

The Book of True Life – Introduction

1. General Information

The current teachings in German are a faithful translation of the original text of the Book of True Life in 12 volumes and proclaim divine revelations. It is nothing less than the Second Coming of the Lord as the Holy Spirit. Through specially selected and prepared tools (the word in the Spanish text is: "spokesman" as well as singers, promoters of words) Christ gave us great truths to explain to us the meaning of our earthly life, to reveal unknown or not understood secrets of the Spirit, and to give us comfort, strength and guidance in the midst of a growing chaos, which brings many tribulations, to humanity in order to purify it. It is the eternal and constant message of God to His children: in the First Time through Moses and the prophets, and in the Second Time through Jesus and his disciples. If the message seems new to us in the present Third Time, it is because many of the words of the First and Second Times that are not understood are explained, and because the Lord gives us more spiritual insights that He could not give us at that time. ("I have a lot to tell you, but you can't understand it now." Joh. 16,12.)

Each teaching is divided into many verses and each verse is numbered; this not only serves as a precise reference to a passage of the text, but also aims to show that it is not an easy reading; rather, the content must be read, studied and established with the senses collected and carefully. After, however, the most important thing should follow - the execution, the fact.

The attentive reader will notice that many spiritual thoughts and teachings are repeated more often, although mostly in different words or from different points of view. There are several reasons for this: firstly, the teachings have been given for many years in dozens of meeting places. Secondly, there were several mediators of words, and depending on the spiritual maturity of the instrument, the Word of God could manifest itself. And finally, the teachings were not held in closed circles, but in public in front of a simple audience, so that newcomers could come again and again, so that the Lord would have to repeat the basics for the same in His Word.

Today we should not run into repetitions, but they should give us the opportunity to imprint the divine thoughts within us. And besides, the repetitions confirm that the teachings come from God; because despite the multitude of places in which they were given and the many mediators of words, the unity of the Word is manifested.

It would be disastrous for all humanity if, due to materially misunderstood prophecies — like the Jewish people almost 2000 years ago - they had to overcome and remain deaf to the voice of their Lord, who in this unmistakable and genuine word of God addresses every human spirit

and calls him to contemplate, convert and spiritualize. The same voice will one day ask each of us to tell us how far he has fulfilled his kind warnings and instructions.

In the work "Book of the True Life" the main theme is the spirit, which is why this word is very often found in various connections. What does "spirit" mean? - In today's common use of language and dictionaries, the word "spirit" is used in the sense of the ability to think, that is: mind, intellect, idea, wisdom, etc. — In these teachings, as in the Bible, the word spirit has a different meaning, and Jesus has made it clear when he said: "God is spirit, and those who worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth" (Joh. 4, 24). The eternal elemental power, God, is pure spirit, without form, but this does not exclude that He reveals Himself to His children in special cases also in human form, as a Father. The most essential quality of God is love, and for this love he created other spiritual beings out of himself in order to be able to give them His love. These spirits, sparks of the Spirit of God and, to a limited extent, with the same qualities as God, filled the infinite space until they separated from God because of their arrogance and disobedience, and were buried in a material body in order to return home. The essential part of man is therefore his spirit, the spark of the Divine Spirit in him. Briefly summarized below:

Spirit of God = love, wisdom and power.

Human spirit = Spiritual spark of God in man.

Spirits = spirits-primordial angels and human beings

spiritual, are still in the material (incarnate) body

or out of it (disembodied).

The divine revelations took place in Mexico in Spanish. The translation into German was done with great care, so that the spiritual sense was reproduced in any case. Translators have largely adhered to the original text in the formation of words and sentences, so sometimes some unusual expressions and sentence structures arose. Only in relatively few cases did we have to choose a freer translation in order to find a pleasant form of expression in German, but the spiritual sense always remained faithful.

In order to study the teachings of Christ in the "Book of True Life", it is absolutely not necessary to read the volumes in turn, that is, to start with Volume I, because not only each of the volumes, but also each teaching contains a closed and understandable discourse on the teaching of Christ.

Each of these teachings represents a harmonious unity of divine teachings, addressed to listeners in Mexico of the time, but — as has been stressed several times in it — they are a legacy for all humanity today and for future generations.

It is not the letter of the divine word, but its deep and inner meaning that elevates the spirit of man and is food and balm for his hungry soul. At the same time, it serves as a guide for their behavior in everyday life.

Listening to the divine word is the first step on the path to perfection. It awakens in us the desire to internalize what we hear and apply it in our daily lives in order to fulfill the divine commandment that Jesus gave us 2000 years ago: "Love God above all things and your neighbor as yourself." This is the true worship service that leads to inner peace and therefore peace in the world.

Since a single earthly life in general is not enough to become "as perfect as our heavenly Father", we have been given the possibility to gradually unfold our soul and to amend through the law of reincarnation — a law of divine love, mercy and justice.

In many teachings, the Divine Spirit warns us how important true spiritual prayer is for us to draw closer and closer to God, to communicate with Him in the end from spirit to spirit, and also to put everything in His hand in our daily life.

In the Second Time the Divine Spirit taught us the Lord's prayer through the mouth of Jesus. Today, in the Third Season, God recommends an even shorter prayer that contains everything that we don't even have to say out loud, but that we can direct to our Heavenly Father deeply felt in our hearts as an inner longing: "Lord, your will be done to me."

The Commission, entrusted with the compilation of this compilation, dedicates this work of revelation in the name of the Lord to all people of good will in the world, inspired by the desire to achieve the elevation of their spirits by studying the divine revelations and exercising the teachings of the Divine Master. Everyone who feels in himself the desire to live the teachings of the Sixth Seal, received in this age of the Spirit of Truth, must taste to the last drop the spiritual sense contained in this work. Then a plea will come out of his heart to all mankind, and a prayer will sound the most delicate strings of the human heart.

2. The Need for Divine Revelations

At all times, God has made Himself known to humanity, He has comforted us with His Word, He has given us His commandments and He has transmitted to us teachings about His creation and our existence.

Whenever people in pre-Christian times forgot these divine teachings, God sent His prophets to remind them of His laws.

When men created more than 600 human rules of these Ten Commandments, God sent Jesus, through whose mouth Christ, the Divine Word, proclaimed himself, who summed up the Ten

Commandments in a single commandment: "Love God above all things and your neighbor as yourself."

Once again, men forgot this simple and redemptive recommendation of God. Cruel wars and inhuman persecutions to this day are a sad proof of this.

Mixing divine truth with human dogmas, with excessive emphasis on external rites and ceremonies, as well as with false human interpretations of the pure divine word, many people today live in a mode of spiritual slavery.

Therefore, it was and is necessary for God to address humanity again today with illuminating and warning words. This happened for 66 years (1884-1950) in Mexico — in more than a hundred meeting places at the same time, where simple people gathered Sunday by Sunday to hear the uplifting and teaching words of God.

Witnesses of these meetings reported that these divine words flowed like a torrent of crystal-clear water from the mouths of the transmitters, called voice-carriers, for two or three hours without interruption and without the slightest lapse of language. Whoever took the meaning of the divine word with a pure and unprejudiced mind felt the presence of the Lord and the infinite love of the Heavenly Father.

Humanity: I seek your reconciliation. You do not live in my Law; your harmony with your God and with everything created is broken. You do not love each other among brothers, and that is the secret of happiness that Jesus revealed to you. And if you have lost the harmony between one and the other, do you think you can preserve it with the elements of Creation?

The hand of man has unleashed justice on himself; a whirlwind stirs in his brain, a tempest roars in his heart and all this manifests itself also in Nature, its elements are unleashed, the seasons become inclement, plagues appear and multiply. It is that your sins grow producing diseases and foolish and reckless science does not recognize the order of what is arranged by the Creator.

If I only told you, you would not believe it, it is necessary that you feel the result of your works so that you will be disappointed; precisely you are now at that moment of your life, in which you are going to see the result of everything that you have been sowing. (100, 5-7)

People, persevere in my Doctrine and truly I tell you that three generations after yours, the spirit of your descendants will have achieved a great spirituality. Seek true elevation and then all humanity will do it, because your world is not condemned to be eternally a valley of tears, a land of sin, a hell of lust and war. The day of the Lord is already with you, my sword of righteousness will touch perversity. What will happen if I destroy the evil seed, vice and pride, and instead offer protection to the seed of peace, of concord, of regeneration and of true faith in Me? The world will have to be transformed; man will be transformed once his spiritual worship and his life are better. (87, 9)

My Word is poured out inexhaustibly on you. I am the Christ who dwelt among men in the Second Time, and who comes down to you again, to testify of Himself, fulfilling his promise and his word, as at that time I came to confirm by my works the law that the Father dictated to Moses, who did not do his will, nor that of men, but the will of the Eternal, therefore I tell you, if I did not erase what Moses said, neither would I now come to erase what I taught you in Jesus.

I am with you, because I promised and announced this to my disciples, when on a certain occasion, finding myself surrounded by them, they questioned me in this way: Teacher, you have said that you will leave, but that later you will return; tell us, when will this be? I saw that innocence and the desire to know made them search the arcana of their Lord; however, I kindly told them, "Indeed, the day is not far off when I will return among men," giving them to understand that my presence would be in Spirit, and at the same time, letting them know the signs that would announce my upcoming arrival. Those signs would be wars, chaos and great bitterness in all the earth; but truly I tell you, this is how my arrival was at this time, in the midst of chaos. Here I am, humanity, with a message of light and peace for your spirit, from which I am going to make an ark into which all men of faith who want to be saved will penetrate, where humanity can take refuge. This ark will be strong because of the faith, hope and charity of those who follow me and will have a spiritual resemblance to the one entrusted to Noah, when the elements were unleashed.

What time are you in? Analyze and you will realize that I have given you my lesson in three times. The first was the law, the second love and the third, which is the present, corresponds to wisdom.

One Spirit, which is mine, has always been with you; but if I have manifested it under three different phases, think that the forms in which I manifest Myself in all creation are infinite and at the same time perfect.

In the First Time you knew the Father as Judge and Legislator; in the Second Time I made my Word incarnate in Jesus and his word spoke with divine wisdom; Christ is the Word, the same one who said to men. "He who knows the Son knows the Father." Now you are in the Third Time, in which I pour out my wisdom on you.

Fulfilling my promise, I have come in Spirit, on the symbolic cloud that your spirits form when they rise to Me, to build the true temple in the heart of humanity.

When listening to me through these spokespersons, do not think that my Spirit lodges in these small and impure bodies; I have already told you that it is on your spirit that a ray of my light descends, which is divine inspiration, which is wisdom and love. Feel the miracle of this communication, recognizing that through the understanding of these rude creatures, the word springs from their lips that enlightens the ignorant and converts the

sinner, making him build in his heart, a dwelling worthy of God, and giving him the key of faith, the one that opens the door of wisdom.

With infinite patience I waited for the time when the development of your spirit would allow you to understand my communication through the understanding of the speaker, as a preparation for the perfect communication between your spirit and mine.

That is the reason why the spokesman pronounces my word without his brain getting tired or his throat getting hoarse; because it is I who moves those lips, to make the call to humanity. I am inviting you to rest under the shade of the tree of life and to eat the fruit of eternal life. (123, 1-10)

3. Historical Development, Translation, Publication

At all times, God has revealed Himself to humanity — in the past and today.

The purest and highest form of communication between God and man is that of spirit to spirit. But since most men were not and are not prepared for this internally, God has taken mediators who revealed His Holy Word to the people in the form of laws, announcements and teachings:

In the First Time by Moses, the Patriarchs and prophets.

In the Second Time by Jesus, his disciples and apostles.

In the Third Time - today - through a crowd of voters during the years 1884 to 1950 in Mexico.

"This is the announced time when I had to speak to humanity and I want you to compile books in fulfillment of my prophecies with these words that I have given you,..." (6,52)
The announcements in Mexico were wisely prepared by the hand of God. In 1866, the spirit of the prophet Elijah was revealed for the first time through the mind of Roque Rojas and he said: "I am the prophet Elijah, the one of the transfiguration on Mount Tabor. He made Himself known to those gathered so that the Third Time, the age of the Holy Spirit, could begin. A few years later, after the fellowship had grown and the tools of Christ had been prepared, in 1884, it was revealed for the first time through the human mind of His chosen instrument, Damiana Oviedo.

Sunday after Sunday, ordinary townspeople gathered in simple meeting places to listen for about two hours to the divine message. As mouthpieces God used the numerous spokespersons (prophets of the present time) who made the ray of the divine word audible in an elevated state of mind.

Let the Lord Himself tell us about these extraordinary events:

Do you know about that cloud on which my disciples saw me ascend the last time I manifested myself to them? For indeed it was written that he would come again on the cloud, and I have fulfilled it. On the first of September, 1866, my Spirit came over the symbolic cloud to prepare you to receive the new lesson. Then in 1884, I began to give you my teaching. I did not arrive as a man, but spiritually limited in a ray of light to place it on the human understanding. That is the means chosen by my will to speak to you at this time and I will take into account the faith that you place in this word, because it will not be Moses who guides you through the desert in pursuit of the promised Land, nor Christ made man who makes you hear his word of life as a way of salvation and freedom; it is now the human voice of these creatures that reaches your ears and it is necessary to spiritualize to find the divine essence where I am present, that is why I tell you that it has merit that you believe in this word because it is given through imperfect beings. (236, 50)

According to God's will, the advertisements in Mexico lasted until the end of 1950. These divine revelations, messages or teachings were recorded and recorded in the last ten years before 1950. After 1950, 366 teachings were selected from this huge number of protocols and published in the 12-volume work "Book of True Life".

After 1975, Walter Maier, who had participated in the Sunday meetings from 1943 to 1950, and Traugott Göldenboth translated volume I into volume V into German and published it in Reichl Verlag (Germany). After Walter Maier's death in 2001, Traugott Göldenboth completed volume VI and published it in 2004.

Volumes VII to XII were translated by Traugott Göldenboth and published by the Buchdienst zum Leben (Book Service for Life) in 2014 to 2016.

4. Witness Walter Maier and a Speech by the Lord to 20 Germans

Walter Maier talks about his experiences and activities after his return to Germany:

I was lucky enough to go to Mexico in 1930 to continue my professional training. For many years I have enjoyed the joys of a new world and professional successes. While the great struggle of the nations was unfolding in various theaters of war, I came into contact with the Divine Revelations in the capital of Mexico in 1942 and was immediately attracted to them. However, I began to critically examine the messages until I soon realized that they were true revelations from the Heavenly Father. Then I was an enthusiastic listener and a personal witness to it.

There was a time when we were a group of up to 20 Germans within the Mexican community who listened to the teachings of the Divine Master on Sunday mornings in the middle of the Mexican community. We were known and respected as the "foreigners". Particularly between 1942 and 1945, when the Second World War broke out with its atrocities, we Germans found security and comfort in the Mexican community in the words of Christ. Because the events of the war weighed us all down, and the bitter fate of our distant homeland wounded us. Only God knows how many tears have been shed and how many sincere prayers have come to Him. In these years it happened that on several occasions, but always unexpectedly, the Lord addressed the Germans present directly in the course of his teachings.

He comforted us and exhorted us to pause in prayer and persevere, because when His hour has come, He will end the war, and then — sooner and faster than expected by men — the reconstruction of our homeland will take place. But at the same time, He also exhorted us not to leave arrogantly again, but to put our will under His, because we still have great tasks to fulfill in His work. He also called on the Mexican community that listens attentively not to stand up as judges, because they do not understand the background of the war. These words were a balm for our wounds, because as Germans we suffer the worldwide accusation of being the main culprits of the war.

It has its profound meaning that in the Mexican congregations of spiritual doctrine almost only the Germans listened as foreigners. The reason is that according to the statement of the Divine Master, there is a great "seed of Israel" in the German people, that is, that these human souls were incarnated in the Jewish people a long time ago. Only God knows these beings who are scattered among all peoples and religions, and in this Third Time he collects them spiritually and forms with them his spiritual Israel.

Next, Christ's address to the Germans during the teaching of May 6, 1945, will be pointed out to a wider circle of readers:

Blessed are you, my beloved children, I receive you. Behold, O blessed people of Israel, in the midst of you are these my beloved children. I want them to find in your chest the warmth of my Spirit, respect and brotherly love. I want them to be allowed to nest close, very close to your heart. Remember that I have entrusted you with a great task. Have mercy on them as I am merciful to you.

Do not be judges, blessed people, for verily I say to you, "You know nothing of what is happening in the present world, only I know it; for you see and judge things according to your intellect. But behind everything that has happened is my hand, there is my justice, my divine advice from the beginning of eternity is my divine advice that has no beginning. So what can you judge and what can you know? In the bosom of this (German) people there are many seeds of Israel, a great seed of Judah, the tribe that took up arms for the first time to attack a breach for the people of Israel, to open a road to Canaan. Now he took up arms to pave the way before

the world. But I have taken him down, and have stopped him, and have said to him, Not because ye bear the sword of Judah, can ye show yourselves arrogant in the world. Reflect and persevere, for I will raise you up, who have always believed in Me. I will give you your bread, your house. I will make you like the other nations, and they will make you like you. No one will be worth less, no one will be worth more. The time will come, and the last will be the first again by his humility. Therefore I say to you: listen only to my word, understand it and keep your lips silent. But you, My beloved children of mine (that is, the German listeners), come to your Savior, not to your Judge. Your prayer is like a burnt offering, like a fragrant essence ascended to the height of My Throne. Day after day and night after night, your spirit has been like a guardian of your people, of your nation. Oh, if only My people of Israel of this nation (Mexico) would fulfill their spiritual duty as you do — how far I could have progressed! But, therefore, do not be vain, continue fulfilling your task and have that zeal, that love and respect for each other also in the future, because you do not know the hour when my hand sends you. I will prepare the way, and you will go forward.

I have already entrusted you to Joseph (head of the congregation) before and once again I am sending you to him. Why? that I may prepare you as a Messenger for my Trinitarian and Marian Work that appeared in this Third Time in this Mexican Nation, and that I may send you with this mark, this Work, this Love, this zeal and this Law, and that when you are in distant nations, you may contact my Son José and he may sound with joy the pleasant bell of your heart and sing Hosanna because the seed has been sown in a foreign land and the time will come when my word will be proclaimed in that country. When will this moment come? When you have safely progressed and have received my teachings. Always remain in contact with My people (meaning first of all the congregation in Mexico), keep meekness and humility. At this moment I make you feel the warmth of my return again. Stay healthy and healthy. Do not be afraid, through you thousands and thousands will receive my blessing, not only from your nation. Ask me not only for them, ask me for everyone. At this moment I grant your spirit a higher stage of development and I elevate the spirit of your guardian angel to a higher sphere of spirit, those spirits full of power that I have prepared for you. Those protectors will also be with you, here and in that nation.

Do not worry, My children, only the bad and the weeds will be uprooted. I will spare the wheat, I will preserve the good plants, and I will take advantage of them, and they will bear fruit. When? When you are ready to take care of them, because this is my will. Take My power, receive My peace and wait in vigil and prayer. Continue to be united with My son Joseph so that when the time comes, under his command, you will fulfill your task in full obedience according to My will.

What do you ask of me for those places (in your homeland)? Yes, it is really the same thing that you have already asked me so many times: peace, forgiveness, healing balm and justice, and in truth I tell you: I who am divine justice, love, the balm, the perfect ear, at this moment I draw

men closer to Me and cover them with My hand, I bring them on My bosom and let the blood flow from My side that is the balm, to scourge the sick.

Spirits who look at these intercessors from beyond - see how much they have achieved and still achieve. Receive the light, O Spiritual World, I remove the shadows, the chains and the blood. I fill you with peace in My Name, who am Father, Son and Holy Spirit.

Continue in the vigil, my dear my children, wait in the suffering; in the end you will be full of rejoicing. You will come to me crying again, but then I will tell you: take the pain out of your heart and realize that I am life and I will put you in (real) life because this is my will.

Set out on your way, take up the cross on yourselves and follow me, my beloved children.

As for the words of the Lord.

Eleven years ago, when the time came when I wanted to leave my professional job in Mexico, I returned to Germany. Soon after I started translating the first volume into German with my friend Traugott Göltenboth, so that the revelations would be accessible to the German-speaking people. The first volume has been translated for a long time and was published some time ago by Otto Reichl Verlag, Germany, under the title: "Buch des Wahren Lebens" (Book of True Life). Now the second volume is finished, and we hope that he will also find his way into the hearts of German spiritual brothers and sisters.

5. An Account of the Life of a Spokesperson

No one else will be able to express better and more convincingly the deep feeling and experience of his inner and outer personal transformation than a direct contemporary witness who for many years was a spokesman for the Divine Revelations in Mexico:

I had just finished my 21 years of life. For years I had been tied to my house as a victim of a very annoying skin disease, which prevented me from enjoying the benefits of the sun or fresh air even for a few moments.

In those years of solitude, which seemed to me an eternity, all the more so when I was at the dawn of youth, where people chase the most vain dreams, I suffered a not slight crisis of impatience and despair. I must confess that only the benevolent generosity of my parents and brothers provided me with moral support in this ordeal, in addition to the quiet hope of recovering my health someday.

Many doctors took care of my case and subjected me to countless treatments, all without success. I just remember that after each failure, my hopelessness grew.

As my isolation, silence and loneliness became more unbearable every day, I fled to prayer and realized that my spirit found an unspeakable peace in it, and that in my heart there was a sense of anticipation that I would soon be released from my imprisonment.

My prayers grew more and more, and my spiritual concentration became deeper and deeper. I tried to meditate as often as possible, because as long as the prayer lasted, I remained relieved of all suffering. When the bliss ended and I fell back into the reality of my lonely, silent and homogeneous life, I always felt as if I had come from another world in which my spirit had been strengthened and inspired. Here I have to mention the fact that I formed my sentences from unthought instant ideas. I will never forget how I lost the concept of time during such raptures, and there were times when everything around me disappeared. However, I remember that in my childhood - around the age of 12 — without being able to explain this, almost daily I was in a kind of detachment from the soul, which lasted for several minutes, during which I had to act like an automatic machine, perhaps guided by the subconscious mind. There has never been any difficulty while this strange state lasted. Curiously, at first it scared me, but little by little I got to know it as the phenomenon intensified over time.

My illness reached its peak. Sometimes I felt as if my skin was burning under the effect of an internal fire, which could be moistened with anything. At the same time, my appearance became more and more deplorable.

One day, my Father appeared with the news that he heard the word of the divine Teacher from the mouth of a simple man, certainly chosen by God. In a poor assembly area in a remote part of Mexico. A good friend, who had long admired such revelations, had taken him away.

For a moment I was certain that it was He, the Teacher, who spoke with the help of human perception to approach men, seeking those who were hungry for light and thirsty for justice.

The miracle I was waiting for day after day was before me. He, with whom I had spoken so many times in my hours of pain, was now very close to me and was waiting for me to heal my body and soul.

I followed the call of the Lord! It was on Sunday, February 14, 1934, that I first entered that modest meeting room, one of the many where the divine message was heard. I was particularly impressed by the conversion and the deep concentration with which those present prepared to await the coming of the "divine ray", which was to inspire the inner ear of the "spokesman", who was to transmit the heavenly word.

The spokesperson or instrument was a woman on that occasion. A simple woman of, one might say, ordinary appearance and blind from birth. I must confess that her appearance did not make a particularly pleasant impression on me. All the more amazement, then, when his lips opened and let a sermon be heard of such depth, as wonderful and as wise as can hardly be imagined,

interpreted with a sweet voice and full of a surprising intonation, which gave the message a deeply impressive and touching accent.

In the further course of the revelation, those present in the presence of the spokesman completely forgot and rose to the regions of the Spirit and fully enjoy the divine instruction. But if, during the revelation, someone accidentally opened his eyes and looked at the spokesman, he could notice how that miserable and ordinary being had been transfigured in the elevation of his sense, yes, how at such moments great beauty and imposing majesty radiated from him.

The divine word poured from his lips like an inexhaustible wave, an hour, two hours, three hours and more. All this came without getting stuck, without interruptions, without errors, without signs of fatigue and without the voice becoming hoarse or brittle. On the contrary, the longer the instruction lasted, the more inspiration seemed to increase perfection.

The presence of the Divine Master was felt so strongly in those moments of communication that his closeness and friendship felt very tangible. He spoke to all hearts! He read the most hidden thoughts of those present and touched the secret fibers of his listeners without hurting or accusing anyone. Each one felt in his heart what words of the Teacher's restless gaze, of love and wisdom, were addressed to him.

The divine message took on different shades and colors on the lips of the spokesman. When the Lord spoke as a Father, the voice communicated tenderness, forgiveness and love; when he proclaimed himself as a Teacher, it became deep and wise; and when he brought out the Judge, the voice of the spokesman received the tone of infinite authority and power, in which justice and divine zeal could be heard in such an impressive way that it really struck the listeners with devastation and blackmailed them with tears of repentance, and allowed them to make firm intentions of conversion and reparation.

I felt very small in front of so much greatness and like the last of those gathered. In my ignorance I thought that the Lord had certainly not noticed my insignificant presence. But soon I had to convince myself of my mistake and learn that the Teacher's gaze discovered everyone. After several months of frequent visits, with which I had no other purpose than to enjoy this spiritual feast, I was called by the Lord on an unforgettable afternoon. It was August 9, 1934, when I was marked and anointed to serve the divine word as a spokesman without leaving my amazement.

The deepest movement, the noblest and most abysmal feelings touched my heart at that highest moment. What could I refuse to deny to those who have an unrestricted right over their creatures at this sublime moment?

My fate was predetermined. Since that day I have lived nothing but to dedicate my life to such a difficult and delicate ministry.

A few months of preparation, which at the same time brought with it my complete physical recovery, served for training as a spokesman for the divine Master, to whom I have dedicated myself with body and soul since that hour, until December 31, 1950, when the light of the Deity ceased to manifest itself in this form.

If we, who were the torch bearers, wanted to relate the experiences, impressions and experiences we had in those years of unforgettable struggle against the crowds of the different meeting places scattered throughout our country, we would have to fill entire volumes, because our career was an uninterrupted succession of wonderful events, and it would be impossible to count them within the confined space.

But it is extremely important to emphasize that we had no other book for our preparation than the word that came from our lips. Because there must be no interference in our minds, so that we can receive the divine message as faithfully as possible. If we remained humble, the Lord distinguished us in love and well-being before His people. But once we let ourselves be dominated by vanity or selfishness, He touched us with His justice by withdrawing His inspiration from us for some time to show us that without Him we can do nothing, because without Him we are nothing.

Since the last communication from the Master at the end of 1950, I have never again felt any of the strange sensations that I carried in my being, year after year, during the exercise of the mission as a spokesman.

From that day on, a large number of brothers dedicated themselves to the task of collecting as many as possible of the teachings and revelations that the Lord had given us, which fortunately had been written down. From them a book was compiled that must be made accessible to the general public, and which is the source so far from which humanity can drink of the water of truth that the Master has left to the peoples of this and the future as a gift of love, light, justice and peace.

I was asked to give a testimony, that I did not deserve to be a spokesman for the Master during his teachings in this form, and I have tried to do it with these words. I did it with all the sincerity of which I am capable, with the fervent desire to serve and achieve this testimony as an incentive, to awaken trust and faith in those who take this book in their hands, containing messages that the divine Master to humanity of that time revealed in his goodness through mediators as simple as unworthy.

At the same time, I send a fraternal greeting in the name of the Lord to my brothers and sisters in Germany, whose wonderful spiritual awakening of the Master indicated to us through his human mediators.

6. Spiritualism, Religion, Life on Earth, the Afterlife

In the following original excerpts the Lord gives us an idea of some important topics:

Today I return to the men in the midst of the rumors of war, of the events and signs with which I predicted my arrival to you; however, the men have not felt me.

In the midst of this silence, of this humility, in this corner of the earth I am making my word vibrate through the human understanding, calling men, awakening them to a new life, regenerating them with my persuasive and sweet teaching, awakening in them their dormant gifts, to raise them on the roads to imitate their Teacher.

I must tell you that at this time I found you involved in greater religious or idolatrous fanaticism than in any of the past, and at the same time your spirit more naked of virtues than ever. Now I ask you: After having listened to me for years and years through this communication, who feels that I have come to destroy his principles? Who thinks they feel confused or see their Christian faith destroyed? Verily I say to you, what I revealed to you in the earliest times, I have come to remind you, because you had forgotten or distorted it. That what men had hidden from you, I have come to bring to light and what I was keeping in my arcanum, I have come to reveal to you. This era is one of spiritual freedom; men are enlightened by conscience and will know how to choose the right path. (188, 33-35)

Do not confuse this communication with that which men freely make at their own will, inspired some by science, others by curiosity and others by superstitions. (188, 45)

I, the Father, have rejected no one from my bosom of love and forgiveness, not even those who have allowed themselves to be touched by temptation and have fallen into the abyss. I haven't abandoned anyone. There are no helpless beings on earth or in the spiritual valley, which of you could be thrown out of my lap, no matter how sinful and unworthy he was to receive my charity? I live in the heart of the inveterate sinner who has not been able to receive the light of my Divine Spirit because he has not heeded the call made to him by the voice of his conscience. Do you think that by his chain of wickedness I have turned away from him? No, really. I am the Father of all creatures, without distinguishing any, of my children. I am love and as a loving Father I do not neglect anyone, my people.

It is up to you to pray for the lost one, to ask that the light of my Spirit enlighten his spirit, so that he awakens, breaks the bonds of temptation and separates the darkness that has blinded him. (206, 36-37)

The good sowers of spiritualism will never be distinguished by anything external or material. There will be no habits, no insignia, no special way of speaking in them. Everything will be simplicity and humility in their actions; however, if they are distinguished for something, it will be for their charity and their spirituality.

The true preachers of spiritualism will not be notable for the floridness of their language, but for the wisdom and simplicity of their word, but above all for the truth of their works and goodness of their life.

Remember that I on earth did not need the beautiful external language to captivate the hearts of the multitudes, but I knew how to reach them with love, with truth, with balm and wisdom. That is the example that I want you to take into account and imitate.

Nor do I want you to enclose your worship in material enclosures, because you will imprison your spirit and you will not let it open its wings, to conquer eternity.

The altar that I leave for you to celebrate in it the worship that I hope for is life, without any limitation, beyond all religions, all churches and sects, because it exists in the spiritual, in the eternal, in the divine. (194, 24-28)

I have allowed religions to exist on earth, which are for the spirit paths that lead to God. Every religion that teaches goodness and love and exalts charity is good, because it contains the light of truth. When within them men degenerate and turn into evil what was good in the beginning, then the path is lost between materialism and sin.

That is why I come at this time to show you again my coming, which is the way, the essence and the law, so that you may seek this law, which is a beacon and a star, beyond forms and rites, beyond everything human. The one who seeks me in this way will be a spiritualist. (197, 10-11)

The unification of religions will be, when the spirit of humanity rises above materialism, traditions, prejudices and fanaticism; then men will have united spiritually in a single cult: The good for the love of God and neighbor. When this is the case, humanity will enter a period of perfection. That is why I ask you to show my work through good and pure acts. Do not worry about not getting to contemplate the realization of all this; but you will achieve the satisfaction of having contributed with your sowing to the establishment of the kingdom of peace, a sowing that will bear fruit in the hearts of the generations of tomorrow. (187, 43)

I have told you that the time will come when light will spring up in all places, in all countries, on all continents; that light will shine according to the spiritual preparation of man; but through it a new and more accurate idea of creation will be formed, a new stage of spiritual evolution. (200, 41)

When you understand that you have come to this world to gather experiences and to put into practice the divine Law of love and charity for your fellow human beings, you will have penetrated into the harmony of this life; you already know from my revelations that whoever does not obey my Law will have to return to this world. (228, 54)

There is in you a part of matter that is from the earth, and a spiritual part that is from heaven. There is a time when man feels matter and a time when he feels spirit. When you leave this

matter and move on to the spiritual state, you will understand what you have not understood now. Your body will remain here, because it belongs to the Earth, but your spirit will fly to high regions where you will continue to live to continue your spiritual evolution. (228, 69)

Spirits are on different rungs of the ladder, but I love them all equally and give them the means to reach the top. In the same way you must love your brothers, regardless of the degree of spiritual elevation they possess. (223, 72)

The Kingdom of the Spirit is infinite and to reach the elevation that allows you to enjoy and live it, it is necessary to know the way and have light to ascend through it; but do not think that I despise your material life, no, disciples, why should I despise it, if I prepared it for you? Understand that life in the material world is also part of life in the spiritual Realm, infinite and eternal. (223, 26)

If you could transform this Earth, from a valley of tears into a world of happiness, where you love each other, where you care about practicing the good and living within my Law, in truth I tell you that this life would be before Me, even more meritorious and higher than an existence of suffering, vicissitudes and tears no matter how much you have to suffer it. When will you come to unite the spiritual life with the human life, in such a way that you do not see limits between one and the other? When will you make of your existence, a single life, turning away the idea of death, to penetrate into eternity? That light will be in men until spirituality flourishes in the world. (219, 16)

The time will come when the borders of this world will be erased by love and when the worlds will draw closer to each other by spirituality. (213, 61)

7. Summary of the Divine Teachings with the Words of the Lord

Certain essential themes run as a common thread through the entire work of the revelation "Book of True Life". Below are some original excerpts that can serve as a guide and overview for the reader.

The Second Coming of Christ

No one should be surprised by my new message and the meaning of my Word, because the prophets of the First Time, like Christ in the Second Time, announced with great clarity the era that you are living today. (279, 9)

My love lesson did not come intended for a few who have heard it through the spokespeople. My message has reached the world to be known by all men, so I tell you that it will come in many forms, to the ends of the Earth, because it is the beginning of the consolation promised to

humanity, from the Second Time, for when it would reach the culmination of the times of affliction on Earth. (282, 57)

I had to come before your immense need for light, light that means wisdom, love, elevation. In order to give you this light, it was not convenient for Me to present Myself as a man before you, because in order to induce you to spirituality it was necessary that I manifest my presence in a spiritual form, invisible and yet sensitive to your faith and love. (293, 57-58)

When this word spreads throughout the world and men ask who inspired it and who dictated it to be written, the emissaries and sowers of it will testify that it was the Holy Spirit who revealed it through the prepared understanding of his spokesmen. (295, 26)

The Third Time

The First Time is like the spiritual childhood of man in which he opens his eyes and contemplates the face of his Father, listens to him but is far from understanding him, proof of this is that he tried to obey him by sticking to the letter of the texts, without penetrating with the spirit in the meaning of them.

In the Second Time I, the Word, came to dwell in Jesus with you and to teach you with my life the way of the Spirit. That Second Time is that of adolescence or the first spiritual youth, it is the age in which Christ came to teach men love, to awaken their sleeping fibers so that their heart vibrated under a new feeling, under the powerful impulse of love for his Father and for his fellow men.

This is the Third Time in which the spirit of humanity will have to free itself from the chains of materialism, that will bring with it the greatest struggle of ideas recorded in the history of men. (295, 56-57+64)

This Third Time, in which human evil has reached its greatest height, will, however, be a time of reconciliation and forgiveness. (305, 12)

The Sixth Seal

The Sixth Seal has been untied and has shown part of its content to you, the precursors of spirituality on Earth; but he will continue to pour out his light on all men, even if this word that you are hearing today has already ceased. (284, 46)

For now, I receive these multitudes on behalf of humanity, and when I refer to humanity I am not only talking about the men of the present, but about all the generations that through six spiritual stages have inhabited the Earth. The messages that I have given you in those six times are precisely what I have symbolized with the name of "seals", which as you already know, one

is missing to be untied, so that he reveals to you the meaning or meaning of all the others, that high meaning of the life of the spirit, of evolution and perfection. (303, 52)

The People of Israel and the Spiritual Mission

The People of God will arise once again among humanity, not a people personified in a race, but a multitude, a legion of my disciples in whom blood, race or language do not predominate, but the spirit.

This people will not concretize to teach, my Doctrine through the letter; for the words to have life, it is necessary to live them; this people will not only be propagators of writings and books, but also of examples and facts. (292, 28-29)

It is necessary that this people, to whom these revelations have been entrusted, rise up bearing witness, because with this men will awaken and will be able to perceive the signs and spiritual manifestations proper to this time. (277, 15)

A world of spirits is just waiting for the time to come and inhabit this valley. They are beings of light who will not disdain to come to incarnate in the bosom of the backward peoples, because their mission will be precisely that of awakening those who sleep. (288, 46)

Spirit and Soul

Man is a reflection of the Creator, an image of God, necessarily the children will have to resemble the Father from whom they sprang; that similarity is in the spirit for being endowed with the attributes of God and also having eternal life; matter, that is, the human body is only a fleeting garment of the spirit. (295, 44)

The human spirit is the one who should walk in front of how many works man performs, because he is the one who has been entrusted with life on Earth, however, there in your world you do because the spirit neglects its highest missions, to consecrate it to earthly ideals and envelop it more and more in the vertigo of that life that you have created. (305, 7)

The Spiritual Prayer

You have been traveling a thorny path and in every sorrow you have you hear the voice of conscience that tells you that you are still far from fulfilling the Law of your Father and that is why you falter. The spirit retains the intuition of having left the Creator's womb a long time ago and knowing that he still has a long way to go to return to the starting point, he gives himself up to prayer, because he knows that at least at that moment he can communicate with his Father. The spirit knows that in prayer he finds a consolation that caresses, comforts and heals him.

I bless those who pray, the more spiritual their prayer is, the greater the peace I make them feel, this you can easily explain, because he who to pray needs to prostrate himself in front of images or objects to feel the presence of the divine, will not be able to experience the spiritual sensation of the presence of the Father in his heart. (279, 1-2)

Instead, see how easily one is transformed who puts into practice an atom of my teaching. Do you want an example? The one who all his life was telling me that he loved me through verbal prayers that others formed, prayers that he did not even understand, because they were made with words whose meaning he did not know; but suddenly he knew what the true way of praying was and putting aside his old habits, concentrated in the depths of his spirit, raised his thoughts to God, and for the first time he felt that presence. She did not know what to say to her Lord, her chest began to sob and her eyes to shed tears. In his mind only a phrase was formed that said: "My Father, what can I tell you, if I don't know how to talk to you?" But those tears, those sobs, that inner joy as beautiful as you can never find it in your human languages or in your books.

Those babbles of the man who begins to pray spiritually with his Lord, sister, similar to the first words of children, which are delight and charm for their parents, because they hear the first expressions of their being that begins to rise to life. (281, 23-24)

The Perfect Spiritual Communication

After 1950, I will stop speaking to you in this language, I will speak to you in a higher, higher language, which you will gradually get to know; in that language in which there is no need for material words. You are the spiritualist people, the one who has received my teaching at this time, that is why I ask you for spirituality, so that your spirit can manifest itself and not find any disturbance in its passage, in its prayer, or in its spiritual acts, but that it be free on the way and can come to Me. I have told you a lot about spiritual communication, I have told you that you will come to practice it in a high way and you are going after this desire. (291, 81)

When this Doctrine spreads, they will have to ask you the object of this message, since there are already so many religions. Then you will reveal to them that this word has come to humanity to teach men the spirit-to-Spirit communication that their religions do not teach them, and that this message is the divine light that reveals to you all the spiritual attributes that you possess. (294, 44)

Practice spirit-to-Spirit communication, which you will be perfecting more and more every day, because this is my will that you communicate with me, you and humanity. Through this communication you will receive my inspirations, my commands and I will receive your spirit, I will listen to your prayer and I will let your spiritual arms embrace me. (304, 51)

This communication has been the stepping stone that has made you climb one step further on the path, which is bringing you closer to perfect communication. (278, 44)

Acceptance and Rejection of Divine Instructions

How many there are who from the writings of past times know the prophecies that announced this Era, and yet, if they witnessed my manifestations, they would not give them credit, nor would they take them as the fulfillment of those promises! They are those who have not reached the degree of advancement that allows them to contemplate this light. On the other hand, how many of those who today would give their lives testifying that it is I who communicates with men at this time, were not even aware that there were prophecies that spoke of these events. It is that his spirit was already prepared and in time to receive the light. (298, 19)

These multitudes are made up of believers and unbelievers, but they are all spirits hungry for love, thirsty for light and truth while those who have faith are fed and strengthened, unbelievers despise the bread of eternal life and have to endure their hunger and thirst. They are spirits confused by a life of materialism, ignorance and fanaticism that they cannot forget, in order to contemplate and feel my presence; they are hearts afraid of the judgments of humanity; How are you going to be able to concentrate on the height of your spirit to feel my essence, when you are thinking about what others will say about you? They will come out saying that my presence in these places is not true, when the reality is that they are the ones who, being present, have not been with me, because their spirit has stayed where their thoughts, their interests, their concerns and their passions have tied them. If I have come, I have been with you, for I am always thinking of those who need me, of those who pour out the cup of bitterness and eat the bread of slavery and humiliation. (301, 2)

The Meaning of the Tests

Sometimes your peace turns into struggle, worries or capsizing; it is when the hurricane hits the fields and orchards, shaking the trees and defoliating the flowers. So you ask what is the point of those tests. And I tell you that the whirlwind causes the bad fruits and the dry leaves to fall from the trees, and throws out of the garden everything that should not exist in its bosom. (278, 31)

You have traveled the long way of experience; that innocence, which is blindness and ignorance, has disappeared by acquiring the light of experience. Moreover, you have soiled yourselves and that is what trials and pain are for, to wash you and purify you. (301, 24)

Spiritual Inspirations for all

People: know that not only you are in time to be able to receive spiritual messages and inspirations; there are many men in the world who, without knowing that I am pouring out my

word through these spokespersons, sense the proximity of a light ready to overflow in revelations about humanity. They will receive from my Spirit the preparation, so that when they hear your testimony and transmit my divine message to them, they will say with joy: "This is what I expected." (283, 51)

Spiritual Harmony among all

Goodness and love, from which charity and peace are derived, will be the keys that open the doors of the mystery, thus giving men a step towards universal harmony. (292, 5)

The spiritual harmony between all beings will reveal great knowledge to you, will provide you with the spirit-to-Spirit communication that will shorten distances, bring the absent closer and erase borders and limits. (286, 3)

I am the Father who works so that harmony may reign among all his children, both among those who inhabit the Earth and those who dwell in other worlds. (286, 2)

The Spiritual Awakening

This humanity, after living in disunity for so many centuries, after all the painful and bitter experiences it has had, is able to understand that the union between all peoples, the harmony between all men, will not be able to be based on material interests, nor take strength in earthly values. At last he will understand that only the high spirit can be the firm foundation, the unshakable stone on which the peace of men rests. (289, 3)

I speak to you this way, because no one knows the evolution of your spirit better than I do and I know that this humanity, despite its great materialism, its love for the world and its passions developed to the maximum of sin, only in appearance lives clinging to the flesh and material life. I know that as soon as he feels the loving touch of my love in his spirit, he will come quickly to Me to throw off his burden and follow me on the path of truth that, without realizing it, he wants to travel a lot, (305, 36)

Charity

The first step towards the regeneration of men, so that they reach a state of spiritual elevation, is charity. Charity to the spirit, charity to the body, charity to fellow men. Moreover, I must tell you that this feeling has not been properly interpreted. Charity is a name that you give to certain actions that you carry out, which in most cases, do not carry in their background piety or a true intention to alleviate a need. (287, 31)

Why, if I look at hospitals, prisons, homes in mourning, broken marriages, orphans or those hungry for the spirit, do I not find you there? Think that in addition to teaching you to pray, I have given you the gift of the word and I have taught you to anoint and on many occasions I have told you that your presence can work wonders if you are truly prepared. (306, 27)

Roque Rojas, the forerunner, wrote inspired by the spirit of Elias, this phrase: "Charity and more charity with your brothers and you will see my Father in all his splendor". There is truth and light in these words, disciples, because whoever does not practice charity in his life will never enter my Kingdom. On the contrary, I assure you that through charity the hardest and most inveterate sinner will be able to be saved. (308, 52)

Reincarnation and Spiritual Evolution

Jacob, revealed to you with his dream the existence of the spiritual ladder by which beings ascended and descended without ceasing. Who has understood its content? Who has solved his mystery? There, in the sense of that figure contemplated by the patriarch, is the evolution of spirits, the incessant reincarnation of spiritual creatures in men, the restitution and atonement of beings, the communication of God with man and the communication of spirit to Spirit. (287, 59)

In this Third Time, I have brought you the confirmation of the reincarnation of the spirit. Humanity through the ages, has had this intuition and the spirit has been revealing this mystery to the flesh, but this always incredulous and fragile, has put it in doubt. Beings from beyond have come to deliver this revelation to men and have only been believed by some, but these have been fought in their beliefs and repudiated by the ignorant and unbelievers, but today the presentiment, the certainty of these manifestations throbs more than ever among humanity, although not everyone dares to confess it, out of fear of the outside world.; but I have come at this time to bring you confirmation and to tell you: In the reincarnation of the spirit my perfect Law of love is manifested and truly I tell you: How few there are who have only once come to incarnate on Earth, and how many opportunities I have given the spirits through different matters in the world, to restore what the spirits had done wrong, but your matter is a thick veil that prevents you from discovering the bottom of these teachings. (309, 22)

The Beyond

The life of the spirit, which exists beyond your material world, could not and should not be a mystery to man. The Father, contemplating your need to know, began his lesson through the gift of revelation and inspiration, manifesting himself in infinite forms. Moreover, that lesson began since the first man existed and has not ceased until the present. (289, 17)

Alert, people! The afterlife is watching your steps on Earth! The worlds know of your works! When they see this humanity drowning in the sea of their hatreds and passions, they are moved and pray for you. (298, 41)

In order for the faith of humanity to be affirmed in the knowledge of spiritual existence, beyond material life, in the past times some manifestations of envoys of the Father were granted to you, to whom you gave the name of angels. Those first manifestations were followed by some works that I, through Jesus, carried out to make you penetrate a little more into the Arcanum. Of these

I will remind you: The presence of beings of light announcing my advent to Earth, the influence of troubled spirits exerted on human beings, called possessed; the detachment of the spirit from his body and his return to him, shown by Me at the instant of the transfiguration; and the materialization of beings who have not risen to his true kingdom, because they are enveloped by the darkness of ignorance, like those who manifested themselves in Jerusalem on the day of my crucifixion. (301, 10)

Also do not think that you are working alone in this work, because you do not yet have the necessary strength to carry out works of such spiritual importance. It is necessary for you to know that there are beings who are pointing out to you the path that you should follow and are preparing the path and the places where you will have to take the seed, those precursors are your brothers from other worlds, from other abodes, from which they watch your steps and open a gap for you, because they are also laborers of peace, of love, of fraternity, they are spirits of greater purity than yours, of greater knowledge and experience, you can fear nothing bad from them. They are the ones who do not let you park, the ones who put restlessness in your heart when you abandon the planting. (297, 6)

The Law and the Power of Love

The law of love, from which charity, understanding and forgiveness towards your brothers derive, is the foundation that I have inspired you for your spiritual mission. (291, 8)

Let it not be fear that guides your steps or that forces you to fulfill the Law, let it be faith and love, the force that impels you to perform good deeds in your life, because then your merits will be true. (305, 51)

Peace, the Highest Treasure

It is my word that comes to give calm to your heart and peace to your spirit. The greatest thing that I have destined for him is peace, whoever possesses that treasure, has everything, whoever knows that spiritual state, would not change it for the greatest passions or treasures on Earth.

If you ask me what is the secret to achieving and preserving peace, I tell you that the secret consists in doing the will of your Father; and if you ask me how the divine will is fulfilled, I would answer that by applying my Law and my Doctrine to your life. (307, 1-2)

The Voice of Conscience

Be intimate with the conscience, it is the friendly voice, through which the Lord his light appears, already as a Father, already as a Teacher, already as a Judge. (293, 74)

See how man is before and above all that surrounds him; that he is the only being endowed with free will and conscience. From that free will all the errors, falls and sins of humanity have

come; but they are temporary errors before the justice and eternity of the Creator, because then consciousness will be imposed on the weaknesses of matter and on the weakness of the spirit, with it will come the triumph of light, which is knowledge over darkness, which are ignorance; it will be the triumph of good, which is love, justice and harmony, over evil, which is selfishness, debauchery, injustice. (295, 49)

Spiritual Liberation

Useless and vain will be the efforts that religions make to keep their faithful in the routine of ancient beliefs and out-of-time methods, because no one will be able to stop the divine light that penetrates to the bottom of the understandings, awakening the spirit to an Era of revelations, of divine confidences, of clarifications of doubts and mysteries, of spiritual liberation.

Nor will anyone be able to stop the torrent that humanity will have to form when it rises up in pursuit of its freedom of thought, spirit and faith.

No one believes that I have come to snatch away their adherents, faithful or followers of the different religions, no, but the time has come when a new time makes its entrance, removing forgotten lessons, erasing useless customs, beliefs and traditions, purifying and stripping the spirit of all falsehood, to give him the true bread of the spirit that has always been changed by the rite, (290, 58-60)

For how many of you who have listened to my word at this time, the day of your liberation was precisely the one on which you first heard this voice, with how much love you have engraved in your memory the blessed date that reminds you of the miracle of your resurrection to faith! (294, 24)

Libro de la Vida Verdadera

(The Book of True Life)

Book I

Teachings 1-28

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 1

1. In the beginning of time, I, as a Father, inspired man to practice the good. But men turned away from the divine commands, falling into idolatry and abominable acts before Me. The strong won, the weak fell, and the man took the woman as a slave. It was necessary to deliver to Moses on Mount Sinai, the ten commandments of the Law. In that Law were the commands that should govern the people of Israel. And in them it was said to them, "Whoever kills, let him bear the same sentence on himself. Whoever steals, let him restore his brother. Whoever does evil, an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth will pay."

2. The Second Time came and I came in Jesus to dwell with you and in my word I said to you, "Whoever is wounded on the right cheek, show the left. Forgive your enemies." And in the Third Time, in which you are, I have come to tell you: If the murderer of your father, persecuted by human justice, knocked at your door imploring help, what would you do? Protect. If you do so, you will prove to have achieved spiritual evolution, which allows you to fulfill the Divine Law of your Heavenly Father who commands you: "Love one another"; "raise up the spirits that have died to the life of grace, for every spirit will be saved."

3. Today I come to speak to your spirit and to reveal to you the contents of the Seven Seals, the Book of your history, of Prophecy, of Revelation and Justice.

4. It is I who have come to tell you that today you live in the time belonging to the Sixth Seal.

5. 1866 marks the beginning of this time of light. I sent Elijah so that he would lift the veil of mystery and begin the time of my communication as the Holy Spirit among humanity. Elijah enlightened a man destined by Me to be the forerunner. That chosen one named Roque Rojas, was the one who listened from spirit to Spirit the voice of the Prophet who commanded him in my name, to call and gather his brothers, because a divine revelation was about to illuminate the destinies of humanity, Roque Rojas, meek and humble as a lamb, obeyed the spiritual voice, answering: "The will of my Lord be done to me".

6. Roque Rojas gathered a group of men and women of faith and goodwill, and there, in the midst of their first meetings, Elias manifested himself through the understanding of the Envoy, saying: "I am Elias the Prophet, the one of the transfiguration on Mount Tabor". And he gave the first instructions to the first disciples, at the same time

Love one another!

announcing to them the Era of Spirituality and prophesying that soon the Ray of the Divine Master would come to communicate with his people.

7. One day when the humble Roque Rojas compound was full of followers who trusted in the word of that man, Elias came down to enlighten the mind of his spokesman, and inspired by Me, he anointed seven of those believers to whom he gave the representation or symbolism of the Seven Seals.

8. Later, when the promised moment of my communication arrived, I found that of those seven chosen, only one was watching waiting for the arrival of the Chaste Husband and that heart was that of Damiana Oviedo, the maiden whose understanding was the first to receive the light of the divine Ray as a reward for her perseverance and her preparation.

9. Damiana Oviedo represented the Sixth Seal. And this was one more proof, that the light of the Sixth Seal is the one that illuminates this Era.

10. In the Second Time I found a woman's lap, a mother's lap, and in this time too, I rested in the clean and pure heart of Damiana Oviedo. Her maiden lap was maternal for the people of Israel and through her I prepared the guides, the spokesmen and the farmers. I let her reach the threshold of old age and said to her: "You who have risen up as a source of love and have left a torch of faith burning in your hearts, rest." She asked me to come in spirit to work, because she was jealous of my Law and did not want it to be defiled, and I granted it.

11. I gave her one more mission at that moment, telling her: "Damiana, it is not my will that the turbid waters mix with the crystalline waters. Be at the right hand of the guides, so that the torch of faith may be greater every day in them. Rejoice, and from the place where you are, recreate with this people. Look at the crowds who love you and have recognized me. They are treading on the footprint that you left them. Look, the torch is still lit. The Master has said: He who sows love, gathers love; he who sows light, gathers light. You have fought preparing the understanding of the spokesmen and cleansing the ways of my chosen ones, behold your seed"

12. Truly I tell you, people, it is Damiana the chaste maiden who, in representation of Mary, has come in the Third Time to give you tenderness and caress. Blessed are the maidens who walk in this path, for in them I will pour out my grace. And in all of you who are my children, my divine desire is to become disciples, because the moment of my departure is approaching and I want to leave you as teachers among humanity.

13. Walk with a slow step so that you will reach the end of the path and become the strong of the Earth, through humility and charity.

Love one another!

14. The men materialized in this time, have also called me. In them my Voice has resonated spiritually and the Master has given peace in abundance, but being with them, they did not want to have me and wanted to sow a different seed.

15. At this moment I receive you and I give you my essence and my light that you have been waiting for so long. Do not judge your brothers who are outside the path of truth, for you do not know if tomorrow you too will be confused in other paths. Pray, therefore, for the lost, for those who have fallen. I take away the confusion from you and give you milk and honey.

16. Today I come to repeat my word to you, reminding you of the teachings of times past. I no longer come to remind you of communion in the way that Jesus symbolized it in the Second Time with the bread and wine of the earth. The time when the material bread was offered to you in representation of my word has passed. Today the bread is my word and the sacred wine is the divine essence that I give you spiritually every moment.

17. Feed yourselves, feed yourselves, that is my will. Give the truth to the one who feeds on imposture. Bring the unbeliever closer to Me and make the discords and disunions disappear, so that the bread of eternal life may reach all my children, because if you have been about to fall, my love has come to save you. Like a saving anchor, my Spirit full of mercy, saves you in storms.

18. When you believed yourselves alone in the hour of trial, I made you feel my presence to encourage your faith.

19. Then your lips, which were already beginning to blaspheme, were silent, saying to me, "Lord, if you say that I am your chosen one, why do you allow my own brothers to hurt me?"

20. Ah, little ones, who have not yet resolved to be my disciples, when I have said: "Blessed is the one who is touched and knows how to be strong in the trial, and in it forgives his brother and blesses my name, because from his being light will spring up, which will convert to my Doctrine the one who has unknown him!"

21. Every good deed will have its reward, which will not be received on earth, but in the Hereafter. But how many of you would like to enjoy that glory here in the world, without knowing that he who works nothing for his spiritual life, when he enters it, will find himself without merit and great will be his repentance.

22. Little by little my Doctrine will make men understand the essence or purpose of life and then this brief passage through the Earth will be used for the good of the spirit, but

Love one another!

for this it is necessary that you forgive each other so that light and peace may arise among humanity.

23. But if you, who are my disciples at this time, do not give an example of these virtues, from whom can humanity expect?

24. Understand that this is said to you by the one who at that time gave his blood and his life to you, loving and forgiving a multitude who judged him, sentenced him and put him to death.

25. But the truth that is life, that is love, is immortal and here it is again among you, as my Spirit communicates through human understanding. My word of this time comes to repeat to you that lesson of "Love one another, as the Master loves his disciples". I also come to explain it, so that every mystery may be clarified and that book that I bequeathed to you and then men hid or closed, may be opened again before you.

26. Many veils will be torn. My word is a sword of light that destroys darkness.

27. Hidden lessons will come to light and unknown teachings will be revealed to you. Many mysteries will be dispelled. But these revelations you will not find in the books of the world but in this word.

28. Everyone who wants to be in truth, a child of light, enter respectfully into the depths of my word and there you will see your Teacher waiting for you to teach you.

29. Truly, truly, it will not be the doctrines of men that will make peace in the world and save this humanity from its abyss.

30. Here are the religions ignoring each other, claiming to be teaching my Doctrine.

31. That is why all those who at this time are destined to be my emissaries, my new disciples, are being defiled and purified, so that they may be worthy to bring this good news to their brothers.

32. In the Second Time there were twelve disciples who spread my Doctrine throughout the world. On the third day, twelve thousand from each tribe will be the ones who will make my teaching of truth and love known to all humanity.

33. Where are those one hundred and forty-four thousand? Elijah is gathering them together without it being an obstacle for some to meet in spirit and others incarnate. All will be spiritually united in this divine Work.

34. You will contemplate great events, many of them will surprise you, but I will give you the light with my lessons, so that you will never be confused. Study my word, for it

Love one another!

inspires you with love for your Father and for your brothers. It is not necessary to be part of the one hundred and forty-four thousand in order to serve the Father or become disciples of the Master. Those who are part of that number, are only those who have to open the way and be like guardians of my Work.

35. Today I come in Spirit. In the Second Half I was visible in the eyes of men, because I became a man.

36. When many saw me, they asked themselves, who is this who speaks in the name of God? And others said to them, he is the son of Mary and Joseph the carpenter, he is the Galilean. Then they mocked Jesus.

37. But the carpenter's son caused the blind from birth to contemplate the light and in the midst of it, the face of Jesus, who had healed them. These, feeling the miracle of the Master's caress, fell at his feet shouting loudly, that they recognized him as the promised Savior.

38. Amazed, the unbelievers wondered: How was it possible that this humble man whom they knew as one of many, did such wonders?

39. Today I come in the spirit and mankind will not be able to call me the carpenter's son, but truly I tell you, even at that time there was no justice to call me that. It was written that a virgin would conceive and the Word would take flesh in her womb. Joseph the patriarch, was on the path of the virgin and child, only a guardian angel visible to the eyes of men; on the other hand Mary, was the incarnation of divine maternal love and Mother of Jesus, who is the human part of Christ.

40. With simple lessons I will make you understand revelations that you call mysteries and that are not. I will teach you to pray, so that you will raise your thoughts to your Father in the hours of trial.

41. At all times you have been taught prayer.

42. Moses made you pray the last night you spent in Egypt and throughout your passage through the desert.

43. In the Second Time, I taught you the Lord's Prayer, so that inspired by it, you would turn to your Father in your needs and always keep in mind the promise of the coming of his Kingdom; so that you would turn to Him in demand of forgiveness, consulting with your conscience if you had already forgiven your debtors in the same way before.

Love one another!

44. Now I teach you the spiritual prayer, the one that does not come from the lips, but from the depths of your spirit and that with humility and trust they tell me "Lord, your will be done in us".

45. I taught you how to heal. Jesus was the balm, he was health, his word healed the one who heard it, his mantle gave health to the one he touched, his gaze imparted infinite comfort to the one who received it; even his robe, when touched by the faith of those who came to Him burdened with bitterness and ailments, restored peace to them, and even his blood, falling on the centurion's face, restored the lost light to his eyes.

46. Only love and charity, which is the daughter of that love, can perform these miracles. With them you will be able to heal.

47. Feel me very close to you, proof of this I give you in the difficult moments of your life. I have willed that you make your heart my dwelling place, so that you may feel my presence in it.

48. How is it that when I am in you, you do not know how to feel me? Some look for me in nature, others just feel me beyond everything material, more truly I tell you, that I am in everything and everywhere. Why should you always look for me outside of you, when I am also in your being?

49. Telling you who I am, you have not heard or understood the voice that speaks to you, and when you have seen me you do not know whom you have contemplated. This has been proof of your lack of spiritual sensitivity.

50. but you are coming before Me so that I can teach you and not just point out your imperfections. You come bringing in your spirit your past, as a beacon of restitution.

51. Then I take away your burden and make you rest, I take away your sadness, I offer you a delicacy igniting in your heart the light of hope.

52. How many hearts hardened by the trials of life, have felt dominated by the sweetness of my word. They have felt that they are comforted, that they are healed, that they are resurrected. This is how those who are to follow me attribute to my power and my love what they have received and their spirits can no longer turn away from Me, because their heart is full of gratitude and love and they would not change the whiteness of their spiritual garment for the regal garment of the most opulent monarch.

53. But there are those who stay with me and despite receiving my word as a torrent of crystal clear waters, they insist on their evil inclinations. Among these are those who imitate the envious Cain, seeing that their offering is less pleasing to the Lord than that of

Love one another!

the humble one who imitates the righteous Abel, they ignite their heart with anger and envy, drawing the two-edged sword that they carry on their tongue to sow pain in their brothers. And after leaving them sobbing, or having put them to death, they come before my sanctuary, lift up their thoughts to Me and hypocritically tell me that they love me.

54. But I do not throw away these hard-hearted and hard-hearted children from Me, I subject them to great trials and make them deeply feel my word. If they bend, they have triumphed, if they rebel, they will have to err again and wait another time.

55. Of all these I speak to you, so that you may become my good disciples and come to possess true wisdom.

56. Never flaunt knowledge, because behold, the Arcanum of the Father is only opened for the one who knocks at his door with humility.

57. If the men of science who move and transform your world were inspired by love and goodness, they would have already discovered how much light I have reserved for science for this time and not that minimal part with which they have become so puffed up.

58. Solomon was called wise, because his judgments, counsels and judgments were clothed with wisdom, and his fame crossed the borders of his kingdom, reaching other countries.

59. But this man, being king, prostrated himself humbly before his Lord asking for wisdom, power and protection, recognizing that he was only my servant and before Me he deposited his scepter and his crown. If all the sages, all the scientists did this, how great would be their wisdom, how many teachings still unknown, will my Arcanum reveal to you!

60. You, humble in material things, have received many lessons that have not been revealed to you by the wise men, nor by scientists.

61. The mystery of the resurrection of the flesh has been clarified by the revelation of the reincarnation of the spirit. Today you know that the purpose of this law of love and justice is for the spirit to be perfected, so that he will never be lost, because he will always find an open door as an opportunity that the Father gives him for his salvation.

62. My judgment in every spirit, through this law, is perfect and inexorable.

63. Only I know how to judge you, because every fate is incomprehensible to men. Thus, no one is discovered or betrayed to others.

Love one another!

64. And after getting lost in sins, so many struggles and vicissitudes and so much walking, the spirits will come before Me full of wisdom from experience, purified by pain, elevated by merits, fatigued by their long pilgrimage, but simple and joyful as children.

65. People, look at the time that is before you and listen to my word, for it is the way. Understand and fulfill your mission and bear with patience your sorrows, that there is no path that is clean of thistles to reach the summit of perfection.

66. The light of my word will unite men in this Third Time. My truth will shine in all understanding, making differences of creeds and cults disappear.

67. Today, while some love me in Jehovah and do not know Christ, others love me in Christ, ignoring Jehovah; while some recognize my existence as a Holy Spirit, others for my Trinity, argue and divide.

68. Now, I ask this humanity and those who lead it spiritually: Why distance yourselves from one another, when you are all recognizing the true God? If you love me in Jehovah, you are in the truth. If you love me through Christ, He is the way, the truth and the life. If you love me as the Holy Spirit, you draw closer to the Light. You have one God, one Father. There are not three divine persons who exist in God. If not a single Divine Spirit, which has manifested itself in three different phases to humanity and this in its smallness, penetrating into the depths, believed to look at three people where there is only one Spirit. Therefore, when you hear the name of Jehovah, think of God as Father and Judge. When you think of Christ, look at God in Him as a Teacher, as Love and when you try to understand where the Holy Spirit comes from, know that it is none other than God manifesting his infinite wisdom to the disciples who have advanced the most.

69. If the humanity of the first times had found it spiritually evolved, like this one now, I would have manifested Myself before it as a Father, as a Teacher and as a Holy Spirit, then men would not have seen three gods where there is only one. But they were not qualified to interpret my lessons and would have been confused and turned away from my path, to continue creating accessible and small gods, according to their imagination.

70. When men understand and accept this truth, they will regret having lived in ignorance because of a mistake that with a little love they would have avoided.

71. Know the Law, love the good, practice love and charity, grant your spirit the holy freedom to rise to his dwelling place and you will be loving me. Do you want a perfect model of what you have to do and what you have to be to get to Me? Imitate Christ, love me in Him, seek Me through Him, come to Me by his divine imprint, but do not love me

Love one another!

in his corporeal form or in his image, nor change the practice of his teachings by rites or forms, because you will be eternalized in your differences, in your enmity and in your fanaticism.

72. Love me in Christ, but in his spirit, in his doctrine and you will be fulfilling the eternal Law, because in Christ is summarized the justice, the love and the wisdom with which I have manifested to humanity the existence and the omnipotence of my Spirit.

73. If Christ is Love, can you believe that He is independent of Jehovah, if I am Love?

74. If the Holy Spirit is Wisdom, do you think that Spirit is independent of Christ if I am wisdom? Do you think that the Word and the Holy Spirit are different from each other?

75. It is enough to know something of the word that Jesus taught humanity, so that you understand that one God has existed and will be one forever. That is why I said to you through Him: "Whoever knows the Son knows the Father, because He is in Me and I am in Him." Then, announcing that in another time he would return among men, he not only said, "I will return," but promised to send the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of Consolation, the Spirit of Truth.

76. Why should Christ come separately from the Holy Spirit? Peradventure He could not bring in His Spirit truth, light and consolation?

77. How little have men penetrated into my truth! And in that little that they have penetrated, how much they have been confused! They think they have reached the bottom of the truth, but as long as they live using the truth to lie, to kill, to destroy peace and to ignore each other, which is the opposite of what my word teaches, men who walk on the path of truth will not be able to say.

78. I am sending my message to all of you at this time, a message promised to humanity by the lips of Jesus when he was among men.

79. I know that at first this teaching will be despised because it was delivered through humble and sinful creatures such as those who are my spokespersons, but the truth that this revelation contains will be imposed and the teaching will be heard, because in its essence the Holy Spirit is present, the Comforter and the promised Truth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 2

1. I am here, among you, in this hour in which your spirits listen to me and thank me.
2. Every time a new year presents itself, humanity is filled with hope, although there are also those who feel fear. Why are you afraid of life and times? They are always the same, you are the ones who pass. Today you are children and tomorrow men; today you are on Earth, tomorrow no longer; today you are born and tomorrow you die.
3. You are at the consummation of time. Your spirit is no longer subject to material life; he has penetrated into eternity. You are atoms of my Divinity. I am eternal. I always have been. The Divine Spirit never ages. I am immutable and imperishable. The beginning and the end, the Alpha and the Omega. From Me you sprouted, and therefore to Me you will return.
4. Certainly, each year that comes is a mystery to men, but truly I tell you that it is a new step that you will have to take on the path of your evolution.
5. Do not be afraid of the future because you do not know it, do not see it wrapped in darkness, think that I am time and eternity: think that I am in the future.
6. You, people, know something about the future, because I am revealing it to you and among you you have prophets who penetrate into the future by my will, and they testify to you about it.
7. You have no right to doubt, you are not the blind ones who are afraid of stumbling on the way.
8. I have prepared paths for all men so that they may find peace, I have pointed out paths for them so that they may find me in all my truth.
9. Ah humanity, that you have me so close and do not feel me!
10. I have given you the secret of peace which is the love of one another.
11. The time will come when peace will be so greatly desired by men that they will seek it by all means: in religions, in science and in doctrines. Believers and those who call themselves atheists and free thinkers, they will all go to the same point in search of that peace, and when they find it, they will find themselves in front of Me.
12. See that at this moment you are listening to this word, but that you will soon cease to hear it. It will not be in this year when this manifestation ends, but until the moment appointed by my will: 1950.

Love one another!

13. Remember those who heard me a long time ago, that I said to you, "My word will descend from the top of the new mountain and you will be on the skirt of it to receive it."

14. From the first understanding that I used for this manifestation, I told you that this divine communication, which began in 1866, would have its end in 1950; and that after that year you would not be orphans, because my presence would be felt closer, if you knew how to prepare.

15. You are on the first day of the year 1941, therefore, ten years you will still hear my word, enough time for many of your brothers to know this doctrine, so that many who have not believed, believe; and many who have not been obedient, rise up fulfilling my commands.

16. My humble and meek word will have sweetness for the one who suffers and will be like dew and perfume, for every spirit. This word, which so many have denied and so many have been pleased to profane, will be for everyone like a caress.

17. Do not believe that your country will be the only one to receive my spiritual blessings, no, from the beginning I have prepared the inheritance for each of the nations of this world.

18. My Truth will return to penetrate into every dwelling, as at that time Jesus penetrated into the temples dedicated to the worship of God, and surprised the priests, the elders and the doctors of the Law with his word.

19. Who will imitate me in this time? Who will be those who do not fear humanity? Those who bear witness to the truth through their works. Verily I say to you, whoever finds himself telling the truth, he will not fear even death, like his Teacher.

20. It was high time that this word had resounded in the interior of temples and churches, and that its echo had reached the men of power. But it is necessary that those who carry it purify themselves and amend themselves to be worthy messengers of it, and behold, the times have passed without you having had that preparation.

21. I am not demanding any sacrifice from you, I just want your works to be spontaneous and your true love. However, do not forget the example of obedience and submission of Abraham, when the Father asked him for the life of Isaac, the beloved son. Who of the men of this time, of those who love me, would give me that proof of obedience, of love and of faith?

22. My apostles preached my Truth, and when men judged them, they did not flee from death.

Love one another!

23. He who lives in the truth can fear nothing.
24. Your path, people, is strewn with beautiful examples.
25. The light of the Sixth Candlestick illuminates the men of this time, plus the five seals that have passed, also left their light on the spirits.
26. When you have come before this radiant light, some in spirit and others in matter, you have asked for what you were called. Then you have heard that voice that says to you, "I am the lamb slain for your sake and I have come to enlighten your spirit so that you may love one another and come to Me."
27. I come in Spirit at this time. My light descends like tongues of fire to men so that they can speak of my Law in all languages.
28. One hundred and forty-four thousand incarnated and disembodied spirits will open the way at this time. They will be forerunners, prophets and messengers. They are the ones marked by Me to go before the armies.
29. To these appointed, the name of the tribe to which they belonged in the First Time has been revealed, so that they may know that then they made a covenant with their God and the time has come by the way of the Lord; but at this time every name of tribe has disappeared because it is not the Lord who draws borders to divide men.
30. When in 1950 for the last time my ray descends through the speaker, everything will be prepared for the times to come; but as long as this time has come, I will continue to give you my lesson, more before, deposit your sorrows in Me, rest, and when you have mitigated your pain, when your crying has dried up, raise your spirit so that in him it will be my teaching.
31. I do not want hunger or thirst in any of my disciples, I want to see you satisfied that you have eaten and drunk the bread and wine of my love. Only in this way will you be able to do works worthy of Me among mankind. Do not forget that with each passing day, the moment of my departure approaches and whoever does not take advantage of this teaching time, will later feel orphaned.
32. It was not He who brought you to this manifestation. My voice called you on the roads and led you here. Now you know that you have come to know the mission that you will have to fulfill on Earth. In my word you have known what is your beginning and what is your end. You have had the revelation that you are part of a people who in three times have received the manna of the spirit.

Love one another!

33. If you study everything that happened to the people of Israel in the first two times spiritually, you will see that the same thing has happened to you in the present time.
34. The life of that people, their history, is a lesson, a parable for all mankind; it is a book of teaching, the law of which I revealed to you on Mount Sinai.
35. Today this book is opened before your spirit and you see new teachings springing out of it; because what you did not understand at that time, today you are understanding.
36. Your spirit can knock on the doors of the afterlife in demand for wisdom, your spiritual capacity allows you to get closer to the Master so that He delivers the new teachings contained in his Arcanum.
37. People: seeing you walking the paths of the world, dragging chains of hardships and imperfections, I send you my love to help you on your path of evolution.
38. You are walking in a desert, and in the middle of it I have caused palm trees to be born so that you may shade yourselves and have rest.
39. I have caused to flow from the barren rock of your heart, an inexhaustible spring so that you may drink and never thirst again.
40. Today I will not give you lands in the world for you to cultivate; you will find your lands in the hearts. Some have come to start farming, others to finish their planting.
41. Parents should not pretend that because they fulfill family duties, they cannot think of doing good to others.
42. Let not men tell me that they feel incapable of teaching my Law. I tell you all that there are plenty of opportunities on your way for you to sow my seed without wasting your time and without neglecting your duties.
43. Serve me and I will serve you.
44. Do not suffer disappointment if by sowing love in your children or in your brothers you reap ingratitude. You know well what Jesus sowed in the world and what He gathered, but He told you that the harvest is not in the world, but in heaven, when the time has come. You also, disciples, imitate the Master in patience. Do not seek rewards or compensations on earth, but wait for the hour of your joy in the hereafter.
45. Think that I have come down to judge your works and to discover your merits and weaknesses. I pour out my grace in every spirit, I put you to the test and I ask you: If you have possessed my Law since the beginning of time and I have commanded you to watch

Love one another!

over the peoples to convert you to my teaching, why have you not presented your harvest to me, today that you have returned to the earth at the consummation of time?

46. I have come into this age in the spirit, and I ask you to fulfill the precepts that I left you in the Second Time, when I dwelt among you. I seek in your spirit the echo of my words and in your path the imprint of my steps, and I do not find them. Have you practiced and taught love? In spite of everything, you can repair your faults and make up for lost time, because I give you a new opportunity. And you must work not only for yourselves, but also for your brothers who will come to communicate with me in a more perfect way in the days of peace that are approaching.

47. You have in Me a tireless Teacher and a perfect Father who loves you and corrects you. What would you do if I only granted you benefits in exchange for strict compliance with my Law?

48. In speaking thus to you, you weep inwardly for your faults and seek a pleasing offering: you introduce me to blessed childhood, and ask me to forgive your sins for her innocence, and I answer you: if you know how to cultivate her heart and keep it in virtue, I will receive your offering.

49. I do not want to judge you with rigor, but I am preparing you at a time propitious to the elevation of your spirit, so that you may work and be nourished by my word. In him you will witness great trials, the elements have been unleashed and many peoples will be hit by great whirlwinds and will only be forgiven through the intercession of divine maternal love represented by Mary.

50. You will see the multitudes coming to this nation in search of divine signs and proofs and I will receive them, erase from their minds every misinterpretation of my word and show them the truth. And they will bow to my love.

51. There you have Mary, your tender Mother, waiting for your obedience. She knows that my Spirit is saddened by human imperfections and comes to you to inspire you with good and strives to lead you to achieve perfect peace.

52. At this Time, while humanity is purifying and weeping, you will be prepared by my word to bring comfort and peace to hearts. The pain will be like a crucible in which the spirit will be perfected to become worthy of reaching Me Everyone has received my strength and in the greatest trials they will come out ahead.

53. I receive your fulfillment of one year, as I have received that of all my creatures. I bless your good intentions, and every seed that has not been well cultivated, I leave in you so that you can continue to fertilize it until it is perfected. You, know how to

Love one another!

distinguish what is pleasing to me so that you may always live in compliance with my Law.

54. Do not prevaricate, do not pronounce my name if you are not prepared. Dignify yourselves so that you may be recognized and your example may invite your brothers to follow me, and I may say to them: Disciples, welcome are you, who humbly arrive at these enclosures, like sheep that arrive at the pasture led by the voice of their shepherd.

55. He who walks this path, clothed with good will, never feels tired.

56. If there are lurkers on the path, I have given you weapons to defend yourself, not the murder weapon to hurt your brother, but prayer, by which you are strong and invincible.

57. I am your destiny and therefore, if you comply with my Law you will all return to Me, but it is necessary that you put the means for you to advance on the path of your evolution.

58. Make my word yours, it is your inheritance, recognize the power that it contains. Whoever possesses it will be able to save a region in the midst of a trial.

59. "The earth will have to tremble from one end to the other," it is written, and it is necessary that there be in those days of darkness, men full of faith so that they may be like torches that illuminate the path of others.

60. I do not want this people, whom I have come to awaken at this time, to fall back into their slumber, because alas! the painful awakening of humanity will wake him up and when he gets up in a daze to bring comfort to his fellow men, he will find that they are no longer on Earth, but are in the hereafter.

61. Which one of you, when listening to the voices of confusion, anguish and pain of men, will pretend to turn his back on them and flee, distrusting the power that the practice of my teaching gives you to do something for them? Do you not believe in my word, when I have told you that in the hour of trial it will be I who will speak with your lips and manifest my power in your works?

62. The one who doubts, will be stripped of virtues and needy, like the one who has nothing to give to the one who asks.

63. This is the Third Time, in which your spirit has the thought that it will have to receive from the Father the gifts and powers indispensable to rise above the reigning materialism and perversity, more truly I tell you that the gifts are in your spirit from the beginning.

Love one another!

64. Some have come to Me, tired of illnesses, and others to ask Me for proof to believe in my presence. The first have recognized that in order to come to Me clean, purification was necessary. These are following me.

65. The seconds, when they have received what they were looking for, have moved away without giving importance to my word, without even sensing where and before Whom they were.

66. And others who came sure of finding only material goods on this path, finding themselves before this banquet with spiritual delicacies, felt disappointed and also went away in search of better paths. They will have to know that "the kingdom of the spirit is not of this world."

67. More to all I receive. There has not been one who knocks on my doors, which have not been opened to him. I tell you this, because there will also be someone knocking at your doors and that will be Me, who I will humbly knock as the needy one does.

68. You say to me: Master, how is it possible that you manifest yourselves as the one in need, before our door? and I tell you: Do not be surprised or think it impossible, I will come hidden in the hearts of the poor, the sick, the defeated and the sad, knocking at the door of your charity, and I will tell you: Quiet your mind and your spirit, so that you may take advantage of the teaching that I have brought you.

69. In this time when you will learn to practice, to explain and to live my doctrine that today you come to receive in these precincts and that tomorrow you will rise to spread among humanity.

70. In my word I speak to all my children, both present and absent from this manifestation, both to those who have already been on earth and to those who are to come. Everyone takes from it what corresponds to him.

71. At this time, this doctrine will be the light that leads humanity along the path of truth, because men have closed their eyes to this light and truly I tell you, the blind will not be able to guide the blind, without stumbling or falling into the abyss.

72. The Spirit of Truth is in each of my chairs. Take advantage of this time of my communication, keep my word zealously and never disinherit yourselves.

73. My love will overcome the hardness of your heart. As in that Second Time, the door of salvation is open; come and through it enter the path that will lead your spirit to the promised land.

Love one another!

74. The leaf of the tree does not move without my will. If I have come to communicate with you, it is because this has been my will, and at the bottom of it there are very high designs for each of you and for the Universe.

75. Men are washing themselves in this time with great pain and from that sinful humanity today, tomorrow the generations will arise that will communicate from spirit to Spirit with my Divinity.

76. Those who reach that time will marvel at the greatness of my Work and the fulfillment of my word. Then you will see the children teaching, doctrinating and bearing witness to Me with true spirituality, the young people and men leaving behind the joys and pleasures of the world to dedicate themselves to the practice of my teachings, declaring that the time in which they live is that announced by the prophets.

77. And those who today, listening to my word, have been lazy or unbelieving, before those examples will feel ashamed.

78. They will not listen to my word through the sinful and imperfect human mouthpiece, but they will listen in their conscience to the voice of their Lord.

79. To you who hear me, I have to listen to me through this communication that being very high, is not the most perfect, Ten years are still left and so that tomorrow you will not mourn the lost time, take advantage of it, because later a time of greater elevation will begin for this people.

80. If you do not keep my word now, then, when this manifestation does not exist, you will come to these houses of prayer with the pain in your heart to ask your Father to speak to you, to communicate again by human understanding, but you will not listen to him again. You will contemplate those who were my spokespersons who for that manifestation will have been silent and will only tell you to rise spiritually.

81. It is my will that you not profane my command. I do not want that when you come before Me, I have to say to you: "Depart from Me, for I do not know you" and then it will be in your spirit a harsh restitution.

82. I speak to you of spiritual lessons that are within your reach and there are still those who doubt my word, what would it be if I spoke to you of divine manifestations and described eternity to you? Then you would say to me: What are you talking to us about, Father, I don't understand you at all?

83. I entrust you to my new prophets, those who can look at something from beyond. They will give you events that are to come.

Love one another!

84. Here is my lesson, disciples, I do not prolong it so that you will not get tired and I will have to repeat it on a new occasion. But if you want to take advantage of my teachings, regenerate yourselves and put an end to all evil or vice.

85. You will then see how insensibly egoism, hypocrisy, vanity, materialism will fall from your heart and instead, you will begin to practice true charity, that which does not expect any reward.

86. You will be offended and will not be surprised that you did not slap back as you did in times past. Then you will rise up full of gratitude to your teacher, saying to me, "Lord, you alone teach us these lessons and strengthen us in these trials."

87. I am the Vine and you are the Branches, therefore bear the same fruit that I have given you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 3

1. Here is the bread of eternal life, you have not eaten it for a long time.
2. You waited a long time for me and when you least thought about it, a light shone in the firmament; when you asked where it came from and what it meant, they told you: it is Elijah, who comes to prepare humanity, to make it worthy of communication with the Master.
3. Like a shepherd who gathers and counts his sheep and hurriedly looks for the one who goes astray to present the complete number to his Lord, so Elijah has loved you, led you and made you feel the warmth of the fold.
4. When I have seen you thus prepared, I have offered you my bread with which you are feeding yourselves forever.
5. Whoever has truly eaten of this bread has enjoyed and tasted my peace.
6. And this nourishment, which is my divine word, springs from the lips of a human being, as one more manifestation that in truth God dwells in the conscience of man.
7. Why should I take away from you the joy that you felt me in yourselves?
8. He feels me in himself, the one who carries peace and purity in his heart, although I am in all spirits no matter how much they have sinned. He who has been, will never die and who exists, carries me in himself, because I am Life.
9. Between God and His creatures, there are bonds that can never be broken, but if men feel estranged from their heavenly Father, it is because of their lack of spirituality or lack of faith.
10. Neither death, nor lack of love will be able to destroy the bond that unites you to Me
11. No one can flee from my presence, there is no dwelling or any place where you can hide from Me, because wherever you go, I am with you and wherever you meet, you are in My presence.
12. Do not be content with knowing this, it is necessary that you feel me so that you may let me manifest in your works.
13. Meditate: if I am in you, where have you taken me when you sin?
14. I speak to you this way, because I have to remove the ash that is in your heart until I find a spark of light in it.

Love one another!

15. I give you strength to withstand trials.

16. I see how yours tear you apart and subject you to trials; for some they have been their parents and for others their children their greatest obstacles to follow me.

17. Many have come crying before this demonstration, knowing that in order to hear me, they have had to leave their home at war and yet they have insisted on listening to me.

18. How many tears, how many prayers, how much patience in waiting for those to recognize this Truth!

19. There are those who have had to leave their home in search of freedom to listen to my word; there are those who have had to leave their region so as not to be singled out by relatives and friends; those who have lost their job, and are mocked and called sorcerers and some who have been denied bread.

20. How can I not receive you with tenderness, how can I not pour out my balm on your wounds when you are suffering like this for following me! But do not complain about anyone, do not accuse any of your brothers; leave your cause to me, for truly I tell you, Those who have hurt you the most will be the most repentant and humble who come to Me asking for balm and forgiveness. They will then say to me: Lord, forgive me, how much I hurt my son's heart! Another will say: Master, I did not know my husband because he followed you and I punished him by turning away from his bed to live in his bedroom because I judged him full of darkness. They will ask me for forgiveness, confess their faults and recognize that they often received benefits through those whom they had unknown. Then I will tell them: While you were thinking about how to make life more painful for those my labourers, they, in silence and solitude, watched over you. But truly I tell you, disciples, you are forgiven of Me, and do you also forgive them from the heart?

21. Christ, from that time he taught you the perfect forgiveness that is born of love, today I come in spirit, but my teaching is the same.

22. Enjoy having the perfect model as a Teacher. Truly I tell you, neither before nor after Christ have you had an example like the one He gave you.

23. Would the Teacher be perfect if the disciple surpassed him in wisdom? No.

24. Your spirits will become very great, but never greater than that of your Lord; the higher your spirits, the higher and greater you will contemplate your God.

25. The proud man will always fall down in the end because of his deeds, because believing he fought for him, he actually fought against himself.

26. Pride is the origin of many evils and sufferings among God's creatures.

Love one another!

27. Since the first disobedient rose up before my Law, how much misery and how much darkness he left in his wake! since then, evil has existed as an invisible force. I allowed that force to exist only to test you and for yourselves I want to exterminate it.

28. But do not therefore blame your faults and falls on a certain being who personifies that force; think that for every temptation there is a virtue in your spirit to combat evil.

29. Understand and analyze the moment in which you live. I announced to you in the Second Time that I would return and I told you what the signs of my coming would be. I want humanity to recognize that these signs have already appeared.

30. If I told you that I would be back, it is because I had something else to tell you and that at that time I still could not reveal it to you because you had not understood it.

31. Now I come in spirit and in truth I tell you: There are those who think that in the early days I was closer to you than today: they judge wrongly because in each of my comings I have been getting closer to you. Remember that in the First Time I descended on a mountain and from there I sent my Law engraved on a stone to you; in the Second Time, I left the top of the mountain to go down to your valleys, becoming a man to dwell among you; and in this time to get closer, I have made your heart my abode to manifest myself there and speak from within to humanity.

32. There are those who doubt despite hearing these teachings and of these who doubt, some will come to believe and others will continue in their unbelief. But the year 1950 will come and how cold you will feel in your spirit, how you will be enveloped by hurricane winds because then there will be a beginning of great pains and trials among humanity!

33. After my departure in 1950, the earth will tremble and the cry of men will reach heaven and all this will be in the likeness of the darkness and the hurricane that overshadowed Jerusalem on the day the Son of God expired.

34. For many, this will be a time of resurrection. The spirits fallen into darkness will rise to a life of light.

35. Prophesied was this Era. It was written that I would return. But behold, when they heard my teaching through a man, many doubted and denied me, others did not attach the slightest importance to my manifestation.

36. Seeing the insensitivity and hardness of men before my word, I have had to do those works that you call miracles to awaken some to the faith and attract the attention of others.

Love one another!

37. Today one and tomorrow another, they have been staying around my word, I have symbolically pointed them in their forehead. It is the divine mark that they bring in their spirit, and then I have appointed them farmers of my lands.

38. They will not need books of science, philosophies or doctrines to teach; the light of my Holy Spirit will be in their understanding and their only book will be my word.

39. Blessed are those who felt faith and stayed with me, because they have had great pleasure with the divine concert of my teachings.

40. Being children of God is what makes you worthy of this grace, because your merits are still scarce. I have not contemplated your stains, because there has been a cloak that has hidden them, but to whom does this pious cloak belong? To Mary, your loving Mother, who watches tirelessly over each of her children.

41. It was granted to you to dwell in the world in this Third Age, which will be that of perfection, which Elijah opened by manifesting his spirit through human understanding, and announced my communication to you in the same way.

42. But the stage of preparation by means of human faculties comes to an end. Soon my word will cease to be heard in these enclosures and those who did not know how to keep it in their hearts, will feel like orphans, and there will be those who, believing far from their Lord, will later go after religions where to find me.

43. On the other hand, those who have learned my divine maxims will be the strong ones of the third Time, because the way will be made clear to them.

44. I have called this Era the time of light and see, my children, the nations engaged in bloody fratricidal wars.

45. You who have been called by Me the children of light, pray for your brothers, watch over the peoples so that this light reaches their spirits and tomorrow they will penetrate the way of my Law.

46. When will men be true disciples of Christ? I, through Jesus, have always taught you obedience, humility and charity: this is the way.

47. I have announced to you the arrival of great multitudes from other countries of the earth. Material motives in appearance will bring them to your nation, but in the background it will be so that they receive the "good news" of the word that I brought to you at this time.

48. But seriously meditate on this mission, what are you going to deliver, to teach or to testify, if you do not prepare yourselves, nor do you prepare your children?

Love one another!

49. Meditate on your responsibility, so that you may increase your efforts to penetrate my doctrine and when the hour comes when they knock on your doors, you will be prepared to offer the divine delicacy, through your thoughts, words and deeds.

50. Have faith by surrendering yourselves to Me and then I will speak through your mouth.

51. I also know how to tell you that from parents who know how to elevate themselves and spiritualize their life, I will make children sprout who bring health and strength in their body and a message of wisdom in their spirit.

52. In this house of prayer where you gather to listen to me, you will find the consolation to your sorrows and the courage to face the trials that will come; but also your spirit, when it rises, shows me the seed that it is gathering with its work.

53. Truly I tell you that the spirit will never feel fatigue working in my lands, therefore the rest of the tomb will not be for him, even after the death of his matter, he will continue working for his elevation and perfection.

54. If my word has come to illuminate the path of your spiritual struggle on Earth, you will find greater light in the hereafter as you continue your journey towards the Creator.

55. My divine light shines throughout the universe.

56. Obey my Law, but may your obedience be born of an understanding of the Father's infinite love for you. Listen to Me and pray, but do not get up on the roads before you feel strong, because you will not be able to resist the hurricanes or the whirlwinds.

57. I am showing you the way and preparing you so that you will never abandon it; truly I tell you: he who sows good in my name, which is charity, love and peace, he goes on my way and will find salvation.

58. The only penance I ask of you is that you master selfishness, so that you may serve your fellow men with purity and goodwill.

59. Study carefully this word that I give you through many spokespersons, because each of them has his own gift. Do not despise the one who seems clumsy to you, because when this demonstration is over at the end of 1950, how many will want to listen to me again even if it was through the one who did not satisfy them.

60. But I will grant you the grace that my word may be written by those whom I have appointed and prepared for this mission, so that tomorrow you will not feel like the orphan who lost his inheritance; and when the crowds and the last ones come before you, you will show them the book of my teachings as the most faithful and true of the

Love one another!

testimonies of what I told you, because in order for you to be with your life and your word as a book of truth and examples, you still lack a lot.

61. That book will awaken many sleeping spirits and their hidden gifts will be developed, its reading will inspire and prepare the new generations taking them step by step to spiritual communication with my Divinity.

62. Farmers, take pleasure in thinking that I chose you sinners to become my instruments and save lost others. Can you ever get tired or tired of bringing peace, relief or joy to those who suffer for lack of these virtues? Never seek the desert or the solitude of the bedroom to prevent the lamentations from reaching you; recognize that this is a decisive time for every spirit and that you have to face the pain. Soon you will plant trees by my will in different regions, this is what I have called the precincts and houses of prayer in my word; prepare yourselves for this and let the spiritual world manifest itself in a wide way among you, so that you may have the right explanation of my teachings.

63. The time that remains for you to listen to these messengers of my Divinity is short. The year 1950 is near and what advance in my Work are you going to present me? See that I have awakened you from deep spiritual lethargy so that you will not imitate the virgins of the parable who let their lamp go out; if you sleep when you hear the last word of your Lord, you will wake up surprised.

64. Look among you at those who come tired of walking. Some come calm before their conscience; others, on the other hand, arrive with regrets.

65. You are all attracted by the rumor that I am speaking to humanity, and when you hear this word, you hear that the Father says to you: "I am here among men to make them hear my teaching and fulfill a promise to them"

66. Here you have a new opportunity to listen to the Teacher and receive his lessons. I am reminding each one of his gifts and pointing out his mission; whoever is constant and strong on the way, will soon know my Kingdom.

67. No one will be able to snatch the light from the one who zealously knows how to keep it and with his virtue knows how to make it shine.

68. You are passengers in this earthly life and as disciples of this spiritual teaching, you must understand this. I receive you all with perfect love and with that love I judge you. How different is the judgment of your Lord from the judgment of men!

69. Of the one hundred and forty-four thousand designated by Me, for the performance of a spiritual mission, one part will listen to my word through these spokespersons, another

Love one another!

will spiritually receive my commands helped by the gift of intuition and another, dwelling in the hereafter, will fulfill his mission on humanity in a spiritual way.

70. My light is to shine in all the places of the earth.

71. Some ask the Master when these events will take place, and truly I tell you that much also depends on your will and perseverance.

72. Those who do not awaken while being in matter will be lifted up from the earth so that their spirit may be stripped of everything that binds them, or prevents them from recognizing my Work.

73. I have told you many times: do not wait for better times to work, because you do not know if those that come will be more difficult.

74. Fulfill so that I do not have to claim from you later many mistakes that humanity commits.

75. There are those who say to me, "Father, wait for me a while longer" and behold, I tell you: I can wait more and more for the return of the son, because I am eternity, but think that I have sent you to conquer it.

76. Others say to me, "Lord, raise me up better from this world, because I can no longer."

77. When will you live according to your destiny? When will you realize that many of your sorrows are the atonement through which you are unloading yourselves from a heavy burden of imperfections? Only understanding and conformity can give you peace.

78. How slowly you have walked the path of the knowledge of the spirit.

79. You have lived through many centuries of revelations and experiences and I still find you as fragile infants when I see that you do not know how to answer a question, or when you do not know how to get ahead in the trials that you encounter in your path.

80. I want you all to become my disciples, that you all manage to get rid of that which has prevented you from looking straight at the truth.

81. Always meditate spiritually so that you will not encounter difficulties in understanding my Word. Forget that you were the ones who could not imagine that God was invisible, that when you thought of Me, you instantly forged in your mind the figure of a human being of gigantic proportions, a being that although with form, did not let himself be seen and was always hidden behind a thick veil of mystery.

82. If I became a man in Jesus, it was not to make you understand that God has a human form, but to make me see and hear from those who were blind and deaf to everything that

Love one another!

is divine. If the body of Christ had been the form of Jehovah, truly I tell you, it would not have bled or died, it was a perfect body but humanized and sensitive so that humanity could see it and through it hear the voice of his heavenly Father.

83. Whenever your concept of the divine has been far from reality, I have come to your aid to destroy fantasies and unrealities and make you penetrate the true path.

84. I am the Way, the Truth and the Life. My doctrine does not speak of death. If I speak to you frequently about the existence of the spiritual kingdom, it is that there is life and eternal happiness as a promise for your spirit, but I do not do it so that you desire death and hate this life.

85. My Word at this time speaks to you about the spiritual life, and it is because you have already reached in your evolution that chapter of the Book of Life, which shows to the spirit the unrevealed mysteries.

86. If man has a spirit, it is natural that the spirit reveals to him some signs of his nature; but I have already told you that as long as the influence of matter does not submit to the dominion and dictates of the spirit, man will be able to penetrate very little into himself to look at his inner light and hear his spiritual voice.

87. When you come to have a moment of recollection and meditation, without realizing it you penetrate into communion with the spiritual and you have the feeling of the eternal and that something of that eternity lives and pulsates in your being. This is how in the early times humanity discovered that in itself it carried a being, a nature that was not of this world, but belonged to another dwelling; and this did not frighten her, on the contrary, it filled her with hope, because she saw that her life was not limited to the brief existence on this Earth; he foresaw that his spirit, when detached from the body, would rise to a mansion in which he would find a joy that he had not found in this world, a just satisfaction for his high ideal.

88. I came into the world to strengthen with my doctrine all those inspirations and to these dreamers of worlds of wisdom, of love and of justice, where there are no tears, miseries or discords, I dedicated my Sermon on the Mount, so that they would persevere in their hope.

89. With what gentleness and love the first teachers of Christianity taught humanity. The strength of his word was in the truth of his works, with which they converted and invited to spirituality.

90. I call them teachers, because they taught according to my example. If someone later wanted to teach forcing to believe without understanding the meaning of my teachings,

Love one another!

that has not been a teacher. If he has used force depriving his brothers of the freedom to think, to believe and to reason, he has not imitated me and has deprived the spirits of the desire to penetrate to the bottom of my revelations.

91. When my name and my doctrine have been taken to subjugate peoples or to instill fear and by that fear men have been forced to believe, I tell you that the end that has been pursued has not been spiritual, but has gone after earthly power. How different was the Master's purpose when he gave you his words and examples, which you could condense into that phrase "My kingdom is not of this world"!

92. Enter into my boat, for she will never capsize; but do not doubt, as Peter did, believing that the Master was asleep, because it would no longer be my voice, but pain that would say to you: "Ah men of little faith".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 4

1. Every time you come to listen to my word, you feel that you leave your pain in Me, but why, when I return to you, do you again present to me your heart full of bitterness?
2. It is time for you to learn to retain my peace.
3. This Era is one of preparation and trees are springing up everywhere in towns, cities and counties to provide their spiritual shade to the walkers.
4. Those walkers are the multitudes that are arriving before this manifestation, and when they hear my word that tells them that in other times they have already shaded themselves under the foliage of the Tree of Life, they intimately recognize that they have not been able to take advantage of the times to approach the promised land.
5. Who among you, feeling that he is facing a new opportunity to redeem himself, will deny me again as he did in the past times? Who will shun his mission and ignore the voice of his conscience? Who will remain sleeping the dream of his materialism, after having been awakened by this voice?
6. Your spirit has been shaken when, in spite of your restlessness, you have listened to the Father tell you that he loves you, that he forgives you and helps you to regenerate so that you may reach Him.
7. You have bowed down before my divine love and full of joy you get up looking for the sick so that they hurry to reach the presence of the Master and heal their ills in Him.
8. Behold the tree, offering to men its spiritual fruits.
9. I am the Tree of Eternal Life. Remember Christ on the cross, he was like a tree, whose arms like branches were lovingly extended to give shade to humanity; his words poured slowly into that crowd and his blood falling drop by drop, were like fruits detached from the divine Tree.
10. Next is the year 1950, in which you will stop listening to this word that is heavenly fruit for you, and then the tree, the fruit and the shadow, will be in your spirit.
11. Those who are materialized and fanatical about my word by that time will try to hold me back and ask me to speak to them for a while longer in this form; but that cannot be because I have made my will known to you and it is written.
12. The nightingales who have given my word will be silent for this manifestation and I will reward their obedience with the gift of the word and inspiration.

Love one another!

13. You do not yet know what in my high judgments I have prepared for those times. From today I tell you, that in that blessed hour I want you all to do my will and to be obedient and meek as sheep.

14. But it is not my will that you judge one another; it will be my perfect righteousness that judges each of my children.

15. Listen to me, people: do not leave me talking only in the desert; you still have time to meditate and learn.

16. Let no one pretend to do his will, although man will be able to do his own temporarily, because the justice of the Lord comes to him and then only what is decreed by him is fulfilled.

17. Prepare yourselves, prophets of the Third Time, so that you may alert the multitudes so that they will not be surprised by false Christs and false communications.

18. Do not doubt these words just because I am delivering them to you through a clumsy and humble spokesman.

19. Get up and announce these teachings to everyone, because the time is already very short.

20. A single word of light will suffice to keep your brothers awake.

21. To exchange defects for qualities, will be the noble aspiration of the coming spiritualists, those who on the ruins of human life, raise a higher kingdom.

22. It will be the generations of the future who will build that moral world, of high science and spirituality; but you present, you can do a lot. With a little good will you will remove the ruins, the debris of a past of errors and desecrations, leaving only the light of a long and painful experience. If you strive to lead yourself along the path of good feelings, so that your mind may be occupied with the virtues and your lips may be the faithful instrument of truth and inspiration that germinates in your spirit. I will bless you and make you glimpse the light of that kingdom of peace that you will build together.

23. Although your feet are touching the earth, do not let your desires stop there. Raise your aspirations higher and higher, without forgetting to give to God what is God's and to the world what corresponds to him.

24. My word is for everyone, but not everyone receives it in the same way. Many listen to her indifferently, but there are those who could no longer live without the delight of listening to me. Among these, I have contemplated the one who comes without having tasted material food and, upon hearing my word, has forgotten his needs and

Love one another!

deprivations, and when he has left the enclosure, he has felt so full of strength and hope, of peace and consolation, that he has come to mutter: Certainly "man does not live by bread alone, but by every word that comes from God".

25. Only I contemplate what each heart holds, without anyone knowing it; I find sad, thirsty, sick or fatigued sheep; loveless and homeless creatures who, however, when listening to me, say: "I am happy listening to the divine Master, because all my sorrows dissipate and my heart is flooded with light and joy."

26. Others, on the other hand, become lethargic and do not allow their hearts to be softened as in the first days when they heard the voice of their Lord, but how to continue the lesson, while some listen and others do not, while some feel me and others remain insensitive?

27. Disciples: come back to yourselves, listen to me and feel me as before. Remember when you confessed that this word was your life and the light of your destiny. Do not forget that today I am telling you that what you need will be given to you at the right time.

28. Put oil back on your lamp so that the flame of faith and knowledge may shine again.

29. Do not sleep, watch and pray, for the Master may surprise you by penetrating your stay as before, as in those days of spiritual enthusiasm, when at every step you felt my presence. You will see how your life will be illuminated again with that light that without realizing it stopped illuminating you and it will restore your confidence in a future full of abundance and wisdom.

30. Give me one and the other your thoughts; offer me your heart, every bitterness and suffering will be like flowers that I receive; flowers of pain, of bitterness, of disappointment, but flowers at last, because they speak of purification, of aroma that rises towards Me.

31. Penetrate in silence, O spirits who receive my light while your heart expresses its sorrows to me, leave your tears in Me and instead take my balm.

32. The Father, the Supreme Being is contemplating you. Do not show yourselves defeated or powerless before Him, because in forming you He gave you His strength.

33. If your sorrow is intense, His mercy is greater. Do merits of faith, of love and do not doubt that He will take you forever to the Kingdom of his goodness and his wisdom.

34. Humanity: trust in Me and when you feel faint, give me the weight of your cross while you recover your strength.

Love one another!

35. Know that this world is a purifying source and that when you leave it to return to your true abode, your spirit will shine like light in the spaces. Remember that I told you: Whoever seeks me finds me, whoever seeks, finds. You have searched for Me and you find yourselves in front of Me.

36. But there are also those who, looking for me, cannot find me, because they do so where I cannot be. They come to doubt even my existence without knowing that they have me very close, that they carry me in themselves.

37. They do not find me in their own hearts, because they are like closed temples. The peace and light that exists in them was hidden. But there is the true sanctuary where I live waiting for you to penetrate to him to tell you about deep revelations and explain to you the why of many mysteries. When you have penetrated, you know where you have come from and where fate is leading you, and you are amazed that you have found me where you never contemplated anything before. But he who does not know that sanctuary, builds his temple materially, raises an altar in it and places on it a god made by his hands. Until the times pass and he is convinced of the imperfection of his worship, he wakes up and rises in search of the spiritual God, the God of truth, the only God, because the one who forged, had nothing to give him, because he lacked life.

38. It is God who has given life to man, the one who has created him and not man who can create gods and give them life.

39. As you listen to this word, you come closer to understanding. When this illumination is fully in your spirit, you will say to me, "Lord, the miracle is done."

40. In this way you will understand what are the works that I have been doing in spirit at this time.

41. Your spirituality will not require the wonders and trials of the First and Second Times to believe in Me.

42. Today you will see the heavenly manna descending spiritually; you will see the water of repentance flowing from the rocks that are the hearts of great sinners. You will see the dead to faith and virtue rise to life; sick with moral blemishes that are cleansed and blind to the truth that open their eyes to contemplate my splendor.

43. If in the Second Time, my birth as a man was a miracle and my spiritual ascension after my corporeal death was another miracle, verily I tell you that my communication at this time, through human understanding, is a spiritual miracle.

Love one another!

44. Even the last of my prophecies will be fulfilled at this time. I leave you my three testaments forming one.

45. Whoever has known the Father before as love, sacrifice and forgiveness, let him know Him fully at this time, so that instead of fearing his justice, he may love and venerate him.

46. If in the First Time you adhered to the Law, it was for fear that divine justice would punish you, but for that reason I sent my Word to you so that you would know that God is Love.

47. Today my light comes to you so that you will not get lost and you will be able to reach the end of the road being faithful to my Law.

48. You have served the world a lot and he has paid you badly, but when was it said to you that man would be a servant of the world? Do you not know or do you not remember that it was said to you that you will have dominion on earth? How many times have you had to come before me like the prodigal son!

49. It is my desire that you come to Me full of merits, virtue and humility.

50. I found you covered by spiritual leprosy and just by wanting it I healed you. In the same way I want you to heal your brothers, without feeling repulsion for their sins. Then it will be your works that testify that you love me and not your lips that proclaim it without the heart feeling it.

51. You will not imitate the Pharisees who in the synagogue boasted of being worthy of God and publicly in the streets flaunted charity.

52. Keep my lessons for you to study carefully, because the day is coming when you will stop listening to this word through the understanding of the speaker and then, those who learned and understood, will be strong as invincible soldiers.

53. Already prepared, you will speak inspired by Me, and in this simple way you will teach humanity. While some of my new disciples will have to go in search of men, others will have to wait for their brothers to arrive looking for my teaching in them.

54. People: explain my word and my lesson to childhood; see that my Doctrine does not stop at ages or sexes; it is for the spirit.

55. Give my teaching to children, simplifying it and making it available to their minds, but never forget that the best way to explain my lessons will be through the virtue of your life in which they will see your works of charity, patience, humility and spirituality. That will be the best way to teach.

Love one another!

56. Tell them about Jesus, tell them about Mary and all those men and women who have brought a message of light to the world: in this way you will chart the way for them to Me.

57. Tell them that on the day of rest your spirit enters my sanctuary to glorify me. Because you dedicate six days to your human duties and affections, and then rest one and from it you devote a few moments to meditation and worship of your Lord.

58. There you will find me waiting for you. Always waiting for your prayer, which is the language with which you tell me about your cares, your love or you thank me.

59. You have entered my sanctuary formed by multitudes eager to hear my divine word, and truly I tell you, I have overflowed a torrent of teachings in you. This word will be a fruitful seed in your spirit so that you may become my husbandmen.

60. You come with gratitude in your heart, because before I told you that you went to extend charity, I granted you a prodigal, already giving you health, peace or some other lost good.

61. Today in your gratitude you say to me: Master, what can I do to compensate for so much love? Then I show you the vast lands so that you can cleanse them of nettles, of stones and sow the seed of love, peace and charity.

62. Before I send you, I fill you with strength and faith, so that you will not falter or be cowed in the struggle. Many times you will see your wheat being born and growing among thistles and thorns and there you will take care of it until the time comes to reap, so that you will separate the wheat from the tares.

63. The more suffering it costs you to cultivate the lands, the greater will be your affection for them and your satisfaction at seeing them flourish.

64. Verily I say to you, this spiritual wheat that you cultivate under my teaching will be the bread of eternal life for your descendants, beyond the seventh generation.

65. Listen to me tirelessly, O disciples who are pleased with you! I speak to your spirit through these lips of men through whom I communicate. But truly I tell you, my word is not defiled by that uncleanness, it comes clean to your spirit.

66. Study my teaching, so that you may understand what is the earth, what is the seed, the water and the tool, and know what is the perfect way to prepare, sow, irrigate and cultivate the land.

67. The farmer who works in this way will know how to distinguish good fruit from bad.

Love one another!

68. Look how many have risen up believing that they already know how to sow and instead of this wheat they have sown strange seeds, which when they bore fruit, they have given them thorns.

69. I want the labor of the Third Time to arise, that is why I appeal to the great multitudes so that those who will follow me at this time may rise up from among them.

70. Thus, while I give you one lesson after another, the time is approaching when you fully take up your mission.

71. In your path you will find lands sown in other times and that only await irrigation and cultivation; they are the spirits in which the seed of faith received since the time of the prophets and my apostles is found.

72. Some bear the seed of the First Time, others the seed of the First and Second, and in them you will deposit the seed that I have given you in this Third, since you possess the seed of the Three Times, for which reason I call you Trinitarians.

73. This is the life and work that awaits you. Why are you afraid of the fight, if I am giving everything to you? Why do I see tears in the eyes of some farmers when the strongest of the struggle has not yet begun? I want you to believe that I am close to you; that your gifts are a reality, that whatever you ask of me for your spiritual perfection, in moments of trial, in difficult trances, I will grant it to you. I don't want to see any more weaknesses in you.

74. The more, forgetting the spirit, you come to ask for bread, balm, work for the body and in everyone I work a miracle, because those will also be testimonies that tomorrow ignite faith and hope in the hearts of your brothers. But do not ask me for so little, that which seems to you a lot, soon ends; rather ask me for eternal benefits, spiritual goods. I, in addition, will give you the world.

75. I have more to give to you than you have to ask of me, so do not settle for so little.

76. I can turn hearts into sources of inexhaustible charity; I can fill minds with inspiration and lips with words; I can give you the gift of healing and the power to dispel darkness and overcome evil.

77. He who has these aspirations will see emerge from himself the virtues that were ignored in the spirit. Who will close his doors to the one who knocks, possessing such gifts? What paths may seem rough and long to him who enjoys my strength? What times may seem inclement to you, if you can have power over the same elements?

Love one another!

78. O disciples, your highest mission will be that of charity! Many times you will give it secretly, without ostentation, not letting the left hand know what the right hand has given, but there will be times when your charity has to be seen by your brothers so that they learn to impart it.

79. Disregard the payment, I am the Father who justly rewards the works of his children, without forgetting a single one.

80. I have told you that if you give a glass of water with true charity, it will not go without reward.

81. Blessed are those who, when they come to Me, say to Me: "Lord, I expect nothing in payment for my works, it is enough for me to exist and to know that I am your son so that my spirit may be filled with happiness". And I tell you: you come crying, because you have lost your way, your health and the keys to work, and that's when you remember your heavenly Father.

82. For here I am before you; you are before the Master and it does not matter what reason he has brought you.

83. Come and listen to my lessons, some are for the disciples, but there are also others dedicated to the little ones.

84. Do not be ashamed to find yourselves among brothers who are ahead of my teaching, before whom you try to hide your ignorance. They also arrived like you.

85. Learn the divine lesson yourselves what you are coming so that you have to offer to those who will come after you.

86. No one should be surprised that I have come to look for my new disciples among the scum, regenerating them with my word to then send them to humanity with a message of regeneration, of life and of light for their brothers.

87. Among the sins, imperfections and desecrations of this people, the light of my Spirit has been manifested at this time. So I have been fighting to overcome those darkness, to make the light shine.

88. Blessed are all those who, closing their eyes to so much human imperfection and rising above so much misery, have known how to find my presence in my new manifestation.

89. This rude and sinful people will be polished and purified, because from generation to generation they will have to let my spiritual Work manifest with greater perfection.

Love one another!

90. Stop being what you were yesterday; leave the delayed cults, bad habits and seek your spiritual improvement.

91. I came to surprise you precisely at the time announced by Jesus and the prophets of my new coming; now when my promise is fulfilled, you will see sin at its greatest height of perversity, human ambitions and hatreds manifesting themselves in wars, as a result of the darkness that envelops the spirit of humanity at this time.

92. And when the darkness was thickest, behold, a divine ray came down to tear it, becoming a human word to say to men, "Love one another."

93. Watch and pray and do not judge yourselves, so that I may not have to repeat to you, "He who is found free from sin, let him cast the first stone."

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 5

1. This is a moment of joy for the Divine Spirit, because the People of Israel have gathered before the ark of the New Covenant.
2. I have come again to trace my path for you and you have followed it: I have supported you and I have adorned you with my grace.
3. This is a day that Elijah has prepared and waited for a lot, and the moment has come when his spirit will rejoice. Elijah presents his sheep clean, because before he made them wash at the source of grace that is repentance, regeneration and elevation. The number of those that the Pastor presents to me today is short, it is just the beginning of the formation of my people, but I want the first to be unified, so that they may set an example for the last.
4. I do not want you to come before Me with your heads down and ashamed like the prodigal son; I want you to look at your Father's house as your own home.
5. The bell is ringing, the hour has come, the crowds are approaching. The sleeping sheep will wake up, because Elijah is coming, preparing the spirit of children, young people and the elderly, so that they may receive the light of my word and prepare them for communication with my Spirit.
6. The multitudes have heeded my call and come in search of my word which is for them how to reach the Land of Promise. They come eager to hear my voice, which is peace and consolation, because the vicissitudes, anxieties and pains make them suffer on their way. They are the ones who instead of offering bring requests; some present me with illnesses, others lack of work and others poverty and tears. I will give you all in addition and make you understand that the spirit is before the body; today they are my little ones, but through these benefits, they will follow me until at last they become my disciples.
7. I give you my strength, so that you will not be overcome by the temptations that will lie in wait for you a lot on this journey. I want there to be love, charity, union between you. It is my will that at this time of the Sixth Seal, humanity will seek me through the spirit.
8. I want to raise you up to Me; if for this I came in the Second Time to become a man and to give you my life, now that I communicate through the human understanding I will give you my divine essence, and I will not let you sleep in your fulfillment, while I carry the cross on my back. I will teach you to carry on your shoulders, the part that corresponds to each one. The way will be recognized by you, it is traced with traces of

Love one another!

blood and sacrifice. If you want a flowery path full of pleasures, that will not lead you to the top of the mountain where your journey should culminate.

9. I have named you the "Marian People", because you know how to love and recognize the Divine Mother and you come to her as the child who needs tenderness or as the sinner who seeks intercession.

10. Mary's presence in the world is a proof of my love for men; her purity is a heavenly miracle revealed to you. From Me she descended to earth to become a woman and in her womb the divine seed, the body of Jesus, would germinate, where the Word would speak. She comes to manifest again at this time.

11. The love of Mary will be like a heavenly ark for you; you will gather with her, as children gather around the mother. Hear her sweet word and may she not find your hearts hardened, be moved and repent, so that her light may penetrate into you and you may feel her tenderness. Once thus prepared, promise before your God, before Mary and before Elijah, that you will form one body and one will; promise before the Ark of the New Covenant, that you will fight tirelessly to uproot from your heart selfishness, hatred and fanaticism; and if you keep your promise, truly I tell you, the purification that you are feeling through pain will pass.

12. People, if even the rocks feel the justice of my word, how can you not feel it? If the earth trembles at my voice alone, if the waters stir, how can your spirit not be moved if it is the highest creature of Creation?

13. The Master will come tirelessly to teach and to give you his sweetness with the most beautiful lessons.

14. Try to know the meaning that the Ark of the New Covenant contains, because the time of struggle is approaching. If Jesus from the cross said, "Father, forgive them who do not know what they are doing," and you were forgiven for your ignorance, today I want you to contemplate my light, so that you will no longer break the Law.

15. The time is near when those you call foreigners will come in search of my word and when the new generations will emerge with greater spirituality. Soon you will see among you, men of different colors and languages, who will listen to me with love and become my disciples, because my word will reverberate to the ends of the earth. When they have been doctinated, they will return to their countries carrying this message.

16. Disciples, you who listen to my word in ecstasy, because your spirit has been able to rise; there where you have penetrated spiritually, there is the sanctuary, the temple of the

Love one another!

Holy Spirit. You have prepared yourselves with humility, you recognize yourselves as brothers, you love each other in my Divinity and you have achieved this grace.

17. Be apostles of this cause, that you may work for the reconstruction of all that I have instructed and that you have profaned. Do not be weak, for everyone who bears the divine sign will be invincible. If you want to keep this grace forever, do not get lost on the muddy roads; do not go deeper into the dark jungles, because the divine Shepherd will find you crying like lost sheep.

18. Work all of you in the construction of this sanctuary, that no merit will be ignored by Me. My word will teach you, your conscience will guide you and your intuition will tell you at what moment and in what place you should express my word and practice charity.

19. Look for the lands to sow and prepare them by removing the stones; make the barren lands fruitful, because I expect great fruits from your work; so there will be joy in both the giver and the receiver. I name you my soldiers and I bless you.

20. The trumpet that has the angel of the Sixth Seal, has been heard and your promise that you have spiritually made before Me, is written in the Book of Life.

21. Work, for the reward awaits you when you have completed your work.

22. You are the husbandmen who in the three times have received my seed; but you are also those who, when you have seen your fields turn golden with wheat, have become lethargic and let the worm eat the root of the plants, making their fruits vain.

23. Remember your division in the early days, your infidelities, your falls. That is why I find you scattered and weakened at this time. Remember that I announced to you that I would return to gather you again and here I am, as a Teacher, I have not come to contemplate your stains, nor your offenses; I have come to forgive you, to anoint you and to give you my wisdom again.

24. This is the new covenant that you make with my Divinity. This revelation is the Ark of the New Covenant. If you want to walk without ever straying, go and comfort the sad, anoint the sick, save the lost, guide the blind and feed those who hunger for justice, understanding and peace. Make way for those who are sick in body or spirit, let them come to Me, and I will give them the balm, but I will not tell them that their iniquity is the cause of their pain.

25. If I have reached the hut of the humble, I will also reach the mansion of the powerful. Verily I tell you that in some and in others I have found fratricidal war, and in those lands I will sow the seed of peace.

Love one another!

26. I leave you this lesson that contains law and justice, so that imitating your Teacher, you may bring peace where war is and charity where selfishness exists. Be in the lives of your brothers, like stars that illuminate their path.

27. Never adulterate my teachings, show my Work as a book that contains only purity and when you have finished walking the way, I will receive you. I will not contemplate stains in your spirit and I will give you my divine oscar, which will be the best reward when you arrive in the Promised Land. For I have given to you at this time a handful of seed so that you might learn to sow in fertile lands and there make it multiply.

28. I have taught you that you should not cut the fruit ahead of time, but leave it on the plant until it ripens.

29. You do not know how many centuries have passed before you were called by Me again and became farmers of my lands. Wanderers you traveled the roads of the world until my love pulled you out of the crowds.

30. Today I have adorned you and made you recognize your inheritance.

31. No one wants to become like the prodigal son again, because each return will be more painful.

32. Do not allow egoism to penetrate your heart again and keep this inheritance only for yourself.

33. Do not live divided spiritually and only united in appearance, because if you deceive man, you will not be able to lie to Me.

34. If you know how to pray, you will not get lost, because in addition to Elijah, the Spiritual Shepherd who takes care of you and leads you, there are your brothers, those whom I have placed before you on earth, to advise you and correct you.

35. Seek the unification of all the congregations and let it be the banner of peace, union and goodwill; let there never be fratricidal weapons in your hands, the weapons that I have given you are of love.

36. You are learning to anoint the sick and to raise the one who has died to the life of grace; you are learning to fight and to spread my Doctrine, but there are those who still within this path seek riches, finery and honors, and they do not know with how much pain those stains are purified.

37. How great is the gift that the spokesman has been entrusted to him! What a torrent of wisdom, of love and consolation passes through his understanding and through his lips! It is the means between God and men to listen to me. Vanity or pride should not nestle in

Love one another!

them, because if they do this, they will fall into temptation. His example must be one of gentleness, simplicity and charity so that he may fully enjoy divine inspiration. But among them there will be those who, feeling themselves kings, seek their servants and surround themselves with sycophants. But will humanity be able to believe them? Will they be able to raise the dead to the life of grace and comfort grieving hearts? No, they will only provoke mockery, which will not be for them but for my Doctrine.

38. Your mission is to teach, but if you don't learn from Me, what can you teach?

39. I love you all equally, the same to the one who loves me and is jealous of my Law, as to the one who commits adultery or prevaricates, the latter I will prove, I will correct them and in the end they will be my good laborers.

40. I will help you to fulfill that promise that you made before the Ark of the New Covenant and it will be then that you will have finished the mission that you have brought to the world.

41. I am always making myself felt in you so that you may live alert and your mind and heart may always be sensitive to spiritual lessons.

42. The multitudes approach as the times pass and the gaze of the last ones will become more penetrating to judge the essence of my word and your preparation.

43. Purify yourselves. Without regeneration you will not be able to bear good fruits. The light of my Holy Spirit is on your conscience, so that your works may be the witness of my truth.

44. Take advantage of the years, the centuries, the eras, so that you may come closer to Me.

45. I tell you this, because I consider you indifferent to my teaching, on the other hand, when you feel that death is approaching, you cry because you want to fulfill and make up for lost time.

46. Do not be afraid to climb the mountain, you know that I am waiting for you at the top of it.

47. In Jesus I climbed Calvary, knowing that the cross was waiting for me at its top and I was strong; do not forget my lesson.

48. I am making use of you to manifest myself to humanity; I am speaking through your lips my heavenly word, but if men, when they hear it, doubt it, it will not be of its essence, but of your imperfections.

Love one another!

49. I am teaching you to transport yourselves in spirit through prayer and thought to any place where you want to send charity. You will also have to move materially to take my Doctrine to the regions.

50. I have to use your whole being.

51. To form this people, I had to bend the hearts of rock, behind which you hid your spirit and it was my word of love that convinced you. Then I gave you weapons, which are my teachings, so that in your struggle you would overcome obstacles and I made you understand that in order to call yourselves children of Israel, it is necessary to practice my Doctrine with purity and teach my law without altering it.

52. What you ask me and what you answer me, you do in silence, in the depths of your heart. The years are distant when I allowed each of my disciples to rise materially before his brothers to analyze my word and answer my questions.

53. How you let time erase memories and take away my word from your memory!

54. My teaching as a fine chisel polishes you, while life, with its vicissitudes and trials prepares you.

55. Take comfort in your bitter and difficult trances, thinking that my wise and perfect Law judges everything.

56. I have been in your pain so that through it you may seek me. I have touched you with poverty so that you may learn to ask, to be humble and to understand others.

57. I have come to withhold daily bread from you, to show you that whoever has faith, is like the birds who do not worry about tomorrow; they see the dawn appear as a symbol of my presence and when they wake up, the first thing they do is raise their trills as a thanksgiving and as a proof of faith.

58. I have made myself felt through your dearest ones, to prove to you that the spirit is strong and that with that strength it can sustain its matter in the great trials of this life.

59. Great is the reluctance of humanity and each man carries in his heart a rock, but I will reach everyone with the spiritual caress of my word.

60. Among the immense mobs abound those who would not shudder to see Jesus nailed to the tree again, bleeding to death; he will be less moved by the woes of pain and the rivers of blood that flow from his fellow men in these hours of trials for humanity.

61. Nothing moves men anymore; they look at everything superficially and meditate on nothing.

Love one another!

62. It is necessary that the light of my word reach the spirits, so that they awaken to truth, to love, to charity. Then you will understand why there are so many sorrows.

63. It is necessary for all of you to understand that I have prepared a place in eternity for each of you, and that this place is not in this world.

64. You have come to fulfill a command from the Father on the path of life, the one that says: "Grow and multiply", but it is time for your spirit to prepare his return to Me.

65. Many lessons will I give you and leave written in this time, because soon you will cease to hear me in this way. Then you will prepare yourselves and my light will come directly to your spirit; it will be the time when you must rise up as the true disciples of the Holy Spirit.

66. You believed that the gift of prophecy, of the word and of inspiration, had been the privilege of the righteous and of saints, and at this time I brought you out of that error by saying to the outcasts; you too can be my prophets, my emissaries and my disciples.

67. If humanity despises you for your material humility, I bring you closer to my table so that you may feel loved by Me. What are you going to do to make up for the love I have for you, people? With your faithfulness or perhaps with ingratitude?

68. Do not settle for the first, always aspire to more, because I am waiting for those prepared to send you to the regions with this good news.

69. Are you afraid of leaving a father, wife or children? Are you worried about leaving what belongs to you on Earth? Whoever wants to be my disciple will have to remember my apostles of the Second Time, and then imitate them.

70. Blessed is the one whom corporeal death surprises by teaching my Doctrine, for the light in his spirit will be very great.

71. Always be prepared, because even the angels do not know that hour.

72. This divine book, which is my word, comes to perfect the spirits. Before him, there will be no elder, no adult, no child, but disciples.

73. In this book, read and understand, because it will give you great teachings. You are the ones who have not grown weary of listening to my word that I have given you through these, whom I have called nightingales.

74. How many times have you felt weak on your way and just by remembering some of my words, you have regained strength!

Love one another!

75. Today, when you are facing a trial, you seek direct communication with my Divinity through spiritual prayer and you struggle within to divest your mind to receive the grace that you request from the Father.

76. What you confess to me, only I know. But this confidant that you have in Me will never publish your faults, much less betray you. I am teaching you to forgive again.

77. Take the tests as lessons and take advantage of my teachings. Time passes quickly; those who arrived as children are already young; those who started this journey in their youth have reached maturity and those who started in the middle ages have become elderly.

78. He who has known how to concentrate on himself to listen to my word, he has stored it, but he who has listened has let his thought escape to what is alien to my Work, he has left with a naked spirit of teachings and an empty heart.

79. Recognize that if I have called you, it was not only to please you, but so that in this way you would contract with your Teacher and with your brothers, the duty to give something of the much that you have received.

80. I will not let you manifest my Work by finding you stained. What could you give to your brothers?

81. Prepare yourselves, because together you will have to take care of what I have entrusted to you. Do you not feel grateful to your Father, who being the Supreme Judge, gives you the opportunity to wash away your stains through the practice of love, instead of doing it through pain?

82. If you call this penance, I tell you that it is the only penance I receive from you. The day will come for you when rejecting the superfluous and the bad in order to practice the good and the lawful, will be instead of a sacrifice a true joy, not only spiritual but also human.

83. I am preparing the roads for my emissaries to reach the regions and the nations through them.

84. My word of this time in recent years has borne fruit, because the precincts have multiplied and the crowds have grown.

85. You feel clumsy to get up to carry out such a delicate mission, but in truth I tell you that my innumerable lessons and inspirations will put the gift of the word on your lips, but in order for you to obtain the fulfillment of this promise, it is necessary that you have

Love one another!

faith in Me and in yourselves. And whoever possesses this faith and complies with my Law, do not flaunt his gifts because then his word will lack essence.

86. Why has my word moved men of every condition? For his humility, purity and simplicity.

87. People: Teach children to pray for humanity, their innocent and pure prayer, like the perfume of flowers, will rise up to Me and will also reach the hearts that suffer.

88. Prepare the children, show them the way to overcome the stalking and tomorrow they will take a step further than you have taken. Because if you knew how to understand my word, if you already know the background of each of the thoughts that take shape through the different spokespersons by which I manifest myself, and if you knew what a single one of my teachings is worth, you would not be so shy to talk about this Work. You would feel able to go to a battlefield so that those men would hear the reading of a lesson from me, and truly I tell you, you would see them cry with repentance to some and hope to others.

89. Why do you sometimes fail to be moved? O hard hearts, accustomed to the caress of my word! You are drowsy, satisfied that you have reached peace and comfort, not remembering that there are many who do not have even a crumb of this bread that you waste.

90. You did not want to enjoy contemplating the effect that the Master's word of consolation would cause in many hearts.

91. Oh little babies! When are you going to grow in spirit? When will you manage to master the weaknesses of your body? I am the one who crosses the desert pouring out my divine word and looking for lost walkers; but I want men to learn to give what they receive from Me. That is why I tell you, people, to prepare yourselves to extend my charity, making these teachings reach to the ends of the earth. Cause them to be reproduced and multiplied so that they may reach all nations seeking men by the different ways.

92. This is the best water you can offer to those who thirst for love and truth.

93. You have not yet risen to work, because you are hiding the spiritual treasures that I have entrusted to you, while in other nations they perish, because they have not been able to receive this message. They are crowds that go without direction, walkers who lack water and light.

Love one another!

94. If you do not rise up, people, what good will your knowledge do you? What do you intend to do for the benefit and good of your future life, that which awaits you in the spiritual world?

95. Have mercy on yourselves. No one knows when the time will come when his spirit will separate from matter. No one knows if the next day their eyes will open to the light. You are all of the one owner of everything created and you do not know when you will be picked up.

96. Think that neither the hairs of your head are yours, nor the dust that you tread on; that you do not belong to yourselves, that you do not need to have properties of short duration, since "your kingdom is not of this world either".

97. Spiritualize yourselves and you will possess everything with justice and with measure as long as you need it, and when the time comes for renunciation of this life, you will rise full of light to take possession of what corresponds to you in the Hereafter.

98. All my spiritual work throughout the ages, has had the purpose of building in eternity a Kingdom of happiness and light for all my children.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 6

1. Blessed are you who come to listen to the Master's lesson, for my teaching is the seed that you will carry to the generations to come. You are the firstborn son who is going to prepare by example the way for his little brothers.
2. This is the Third Time in which my Divine Spirit is poured out on all flesh and on every spirit, in fulfillment of the prophecy that I made to you that every eye would behold me.
3. Truly I tell you that when you communicate from spirit to Spirit with my Divinity, you will be contemplating me, because it is in your spiritual gaze that I have come to prepare.
4. You are the heirs of my kingdom. The fruit of the tree of life has been given to you by the Father, so that you may be filled and then cultivate his seed.
5. The Lord owned the lands and has given them to his sons, who are you, naming you farmers of his countryside.
6. Those who have understood their mission and have known how to work the land, have recreated themselves and present their satisfaction to me; those who conceived the way adorning with fragrant flowers, and believing that the tree did not need care and vigilance to bear fruit, today appear tired. They found in their path so much misery, sin and pain that they felt powerless to lighten the cross to their brothers. As soon as the day had begun, they felt tired; they devoted themselves to healing the sick, and they too became ill.
7. But the Master is still among his disciples to give them new lessons and help them get up. I say to you, Ask of Me that I will give to you, for I am your Father.
8. My teaching, full of love and patience, will turn you into gentle sheep who know how to meekly follow the voice of their Shepherd.
9. Do not forget that before the Ark of the New Covenant you swore to fulfill the precepts of my Law.
10. Yes, disciples, your mission is one of peace and unification; you will have to rebuild my temple, because through you I will bequeath my word, my prophecies and commands to humanity.
11. I also say to you, Why, if you are the ones inherited from the Father, do you dare to transgress or commit adultery? Do you not think that by this you increase your restitution? Here is the reason for your illnesses and vicissitudes.

Love one another!

12. If I have made you first, do not become last, take your place and keep this grace until the end of the journey.

13. Do not divide yourselves, form a single family, only in this way can you be strong.

14. Do not be arrogant, behold that your lands are small and your sowing is still short. Always be humble and you will be great before the Father.

15. Those who were weak yesterday will be the strong of tomorrow, of that tomorrow that you should long for, which will be like the dawn of a new day, whose sun will illuminate your spirit; then some of you will be Cyrenians of the others to help you carry the weight of the cross.

16. Do not consider my Work as a burden, nor say that it is heavy for your spirit to fulfill the beautiful mission of loving the Father and your brothers. The one that is heavy is the cross of your own and others' worries for which you will have to cry, bleed and even die. Ingratitude, misunderstanding, selfishness, slander, will be like a beacon on you, if you give them shelter.

17. The fulfillment of my law may seem hard and burdensome to the reluctant man, because it is perfect and does not protect iniquity or falsehood; but for the obedient, the Law is his bulwark, his support, his salvation.

18. I warn you of everything and prepare you, so that you may be able to extend my teachings with true clarity.

19. I enlighten my spokespersons so that my ray, made human word, but full of heavenly essence, descends on them to feed, purify and heal the multitudes: soon the number of my spokespersons will increase; men and women will speak extensively and through them I will reveal great teachings to you.

20. I am speaking to you and I am watching over you. Do not sleep like the disciples of the Second Time while Jesus was praying in the Garden of Olives, because the enemies will surprise you.

21. Pray together with your Teacher so that your prayer will give you courage and you will not cringe at the alarm bells.

22. There are those who doubt my presence, even when they are receiving my communication through their understanding. And it is that when judging his life, his words and even his thoughts, he considers himself unworthy, impure, and thinks that my presence in him is impossible. Verily I tell you, Unclean and sinners are all these through whom I communicate, but I contemplate their constant effort to make themselves more

Love one another!

and more worthy of transmitting my divine word, and my strength and my light are with them.

23. This people, who in the present time should resemble the man in full youth, has come like an old man to the presence of his Father, spiritually he comes tired by his long pilgrimage, bent by the weight of his burden, withered and disillusioned. But to help you on your way I have opened a book, the Book of Life, in which you will discover the secret of perpetual peace, eternal youth, health and joy.

24. In my countryside, you will regain the vigor that you had lost, O peasants!

25. My word always advises you good and virtue. That you do not speak ill of your brothers, causing their dishonor; that you do not look down on those who suffer from diseases that you call contagious; that you do not protect wars; nor do you have shameful occupation that destroys morality and protects vices; that you do not curse anything created; nor take what is foreign without permission from the owner; nor spread superstitions. That you visit the sick; forgive those who offend you; protect virtue; give good examples and you will be loving me and loving your brothers, that in those two precepts the whole Law is summarized.

26. Learn my lesson and teach it with your practice. If you do not learn, how do you want to preach my Doctrine? And if you do not feel what you have learned, how do you want to teach like the good apostle?

27. Tell me, people, what have you analyzed and practiced so far? My word is clear and simple and you have not been able to interpret it yet, but I come to enlighten you and to take you along the path of light. Do not go out of that way or turn back; do not go in a hurry either.

28. For your sake I have come to teach you, and I long for you to come to Me and lift up your song like the angels: "Glory to God in the highest and peace on earth to men of good will."

29. I also want to hear from you a phrase of repentance, your sincere confession, to console and advise you as a Father and to be your best friend.

30. Today you are still ignorant of all that I am going to reveal to you during this stage; step by step I will teach you. My teaching, known to a portion of humanity, will reach its splendor when the time comes.

Love one another!

31. I have not called wise men or philosophers to use their understanding; I have chosen the humble, to make them the spokesmen of my word, through whom my Spirit delivers this communication to you and recreates itself when it sees that you recognize me.

32. The fountain of my love is overflowing, will you receive me? I am in the essence of my word. Join your song to that of the angels and praise me. Whatever you ask for your spiritual progress, I will grant it to you.

33. You are listening to the Word of the Father, my gaze penetrates your hearts and in some I contemplate the hardness of the rock and the coldness of the marble, more I make water flow from the rocks and my love and my tenderness will give you the warmth that your spirit needs.

34. I formed your body of matter and gave you my divine breath; I endowed you with consciousness so that you could live recognizing me, and from time to time I have come to give you lessons full of wisdom that elevate your spirit. In the Second Time I sowed my seed of love in you and today I come to cultivate it; at the end of time you will all be with me, as I have been with you.

35. I have polished you along the way, because I long for you to be clean and virtuous so that you may become my good disciples.

36. Live watching and praying and all suffering will be bearable; you will not fall into temptation and you will feel that close to you my Father's Spirit protects you. Be strong in trials. Remember that Jesus in the Second Time, when the cup of bitterness was offered to him and he sensed the pain that awaited him, he said: "If it is possible, take this cup away from Me, but not my will, but yours be done". Do you, who also suffer and suffer on earth, not want to imitate Him? Don't you want to follow him?

37. Why are you less afraid now that I speak to you as a Consoling Spirit, than when I spoke to you as a Judge in the First Time and as a Teacher in the Second, if I am the same Spirit that I have spoken to you in all three times? Is it because I am speaking sweetly to you?

38. I taught you in the Second Time and today I come to offer you the same delicacy of my word, because you are my disciples and I want you to feed on Me. Rise to the life of grace and take advantage of this precise time in which I teach you. Later, when you have received all that I have prepared for you, I will ask you to account for your works in this and in all times: for when I came to earth to become a man, you conversed with me and received my lessons as now. But at that time, while some of you believed, others doubted, and that time of grace, that opportunity for the advancement of your spirit, passed. But

Love one another!

the Father gives his children new lessons and tests for their spiritual elevation and at this time I give you one more teaching, so that you can contemplate the Promised Land closer.

39. I have spoken to you through different spokespersons and since they are imperfect because they are human, you have doubted, more truly I tell you that I have come to use them, because I know them and have prepared them through centuries to present them before you at this Time as the interpreters of my word.

40. I have come to seek you, because my love for you is very great, I have traced a destiny of restitution to each creature, in which the loving justice of the Father is reflected. Despite your mistakes, I am revealing to you your mission among humanity, but it is necessary that you meditate deeply and make yourselves worthy of it. Think that I am not only manifesting myself before you in word, but also in inspiration and revelation through dreams and clairvoyances.

41. People: You have not been perfected yet, but you will be with me when you have been purified by your merits. If you now consider yourselves ignorant, I will enlighten you and you will speak and surprise men. When you are ready, your desire will be to collaborate with me in the work of salvation of humanity.

42. I am teaching you the truth and showing you the way so that you may prepare yourselves and with your prayer and your works imitate me, remembering my examples of the Second Time. May all the acts of your life contain love and truth, so that with them you may bear witness to Me. Remember that: "Not everyone who utters my name loves me; nor does everyone who utters my name revere me; only those who fulfill my Law testify about Me"

43. Now I come to grant you some more time to rise up the ladder of your perfecting, and do you know what the secret to elevation is? Love, sincerity, purity of heart and good deeds. Therefore I have said to you: Cleanse the vessel inside and out; keep watch, like the wise virgins of my parable, have your lamp lit; speak firmly of my Doctrine and do not be afraid or ashamed of being my disciples, because if you deny me today, tomorrow, when you are convinced of my truth, you will feel pain.

44. If you do not recognize me by my word, recognize me by the wonders that I have done among you. What I have promised you through the mouthpiece, I have fulfilled in the way of your life. Why do many deny my manifestations as a Divine Spirit, if you are living the time of the Holy Spirit?

Love one another!

45. If you asked me for proof of these revelations, I would give them to you, but if I put you to the test, what would you do? You would feel weak and small.

46. I want to see in you the faith manifested by the sick who came before Me in the Second Time: that of the paralytic, that of the blind and that of the incurable woman. I want to feel loved as a Father, requested as a Doctor and listened to as a Teacher.

47. Now I have not come to be immolated as in the Second Time, my Spirit will only be poured out in light, in essence, in all my children, to put them to safety. When you have risen on the path of your evolution, you will form a single spirit of good, of peace, to intercede for all your brothers.

48. Unite yourselves with your love to the intercession of your spiritual Mother, because the scepter of justice is about to arrive among men.

49. Practice charity and give to your brothers, as I have given to you.

50. Meditate on my words and feel responsible for your positions. Why do you sometimes forget that I have come full of love to forgive your faults and to give you the opportunity to start a new life? Why do you fall into routine, if I am preparing you to travel along the path of evolution, where you are discovering new and vast horizons and endless incentives for the spirit?

51. Do not be moved only at the moment of listening to my word, do not mourn your faults without feeling it deeply or make false purposes of amendment that you will very soon break. Watch and be strong, so that you may be firm in your determinations, and when you promise to amend, do it firmly and come to Me full of joy to say: Father, I have fulfilled your commands, I have obeyed you, I have honored your name.

52. This is the time announced in which I was to speak to humanity and I want you with this word that I have given you, in fulfillment of my prophecies, to form volumes, then make extracts and analyzes of it and make it known to your brothers. Do you want to take care of this mission? I grant you the time to fulfill it with the positions that I have given you in my Work and outside of it. Work and there will be peace and joy in your spirit. Practice without getting puffed up, without closing yourself in a circle of egoism, be a staff and an example for your material and spiritual brothers. Your mission is not limited to working for incarnate beings, but you must also help the disembodied, those creatures in need of love and charity, which very few remember. It is not enough for you to believe and recognize my manifestation at this time, it is necessary that you practice the Doctrine that I teach you.

Love one another!

53. Do not let the children get lost on the way for lack of teaching, see that their evolved spirits can stumble on the stones of the wrong path, having been prepared to fulfill great missions.

P A R A B L E:

54. "In the midst of a blooming orchard, there stood a venerable old man joyfully contemplating his work. A fountain that overflowed its crystal clear waters watered the cultivated garden. The old man wanted to share his fruits and invited the walkers to enjoy his goods.

55. A sick man, a leper, came to him. The old man looked at him with love, received him and asked what he requested. The wayfarer said to him, "Do not come near me, for I am a leper." The old man, without feeling repugnance, made him pass, gave him shelter in his house and fed him without asking him the cause of his illness. The leper, being under the protection of the old man, cleansed his body and full of gratitude said to him: I will stay with you, because you have restored me to health, I will help you cultivate your lands.

56. Then a woman came to that place, with despair reflected on her face and the old man asked her: What do you need? And she, weeping, answered, I cannot hide my fault, I have committed adultery and I have been thrown out of my home, my little children have been abandoned. The old man said to her: Do not fall into adultery again, love and respect your husband, and while you return to your home, drink of this crystal clear water and purify yourselves. But the woman answered, I cannot return, but send your call to my home, and I will remain at your service.

57. The days passed, and the little ones who had been left alone, went in search of the good old man because they knew that he distributed charity and he said to them: What are you looking for? And they answered, We have been left alone at home, our parents have abandoned us and we come to you in search of bread and shelter, because we know that in you we will find them. The old man said to them, "Come in, your parents are with me, take a break and join them."

58. All gathered together, in that blessed company, they regained peace, there was forgiveness and reconciliation, and they returned to everyday life. The regenerated father, cleansed from his leprosy, returned to shelter the woman under his roof and gave warmth to the little ones. She, repentant and clean, was a lap for the man and a cradle for his children. The little ones, who believed they had lost their parents forever, thanked the old man for returning them to them and for allowing their home to be rebuilt."

Love one another!

59. Truly I tell you, if you seek Me in your greatest problems, you will always find a solution to them.

60. I am the old man of the parable. Come to Me, I reject no one, but I use your trials to purify you and bring you closer to Me. Come all, regain peace and health. Drink from the crystal fountain and be saved. Because I am the Book of life and I have presented one more page for you to study and be strong in my teaching. Do you want to continue on this path? Know my law and keep every one of my precepts. Do not give your Father bitterness, do not make me suffer. See that my sacrifice is constant; because of your doubt and misunderstanding, you lead me every moment to the cross.

61. To you, men, I have given an inheritance, an estate, a woman of whom you are stewards, so that you may love her and cultivate. And yet, your companion has come to me presenting complaints and crying for your misunderstanding. I have told you that you are strong, that you have been formed in my image and likeness, but I have not commanded you to humiliate the woman and make her your slave. I have made you strong so that you may represent me in your home, strong in virtue, in talent, and I have given you as a complement in your earthly life, as a companion to the woman, so that in the love of both, you will find strength to face trials and vicissitudes.

62. Now I am calling you to my Kingdom to save you, but you must work and do merit to climb the path of light that I have traced for you. I am anxiously waiting for you, come and you will be received as obedient children and there will be a feast in heaven.

63. Why do you feel weariness in your spirit, if I give you strength every moment? Do not turn away from Me, even if there is fatigue or coldness that humanity has left in you. I am the resurrection and the life, if you trust in Me, you will regain strength and joy. When you need a staff, lean on Elijah, your Shepherd and he will support you. When you are in need of consolation and tenderness, turn to Mary, your heavenly Mother, and feel her caress and her balm. Understand her love, she feels your pain and accompanies you in your sorrows. How great is their suffering when you twist the road and march like blind men, after having contemplated this light!

64. Pain has come to flood the heart of humanity. Today the prophecy is fulfilled that says: "Parents will not know their children and they will not know their parents. They will not know each other among brothers and they will hate each other." You also contemplate how homes are fields of discord and war. But I come to stop you on that road and to tell you to throw away those weapons of destruction and not to put one another to death, to flee from the chaos, come with me and follow me in the work of restoration.

Love one another!

65. I ask you, Have you not received comfort and strength in my word? Have you not been moved by my presence? Yes, disciples, if the flesh does not confess it, the spirit recognizes me, thanks me and discovers the essence of my love at the bottom of this word. Didn't I promise you in the Second Half, that I would return as a Real Spirit? See how I have fulfilled all that I have offered you.

66. Study, disciples, so that you may teach those who will come after you. Philosophers and scientists will look for you and I will speak to them through you, and thus I will show them once again that I have made use of the poor and the simple. Arise, ye husbandmen, and sow the lands that I have prepared for you, for very soon I will come as administrator and judge, to ask you for the harvest of the seed that I have given you.

67. I clothe you with my grace, so that you may be humble Teachers of your brothers and sisters and heal the sick. Welcome those who come in search of light and be clarity for all. Counsel and convert sinners, but do not boast that you are my disciples. When you feel the pain of your brothers and sisters and know how to comfort them, when you truly love and do charity without publishing it, then you will be able to call yourselves my disciples.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 7

1. To those who still do not understand my manifestation, I say: This man through whom I communicate is human like you and this seat that you contemplate in the corner of the enclosure, on which the spokesman of my word rests, is not the Lord's sole.
2. The throne that I seek among you is your heart, and I will rest on it when I know how to worship myself without idolatry or fanaticism.
3. You are so fragile and so inclined to idolatry, that without realizing it you are worshiping me in the matters for which I communicate and you look at these places as if they were sacred. But when you no longer have me in this form, you will understand that these spokespersons were not the highest means for my communication; when the Divine Ray, instead of descending on the human understanding, settles in your properly prepared spirit, then you will have reached perfect communication, because there there will be no mistakes, no troubles that mix with the light of your Master.
4. Man was destined from eternity to communicate with my Spirit under many forms and this one that you now have through the human understanding, is one of them.
5. If you find imperfection in this word, attribute it to the understanding by which I communicate, taking into account that I have selected these spokesmen from the humble, ignorant and rude, so that my communication through them would surprise you. But when you penetrate to the bottom of my teaching, do not go to become judges of my spokespersons, because to judge them only I, who speak to them every moment through consciousness. Then do not measure with your rod, for with it you will be measured.
6. He who has been called to be my labourer, feels that his heart induces him to come and listen to me and to continue penetrating these places of prayer and charity.
7. To these, who presume to be of the elect of this Third Time, and to those who are already among the ranks of my husbandmen, I say: Keep my commands, meditate on my recommendations and analyze my words, so that you may be the steadfast soldiers who do not allow yourselves to be overcome by trials.
8. You should all know that at the end of 1950 I will stop speaking to you in this way and that it is necessary that it be so so that you may feel me among you in fullness, when you raise the perfect worship of me from spirit to Spirit.
9. With these lessons that I am giving you, I am bringing you closer to the time that I am announcing to you, so that you may come to understand the change that will be in you after 1950.

Love one another!

10. By then you must be strong and prepared, if you want to submit to my will and continue your spiritual evolution.

11. You must be alert, because temptation will assail you at all times, some to induce you to continue indefinitely a stage whose end has been marked by Me; and others, due to lack of preparation and excessive vanity, to say that they are listening spiritually to my divine word. But from today I warn you and I want you to know that I do not speak with human words, but with inspirations, with ideas, with thoughts.

12. To give you my lessons with human words, I came to communicate through the understanding of man, but already communicated from spirit to Spirit, neither you will speak to me with material words, nor will your Father do it to you.

13. If you do not prepare yourselves, murmurs will come to your ears that will confuse you and later, with them you will confuse your brothers. I am putting you on alert so that, once these communications are finished, you do not try to practice them again, because it will not be spirits of light who manifest themselves, but troubled beings who come to want to destroy what you had built before.

14. On the other hand, the one who knows how to prepare, the one who instead of wanting to make himself remarkable tries to make himself useful, who instead of anticipating events, waits patiently, he will clearly hear my teaching that will reach his spirit through the gifts that exist in him, which are inspiration, intuition, foreboding through prayer, spiritual gaze and prophetic dreams.

15. I am preparing you, people, so that you will not profane my Law out of ignorance. I open your eyes to the light of truth, so that you may understand the immense responsibility that weighs on you and at the same time, so that you may understand how infinitely delicate is the mission that I have entrusted to you within this Work.

16. I want your obedience to make you worthy of my protection and not that with your mistakes, misunderstandings and disobediences, you expose yourselves to the justice of men being the one that stops your steps on Earth.

17. Verily I tell you, whoever does not fulfill my Law that exists in his conscience, will not come to Me; but I also tell you, it would be sad if you had been very anxious to sow and when the time comes to harvest you will be disappointed in your harvest, because you see that everything you did was for your body and nothing aimed at the perfecting of your spirit.

Love one another!

18. People: Do not weep when you hear me speak like this, do not think that I am unjust when I complain to you, nor do you attribute these words to the hardness of heart of the spokesman! I know I'm right to warn you and keep you on your toes.

19. I want to leave you among humanity so that you can save many who walk in darkness, because they do not know how to look at the light of truth; but if you do not reach the preparation that you must have to be worthily called my disciples, do you think that a blind man can lead others blind?

20. Truly I tell you that only those who have practiced it on their way and know how to feel it should speak of virtue.

21. Watch and pray, people, so that the sense of responsibility may awaken in you and you may be able to listen to the voice of conscience at every step, so that you may feel that you have penetrated into the time of light, in which your spirit must awaken and be attentive to my commands. Future generations will count you blessed to know that you were chosen to form the foundations of a new humanity, the forerunners of my teaching of the Third Time.

22. You have all felt the pain during this time, and your heart, moved in its most sensitive fibers, has returned to Me already calmed its sorrow and has prepared to follow me. One of my words has been enough for you to recognize that it is I who speak to you in this way; the hunger for tenderness and love that you made present to me has disappeared and you only long to preserve my grace, but many will not know how to interpret my manifestations that in different ways, I am giving to humanity, nor will they understand my word and that ignorance will be like a blindfold in their eyes, which prevents them from contemplating my truth.

23. If you want to find me, look for me in the silence, in the humility of your inner temple and there you will be in communication with my Spirit and I will feel loved and revered by you.

24. Do not imagine me or want to see me in any object: do not build ostentatiously the enclosure that you dedicate to my worship, wherever you are you can raise your spirit; if you want to meet, a humble stay will be enough for you to congregate and when you have built me the true sanctuary in your heart, so you will teach your brothers to form it too.

25. You present to me your poverty, you tell me that you have no goods on earth, but remember that I have given you peace, love, spiritual elevation, which form a greater treasure; be the strong, the prudent Israel, and when you feel inspired by my Spirit, talk about Me to your brothers, heal the sick, strengthen the weak, protect the defenseless, and

Love one another!

in those practices you will know the wealth that exists in your spirit and you will feel happy.

26. The latter will take great steps forward in this path and you must prepare the way for them from today; when this time comes, thank me and testify before your brothers that my word has been fulfilled. Do not stop anyone in their spiritual progress, because it is my will that this humanity evolves in a short time.

27. I receive your fulfillment, great or small; I give you my strength and comfort you in your sorrows; your tears are the best watering you give to your sowing; just as a mother wakes up and silently pours out her cry for the misunderstanding of her children, so you, watch and suffer for those I have left in your care, so that I can say to you: Blessed are my servants. Blessed are the sowers of the perfect seed.

28. I welcome you, walkers. I receive you, sowers. You are moving away from superfluous practices to follow your lord, knowing that the payment for your struggle is not on Earth. You are content with the vicissitudes of life. Bless you. You have not asked me for rich delicacies, you have settled for a hard beggar. Blessed are you, for you have proved that you are not pursuing an earthly cause, but have shown that you are following in the footsteps of Jesus of Nazareth.

29. The trials have not frightened you, and truly I tell you: I have placed a cross in each one of you; all your sorrows, all that men have taken from you, your scarcity, the suffering that each and every one of you carries within your heart, that is your cross. You have borne it patiently, and your meekness is worthy of a reward.

30. He who seeks only what belongs to the world is not with me. The goods of the earth you obtain with your material work, but the goods of the spirit you achieve only with spiritual preparation and fulfillment.

31. I am your Teacher and I tell you: Since you bear the cross with patience, do not leave it in the middle of the road. Whoever wants to be saved will carry his cross until the end of the day. Whoever does not conform will make his cross heavier and it will seem unbearable to him.

32. If you want your fulfillment in my Doctrine to be meritorious, bear your sufferings with patience; and he who says to me, "Teacher, I do not carry the cross with me," I contemplate that he is only carrying a burden of nonconformity, but that is not my will.

33. That you make me present? What is the seed that you have cultivated? What are the lands that you have tilled and made fertile by your fulfillment? The time when you sow them is perfect has not yet arrived, but I do not come to discourage you, I come to teach

Love one another!

you so that you may reach the greatest elevation, Do not forget that according to your sowing, so will the harvest be. If the wheat you sow is in vain, you will reap nothing. If you sow little, you will reap little. Therefore consecrate yourselves to your sowing and you will carve out a reward for the future. The ripe fruit will be in my barn. I leave the seven ears of corn for you to cultivate. I will order the fruit of the first, the fruit of the second and so on until the last, and if they are all of good taste, the harvest will be perfect. And what are those ears of which I am speaking to you, beloved disciples? These are the seven virtues.

34. Strengthen yourselves. The balm has been with you and to your spirit I have given my light. Men will come to search you, but I will give them proofs through you, woe to the one who is not prepared, for they will doubt him and the Master! I strengthen you for the time of trial, but why are you surprised when they come? Is it possible that my word was not prophetic? That is why I say to you: Get ready, people, because on your way you will meet the hungry wolf who, disguised as a sheep, will want to surprise you; but if you watch, you will discover him and with your weapons of love you will overcome him.

35. Men will look for your mistakes in order to lose you; just as they searched the Master in the Second Half, so they will do with you. But I awaken you, I prepare you and I give you intuition.

36. In regions near and far, you will deliver my word. I will prepare new crops so that the tree will not be left alone after 1950.

37. Do not be afraid of men, for truly I tell you, I will speak through your mouths, I will testify my word for you, and the echo of it will reach the ends of the earth; to the great, to the small, to the rulers, to scientists and theologians.

38. Humanity will see in you the messengers of the Holy Spirit. You will turn imperfection into perfection. Your word will be sweet, full of tenderness and through it the sick will receive health, and the one who strays from the way will repent of his faults and return to Me.

39. Today you are my disciples, tomorrow you will become teachers so that you can set a good example for humanity. I will see you arrive at the source of love and wisdom, with a heart full of joy, and I will tell you: Come and quench your thirst, and when you have drunk and have risen to Me, you will contemplate me pointing out to you the ways of the world, where the thirsty multitudes are waiting for your arrival.

40. The Father calls you children of light and peace, but you must justify that name by your works. Only then will you be able to talk about Me. Woe to the one who, feeling full

Love one another!

of gifts, was filled with vanity or let selfishness take hold of his heart, because his fall would not take long and it would be very painful!

41. The fruit that I have given you to share with your brothers has a flavor that you will not be able to confuse, nor should you change it if you do not want your work to be sterile. I don't want you to proclaim that you love me, I want you to leave the imprint of love, charity and faith with your works.

42. Whenever you rise up proclaiming that you are my chosen ones, those who are closest to Me and those who serve Me best, I will put you to the test as I did with my apostles on the Sea of Galilee; then you will know if you really love me and if your faith is firm. Anyone who wants to follow me has to be humble.

43. Obedience to my Law is humility in your spirit; whoever is obedient, is invested with my grace, while he who walks under my will, believing to take his inheritance with him, has truly stripped himself of his gifts.

44. Day after day I have been training you, preparing you for the fight, because soon I will stop speaking to you in this way and it is necessary that you be strong to withstand the trials. Know how to be with me; learn to carry me in your heart and in the hours of trial you will see me working wonders through you.

45. Understand what I have wanted to tell you, so that you may not think that it is impossible to carry my teaching in you.

46. Interpret my words well, so that you can take one more step on the path of your spiritual perfection.

47. Will you be able to leave everything to come after Me, like those who closely followed me in the Second Half? Or will you try to imitate the prodigal son of my parable, who left his father's home to go to other lands to squander the inheritance that had been given to him?

48. You remain thoughtful without daring to answer me; but do not be afraid, because if I have called you, it is because I know that you love me and that you will follow me to the end of the road.

49. If what you fear is losing your life or suffering the blood sacrifices, from today I tell you that you will not find these tests in your spiritual struggle; already the earth was fertilized from the Second Time with the blood of the Master and that of his disciples.

50. Your merit will be that you give fulfillment to the spiritual law, without abandoning your duties to the material life.

Love one another!

51. I do not ask everyone for the same renunciation, nor are they all capable of the same sacrifice. At that time, my disciples had to dedicate themselves completely to the Work that I came to entrust to them, and for this it was necessary that they leave parents, children, wife and everything they possessed in the world; instead, when teaching the multitudes, I taught them that in order to fulfill the life that the Creator gives, it is essential to give to "God what is God's and to Caesar what is Caesar's."

52. That humanity was materialized and at the same time it was little evolved, that is why I said to the crowds: "Man does not live by bread alone, but by every word that comes from God".

53. You are also a materialized humanity, but at the same time evolved, more capable of giving your spirit what it needs and your human life what it demands.

54. You are not new to my teaching, if that were the case, I would have had to give you the Law carved in stone as I did in the First Time, but if I have come to talk to you about spirituality and to reveal the mysteries that in those times were not shown to men, it is a sign that you were already my disciples in times past. This is the reason why I sometimes tell you that: "Those and you are the same."

P A R A B L E:

55. "In a distant region there lived a father with one of his children, whom he loved dearly.

56. The son fell ill and the father saw that his life was in danger, he took him to an esplanade, where there was an old man who ruled the destinies of that region, and when he arrived before his feet he spoke to the old man like this: My son is sick and my greatest wish is that he finds relief, because if he dies, I would also die of pain.

57. "Your son will heal and will return to the region full of life and strength," he said to the old man, and while he was uttering these words, he touched the sick man and he was healthy.

58. Returning to the region, the Father contemplated his robust and full of health son. Time passed and that son felt strong, arrogant and directed his plant through crooked paths taking poisonous fruits that sickened his body and spirit. He did not know his father and his heart harbored only feelings of hatred and destruction.

Love one another!

59. His father, beholding him lost in that abyss of evil, went to the esplanade and said to the old man: Good old man, my son has taken the circuitous path that has plunged him into the abyss.

60. Why are you crying, the old man said to him?

61. I cry when I see the perversity of my son. I have waited for his spirit to be lifted from this world but that moment does not come and I can no longer bear his evil.

62. The old man replied, "You asked him to live, and he has lived." It was high time that his footsteps should have ceased on earth, but behold, you must learn to ask and be conformed to my will."

63. Beloved Israel: I am always just in my determinations. Why do you sometimes want to interpose yourselves in my high designs? Do you not know that those who go to the spiritual abode enter into the true life? Do not oppose, on the contrary, help them to leave with your conformity, so that their passage from this world to the next is full of firmness and spiritual understanding.

64. Seek Me as Father, know my love, my wisdom and my justice; come to Me by the ladder of prayer, faith and good works.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 8

1. The light of my Holy Spirit descends on you, but why do you represent me in the form of a dove? Those figures and symbols are no longer to be adored by my new disciples.
2. Understand my teaching, people: In that Second Time, my Holy Spirit manifested himself at the baptism of Jesus in the form of a dove because that bird in its flight resembled the flight of the spirit, its whiteness speaks of purity and in its sweet and peaceful gaze there is a reflection of innocence. How to make those rude men understand the divine, if it were not by taking the figures of the beings known to them in the world?
3. Christ, who is speaking to you at this moment, was represented by a lamb, and John himself in his prophetic vision, thus contemplated me. All this is because, if you look for me in each of my works, in all Creation you will always find an image of the author of life.
4. . In my manifestation through Jesus, I announced to you the coming of the Holy Spirit and men thought that it was a divinity that, being in God, was not known to them, without being able to understand that, by speaking to you of the Holy Spirit, I was speaking to you of the one God, who was preparing the time in which he was to communicate spiritually with men through human understanding.
5. In these teachings I am entrusting to you the sword of light and truth so that you may fight with it in the battle that I have announced to you so much, and once again I tell you that these weapons that I entrust to you are of love and justice, of forgiveness and charity for your brothers.
6. Only a few years remain for me to continue giving you my Doctrine in this form; keep my teachings because at the end of 1950, these manifestations will end, and it is necessary that you strengthen yourselves in humility and obedience, so that you may come out ahead in all trials.
7. Do not think that you are going to fight only in the spiritual order, no, people; the battle that is coming will be in all orders, so that what has left its channel, returns to it, what has stagnated, arises again to evolution and what has been stained, manages to obtain its purification.
8. Then you will see human institutions shudder, at their very foundations, you will see the elements of Nature agitate causing great havoc and testing the faith of humanity.
9. All this will take place after the year 1950 and if you remain faithful to this Law, you will safely cross all the vicissitudes; but, if you have fallen into disobedience, departing

Love one another!

from what I have commanded you, from today I tell you: you will be at the mercy of trials and the unleashed elements and they will no longer obey your commands.

10. I do not want this pain for my people whom I have taught for so long; I want peace for them, so that in the hours of trial they may be able to bring a word of light and balm to the afflicted.

11. Who is he who at this time does not long to be enlightened by the Holy Spirit?

12. Truly, truly, I tell you that if you know how to prepare yourselves, great will be the manifestations that you will come to contemplate after 1950.

13. In the Second time, when I became visible to my disciples for the last time among clouds, when I disappeared from their sight, there was sadness in them because at that moment they felt left alone, but then they heard the voice of the angel emissary of the Lord who said to them: "Men of Galilee, What is it that you see? This same Jesus whom you have seen ascend to heaven today, you will see him descend in the same way."

14. Then they understood that when the Master returned to men, He would do it spiritually.

15. Days after my crucifixion, when my disciples were gathered around Mary, I made them feel my presence, represented in the spiritual vision of a dove. In that blessed hour, no one dared to move or utter a word. There was real ecstasy, at the contemplation of that sight and the hearts beat full of strength and confidence, knowing that the presence of the Master, who had apparently left, would be eternally with them in spirit.

16. Disciples: Think carefully about these teachings and make my grace manifest in you, as in those times.

17. Today I descend among you radiant with light, this is how I appeared to my disciples of the Second Time when I went to them in spirit before my ascension, to strengthen them and make them come out of their confusion, because of the events they had witnessed. This is how I present myself to you, full of splendor to tell you: My sacrifice is eternally repeated, I am always rising from the dead and shedding my light among you so that you can start the day and practice everything that I have taught you.

18. Prepare yourselves so that you may see the spiritual goods that I have come to grant you descend from my Kingdom.

19. The feast is prepared, the Lamb has been slaughtered and rich delicacies are prepared. Surround Me, disciples, and feed yourselves. I open the book of wisdom for you to read

Love one another!

the lesson that corresponds to this day. Come to Me and take the delicacy that I offer you, because the time of grace that I grant you is short.

20. Why are you surprised by my word that I give you through a human spokesman, if in all times I have used men to speak to you and lead you? When I came to you in the Second Time, I became a man so that, contemplating my works, you might follow in my footsteps. You saw me being born, growing up, fighting and suffering. It was necessary for humanity to know my love and my power, so that my example would be indelible in all my children. That is why you cry when you remember these events and feel remorse, because I have not been fully recognized and loved by humanity. Even now, in the Third Time, I come to give you one more lesson that will explain my previous works and prepare you for the new time that you are going to live.

21. I want that tomorrow, when you no longer listen to me in this way, you will imitate me and remain as teachers of humanity. Who will be those who will rise up to save men when they find themselves in the midst of chaos? Who is going to represent me in the Third Half and testify for Me? Who will be the ones who will stop the advance of the elements of destruction, when they are unleashed on the world? Who is going to imitate my apostles by extending my Doctrine? You, whom I am preparing with my Word, with gifts of healing and strength, to be doctors, emissaries and comforters, because humanity will cry a lot before and after my departure. The coming times will offer the most bitter dregs of the chalice and in those days my Spirit will vibrate in the understandings illuminating all creatures to remove the reigning confusion. It will be at that time when pain unifies all the spirits and they will seek the light and the path that leads to Me.

22. Will you obey my will to guide those who come in search of me? You tell me that this is your purpose and you ask me for help to overcome all the obstacles that stand in your way. Yes, my children, I have told you that I am ready to help you, because without that strength, you could do nothing. You are weak, poor and ignorant, but I am making you heirs of a kingdom of true greatness and I will retain nothing in my arcanum, everything that belongs to you as my children, I will give it to you and I charge you to distribute this wealth among your brothers.

23. I am speaking to you of unification, of harmony and understanding; because I want the house of Israel to be an ark of salvation, a source of peace and comfort for all tired walkers. I have appointed you strong and you will be strong because of the power of the virtues that I have left in you. Think that in all your struggles, I am ahead of you leaving my mark on you. Understand that as long as you are not united, there will be no peace or joy in your spirit. I want to see you free from all suffering, because you are already close

Love one another!

to the end of your restitution, you are at the gates of the Promised Land where you will arrive victorious and saved, because this is my will.

24. I do not want you to become fanatical with my word, nor to form a new idolatry. I do not desire the sacrifice of your lives, nor that you offer the flowers or the fruits of your gardens, because they are my work and you do no merit by giving them to me. It is not My will that you make images with your own hands and then worship them, nor that you build another tower of Babel, full of vanity and pride. What I long for you to offer me is a sanctuary that reaches Me, formed with your works of love, prayers and words born from your heart and delivered in my name to the hungry spirits of truth: This is the worship that I ask of you.

25. You are subject to the Law of evolution, this is the reason for your reincarnations. Only my Spirit does not need to evolve: I am immutable.

26. From the beginning I have shown you the ladder through which spirits have to ascend to reach Me. Today you do not know on which plane you are, but when you leave your envelope you will know your degree of evolution. Do not stop, for you would be a hindrance to those who come after you.

27. Even though you inhabit different planes, be united in spirit and one day you will find yourselves reunited in the seventh stage, in the highest, enjoying my love.

28. Men formed in my image and likeness, listen to me: Do not get up tomorrow talking about this Doctrine if you do not carry a good seed, if you do not know what submission is and do the opposite of what my Law dictates. Now I advise you, so that tomorrow you will not stumble on the road.

29. The woman whom I will give you for a wife, you shall take care of her, honor her, and in her I will make your seed fruitful. I do not want you to speak truthfully and uprightly and go plucking the roses, abandoning them later, because you will be profaning my Law. Respect both what is yours and what belongs to others; be just and promote peace on earth. The time will come when you will be ready to talk about submission, love and forgiveness.

30. Blessed is the one who humbles himself on earth, for I will exalt him. Blessed is the one who is slandered, for I will testify to his innocence. Blessed is he that testifieth of Me, for I will bless him. And whoever is unknown for practicing my Doctrine, I will recognize him.

31. Who among you has not felt my presence and has not been fed by my word? Ask that it will be given to you. If before you sought me in the stars and in material objects, today

Love one another!

seek me in infinity with your spirit. Come to Me for love, for obedience and you will have peace.

32. Love Me and do not worship those spokespeople through whom I communicate. Love my word and my works, they are beyond human. These spokespersons are only my instruments and they are not superior but similar to you.

33. Quench your thirst in my inexhaustible source so that you will no longer be thirsty; I do not want my children to suffer more hunger or thirst; that is why I come to you bringing you the bread of eternal life, so that you will not feel a single moment in need of spiritual goods. I, on the other hand, do thirst for your love, for your peace, and you have denied me the water of your understanding. Until today you have not quenched the burning thirst for recognition of my Law that as children you owe me. I will keep waiting for you more, because my patience is inexhaustible. Come to Me and I promise you that you will not lack my protection, because if you do not know how to love me today, someday you will reach Me and understand me at last.

34. Live by taking from all that I have created for your well-being on earth and so that peace does not depart from you. Keep fighting so that you can achieve your spiritual salvation.

35. For the spirit, when he is ready, there is no night, fatigue or sleep; in work he finds his strength and every trial is for him a precious opportunity to demonstrate his strength and patience. Other spirits, although they are weak, know how to look for me in the hour of trial, their faith and their confidence make them come out ahead. I want you to be humble and obedient so that you may be guided by your conscience, which is the divine spark that governs your spirit.

36. What are you asking of me and for whom are you crying? You tell me that this is how you seek me and know how to ask me with humility for your loved ones and for those who, without belonging to you by blood, love them tenderly and care for their spiritual advancement. You ask Me for those who live in captivity serving a sentence and for those who, being innocent, are also imprisoned. You pray for the sick who are suffering far from home; that desire is born in you because you begin to love and you are finding in that feeling the supreme joy. Be inspired by love to do all your works and they will have a spiritual essence.

37. When you pray, seek me in the infinite, beyond everything material, get in communication with me and when you return to your world, the doubt will have dissipated, there will be no obstacles on the way and you will feel full of my wisdom.

Love one another!

38. I have entrusted this time to you so that you may take advantage of it by studying my lesson, so that by turning away from the pleasures of the world, you may deepen yourselves in my word; today you have me very close to you, my light has bathed your spirit, my essence is nourishing you, and my example is eternally present to you. Do not think that only in the Second Time I gave you proofs of love; my presence is eternal with you. I only ask you to prepare yourselves so that you will feel me in all my works; in the trials that are bending humanity today, you can see the righteousness of my justice.

39. You will all reach the goal through the fulfillment of your mission, for this I have come to give you my teachings that are inexhaustible, so that you ascend the ladder of your evolution. It is not my blood that saves you, but my light in your spirit that will rescue you.

40. In the second time after my departure, I gave you my teaching through my apostles; now I give it to you through my spokespersons and in it I offer you the divine wisdom that nourishes and comforts your spirit.

41. I ask you to turn your heart into a spiritual flower to offer it to Mary, whom you seek as Mother and whom you love, because from her womb the blessed fruit that brought you the bread of eternal life sprouted: Jesus.

42. Mary, is the heavenly garden flower, whose essence has always been in my Spirit.

43. Do you see those flowers that humbly hide their beauty? This is how Mary was and is: an inexhaustible wealth of beauty for those who know how to look at her with clarity and respect, and a treasure of kindness and tenderness for all beings.

44. I gave her as a Mother to Jesus; it was divine tenderness incarnated in a woman. She is the one you seek as an intercessor, the one you invoke as a consolation in your sorrows, and that divine love extends like a mantle over humanity.

45. She is the one whom the angel of the Lord called "Blessed among all women." She is the same one whom Christ, from the cross, left as the spiritual Mother of all men.

46. Mary went through the world hiding her divine essence; she knew who she was and who her Son was, and instead of flaunting that grace, she declared herself only a servant of the Most High, an instrument of the Lord's plans.

47. Mary passed through the world in silence, but filling hearts with peace, interceding for those in need, praying for everyone and finally shedding her tears of forgiveness and mercy on the ignorance and wickedness of men. Why not seek Mary if you want to reach the Lord, if through her you received Jesus? Were not Mother and Son together at the

Love one another!

supreme hour of the Savior's death? Were not the blood of the Son mixed with the tears of the Mother at that moment?

48. So there is nothing strange that at this Time you are looking for her to guide you and bring you closer to the master.

49. Blessed are those who know how to discover in the heavenly garden, that flower of humility and purity. But I tell you again, that only a clean look will be able to discover it.

50. Today you expose your sufferings to me so that I may alleviate them and in truth I tell you that this is my mission, that is why I have come, because I am the Divine Doctor. But before my balm is on your wound, before my caress reaches you, concentrate on yourselves and examine your pain, analyze it, meditate deeply for as long as necessary, so that from that meditation you may take the teaching that this test contains, as well as the knowledge that is hidden in it and that you should know. That knowledge will be experience, it will be faith, it will be looking the truth in the face, it will be the explanation of many trials and lessons not understood by you.

51. As if pain were something tangible, examining it and in it you will discover the beautiful seed of experience, the great lesson of your existence, because pain has become a teacher in your life.

52. Whoever regards pain as a teacher and meekly heeds the calls that are made to him for regeneration, repentance and amendment, he will later know sweetness, peace and health.

53. Examine yourselves carefully and you will see how much benefit you get out of it. You will know your flaws and imperfections, you will correct them and therefore you will cease to be judges of others.

54. You ask me to heal you and truly I tell you that no one better than yourselves can be your doctor.

55. What is the use of My healing you and removing your pain, if you do not remove from yourselves your mistakes, sins, vices and imperfections? It is not pain that is the origin of your ills, but of your sins. This is the origin of the pain! fight sin, put it away from you and you will be healthy, but it is up to you to do that, I only teach you and help you.

56. When through your consciousness you discover the origin of your afflictions and put all the means to combat it, you will feel in fullness the divine force, helping you to win the battle and to conquer your spiritual freedom.

Love one another!

57. How great will be your satisfaction when you feel that by your own merits you have achieved freedom from pain and will conquer peace. Then you will say: My Father, your word has been my balm, your Doctrine has been my salvation!

58. Stop living in a world of assumptions. You must not, as men and even less as spirits, ignore the truth. How do you want to succeed in the material struggle, without knowing the spiritual life? How do you want to be great, healthy, wise and strong if you persist in closing your eyes to the eternal light?

59. Don't live in the middle of the light anymore! Wake up and come into the full light! Stop being small and grow spiritually!

60. You can still say that you live in peace if you compare yourself with other nations; but take from my Work the strength for when you feel faint; take from my word the light, for when the doctrines of materialism want to dominate you. If you do not prepare yourselves as I teach you, truly I tell you that many of you will be confused, many of you will turn your backs on me and many believers today will be my enemies tomorrow and will rise up denying this truth. I forgive you in advance, but I also warn you and alert you.

61. I tell you again to examine yourselves carefully, so you will begin to feel a little more brothers of others, more compassionate and understanding with your fellow men. Today you are still repulsed by many acts of others because you forget your own faults, but when you know your blemishes and mistakes, you will understand the love with which I forgive you and I wait for you, then you will only have to say: "If my Father has forgiven me, after offending him so much, I am obliged to forgive my brothers".

62. Man lacks the ability to look inside himself, to examine his actions and thoughts.

63. Spiritual preparation is what you need, but when you are practicing my Word, you will cause a commotion in the lives of your brothers, because the spirit will manifest in you with all his gifts and powers.

64. Verily I tell you that in the history of mankind, there will be the History of Spiritualism, written in luminous letters.

65. Did not Israel immortalize itself by freeing itself from the yoke of Egypt? Were not the Christians immortalized in their conquest by love? Is this how Spiritualists will immortalize themselves in their struggle for the freedom of the spirit?

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 9

1. On this day you commemorate my entry into Jerusalem; you evoke the times when, through Jesus, I lived among you. Today you feel strong again before my new wonders and you make public your testimony that this Master is the same one who spoke to you in the Second Time and I tell you, do not forget what you did with Jesus, so that you do not repeat it in this time. I knew that after your rejoicing, you were going to weaken before the word of the priests and that your songs of hosanna! you were going to exchange them for those of Crucify Him!
2. O my children, who have not recognized my manifestations throughout the ages and have not kept watch waiting for the fulfillment of my prophecies!
3. I was the Lamb slain at that Passover which my people celebrated. Only later, when time passed, did you know the essence of my Doctrine and the reason for my sacrifice and then you cried and regretted not having recognized me.
4. Now you are facing a new Era of teachings and great spiritual manifestations and the Master is coming to seek in your spirit the seed that he once sowed in him. You say to me, "Why don't we feel your presence, if you are so close to us?" And I answer you that you have materialized, you are busy in the sciences and in everything that belongs to the world, forgetting your spirit. You tell me with anguish that you have lost your way, I tell you that that is why I have come to show you, with the light of my teachings, the way that leads you to dwell in the world of peace. Listen to me, and my word will awaken you to a new life, your doubts and fears will be dispelled. Your spirit, which carries a heavy burden, will rest by feeling my forgiveness.
5. Why don't you leave your cause with Me? Why are you doing yourselves justice by taking my place as judge? Do you not know that you are in a time of trials and restitution? Behold, you are all in violation of my Law, and I have not judged you or betrayed you in public.
6. If I have granted you free will, it is not so that you judge one another, but so that you may perfect your spirit in the practice of good, helped by the light of conscience.
7. I turn you into husbandmen and I give you my seed of love so that you may sow it in the sick, in the sad, in the delinquent, and if anyone feels unworthy to receive it, let him reach out to Me that I will know how to dignify him, so that he may not feel despised. Evoke your heavenly Mother and her divine love will help you in this struggle and will lead you all to Me.

Love one another!

8. I want you, the people whom I have doctinated, to take it upon yourselves to guide the new multitudes, who will arrive after 1950 to increase my people, and to see to it that they are fed with the bread of eternal life, just as I did with you.

9. Do not allow my word to be adulterated; take care that its essence is always preserved and make your analysis fair. Expose my truth and it will bring to your brothers life, health and faith. If my word is light that flows from Me, it will have to manifest as a torch in everyone who knows it. I offer you this light, because I do not want you to live in darkness.

10. Perfect your spirit with my wisdom; strengthen yourselves, so that you may strive for your spiritual elevation. You who are naked of affections, feel my caress, so that the egoism of the beings around you does not make a dent in your heart. You ask me: Why is there no true love between men? Why is true charity not practiced? And I answer you, It is because you have left the spring of clear waters that I have put in your heart to dry up, because you have turned away from the fulfillment of my Law.

11. You have divided yourselves and do not want to know about the needs of your brothers; you look at each other as strangers even living under the same roof; therefore, when you heard my word, you were surprised, because in it I manifest my love, my patience and my forgiveness for all my children.

12. I distinguish no one and I come to ask you to be unified, to love and forgive each other; I have already given you enough time to reflect and start a new life. I have forgiven your past faults and I am giving you the opportunity to become my good disciples.

13. The Book of Life opens before you to enlighten all understanding. Study each of its lessons, no longer see mysteries, today everything is clarity for the spirit. Look into the arcanum and know all that I grant you. I want to stop being a misunderstood Father to you. There is no reason for you to look at me like this, because all my manifestations have been within the reach of your understanding and I have revealed everything to you at the right time.

14. Do not grieve uselessly; whatever you think you need, you have with you. I have given you my light in the spirit and in addition I have entrusted to you what is necessary to preserve your body. All the elements serve you, I have created everything for your pleasure and everything is profitable if you take it with measure. Another is the cause of your sufferings and anxieties. The spirit does not find peace in that vain existence that you have forged on Earth and communicates its restlessness to you. If you formed true amendment purposes, how much good would you do yourselves and how would you recover the lost peace!

Love one another!

15. Disciples: Prepare yourselves so that you may speak of love, forgiveness and justice to humanity. Forget everything that belongs to the world, to rise to the regions of peace and perfect love.

16. You have heeded my call and you seek me to learn my lesson; some of you ask for daily bread, others seek me as a doctor and counselor, but there are those who only come to search my word wanting to find some fault in it, but I tell them: You will not find that stain that you are looking for in my teaching, but if you penetrate inside, there you will find the imperfection. Those who have done this have not recognized my presence, because they can only interpret human works, but they have not come to understand the messages of God. I enlighten everyone and forgive their unbelief.

17. I will not allow you to get confused or miss a single one of my children. I make the parasitic plants fruitful, because all creatures have been formed to reach a perfect end.

18. I want you to rejoice with me in my Work; I have already shared in my attributes with you before, because you are part of Me; if everything belongs to me, I also make you owners of my Work.

19. All spirits have a divine Father in Me and if I have given you human parents in material life, it is so that they may give life to your body and represent your heavenly Father close to you. I have said to you, "You shall love God above all creation," and I have added, "You shall honor your father and your mother." Then do not neglect your duties; if you have not recognized the love of your parents and still have them in the world, bless them and recognize their merits.

20. I want you to be men of faith, to believe in the spiritual life; if you have seen your brothers leave for the Hereafter, do not feel distant from them or think that you have lost them forever. If you want to meet with them, work, do merit and when you reach the Afterlife, there you will find them waiting for you, to teach you to live in the Spiritual Valley.

21. People: Do you believe that it is your God who inspires this word? Then why did you doubt Me, when you called me on the bed of pain and the balm did not cure your illness instantly? Think that I test you in many ways, because I want you to be strong; for if you are my disciples, you must withstand many trials in order that you may be believed.

22. You are the seed of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, who gave you great examples of faith and obedience: you, having the same spirit, are not able to match their works. I have tested my disciples at all times. How many times did I put Peter to the test and only once

Love one another!

did he falter, but do not judge him badly for this fact, because when he lit his faith, it was like a torch among humanity preaching and bearing witness to the truth.

23. Do not judge Thomas; consider how many times you have felt my works and yet you have doubted. Do not look with contempt at Judas Iscariot, that beloved disciple who sold his Master for thirty pieces, because there has never been greater repentance than his. I used each of them to leave you lessons that would serve as an example and that would exist eternally in the memory of humanity. After their weakness they had repentance, conversion and absolute dedication to the fulfillment of their mission. They were true apostles and left an example for all generations.

24. Come to the spiritual valley, so that you may understand my word. When you listen to my teaching, turn away from the worries of the world and let my light illuminate your spirit. I encourage your faith and I always guide you to prepare yourselves to enjoy eternal life.

25. Watch and pray, I repeat to you often, but I do not want you to become familiar with this sweet advice, but to study it and put it into practice.

26. I tell you to pray, because the one who does not pray, indulges in superfluous, material and sometimes insane thoughts, with which, without realizing it, he fosters and feeds murderous wars; but when you pray, your thought as if it were a sword of light, tears the veils of darkness and the bonds of temptation that today are imprisoning many beings, saturates the environment with spirituality and counteracts the forces of evil.

27. Do not faint before the struggle, nor despair if you have not yet seen any results. Understand that your mission is to fight to the end; but you must take into account that you will only have to do a minimum part of this Work of regeneration and spirituality among humanity.

28. Tomorrow you will leave your post and others will come to continue your work. They will take the Work one step further and thus from generation to generation my word will be fulfilled.

29. In the end, all branches will be united to the tree, all nations will be united into one people, and peace will reign on Earth.

30. Pray, disciples, and perfect yourselves in your elevation so that your words of teaching and love may find an echo in the hearts of your brothers and sisters.

31. Truly I tell you that if this people, in addition to understanding their destiny, were already fulfilling their mission, humanity would achieve grace through their prayers. But

Love one another!

you still lack charity, that you feel your fellow men as true brothers, that in truth you come to forget the differences of races, languages, creeds and that in addition, you erase from your heart every trace of rancor with those who would have offended you.

32. When you manage to raise your feelings above so much human misery, the most heartfelt and sincere request will spring from you in favor of your brothers and that vibration of love, that purity of your feelings, will be the most powerful swords that destroy the darkness, that wars and the passions of men have been forming.

33. Pain has prepared you, O Israel, in slavery you have become acrisolate; that is why you are the ones indicated to watch over those who suffer.

34. Watch, people, be like those birds that announce the new day, awakening those who sleep; so that they may be the first to receive the light and then I will tell them: He who truly loves you, greets you this instant.

35. All those who come to listen to me will feel the caress of my word, they will feel anointed by my love and filled with spiritual goods.

36. I am pleased with you because I have seen that you have given up everything to be at my table, and you know that my word is your bread and your glory on earth.

37. This teaching reaches to your heart, where purposes of amendment and noble feelings have been born.

38. If you have suffered and cried a lot to get to open the doors of your heart to me, in truth I tell you that even the one who has suffered a lot has atoned for his faults and has to be forgiven.

39. Sad hearts: Calm your sorrow and come to Me, enlighten yourselves with the light of your conscience and serenely penetrate the path of my teachings.

40. Heal yourselves in Me, forget sorrows and love; whoever has love has everything, whoever says love says everything.

41. But when you understand that everything that has sprung from Me is perfect, harmonious and beautiful, you ask yourself: Why then do the children of God live in the world destroying and annihilating? What force moves them to be unknown and destroyed, since they emanated from the clean source of the Father? What are these forces and why has God, with his infinite power, not stopped the advance of men who destroy peace? Why does he allow evil among mankind?

42. Hear, disciples: Man has as spiritual gifts free will and conscience; everyone at birth is endowed with virtues and can make use of them. In his spirit there is the light of

Love one another!

conscience; but at the same time that matter develops, with it the passions, the bad inclinations develop, these being the ones that fight against the virtues; God allows it, because without struggle there are no merits, and this is how you need it to ascend on the spiritual path. What would be the merit of the children of God, if they did not fight? What would you do if you lived full of happiness, as you wish in the world? Surrounded by comforts and riches, could you hope for spiritual progress? You would be stuck because there is no merit where there is no struggle.

43. But do not be confused, because when I talk about struggle, I mean the one you develop to overcome your weaknesses and passions. These struggles are the only ones that I allow men to master their egoism and their materiality, in order for the spirit to take its true place enlightened by consciousness.

44. I do authorize that inner battle, but not the one that men do with the desire to aggrandize themselves, blinded by ambition and evil.

45. The noise and horrors of fratricidal wars have dulled the sensitivity of the human heart, have prevented the manifestation of every high feeling, such as charity and understanding.

46. I don't want to tell you that everyone is like this, no, because there are still men in whom there is sensitivity, compassion and love for their fellow men, going so far as to sacrifice to avoid evils, or to free them from some trial. If some men come to give you this help, what won't your heavenly Father do for you who are my children? So how did you come to think that He sends you pain and desolation?

47. I am the same Teacher who in the Second Time spoke to you of the way of the Kingdom of Heaven; I am the same Christ manifesting the truth through the centuries, the eternal lessons that are immutable, because they are revelations that flow from my Spirit.

48. Look in Me to the Father, for verily I say to you, Christ and the Father have been One from eternity, from before the worlds were. In the Second Time that Christ who is One with God, incarnated on Earth in the blessed body of Jesus and thus became the Son of God, but only as a man, because I tell you again that there is only one God.

49. Sometimes you think that I talk to you too much about the spirit and that I forget about your human needs and concerns, to which I say to you: "Seek the Kingdom of God and His righteousness, and the rest will be added to you". Then peace, serenity, understanding, forgiveness, love will come to you, and in the material part you will have everything in abundance.

Love one another!

50. I know and am aware of all your needs and I am in charge of alleviating all your worries according to my will and if at times you have felt disappointed because I have not immediately granted you what you asked for, that is not why you are less loved by the Father, it is because it suits you that way.

51. There are many of my children who attribute their suffering to the injustices of fate and think they have forgotten their Father; so I ask you: What good has my word done you? peradventure do you think that the Lord, the author of life, is powerless to remedy your ills or that he cannot please you with something material that does nothing to help you in your spiritual elevation?

52. I will only grant you that which is for your good. How many requests do you make that, if granted, would only cause you harm or misfortune!

53. The man who trusts in God and blesses his destiny before Him, never denies or demands what is not granted to him.

54. When he is poor, sick and his heart is suffering, he waits trusting in the will of his Lord.

55. Sometimes you say to me, "Lord, if I had everything, if I needed nothing, I would work in your spiritual Work and do charity." But know that as men you are variable and that all the purposes of today that you possess nothing, would change if I granted you everything you desire.

56. Only God's love is immutable for His children.

57. If I gave you in abundance, I know in advance that you would be lost, because I know your resolutions and weaknesses.

58. I know that with an abundance of material goods man turns away from God, because he is not yet qualified or prepared to understand his Lord.

59. Look how much I love you and I don't forget about you, I just don't want you to get lost.

60. Turn away from the vanities of the world, come to Me out of conviction, out of love, not out of pain.

61. Do not deny if you are in need, because if it were convenient for your spiritual evolution to move away from poverty, I would give you everything in abundance.

62. Think that the Father governs the destiny of his children with the utmost justice and perfection.

Love one another!

63. These are times of trials, of pains and bitterness, times in which humanity suffers the consequences of so much hatred and ill will of one another.

64. Look at the battlefields where only the roar of weapons and the anguished cries of the wounded can be heard. Mountains of mutilated corpses, which yesterday were strong bodies of young men. Can you imagine these, when for the last time they clasped the mother, the wife or the son in their arms? Who who has not drunk that chalice can imagine the pain of those goodbyes?

65. Thousands and thousands of parents, wives and children in anguish have seen loved ones leave for the fields of war, hatred, revenge, forced by the greed and pride of a few men without light and without love for their fellow men.

66. These legions of young and strong men have not been able to return home because they were destroyed in the fields; but there the earth, the mother earth more merciful than the men who govern the peoples and who believe they are masters of the lives of their fellow men, has opened its bosom to receive them and cover them lovingly.

67. Look at the caravans of men of all ages, women and children, fleeing destruction, wearily seeking a place of protection and peace. Their feet are already shattered and bleeding; their heart can no longer withstand any more pain; but there is still a glimmer of hope in the innermost depths of their being.

68. Pray, people, pray for them and my tenderness united to your thought, will descend on them to protect them and cover them with my mantle of love.

69. Meditate on the cause of the fratricidal wars as well as on the destruction they cause and you will see that you are not as unhappy as you think, then your complaints will cease and you will no longer say to me: "Lord, I am the most unfortunate on Earth; is it because you have forgotten me"?

70. See how war destroys everything.

71. Look at those elderly parents who are waiting for the return of loved ones, hunger has arrived at their doors and loneliness is their companion.

72. Those who had the strength to walk fled, the invalids had to stay to receive whatever came to them. Their gloomy thoughts were illuminated only when they begged me in their prayer: "Lord, do not abandon me."

73. Only I know the pain that mothers who are abandoned by the evil of men silence.

74. I am the only one who, in the silence and solitude of your life, tells you that in my Kingdom you are not abandoned.

Love one another!

75. Pray, people, and think of the pride and ambition that germinates in the brains of men who have led to ruin, desolation and death other men who have no guilt.

76. After reflecting on my words, people, do you still think that you are the most miserable on Earth? You answer me: "No, Master, we were in a mistake because we had forgotten the others to think only of ourselves, believing that the struggle to knead the daily bread, was the most bitter cup that can be drunk".

77. So, I tell you that you should feel rich, because you are listening to the divine word that encourages and strengthens you and you still enjoy a little peace.

78. You can still count on a few days of tranquility, because this corner of the Earth will also be shaken by pain; so there will be no place left in this world that has not been purified.

79. All that my apostle John told you is being fulfilled, word for word and event for event.

80. All these signs, tests and disturbances that humanity suffers, are the most palpable demonstration that an Era is ending to give way to a new time. It is not the first time that these events have happened between you, but if you knew how to understand me and were prepared, you would take this transition step calmly without being disturbed.

81. You are reaching the middle of a century and you have lived a lot, what surprises, events and tests await you in the half century that lies ahead?

82. I only say to you, as I said many times to my apostles of the Second Time: watch and pray so that you do not fall into temptation.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 10

1. In this blessed hour answer the questions of your conscience, for it is the time of judgment.
2. You are before your Judge, for it is necessary that for an instant I should touch you with my righteousness; but verily I say to you, my judgment is loving and just.
3. I find myself giving great proofs that I am among you. Why don't you all believe me? Do you want me to leave you at the mercy of human evil? Do not get lost on the paths of the world. Come to Me, I am the way that leads you to true happiness.
4. I have entrusted to your nation a mission of peace and not of war; understand that my divine word is resonating in it, in which I have revealed to you that the New Jerusalem is located in the Spiritual Valley; and in it all the spirits have to penetrate by means of elevation becoming its inhabitants.
5. Even today you show me your barns that are scarce with seed, and that is because you do not take advantage of the lands that I am providing for you. Your brothers are dying before you and you are not moved.
6. Do you not think that in this way you are hiding my Law? You do not know that you were the ones who made a covenant with me a long time ago, a covenant that was written in the Book of Life.
7. Your heart confesses that you are still like the weak soldier.
8. Listen to Me, people, because the trials will come and they will awaken you and give you the courage that you lack.
9. It is necessary that your faith and knowledge be great, so that you understand that in this life you have to be the guardians of peace, through your thoughts and prayers.
10. A new year is born among you of which you will answer me. I give you this time for your preparation and your struggle.
11. If you prepare yourselves, you will not cry or feel the pain in your heart. But do not defy my justice with disobedience, for then you will indeed hasten the cup of bitterness.
12. Become my farmers, the lands are waiting for your seed of love. Elijah, the tireless shepherd, has already prepared the roads and the fields for you to take up your tools and start tilling the land.

Love one another!

13. Your task is very delicate, but it will not be difficult or tiring; before the hot sun of my justice, the maternal mantle of Mary will always interpose like a beneficent cloud that gives you its heavenly protection while my voice, like the trill or the cooing of birds, will delight you by making your work pleasant.

14. Beloved Disciples: My voice has spoken to you tirelessly in the Third Time, my word appeared like a luminous beacon showing the route to the lost castaways.

15. I have given you the spiritual strength with my teaching, not only to resist the vicissitudes of this world, but also to fulfill the spiritual mission that you have brought in this Time.

16. Not everyone will welcome you with open arms when you go to spread my Doctrine, there will be those who will tie ties to make you fall.

17. The struggle will arise, because if there are those who have the power to do good, there are also those who have the power to do evil.

18. I come to purify you and to prepare you in spirit and matter so that you may understand the Father's inspirations and then take them to your brothers with the same purity with which I gave them to you.

19. You will show that this doctrine is not a theory; that it has not been extracted from books, that it contains in its truth the message of the Holy Spirit.

20. I come to prepare you because life on Earth will change every day and what today is peace, tomorrow will be war; what today seems light to men, tomorrow will make them confused. Humanity prepares its many weapons for battle, you prepare yours.

21. In prayer and in the practice of my Doctrine, men will find the light. In the practice of my Law, my new soldiers will find strength, and when the days of pain come, you will unite to give each other courage and pray for everyone.

22. My Law will be the ark of salvation at this time; when the waters of the flood of evils, of sorrows and miseries have been unleashed, truly I tell you that men from other nations, in caravans will arrive in this country attracted by its spirituality, its hospitality and peace, and when they have known this revelation and have faith in what I said in my new coming as the Holy Spirit, I will also name them Israelites by the spirit. Among these multitudes will be my emissaries, whom I will send back to their peoples to bring to their brothers the divine message of my word; but not all will come to this nation to know the teaching that I have brought to you, for many will receive it spiritually.

Love one another!

23. Then you will see how many who have never listened to me will rise up like the great apostles, full of faith, love and zeal, forgetting fears and prejudices that you have not been able to overcome, and will penetrate wherever a door opens to testify to my word; they will not fear sects and religions, because rather than considering them enemies, they will see them as sisters.

24. Do not look at anyone as foreigners on this path, know how to receive your brothers with the doors of your heart open and give them the lesson that I gave to you.

25. Later, when my emissaries have spread throughout the world, they will all feel united in their mission.

26. The farmer will cultivate the land and open the furrow, there he will deposit the seed, with faith and the desire to raise an abundant harvest. And the Master says to you: always remember to choose the land that is favorable, so that the seed is not spoiled. You will always reap fruits according to the love with which you have cultivated them.

27. You may all be farmers in my lands, but first you must feel and understand this mission.

28. This work consists in removing the blindfold of darkness from the ignorant and the fanatic, teaching him that I am the only God whom everyone must serve. That is why I am preparing you, to show others as an example, since you knew how to open your eyes to the light and humbly confess that you were ignorant.

29. Through you I will sow my seed and later I will reap the fruits of the fulfillment of my Law. Your brothers will ask you how you have received this teaching, what my manifestations have been and why you are following this path, and you will answer every question with absolute truth. For if you do not know how to defend yourselves with the truth, you will not be strong and you will be defeated; then the seed will not be able to germinate.

30. I do not want you to be left at the end of the struggle without raising your harvest, after you have turned away from the temptations of the world to listen to me and have been called my disciples. It would not be fair for you to pick up disappointments and bitterness just because you have not learned in time to defend my Work, studying and analyzing it, to face the tests.

31. My teaching is a single lesson, wisely said in many ways so that you can understand it and to which you have nothing to add. And although it is a law, I do not come to impose it on you, because you would fall into hypocrisy; you would appear compliance, while with your acts you would be violating my Law.

Love one another!

32. I have placed consciousness in your being so that it is involved in all your steps, since consciousness knows how to distinguish good from evil, and what is right from what is not. In that light you cannot be deceived, nor called ignorant. How could the spiritualist deceive his fellow man or try to deceive himself, if he knows the truth?

33. In the Second time a rich young man came to Jesus and said, "Teacher, I think I deserve the kingdom you promise because I practice your teaching." Jesus asked him, Do you keep the Law? And the young man answered, "Yes, Lord, I fast, I treat my brothers well, I do no harm to anyone and I give a part of my wealth to help the temple." Then Jesus said to him, "If you want to follow me, give to the poor what you have and come after Me." But the young man possessed so much that he would not forsake his riches, but preferred to depart from the Lord. He believed to comply and deceived himself.

34. How many times have I said to you: practice charity, manifest this virtue, but do not flaunt it because it will cease to be charity and you will be deceived.

35. Disciples: If you do not want to suffer errors in the practice of my Doctrine, analyze your actions through the conscience, if it claims you, examine yourselves thoroughly, find where you can see if you are clean or not.

36. The spiritualist must be recognized by his acts, which, in order to be clean, must have been dictated by conscience. Whoever practices in this way will feel in his spirit the right to call himself my disciple.

37. Who can fool me? No one. But I am not here to judge you by what you do, but by the intention with which you do it. I am in your consciousness and beyond it. Do you think that I can ignore your actions and their intention?

38. Prepare yourselves for the struggle, so that my Work will not be misunderstood because of your evil deeds, because many times the recognition or ignorance of my Teaching will depend on you. But I ask you, What can overshadow my Work if it is truth itself, if it is purity and perfection? Nothing. But because of your lack of fulfillment, you will lose opportunities to do merit and raise your spirit.

39. If someone ignores my truth, it is because he has not known how to approach to drink from the fountain of wisdom that is my word and that overflows its crystalline waters for everyone who is thirsty.

40. The truth that I revealed to the first, to the patriarchs, to the prophets and to the righteous, is the same that I am now showing you, because my Doctrine that you are receiving, is the Law of all times. I only come to show you the way so that you can continue your journey to the end.

Love one another!

41. Disciples: Here is my word in which you will always find my truth, but if you give erroneous explanations or in a complicated way, if you modify my Doctrine or give a confused analysis to those in need, you will reap a bad harvest.

42. See how you deliver my Teaching and how you speak about it, because you are responsible for a very great inheritance.

43. I am the owner of the seed, you husbandmen, make it germinate, flourish and bear fruit as I have taught you.

44. But do not feel like servants or slaves. Feel free to love and work within my Work. I am the light that illuminates the paths and you are the walkers who choose the path.

45. If someone walks like a blind man and contemplates that light; if someone is lazy and therefore does not find it, if there are those who get lost on the way, do not blame Me, because wherever you are I find myself talking to you in different ways; recognize that some effort has to be made by the one who wants to find me.

46. My word penetrates into your heart like wheat in a fertile land, and when you receive it, you must make it flourish and multiply.

47. Analyze this word so that you can know its content and practice it so that you know its value. And the knowledge that you achieve through analysis, do not keep it only for yourselves, make it known to humanity, you will see with joy that it is well received by your brothers and you will see them awaken to love and faith.

48. After this time, men will come to you in search of my teaching and without having heard my word transmitted through the spokespersons, they will know that I have come once again and they will be certain that I have spoken to humanity in this way.

49. The time will come when my word will spread in all nations and my commands given in this Age, will obtain life and strength throughout the times. Everyone who prepares will feel my presence in his spirit, and at last, man will obey my Law, free will will be well understood by him and he will do righteous deeds within my divine Law.

50. I am once again tracing the footprint for you to follow me. When you rise up in search of humanity to bring the good news, do not beg to be heard. Carry out your mission with dignity, and those who believe you will be the ones I have chosen to make my disciples of them. There will be rumors that the Master has returned to form his new apostolate and you will testify to these manifestations and even more, you will reveal to them that you have also returned to Earth, that in the Second Time you were with me and heard my word in Galilee and in Judea; and if they doubt you, tell them to meditate on

Love one another!

my words and the prophecies given to my apostles and they will know that this is the truth.

51. To you who hear me, I give my word through the spokespersons, after that other generations will come who will study everything that I have said, which will be printed filling large volumes.

52. I am Life and I vivify you every moment, but I have to fight with your ideas and thoughts. Your works lead you to pain and death and you do not know how to seek me to strengthen you in the good. Why don't you come to me? Who has called me, who has not felt my presence? How much I love you and have always loved you! Before I created you, I loved you in Me and from the moment you sprang from my Spirit, you have received my gifts and commands for all time.

53. The Earth that you are treading on today is not your eternal abode, it is not the Land of Promise, that is why you always long for another higher life, you aspire to perfection, because it corresponds to you by eternal inheritance; it is the state of elevation that your spirit will reach after great struggles. Do not be satisfied with earthly goods because you know that you are destined to know the perfect spiritual life, with all its graces and beauties.

54. Do not expect your brothers to be regenerated only by my divine Work, without you having fought for it. Your mission is to work to form the foundations of a new humanity that loves and obeys my Law. For this, prayer is your best weapon.

55. I am speaking to the spirit and the heart of all men, I am cultivating them and there will come a time when they will know how to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit and then, there will be no secrets between the Father and the Son. Prepare yourselves for that time when I will no longer communicate by human understanding.

56. Write down my word for the generations to come and take care not to err in my commands. I do not want my new disciples, those who will only know my word through the writings, to find imperfection in my teaching due to your lack of preparation. It is my will that in these pages the whole essence and truth of my Work be contained. In this book that I have entrusted to you, I have gathered my revealed word in three times, and everything that has remained hidden or shrouded in mystery, you will understand when you communicate from spirit to Spirit with my Divinity.

57. If you believe that my manifestation at this time is not an event and that when you disappear my Work will be over, in truth I tell you that you have not sensed its

Love one another!

transcendence, nor have you contemplated the light of the Sixth Seal, illuminating and vivifying everything created and marking a new stage for the perfection of the spirit.

58. If you contemplate the humility of your spirit when you hear my word, your matter will join with it to form a single will, but the envelopment is an obstacle to your spiritual progress. This is the struggle and in it the merits necessary for your elevation.

59. If you are depressed by the trials of life, accept Me and you will be strong and there will be no one to destroy your peace or deprive you of your inheritance.

60. I love you always ardent in your love so that you will not be like the tombs, ardent only when the sun sends its rays and at sunset when it goes down, they cool down again.

61. Do not be moved only when you hear my word, but love me and love one another eternally as I love you.

62. In grateful hearts I have heard this prayer: "Lord, you are tireless in granting us so many benefits." And I tell you, I am your Father and I see your need. How can my spirit not be moved by your prayer? I have comforted you in the solitude of your bedchamber and have enlightened you so that your meditation may be profitable.

63. I am leaving an album in the hearts of my disciples, so that after 1950, when my word has ceased to be heard through human understanding, they will be the ones to carry my message to humanity.

64. In these humble houses of prayer where my word is manifested, how many teachings you have heard and learned, despite the fact that there are no rites, altars, or images in them, here you have stopped feeling empty your heart.

65. Blessed are you who have listened to me with meekness and humility, because tomorrow you will surprise the multitudes with the essence of your word.

66. Disciples: Now is the time for you to recognize the greatness and purity of my Work, so that in the future when you preach it, your actions will be in accordance with my Doctrine.

67. The multitudes are approaching this people, be prepared, I do not want you to be caught doing illegal works, because they could say: Are these the new disciples of the Lord?

68. After I've talked to you so much, I don't want you to find your barn empty of good deeds.

Love one another!

69. Tomorrow you will be scrutinized and put to the test by men who wish to see you falter to betray you and deny my truth.

70. Do not expect that my single word written in books, will do the miracle of converting humanity, it is necessary that great soldiers of my cause arise so that with their faith, their courage and their love as weapons, they seal and confirm my truth.

71. It will not be necessary for you to inquire whether the road is clean or not, nor will you have to go in search of crowds, because I will take care of putting those in need in your path.

72. It is necessary that men rise up among humanity recognizing and making recognize the greatness of my Law.

73. You who have listened to me at this time, be great for humanity, for my word, for your virtue and good fulfillment of my Law, but do not believe that because you have listened to me you will be the greatest among humanity; how many who are strangers to my teaching, on the day they listen to you, your testimony will suffice for them to do greater works than yours. At this you will rejoice greatly, for these works will be the fruit of your fulfillment.

74. Now I strengthen you and close the wounds that humanity opened to you before, so that you may have the necessary courage when the struggle comes.

75. Understand that the light of the Sixth Seal illuminates you, the Sixth Candlestick illuminates humanity, but despite the fact that everyone is illuminated by this light, while some realize that they live in a time of transcendence, others let all the teachings go unnoticed.

76. Why, if you were all created equal, don't you all have faith? By virtue of your free will and the different evolution of each spirit. Thus, while some hope that a light and a higher force will guide them, others rely on what they consider their own forces, and when they lack these, they feel lost.

77. It has been a long time since your spirit has sprung from Me, however, not everyone has progressed equally on the spiritual path.

78. All destinations are different, although they lead you to the same end. Some are reserved for some tests, others for others. One creature walks one path, another follows a different journey. You have not all arisen into existence at the same instant, nor will you all return at the same moment. Some walk in front, others behind, but the goal is waiting

Love one another!

for you all. No one knows who is near, nor who comes distant, because you are still small to have this knowledge; you are human and your vanity would lose you.

79. The Father tells all of you to persevere and tells those who have faith to light the way of those who advance in darkness.

80. Analyze your trajectory and you will see that sometimes you have walked briskly, sometimes slowly, others you have fallen to get up later, until you reach the end to take a safer and firmer step.

81. Your evolution is known only to Me, although I must tell you that the truly high spirit has knowledge of its advancement, without being puffed up by it.

82. By the gift of intuition you can know if your pace is too slow or if you are going in a dizzying race, if you have stopped or if you think you have achieved a firm step.

83. By your conscience you can know if the path on which you are traveling is lawful or you have mistaken it.

84. In order for you to leave a beneficial imprint of your passage through the world to those who come after you, it is necessary that you comply with my Law, through it you will leave great works and your memory and example will be indelible.

85. Disciples: I am the lark under whose wings you live like chicks. I also tell you that the Sixth Seal is the only one that is open and illuminates you at this time.

86. See that many of my laborers, who were among the first disciples of Spiritualism, have fallen into the grave error of believing that the seals are enclosures, that the seals were untied in this nation and that they are their possessors.

87. I touch them incessantly with my justice, because they are like first-born children at this time, whom I called and invited to my table, to whom I had my word of love reserved. They go along the roads of the Earth carrying their gifts and their charges without wanting to know what they are carrying. They think they are complying with my Law and they judge their brothers.

88. They do not know where they are going, nor do they sense the greatness of my Work and when I have called them to listen to me through the human understanding and I have asked them: Do you believe in my presence in this form? Many of them have denied me.

89. I have said to them, Show me your multitudes, list to me the wonders that you have done, and very few seed have you shown me. I have pointed out to him the great multitudes that gather where my word is heard, the countless testimonies of my power and I have reminded them: The tree will be recognized by its fruit. This is the Sixth Seal,

Love one another!

under the light of which all of you must follow me. Today the Sixth Candlestick illuminates you, which is the Divine Word.

90. Here among my people are the children of doubt together with the children of faith, those who do not know me and those who follow me: Some attached to materialism and others striving to achieve spirituality. This is the first cause of your division at this time.

91. But my teaching is clear as the light of day.

92. The Lamb of God untied the seals and only He will be able to bind Him again.

93. The new Jerusalem is not in this or in any nation, that city is spiritual, although you will be able to inhabit it from this moment.

94. Elijah is not the one who untied the seals, he was the precursor for the Sixth Seal to be untied and revealed in due time. Elijah represents the Sixth Seal and his mission is very high, he came to reveal to you that a new time of revelations was beginning for you.

95. The seven churches of Asia, which were sanctuaries where the voice of my apostles resounded and was a message for all generations of peoples, are a beautiful figure of the Book of the Seven Seals.

96. Roque Rojas brought to the world the mission of being the first understanding by which Elias called the first farmers of the Third Time, and among those first to receive positions, a maiden rose with the spirituality and the necessary dedication so that in her the prodigy of my communication by human understanding was consummated. Since then and through that channel my word initiated with the manifestation of Elias marked the time of this communication that will be from 1866 to 1950.

97. I have been preparing many understandings so that you may have my inexhaustible word, which is a source of wisdom and revelations, until the final moment of my communication.

98. Then the time of spirituality will come and although you no longer hear my word, you will feel me closer to you.

99. About the good preparation of some and the bad preparation of others, I will continue to descend to manifest myself. By the good intention of some and the unpreparedness of others, my Spirit will be present, in this form until 1950, because nothing can prevent my will from being fulfilled.

100. But those who mix something strange to this delicacy and give the multitudes to drink water that is not crystal clear and pure, they will answer me about it.

Love one another!

101. It is my will that you return to the places where you stopped fulfilling some mission.
102. The paths are prepared, the lands are waiting for the seed. Prepare yourselves and let the hour of your struggle come, then you will give yourselves the fraternal embrace, you will depart and you will let my will be fulfilled in you.
103. Do not forget that my Work is pure and that you must love it to the end.
104. You will do charity throughout your day, that is your mission. You have many spiritual gifts to do charity in various forms. If you know how to prepare, you will do what you call impossible.
105. The charity that you do by means of a coin, with being charity, will be the least elevated that you do.
106. Love, forgiveness and peace, you must bring to the hearts of your brothers.
107. I don't want any more Pharisees or hypocrites protected by my Law! I want disciples who feel the pain of their fellow men. To all who rise up with repentance I will forgive them, no matter what sect or religion they profess and I will make them contemplate clearly the true path.
108. Blessed are those who take my teaching to foreign lands, for my Law and my guardian angels will protect them. I have told you that for one of my children who is not there, a region can be saved; make yourselves worthy of this grace and I will grant you a lot.
109. I speak to you in many ways so that my word will strengthen you and you will not falter when you need faith the most.
110. Love each other when you are gathered together, love each other when you are distant, and to that fraternity your Father's blessing will descend.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 11

1. Humanity: Seek your glory in the love of your Heavenly Father, for verily I say to you, union with God will make you feel the glory in your spirit.
2. When man enters the spiritual path, he will have finally found the path of glory. Marvel, disciples, to know that in your spirit you will be able to carry and feel the glory!
3. I come once again to give you the lesson through the Doctrine of love, because despite finding you learning the teachings of life, which is a school for you, you have not analyzed everything that it reveals to you in your path.
4. O my dearly beloved children, who weep like lost sheep, calling with a distressed voice to your Shepherd! When you close your eyes to the reality that surrounds you, you come to think that I am the cause of all your misfortunes on Earth; others believe that your vicissitudes are indifferent to me.
5. How ungrateful you are to think thus of your Father, and how unjust to value my perfect righteousness!
6. Do you think that I don't listen to you when you say that you feed only on bitterness, that the world you inhabit is a world without happiness and that the existence you lead has no reason to be?
7. You only feel me when you think that I punish you, that I deny you all mercy and you forget the tenderness and goodness of your Father; you complain about your life instead of blessing its benefits.
8. It is that you close your eyes to the truth and only contemplate bitterness and tears around you, reaching despair because you think that all this will be unrewarded.
9. How different your life would be if instead of disagreement, of that misunderstanding, your first thought in every day was to bless your Father and your first words, to thank for so many benefits that his love brings you! But you no longer know how to feel these virtues, because the flesh has disturbed your spirit and you have forgotten my teaching; therefore I come to tell you about those feelings that you have removed from your heart.
10. Destiny has the mercy that God has placed in it, the destiny of men is filled with divine goodness.
11. You do not often find that goodness because you do not know how to look for it.
12. If within the destiny marked by Me to each spirit, you draw a hard and bitter path, I try to sweeten it, more never to increase its bitterness.

Love one another!

13. In the world men need each other, none is too much and none is too little. All lives are necessary to each other for the complement and harmony of their existence.

14. The poor need the rich and the rich need those. The bad ones need the good ones and these ones need the first ones. The ignorant need the wise and those who know, those who ignore. The little ones need the older ones and these in turn need the children.

15. In this world, each one of you is placed by the wisdom of God in his place and close to who he should be. Each man is assigned the circle where he must dwell, in which there are incarnated and disembodied spirits with whom he must coexist.

16. Thus, each one on his way, all of you will meet those who will teach you the love that elevates you, others, you will receive the pain that purifies you. Some will make you suffer because you need it, while others will give you their love to compensate for your bitterness, but they all have a message for you, a teaching that you must understand and take advantage of.

17. I tell you again that despite meeting you before my Teaching, you have not recognized the message that each being offers you.

18. Look for in each of your brothers the good part that he presents to you, so that you may learn from him, as well as the bad part so that you may help him to rise and in that way you will go along the way, helping each other.

19. Stop your step and meditate, for you have let many pass by who could do you good. Do not let these opportunities pass you by, because they are lessons that you are wasting.

20. Every human being is a lesson, a hope of love or heartbreak that finally gives you its sweet or bitter truth; and so you will go from lesson to lesson, sometimes learning and sometimes teaching, because you must also deliver to your brothers the message that you have brought to Earth.

21. Truly I tell you, if this humanity understood these teachings, it would not cry so much on Earth.

22. Do not forget that every incarnate or disembodied spirit that crosses your life in some way, comes to help you in your destiny.

23. How many spirits of light have I sent you into the world and you have not stopped to bless my love for you!

24. Many spirits that I have sent to you, you have wasted them without realizing that they were part of your destiny, but that not knowing how to receive them, you were left empty-handed and then had to cry!

Love one another!

25. Your destiny, humanity, is to harmonize with everything created. That harmony of which I speak to you is the greatest of all laws, because in it you find perfect communication with God and with His works.
26. Study the spirits around you and those who cross your lives, so that you may appreciate their virtues, receive the message they bring you or give them what they should receive from you.
27. Why have you despised your fellow men whom fate has placed in your way? You have closed the door of your heart to them without knowing the teaching they were bringing you.
28. How many times have you taken away from you precisely the one who brought a message of peace and consolation to your spirit, and then you complain when you are the ones who have filled your cup with bitterness.
29. Life has unexpected changes and surprises, and what will you do if tomorrow you have to anxiously look for the one you proudly rejected today?
30. Think that it is possible that whom you reject and despise today, tomorrow you will look for him with eagerness, but that many times it will already be too late.
31. If you are children, understand and appreciate the kindness of your parents. If you are a parent, know how to understand your children. If you are married, get to know and love each other, but if you are not yet and you are waiting for the one who joins your destiny, prepare to receive him, to understand him.
32. Stop creating greater bitterness with mistakes and frivolities and since you have not learned to read in the Book of Life, at least read in the spiritual nobility of those who closely surround you.
33. Humanity: Understand my word, learn from Me and see how I do not reject any of those who come to Me, knowing that you are all my children, that you all need Me
34. Learn this teaching so that you may know how to be teachers, but first know how to be brothers.
35. It is necessary for all of you to know that your destiny is to learn the great lessons of life, because only in this way will you reach the summit of your perfection, only in this way will you become great, otherwise you will always carry nonconformity, complaints, misunderstanding, blasphemy and reproach for your Lord.

Love one another!

36. Let my teachings be your counselor on the way and you will feel in you a strength that will never let you faint and that will take you step by step to the peak of understanding.

37. Comfort those you see crying, God has taken you to them because there is your mission.

38. Understand my lesson so that you do not commit more faults in your life, because every offense that you do to your brothers, whether with words or deeds, will be an indelible memory in your conscience, which will relentlessly claim you.

39. I tell you again that you are all necessary for the divine plan to be fulfilled and for so much spiritual misery among humanity to end.

40. As long as selfishness exists, pain will also exist. Change your indifference, your selfishness and your contempt, for love, for charity and you will see how soon peace will come to you.

41. Think carefully about all my teaching.

42. Know yourselves. I have contemplated the existence of humanity of all times and I know what has been the cause of all its pains and misfortunes.

43. From the earliest times, I have seen men take their own lives because of envy, because of materialism, because of the ambition of power; they have always neglected their spirit, believing themselves to be matter only, and when the time has come to leave the human form on Earth, only what they did in their material life has remained, without collecting any glory for the spirit because they did not seek it, did not think about it or were concerned about the virtues of the spirit, or knowledge. They were content to live without seeking the way that leads them to God.

44. You who do not love life because you call it cruel, as long as you do not recognize the importance of conscience in man and do not allow yourself to be led by it, you will find nothing of true value.

45. It is consciousness that elevates the spirit to a higher life above matter and its passions. Spirituality will make you feel the great love of God, when you manage to practice it; then you will understand the importance of life, you will contemplate its beauty and you will find its wisdom. Then you will know why I have called it life.

46. After knowing and understanding this teaching, who will dare to reject it, saying that it is not true?

Love one another!

47. When you understand that your true value is in consciousness, you will live in harmony with everything created by your Father.

48. Then, conscience will beautify poor human life, but first it will be necessary for man to turn away from all the passions that separate him from God, in order to follow the path of justice and wisdom. It will be when the true life begins for you, this life that you contemplate today with indifference, because you do not know what you despise or imagine its perfection.

49. Humanity: You have remained lethargic through the ages, because you believed that true happiness and peace belonged to human existence, without knowing that they are part of the spiritual life, which is the true life.

50. Seek those who love you and those who hate you, love the life that you have called cruel, not knowing that it is like an open book full of wisdom for you. Know how to be moved by the joys as well as by the sorrows of others; see in each human being a teacher and feel yourselves a living symbol of good, not evil, because according to your works in life this will be the symbol that you represent.

51. Men have imagined hell as a place of eternal torture, where they have believed that all those who have disobeyed my commands are going. And just as they have created that hell for great faults, for minor faults they have imagined another place, as well as one more for those who have done neither good nor evil.

52. Those who say that there is neither joy nor suffering in the Hereafter are not telling the truth; no one is without suffering, nor without joy. Sorrows and joys will always be mixed, as long as the spirit does not reach the supreme peace.

53. Listen, my children: Hell is in incarnated and disembodied, in inhabitants of this world and of the spiritual valley, hell is the symbol of the great sorrows, of the terrible regrets, of despair, of the pain and bitterness of those who have sinned greatly and from whose consequences they will be freed through the evolution of their spirit towards love.

54. The glory, on the other hand, which symbolizes happiness and true peace, is for those who have turned away from the passions of the world to live in communion with God.

55. Interrogate your conscience and you will know if you live in hell, if you are expiating your faults, or if you vibrate with the peace of glory.

56. What men call glory or hell are not specific places, it is the essence of your works that your spirit collects when it reaches the spiritual valley. Each one lives his hell, inhabits

Love one another!

his world of atonement, or enjoys the bliss that gives elevation and harmony with the Divine Spirit.

57. I am your Father and you are my beloved children. Come, rise above all that is created and come to Me

58. Beloved disciples, These are times of justice to pay your debts. You are reaping the harvest of past sowings, the result or consequence of your deeds.

59. Man has a time to do his work and another to answer for what he did, this last time is the one you live. That's why you all suffer and cry. Just as you have one time to sow and another to reap, God also has one that He granted you to fulfill His Law and another to manifest His justice.

60. You are living in the stage of divine justice. Pain makes you cry, humanity purifies itself in its own cry, because no one is left without restitution.

61. These are times of justice in which you must meditate on your destiny, so that through meditation and spirituality you may listen to the voice of conscience, which does not confuse or deceive and if it leads you on the path of peace.

62. The most difficult thing for the spirit is to reach spirituality through matter; the most difficult thing for man is to know himself essentially. Do not waste your life, learn all its lessons; your mission is to acquire wisdom, teach those around you and perfect yourself in spirit.

63. People: If you know that your spiritual destiny is great, take the path of love and light your lamp of faith in the divine flame of my wisdom.

64. Come to Me, humanity, for I am the hope. I am the promised Comforter that I have brought to you in this time of chaos, my message of peace. Because of how much you have wept and suffered, my comfort and my love are poured out on you as a source of mercy.

65. Truly I tell you, you have greatly transgressed my Law, but it is also true that in my love you will purify yourselves. What would you do if at this time instead of comforting you, I came to you only as a Judge?

66. I am the Master of love who comes to help you with your cross. I am your traveling companion who guides your steps and accompanies you in your loneliness and bitterness. I'm the sweet friend you've been waiting for. I am the sustenance that your spirit demands, because my love is the food that gives you life.

Love one another!

67. In all times you have needed me, but more in these in which humanity is hurrying the chalice of pain. That is why I am with you, because I am your Savior. You weep and I bless your weeping, because the tears of sinners are the blessed dew with which hearts are fertilized.

68. Your spirit has been absent from matter to listen to my word in the Hereafter and has spoken to me without words.

69. The high spirit knows that the human word impoverishes, dwarfs the expression of spiritual thought, that is why he silences the lips of matter in order to rise up and say with the language that only God knows, the secret that he carries hidden in the most intimate of his being.

70. Overcome the pain, rise above your crying and keep listening to me. Recognize that the Third Time has come for humanity and feel the responsibility to prepare yourselves. You confess to Me and lift up your spirit, I hear your prayer and I make you reach my grace and my forgiveness.

71. You glorify Me with spiritual songs when you see me coming from the top of the mountain to your dwelling place, and when you hear my word your spirit trembles and you say to me, "Lord, we know that you are with us". But not everyone has felt my arrival and it is necessary that my words and my trials be repeated every moment, to let you know that once again I have come to men. I have sought in human beings a home, a temple to dwell in and I still can't find it; but I will continue polishing the rocks until I transform them into hearts that feel my presence, and with it my justice and my love.

72. If you feel that you are walking in a desert of misunderstandings, be strong and keep going; but if by my will I make you cross deserts and mountains to take the good news to other lands, get up to fulfill, that if the water runs out, I will make it flow from the rocks to quench your thirst, and if you lack the strength for the great journey, I will quicken you.

73. The work I entrust to you is delicate. Do not let profane hands steal this treasure to later say that this is the fruit of their inspiration and thereby magnify and humiliate the innocent.

74. When you come to Me, I will ask you and I will claim all that I have given you, and many of you will say to me, "Lord, I have lost my inheritance." Then I will send you to find her, and you will not return to Me until you have recovered her and fulfilled all my commands. If I did not speak to you in this way, you would sleep and you would not be able to save yourselves.

Love one another!

75. The essence of my word that you keep today will flow from your lips tomorrow in words of wisdom for humanity. If you persevere on this path, you will find in it healthy and wholesome joys that will nourish your spirit.

76. Have faith in the size of the mustard seed and you will see great wonders performed. Today I say to you as in the Second Time: Command a mountain to change its place and you will be obeyed; command the fury of the elements to cease, and you will see it realized, tell in my name a sick person to heal and he will be free of the disease. But when a miracle is granted, do not be indifferent, perceive in your spirit the divine works and know how to value them.

77. Many calamities will come upon mankind; in Nature there will be upheavals, the elements will be unleashed. The fire will devastate regions, the waters of the rivers will come out of their channel, the seas will have changes; there will be regions that will be buried under the waters and new lands will appear. Many creatures will lose their lives and even beings inferior to man will perish. Everything will be disorder and confusion and if you do not prepare from now on, you will be weak in trials and you will not know how to give strength to others and thus you will not be able to leave a good example to the coming generations, who will have to communicate from spirit to Spirit. If you do not prepare their way, they will seek me by the path of science and not by the path of spirituality and this is not my will.

78. After the year of 1950, you will see the beginning of those great trials. Watch and pray; recognize me, people; practice my word that contains all virtue and be safe. Verily I say to you, whoever hears my word and practices it will be saved and will enter into eternal life. That temple that I announced to my disciples, that I would build in three days, is this one that I am now building in your spirit. This temple is indestructible; the foundations I entrusted to your fathers and the completion of it will be seen by your children.

79. No one should desecrate this temple, nor allow idolatry, greed, selfishness or hypocrisy to penetrate into it, because darkness and remorse will be the only reward that they will achieve for this; but if you are jealous of this inner sanctuary that you carry in your spirit and that is the house where your Father wants to dwell, then you will see caravans of men, women and children coming from far and near regions, who will come to knock on the doors of that dwelling in demand of spiritual charity.

80. Many will come like wolves trying to surprise you; but before the purity and the truth of your worship and also of your works, they will become meek sheep.

Love one another!

81. Enter into meditation and let me interrogate you in the silence of your bedroom; those questions will be the same that men will come to ask you and I want you to prepare yourselves from now on so that you give them the proper answer.

82. At the same time that I have come to give you my teaching and my commands, I have come to fill you with strength so that you may fight without ever falling. It is not possible, beloved children, for you to reach the top of the mountain carrying your cross, without first crossing the street of bitterness.

83. When will the man arise on earth who will come to fulfill all my teachings, as my Law commands; the man of a great and luminous spirit, of high feelings, of clear intelligence?

84. If you think that the word man means a weak creature, small and subject to being eternally dragged by evil, you are in a big mistake. Humanity has had its material and spiritual crucible so that the fruit of its struggle, of its experience and evolution, is to become the true man. Do you think that your seed is incapable of producing such fruit? Israel: Do not doubt my word. Remember that I promised Abraham and Jacob that their seed would be the blessing and comfort for all the peoples of the earth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 12

1. Blessed are you in this dawn of holy remembrance, in which men honor the memory of the Messiah.
2. I come not only to bring you hopes but also beautiful realities.
3. The storm of regrets that you carry in your life will be short-lived, all that will pass and you will stop crying and suffering.
4. . The existence of a man on Earth is only an instant in eternity, a breath of life that encourages the human being for a while and then departs to then return to encourage a new body.
5. Rejoice that no pain is eternal; your sufferings are temporary and disappear very soon.
6. The time of atonement, of purification is fleeting for those who see the trials with spirituality; on the other hand, for those who are clothed with materialism, it will take a long time what actually happens very soon.
7. As the beating of your heart passes, so passes the life of men in infinity.
8. There is no need to be afraid, because just as a sigh escapes, as a tear is shed or as a word is said, so also sufferings disappear in man.
9. In the infinite tenderness of God, all your pains and sorrows will have to vanish.
10. If the pain hurts you, it is not because it comes from Me to you, it is because you have sought it beforehand and the law of justice has to be fulfilled.
11. However, no one is helpless, you all have someone to encourage and take care of you, you have many loves behind the veil of matter; but you do not know them or know how they love you from Beyond. They are the spirits who dwell in the kingdom of light, who help and comfort the little brothers, the weak, the fallen, the sick.
12. The enlightened ones are the high envoys of the Lord, who, bringing important and delicate missions to fulfill, come to order and take care of everything that has been entrusted to them.
13. I call you enlightened because you are the ones who have let my seed of love blossom in your spirit. These are the enlightened ones that you do not yet know because you lack spiritual sensitivity.

Love one another!

14. In order for my presence to be felt by you, it was necessary that my thoughts become sonorous through a matter; but in truth I tell you that the Universe is full of spiritual vibrations that you could also hear if your preparation and spiritual capacity allowed it.

15. I had to speak to you in this way to make myself heard, because I come to free you from your chains of ignorance, to break those bonds that hinder you and help you to truly understand my Doctrine.

16. He who is bound by the weaknesses of the world will not be able to feel me fully. No man who has a hardened heart can achieve perfection.

17. I have to make myself felt in your heart so that you will understand me and many times I must repeat my teachings, looking for the moment when you are ready to receive me.

18. It is necessary for you to understand that I have come to break the chains that have made you slaves of pain, to free you from sufferings that you have forged for yourselves and that you have made more lasting because you repeat your mistakes and imperfections. But if you are fools in evil, I am constant in my love to save you; and if you went to the dens of the mud or the deepest abyss of your passions, there I will come to look for the lost to take them to the Kingdom of Light. But you need to be humble and righteous so that my seed may flourish in you.

19. Truly I tell you that even contemplating that you have detached yourselves from the transient or the superfluous, that you have made an effort to turn away from the evil paths, I still cannot tell you that you are already capable of leading a people, because you still lack a lot to achieve spirituality.

20. I also come to awaken ideals in you, so that you may get rid of ignorance, because with that chain that binds materialism, you will not be able to emerge as my apostles, nor give examples of true love.

21. I am the sun of truth that dispels the fog of ignorance; come out of your darkness and come to receive the luminous and warm rays of God's inspiration.

22. If you already understood me, you would fully feel how I come to your spirit as wisdom, as life and if your understanding and heart preserved my words of light, you would soon be of the number of the enlightened.

23. O blessed dawn, fill with prayers, songs and blessings; if men would at least for an instant penetrate into the greatness of its meaning, how much peace and how much light they would gather for their spirit!

Love one another!

24. Look, people, contemplate the sky, look at it well and you will see that in each star there is a promise, a world that awaits you, they are promised dwellings to the children of God in which you will all come to dwell, because you will all know my kingdom, which was not made only for certain beings, it was created as the universal home where all the children of the Lord will gather.
25. But you need to always have your mind clear, without clouds; to be always on vigil to feel that my inspiration comes to you.
26. When one enlightened by my wisdom comes to rule the Earth, everything will be harmony, but until today you have not accepted my teaching, you have not desired to be rulers of the Earth, or of a single nation and that is why there are wars.
27. Now listen to something important for you that will comfort you in your pain.
28. In the future I will send you enlightened spirits, who will come as rulers of the Earth, and they will not allow more wars, because they know that this planet is for all men and that the division of nations that has come since the beginning of humanity, is undeniable proof of envy, grudges, mistrust, estrangement and hatred among men.
29. This dawn illuminated by the memory of my arrival in this world through Jesus, has become more illuminated with your elevation.
30. Do not stop practicing prayer even if it is so brief that it lasts only five minutes, but in it you know how to make a good examination with the light of your conscience, so that you observe your works and know what you have to correct yourself for.
31. If you lose track of time when you rise in prayer, it will be a sign of spirituality, since you managed even for a few moments to get out of the time that the slaves of materialism only want for their pleasures or to increase their flow.
32. The one who examines himself daily will have to improve his way of thinking, living, speaking and feeling.
33. The spiritual evolution of man, his transformation, his regeneration and elevation, are the cause of the manifestation of my word in this world.
34. I want you to achieve perfection, so that you may work out your happiness and your peace.
35. If, even doing this daily examination of conscience, you are not on the right path, you will be responsible for your stumbles, your falls and mistakes.

Love one another!

36. If some of my lessons are not properly interpreted because they have been said by a poor speaker of language, go to the spiritual part of the word without stopping at that poverty of expression and you will find in the truth of my Doctrine, the divine essence of my teachings.

37. To many who listen to my word, it seems the greatest lesson that can be received on earth today; to others it seems devoid of truth; but it is not the first time that my revelations have been denied by men.

38. Many teachers and emissaries have come to this world, and when they have begun to sow my seed of truth and love, you have put them to death because the darkness of humanity has not endured so much light.

39. The prophets, the patriarchs, the seers, have been martyrs, victims of human evil, because men have not been able to understand the truth that flows from their lips, nor the goodness of those hearts.

40. All the enlightened have known the cross of suffering, with all the sorrows and bitterness that men know how to give to their brothers.

41. These sorrows are necessary for every teacher, they are thorns over which he has to pass and bitterness that he has to know, in order to manifest the greatness of his spirit in the midst of them.

42. You do not know that path yet, but you will have to know it and walk it, when full of the strength that love gives, you rise inspired by Me.

43. For you love is a beautiful word, but until today you have not penetrated to its true meaning.

44. The one who is a teacher knows what his destiny is and blesses him and knows what the destiny of his brothers is.

45. And what is your destiny? The same one that the Master of Masters once lived and the one that all the messengers have brought: that of saving, loving and redeeming sinners.

46. Your destiny is to be enlightened and a prophet; one day you will be and then you will know the bitterness of those who came to trace the way for you; at the same time, you will know the love and strength that accompanied them on their journey.

47. All of them had to overcome in an inner struggle in the supreme hour of suffering and trial; and so when their conscience asked them if they wanted to depart from their mission or continue among the people who gave them death, they answered resolutely

Love one another!

that they would continue with their people, because that was their mission, even if their brothers did not understand it that way. They remained steadfast among those they loved, while a breath of life remained to them. They knew that the darkness of humanity must be dispelled, but truly I tell you, they were not encouraged by any selfish interest, although their reward was reserved for them in my Kingdom.

48. I am the book for everyone, and in proof of that here you have me. I am still with you because I love you and I need you. To conquer glory you have two paths to follow of your own free will: that of love and that of pain, more truly I tell you, that on any path you choose I will be like a Cyrenian in your company. When you also know the high feelings of the purified spirit, you will say, "I will continue with sinners."

49. I ask those who have worked with love in my Work: What have you felt when you have been busy doing good, for the benefit of others?

50. You say to me: "Master, an effluvium has enveloped us and a force has impelled us to continue without boredom or fatigue."

51. Are you tired of listening to me? "No, Master," you tell me. Nor have I tired of being with you, from the beginning of your creation.

52. I give you my teachings, divine counsels, laws and norms for eternity and sometimes you too, by putting my words into practice, have given a lecture with your charity, working for the good of others.

53. If any of you is not moved by my teaching, he will be like a rock, but all of you are attentive to my word, because in this light no one can remain insensitive.

54. Someone asks me, Master: Why are there those who bring great missions to Earth and others do not? And I tell you, the men who have a small mission today will be the great enlightened ones tomorrow.

55. Live always alert because on your way there will be those who tell you that they are with me, but do not believe them at the first moment, believe for what they manifest in humility, in wisdom, in love.

56. Others will tell you that they have communications with me, they being the first deceived, therefore you will have to always be vigilant in the mission you have and in the position you occupy; you need to see, hear and forgive a lot too.

57. You need to know a lot so that you can tell them what the true path is and how to free themselves from slavery, from ignorance. Understand that you are also obliged to demonstrate by works the truth that you preach.

Love one another!

58. This planet will be transformed, because men will be spiritualized and then they will raise a perfect worship to God.

59. The moment of silence has come, the moment of your communication with me, so that just as the waves are confused in the sea, you join my divine Spirit; silence not only on the lips, but also in the inner temple of man, because it is your spirit that speaks to me, and the moment is solemn.

60. Enter in silence and listen to me, walkers of many paths who carry the dust of various paths; let Me be the light in your destiny.

61. From different religions you have come to hear this word with which you have known that the only spiritual Law, the only true Doctrine, the one that must reign over men, will be that of "Love one another"; but this Doctrine will be extended by those enlightened with these teachings, not the prevaricators, nor the evil preachers of eternal hell.

62. On the lips of my new emissaries, lies and blasphemy will not nestle, they will not teach the doctrine of an unjust, cruel, merciless God, powerless to save all his children, but of the God of true love and perfect justice.

63. I am not even telling you that this Spiritualist Doctrine will be the world religion, because I have never given religion, but law; I am only concrete to tell you that the law that will triumph on Earth, establishing itself on it to illuminate the existence of men; it will be the Law of love that in my Doctrine I have explained to you so that you may know it fully.

64. Humanity will still do many false works of love and charity, while learning to love and do true charity, and many will still have to walk from religion to religion, until their spirit rises in knowledge and they come to understand that the one Law, the Universal and eternal Doctrine of the spirit, is that of love, to which all will arrive.

65. All religions will disappear and only the light of the Temple of God will remain shining inside and outside man, in which you will all render a single cult of obedience, love, faith and goodwill.

66. Your conscience is ready to call your attention to each of your steps and makes you feel uneasy when you are in breach of my Law, so you have made a resolution not to fall into evil again.

67. I have also seen those who silently comfort and heal the sick, those who without boasting know how to give the precise word that saves, that guides and strengthens.

Love one another!

68. By listening to me, your heart is ennobled and the spirit rises above the egoism of matter to think of others and make their own their pains and trials. You would like there to be no more war, because you are beginning to love peace; however, war will continue its path of destruction and death, because not all men think or feel as you do at this moment; but the term given to the powerful is no longer long, soon you will see their empire and their power reduced to ashes.

69. What will be the debt of these men before God and how will they have to pay it? That only I know, but truly I tell you that no one will escape the law of restitution; that is why I tell you: while they continue to destroy the world that God gave them to live in, watch and pray for your brothers, because they do not know what they are doing; because if they knew, the time has come that with their tears, with their blood and even with their lives, they would be rebuilding everything they have destroyed.

70. Keep praying for the peace of the world, it is your duty, pray for men to understand and love each other.

71. If men understood that the Earth was created for everyone and knew how to share fairly with their brothers the material and spiritual treasures of which their existence is sown, truly I tell you that here in this world, you will begin to feel the peace of the spiritual Kingdom.

72. I have been among you, although I tell you once again that I have not descended into matter, and that I have only sent my divine thoughts to a human brain, through which they have become words.

73. If someone were to say that it is impossible for Me to communicate with humanity by this means, because I am infinite and you are not worthy to receive me, I tell you: Rather than fixating on your littleness, I manifest myself to you because you need me.

74. My divine Spirit, does not recognize distances or barriers, in any way I am with you because my presence is universal.

75. I will soon stop using these spokespeople, because this form of communication will come to an end in 1950. I am your Father and you are my children; learn to speak to me directly. Do you not remember how the divine Master taught you at that time? Remember that Jesus did not look for intermediaries to speak to the Father.

76. My word, my chair, in appearance is only for you today, but in truth it is for everyone, because its wisdom and love encompasses the entire Universe, unifies all the worlds, all incarnated or disembodied spirits. Come near if you feel in need of Me; seek Me if you feel lost.

Love one another!

77. I am your Father who knows your sorrows and comes to comfort you. I come to infuse you with the love that you need so much for yourselves and to pour it out around you.

78. If you truly recognize my presence through the wisdom that I manifest through these understandings, also recognize that it is time to start constructive work on the spiritual path.

79. Ah, if all those who have been called would come, verily I say to you, the Lord's table would be full of disciples and they would all eat the same delicacy! But not all the guests have arrived, they have pretended different occupations, relegating the divine call to the background.

80. Blessed are those who have come in haste, for they have had their prize.

81. Man in all times, but now more than in the past, feels himself master of his actions, independent of all spiritual law; he has become an egoistic being who thinks only of himself; his heart is empty of love for others and that is why humanity has come to resemble an immense desert, dry and arid. Will men in this way be able to unite, understand and help each other in a sincere and noble way? No, if he does not remove the bad seed from his heart, humanity will continue to destroy itself, they will distrust each other and continue to quarrel as long as they find themselves devoid of love.

82. This is the land on which I come to sow my seed in the Third Time, for which I am preparing a people of farmers, a people whose heart turns away from selfishness, reflects on my truth and converts to goodness.

83. But before you came to me, you sought happiness and peace for yourselves, without thinking of giving up your happiness to achieve someone else's, or putting the needs of your fellow men before your desires.

84. When you fulfill the law of love, you will have achieved your unification and harmony, you will stop suffering and the peace of nations, not achieved by men until now, will be made in humanity.

85. With a little spirituality, how easy it would be for men to understand each other!

86. I ask those who recognize this Doctrine as a truth capable of saving and uniting humanity: Why don't you decide to practice it? Are you happy to take it as a simple philosophy or as just another theory?

87. Man wants to save himself, without recognizing his nature; and that is his greatest mistake. While he lives and feels strong on Earth, he tries to forget every idea that tells

Love one another!

him about eternity and spiritual life; he does not lose that intuition, but he ignores it and only when death approaches him and he feels the agony in himself, is when he would like in an instant to repair faults and make up for lost time; but then it will be too late because not everything is achieved by repentance. It is the law of justice to reap what has been sown, although repentance will help you to carry with love and patience your restitution, which in reality will be your work of restoration and regeneration.

88. You are listening and at the same time accepting that I speak to you with truth; you let your conscience speak and it tells you that many times your faith was only apparent, because you did not have the certainty of the existence of an eternal life for the spirit. You certainly intended to fully enjoy your existence in the world, and to prepare yourselves for the passage into the spiritual life until the last moment had come. The idea of a life after this one was like a deposit of faith, to turn to him when the moment came and then be able to go through the distressing moments of the departure.

89. Is this how man should live? I ask you. Is this how you show your faith in the Father and achieve true spiritual elevation?

90. Meditate on all that I have told you in this teaching and you will eventually understand that man has always been wrong with his selfish and material feelings.

91. Analyze my doctrine that comes to reveal to man the communication of spirit to Spirit through love and how many virtues derive from it, as well as from all the senses and gifts of the spirit, and decide if it is not the key that can open to humanity the doors of peace and eternal wisdom.

92. In the three times in which I have divided the evolution of humanity, I have come to trace to you with my light the same straight and narrow path for the elevation of the spirit, the unique path of love, truth and justice.

93. I have taken you from teaching to teaching, from revelation to revelation, until I reach this time when I am telling you that you can already communicate with me from spirit to Spirit. Could humanity have communicated in this way in the First Time? No; it was necessary that they help each other with the material worship, with the rite and ceremonies, with the traditional feast and with the symbols in order to be able to feel the divine and spiritual close to them. From that inability to approach the spiritual, to rise to the divine, to know the deep and to clarify the mysteries, the various religions arose, each according to the degree of spiritual backwardness or advancement of men, some sticking more than others to the truth, some more spiritualized than others, but all tending towards the same end. It is the path that the spirits have been traveling through the centuries and

Love one another!

the ages, a path that the various religions point out. Some have advanced very slowly, others have parked and others have mystified and contaminated.

94. A new era has opened for humanity, it is the era of light, whose presence will mark a stop on the spiritual path of all men, so that they wake up, meditate, shed the heavy burden of their traditions, their fanaticism and their mistakes, and then rise to a new life.

95. Some before and some after, all religions and sects will come before the Temple of the Holy Spirit who is present in my Work, firm as a column that rises to infinity, waiting for men of all peoples and lineages.

96. When everyone has penetrated into my sanctuary to pray and meditate, they will reach one and the other the same knowledge of my truth; so that once that STOP on the way is over, everyone will rise united in the same Law and will have the same way of worshiping their Father.

97. Why should anyone be surprised by my new revelations? Truly I tell you, the patriarchs of ancient times already had knowledge of the coming of this Age and the seers of other times contemplated it and the prophets announced it. It was a divine promise made to men, long before I, through Jesus, came into the world.

98. When I announced to my disciples my new coming and gave a glimpse of the way in which I would manifest myself to men, the promise had already been made to you a long time ago.

99. Here you have that time unfolding before you, here those prophecies are being fulfilled. Who can be surprised? Only those who have slept in darkness or those who have erased my promises from themselves.

100. Here is my light waiting for everyone to stop them on their way, because I am going to show them the spiritual treasure that they have not been able to discover by taking it with them, I am going to convince them that they have already searched the material for a long time, they have already given themselves to the transient, to the fleeting. I am going to teach you to search in your own spirit for consciousness, which is the divine essence that I have left in every man.

101. Truly I tell you, that everything great and good that exists in the spirit, you have never given because you do not even know it, how are you going to love each other with the perfection that I taught you, if you do not recognize each other as brothers? You need to take the essence that the spirit carries, so that your love may be love and your charity may be true charity; something more than vain words, something more than mere coins, something more than the scrap of bread that is left over on your table and that are the

Love one another!

only means you use to make you believe that you practice charity and that you love each other.

102. How beautiful will your world be, when men have discovered in their spirit the blessed treasure with which their Creator endowed them from the very moment of their formation!

103. I leave this lesson to you, so that through it you may look to the past looking for your beginning, examine your present and then look to the future that awaits you, full of wisdom, work, struggle and divine compensations.

104. You are sinners, but you love Me and when you remember Me, you try to please Me by practicing charity with your brothers and sisters. You are sinners, I know, but you know how to pray when you have a sorrow. You are sinners, but you know how to share your bread with those who come to your door to ask for charity.

105. Because you are doing good, wanting to please me, take my caress, feel my comfort, receive my blessing.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 13

1. The Father's house is celebrating. The banquet is prepared. It is that this people, like a prodigal son, has returned home. Sit down at the table and eat of the delicacy, the hour is propitious and kind.

2. Also in the Second Time I used to sit at the table surrounded by my disciples. They knew that Jesus was the Messiah, who had been promised to come to save his people. You have not seen me in matter as those who saw me, but by the essence of this word, you feel the presence of the Master, who had promised to return and send you the spirit of Truth, so that he would explain to you all the past teachings and you would understand what you had not understood.

3. But who is the Spirit of Truth, but the very wisdom of God? Where can you find it, but in this spiritual Doctrine that explains and clarifies everything to you?

4. I prophesied to you that I would return, when humanity was at its greatest height of evil and confusion; that is why when men contemplate that their science and their perversity have yielded a fruit that is in full maturity, they sense that something divine is about to manifest. That feeling is because my spiritual presence speaks to every spirit, my Father's righteousness is manifesting among humanity.

5. You will not see me again as a man, today you have to prepare to contemplate me in spirit; this was given to you to understand from the Second Time. The Master ascended on a cloud, the last time he was still visible to his disciples, and in the same way it had been announced to you that he would return.

6. Now I speak to you through these understandings prepared by Me; tomorrow my voice will resound in your heart and in all the spirits, because my word is like the tinting of the sonorous bell that awakens and resurrects both the incarnate and the disembodied. It is a universal call. From the past times I told you that none of my children would be lost and that if a sheep was in danger, I would leave the ninety-nine in the pasture to go after the lost one.

7. Verily I say to you, O my new disciples, that you will come to understand what none of my disciples of the Second Time understood.

8. How many times while speaking to them, they looked at each other to find out which of them had understood what Jesus had said; and they could not explain the Master's words to each other, at last they begged him to be clearer in his lesson. Truly I tell you, my word could not have been clearer, but at this time the spirit had not evolved enough to

Love one another!

understand all the teaching I had received; it was necessary for time to pass, for humanity to advance spiritually so that, illuminated with the light of spirituality, it understood the meaning of the divine revelations.

9. However, when the hour came when those disciples knew when it was necessary to teach their brothers and sisters and what they did not yet know, the Holy Spirit revealed through their mouths, because they were already prepared for that mission.

10. If at the time when they lived with the Master, some interpreted his teaching in one way and others in a different way, when the time came for their struggles and their preaching, they were all united in a single ideal, they were animated by the same wisdom, the same love. Each one undertook the walk through different regions; but their spirits, their thoughts, were united in the mission they should fulfill and they were encouraged by the memory of Jesus.

11. They always tried to get together, to exchange impressions about their struggles, their tribulations and also to rejoice with the triumphs achieved. To each other they imparted encouragement, courage and faith.

12. They knew how to sow the seed that I entrusted to them, because one did not go to sow the wheat and another the tares, no, they all sowed one seed, and that was the one of love that I taught them, that is why the fruit that sprouted from the hearts of men was of love. Do you understand what I want to tell you, when I tell you about the deeds that your brothers carried out at that time?

13. Do not think about whether you are greater or lesser than them; I only tell you that you must love them, as they loved you, clearing the way for you, teaching you to follow your Lord, giving you their life. Imitate them in their faith, in their zeal, in their charity.

14. Truly feel like my disciples. I have brought to you in my Doctrine the divine Law that is present in your conscience. What do you fear from other doctrines, theories, sciences or philosophies? Or do you fear those who study the ancient scriptures, the religions that are called Christian? Truly I tell you, the Doctrine that I am giving you is nothing more than the clarification, the confirmation of the revelations that were made to you in the past times.

15. I have not come to bring you confusion to add to those that already reign in the world, but rather to rescue you from them, as Moses did before with his people, whom he rescued from Egypt where he was a slave.

Love one another!

16. I want to take you as at that time to a safe land and for this I have opened my book before you in a new chapter so that by it you may recognize the narrow and straight path, which throughout the ages I have been tracing for you with my Law.

17. Fulfill, so that you do not have to return to Earth in times of pain, to reap the fruit of your faults or that of your egoism. Fulfill your mission and then you will return, but it will be in time of peace to recreate cultivating the seed that you left started. Now Moses will not be in front of you to rescue you as he was in the First Time, it will be your conscience that guides you.

18. Apparently men will rise up on their own seeking peace and truth, but truly I tell you, the spirit of Elijah will show himself before the peoples and nations, and will call them to freedom.

19. The Word speaks to you who has always been in God, the same one who was in Christ and whom you know today through the Holy Spirit; because the Word is word, it is Law, it is message, it is revelation, it is wisdom. If you heard the Word through the word of Christ and now you receive it through the inspiration of the Holy Spirit, truly I tell you, it is the voice of God that you have heard, because there is one God, one Word and one Holy Spirit.

20. Analyze, understand and prepare yourselves so that you will not be surprised by the times of trials, so that my word of which I want you to bear witness to humanity tomorrow will not be sterile. You have to be firm so that your faith does not falter, because a single moment of weakness can be the cause of your confusion.

21. By 1950, you should be ready. This date will be unforgettable for this people.

22. Who will make it to that date? Who will be witnesses of the commands and instructions that I will give you on that day, as well as of my new prophecies? You do not know this, but I also tell you: Who will be those who are truly prepared for this test and to continue on the true path of struggle?

23. You don't know, I'm just telling you that if it's years away for you, it's only a few brief moments for Me, because I don't live under time and you do. But if you think that the years that you still lack are many and that even wasting them you will have enough time to prepare, you are in grave error; do not be confident, because time passes quickly and nothing will change my will. Will you be able to stop time? No, you answer me. Then you will not be able to prevent my orders from being carried out either.

Love one another!

24. Meditate, prepare yourselves to enjoy this communication and take advantage of the time in the practice of everything that gives you spirituality. So you will not fear the hour when you will stop listening to my word.

25. I have told you of many trials and warned you. My word full of teachings and love is the strength and caress that your Lord imparts to you.

26. I am waiting for you on the top of the mountain where I will give you peace. I have come to you in three ages to teach you and this is the third in which I am gathering you, to communicate my latest teachings to you. My mission as a Teacher was not completed on the cross. Today you will come to understand in the light of my lessons much more than you have ever known before.

27. But how few are those who have prepared to receive me. Among you I behold many who have put out their lamp and have remained in darkness and others who have already forgotten Me. Despite your spiritual advancement, you have not reached perfection, and while some have evolved, others have remained stationary.

28. From the beginning of time I have taught you to pray, so that you may always be in contact with my Divinity. I told you that you must comply with the divine law and also with the human law. The one that I gave to the first men is the same one that I am giving to you today for its fulfillment.

29. Beloved Israel, are you not tired of walking so much? Has not the weight of your restitution weighed you down? Have you not been so tired of pain that you have rushed? Is your familiarity with pain so great that you have already become numb? Do you no longer feel love for your father, or for your brothers? You have fallen into a deep lethargy and are indifferent to every high feeling, you live a dizzying and inhuman life and have forgotten your spiritual duties; but I want you to prepare your mind to receive my word and let me dwell in your heart so that you may live in grace again.

30. I want to take you to live on other planes where you will vibrate in harmony with the high spirits, so that you can continue climbing without stopping. When you get up to follow me, you will no longer be indolent, you will no longer rush the cup of bitterness, you will love life and you will be united to all your brothers.

31. Prepare yourselves, go to your brothers in my name, wipe away the tears of those who suffer, give courage to the weak, lift up the fallen and rescue the lost. Bring the light everywhere. Many will recognize me in their human life and others when they find themselves in the spiritual valley. It is my will that all awaken to deposit in their spirit my seed of love.

Love one another!

32. You will see that some will believe in my manifestation of this Third Time, when they hear my teaching through the mouthpiece, others because of your testimony, and many more because of the writings that remain of my word.

33. I want you all to remain strong, so that you will not retreat at the first stumble, nor that you will fear any enemy. I am preparing you to do wonders and transform your brothers with the trials that I will grant you.

34. Understand me, cement your faith on the firmness of the rock so that nothing can destroy it. Do not shut up your lips for fear of censure, nor hide from your brothers that I have come at this time. Develop the gift of the word and let the love and wisdom that I have entrusted to you overflow from your heart.

35. Watch over your nation, do not let war penetrate into it. Open the doors of your heart and let the one you call a foreigner enter, the man of good will and also the one who encloses evil in his heart, because on this earth his spirit will be enlightened and she will be for everyone like a caring mother. I am preparing the granaries so that you can give food to the hungry and there will be prosperity and peace among all my children.

36. Prepare yourselves spiritually, so that you may foresee your future and contemplate that after 1950 you will remain as my apostles, in imitation of those who once followed me. They knew that even if they saw me disappear as a man, they would have my spiritual presence and that they would continue to be accompanied and enlightened by Me. I took pleasure in contemplating his faith, his unification, his inspiration and very soon his word moved the men of that time, because they knew how to put into practice everything that their Teacher had taught them.

37. Prepare yourselves, humanity and receive the light of my spirit that is poured out on everything created. I am teaching a people who will bring you a message of peace. I will speak through their mouths, if you reject them, you will have rejected Me.

38. Remember humanity, that every time I have reached it, I have surprised it distracted in the mundane and that is why it has not felt my presence. But how could I know how to wait so long, if when you left Egypt you showed your impatience, since you could not wait only a few days for the return of Moses? When he came down from Sinai, carrying the Tablets of the Law, he found the people given over to idolatrous worship. With only a few moments of weakness, they had erased the name of the true God from their hearts, to replace it with a golden calf.

39. It was then that the Lord called that people hard of understanding. That is why I am not surprised that after an era I find that men, despite having my promise, have failed in

Love one another!

their faith, have let their lamp go out and in my place they have put as many idols as they worship today. Would it be possible for them to recognize me today that I have arrived among them? It is natural that everything of mine seems strange to them.

40. I revealed to you that my return would be in a cloud. Today that I am already among you and that therefore, I have fulfilled that word, truly I tell you, the cloud is the representation of my presence in spirit, In the same way that my disciples saw me ascend, once I left my work completed in the Second Time, so I have descended in this time among humanity.

41. You must remember that when Moses was called to Sinai by the LORD, a cloud covered that mountain and on the third day, from the midst of the cloud, the voice of the Lord sounded. That manifestation was contemplated by all, that cloud was seen by the crowd gathered at the foot of that Mountain. It was the Lord who from then on gave you to understand that his kingdom and his dwelling place are beyond everything material.

42. Despite the fact that the Lord had materialized his presence in that cloud and had made the people tremble with his manifestations of power and justice, those hard men of understanding and heart, became unfaithful to the covenant that only in moments of fear they had made before God.

43. Now that I come in the cloud, I am alighting in your spirit, therefore my manifestations in this Third Time are invisible to mortal eyes. Only the spirit with its elevated senses, is the one who can look, feel and understand my revelations.

44. That spiritual sense that I am developing for you, so that through it you can analyze and contemplate everything that has been revealed to you so far from the beginning of your life, will be the one that will come to destroy all the false interpretations that men have made of the divine. Little by little the light is penetrating into the hearts of my children, for which I tell you that the hour is not very far away when they themselves understand the meaning of what can happen in the life of humanity.

45. There are those who wonder when they hear this word: Has the Lord descended at this time to make himself felt only in those of us who have listened to His teaching through the human channel, or has he done so among all humanity? Truly I tell you, the spiritual cloud gives its protective shade to the whole world, just as in the First Time when it covered all his people who were in front of Mount Sinai.

46. Disciples of the new time, study my word, because you need my wisdom in your struggle.

Love one another!

47. Behold the pages of the book whose seals were loosed by the Lamb. The voice of the Divine Word springs from the Book of Life and reaches those who are dead to the life of grace to raise them up.

48. I don't need a human body to make me hear from men. Here you have me in spirit, speaking to you through the human understanding without Me having to materially step on the dust of the Earth. This manifestation has been the preparation for the direct spirit-to-Spirit communication between you and your Creator.

49. Blessed are those who are waiting for my spiritual arrival at this time, because they will see me arrive in the cloud.

50. Men have been engaged in searching the old testaments, torturing their minds in the investigation and interpretation of prophecies and promises. Those among them who have come closest to the truth are those who have found the spiritual meaning of my teachings, because those who continue clinging to the material interpretation, and do not know or do not want to find the spiritual meaning of my manifestations, will have to suffer confusion and disappointments, like those suffered by the Jewish people when the Messiah arrived, whom they had imagined and expected in a different way than reality showed him.

51. I give you this explanation by unleashing the Sixth Seal of the Book of Life.

52. In order for me to give you these new revelations, it was necessary that in the time that elapsed between my manifestation to humanity as a man and my arrival in spirit at this time, you had gone through many reincarnations on Earth, so that when I came to ask you for the last lesson, your spirit would know how to answer and when I made new revelations, he would know how to understand them.

53. The book of the Seven Seals is the story of your life, of your evolution on Earth, with all its struggles, passions, contentions and finally with the triumph of good and justice, of love and spirituality over the passions of materialism.

54. Truly believe that everything tends towards a spiritual and eternal end, so that you may give each lesson its rightful place.

55. As long as the light of the Sixth Seal shines on you, it will be a time of strife, of vigil and purification, but after that time you will have reached a new stage in which the Seventh Seal will show you new revelations. How satisfied and joyful will the spirit of the one who has been found clean and prepared receive at the new time. As long as the Sixth Seal enlightens you, matter and spirit will be purified.

Love one another!

56. The time is approaching when your spirit must manifest fully on Earth. So far, it has not been possible for him because of the hardness and materialism that he retains; but after purification, men will let their spirit manifest and develop into virtue. The glass will be clean and transparent and will let its contents contemplate and also let it overflow.

57. Before leaving for the hereafter, the men of this earth will make a world of peace, a dwelling place where the light of the spirit shines eternally.

58. You, do not lie down to sleep, thinking that others will be the ones who will see the fulfillment of this prophecy and those who will enjoy that peace. By chance do you know if you will come for those times? Verily I say unto you, there is no sowing without fruit, and no works without reward.

59. There will be many sorrows that men will have to suffer to see that time arrive, but you who are waiting for it should not be afraid, because in your struggles or in your loneliness, there is always a luminous star that illuminates your path and that star is Elijah.

60. Multitudes who hear this voice, I ask you: Are you willing to follow me on this path by obeying my commands? Will you have the courage to speak about this doctrine to your brothers and sisters? Do you think you are already qualified to worship me without the need for rites or symbols? Will you not be ashamed before the different religions to call yourselves spiritualists? Will you not falter or regret having started this journey? Will you not hesitate before the criticisms and attacks that your fellow men make to you, nor will you deny if they do not know you by throwing you out of their homes?

61. Do not think that I will question you because I do not know how you feel tomorrow and your behavior in the face of the tests. You well know that I do not know anything, but if I ask you these questions, it is so that you repeat them to yourselves by meditating on them, because from meditation you can reach the light, the decision, the strength and the confidence in Me.

62. If I did not warn you to prepare yourselves, how could you cope with adversities and trials?

63. Be patient, people, and prudent before humanity; do not despair, think that it is in trials that you will leave your most beautiful examples of forgiveness, charity and firmness.

64. But do not be afraid, because I have told you that I have come to make you spiritually rich, the elements that are indispensable for your human life will not be lacking, know that the one who has become spiritualized has come to possess everything, and although

Love one another!

he does not have earthly goods, if he will be able to identify himself with the Owner of everything created, he as a son, will have to feel heir and even owner of what his Heavenly Father possesses.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 14

1. You come seeking the light and I give it to you, because you have faith and you expect it from Me. Everyone who seeks Me finds me; everyone who expects from Me receives.
2. It would be easier for Him to stop illuminating the king star, for Me to reject a single one of my children who seeks me.
3. I come to help you correct your mistakes, because I don't want your confusion to continue.
4. The time allotted by Me to deliver this teaching to you is ending and it is necessary that you prepare yourselves, because in the spirit-to-Spirit communication that you must achieve after 1950, you will find greater wisdom in my teachings.
5. The profane will become little children, the little children will become disciples and the disciples will become teachers, living examples of good works among humanity.
6. Do not feel small when I name you little ones, because before the wisdom of the Lord it is already a lot to be a little one.
7. I have many disciples and kindergartners, not only here among you, but scattered among humanity, in sects and religions, since all of them, according to their evolution, are occupying the different rungs that form the infinite scale of spirituality.
8. But you should also know that not only in this world do I have disciples, remember that I have told you: "In the Father's house there are an infinite number of dwellings"; there my children exist in immense multitudes who live to learn from Me.
9. Know that it is in that Kingdom that my lessons are best understood, therefore, where it is most advanced.
10. That is where those who left this world suffering from bitterness and disappointment arrive; those thirsty for truth, for knowledge, those hungry for love, the humiliated.
11. There their Teacher is waiting for them, to give them greater teachings than those that humanity denied them.
12. Then, those who were ignored and poor on Earth, will shine with true light and amazed will see how those who in this world shone with false light, in the hereafter, mourn their spiritual misery.

Love one another!

13. In these worlds of peace that you will inhabit, it is where those who wept and blessed me on Earth, have received the most pleasant surprises, a reward that they did not expect when they were hurrying their cup of bitterness.

14. No matter that they had moments of despair and doubt, those moments of weakness I forgive them, because they also had great days of pain in which they showed resignation and blessed me.

15. These my children also traveled through their calvary and suffered greatly on their way of restitution; and those who comply with my Law, even if they only live for a few moments on the good path, achieve joy and spiritual satisfaction in eternal life.

16. This is how my eternal love responds to the momentary love of men.

17. Blessed are those who, falling and rising, weeping and blessing me, wounded by the wickedness of their brothers, trust in Me and offer me the sanctuary of their heart.

18. These sad little ones, scorned but meek, are weak in appearance, but in reality they are strong in spirit and greater revelations are in store for them as soon as they are beyond this world.

19. In the Second time, in order to be my disciple, it was essential to possess not only great spiritual strength, but also physical strength, because it was necessary to endure the cruelty of men, the torments and trials to which they subjected in their rudeness and ignorance those who preached something that was beyond their knowledge in the world.

20. Now, you do not need great physical strength; it is another divine plan, but you will continue to be my collaborators, to spread my Doctrine among humanity.

21. At this time you are going to fight against the ignorance of a humanity, which although materialized in all its phases, is less cruel and is more evolved by the experience it has achieved in its past incarnations.

22. Today, if you know of someone who does not think or practice his worship as the majority do, although you are surprised and scandalized, you no longer cry out to be burned alive.

23. Now, when you stumble upon a possessed sick person, you no longer run away from him shouting that he is full of demons.

24. Many already understand that such beings do not exist and that they are only troubled spirits who lack an instant of lucidity to become tame sheep.

Love one another!

25. You are already beginning to recognize that this being whom you call a Demon or Satan is nothing more than the weakness of your flesh, the inclination to low passions, the thirst for delights and desires of matter, pride, self-love, vanity and everything with which the flesh tempts the spirit.

26. You still do and think many wrong things; but rejoice because you have been advancing in your evolution, although some suppose the opposite, letting yourselves be guided by your imperfect judgments.

27. It is that you still fail to understand the visible and invisible creation that surrounds you and that is why you are mistaken in your interpretations.

28. But according to your spiritual evolution and therefore your need to analyze my revelations better, so I send you my messengers to guide you, and as I find your mind prepared, so I speak to you of my wisdom to lead you to perfection.

29. Also in perfect correspondence with what you are, my justice proves you by always respecting the free will granted to you by the love of your Father.

30. You all have the feeling or intuition of the existence of the Supreme Being, and this intuition is the light that your spirit has been conquering on the long path of spiritual evolution.

31. A new sun is coming to your spirit to enlighten you, a new book that teaches you what you have been longing for and waiting for so much.

32. Do you not feel, beloved people, that humanity can no longer bear lies, myths and so much false light? It is no longer the time to feed the spirit with the erroneous interpretations that have been given to my Law.

33. You are preparing yourselves to receive greater knowledge, and although for centuries you have been divided into sects, philosophies and religions, very soon you will have to gather around my new revelation, whose wealth of wisdom will make you understand that at last you have found the book of the true life, that of the spirit.

34. You are in urgent need of my word; you are dying of spiritual thirst for lack of that dew that comes from my perfect love. You lack freshness in your spirit, that is why I come to you to offer you the fruit of the tree of life.

35. I come to point out to you with gentleness your defects and you should also point out the mistakes of others, with the same love and charity, so that one and the other, knowing their imperfections, correct them; but I will never utter a word that leads you to judge the works of your fellow men or to mock their beliefs or practices.

Love one another!

36. Do you know what mistakes you have gone through trying to worship me? Who remembers the past of his spirit?

37. If I were to tell you that you have worshipped the beasts, the stars, and that you have created gods with human attributes with your imagination; that you have prostrated yourselves to worship beasts, birds, and reptiles, it would seem strange to many of you. But I know your spiritual evolution and therefore I tell you to be understanding, respectful and charitable with your fellow men, with those who are on a lower scale than you; in this way you will truly demonstrate your spirituality.

38. Only I have the power to point out the faults of humanity, errors that with my wisdom I correct and with my love I forgive.

39. Humanity is a slave to absurd sects and cults, to vices and profanations; that is why you look at each other as enemies, because you are intolerant of your fellow men.

40. But I tell you again that no man has the power to belittle or mock the spiritual beliefs of his brothers.

41. You are my temporarily lost sheep and I do not come to put you to death, but to save you; to teach you and to unite you. I come as of old to tell you to love one another; that beyond this existence you have another higher life, because in the Father's house there are an infinite number of dwellings.

42. If men felt true love for their brothers, they should not suffer the chaos in which they find themselves, everything in them would be harmony and peace; but they do not understand that divine love and they only want the truth that reaches the brain not the one that reaches the heart, and there they have the result of their materialism: a selfish, false and full of bitterness humanity.

43. At this time religions and sects are confused, warning you that they have had a high origin and that there are still traces of purity and light left on their errors by my enlightened ones.

44. If you have used some of your sciences to analyze and judge me, does it not seem more reasonable to you that you should use them to analyze yourself, until you know your essence and destroy your materialism? peradventure do you think that your Father cannot help you along the path of your good sciences? Truly I tell you, if you knew how to feel the essence of divine love, knowledge would easily come to your understanding without you having to tire your brain, or exhaust yourself with the study of the knowledge that you think deep and that is truly within your reach.

Love one another!

45. But if your sciences, observations and studies, would lead you to love; if the purpose of that longing for knowledge, was to pay tribute to your Father, serving with increasing perfection to your fellow men, the smallest, weak and needy, I would say nothing to you; but when I contemplate that through your sciences you dwarf and lower your own God, setting limits, attributing errors to Him and giving Him forms that He does not have; when I see that at the same time you make gods of matter and deify and sanctify imperfect men, I tell you that you have neither known the truth that you should possess, nor are you authorized to grant sacred or divine hierarchies to anyone; this corresponds only to your God and Lord.

46. You cannot represent or define the infinite, because you cannot encompass it with your limited mind, nor can your language express the divine or define the indefinable in human terms.

47. Do not try to enclose God in words or in allegories that will never be able to give you an idea of the truth.

48. Humbly say "God", but say it in a heartfelt way and if you want to have an idea of the immense love of the Lord for you, think of Jesus.

49. With allegories, images, symbols or poor definitions of God, you will only succeed in making your brothers deny me or be small in spirit.

50. To manifest the divine, your languages are limited, that is why at all times I have had to speak to you with parables, with metaphors, but you see, even speaking to you like this, you have understood me little, because you have lacked the necessary will to analyze my manifestations.

51. You are always quarreling over the meaning of your words, and the more you create words, the more you confuse your spirit. Ah men of many words, of many languages and of many beliefs, but of very few works of love!

52. Look at the birds that in all the ends of the earth sing with uniformity and simplicity.

53. I can tell you that all creatures know and understand each other better than men, why? Because they all live within the path that I have traced for them, while you, when you do not invade the fields that do not belong to you, move away from your true paths, which are those of the spirit; and once lost in materialism, you do not understand the spiritual, the divine and eternal.

54. But here you have me, humanity, I come to teach you how even within your material condition, you can harmonize with the spiritual life, transforming your bad steps on Earth

Love one another!

into a journey of true progress, which will give you high and noble satisfactions in this world, and beyond, when you leave human life, you will find an endless harvest of beautiful surprises for your spirit.

55. Imitate Jesus, how? Loving your fellow men as your own son, as your mother, as your brother, as yourselves.

56. In all times you have had guides who have taught you the strength of love. Your brothers have been more advanced, with greater knowledge of my Law and greater purity in their works. They have come to give you an example of strength, love and humility by changing their life of errors and sins for an existence consecrated to goodness, sacrifice and charity.

57. From childhood to old age, you have clear examples of everything that is achieved with love and of the sorrows that originate the lack of charity; but you, more insensitive than the rocks, you have not been able to learn the teachings and examples that daily life gives you.

58. Have you ever observed how the same beasts, meekly respond to a call of love? For in the same way the elements, the forces of Nature, everything that exists in the material and spiritual world can respond.

59. That is why I tell you to bless everything with love in the name of the Father and Creator of the Universe.

60. To bless means to saturate. To bless is to feel the good, to say it and to give it. To bless is to impregnate everything that surrounds you with thoughts of love.

61. To do so and I will glorify you when you have reached the end, after having found in yourselves the divine essence, the reason for your life and the gifts with which I have clothed you; the struggle, the merits and your unification to my Law will make you form a single will, a single spirit with my Divinity.

62. My light comes to meet you to help you climb, because I am the Master of all times. I have come not only in one era, I have eternally shown you the Book and I have asked you to get to know each other spiritually, so that you know what your gifts are and make an exemplary life in which health, strength and confidence shine, so you can exalt your spirit and prepare for eternal life.

63. When a man has spiritual strength, it is because his spirit has been able to be quickened in virtue.

Love one another!

64. Some of you come to Me in search of consolation, looking for a solution to a problem or the answer to a question, after having consulted the sages or having asked the stars; it is that you have lacked faith and have not had the strength or the security of the one who truly believes; and truly I tell you that beyond all knowledge of the future, there is my divine will. The one who loves, the one who believes is united to Me because I am Love, Reason and Justice.

65. Do not forget that you are my children and if you know how to live in harmony with me, you will not need to ask your brothers or consult the books or the stars, because I speak to your spirit through consciousness and if you listen to it you will be governed with wisdom and you will know how to live fulfilling my will.

66. Awaken to that voice, know your faculties and put them at the service of good; receive this message that I am sending you, so that it may be the guide of your steps, because I hope that you will conclude your work on Earth, to give you higher missions, among them that of becoming protectors of humanity.

67. Feel that you are spirits and do not be tied to matter, do not complicate your life. Have no worship or adoration for anything other than love for your Father and also for your fellow human beings. True life lies in the spirit, not in the body, for the body lives for a while and disappears, while the body lives eternally.

68. What use will your treasures be to you on earth, if you do not know how to conquer those of the spirit? What will you be in the spiritual abode, but poor spirits who did not know how to carve out their peace and happiness, to enjoy them in eternal life?

69. You all have a heritage when you were sent to Earth, but you ignore its value, you do not know how to discover it in your spirit and you seek it outside of yourselves and I come to tell you to meditate on these teachings. If you seek wisdom, you have it in you. If you aspire to power, it is in you: in health, in spiritual strength, in talent. If you pursue beauty, I have given it to you too. You only need to know yourself and you will find what you long for. If you want to know other regions, be spiritually transported and you will find other scales where the spirit lives with greater perfection.

70. Your destiny is to climb and possess what is mine, because you are my dearly beloved children.

71. Return to being pure spirits, to them my teaching leads you, to bring you to the perfect state: verily I say to you that when you return to him, you will no longer encounter pain, because you will have penetrated into the Father's home.

Love one another!

72. I come to help you in your liberation. My light will make you come out ahead in your stumbles. And from today on, do no harm to anyone, so that you will not harm yourselves.

73. Take my strength, all my elements are at your service, everything is at your fingertips. Live to love and forgive as I love and forgive you.

74. Love everything, bless everything, this is how I teach you how you can be my disciple on Earth and how you will be a spirit of light in the hereafter, where you will arrive with true peace to occupy the place that your Father has destined for you. If you do so, you will not incarnate again in this world in which you suffer, because you will understand that this suffering cannot be eternal to your spirit; then you will ascend to other abodes and you will fulfill with joy the missions that correspond to you in eternity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 15

1. At this dawn of commemoration, I ask you, what have you made of the Law that I sent to humanity through Moses? Were those commandments given only for the men of that time?
2. Truly, I tell you, that blessed seed is not in the hearts of men, because they do not love me, nor do they love one another; they do not honor their parents or respect what is foreign, but instead they take their own lives, commit adultery and cause dishonor to themselves.
3. Do you not hear lies on all lips? Have you not noticed how one people steals the peace of other peoples?... and yet humanity claims to know my Law. What would become of men if they completely forgot my commands?
4. Understand that the Law is the path traced by the love of the Supreme Maker, to guide each of His creatures. Meditate on the life that surrounds you, composed of elements and organisms in infinite number, and you will come to discover that each body and each being, march along a path or trajectory guided by an apparently strange and mysterious force. That strength is the Law that God has dictated for each of His creatures. Analyzing these teachings you will conclude by recognizing that truly everything lives, walks and grows under a supreme mandate; you will also come to discover that in the midst of this creation man arises, different from all other creatures, because in him there is reason and free will. In the spirit of man there is a divine light that is consciousness, which illuminates his intelligence and inspires him to the fulfillment of duty. Because if an irresistible force forced him only to follow the right path, its fulfillment would have no merit and he would feel humiliated to understand that he was incapable of acting of his own free will and that, despite this, he was subject to a Law; but in the conditions in which your existence develops, who could guide your thoughts towards the good? Only the divine light of consciousness that inspires man to fulfill the Law, light that dwells in the spirit and through it manifests itself to matter.
5. Why did the spirit not follow the dictates of conscience from the beginning? Because he had not evolved enough to understand and fulfill the commands that inspired him and at the same time, know how to master the impulses of the flesh. Free will and the influence of matter are the tests to which your spirit is subject.
6. If humanity from the beginning had listened to the dictation of its conscience as Abel did, do you think it would have been necessary for your Father to have to materialize from time to time to explain the Law and teach you the path of the evolution of the spirit?

Love one another!

Verily I say unto you, no. If you had been submissive and obedient to my Law, all my revelations and teachings would have come to you through your consciousness; but when I saw this humanity captive of the passions that the world offered it, deaf to my voice and blind to look at the spiritual light that illuminated its path, I had to materialize my Law in the First Time, carving it into the stone and manifesting myself in their bodily senses, to overcome their materialism.

7. Again humanity turned away from my commands and I had to reach out to men to teach them. It was not enough that I had given you my Law in that material form, nor did it contain everything that the Father had to tell you; and so, I sent you Jesus through whom you would listen to the Word of God. He spoke to your heart; that Master knew the paths that lead to the innermost depths of the human being and with his words, with his works and his sacrifice on the cross, he touched the sleeping fibers, awakened your lethargic feelings, knowing that without this preparation, the time would not come when man would listen in his own spirit to the voice of his Lord, whom you now have among you as it was announced to you.

8. It is your God who speaks to you, my voice is the Law; today you listen to it again without it being necessary to carve it in stone, or having to send you my Incarnate Word among you. It is my divine voice that reaches your spirit and reveals to it the beginning of an era in which man will be justified, reconciled to his Creator and purified as it is written.

9. Do not misunderstand my words, saying that the Law of the First Time was the Law of the flesh and that of the Second, spoke only to your heart; because I have touched in each time the most sensitive and developed part of your being, to manifest myself there and make me feel; my Law has always spoken to your spirit, because it is he who leads to matter in human life.

10. When some of my disciples in the Second Time saw the transfiguration of their Master on Mount Tabor, contemplating that Moses appeared at their right hand and Elijah at his left, their spirits fell to the ground in awe of the incomparable greatness of what their eyes were contemplating. I then warned them to keep this secret to make it known when their time came, because it was necessary that I should leave this world first, so that when these teachings were made known to you, you would understand that they spoke to you announcing the future.

11. Ah, if the humanity of this time understood the meaning of that transfiguration and understood that the testimony of my disciples was for the men of this time, how great would be their advancement! The chisel that carved my commandments into the stone on

Love one another!

Mount Sinai, is the same one that now comes to write divine thoughts in your heart; the blood of your Savior that was the lesson that spoke to you of love, of resurrection, of eternal life and of supreme bliss, is the same one that I pour now into the essence of this word; and the prophecy and the power with which Elijah amazed men are the same that you have had present in the manifestations that I am granting you at this time.

12. The struggle of my disciples of this Age, to get my Law established on Earth, will be greater than ever; and in order for spirituality to reign in the world, from which all justice, all love and reason come, the peoples and nations of the world will first have to drink a very bitter cup.

13. It will be then that the golden calf will be destroyed forever, useless sacrifices will be abolished, when spiritual goods will no longer be the object of profit, which you will not exchange for earthly goods. It will be until man has reached the full evolution of his spirit and knows how to respect in himself the precious gifts with which his Father has graced him from the beginning of his formation.

14. To help you to encourage that degree of spirituality, that is why now I come to give you the sap of my word, the fruit of good taste. I am the loving Father who comes to give you bread and shelter for your body and for the spirit the light that guides you, so that from it you may give your brothers and sisters. My healing balm is also with you; some will receive it fully and in others, their pains will be alleviated. Some will wash away their own sins, but others will help their fellow men with their examples to purify them.

15. Do you want my strength? Fulfill my commands, love my Law because you are responsible for humanity. You are the doctrinaires and the way that Elijah has come to prepare is presented to you. Walk with a slow step, with a meek step.

16. You are the children of the light; do not let temptation make you fall into its nets.

17. Imitate the apostles of the Second Time who spoke of the Father to the multitudes and they recognized their God and Lord in the works of his messengers. This is how I want to contemplate you, it is time for you to give yourselves fully to preaching my truth.

18. Turn away from the superfluous works of men and rule the earth. Do not let her rule over you. So, after this struggle, I will see you full of joy and peace.

19. Fight and work, Israel, analyze and understand that with these teachings I am giving you the white garments, so that you may go through the ways of the world fulfilling your mission.

Love one another!

20. Great is the day that I have appointed to the spirit for its preparation, restitution and fulfillment. When you reach to communicate spiritually with me, you will feel strong for the struggle and you will learn to make your way on the path overcoming the obstacles that present themselves to you.

21. Do you want to be part of my apostolate? Do you want to be counted among my disciples? Persevere then in your study, make your preparation increase, so that you may soon take my word to your brothers.

22. The spirit of men has evolved, that is why his science has progressed; I have allowed him to know and discover what he did not know yesterday, but he should not devote himself only to material work, I have granted him the light so that he can work his peace and happiness in the spiritual life that awaits him.

23. In the midst of this world formed by various creatures, man is the favorite being, to whom I have given a part of my spirit and the right to communicate with me, to take me in his being, so that feeling so intimately linked to him, the trust and faith of my Divinity is born in his spirit.

24. The purpose of the creation of this world is man, for his pleasure I have put the other beings and elements, so that he can use them for his conservation and recreation, but if he had loved and recognized me from the earliest times, from his spiritual childhood, today I would be part of a world of great spirits, where there would be no ignorance or differences, where you would all be equal in knowledge and in the elevation of your feelings; but how slowly man evolves! How many centuries have passed since he lives on Earth and he has not yet come to understand his spiritual mission and his true destiny! He has not been able to discover in himself his spirit that does not die because he has eternal life; he has not known how to live in harmony with him, nor has he recognized his rights, and he deprived of his freedom, has not developed his gifts and is stationed.

25. Today, faced with the events that man himself has provoked, faced with the war and the overflow of all the passions of materialism, he is confused because he does not know and cannot stop the evil and he wonders in amazement why this result; because man has deviated from the path of his spiritual evolution and plunges into his abyss, without there being human power that can contain that force.

26. This world, formed with so much love to be the temporary home of my children, has become a valley of anxiety, anguish and death; only the practice of love and virtue will be able to save it; that is why I am gathering all the scattered tribes of Israel to prepare their spirit and send it to fight, until the salvation and spirituality of the human lineage is achieved.

Love one another!

27. Everyone who has come to Me and has heard my word belongs to that very ancient and numerous people, and since I make these lessons known to you, you will understand that your gifts have remained latent and that at this time is when they resurface full of the strength that love gives you. Your destiny has been indicated since the beginning of time, so that you are the ones who watch over humanity and communicate the messages that I have been making known to you from time to time.

28. The time will come when all of humanity will be composed of my disciples, when you will understand me and analyze my word easily; the proud will descend from their pedestal to be with me and the wise will recognize me as their Teacher.

29. I want to contemplate you all on the path of spirituality, acquiring strength and mettle in trials so that as you climb, I reveal to you the wealth of wisdom contained in the book that I have come to show you.

30. If you are going to become a teacher, you must prepare yourself. Erase from yourselves every trace of idolatry and teach a spiritual, respectful and sincere worship, based solely on love.

31. My word, even if your memory was not faithful to you, is in your conscience, from where it will never be erased. Your spirit will speak and will be a source of wisdom that, when overflowing, will bring light among your brothers, on your path of evolution.

32. Rejoice in my presence that I also enjoy giving you my teaching. Study in the book and know the explanation of everything that you have not understood. Perceive the essence of the lesson that I have come to reveal to you. If you prepare yourselves, you will be the light in the darkness that surrounds humanity today.

33. You always have me waiting for your spiritual communion. Everyone who purifies himself and rises to Me will feel that he has betrothed himself to me and I will guide his steps along the best path.

34. Many wonder why I have returned to earth, if I had already taught you with my word in the Second Time; but you had forgotten my Law and I found you shipwrecked in a sea of ignorance. I have fought to lead you to the path of peace and truth, I offer you a staff to support you because you are tired of wandering without a guide and that is why I have come to help you.

35. I am gathering my new apostles, who will not be twelve but one hundred and forty-four thousand, and each of them will have to manifest my Doctrine; they will all speak and be like heralds who give the good news that the Master has returned to men as the Holy Spirit.

Love one another!

36. Since 1866 I have been searching among humanity for new disciples and preparing them to carry out my commands with submission and to be precursors of new apostles who are to come to Me.

37. The day will come when humanity will have news of the people of God and they will look for you to ask for light and others to combat with their concepts your knowledge. I do not want you, feeling poor and humble, to be surprised by those who speak with flowery language and who present theories that will only reveal confusion or little light. You who know the truth of this word, because you know that it is my revelation as the Holy Spirit, do not let yourselves be confused.

38. Nor do I want you to hide out of fear, but to confront those who ask for your help; for everyone you will have words of love that awaken and move them and that make them feel my presence. So you will be recognized.

39. Elijah is close to you, fulfilling the great mission that I have entrusted to him, which is to inspire regeneration in you, so that you may rise up in search of peace, amendment and spiritual perfection.

40. You will soon rest from your work, this great Work is being carried out with the help of many spirits, to each of whom I have pointed out a certain mission.

41. You who follow me are my army and I am your Father who has been determined to give salvation to his children, I am going before you to guide you, do you want to follow me? Your heart tells me yes and I receive your longing. See that I do not demand more than you can fight with your gifts if you know how to use them and if you really love me.

42. The spiritual law is before the human law, therefore, you must give me your tribute before the world. Look at Nature with its fields and mountains, its seas, jungles and deserts, all of it is paying at all times its offering to the Creator who has given it life and sustains it. They all show their tribute to Me by testifying about Me. Why don't you offer me a worthy service? Why do you ask for my presence, and then doubt Me?

43. Prepare yourselves to analyze your spiritual nature and understand my word. Penetrate into my teaching, search, I allow you, interrogate me, but come to Me; give yourselves to Me with that confidence that you have when you are children and follow your parents everywhere, so love and trust in your Heavenly Father.

44. I do not want you to shed tears, nor to make me suffer. You have wept a lot and traveled through the desert. Do not pass on to your children the seed of suffering that you have borne. Let those beings come to contemplate a life of righteousness, of work and of fulfillment of my law, so that they may see peace and well-being flourish.

Love one another!

45. Why are you surprised, people, at the wonder that I have come to show you at this time, communicating to you through the understanding of man? I have done great works in times past, and you believed them.

46. I know that the cause of your strangeness is due to your distance from spiritual teachings, because for a long time you have believed only in what you look at, in what you touch and in what you prove through your science.

47. In the First Era, when Israel read the scriptures, meditated on the Law and prayed in anticipation of the promised Messiah, her life was full of signs and spiritual manifestations, her heart was sensitive to the messages that the Lord sent her and she believed in all this because she had faith.

48. But do not think that all the children of that people knew how to receive the divine messages, no; the greedy rich felt nothing, did not see, did not hear, as well as the priests, who, having the book of prophecies open before their eyes, also did not perceive the spiritual life on men, because blinded and arrogant in the place they occupied, they could not hear the calls of the Lord who was already approaching.

49. Who, then, were those who in Judea at night prayed, kept watch and received in their hearts the light that ignites hope? Who were those who had prophetic dreams and knew how to sense with their hearts and gave the scriptures the spiritual interpretation? They were the humble, the poor, the slaves, the sick, the hungry for light, the thirsty for justice, those in need of love.

50. It was the townspeople, the simple-hearted men and women, who for centuries had waited for their Savior.

51. The night Jesus was born into this life, it was the hearts of the poor shepherds of Bethlehem that trembled before the spiritual emissary of the Lord, who let them know that their long-awaited Savior had already arrived.

52. In this solemn hour the rich, the lords and the powerful slept.

53. Also at this time, while my Ray descended to men to give them for the first time my message, the great, the lords, the rich, the wise and the theologians, were sleeping soundly.

54. How few expected me and how few believed in my presence!

55. But those who came to Me were men and women of simple hearts, of humble understanding, whom unbelievers mock because they believe in supernatural manifestations and speak of strange teachings.

Love one another!

56. Do not misjudge those whose lack of preparation makes them fall into error, since at least they retain the intuition of the spiritual, which is the proof of a hidden longing to communicate with their Father, to approach the world of light, to receive from Him a word of love.

57. These poor people who have not been dazzled by the false brightness of the world, are those who have intuition, those who sense, those who dream, those who bear witness to the spiritual and I have sought them to open before their eyes the book of wisdom, thus fulfilling their yearnings for knowledge and truth.

58. I have made them feel my presence and also the proximity of the spiritual world as a reward for their hope and their faith.

59. I have also spoken to you of your gifts, of your mission, of the value of my Doctrine, so that you may remove from your hearts everything that does not belong to this Work, and so that your testimony may reach the hearts of your brothers clean and full of light.

60. Arise, O Israel, and climb the spiritual mountain, for I am now your Cyrene. At this time you will all help me with the cross that I carry on my back for the love of humanity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 16

1. Peace of mind and heart, be in all who love me. On this day of grace you come to receive the inspiration of the Master which is captured by the brain of these creatures prepared and destined by Me, so that they transmit to humanity my Divine Message.
2. Receive on this day my spiritual caress, O multitudes; I welcome you and fill you with grace.
3. Hear, disciples: Realize that an atom of my presence is manifesting itself among you. A vibration of divine power is teaching you. An effluvium of his universal essence is illuminating you. There has never been a time when the manifestation of God has not been. In all times, in all ages there was, is and will be that divine vibration. In the course of time, the Father has not stopped giving you the charity of his love, because in his Spirit, as in creation, everything vibrates, everything is activity and life. And the events of this world are an echo and reflection of the spiritual life.
4. In the course of the centuries God has not abandoned humanity, because one and the other are inseparable. Today the Father's will has been to communicate spiritually with man in the way that you are contemplating and hearing, because the time has come when you must prepare to receive me from spirit to Spirit.
5. However, you do not yet have spiritual sensitivity and that is why you do not clearly perceive divine inspiration.
6. Before the Father manifested himself in Jesus to humanity, he sent his revelations to you, using material forms and events. By the name of Christ you knew the one who manifested the love of God among men, but when He came to earth, He had already manifested himself as a Father, therefore you should not say that Christ was born into the world, who was born was Jesus, the body where Christ was housed.
7. Meditate and you will conclude by understanding me, accepting that before Jesus, he was already Christ, because Christ is the love of God.
8. If so, you would not be confused, stop diving into the murky waters of ancient and erroneous interpretations that you carry by tradition. You are covered with veils of ignorance that I come to tear with the light of my word, so that wisdom may penetrate into you.
9. Do not forget, therefore, that Christ is the love of God, that is why when He manifested Himself through Jesus, you were troubled and confused; and even looking at his wonders you did not believe him, because his power is infinite for your limited reason to

Love one another!

understand. That is why some deny me, others are confused and others still study and analyze me according to their way of thinking and understanding. Few, very few are those who can understand Christ at all, I tell you this because I find little love in hearts, since you do not love each other or among brothers.

10. Love your neighbor as your own child and then it will be when you begin to understand Jesus, you will love him, you will feel him and you will have to reflect Christ in your works. However, your spirit knows me something more, that is why some of you are looking for the Messiah, others are looking for Almighty God, so that He may give you a ray of light and hope that may come to calm your sorrows and encourage you in the longing to get closer and closer to Him. It is that your spirit, through consciousness, has the memory of its Creator, of Christ who has never ceased to seek you and to love you, O humanity, because I tell you again that the spiritual manifestation has not ceased to exist, nor will it ever cease to be.

11. The enlightened ones of the past times have always seen flashes of light, they have always heard my word. The prophets, the inspired, the forerunners, the founders of doctrines of high spirituality, have testified that they heard voices that seemed to come from the clouds, from the mountains, from the wind or from some place they could not specify; that they heard the voice of God as if it came from tongues of fire and in mysterious echoes. Many heard, saw and felt through their senses, others through their spiritual attributes, the same happens at this time.

12. Verily I tell you, Those who received my messages with their bodily senses interpreted the divine inspiration spiritually, and they did so according to their material and spiritual preparation, according to the time in which they were in the world, just as it happens now in the human instruments that you call spokespersons or faculties. But I must tell you, that both in the past and in the present times, they have mixed their own ideas or those that predominated around them to the purity of divine revelations, and knowingly or unknowingly, they have altered the purity and unlimited essence of truth, which is, verily I tell you, love in its highest manifestations.

13. The spiritual vibrations and inspirations were in them and both the first and the last have given and will bear witness to that inspiration, which came to their spirit almost always without knowing how, in the same way that it happens to many today and as it will happen tomorrow to others more.

14. The words, the interpretations and the way of acting are due to the people and the times in which they live, but above all there is the supreme truth.

Love one another!

15. You, for lack of spiritual preparation, need divine inspiration to materialize and awaken you from your lethargy. The advanced spirits have not needed this form of manifestation.

16. Everything spiritual in the Universe is a source of light, visible or invisible to you; and that light is strength, it is power, it is inspiration. From ideas, words and deeds, light also flows, according to the purity and elevation that they have. The higher the idea or work is, the more delicate and subtle its vibration and the inspiration it gives off, although it is also more difficult for slaves of materialism to perceive it; however, the effect that high thoughts and works exert spiritually is great.

17. Materiality is contrary to spirituality, but understand that I mean the materiality that induces you to errors, vices, degeneration, low passions.

18. Although the majority of humanity will question the truth of my communication with man, truly I tell you once again that this manifestation is continuous in incarnated and disembodied spirits, from the first instant of their formation.

19. If you, making use of your ingenuity and your science, which is one of so many spiritual attributes that you have, have managed to transmit your messages bridging distances. How could you think that God could not transmit a message to man through a human, sensitive and intelligent device?

20. Because that is what the human body is: An apparatus, endowed with such perfection that man will not be able to give to his most complicated and great scientific works. Look closely at my word, I speak to you of the matter of man, not of his spirit, because the spirit, although he will not be able to reach the power of his Father, he will be able to do greater works than his limited human body can produce.

21. If your limited intelligence has managed to attain knowledge and has created inventions that, according to you, are wonderful, what will you not be able to achieve with your spirit and of what works will your Lord not be able?

22. He has a poor idea of his God, who thinks him smaller than human beings.

23. Why is it strange to you that God sends you his light, which is wisdom and that it is vibrating over all of you and has created a form of communication with His children? Why do you imagine that something is impossible for your God, if you yourself say that He knows everything and that he can do everything? Are you going to demand that every time I want to speak to you I send Jesus to be nailed to a tree?

Love one another!

24. Verily I say to you, even you yourselves do not realize how you want me to make myself feel in you.

25. To please you, I tell you, if you do not want me to use sinful materials to give you my love, show me a righteous one, a clean one, present me one who knows how to love among you and I assure you that I will use him. Understand that I use sinners to attract sinners, because I do not come to save the righteous, they are already in the kingdom of light.

26. It is true that you are sinners, but God does not despise or forget anyone, despite the fact that you believe otherwise. Why have you become so blind, that you want to judge everything for an instant of your material life? It is you who despise yourselves and forget yourselves, that is why you feel weak and fatigued.

27. Do you think that I forget my beloved creatures, even if they are disobedient, if they always need me and call me?

28. You sin a lot and commit crimes and have forgotten me a lot, but infinitely greater than all the faults of your existence is the love of the Heavenly Father for all His children.

29. But I must continue to tell you about my manifestation, so that you may get rid of all your doubts. Many of you accept what my enlightened ones have told you, namely: That God spoke to them through the clouds, fire, water, wind and I ask you: What seems fairer to you to speak to man through these elements or through himself?

30. Where is your analysis that does not help you to understand the simplest lessons?

31. O men and women of the world who have forgotten in your sciences the only thing that can make you wise and happy; you have forgotten the love that inspires everything, the love that can and transforms everything! You live in pain and darkness, because by not practicing the love I teach you, you cause your material or spiritual suffering.

32. To discover and understand my messages, you first need to be kind and meek in heart, virtues that exist in every spirit from the moment of its formation, but to get to feel the true elevated feeling of love, you need to spiritualize yourself, cultivating your good feelings; but you have wanted to have everything in life, except spiritual love.

33. At all times you vibrate mentally and spiritually, but more often than not you inspire selfishness, hatred, violence, vanity, low passions, you hurt and feel when you are hurt, but you do not love and therefore you do not feel when they love you, and with your insane thoughts you saturate the environment in which you live with pain, filling your

Love one another!

existence with discomfort. And I tell you: Saturate everything with peace, harmony, love and then you will be happy.

34. Love has always existed in the Spirit of the Creator, therefore you must understand that all spirits have also been endowed with it.

35. Now, despite the advancement of your civilization, you have moved further and further away from material Nature, as well as from the spiritual, from the pure, from what is of God, therefore at each stage of your life you are falling into greater weakness, into greater bitterness despite your desires to become stronger and happier every day you spend on Earth; but you will take a step in the fulfillment of my Law, O inhabitants of the world!

36. The Master who has spoken to you in all times, now comes to explain his teaching to you through these lessons, manifesting himself in word, in intuition and inspiration; thus awakening your spirit to the light of the times to come. By then you will have divine inspiration in various ways that are more and more surprising, more elevated and perfect for you.

37. Today I have come to remind you that you must love each other as Jesus taught you. I remind you of Jesus because in Him was the incarnation of Universal Love.

38. In the days of Moses, the law of righteousness was given to the people, which said, "An eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth." This law, which would seem monstrous and vindictive to you today, was nevertheless just for the men of those times.

39. Some time later, when I became human in Jesus, you heard me say and it was written, "With the rod that you measured, you would be measured." Faced with that word, some have asked if there is the love, charity and forgiveness that Jesus preached in that phrase.

40. It is time that I myself explain to you the why of the law of the First Time and the why of that phrase of Jesus, because many of my lessons I have had to give them in parts through the ages.

41. In the beginning, when the fibers of man's heart were insensitive to the feeling of forgiveness, and that of charity and tolerance still slept in his spirit, it was necessary for man to protect himself as well as his possessions, protected by a law that gave him the right to use his strength in self-defense. As you can see, they were primitive precepts and customs in a people destined, like all peoples, to evolve.

42. The Law emanating from the word of Jesus, later came to illuminate the lives of men and told you: "Love one another", he also revealed to you that, "with the rod that you

Love one another!

measure you would be measured in your turn", with which the Master gave you to understand that that justice that man had made himself by his own hand, became the exclusive right of Divine Justice. Then man knew that as he judged, so he would be judged by God, and that as he sowed on earth, so would be the harvest he gathered in the hereafter.

43. The man then stopped his murderous hand, the evil one many times desisted from his perverse intentions and the one who tried to steal, knew and felt that a look from the infinite contemplated him and a judgment from that moment awaited him.

44. The centuries have passed and men, knowing something more about divine justice, have not yet come to understand the truth and have often been confused, coming to believe that if they have sinned seriously on earth, they will inexorably have to appear before the tribunal of God, to receive eternal punishment; to which I ask you: What purpose of repentance and fulfillment of my Law can arise in one who considers himself lost beforehand? What hope can he have who departs from this world, knowing that the faults of his spirit will be eternal?

45. It was necessary that I myself should come to remove the darkness of your erroneous interpretations from you, and here I am.

46. In Jehovah you believed you saw a cruel, terrible and vengeful God, so the Lord to get you out of your error sent you Christ, his Divine Love, so that "knowing the Son, you would know the Father" and yet, ignorant humanity and wrapped up again in their sin, believes they see an angry and offended Jesus who only awaits the arrival in spirit of those who have wronged him to tell him: "Depart from Me who do not know you", and then send them to suffer the bloodiest sufferings in eternity.

47. It is time for you to understand the meaning of my teachings so that you do not get confused: Divine Love will not prevent you from reaching Me if you do not restore your faults, it will be the inexorable judge of your conscience who will tell you that you are not worthy to penetrate the kingdom of light.

48. But here I am again, humanity, in Spirit, as I promised you.

49. Behold the light of the Spirit of Truth how it enlightens and awakens those who dwell in darkness.

50. But to those who witness this manifestation I say: Listen carefully to my word because it comes to open paths of light for you and to clarify for you the truth that you should know.

Love one another!

51. It is true that in life it is necessary to settle every debt before God, but the payment, the tribute or the offering that you give to Him, in reality is not for Him, but for whoever offers it to Him.

52. If you offer him purity, it will be for your benefit, if you present meritorious works to him, they will be the finery that will exalt your spirit in the presence of God. If you sin and then repent and repair your faults, the peace of the spirit and the happiness that exists in the one who practices good, will be your reward.

53. If I often allow you to rush the same chalice that you gave to your brothers, it is because there are those who only understand the evil that they caused and going through the same test that they put others through, they will know the pain they made them feel, it will make light in their spirit and will make understanding, repentance and therefore compliance with my Law spring up.

54. But if you want to avoid going through pain or to hurry the cup of bitterness, you can achieve it by paying off your debt with repentance, with good deeds, with everything that your conscience tells you that you should do. In this way you will pay off some debt of love, you will return an honor, a life or peace, health, joy or bread, that you had once stolen from your brothers.

55. See how different the reality of my righteousness is from the idea that you had formed of your Father.

56. Do not forget that if I have come to tell you that none of you will be lost, it is also true that I have told you that every debt must be paid off, and every fault erased from the Book of Life. It is up to you to choose the path to reach Me.

57. Free will is still yours.

58. If you prefer the Talion law of old, as men are still practicing it from their proud nations, see its results.

59. If you want the rod with which you measure your brothers to measure you too, do not even wait for your entry into the afterlife to receive my justice, because here when you least expect it, you will find yourself in the same trance in which you put your brothers; but if you want a higher law to come to your aid, not only to free you from pain, which is what you fear the most, but also to inspire you with noble thoughts and good feelings, pray, call me, and then go on your way to fight to be better and better, to be strong in trials, in a word, to come to pay with love the debt you have to your Father and to your fellow men.

Love one another!

60. The call of love that you are now hearing from the lips of the spokespersons is a precursor of great events for humanity. These messages are glimpses of the wisdom that will be manifested to men in the future. It is the beginning of the awakening of all spirits. It is the preparation for the Age of Spirituality, the time when you will redeem yourselves in the love of your Heavenly Father.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 17

1. Beloved people: Here is one more message from the Divine Master, which will make you take a step forward in understanding my teachings; because you should not stop on the path of spiritual progress.
2. I do not come to form habits of parking or backing out in you. I always lead you to the path of evolution.
3. My word brings you varied messages, all of exquisite spiritual flavor.
4. You have uttered with your lips, "Glory to God in the highest," but when have you glorified Him with your deeds? You have worshiped yourselves and glorified your idols, but God, your Creator, when? It was Jesus who with his life glorified his Father and it is He whom you should imitate.
5. You have also said, "Peace on earth to men of good will," and verily I say to you, even to those of ill will I have given peace; but you, tell me, When have you given peace? For many centuries you have to repeat the words of that psalm, with which the people received their Lord in Jerusalem, and it is the only thing that humanity has done since then: to repeat those words, because with his works he does the opposite.
6. Say those phrases if you want, but understand that neither those nor other words have any virtue until you feel them in your heart; when you feel them, manifest them in good works to your brothers, with gentleness and humility, and then I will answer you with my infinite love, making your spirit vibrate with the immaculate grace of my peace.
7. So I come to speak to you now as the Holy Spirit. The times are different and therefore, the preparation of men must be another.
8. Leave verbal prayers and superstitions and give yourselves to Me, to the Master, to the Father, who will always receive you and understand you.
9. Pray, yes, but with a prepared heart, speak to me with the spirit, as you feel it at this moment; come to Me with a thought full of love, but come closer, speak to me as disciples or as infants and I will make you feel my wisdom and my love.
10. Ask Me with humility, but never ask for miracles or expect to receive them.
11. The miracle, as you understand it, does not exist; there is nothing contradictory between the divine and the material.

Love one another!

12. You attribute many miracles to Jesus and I tell you the truth, that his works were the natural effect of love, of that divine force that, being latent in every spirit, you still do not know how to use, because you have not wanted to know the virtue of love.

13. What existed in all the wonders that Jesus performed, but love?

14. Listen disciples: For the love of God to be manifested to humanity, the humility of the instrument was necessary, and Jesus was always humble, and as he came to set an example to men, he told you on one occasion that without the will of his Heavenly Father, he could do nothing. Whoever does not penetrate into the humility of those words, will think that Jesus was a man like anyone, but the truth is that He wanted to give you a lesson in humility.

15. He knew that this humility, this unity with the Father, made him all-powerful before humanity.

16. O immense and beautiful transfiguration that gives love, humility and wisdom!

17. Now you know why Jesus, even saying that he could do nothing if it were not for the will of his Father, in reality he could do everything, because he was obedient, because he was humble, because he became a servant of the Law and of men, and because he knew how to love.

18. Recognize then that, knowing yourself some of the virtues of spiritual love, you do not feel it and therefore you cannot understand the reason for everything that you call a miracle, or mystery, and that are the works that divine love does.

19. What teachings did Jesus give you that were not about love? What mysterious science, practices or knowledge did he use to leave you his examples of power and wisdom? Only the sweetness of love with which everything can be done.

20. There is nothing contradictory in the laws of the Father, simple because they are wise and wise because they are saturated with love.

21. Understand the Master, He is your Book.

22. Jesus the child amazed the so-called doctors of the Law; Jesus the preacher, he made great revelations to you for all time. Jesus the Redeemer sealed his words with his life, with his supreme sacrifice on the cross.

23. Now, beloved disciples, if you really want to be great and strong in spirit, why don't you imitate me in the works that I did through Jesus? He said to you, "I am the Way, the Truth and the Life," showing you with meekness and humility obedience to the divine. What will the humility that you must show me have to be like?

Love one another!

24. Listen: God, the Supreme Being, created you "in His image and likeness," not because of the material form you have, but because of the virtues with which your spirit is endowed, similar to those of the Father.

25. How pleasing to your vanity it has been to believe in the image of the Creator. You think you are the most evolved creatures made by God and you are seriously mistaken in assuming that the Universe was made just for you. How ignorantly do you call yourselves the kings of creation!

26. Understand that even the earth is not made just for men. In the endless scale of the divine creation, there is an infinite number of spirits that evolve in compliance with the Law of God.

27. The ends that all this contains and that as men, even if you wanted to, you could not understand, are great and perfect like all the purposes of your Father, but truly I tell you, you are neither the greatest nor the smallest creatures of the Lord.

28. You were created, and at that moment your spirit took on life from the Almighty, carrying in itself as many attributes as were necessary for you to fulfill a delicate mission within Eternity.

29. Even now you do not know all the faculties that the Father gave you, but do not be afraid because you will know them later.

30. Do you know of the existence of the great spirits, who have been destined to watch over the harmony of all creation, always busy in sublime missions ignored by you? No, that is why I tell you again that your spirits are not the most evolved, they have only developed in a limited way the attributes that God has granted you.

31. However, these attributes will be enough to take you happily to the summit that corresponds to you if you guide your steps along the straight and luminous path that my Law points out to you.

32. I've come to help you. The time is now for restitution, wake up, get up.

33. You have sinned, committed adultery, committed a crime, and now that you are facing the truth of my word, which points out to you your mistakes, you forget your faults and believe that your lord is unjust when he speaks to you about trials and restitution.

34. You have shrouded yourselves in darkness of evil and ignorance, preventing your spirit from contemplating the dawn of the Third Time and when I come to raise you up with the light of my word, so that you may contemplate the splendors of the new dawn, you do not want to wake up from your lethargy and sometimes you get up in disgust.

Love one another!

Many are those who prefer to sleep in their ignorance without wanting to wake up to the supreme truth. They prefer the valley of tears, the plague, hunger; they want the long period of centuries to be prolonged in which vice and bitterness have been their only breath, they prefer all this to the sweet call that my love makes to them through their conscience.

35. You listen to Me as if I were very far away from you, you open your eyes lazily; but not being able to understand the meaning of the divine message, because your mind is saturated with materialism, you prefer to live in evil. At that moment you forget me, you turn your back on me, you just want to continue in lethargy suffering. But I tell you that if you want to dwell in that abyss of materiality and ignorance, if you only want to get the taste of frivolous pleasures and low passions, at least do not blame God for your pains.

36. If you do not have the greatness of knowing how to love your fellow man as your Father loves you, even have the courage and resignation to bear the consequences of your faults. If you prefer your false peace as well as your fratricidal wars, do not say that God wants it this way, nor cry out to the Father asking for his charity when you feel dominated by your enemies so that He will come to give you the triumph, with which I would only flatter your vanity and encourage your perversity, which it is not in my Law to grant you.

37. If, amid laughter, pleasures and vanities, men forget about Me and even deny Me, why do they cower and tremble when they are reaping the harvest of tears that torments their spirit and their body? Then they blaspheme by saying that God does not exist.

38. A man is courageous to sin, determined to go out of the way of my Law; but I assure you that he is too cowardly when it comes to making restitution and settling his debts. However, I strengthen you in your cowardice, I protect you in your weaknesses, I awaken you from your lethargy, I rinse your tears and I give you new opportunities for you to recover the lost light and find again the forgotten path of my Law.

39. I come to bring you, as in the Second Time, the bread and wine of life, both for the spirit and for the body, so that you may live in harmony with everything created by your Father.

40. Virtues flourish in my ways, but yours are covered with thorns, abysses and bitterness.

41. Whoever says that the ways of the Lord are full of thorns, does not know what he is saying, because I have not created pain for any of my children; but those who have strayed from the path of light and peace, when returning to it, will have to suffer the consequences of their lack.

Love one another!

42. Why did you drink the cup of bitterness? Why did you forget the Lord's command, as well as the mission I entrusted to you? Because you replaced my Law with yours and there you have the results of your vain wisdom: Bitterness, war, fanaticism, disappointments and lies that suffocate you and fill you with despair. And the most painful thing for the materialized man, for the one who subjects everything to his calculations and subjects him to the material laws of this world, is that after this life he will find himself still carrying the burden of his errors and his tendencies. Then the suffering of your spirit will be very great.

43. Shake off your burden of sins here, fulfill my Law and come quickly. Ask forgiveness of all those you have offended and leave the rest to Me, because your time to love will be short if you really decide to do so.

44. I tell you again that I have not left you any stubble or pain on the way. Through Jesus I taught you to put away from you all the weaknesses to show you my love and the power that he has, to teach you the true joy that is found in the spirit with true humility. And with my farewell and my promise for these times, I left you peace, the light of hope and the longing for my return. But you did not want to understand it that way and you continued to crucify me so that I would continue to forgive you indefinitely. But you must understand that my forgiveness does not spare you the consequences of your faults, because the mistakes are yours, not mine. My forgiveness stimulates you, comforts you because at last you will come to Me and I will receive you with the love of always; but as long as you do not seek me in the ways of good, love and peace, you already know it and you should not forget it; the evil that you do or that you think of doing, you will receive it returned in spades.

45. You are reaping the seed of your materialism and although you would like Me to approve your works, you are mistaken, because I am immutable in my Law, I do not proceed as you would like because I would cease to be "the Way, the Truth and the Life".

46. I come to nullify your erroneous laws so that only those that are formed by my precepts and are in accordance with my wisdom will govern you. My laws are of love, and proceeding from my Divinity, they are unalterable and eternal, while yours are fleeting and sometimes cruel and selfish.

47. The Father's Law is of love, of goodness, it is like a balm that gives comfort and strength to the sinner, so that he can bear the restitution of his faults. The Father's Law of love always offers a generous opportunity for those who commit crimes to regenerate, while your laws, on the contrary, humiliate and punish those who have made mistakes and often the innocent, the weak. In your justice there is hardness, revenge and lack of

Love one another!

mercy. The Law of Christ is of sweet persuasion, of infinite justice, and of supreme, righteousness. You yourselves are your judges, but I am your tireless defender; but it is necessary that you know that there are two ways to pay your grievances: one with love and the other with pain.

48. Choose you, you still enjoy the gift of free will.

49. Do you want to stop suffering, humanity? Love, do good in your path, rebuild your life. Do you want to be great, to be happy? Love very much, love always. Do you want to cry, do you want bitterness to invade you, do you want wars and desolation? Continue as you are living, let selfishness, hypocrisy, vanity, idolatry, materialism continue to dominate your life.

50. Very clearly you contemplate chaos among men, so that you do not continue to do the Law to your liking.

51. I want disciples and children of my Doctrine to carry nobility in their hearts and purity in their understanding, because only in this way will they be able to learn from Me and then teach humanity.

52. Now I do not come to raise the dead as for the body, as I did with Lazarus in the Second Time, today my light comes raising the spirits that are those that belong to me. And these will rise up with the truth of my word to eternal life, because your spirit is the Lazarus that you now carry in your being and whom I will raise up and heal.

53. You see that divine justice is of love, it is not of punishment like yours. What would become of you if I used your very laws to judge you, before me for whom appearances and false arguments are worthless? If I judged you according to your wickedness, and used your laws of terrible harshness, what would become of you? Then you would ask me with justice to have mercy. But you should not be afraid because my love never withers, nor changes, nor passes; on the other hand, you do pass, you die and you are reborn, you leave and then you return and so you go on pilgrimage, until the day comes when you recognize your Father and submit to his divine Law.

54. You are passengers here, but I am eternal, you pass by groaning because you are moving away from the path that my Law points out to you, while I am immutable.

55. Dry your tears, hasten your awakening and get up. Feel my presence in you, it is necessary that you come to Me, because you have not yet known Me, O people.

Love one another!

56. You ignore the reward that corresponds to the one who truly repents and returns to Me, and you ignore that it is not necessary to wait for your entrance into the spiritual abode to arrive, so that you receive the reward that the love of God gives you.

57. It was necessary that I came to speak to you like this, because men have been confused with the knowledge acquired in the books they have studied; instead, they have not wanted to hear the voice of their conscience, the voice of their spiritual knowledge that invites them to follow towards the divine light from which all wisdoms arise.

58. I tell you, Useful study is well and science is well; but above all this is love. Love will give you the inspiration to dignify and increase your science, because you must understand that all your knowledge is just a message that my love gives you.

59. Ask your wise men and if they are sincere they will tell you that they have asked God for inspiration. And I would give them more inspiration, if they would ask me with more love for their brothers and with less vanity for themselves.

60. Verily I tell you that everything that you have accumulated of true knowledge, comes from Me, everything that is pure and high I am going to use it at this time for your benefit, because for that I have granted it to you. But you must be careful, O peoples of the Earth, because if you continue to make use of my divine lessons to provoke the elements, if you continue to apply the little knowledge you have to evil, you will receive when you least expect it, the painful and just response. You provoke the air, the fire, the earth, the water and all the forces and you already know what your harvest will be if you do not rectify your activities in time, in order to stop the elements unleashed by your folly. I warn you that you are reaching the limit that my justice allows your free will, you are provoking Nature too much. And since you are the little ones who feel great, this word comes to warn you of the danger you are in.

61. And the word says to you: My children, sweeten your hearts, loving your brothers, love all your brothers, love everything created. Seek reconciliation and peace among all. If you do not want to be exterminated by the cataclysms that you yourselves are fertilizing, rectify in time, O dearly beloved children, calm them with your love, convert them into peace. O humanity, if you would listen to me how many hardships you would have been spared and I would have already transformed your world without there being any need for you to suffer! I would give you the beginning of the reward in this life, I would give you peace and tranquility. Try it, my children, that is why I have sent my word to you at this time, to deliver you from the abyss.

Love one another!

62. I say to you who are listening to me that you keep in your spirit what corresponds to you, and that you teach the rest to your brothers. What is for one is for all, therefore not a single one of my sheep should lack spiritual sustenance.

63. I want you to be united, so that I may reward your harmony by pouring out in all my benefits and my grace. So far I have only seen that you unite for brief moments, while you try to raise your worship to my Divinity. Convince yourselves that united by love, you will be able to do wonderful works, but in truth I tell you that it is still time for you to work to rebuild what you have destroyed.

64. It is much that you have lacked and offended me, the more I love you, and greater than your faults is my love.

65. If you seek me as a Judge, my judgment is inexorable; if you seek me as a Teacher, my wisdom is infinite; if you call me as a Father, I am a loving sweetness; but truly I tell you, I am still much more than all that, because I have no beginning and no end.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 18

1. Just as my new manifestation was announced, today you have seen it realized: I have come in spirit and surrounded by angels or spirits of light.
2. Those who do not know those prophecies doubt my presence, but I also contemplate among those who have searched the scriptures, those who do not believe in my manifestation, because their interpretations are almost always erroneous.
3. To all who give prophecy a material meaning, what will happen to the Jewish people will have to happen, who hoped in the Messiah promised to a powerful king of the earth, and when he saw me humble and meek, he did not believe in Me despite the works I did in his eyes.
4. Those who felt me, loved me and followed me were the simple in heart, the meek in spirit, the pure in understanding, those who suffered hunger and thirst for love, justice and truth.
5. To those who study the scriptures of the past times, I say that only with spirituality in your life, you will be able to find the truth that exists in that language.
6. I will help those who analyze and teach the truth, but everyone from whose lips confusion sprouts, I will stop on his way until he corrects his mistakes.
7. On the contrary, to all those who with a clean heart sow my seed of light, explaining the divine word and clarifying the teaching that was hidden, I will send them to the regions and to the nations to propagate my Doctrine of love.
8. The true propagators will be healthy in heart, humble in spirit, and therefore, they will know how to receive my new message with joy and with faith.
9. Blessed are those who thus receive me into their hearts and believe in my word, because they will see me in the heavenly cloud surrounded by my spiritual hosts, and although I do not touch the dust of the Earth as in the Second Time, they will know how to feel my spiritual presence; then they will join this new message to which it was not complete because it was missing to add my revelations as the Holy Spirit.
10. Disciples: Spiritualize yourselves so that you may penetrate the true meaning of my word, so that when you meet your brothers who only know my revelations of the Second Time, you will coincide in your interpretations and the spiritual unification of humanity will begin.

Love one another!

11. Many times you teach erroneous concepts due to lack of study and penetration into the spiritual, that is why I charge you to dedicate yourselves to the meditation of my teaching, so that you no longer do works that, believing them good, before the Father are imperfect.
12. Recognize that those responsible for humanity to clearly understand the spiritual meaning of my present and past teachings are all of you who feel in the spirit the hunger to know, those who have penetrated the paths of study, meditation and analysis. Of those who only live by material rites, ceremonies and cults I cannot say the same, they are satisfied with the superficial, because they have not yet known the taste of the fruit.
13. When my disciples cross the paths of the world, the spiritual awakening of the religions and sects stationed long ago will begin.
14. I often repeat to you that you watch and pray, but I do not want you to become familiar with this sweet advice, but to study it and put it into practice.
15. I tell you to pray, because those who do not pray give themselves up to superfluous, material and sometimes insane thoughts, with which, without realizing it, they foment homicidal wars; on the other hand, when you pray, your thought, as if it were a sword of light, tears the veils of darkness and the bonds of temptation that are imprisoning many spirits, saturates the environment with spirituality and counteracts the forces of evil.
16. Do not faint before the struggle, nor despair if you still do not contemplate any result of your work. Recognize that your mission is to fight to the end; and only in this way will you fulfill with a minimum part in this work of regeneration and spirituality among your brothers.
17. Tomorrow you will leave your post and others will come to replace you, interpreting my Work better, and thus from generation to generation my Law will be fulfilled.
18. In the end, all branches will be united to the tree, all nations will be united into one people, and peace will reign on Earth.
19. Pray, O disciples, and perfect yourselves with your prayer so that your voice may not be heard only by Me, but may find an echo in the hearts of your brothers.
20. Truly I tell you, if this people, in addition to understanding their destiny, were fulfilling their mission, through their prayers they would achieve grace for all humanity. But you still lack charity, that you feel your fellow human beings as true brothers; you still need to truly forget the differences of races, languages, creeds and, moreover, erase

Love one another!

from your heart every trace of rancor or resentment, with all those who have offended you.

21. When you succeed in raising your feelings above all human miseries, the most heartfelt and sincere request on behalf of your brothers will escape from your heart; and that vibration of love, those pure feelings, will be the most powerful swords that destroy in their struggle the darkness that wars and the passions of men have been forming.

22. Pain has prepared you, in trials you have achredolated and that is why you are appointed to be those who watch over all those who suffer some slavery or for those who go through life hurrying the cup of bitterness.

23. Watch, people, be like those birds that, announcing the new day, awaken those who are still asleep and are the first to receive the light. Blessed are you always as you seek in Me the promised Comforter.

24. In man there are two forces that are always in struggle: his human nature, which is temporary, and his spiritual nature, which is eternal; that eternal being knows very well that very long times will have to pass for him to achieve his spiritual perfection; he senses that he must have many existences and that in them he will go through many trials, before achieving true happiness. The spirit senses that after the tears, the pain and having gone through corporeal death many times, he will reach the summit that his longing for perfection has always sought. On the other hand, matter, the fragile and small being, cries, rebels and sometimes refuses to follow the calls of the spirit, and only when it has evolved, is strong and experienced in the struggle with the flesh and with everything that surrounds it, is when it manages to dominate matter and manifests itself through it.

25. The spirit makes itself felt through human manifestations, but it never uses violence to subdue matter. The spirit wants matter to unite itself to his will with full knowledge, he wants an obedience that manifests meekness.

26. Despite the error of some to remain stationed in their rebellion, feeling that it is still the sensitive and capricious flesh, they would like a throne for it, and if I do not please them in everything they desire, it is because there is in my children another being that vibrates with greater purity and love, that aspires to a higher life; in him there is the spiritual thought that reflects the divine. On the other hand, your brain only reflects human thoughts.

27. The pilgrimage of the spirit is long, its path is extensive, its existences are many and very varied, and its trials are diverse at every moment, but while it fulfills them, it rises, purifies itself, perfects itself. As he passes through life, he leaves a trace of light, that is

Love one another!

why many times the high spirit does not care about the groans of his matter, because he knows that they are fleeting and that he cannot stop in his journey for events that seem small to him.

28. Momentarily he fixes his attention on the weaknesses of his flesh, but he knows that he cannot love too much something that lives little and that soon disappears into the bowels of the Earth.

29. What is the use of your desires and ambitions, to worship matter and put it on a throne of vanities? However long it lasts, it is very little compared to the eternal life of the spirit.

30. You need to obey the highest part of your being that is the spirit that dwells in each of you, to let it manifest itself clearly and direct its steps towards the end for which it was created.

31. Tell me: Who are you? What are you? Who do you think you are? What are you feeling like being? Is it the matter that descends to the grave or the spirit that rises to eternity, to infinity?

32. Truly I tell you that all the time of your existence you are confusing your sensations, needs, concerns and desires, without knowing which are of the spirit and which are of matter.

33. The spirit that truly knows its destiny, transmits its vibration to the body that it encourages to help it and participate in its mission; but when the moment comes to leave the envelope on Earth, it does not feel sadness, because it knows that this is the law, nor does it care how the one who was its body dies, whether from illness, old age or destroyed. He knows that his mission comes before everything else.

34. Do you know how my apostles of the Second Time died? How did Peter and all those who took me into their hearts end up? Peter died on a cross and said he was not worthy to die like Me, he asked to die with his head down. And who prompted Peter and gave him the strength, firmness and serenity to suffer his martyrdom? His true being, the spirit who is the son of God and knows how to master the weakness of matter. In the supreme hour he manifested himself serene, calm, like his Master when he exclaimed on the cross: "Everything is finished."

35. If you analyze these examples, you will have the conviction that man is more spirit than flesh and that when he has become spiritualized, he is submissive to the supreme commands of my Law.

Love one another!

36. For those who reach this spiritual evolution, the doors of the Kingdom are open and they arrive at it without a Woe!, without a complaint.

37. With that obedience, with that resignation and love, those disciples came to the presence of the Father. And when are you going to obey the call of your spirit? You are afraid of pain, of everything that reaches matter, because you are not fully possessed of the truth, because if that were the case, who could prevent you from speaking and manifesting the truth even if you are threatened with death?

38. Do you know why John the Baptist's head was taken away? For speaking the truth, for sticking to justice and pointing out the scourges of those who call themselves kings in the world and are sitting on a throne of rot. But if the great spirits have great sorrows and rise above misfortune, misery, pain and death and fulfill their mission so worthily, who are you who rise up groaning and go down crying with discontent or rebellion? You are flesh and only flesh, because you do not yet know how to rise above pain and above everything that you call misfortune.

39. It is good that you analyze everything that I have told you today, understand that the higher the incarnate spirit dwells, the less his sorrows and the effects of pain on his matter will be.

40. John the apostle was dipped in boiling oil and did not die. The power of the spirit that had risen to the Father was manifested by subtracting from the fire its power.

41. They took him away from there and when they saw that he did not receive any harm, they banished him and even so, he continued to fulfill the high designs of the Lord, without that test stopping him in his spiritual fulfillment.

42. You who are listening to me today and from whom my new disciples will come out are cowering before trials and trying to get away from my path.

43. How long will you be able to carry my Doctrine in your heart and be able to give your life to testify the truth?

44. Are not the examples of so many martyrs who have given their lives for the love of humanity, to uphold the truth or defend justice enough for you? Are not these examples enough for you to understand what my disciples are capable of?

45. You get upset if the air blows harder than you want; if the sun gets too hot you protest and if the clouds hide it you are not satisfied; if there is a storm you take refuge denying and if the earth shakes you leave fleeing from fear.

Love one another!

46. Are you the people born to reign on a throne and for the elements of Nature to obey your command, only for your benefit?
47. The elements will obey you when you fulfill my Law and ask me for the benefit of your brothers.
48. I want each one of you to be an apostle of the truth, to be useful in life because you have come to fulfill a mission that is within the Creator's plan.
49. At this time I tell you that the wheat of my teaching is abundant and is still unsown. Weep if you have love for this work, because the divine Sower who gave you his seed and showed you the lands, is still alone. Weep, and may your tears serve to water the roads where you will later go to work.
50. Do not be afraid if you were hurt by your brothers, what you call an offense, is a good that they do to you, it is a help in the fulfillment of your mission. Don't you know that those who are on the path of evolution have to suffer? Do you not know that all these weaknesses, the spirit should not take them into account, because they are trifles that only concern matter?
51. I want you to be strong in the face of life, in the face of vicissitudes and sufferings.
52. Strengthen yourselves in the practice of charity and don't mind being judged in this or that way. You do not need to say what you are, you just have to be prepared to give caress, charity and lips ready to manifest sweetness, sound advice, forgiveness.
53. Your destiny is to walk the earth doing good.
54. Understand that the material creation, which you call the Universe, is the abode of evolving spirits, it is the abode of perfection. When the spirits have reached the elevation that leads them to inhabit higher mansions, the worlds they inhabited before will disappear, since they will have completed their mission.
55. All the strength that animated beings and gave life to organisms will return to Me; all the light that illuminated the worlds, will return to Me, and all the beauty that was poured out in the kingdoms of Creation, will be in the Spirit of the Father and once again in Me, that life will be transformed into spiritual essence, which will be poured out on all spiritual beings, in the children of the Lord, because of the gifts that I gave you you will never be disinherited.
56. Wisdom, eternal life, harmony, infinite beauty, goodness, all this and more will be in the Lord's children when they dwell with Him in the perfect abode.

Love one another!

57. Today you are far from that goal, proof of this is that on Earth I come to claim what you have done of your spirit and when you reach the spiritual valley, I claim to the spirit what he did of his body in his passage through the world. As long as you are infants in the midst of this lesson, these worlds, this nature, this material life will have to exist.

58. When God enlightened you and I preserve you; as a Father I love you and I wait for you; as a Teacher I teach you and I lead you, more as a Judge, I judge you inexorably.

59. There are those who say that I resemble a rich miser who wants everything for himself, because he takes care of everything, keeps it and claims it; but truly I tell you, just as in the world everything that I put into it was for you and not for Me, so in eternal life, I keep everything for when you enter it and become its possessors.

60. Have I not told you that you are the heirs of my glory? It is only necessary that you make merits so that it is yours and you enjoy it.

61. Everything I have created has not been for Me, but for my children. I only want your joy, your eternal happiness.

62. Do not be afraid to get lost because you want to find me, because I am not only the end, but also the path. Whoever wants to reach Me, come along the path of humility, charity, submission and increase your desire for perfection in love.

63. For your step to be firm, achieve inner unification in your being. May the spirit always lead matter on the right path and it in turn knows how to obey him. When you achieve this triumph over yourselves, it will be easy for you to obey the will of your Father.

64. Turn away from the superfluous; remove the unnecessary from your life and do not occupy yourself with the useless.

65. Flee from all vice, in this way you will keep your spirit clean and your body healthy to fight with weapons of love for the conquest of the Promised Land, the one that awaits you as the supreme reward in the spiritual life.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 19

1. Humanity: calm your mind agitated by the vicissitudes and chances of life.
2. How much you struggle trying to get rid of the darkness in which you live, despite being in the midst of the light! Your struggle is great and that is why you have come tired: I have called you precisely to rest for a few moments, because you will have to continue in the fulfillment of your mission that you have just begun.
3. From time to time I have been uncorking the veils of my arcana in accordance with your evolution, because only those who travel this path will be able to reach Me.
4. I am the Teacher who seeks humanity by all paths to teach them the true way.
5. My word comes as a sword of light to fight against the ignorance and unbelief of men. I come to manifest myself before those who have denied my existence, to ask them: Who formed the Universe with its diversity of worlds, barely visible to you? Ah humanity, that in your estrangement from the truth you have had the audacity to think that the idea of a creator has been a simple invention of the human mind! How can you imagine that from your limited and small mind the notion of the eternal and infinite could arise?
6. But those also come to Me who say that they love me, and to these I say, How can you say that you love me, if you do the opposite of what my Law dictates, if you betray yourselves by showing feelings opposite to your words in your deeds?
7. Right here, among these multitudes who listen to me, how many there are who claim to be spiritualists and still do not know the power and wisdom of Spiritualism, nor the powers and attributes of the spirit, and with their works they are denying my Doctrine that as a radiant light spiritually illuminates humanity. But my patience is infinite to wait for you to become my disciples; I will make of you torches that with their light will carry to other peoples the original message that you received as a revelation, through the human understanding.
8. If men deny your testimony and deny you, remind them that I had an appointment with the humanity of this time, which I have come to fulfill; tell them that if I promised to return, it is because my task had not yet ended and will not end until there is not a single sin. It is written that if ninety-nine sheep are in the pasture and one is missing from me, I will look for that one.
9. I want to show you again the power of my love by turning the hard hearts of humanity into apostles of my Doctrine, starting with this people, no less hard-hearted than the others. I come to tell you to expand your knowledge with this new message that I have

Love one another!

brought to you so that you can join it to my past revelations until you manage to form the book of wisdom in your understanding, so that you may be worthy to bear witness to my truth and to teach it to your brothers.

10. They will call you agitators, but do not be afraid, because your Master was also judged at that time for disturbing, according to the words of men, the peace. Verily I tell you, I came not only to stir the hearts of a few men with my revelations, but to shake the spirit of all mankind with my word.

11. Thus I come to you in this time in which my light will manifest itself in various forms on men and will shake them again, some with joy, others with fear, others with anger, but there will not be one who, when the time comes for my message to be known, will not be moved.

12. How weak have you been to call Christ, you who knew that He was coming! But now that you have my revelation and my message, do not be weak, timid or cold.

13. Have I hurt you by calling you hard of heart? I have only told you the truth, because in all the worlds, all creatures comply with my Law, and you do not respond to my divine call.

14. But do not be afraid, because no one has yet reached the goal, but you will all reach it, I promise you, who am the promise of all time; I, the tireless one, who will never stop teaching you.

15. You begin to dream of being bearers and apostles of the truth, but do not be hasty, always take the light of your conscience as a guide, because how will you manifest the truth if you have not yet found it in yourself? How are you going to show that you love me and love your brothers, if you leave thorns and thistles in the path of your fellow men?

16. The water of the river of life, which is my truth, is meek, crystal clear and pleasant, but do not confuse it with the water that you give to the needy, because it is sometimes impure.

17. Take my blessing, may it be in you like a spring of inexhaustible water that quenches the immense thirst that overwhelms you.

18. My blessing be like balm on your diseases, ailments and bitterness; she will lift up to life those who are losing strength in their path of evolution.

Love one another!

19. To help you in your elevation, I make my peace be in the heart of the apostle of the Third Time, whom I receive on behalf of humanity and through him I give him my charity.

20. Today you hear my voice through the human understanding that tells you again: "Love one another", just as you heard the voice of the Lord on the lips of Jesus, when he taught you to love your neighbor as yourself, in confirmation of the Law that the people of Israel received through Moses in the First Time.

21. Moses was my spokesman at that time, he led you to the gates of the Promised Land, but I did not allow him to enter it, because there you would have crowned him king; and truly I tell you, his kingdom was not of this world either. The Promised Land was given to the people, so that they could dwell in it in peace and raise their worship to the Father. In Jerusalem, that people built the first temple to Jehovah and in it the Divine Spirit was manifested: there he received the complaint or the praise of the children of those tribes. You placed the Ark of the Covenant, the symbol of your covenant with the Father, on its altar, and kings and wise men bowed their necks before the Tabernacle.

22. The priests in charge of worship were filled with love at first, but then they let the gnawing worm of vanity and greed penetrate into their hearts and becoming hypocrites, false and profane. It was then that the prophets appeared one after another, announcing the coming of the Messiah, who were denied, mocked and sacrificed by the people.

23. This is how they prepared my arrival, with their blood.

24. As every word that comes from God must be fulfilled, the Messiah was born among humanity and came to teach you how to fulfill the Father's Law and worship God by loving and forgiving, filling the lives of men with comfort and light.

25. I arrived as a Shepherd to gather the sheep that the wolves had already begun to steal and I showed them the sheepfold. Throughout my time on Earth, I taught men love and the fruits that spring from it, which they called miracles. These works ignited faith in the hearts and through it I made them contemplate the true path. Thousands and thousands of men witnessed my word and my deeds, but only twelve followed me closely.

26. When the time of my departure approached, I said to them, The Passover feast is going to be celebrated in Jerusalem, it is necessary that we go there so that the prophecies may be fulfilled. Then I made my last recommendations to my disciples, recording them in their spirit with the divine fire of my love. I left for Jerusalem with my disciples. When I crossed the city gate, on the humble and meek colt, the crowd, among which were the sick whom I healed, the blind who looked again, the paralyzed who walked and the sad

Love one another!

who were comforted and full of hope, raised hymns and songs of praise and glory, because the promised Savior had finally arrived. No one knew that on that Passover I would be the Slain Lamb.

27. As I passed by and under the light of my gaze, hearts trembled, the sick healed and words of praise and gratitude to the Rabbi came out of his chest. Then the Pharisees came to Me and said to me, "Lord, make your disciples and these people cease from their hubbub, because they upset the order of the city during the feast," to which I replied, "Truly, if these were silent, the stones would cry out for joy." Those Pharisees went away, but already their hearts were afraid and worried about the works that Jesus was doing, they were plotting betrayal.

28. So I came to the porch of the temple, which had once been the sanctuary of the Lord's people and which they had later turned into their marketplace, and I threw out their profaners from it.

29. The hearts and deeds of those who claimed to be ministers of the Lord and Doctors of the Law, were being exposed before the deeds of Jesus; it was then that they asked to kill him so as not to lose his power that was threatened.

30. One of my disciples who had heard my word of love a lot, who spoke of the Kingdom of the spirit and who had felt in his heart the caress and love of his Master, was with his weakness and lack of faith in my promises, the door that opened to let penetrate the human evil that fell on Me. With what hatred those men shouted and asked Caesar's subject to crucify me! But it was necessary that the Son of God should be in great trials in order that men might behold his humility, his love, and his power.

31. The blood of that body was poured out on the earth and the human lips that manifested the Divine Word in the world did not cease to speak of love and forgiveness until the last moment on the cross. And Christ was one with the Father, because the Word who became man to be heard in the world has always been in God.

32. Years later, the city and that desecrated temple were destroyed so that my word would be fulfilled; not a stone on a stone remained of that. I had said that Solomon's temple, with being in human eyes so regal, great and magnificent, could destroy it and rebuild it in three days.

33. Truly I tell you, men have not understood the spiritual meaning of those words, because time does not pass over Me, since I am eternity. Here I am in the Third Age, on the third day, laying the foundation of the true temple and building it in the spirit of men.

Love one another!

34. Elijah was chosen to announce to you that the Book of the Seven Seals had been untied and was open on the Sixth Seal. My word has come full of light to ignite your faith, so that you no longer fall into idolatry and let Me build my temple in your heart, see that the works done by the hands of men are destroyed, while the works of the spirit are immortal.

35. The lost will be found and the confused enlightened and all will find the way that will lead them to the Promised Land.

36. If here on Earth you did not want to recognize me or let me gather you as the bird gathers its chicks under its wings, beyond this world I will gather you under my mantle of peace eternally.

37. People: I have reminded you of my life among you, because the days of commemoration of that last week that I spent among humanity are approaching. In those days you feel as if a message descended from infinity for you.

38. Everything you look at seems to you that the sun, the fields, the cities, the men speak to you about Me, you feel everything as if it spoke to you about the Master. It is that the memory makes you feel my presence again and I send you my message of love again.

39. If in these days your eyes want to cry, let them, if your heart trembles with love, let him also.

40. Christ, whom a multitude rejected, is the same one who is now coming to manifest himself to you, because it was the body that men destroyed, but not the Word that spoke through Him.

41. What death could stop my steps or what tomb could hold me back? However, without wanting to, without realizing it, you have buried in your heart the truth whose essence is that of the Master. That matter that you carry, you have made it the tomb of your spirit.

42. Let the spirit lift the slab of your heart so that it rises full of light to true life.

43. This is how I easily explain to you what you think is difficult to understand: Christ and Divine Love are the same Father. Jesus was the perfect man who manifested God's message. He was the highest expression of spirituality, that's why he is called the Divine Teacher.

44. O beloved disciples! When you think of the works I did in the world, you feel too clumsy and small to imitate me. When you meditate on the times that have passed since then, you realize that very little has evolved spiritually. There are times when you feel the longing and the need to develop your spiritual gifts, to receive my messages directly, as

Love one another!

well as to penetrate into the future and resolve through the attributes of the spirit the conflicts, trials and chaos that surrounds you among humanity.

45. How much you desire to see with the gaze of the spirit! And you will see, but it will be when you discover that letting yourself be guided by the light of conscience that illuminates your spirit, you will better understand the revelations of the Lord.

46. For now study this message and write it down because there will come times when you will no longer hear this word and then only the writings will remain for you.

47. I want my word, when the books that are to be spread throughout the earth are formed, to be printed without blemish, pure, just as it came from Me.

48. If you make it reach your books in this way, a light will spring from it that will illuminate humanity and its essence will be felt and understood by all men.

49. My message of this time will also be denied and combated, some will say that my manifestation had no object; but do not be afraid because my Work of the Second Time has also been discussed, denied, mocked and, nevertheless, heart by heart and spirit by spirit have recognized and valued that passion that I lived among you.

50. Yes, people, know that there have been and there are those who say: What relationship does the pain of Jesus have with your salvation? His pain cannot give us the glory. And the Spirit of Truth says to you: I was among men through Jesus, like those fragrant plants that perfume the hands of the one who took their lives from them.

51. That tree that you gave me and that I accepted was proof of my love for you and also proof that you would be saved by my example. Why do you think that if I had known that my sacrifice was going to be useless, I would have offered it to you? Do you not remember that I have told you that not a single seed is lost in the Father's Work? When the side of the Master was opened, I wanted you to see in him the door that opened for you all to dwell in eternity, and the first to contemplate that door was the soldier who plunged his spear into the body of Jesus.

52. My love is like the tree that perfumes the woodcutter's axe that rips his existence; every drop of blood from that body was spilled on this humanity, forgiving everyone and perfuming his existence with the divine essence of my teachings.

53. But if it seemed to this humanity, in its blindness, that that sacrifice was not enough for its salvation, here is my word again, not the word of the man who has not been able to explain that message, but my word that comes to teach you the immortal essence of my

Love one another!

Doctrine and my works, divine explanation with which men will know the spiritual value of that blood shed on Calvary for the love of humanity.

54. I come to tell you what the essence of that sacrifice is, because you are mine as I am yours.

55. I have never seen enemies in any creature because you are all my children. The word enemy defiles the lips of the one who utters it, referring to a brother.

56. Longinos pierced my side and I poured into him the blood that was light in his blind eyes.

57. I want you to be like your Teacher, to rightly call you my disciples. My heritage is one of love and wisdom. It was Christ who came to you and it is Christ who is speaking to you in these moments, but do not try to separate me from God, or look at me outside of Him, because I am and have always been One with the Father. I have told you that Christ is Divine Love, therefore do not try to separate me from the Father. Do you think He is a Father without love for his children? How do you conceive it? It's time for you to recognize it.

58. Let no one be ashamed to call God, the Creator, Father, because that is his true name.

59. I have brought you the light again so that you can analyze what you had not been able to understand before.

60. If I told your spirit before I sent him to Earth that I was going to give him a world of teachings, today I tell him that I offer him a heaven of wisdom.

61. Walk on this path of spirituality and you will receive that heaven that I am talking about.

62. The wisdom of the spirit is a light that never goes out.

63. I am the Master, I am Christ who speaks to you through consciousness, in the way that only I have to reach each of you, the one who caresses you by speaking to you.

64. Here you have me looking for beings that are apparently useless for a work of love, the ones that I know will serve me because I have created them.

65. I come to use your spirit, your will, your heart, your mind, and while you reach the moment of your preparation and enlightenment, in which I can use you by becoming my instruments, I leave you my teachings so that you may learn the wise lesson.

Love one another!

66. So, preparing yourselves with my word, enter into these days of remembrance. Meditate, meditate on that hour when the earth protested against human ingratitude and the sky was darkened, but in which the Lamb did not protest.

67. The Master's gaze on Golgotha was sad, but with it he blessed you. For those mobs He was going to die, but He knew that He would soon rise again in every heart, when they were being born to the faith.

68. Those who go to Jerusalem say that in those lands there is an atmosphere that overwhelms the spirit and that even the light seems strange.

69. Verily I tell you, it is the voice of conscience, it is the memories that make the heart tremble, and although Jesus died there and humanity stopped seeing him, Christ appears everywhere in essence, presence and power.

70. Caravans of men and women make their way to Jerusalem and when they set foot in those places, they bring to mind sweet memories sometimes, bitter others. They find everything saturated with the presence of Jesus. But why make such a pilgrimage in search of material footprints, each one having my divine presence in his spirit wherever he is?

71. I would like you all to rise up with this teaching to bring a message of fraternity, of good news, of love; a greeting, a drop of balm, an embrace of friendship to all your brothers and sisters.

72. I come at this time so that you may contemplate from Earth, with the light of my lessons, the New Jerusalem, the White City promised to the spirit, the one that John my Apostle contemplated in his revelation; but if in the first Jerusalem the wickedness of man raised me on the cross of martyrdom, in the new City, which will be spiritual, the spirits will raise me on the altar of their love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 20

1. The book of my word is the book of divine and true love, in which you will find the immutable truth. Come to him and you will find the wisdom that will help you evolve and achieve peace in eternity. Anyone who alters or modifies its essence will be lacking, and anyone who removes or adds a single word that is inconsistent with my perfect Doctrine will seriously infringe my Law.
2. Keep this word in its original purity, for it is the most beautiful inheritance that I will leave to man. Write down my teaching and make it known to your brothers, keep it faithfully because you are responsible for this inheritance.
3. Tomorrow man will find in it the essence of my revelation, which will lead him, with the light of his teachings, along the path of truth.
4. From parents and children these scriptures will be bequeathed, like a spring of living water, the stream of which will flow inexhaustibly and go from heart to heart. Study in the great Book of Life, the book of spirituality, which will explain to you the divine revelations that you have received throughout the ages.
5. Did I not promise you that all knowledge would be restored to its primitive truth? For this is the time that was announced to you.
6. Truly I tell you, whoever meditates and analyzes the teachings of my Book, with the true desire to raise his knowledge, will acquire the light for his spirit and I will feel closer to him.
7. The myths of yesterday and those of today will fall, everything mediocre and false will collapse, because the moment will come when you can no longer feed on imperfections and then the spirit will rise in search of the truth, so that it serves as its only sustenance.
8. In these teachings humanity will find the essence of my revelations, which until today it has not understood due to its lack of spirituality. Since ancient times I have entrusted it to you through my envoys, my emissaries, my interpreters, and it has only served you to form myths and traditions with it. Meditate and study this lesson with respect and love if you want to avoid centuries of confusion and bitterness; but remember that you will not fulfill your mission if you are satisfied only with owning the book; no, he must awaken you and teach you if you truly long to be my disciples. Teach by the example, with the love and with the charity that I have taught you.

Love one another!

9. Prepare yourselves with the reading of this book dictated by Me and decide to teach with your actions, with sweet words, with good deeds, with looks of true charity and love.
10. This time of my communication with you will be unforgettable for your spirit, the indelible imprint of my words will remain in it, as well as the memory of my past lessons has remained in it.
11. Beloved disciples: Learn to grasp with your spiritual sensitivity, the divine essence contained in my word and following it you will never get lost from the true path.
12. Blessed is he who interprets my word according to his will, for he will answer me to it.
13. On Earth many men have devoted themselves to altering the truth, without realizing the responsibility they have as collaborators in the Father's Work of Love. In this time of judgment that many ignore, because they have not been able to interpret the events they are experiencing, justice is found in each spirit taking into account his works within or outside the Law of love in the course of his pilgrimage in this world.
14. Whoever changes in these writings the essence of my revelations delivered by inspiration, will answer for his works before Me. Therefore, you must proceed with righteousness, because these lessons are my legacy of love for my children who, incarnate or in spirit, are waiting for greater teachings.
15. The spiritual message that you hear is the heavenly light that manifests itself through human instruments that in a state of ecstasy perceive it. If you do not believe that it is Christ who is spiritually vibrating under this form, give me whatever name you want; but feel the essence of the word that flows from these lips. Only in this way will you come to know that the One who so sweetly calls you to the path of peace and goodness can be none other than Christ, whom you justly call: The Divine Teacher.
16. Then you will know that just as I send thoughts that are flashes of light to the entire Universe, you can also send your love to the mind and spirit of your brothers and sisters from the spiritual scale of perfection in which you are, as a spiritual message.
17. Saturate yourselves with love, feel it spiritually so that you can manifest it to your fellow men. Do not remain indifferent to my teachings, so that you will not be confused again among men who lack faith and spirituality.
18. I am giving you a lesson similar to the one I brought you in the past times, so that through it you will come to know yourself, knowing who you are and for what purpose

Love one another!

you have been created, that will be the most firm step you take, to get to know me. That is why I ask you: How do you want to know the father, if you have not even come to know yourselves?

19. I am what you cannot yet understand in all its fullness, because you still dwell in the flesh and do not fulfill my commands; you are subject to matter and possessing a limited mind in it, you analyze me according to your materialism. Stop studying me outside the path that my Law points out to you, because this will only serve to lead you astray from the path; instead, know yourselves by loving one another and study the divine manifestations that form my perfect lesson throughout the ages. Do not try to look for me with the poor and limited knowledge that you currently possess, because that will confuse you.

20. Know that the natural state of the human being is that of goodness, that of peace of the spirit and harmony with everything that surrounds him. Whoever preserves himself in the practice of these virtues throughout life, that one is on the true path that will lead him to the knowledge of God; but if you depart from that path forgetting the Law that should guide your actions, you will have to restore with tears the moments that you lived apart from the path of spiritual elevation, which is the natural state in which man must always be preserved.

21. You do not feel love for your fellow human beings and that is why pain constantly afflicts you. You have forgotten my commandment that says to you: "Love one another" which teaches you the greatest of all wisdoms. Where has your analysis of God led you, O humanity? To the fratricidal war, to the chaos, there you have the consequences of your error, today you purify your faults with your blood, with tears and despair. This is how my Spirit contemplates you. Therefore, get away from the superfluous, fulfill my Law, get to know each other among brothers and in the harmony of your understanding and love, you will know your Lord.

22. Analyze my teachings that are clear and simple, but do not try to analyze the infinite first because you will be wrong.

23. How can you say that you love your God, if you have not loved Him before in your brothers? Feel in your heart the sweetness of this word, disciples, remember that its essence is mine, truth and love too. The word and the scripture are yours, they are human work, translate and interpret one and the other and your analyzes will be deep, firm and just.

24. Heal from your materiality by taking the balm from my word, look at how the effluvium and my caress of love remain between the pages of your book.

Love one another!

25. Share with those in need of this bread of eternal life that you receive today in my word, and tomorrow do not stop offering it, through the reading of these teachings, to the spirits who, due to their low elevation, are without hope of redemption. Have mercy on those who suffer.

26. Sow my word of love in your brothers; with love in your heart, it is impossible for you to be mistaken. If you know how to preserve this divine treasure, you will avoid many sufferings and you will progress in your evolution, O beloved disciples, helping your brothers in their approach to Me.

27. Among humanity there are those who have purified themselves with pain and eagerly await from you my message of peace. I have told you that the number of the spirits appointed for this delicate mission is infinite, you cannot calculate it, nor imagine it. In everyone leave this seed of love.

28. You are all walking on the scale of spiritual perfection; some have reached the evolution that you cannot conceive for now, others are coming after you.

29. The great spirits, great for their struggle, for their love, for their effort, seek harmony with their little brothers, with the distant, with the negligent; their missions are noble and high, their love for my Divinity and for you is also very great.

30. These spirits know that they were created for activity, for elevation; they know that inactivity is not for the children of God. In Creation everything is life, movement, balance, harmony; and thus, those innumerable beings work, strive and enjoy in their struggle, with the knowledge that in this way they glorify their Lord and help the progress and perfection of their fellow beings.

31. Today, when you are outside the path that my Law points out to you, you are unaware of the influence that these your brothers exert on you, but when you have sensitivity to perceive the effluvia, inspirations and messages that they send you, you will have the feeling of the countless occupations and noble works to which they dedicate their existence.

32. It is necessary for you to know that those spirits, in their love and respect for the laws of the Creator, never take what does not correspond to them, nor touch what is forbidden or penetrate where they know they should not, so as not to disharmonize the elements of Creation.

33. How differently do men on Earth, who in their eagerness to be great and powerful in the world, without the slightest respect for my teachings seek with the key of science the

Love one another!

destructive elements, open the doors of unknown forces and thus break the harmony in the Nature that surrounds them!

34. When will man know how to prepare himself to listen to the wise counsel of the Spiritual World, and in that way be guided by its inspirations?

35. Verily I tell you that this would be enough to take you by the safe way to the summit of the mountain that belongs to you, there you will contemplate before you a straight and luminous path through which the spirits who now exist only to procure you good and help you in your toils have passed, approaching you step by step to the end of the path, where your Father awaits you all.

36. Since I have spoken to you about the goodness and elevation of those beings, I must tell you that they, like you, also had from the beginning the gift of free will, that is, true and holy freedom of action that is proof of the Creator's love for his children.

37. What would become of the spirit deprived of its free will? In the first place it would not be spirit and therefore it would not be a creation worthy of the Supreme Being; it would be something like those machines that you make; something without its own life, without intelligence, without will, without aspirations.

38. Your science, as I announced to you, is gradually discovering to you that in everything there is energy, movement, transformation.

39. Could you have discovered everything that humanity has found through science, if you had lacked the freedom to investigate, study and experiment? Could you also receive this spiritual communication in the form in which you have it, if your spirit had been forbidden for these manifestations?

40. You tell me that because of free will you have fallen into faults and errors. I also tell you that by that gift you can rise infinitely beyond the point from which you started at the beginning of your evolution.

41. In addition to free will, I gave each spirit my light in their consciousness so that no one would get lost, but those who did not want to listen to my voice or did not want to penetrate inside in search of spiritual light, soon allowed themselves to be seduced by the innumerable beauties of human life, lost the support of my Law for their spirit and had to stumble and fall.

42. A single fault brought many painful consequences and that is that imperfection disharmonizes with divine love.

Love one another!

43. Those who surrendered and repented immediately returned to the Father and meekly asked him to unmask them and free them from the faults they had just committed, the Lord received them with infinite love and charity, comforted their spirit, sent them to repair their faults and affirmed them in their mission.

44. Do not think that everyone returned meek and repentant after the first disobedience. No, many arrived full of pride or resentment. Others, ashamed, recognized their guilt, wanted to justify their faults before me, and far from purifying themselves with repentance and amendment, which are proof of humility, chose to create for themselves a life in their own way; outside the laws that my love dictates.

45. Then my justice appeared, but not to punish them, but to correct them, not to destroy them, but to preserve them eternally, providing them with ample opportunity to perfect themselves.

46. How many of those first sinners still fail to remove their stains from themselves, because from fall to fall, they were descending more and more to the bottom of the abyss, from which only the practice of my Law will be able to save them.

47. I also tell you that among those spirits of whom I have spoken to you at the beginning of this lesson and who are for you guardians, teachers, counselors, guides and doctors, there are also those who knew about the falls and the bitter cup that disobediences give; but they knew in time to reconsider their works, purifying themselves in the waters of goodness, love, charity and restitution.

48. Imitate them, my children, rise above sin like them, so that the divine joy of working together with the Father, for the happiness of all beings, may also be yours.

49. Understand that you are being tested on the path of your evolution, receiving lessons from life and these lessons are the events that you encounter on your way.

50. You are in the likeness of birds, who have built this nest where you gather to await the arrival of the lark. Sometimes the gale hits the tree and you run away in fear, looking for a place to take refuge and confused you ask: Why has the Master allowed it? And the Master says to you: I allow these tests, so that you may know for yourselves whether what you have built is firm or is still fragile.

51. This house of prayer, like all the places where you gather to hear my word, are subject to the vicissitudes of the times, which I have told you are lessons and trials for you.

52. Live united spiritually so that whenever you are hit by the hurricane, each one will take his place and remain firm until the storm passes and peace returns to you again; but

Love one another!

if you consider yourselves powerless to unite and face adversity, then you will imitate the paralytic, who no longer makes an effort to move knowing that his limbs are disabled. What is the use of the faculties that exist in your spirit, if when the time comes to recognize the value of them, you doubt, falter and abandon your spiritual mission?

53. Do you doubt my presence because trials plague the place where you gather? I tell you, I am the one who presents himself and speaks even if these places ceased to exist.

54. Do not be fanatical about material enclosures. Do you not understand that the indestructible and eternal temple is the one you are raising up in your heart?

55. In the hours of peace examine yourselves in order that your conscience may tell you whether the value of your works is true or apparent, whether your merits are only before you or whether they have come to Me.

56. You, who have my communication and who delight in listening to my phrases of wisdom and love, do not prepare for the times to come. Instead, see your brothers who do not receive this message, how they build, work and build, even though most of their work is material! Imitate their effort and their union.

57. They too are being combated, persecuted and judged, yet they do not doubt Me; and you who have been appointed my new disciples and who are hearing my manifestation as the Holy Spirit, doubt because this meeting house for a moment has been subjected to the rigors and trials of your life.

58. Children grow up and become men in order to become fathers in their turn, but you in your spirit remain infantile and do not want to grow or multiply in knowledge and love.

59. Everything created has a just explanation and a reason for being, according to the perfection of the Father, but you do not see perfection, nor justice, nor reason. If the works are not as you conceive them, you doubt; if your hopes are not realized, you doubt; in each of your sufferings you doubt Me, and if you look untied at the elements of Nature, your doubt grows.

60. In what place do you place me if you do not love me as your God and Lord? You think in a limited and small way, without analyzing the message that I give you in each test. Truly I tell you that when you interpret the meaning of the teachings that I send you through life, you will know who I am, and you will know the why of each lesson.

61. Just as you learn to read in the world, learn to analyze the teaching of the spirit and his language of love.

Love one another!

62. There are those who think that this world is only matter, so that the passions of the flesh may triumph in it, but with this they are stopping the elevation of the spirit. O humanity, little and vain, who want to make life at your will! Know that this world is the same for matter as for spirit; that is why I have always come to teach you to comply with the material law, at the same time helping the spirit in its evolution. To the materialized of the Second Time I had to say to make them understand: "Give to God what is God's and to Caesar what is Caesar's."

63. In order to overcome weakness, smallness, misery, passions and destroy doubt, faith and good works are indispensable, which are virtues that overcome the impossible, before them the difficult and unattainable vanishes like shadows.

64. I said to the men who believed in Me in the Second Half, "Your faith has saved you." I declared this because faith is a healing power, it is a force that transforms and its light destroys darkness.

65. Truly, truly, I tell you, the impossible does not exist. In cases as small as your health problems, speak to God who dwells in each one of you, who knows what you need and what you feel, He will give you according to His will.

66. In the Doctrine that I preached when I was on Earth and in which I now teach you through the human mouthpiece, my Spirit is manifested, that is why my teaching recreates you and at the same time strengthens you, because it is not a word that flatters only the material senses, but sustains the spirit.

67. That is why among the multitudes who listen to me, some come to be healed with the word of wisdom, with the consolation it pours out; others come to lighten their burden of sins by hearing my teaching of justice, forgiveness and love.

68. Hearing me speak like that, your sensitive fibers for the pain tremble and if you call me as a Doctor, I come to you to heal you.

69. Feel that my love is upon you as a mantle of comfort.

70. Blessed are those who put their hope and their faith in me. Feel me close to you and tell me with your heart your sorrows, do not be afraid, beloved sheep, no one like Me knows how to understand your babbling prayer. Show me your wound, point out to me your ailment and there I will deposit my balm of love and charity.

71. I receive your sorrows that you silently entrust to me. Enter into spiritual communion with me, so that you may deeply feel my presence in you.

Love one another!

72. You will see how the serenity of the spirit calms the stormy sea of your passions. You have only heard me in these moments through the pedestal and yet, how much your hearts have spoken to me. How many sorrows and bitterness have come to Me! How many hearts that suffer from ingratitude, withered like cut flowers and forgotten afterwards! How much crying that does not appear to the eyes, that is hidden in the heart and waits for the moment of peace! The pain of men, wives and mothers. I collect everything with the power of my love.

73. I have come to strengthen and protect the weak from pain, but once healthy, enlightened and strong, I want to see them comforting those who suffer. When there is love for one another, your world will shine with the light of harmony and truth that will flow from your incarnated and disembodied children, to whom this world was entrusted as a temporary mansion.

74. I have spoken to you once through lips that are not pure, but at the moment of my communication, they have known how to interpret my word of love. Do not think that it is an imperfect form that I am using to speak to you, I come to the understanding but not to sinful matter. My light approaches when the speaker, in ecstasy, offers me his heart, gives me his being, then I use it as a vehicle to reach in a limited, humanized way, the multitudes.

75. This was my promise through Jesus and I have come to fulfill it for you. I said in the Second Time to my apostles, "If I had not gone, the Spirit of Consolation would not have come to you." I meant to say: if I Jesus, in body, did not go away, I could not come to manifest myself to you in spirit. For the Consoling Spirit, the Holy Spirit that I promised you, is Me, it is my word, it is my message of love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 21

1. Disciples: You have forgotten the way of praying that I taught you in the Second Time and I have come to remind you of it.
2. Prayer should be for you something greater and more powerful than repeating the words learned by heart with which you achieve nothing if you do not have spiritual elevation.
3. Do not get used to praying only with words, pray with the spirit. I also say to you: Bless with prayer, send thoughts of light to your brothers, do not ask for anything for yourselves, remember that whoever takes care of mine, will always have me watching over him.
4. The seed that you sow with love, you will receive multiplied.
5. Visit and anoint the sick, comfort the prisoner, give peace to the needy and bring comfort to the distressed heart.
6. Men have confused true charity, forgetting one of the highest feelings of the spirit, with the materialism that manifests itself in all their acts. I have seen you give with contempt and even with disgust, some coins to your brothers the poor, and you give coins, because in your heart you have nothing to give; if at least you gave them with love or with a desire to help, but you give them with pride, with ostentation humiliating the needy. If you gave them without vanity or repulsion, your poor coin would in part mitigate the thirst for love of those spirits in full restitution.
7. To those who thus understand charity and with these imperfect works try to silence the voice of their conscience and pretend to make me believe that they fulfill one of my highest teachings, I come to say: Gather yourselves in your bedroom and in your prayer communicate with me, so that in that communion to which you are not accustomed for now, you feel inside a flash of kindness and gratitude to the Father, and feeling the pain of your fellow men, you ask for them even if you only do it for yours, which would already be a step towards spirituality.
8. I cannot yet ask of all men self-denial and charity for others or true love for neighbor; but from you, disciples and children, who day after day listen to this voice that sweetens your feelings, if I expect worthy works from Me and from you.
9. If you love, the other benefits will be added to you.

Love one another!

10. Love will give you the wisdom to understand the truth that others uselessly seek through the rugged paths of science.
11. Let the Master guide you in all actions, words and thoughts. Prepare yourselves under his sweet and loving example and you will manifest divine love, so you will feel close to God, because you will be in harmony with Him.
12. If you love, you will succeed in being meek, as Jesus was.
13. If you love, you will not need material cults or rites, because you will carry the light that illuminates your inner temple, before which the waves of all the storms that could hit you will break and the darkness of humanity will be destroyed.
14. Do not profane the divine any more, for truly I tell you, the ingratitude with which you show yourselves before God is great, when you do those external practices that you have inherited from your first brothers, and in which you have become fanatical.
15. Humanity saw Jesus suffer and his teaching and testimony is believed by you, why follow him crucifying in your sculptures? Are not the centuries that you have been exhibiting him as the victim of your wickedness enough for you?
16. Instead of remembering me in the torments and agony of Jesus, why don't you remember my resurrection, full of light and glory?
17. Sometimes, when looking at your images representing me in the form of Jesus on the cross, there are those who have thought that it was a weak, cowardly or timid man, without thinking that I am Spirit and I came to suffer what you call sacrifice and what I call duty of love, for an example of all humanity.
18. If you think that I was One with the Father, think that there were no weapons, no strength, no torments that could have subdued me; but if as a man I suffered, I bled and died, it was to give you my sublime example of humility.
19. Men have not understood the greatness of that lesson, and everywhere they raise the image of the crucified one, which represents a shame for this humanity, which without love or respect for the One whom it claims to love, continues to crucify and wound Him daily by hurting the hearts of his brothers, for whom the Master gave his life.
20. Ah, my children of all faiths, do not put to death the noblest feelings of the spirit, nor try to conform it with external practices and cults! Look: If a mother has nothing material to offer her beloved and little son, she presses him to her heart, blesses him with all her love, covers him with oscar (holy spear), looks at him sweetly, bathes him with her tears, but never tries to deceive him with empty acts of love.

Love one another!

21. How do you conceive that I, the Divine Master, approve that you conform to the empty practices of all essence, truth and love, with which you try to deceive your spirit, making it believe that it has sustained itself, when in reality it finds itself increasingly ignorant of the truth?

22. Learn to love one another, to be blessed, to forgive one another; to be meek and sweet, good and noble, and understand that, if you do not do so, you will not have in your life even the slightest reflection of the works of Christ, your Master.

23. I speak to all of you and I invite you to destroy the errors that for so many centuries have stopped you in your evolution.

24. Take love as a shield and wield truth as a sword and you will soon find the way. Do not be afraid to be sowers of love, because Pilate and Caiaphas are no longer in the world to judge my disciples. You will find small calvaries in your path, but go through them leaving a trace of strength, serenity and faith.

25. Christ gave you His example, but he is and will remain the eternal Teacher, in spirit and in truth.

26. The Spirit of Truth and Consolation is the same Spirit of God that throbbed in the loving Jesus who dwelt among men and that will throb in you when you know how to love as He taught you.

27. You who are my new disciples, listen: From the Second Time I spoke to you very clearly about Me, in order to avoid you falling into temptation, into errors. When I said to you: The Father and I are One, by this I meant to tell you that my love for you, in my word and in each of my works, you had the presence of the Father; however, the religions that were later founded based on that teaching, have fallen into materialism, making figures in which they represent the form of Jesus, and worship him through them, forgetting that Christ is essence and spirit.

28. If I had wanted you to worship me in the figure of Jesus, I would have left his body to you, so that you could worship him, but if, after completing his mission, I made that matter disappear, why do men worship him? I have revealed to you that my Kingdom is not material, but despite this, men still want to keep me on Earth, and they present to me the riches and the power of a kingdom that is transient and limited.

29. There were two natures in Jesus, one material, human, created by my will in the virginal womb of Mary, whom I called the Son of Man, and the other divine, the Spirit, who was named the Son of God. In this one was the Divine Word of the Father, who spoke in Jesus; the other was only material and visible.

Love one another!

30. When I was questioned by the pontiff Caiaphas saying to me: I conjure you to tell me if you are the Christ, the Messiah, the Son of God. I replied, "You said so."

31. I had announced to my apostles that I would return to the Father, from whence I had come, then I was referring to the divine Spirit who confined himself in the blessed body of Jesus; but when I prophesied to my disciples that the Son of Man would be betrayed and crucified, I was referring only to the material part; it would not be possible to crucify the spirit or put him to death, because he is immortal and is above all created things.

32. If I told you that I would imprint my Law on your heart, engrave it in your spirit and reign in you, I meant my wisdom, my eternal essence. You must understand that it is not Jesus who penetrates your heart, but Christ, the eternal Word, the one who through the mouth of the prophet Isaiah was announced as the slain Lamb.

33. Materially, Jesus was your ideal and the realization of perfection, so that in Him you would have an example worthy of imitation, I wanted to teach you what man must be to resemble his God.

34. God is one and Christ is one with Him, since He is the Word of Divinity, the only way by which you can reach the Father of all creation.

35. My seed is sown in every spirit of humanity and the day will come when you will be able to rise up to be similar to your Master.

36. The Spirit of Truth is the divine wisdom that comes to clarify the mysteries and has reached men, in fulfillment of my promise made to humanity. You are living in the Era in which these manifestations were to be realized, because you are spiritually prepared to receive them.

37. See that the evils that afflict humanity today come from their lack of compliance with my Law, and for having given a material interpretation to the divine teachings and revelations. With these errors, how were they to realize their spiritual nature and the divine ties that bind all humanity to its Creator? This is where your selfishness, your wars and your attachment to material pleasures come from.

38. The Spirit of God is like an infinite tree in which the branches are the worlds and the leaves the beings. If one and the same is the sap that passes through the trunk to all the branches and from these to the leaves, don't you think that there is something eternal and holy that unites you all to each other, and that merges you with the Creator?

Love one another!

39. Your passage through the world is brief, but it is necessary that you fulfill your mission before leaving this life, so that you may come to inhabit higher abodes for the spirit, in the hereafter.

40. Spirit and matter are two different natures, from them your being is formed and on both is consciousness. The first is the daughter of light, the second comes from the earth, it is matter, both are united in one being and fight each other guided by consciousness, in which you have the presence of God. That struggle so far has been constant but in the end, spirit and matter will fulfill in harmony the mission that my Law indicates to each one.

41. You can also imagine the spirit as if it were a plant and the body as the earth. The spirit that has been planted in matter grows, rises, sustaining itself with the trials and teachings that it receives throughout its human life.

42. I have come to teach you to know your spirit deeply, because that immense wave of materialism that has been advancing on humanity, will have to create immense spiritual needs and it is necessary that in the world there is a source of light, where those thirsty for it can quench their thirst.

43. How many terrible wars await humanity, much more terrifying than those that have happened: in which the fury of the unleashed elements will be confused with the roar of your weapons; the world will be small to contain in its bosom so much destruction. All this will lead as a consequence that men, having reached the maximum of their pain and despair, turn supplicantly to the true God, whom they did not want to reach by the way of love, to ask for his divine peace. Then I, Christ, the Word, will rise in hearts, because that time will be the third day, in which I will fulfill the promise of salvation by building the temple as I promised you.

44. Like the angel who perched on the tomb of Jesus, my Divine Spirit will descend to lift the sepulchral earthenware that closes your heart so that my light may illuminate the most intimate of the human being.

45. This will be the spiritual dawn of which you will be witnesses; but my seed and the good news will spread, because the time of the struggle is approaching and it is necessary that my children be prepared, but know from now on that in this struggle there will be no hesitation, it will be carried to the end in which the light will triumph over the darkness of humanity.

Love one another!

46. Listen carefully, disciples, so that you to whom I have explained so many mysteries, will not lose the keys that I have entrusted to you, to open the book of my wisdom, feel peace so that you can make it felt around you.

47. Only with the serene and clean elevation of your spirit will you become the sowers of spirituality.

48. In the midst of all the vicissitudes of your earthly life, you will be able to accomplish many wonders, if you truly treasure in your spirit the gift of peace that my love gives you; on the other hand, if you do not carry it, you will be able to do very few works worthy of Me.

49. Receive my Teaching without worries, peacefully, contemplate me with the sensitivity of your feelings and feel me with tenderness, as little ones feel their loving mother. Only in this way will you be able to receive and take advantage of the torrent of light that overflows from my teachings.

50. Learn to penetrate the atmosphere of intimate peace that these moments in which you remain with me offer you, and forget your sorrows and problems, so that you may be strengthened in my love.

51. Be strong so that you can withstand trials and pray for humanity that is shaken and suffering like you, and truly I tell you that when you feel the arrival of my peace, you will perceive that that peace has descended on everyone.

52. You ask me why on many occasions, in order to receive some grace from Me, you first have to cry through some trial, and I tell you, that being each of you like a tree, sometimes you have branches so sick or dry that pruning is necessary so that there are good fruits, and those cuts have to cause you pain.

53. Sometimes that pruning reaches to the very roots to destroy the evils that have polluted your spirit.

54. At the moment you cry, but do not despair, because after pain comes true health.

55. When I turn you from the evil way, I do it with great charity and love, even if for the moment you do not understand my perfect designs. I dominate illness in you and transform it into health and joy, this is how I am bringing the materialized, the confused, the lost on the path of good closer to the path.

56. When they crucified Jesus, He gently forgave his executioners and gave them life, begging his Father for their salvation; with his words and his silence He also gave them forgiveness and those proofs of infinite love for humanity, were and will be eternally as

Love one another!

inexhaustible honor, in which men will be inspired for their noblest actions of forgiveness and love.

57. Today as yesterday, I come to give you to drink from that fountain of truth and life, to rise from your falls, and to illuminate your path so that you may endure the trials in your march through this world and this may serve as a stepping stone to ascend to the mansion where you will know the supreme peace.

58. Do not be afraid of your Creator, but of yourselves, when your spirit is not on the path traced by my Law.

59. Seek the path that Jesus traced for you so that you may set aside your cup of bitterness. If you miss or voluntarily delay your arrival in the Kingdom of peace, it will be because you want it that way, not because it is my will.

60. Let me guide you, so that, supported by Me, you may interpret the teachings that the Book of Life offers you and understand something of the future that awaits humanity.

61. Do not be afraid of kings or lords or anyone who holds any title or power for you, because nothing will be able to oppose what is commanded by the Father.

62. I have manifested my light translated into word, which some of you have heard and which everyone will know by writings and testimonies.

63. I have told you that I am the Great Warrior whose sword comes in the form of a fight, but understand that I do not come to provoke wars between men, as you always have; my war is of ideas, of conviction, in which truth, love, reason, justice and true wisdom shine.

64. But when the struggle is more intense and man begins to understand that these messages are divine inspirations, flashes of the love of God, who only seeks peace among humanity, he will feel impulses to put them into practice, to teach them to all who do not know them, and then he will take my Doctrine to exterminate the evil that your disobediences have caused you.

65. On what you learn and analyze from the written word, I will pour out my inspiration, so that you may apply the teaching that you give to your brothers.

66. When among men those begin to arise who, impassive before the insult, love and forgive the one who has hurt them and with love bless God, because with his perfect lessons he made them living examples of Jesus, then you will be at the beginning of the reign of Christ in the heart of humanity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 22

1. This is a time of great light for the people of Israel, in which I am awakening the spirits of various dwellings, in the different paths of the Earth; so that all my children come to Me full of understanding and love to receive their inheritance.
2. I am choosing among humanity men, women, the elderly and children, in whom the spirits of Israel are housed, who are the firstborn of my Divinity, responsible for my revelations.
3. In the three times I have gathered and gathered my people, and in this Third Age your spirit has been surprised by my presence and my word through the human understanding, because you did not believe that Christ, the Divine Word, came to communicate with you in this form. Having announced my return to you as the Holy Spirit through the prophets, you did not keep watch waiting for my arrival, and now that you have my manifestation among you, you have not recognized me, due to your lack of spirituality, of study in the divine teachings. But you must understand that in whatever way I manifest myself to you, I will always be essence, presence and potency, truth and love.
4. Then why did you doubt me the three times I appeared to you? Have I hidden from you the signs and the time of my coming, so that mankind would be confused? No, really. Those who doubt my presence, be silent, seal your lips, continue to listen to me tirelessly, until you confess that it is I, your Lord, who has come to communicate through human understanding. If I am manifesting myself through men and women, whose imperfections and weaknesses are similar to yours, it is because I have looked for someone to communicate with and I have not found a chaste and pure heart to manifest myself in all my splendor.
5. I have searched through childhood and I contemplate that while his flesh is innocent, his spirit carries with it a chain of vices that he has collected in the past times and has forgotten that he has reincarnated on this planet only to purify himself by means of a new envelope. I have looked among the youth for a pure heart and I have seen that the young man has become defiled and bears blemishes in his spirit; and in the maiden is the germ of temptation. Among the elderly, I look only at people who are tired and confused by the vicissitudes of life. In scientists there is materialism and arrogance, because having shown them the secrets of Nature, they felt great and wanted to become gods in this world. And among those who call themselves ministers of my Divinity, I discover only the hypocrite and the Pharisee of the Third Time. Therefore I tell you, I have chosen among the sinners whom I have appointed spokesmen, who are equal to you, and who by

Love one another!

this gift that I have given them, are making restitution and are being saved. At the instant when my ray descends to illuminate them and thus I can communicate through their channel, I remove the stain, I receive their elevation, and my spiritual world, to whom they have been entrusted to watch over their steps, prepares and dignifies them.

6. I could manifest myself visibly or make my voice resound, as you heard it in the First Time on Mount Sinai, but in that way what merits of faith would you do before Me? None, because the virtue of faith is a step on the ladder of your elevation. But that is not why I hide myself, and if I communicate through man it is because I love you and I am giving you a higher lesson and I want you to recognize me in its perfection.

7. In the spirit of the man who is my masterpiece, I have placed my divine light, I have cultivated it with infinite love, as the gardener cultivates the pampered plant of his garden. I have placed you in this dwelling place where you need nothing to live, so that you may know me and know yourselves. I have given you power in the spirit to feel the life of the Hereafter and in your matter senses so that you may be recreated and perfected. I have given you this world so that in it you will begin to take your first steps, and on this path of progress and perfection you will experience the perfection of my Law, so that through your life you will recognize and love me, and by your merits you will reach Me.

8. I have given you the gift of free will and endowed you with conscience. The first so that you may develop freely within my laws and the second, so that you may know how to distinguish good from evil, so that she, as a perfect judge, may tell you when you fulfill or lack my Law.

9. Consciousness is the light of my Divine Spirit that does not depart from you at any time.

10. I am the Way, the Truth and the Life, I am peace and blessing, the eternal promise that you will be with me and also the fulfillment of all my words.

11. If you feel distrust of life, if you consider yourself powerless for the struggle, pray, communicate with me and remain on the path of peace that my love traces for you. Mend your wrongs, be regenerated and forgive the one who offends you. Resign yourselves to trials, and you will feel my strength and peace, despite the vicissitudes of life.

12. The Master hastens to teach you and to pour out his wisdom in your spirit and heart, because only a short time I will speak to you in this form. I want to leave my word to you as an inheritance, so that you may keep it zealously. It is the truth, and if you make it known to your brothers, with its original purity and with your good works, you will have fulfilled your spiritual mission.

Love one another!

13. Those who, at the moment of my departure, say to me, "Lord, you turn away from us and leave us orphaned," those will be those who have been deaf and blind to my manifestations and have not wanted to understand my lesson.

14. It has been a long time that I have contemplated fanaticism and idolatry in your worship; you bring to these houses of prayer, material offerings that do not reach Me, therefore I have invited you to analyze my word, so that your spirit evolves, because the stage of preparation is ending and it is necessary that you take a step forward in understanding my teachings.

15. The profane will become children, the children will become disciples and the disciples will become living examples of humility, charity and wisdom. Many of them are found among these crowds, but there are also scattered among scientists and among religions and sects.

16. Do not be arrogant with the fruits of your science, because now that you have made so many advances in it, it is when humanity suffers the most, when there is more misery, unrest, diseases and fratricidal wars.

17. Man has not yet discovered the true science, that which is achieved by the way of love.

18. Look how vanity has blinded you; every nation would like to have the greatest sages on earth. Truly I tell you, scientists have not penetrated deeply into the arcana of the Lord. I can tell you that man's knowledge of life is still superficial.

19. The time is approaching when spiritual revelations will reveal to humanity the luminous path to come to know the mysteries that are hidden in the bosom of Creation. The light of my spirit will reveal to you the way to acquire the true science that will allow man to be recognized and obeyed by the creatures that surround you and by the elements of Creation, thus fulfilling my will that man would come to lord it over the Earth, but that will be when the spirit of man illuminated by consciousness, has imposed its power and its light on the weaknesses of matter.

20. How can the forces and elements of Creation submit to the will of man, when they are moved by selfish feelings, while Nature is governed by my Law of love?

21. It is necessary that the ideals of humanity be guided by paths of justice, guided by the truth of a perfect teaching, which reveals to it the meaning of eternal life and that teaching is this spiritual Doctrine, which in the course of time will transform your spiritual and human life.

Love one another!

22. Man alone is incapable of receiving my word and modifying his customs, tendencies, ambitions and ideals, that is why I have allowed the pain to shake them for a while, more when the chalice is more bitter and they recognize before the judge of their conscience their mistakes, they will invoke my name, they will look for me, the lost sheep will return to my fold of love, and all my children will be filled with the light of my Spirit to start a new way of life.

23. I have not come to put defects to your works on earth, no, I have come to point out to you your mistakes, because I want you to achieve the perfection that corresponds to you by eternal inheritance. Your spirit will not be lost because it is a flash of the divine light and image of your Father and Creator.

24. What would become of your spirit if I devoted myself to extolling your human works and left him indefinitely abandoned to earthly passions?

25. If I have come to you it is because I love you, if I speak to you in appearance with severity, in my word is my justice and my love. If I make you know my truth, even if it sometimes causes you pain, it is because I want your salvation.

26. Do not reject my word, analyze it so that in its essence you will find the doctrine capable of working the miracle of transforming this valley of tears, today turned into a field of bloody battles between brothers, into a valley of peace where only one family lives, humanity, practicing the just, perfect and loving laws that your Father has inspired you, because in the fulfillment of them you will find happiness.

27. I have had few disciples in this world and in fewer numbers those who have been like the image of the Divine Master. In the spiritual valley, it is where I have many disciples, because it is where the study of my teachings is most advanced. There they receive from their Master what humanity denied them. That is where those who for their humility were ignored on Earth shine by virtue and where those who shone with false light in this world cry sad and repentant.

28. In the hereafter, it is where I receive you as you did not expect on Earth, when you return crying, but blessing me. It does not matter that throughout your journey, you have had a moment of despair, I will take into account that you had days of great pain and that in them you showed resignation and blessed my name. You too, within your smallness, have gone through some trials, although these have been caused by your disobedience.

29. Behold, for a few moments of fidelity and love for God, you will achieve times of life and grace in the hereafter. This is how my eternal love responds, to the momentary love of man.

Love one another!

30. Blessed are those who, falling and rising, go weeping and blessing me, those wounded by their own brothers, trust in Me deep in their hearts. Those sad little ones, mocked, but meek and therefore strong in spirit, are truly my disciples.

31. Rejoice because with these lessons you will progress in your evolution, even if there are those who, being guided by light judgments, think otherwise. For centuries you have been thirsty to know something more than you knew and you still have a heart withered with love despite as many beliefs as you have had. The sooner you will be grouped around the perfect love that emanates from the Book of True Life, which is this word.

32. You are dying of spiritual thirst, you wither for lack of the dew of love and pure affections; you feel alone and that is why I have come to pour out among you the unmistakable fragrance of my love that will make your spirit reborn and flourish in virtue.

33. Listen to Me, disciples, so that you may pluck old beliefs from your understanding. Christianity was divided into sects that do not love each other, that humiliate, despise and threaten their brothers with false judgments. I tell you that they are Christians without love, therefore they are not Christians because Christ is love.

34. There are those who represent Jehovah as an old man full of human defects, vindictive, cruel and more terrible than the worst of your judges on earth.

35. I am not telling you this to make fun of anyone, but so that your concept of divine love may be purified. You do not know now how you have adored me in your past.

36. Practice the silence that favors the spirit so that it can find its God, that silence is like a source of knowledge and all those who penetrate it are filled with the clarity of my wisdom. Silence is like a closed place with indestructible walls, to which only the spirit has access. Man constantly carries within himself the knowledge of the secret place in which he will be able to communicate with God.

37. No matter where you are, wherever you will be able to communicate with your Lord, whether you are on the top of the mountain or you are in the depth of a valley, in the restlessness of a city, in the peace of the home or in the midst of a struggle; if you seek me inside your sanctuary in the midst of the deep silence of your elevation, instantly the doors of the universal and invisible enclosure will open so that you truly feel in the house of your Father, which exists in every spirit.

38. When the pain of trials overwhelms you and the sorrows of life annihilate your senses, if you experience an intense desire to achieve a little peace, retire to your bedroom or seek silence, the solitude of the fields, there raise your spirit guided by

Love one another!

consciousness and enter into meditation. Silence is the kingdom of the spirit, a kingdom that is invisible to material eyes.

39. At the moment of penetrating to spiritual ecstasy, it is when the higher senses are awakened, intuition arises, inspiration shines, the future is sensed and the spiritual life feels the distant and makes possible what seemed unattainable before.

40. If you want to penetrate the silence of this sanctuary, of this ark, you yourselves must be the ones who prepare the way, because only with true purity will you be able to penetrate it.

41. There are gifts and missions that have only been waiting for the time of your preparation to arrive, to settle in your spirit and become prophets and teachers.

42. In that Ark is all the past, the present and the future of beings, there is the manna of the spirit, the bread of eternal life, of which I told you through Jesus that "whoever eats of it will never die".

43. Your spirit has delighted in hearing my word and has found an opportunity to fulfill its mission, among this people of farmers that I am forming.

44. How many afflictions do you forget while you are engaged in this blessed work of counseling, anointing and consoling your brothers and sisters!

45. Your spirit has been strengthened and matter has healed, for I have told you that whoever gives peace, balm or does charity in any of its innumerable forms, will see in himself multiplied what he gave.

46. In this way I am separating you from the false pleasures of the world, from the superfluous, so that your heart may be clean and always be worthy that my charity towards those in need may pass through it; so that you may not be contaminated again by the evil that reigns everywhere.

47. This inner and outer purity is essential in my disciples, because only in this way can you be believed by your brothers when you rise up to spread this Good News. Only by keeping your heart healthy and clean will good works be able to flow from it, and words of light from your lips.

48. In your path you will find darkness and confusion, and the only strength and power that you will have to overcome imposture with the truth, will be precisely the purity of your feelings, the purity of your deeds; do not forget that although before your fellow men you seem to manifest the truth without possessing it, you will not be able to deceive Me.

Love one another!

49. Your transformation must be profound and true, to such an extent that you will notice it in the spirituality with which your children, those new generations, who are a promise to humanity, come into the world, healthy men of matter and spirit, not slaves of temptations, nor victims of the lies of their brothers, but beings capable of loving me in a dignified way and loving their fellow men with truth. The time is coming when the enemies of my Doctrine will rise up stalking your path, wanting to destroy your seed, but I tell you that if you take care of it as your sacred inheritance, if you watch over what I have entrusted to you, no force will be able to destroy what with love and in my name you sow in the hearts of your brothers.

50. Practice my word, preach with deeds, testify with good deeds, words and thoughts and your testimony will be worthy of my teaching.

51. By watching and praying you must wait for those who sooner or later will come to look for you. The soldiers will return from the war with a depressed heart and a sobbing spirit; the leaders will recognize their mistakes and publicly mourn their faults and the crowds thirsty and hungry for justice will look for these sources of spiritual light where they can drink until their need for faith, peace and love is satisfied.

52. My Spirit watches over every being and I am attentive to the last of your thoughts.

53. Truly I tell you, there in the midst of the armies fighting for earthly ideals and ambitions, I have discovered in the moments of rest the men of peace and goodwill, turned into soldiers by force. The sighs escape from his heart when my name gushes from his lips and the tears run down his cheeks with the memory of his: parents, wives, children or brothers. Then your spirit, with no other temple than the sanctuary of your faith, no more altar than your love, no more light than that of your spirit, rises up to Me in demand of forgiveness for the deaths that you have involuntarily caused with your weapons. They seek Me to ask me with all the strength of their being to allow them to return to their home or, if they are to fall under the blow of the enemy, to cover with my mantle of mercy those they leave on Earth.

54. To all those who seek my forgiveness in this way, I bless them because they are not to blame for killing, others are the murderers, those who will have to answer me, at the time of their judgment, of what they have done with human lives.

55. Many of them, loving peace, wonder why I have allowed them to be taken to the very fields of battle and death, to which I tell you that if their human understanding does not reach to understand the reason that exists at the bottom of all this, their spirit instead knows that it is fulfilling a restitution.

Love one another!

56. I also know of those who, forgetting their own, think of all peoples, to weep with pain at the reality of humanity's false Christianity. They, in their prayers they call me, in their meditations they remember that there is the promise of my return and that even the signs of my new coming were foretold and remained written. Carry these words in your heart and that is why, every day you ask me when my arrival will be in the East and the West, and at all points you look for the signs without your eyes discovering them, and you feel confused.

57. They do not know that all the signs have already been verified and that is why my Spirit begins to manifest its new phase at this time.

58. How many times, when listening to my spiritual voice, have you woken up asking: Who has called me? Without understanding the meaning of my message. Other times the light of intuition has been so clear in their understanding, that they have achieved amazing facts that have filled them with amazement.

59. The balm for the wounded or the dying, as well as bread or water, have miraculously arrived and they experience how peace and trust strengthens them spiritually and materially in the moments of greatest danger.

60. These events have caused those who live watching and praying to exclaim inwardly: "Lord, are not these manifestations that you give us daily proof of your presence? Does not all this prove that your Spirit seeks in this time ours to communicate from Teacher to disciples, or from Father to son?"

61. Yes, beloved disciples, they are proofs that my Spirit is vibrating over yours, fulfilling in a new way my promise to return among men.

62. The signs that announced my new manifestation to you have already been fulfilled, you have not seen them, nor have you had news of them, but I tell you, Do you feel my presence, do you foresee the arrival of the new time? Is your heart sustained by praying spiritually and does your spirit feel strengthened if it allows itself to be guided by the light of conscience? If so, then why do you need material signs that announce my presence to you and bear witness to the fulfillment of prophecy? Let the Pharisees and the scribes of this time be the ones who search. Let it be the chief priests, meditators of my presence, who auscultate space and earth in search of the promised signs. For them were granted, for men of little faith, for those who boast of spirituality and have a heart and spirit harder than a rock; for them the signs that like clarion voices Nature gave when my spiritual manifestation was about to give its light on humanity.

Love one another!

63. In this moment of prayer consecrated to communion with the Father, forget all your worries, discard the temptations that may divert your spirit from the fulfillment of my Law, free it from all restlessness. In these sublime moments, let your will be the divine will; abandon yourselves in the love of your Heavenly Father. It will be then that you will contemplate the works that you call miracles being performed as in the Second Time.

64. When in your prayers you feel invaded by my peace, it will be a sign that you have penetrated into communion with my Divinity. The conscience will shine like a refulgent sun in your spirit and you will contemplate the light of the Holy Spirit, on the altar of your sanctuary. You will see everything illuminating in these moments for the love of God.

65. The veils that, due to your unpreparedness, had prevented you from understanding the meaning of my teachings, will be lifted and you will contemplate inside the Eternal Tabernacle, the arcanum of the Lord, which is the origin of life, from where true wisdom springs.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 23

1. Blessed are those who seek to be at peace with their conscience. Blessed is he who sows the seed of my peace in the way of his fellow men.
2. Come to Me, whenever you find yourself depressed by sorrows or lack of faith, because I am the light and the force that will restore you to spiritual tranquility.
3. When I no longer manifest myself in this form, where will you listen to me? In your conscience, because through it I am showing you the way of love.
4. When the world is going through an era of spiritual disorientation, when man does not understand the mysteries that the spiritual life entails, nor does he know how to analyze and meditate on his mission, despite being qualified for it, the clarity of my word comes to enlighten him. Humanity is witnessing that at these moments scientists devote all their time and mental strength to discover in Nature the answer to many questions and doubts that life presents to them. And Nature responds to the call of men, bearing witness to its Creator, who is an inexhaustible source of wisdom and love, but also of justice. However, the free will that man has been endowed with has not led him to awaken to the light of my love, and the spirit continues to drag the chains of materialism from which he has not managed to free himself. It is as if they are afraid to take a step forward in evolution, accustomed to continue stationed in the traditions bequeathed to them by their ancestors. Man is afraid to think and believe for himself, prefers to submit to the tradition of others, depriving himself of his freedom to know me. For that reason he has lived in the backwardness; but the time of light has come for humanity and with it man acquires his own knowledge, awakens, advances and is surprised by the truth of my teaching.
5. Why, if humanity has witnessed the development of science and has seen discoveries that it would not have believed before, does it resist believing in the evolution of the spirit? Why does he persist in what he parks and lethargies?
6. My doctrine and my revelations of this time are in accordance with your evolution. The scientist should not be puffed up by his material work and his science, because my revelation and the help of the spiritual beings who inspire you from beyond have always been present in it. Man is part of Creation, he has a mission to fulfill, as do all the creatures of the Creator, but he has been given a spiritual nature, an intelligence and a will of his own so that he can achieve by his effort, the development and perfection of the spirit, which is the highest thing he possesses. Through the spirit man can conceive his Creator, understand his benefits, as well as admire his wisdom.

Love one another!

7. If, instead of puffing yourselves up with your earthly knowledge, you identified yourselves with all my Work, there would be no mysteries for you, you would recognize yourselves as brothers and you would love one another as I love you: there would be goodness, charity, love in you, and therefore union with the Father.

8. How small you are when, believing yourselves to be all powerful and great, you resist confessing that over the limit of your power and your knowledge is that of the one who truly knows everything and can do everything! Then, you concretize to be matter and only matter and you seem insignificant, because you are subject only to the natural law that governs mortal and fleeting beings, who are born, grow and die, leaving no trace of their passage. How long will you get up from that state you are in? You have to make an effort to look beyond the heaven that you have forged, so that you will come to the understanding that only by spiritual merits will you reach the Father.

9. Do not wait for others to start the march towards Me, come, raise your prayer and in this way, you will understand what you must do and you will know the mission that you have to fulfill. I come to invite you to come closer to Me, but for this, it is not necessary that you abandon the missions, duties and recreations of human life.

10. You have come to dwell on Earth at a time when men live under the rule of human science, and yet at this time you will develop your spiritual gifts: you will heal the sick, you will prophesy and you will reach greater heights in your spiritual evolution.

11. The light that illuminates your interior helps you to predict what is to come, but you must prepare for that gift to flourish. Nothing should stand still, everything should walk in harmony with Creation.

12. I do not give you my teaching only as a moral brake for your matter, it is with it that you will be able to climb the greatest heights of your spiritual perfection.

13. I have not been creating a new religion among you, this Doctrine does not come to ignore existing religions, when they are based on my truth. This is a message of divine love for all, an appeal to all institutions. Whoever understands the divine purpose and fulfills my precepts, will feel guided towards the progress and elevation of his spirit. As long as man does not understand the spirituality that he must have in his life, peace will be very far from being a reality in the world, but whoever complies with my Law of love will not fear death or the judgment that awaits his spirit. You must know that it will not be until death comes to you that your Father judges you, but that this judgment begins as soon as you begin to realize your deeds and feel the call of your conscience. My judgment is always upon you. At every step, whether in human life or in your spiritual

Love one another!

life, you are subject to my judgment, but here in the world, on earth, the spirit becomes insensitive and deaf to the calls of conscience.

14. I judge you to help you open your eyes to the light, to free you from sin and save you from pain.

15. In my judgment, I never take into account the offenses that you may have done to me, because resentment, revenge, or even punishment never makes an appearance before my tribunal.

16. When the pain reaches your heart and touches you in the most sensitive, it is to point out to you some mistake that you are making, to make you understand my teaching, and to give you a new and wise lesson. At the bottom of each of these trials, my love is always present.

17. On some occasions I have allowed you to understand the reason for a trial, on others you cannot find the meaning of that touch of my justice and it is that in the Work of the Father and in the life of your spirit, there are deep mysteries that the human mind cannot decipher.

18. I give you these teachings, so that you are not waiting for death to arrive to start paying off your debts, but that you should take advantage of the trials that your life presents to you, knowing that it will depend on love, patience and the elevation with which you receive and fulfill them, that your spirit arrives at the thresholds of eternal life, stripped of the burden of sins and imperfections that he carried in his stay in the world.

19. The time is far away when it was said to you, "With the rod that you measure, you will be measured." How many times that law was used to take revenge here on earth, putting aside all feelings of charity!

20. Now I tell you, that I have taken that rod of righteousness, and with it I will measure you according to what you have measured, although I must make it clear to you that in each of my judgments the Father who loves you very much will be present, the Redeemer who has come to save you.

21. It is man who dictates by his deeds his sentence, terrible sentences sometimes, and it is your Lord who seeks help from you, so that you will find a way in which you can bear your atonement.

22. Truly I tell you, if you want to avoid a too painful restitution, repent in due time and with sincere regeneration orient your life in works of love and charity towards your brothers.

Love one another!

23. Understand that I am the saving door, the door that will never be closed for all who seek me with true faith.

24. If you want proof of the truth of my teachings, I tell you that before your eyes you have the proofs that you ask of me to follow me. What are these tests? The regeneration of these men and women who today serve me as farmers on my land.

25. This journey is sometimes late and painful, but it is never impossible to travel. The mission of the spiritualist disciple is delicate and difficult, but it is not impossible to fulfill it, so I tell all of you who are undecided that if you doubt that you can fulfill me, it is because you are men of little faith.

26. I offer my field of love to all those who want to do merit by serving their brothers. Those who have understood it this way, have hurriedly approached Me to ask for an opportunity to work in my blessed lands where the seed is charity.

27. Here the merits have to be true so that they can be written down by Me in favor of the one who performs them. Appearances before others have no value before Me, that is why my laborers are learning to work in silence, to be humble and sincere, to abhor vanity and never to publish charity.

28. The people do not know the history of each of these labourers who serve them day after day; they ignore the efforts, sacrifices and renunciations that my servants have had to make in order to become worthy of being called my disciples.

29. Many of these men and women who, through their spiritual gifts, bring so much joy to your heart, who make you feel my balm and with their word restore peace to you, carry in their hearts a hidden sorrow that only my gaze contemplates.

30. How many of them have been unknown and even disowned by their loved ones, because they have taken this path! And they hurt them, they slander them and threaten them, and they continue to fulfill their mission with love, feeling the scourges and the stones of the mobs, while they walk under the weight of their cross, like their Master.

31. I see that you want to know why some of them renounce to continue in this fulfillment, to which I tell you that it is not because they have not borne the weight of their cross, but that the world tempted them and they yielded to temptation, because whoever takes the cross of love on his shoulders, in reality it is not he who carries it, rather it is the cross that sustains him, because each of the farmer's steps are always accompanied by an inner feeling of infinite peace. But not because you know that my peace is in those who follow me, do you behave ungratefully towards them, because they

Love one another!

are as human as you are. Not because you look at them smiling and calm do you insist on ignoring what they suffer to become useful and to serve you.

32. Who has known how to respond with love and charity to those who often suspend their work for coming to receive those in need of peace and health? When have you come to the crib of the little one who had to stay only because his mother is a peasant who had to go to fulfill her mission among those who suffer? Truly I tell you, just as I have called you to learn to receive, I also ask you to learn to respond with love to the charity of your brothers and sisters.

33. How many times do you show yourselves displeased and judge them of bad farmers because they are slow to arrive! You are demanding if you notice a mistake in them, because you know that they have a duty to fulfill.

34. O multitudes, instead of humbly taking the bread that is given to you, you devour it together with the hand that has been stretched out to offer you sustenance!

35. What do you know about the struggles my chosen ones have to keep themselves clean to serve you? What do you know about the trials with which they are touched, in order to keep them alert? And yet you judge them weak and propagate that temptation has dominated them, without understanding that it is the burden that you have left on them, since you are refusing to take the share of responsibility that corresponds to each one in my Work.

36. How soon you forget how much you received through them! But in your hearts you reassure yourselves, arguing that they gave you nothing, but truly I tell you, as long as you do not love one another, it is a lie that you are loving Me.

37. The legions of spiritual beings who, invisible to your material eyes, attend the manifestation of my word, are the ones who give the true interpretation to my teachings, so that you may know what are the commands that I gave to the spirit and in what way they fulfill it, that is why I sometimes address them through the spokesman through which I give you my teaching. Do you think it is necessary for them to speak to them by human means? No, people, I have just told you that I am only doing this so that you may feel their presence and listen to the orders I give them.

38. The legion of beings that I have destined to accompany you and help you on your journey is very great, so much so that you could not imagine it. There is an absolute harmony within her. The light that shines in them is that of wisdom and love, because the ideal to which they are consecrated is that of giving charity to humanity, their greatest desire being to lead their brothers to the summit of spirituality.

Love one another!

39. How beautiful is the mission they carry out, and how you make their work difficult for them! You should not say that your lack of collaboration with your spiritual brothers is due to ignorance, since you have listened to the orders that I give them through my spokespersons so that you may know their mission of love and charity, and prepare to help them in their fulfillment.

40. You have not yet managed to identify with that world of brothers of light; nor do you know how to harmonize with them, why? Because of your lack of spirituality that does not allow your senses to perceive all the calls, the touches and inspirations with which they would like to guide your steps on Earth.

41. Many times you confuse spirituality with material practices that, instead of bringing you closer to them, rather take you away. You think that when invoking them it is more effective to call them by some name than to attract them with a prayer. You think that there is a better preparation in you if you invoke them by lighting a candle or praying loudly, and you are in error.

42. They certainly come to your call, they interpret your desires and impart their help to you, because their mission is inspired by charity; but you did not achieve that help with your spirituality, because then you would have harmonized with your guardian angels, forming with them the people of God who know how to fulfill my commandment that tells you to "Love one another".

43. Verily I tell you, the purer your thoughts and the simpler and purer your practices, the more clearly you will perceive the presence and influence of the spiritual world in your life and the greater the wonders that you will receive from them.

44. Do not think that those brothers of yours can be mixed up in your impure works or associated with your evil purposes, or manifest themselves through you if you are not properly prepared to receive them.

45. To achieve spirituality, beloved people, you must pray and have faith.

46. Prayer and faith will make the miracle that bread will come to your table day by day, as Israel in the First Time was rewarded for their faith with manna.

47. If other peoples steal your bread, you will forgive them so that I will forgive you all.

48. If you find yourself thrown out of your home, you will go to the mountain, which will offer you its bosom so that you can protect yourself while the test passes.

Love one another!

49. Just as in the First Time the faith of the people was strengthened through the great trials that he passed in the desert, so in this time he will be tested many times so that his spirit acquires the necessary strength, to be a soldier of this cause.

50. What disciple of this Work could need a material enclosure where to take refuge for a time from trials? To none, because you all know that your Father does not come looking for quarry temples to dwell in, but shrines and altars in the spirit of humanity, and those temples go with you wherever you meet.

51. Your ancestors have lived a long time in ignorance, feeding religious fanaticism and therefore achieved little advancement for their spirit. It was not given to them to contemplate here on Earth, the light of this Age that is illuminating you, but they will also receive, when the hour comes, the spiritual light in fullness.

52. My Doctrine comes to teach you to harmonize with your brothers, whether they dwell on Earth or in the infinite spiritual valley.

53. These will be the aspects of your future life if you persevere in the Law, because your journey will be very different if you walk outside the path that I have traced with my word, because then hunger, epidemics and wars that arise on earth, will not respect you, because those destructive forces, will not find in you anything that stops them.

54. Beloved disciples: Take advantage of all the small or great trials that arise daily in your life, so that when greater trials come, they will be like gusts of the hurricane that vanish when they hit the immovable walls of the fortress that gives you the practice of my Law.

55. Forge a people with your spiritual union, whose defense against your enemies is prayer. Already then the elements will be able to be unleashed, that this people with its spirituality will know how to overcome all vicissitudes.

56. Rise up, men and women, the elderly, the young and the children; rise up firmly to walk along the path that my word has come to trace for you in this time that is but the resumption of the path that in times past I came to trace for you with the imprint of my sacrifice on the cross.

57. Fulfill my Law so that your children, when forming the new generation, achieve greater evolution than the one you achieved and that your disobediences will not separate them from this Work, making them live further away from spirituality.

58. In this Third Time, I have come to give you the warmth that you need, to take away from you the cold that you have sown in the paths of your life. You have heard the bell

Love one another!

that Elijah has rung so that you may come to receive with my teaching, the light of the Holy Spirit.

59. Prepare yourselves, so that you may feel my presence and be like the apostles of the Second Time who, by listening to me, increased their faith every day and prepared to fulfill their delicate mission.

60. Israel: Do not fulfill only your duties contracted in the world. Also fulfill the Law because before the Father you have contracted a mission and its fulfillment must be strict, high and spiritual.

61. I am instructing you to turn away from materialism and stop being fanatics and idolaters, so that you do not worship or worship material objects made by human hands. I do not want there to be in your heart roots of idolatry, fanaticism, false cults; do not present Me with offerings that do not reach Me, I only ask for your regeneration and your fulfillment in spirituality.

62. Regenerate from your past customs, do not look back or contemplate what you have left and that you should no longer continue practicing, understand that you have penetrated the path of your evolution and you should not stop. The road is narrow and you must know it well, because tomorrow you will have to guide your brothers along it and I don't want you to get lost.

63. I am the patient Father who awaits your repentance and goodwill to fill you with my grace and my charity.

64. Do not judge the sometimes clumsy word of my spokespersons; if they lacked preparation, that cause belongs to Me; understand that although I communicate through the most clumsy understanding, you will always find at the bottom of that word essence, light, truth and teaching.

65. This Age will reveal to men the lessons of the book of true life, which had not yet been known to mankind.

66. Truly I tell you that just as Elijah, who opened the doors of the Third Time, did not need to incarnate his spirit to speak to men, so I am communicating with you and so have many beings who now inhabit the spiritual region.

67. They will communicate with you through your faculties until the year 1950, when the materialized communication of the spiritual world will cease; and after that time, many times, without men realizing it, the spirits of light of past times, the liberators, the prophets, the patriarchs, the benefactors, the apostles of good, the sowers of justice, and

Love one another!

of the divine teaching of your Father, will speak through their lips, in the culmination of their love for their children, communicating from spirit to spirit.

68. The presence of spiritual beings of light among humanity will be noticed by those who are watching and praying, those who have been spiritualized and prepared, in order to be able to perceive the instant when those sent approach, speak or perform some superhuman work.

69. It will not be necessary for them to communicate through men who have knowledge of this Doctrine, in order to speak through it. His presence, his influence and his inspiration will be so subtle that only the one who is prepared will be able to perceive his presence among humanity.

70. The people of the earth will feel the presence of Moses when each one of them is being liberated. The various religions will experience the presence of Elijah, when the light of the ray that arises from the truth, rends the darkness of the spiritual ignorance of humanity, making clear before their eyes all the falsehood that they have worshiped.

71. The lords of the world who continue to be kings over humiliated peoples, will feel the spiritual presence of Daniel, when the prophet approaches their beds to awaken them to pray, because destruction is approaching.

72. The day will come when every eye will contemplate the light of these works as it is written, so that man may know that for the spirit there are no borders or material limits, and that little by little you are all approaching the goal where harmony and light reign.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 24

1. Disciples: You must learn to give without expecting any reward.
2. Practice true humility, which, because it is proper to the high spirit, is reflected in the feelings of the heart. Sincerely feel the last among all, never want to be the first.
3. Learn to forgive those who hurt you. I said to Peter that if seventy times seven he was offended by his brother, the same number of times he should forgive him; giving him to understand by this, that he should always do it, the same with small as with great grievances. How many beings have passed through this world calling themselves Christians and were not able to grant a single forgiveness during their entire lives?
4. Now, I ask all of you whom I have called children of the light: Would you not like, at least once in your existence, to put this sublime commandment into practice, so that you may realize the miracles that he works, both in the one who gives forgiveness and the one who receives it?
5. Light is nobility, it is love and it is understanding between the spirits, you already know then how you must behave in life if you want to truly be the children of light.
6. Now, when you strike back when being offended and both repent, do not hold back your hand out of pride, be the first to hold it out as a proof of humility, and do not be afraid to humble yourselves, because I tell you that whoever humbles himself in the world will be exalted in the hereafter.
7. How do you think that I long for you to be my disciples among this humanity? I would like them to be pure and meek in heart, that with their examples they might shine in the path of their fellow men; that each one might be like those stars that twinkle at night as guardians or guides of their brothers.
8. I would like your heart to be full of joy so that you can overflow it in the sad; that the balm that will bring health to all the sick would flow from your hands; that your lips would know how to transmit my word with its purity and original essence, because then you would be able to redeem the lost by your example.
9. In the Second Time I said to you, as I contemplated the city where my people dwelt, to whom I was promised as their Savior, and who, due to their materialism, did not notice my presence: "Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you who have killed the prophets and have unknown the messengers, how many times I wanted to gather your children, as a bird shelters its chicks and you would not obey me!"

Love one another!

10. I had sought them to offer them true happiness and yet I knew that they would take me to Calvary, but my love was not overcome by the impiety of men and as proof of this, here I am back, saying blessed are those who believe in Me today, because I will take from their hearts all their sorrows, but I also bless those who at this time will be my new judges, because I assure you that they will be believers tomorrow, like Saul of Tarsus who persecuted those who believed in Me, and who will come to Me repentant, to then rise up full of love and faith to spread the seed of truth among his brothers.

11. My light illuminates the human understanding. I come to this people as I did at that time to another people who preceded you, to which I have told you that you belong spiritually. How many of those men did not know me! How hardened was his heart to cry out, crucify him! O blessed crucifixion, for it was the testimony of what divine love can do for its children and of what human ingratitude is capable!

12. Many of them were sick, blind and obsessed; they did not know what they did and for that they judged me, neither do they know what they are doing even now all those who do not go on my path of love. Human evil has wanted to put an end to the love that I sowed through Jesus, but throughout the centuries, millions of men have wept for that nameless ingratitude. But those who have thus wept for Me have hated and cursed those who crucified me, when I have not taught you to hate or curse. I do not hate, nor curse, nor punish, those feelings are not found in my divine Spirit, but I do contemplate them in your worldly justice.

13. I teach you to love, to forgive, to pray for those who hurt you and to bless them.

14. If you always had these works in your life and when carrying them out you really felt them without telling anyone, you would achieve a lot in reparation for your faults and with them, through your clean thoughts, you would receive the light. This is how my word teaches you, this is how the spirit must work silently and without boasting.

15. When an idea or a thought of light springs from your mind, it thus arrives at its destination to fulfill its beneficent mission. If, instead of thoughts of goodness, impure emanations spring from your mind, they will only cause harm wherever you send them. I tell you that thoughts are also works and as such, they are written in the book that exists in your consciousness.

16. Whether your deeds are good or bad, you will receive multiplied what you desired for your brothers. It will be better for you to do evil to yourselves, than to wish it on one of your fellow men.

Love one another!

17. That is why I told you in the Second Time: "What is sown is reaped," because it is necessary that you recognize your experiences in this life and that you remember that your harvests return to you the same seed that you sowed, although in multiplication.

18. Ah humanity that you have not wanted to meditate, feel, or live the teachings of your Master!

19. If the writings of my disciples, who in the Second Time bequeathed my word to you, were altered into your hands, I will make you recognize which are the true words of Jesus, your conscience will discover as false those that are not in harmony with the divine concert of my love.

20. You have read my teachings in a hurry and have interpreted them to your liking, so you are looking for new books, where men take me again from Herod to Pilate, but of that sweet word, of that simple Doctrine that the Divine teacher taught, you will find very little there.

21. You all continue to judge me, some of you make me God, others man, some of you call me divine and others, a human prophet; some of you believe me to be the son of God and the others of David. Some call me a prophet and others an agitator. Some say that I am enlightened by the Most High, others say that I have a pact with the devil, and so this humanity goes after my name, to place on Me the new I.N.R.I. in imitation of the timid Pilate.

22. Through my words and my deeds you judge me, but you do not take care to put into practice the "Love one another". You are afraid to practice this sublime teaching, because you think of the mockery of your brothers.

23. Truly I tell you, if I had been afraid of the hill of Calvary and the cross, you would still be waiting for the Messiah.

24. Do not fall into theologies complicating the simple, do not imitate those who seek to imprison God, the truth, in a material book, because as humans, you will never be able to search God.

25. Do not hinder the easy, do not belittle the great, do not exalt the small. Do not become doctors without doctrine, nor religious without love.

26. Seek your Father who today comes to you as a divine thought, radiating love. Behold my light made word for all men.

27. It is the light of the Holy Spirit, who as a message of love comes to tear the veils that obscure the human understanding.

Love one another!

28. If with good will you seek in this word the knowledge that it contains and find its essence, you will have found the truth.

29. The light of this teaching will be the star that points out to you the path along which you will have to continue: you should not remain stationary because you would stop the progress of your brothers on the spiritual path.

30. I am not here to encourage habits that delay you spiritually, and although you often cover them up with the false brightness of flowery words, at their bottom they contain ignorance and confusion.

31. The book that I open before you is like an exquisite delicacy for the spirit; its essence, once it reaches your heart, will make transformations in it, which will help you imitate the Messiah, the Master, who as a man, paid a perfect tribute of love to the Father. When will you give glory to your Lord in such a way?

32. You have developed your passions in the world, you have worshiped your idols, but to God in infinity and in your brothers When?

33. About two thousand years ago you have been repeating that phrase that the shepherds of Bethlehem heard: "Peace on earth to men of good will", but when did you put goodwill into practice to make yourself worthy of peace? Verily I say unto you, ye have rather done the contrary.

34. You have lost the right to repeat that phrase, so now I come with new words and lessons, so that it is not phrases or sentences that are engraved in your understanding, but the essence of my teaching that penetrates into your heart and spirit. If you want to repeat my words as I have come to deliver them to you, do so, but know that as long as you do not feel them, they will have no virtue. Pronounce them with sweetness and humility, feel them vibrate in your heart and I will answer you in such a way that I will make your whole being tremble.

35. I am poorly interpreted by those for whom I manifest myself, so my lesson is also for them, so that they get rid of all superfluous ideas, fanaticism, old prejudices and everything that could be mixed to the inspiration they receive. With each passing time, new, better-prepared men will come to listen to me.

36. Lift up your thoughts to Me, beloved spokesmen, beg the Master that in your ecstasy his teaching may manifest itself limpid and pure, let my will be done in you and you will see that from your mouths come lessons that will lead these multitudes along the path of love and truth.

Love one another!

37. People: Leave the superstitions that once taught you and pray before Me with true faith; I will deliver you from all lurking and I will send you to the guardian angels.

38. God's law is infinite, it is all-encompassing, it is the harmony between everything created. This law does not concern only the spiritual.

39. You like to learn by heart the precepts of the Law, the names of the spiritual virtues, the maxims and phrases of Jesus, but I tell you, it is necessary that you feel all this. To know is to feel. Whoever wants to possess my Truth must feel it in the depths of his heart.

40. You think of high ideas, of good actions, but you do not do them as is my will, because you do not feel them and therefore you ignore the divine flavor that they leave when they have been practiced. You don't practice them cleanly because you think you can't, and you can't because you don't want to. And it is that to do good it is necessary to love.

41. Whoever loves understands, whoever studies has the will; whoever has the will can do a lot. I tell you, he will have neither elevation nor wisdom, nor will he do great works, who does not love with all the power of his spirit.

42. Whoever departs from the spiritual Law, which is a higher Law, falls under the dominion of the lower or material laws, of which humans also know little. But he who obeys and remains in harmony with the supreme Law is above all the rules that you call natural and feels and understands more than he who only possesses knowledge that he has found in science or in religions.

43. That is why Jesus amazed you with the works that you call miracles, but recognize the lessons he gave you of love. Understand that there is nothing supernatural or contradictory in the divine that vibrates in all Creation.

44. You find it contradictory with the love of the Creator to make your pilgrimage through this life full of bitterness and vicissitudes, in which you imitate your children when they are unhappy or sick. You live in a continuous mourning for your sufferings, but these are the natural result of your disobediences and failures to the Law and the misuse that you have made of the freedom that my love has given you and that you call free will.

45. This lesson that is so simple to understand, because it is within the reach of your understanding, you refuse to consider it as a truth.

46. Only regeneration and the ideal of perfection can bring you back to the path of truth. Those who, feeling themselves interpreters of the Law of God, tell you that infernal

Love one another!

sufferings await your perversity and rebellion and that only by demonstrating your repentance, mortifying and injuring your flesh and presenting material offerings to God, He will forgive you and take you to His Kingdom, truly I tell you that they are in confusion.

47. Where will humanity go, led by those whom you admire as great teachers of sacred revelations and whom I contemplate confused? That is why I come to save you with the light of this Doctrine, which will make you evolve on the path of my love.

48. At this time, I come to give you new teachings that you should meditate on, lessons of love that redeem and uplift you, truths that although bitter, are light on your path.

49. Spiritualism in this time, like Christianity in the past time will be fought and persecuted with anger, with cruelty and viciousness and in the midst of the struggle, the spiritual will emerge working wonders and conquering hearts.

50. Materialism, selfishness, pride and love for the world will be the forces that will rise up against this revelation, which is not new or different from the one I have brought to you in times past. The Doctrine which I have now come to reveal to you, and to which you give the name of Spiritualism, is the essence of the Law and Doctrine which in the First and Second Times were revealed to you.

51. When humanity understands the truth of this teaching, its justice and the infinite knowledge it reveals, it will discard from its heart all fear, all prejudice and will take it as the norm of its life.

52. My law does not enslave, my word liberates. He who believes in Me and follows Me is no longer a slave, he ceases to be the subject of earthly passions, he ceases to be of the world and becomes master of himself, he overcomes temptations and the world remains at his feet.

53. Only spirituality will save this humanity from its chaos, do not wait for another solution, O peoples and nations of the Earth! You can make peace treaties, but as long as that peace is not based on the light of conscience, you will be fools, because you will be building on sand!

54. In the Second Time I said to you, "It is easier for a camel to enter through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the Kingdom of heaven," and now you are looking at it. The powerful would like to be able to buy peace with their wealth, but they do not succeed.

Love one another!

55. Thus humanity will understand that spiritual goods are indispensable in human life, goods that cannot be acquired with coins, but with spirituality.

56. Spirituality does not mean mysticism, but elevation of feelings, goodness of heart, righteousness in deeds, love for fellow men.

57. To give you this lesson of charity and love, I have not come to humanize myself, nor to manifest myself in palaces, among vanities and surrounded by luxuries. In the humble neighborhood of your city, among the poor, among the humble, this is how I have come to you, as befits the one who once told you: "My Kingdom is not of this world"

58. This humanity, which in some phases has developed, spiritually lives in a deep lethargy; because it has not managed to search its interior where the true temple exists. That sanctuary is deserted, its lamp does not burn, its altar is without an offering, but I ask you: What is the reason for all this? Because for a long time man feeds on external cults, thereby replacing what should be completely spiritual.

59. He has tried to satisfy the needs of his spirit with ceremonies, traditions, feasts and material offerings. To which I tell you that only works that contain elevation and spirituality will truly strengthen and nourish the spirit.

60. Surely I receive all the offerings and in all of them I place my love; do you not think that it would be more just and pleasing both to the Father and to you, if you offered me something that is worthy of Me and of yourselves?

61. Many men and peoples still think they please me by presenting material offerings to me, they think that the greater the splendor and luxury of their liturgies, the greater the joy in the Lord and the greater the benefits they obtain from Him; and they have forgotten that, if as a man I fled from everything that was vain and superficial, now that I have manifested myself to you in spirit, the less I will receive material objects and ceremonies from men.

62. How long will you be able to interpret my law with truth? How long will this humanity stop violating and adulterating my commandments?

63. I offer you this time to meditate on the spiritual teachings, which had already been revealed to you from the earliest times.

64. Get rid of habits, vices, superstitions, traditions, fanaticism and idolatry, I want you clean, so that you can be spiritualized and I want you humble so that my light can shine in you.

Love one another!

65. Just as in times past, the places of Jerusalem and Rome were for humanity lands of promise and sources of grace where the Lord manifested himself, I have indicated to this dwarfed and humiliated nation a high mission for this time; it must be prepared, because both the echo of my manifestation, the rumor of my wonders and the fervor of the witnesses, will attract the attention of humanity.

66. It will be first the poor, the ignorant, the needy, the innocent, the slaves, the hungry and thirsty for justice, who will come, and then the skeptics, the gentlemen, the scientists will arrive.

67. Watch and pray, be prepared for the arrival of the great mobs. Watch over your works, pray in the corner of your bedroom or wherever the moment of communicating with me surprises you, and there I will be with you.

68. I have not told you to turn away from your duties in the world, but to turn away from what is not in the Law, that is, to turn away from your life the unnecessary, the superfluous and to take in moderation what is lawful.

69. What has your free will given you, when you have used it to pursue and seek material pleasures? Only pain and disappointment.

70. Study my word well when it recommends that you turn away from what belongs to the world. "Give to God what is God's and to Caesar what is Caesar's."

71. From the new Jerusalem I am contemplating this humanity without being felt by it. A few who have waited for me and others who follow me, know that I have returned as the Holy Spirit and that I find myself speaking to them through the understanding of man. Do you know how I meet the peoples of the world? Disappointed, disillusioned men of men. No one asks another anymore, because he knows that he will not get anything from his charity and because he knows that his hand is empty. Now materialism reigns, and of all that is good and high, only a very faint reflection of light has remained.

72. You are amazed that I speak to you like this and you think that I am strict and demanding of you, to which I tell you, that your evolved spirit must offer me a better harvest than the one you make present to me today.

73. Don't you think that the division of humanity into peoples and races is something primitive? Do you not think that if your progress in your civilization, of which you are so proud, were true, the law of force and evil would not still be ruling, but all the acts of your life would be governed by the law of conscience? And you, people, do not stand aside from this judgment, for I also discover wars and divisions among you.

Love one another!

74. Since ancient times I have spoken to you about a judgment and this is the time announced that the prophets represented as a day.

75. The word of your God is of a King and does not recede. What does it matter that thousands of years have passed over it? The will of the Father is immutable and must be fulfilled.

76. If men, in addition to believing in my word, knew how to watch and pray, they would never be surprised, but they are infidels, forgetful, unbelievers and when the proof is presented they attribute it to punishment, to revenge or to the wrath of God. To which I say to you, that every trial is announced in advance, so that you may be prepared, therefore you must always remain vigilant.

77. The Flood, the destruction of the cities by fire, invasions, plagues, diseases, shortages and other more trials, were prophesied to all the peoples of humanity, so that you would prepare and not be surprised. The same as now, always from the love of God a message of alert, of preparation has descended, so that men wake up, prepare and strengthen themselves.

78. Through the gifts of the spirit and the faculties that man possesses, my messages reach his heart. These gifts are: clairvoyance, foreboding, intuition and prophetic dream.

79. So why do you most often receive the tests unprepared? It is not that I have stopped sending the message to you, it is that you have lacked prayer and spirituality.

80. I have told you that a very great trial is approaching all of humanity, so much so that in the entire history of its centuries and ages, it has had no resemblance and now you must understand that I am speaking to the heart of all of you, I am sending you messages and warnings in many forms, so that men may meditate and be awake to my Law, like the wise virgins of my parable.

81. Will the peoples and the different nations of the world listen to Me? Will this people listen to me to whom I am manifesting in this way? Only I know this, but my duty as a Father is to put in the way of my children all the means for their salvation.

82. People: Do not forget this word, do not go to sleep or close the doors of your heart to my call of love, be the messengers of this light, sending your thoughts, like spiritual missives to the minds of your brothers.

83. Now you will understand better why I constantly repeat to you: "Watch and pray".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 25

1. The spirit of Elijah, like a heavenly bell, has awakened you to come and hear my word.
2. Your heart is anxiously wondering. What will be the delicacy that the Father gives us to taste on this day? What will today's lesson be?
3. Verily I say to you, a woman left a seriously ill man in her home to come and listen to me, to her I say, When you return to your house, the sick man will leave the bed and he himself will open the door for you to give you the good news that he has been healed, because everyone who leaves the goods of the earth to be with me will have someone to watch over what he has left, and that is Me.
4. I contemplate those who, suffering a great sorrow, have shed tears in the corner of their bedchamber, without despairing or reneging against Me, accepting their trial humbly, knowing that to reach my Kingdom it is necessary to make merits.
5. I see you all going through the different paths of the human struggle and then I have become the pilgrim who crosses your path to ask you: Where are you going? And while some answer me: In search of tranquility, others tell me: Let's go in search of bread. Then the Master comes forward to knock on the doors that you are going to knock so that your brothers receive you with charity and goodwill. That is why when you have called, you find the hearts that were of rock moved, you recognize my presence and you say to me: "Lord, is the charity that you have with us so great?"
6. The proofs that you find in your passage, were not put by chance, I have sent them to you so that you can make merits. The leaf of the tree does not move without my will and I am the same in the great as in the small works of creation, watch and pray so that you come to understand what is the fruit that you must gather from each trial so that your atonement may be shorter. Take up your cross with love and I will have you bear your restitution with patience.
7. This is the Third Time in which I come again to say to you: "Love one another", but not only among humans, but from one world to another; you must love and have charity for those who are in the spirit because they are also your brothers.
8. How far is the time when it was said to you, "He who kills with iron dies with iron." "With the rod that you measure, you will be measured." Today I say to you: Repent, truly, wash away your stains with works of charity, forgiveness and love.
9. Of all the ways I have called you to give you only one teaching. There have never been delicacies at my table that were better than others, I have offered everyone a single bread

Love one another!

and the same wine. The great as well as the outcasts have sat at my table, the wealthy as the poor, the sinners as the meek. I have received the same to those who have lived with limpidity as to those who arrive with their spirit stained. This I teach you so that on the path of your life you will never distinguish any of your brothers.

10. Be humble before those who feel superior and he who humbles himself before you considering himself smaller, make him understand that he is no less than you.

11. It is necessary to practice my Doctrine in order to understand the infinite power of love. Love is the virtue that makes sinful man my disciple. Love is the essence of eternal life.

12. There are those who ask me why do you need to speak to us in this way to lead us to the path of the evolution of the spirit? Verily I say to you, this word which you hear is the book which contains my wisdom.

13. Why have I opened this book to you? To reveal many mysteries to man; to make light in his darkness of ignorance.

14. Truly I tell you, men of power cannot do everything, nor do wise men know everything, nor do theologians really know me.

15. That is why I have come again as a teacher among humanity to enlighten your understanding so that you understand the great revelations, provided that you do not intend to reach the height of my wisdom, but penetrating my sanctuary with respect and humility. Whoever penetrates in this way will be led by Me to where my will is and will never find pain.

16. Analyze the science of these times, its fruits are bitter because men have wanted to penetrate without respect into my arcana, and how many, discovering in the least part the wonders of the Universe, have doubted that there is an Omnipotence that created everything. They are those who believe only in what they see and in what they feel, but everything that is beyond their understanding is denied by them.

17. The knowledge that is beyond your comprehension and materialism is what I have come to teach you, so that you may achieve your spiritual perfection.

18. Prepare yourselves, humanity, so that you may get rid of eating the bitter fruits that science prepares for you. I have always come to reveal to you the secret of true life.

19. In the Second Time great multitudes listened to me, thousands of sick people healed just by being touched by Me or by listening to my word of tenderness, or by being contemplated by my loving gaze. Many of them loved and recognized me, although not

Love one another!

all of them followed me, because only twelve were those who accompanied me to the end. Their names are immortal because of the example of perfection, virtue and sacrifice that they bequeathed to you, but they were not perfect when I called them, if they had been, I would not have called them to teach them.

20. I do not find righteous or perfect among you either, but you will be transformed through my teaching and you will be able to do great works. The heart of humanity is hard, but I will enlighten you on the way so that you can get ahead.

21. In the Second Time, when my apostles spread throughout the world. Peter had moments of weakness before the persecutions, the cruelty and the hardness of men, and wanting to flee Rome to save his life, he contemplated the silhouette of Jesus who, carrying the cross on his back, was advancing towards the pagan city, Peter asked his Master: "Where are you going, Lord"? To which Jesus replied, "To die again for you." Peter sobbing offered his Lord to return to the bosom of sinners to save them, even at the cost of his blood and his life, to die imitating his Master.

22. That is why I say to you: Do not expect that 1950, the year of my departure, will surprise you unprepared and weak, because if you want to get up and spread my teaching in this way, you will have to falter.

23. Then you will seek my word to strengthen you and you will not find it. Today that I am still doctrinating you, get up to practice my lessons, regenerate, take a step towards spirituality, I will encourage you with works and wonders and you will marvel at the great revelations that I will give you from Spirit to spirit. I will surprise the materialized scientists, manifesting to them the existence of the spiritual. Everything that they have denied and that exists, will be contemplated by them. Then curiosity will awaken, the ambition to probe the afterlife and that will be the moment when my emissaries and disciples will present themselves to explain everything I have revealed to you and prevent humanity from forging sects and theories around my new revelations.

24. Today is the time to listen, to meditate and if the time has come to go after the peoples and nations some of you could not do it, do not be afraid, that where you live you will be able to do a lot, let it be your children who take the good news to distant places. Remember that I have told you that the first will be the last and the last first.

25. Today the crowds arrive before my teaching; those who suffer the most, those who have been hungry and thirsty for justice, those who dream of a life of peace stay to continue listening to my word.

Love one another!

26. Among these poor, rude and simple, I am picking out those for whom I give you my word.

27. The Divine Master of all times, returns among you to communicate with humanity, in this way leading the spirit towards the new day.

28. Prepare your understanding so that you analyze my word with righteousness, I have already told you that the spiritualists will be the ones who will give a just interpretation to the lessons that in this age and in the past times your Lord has revealed to you. The one who reads in my book and analyzes what he does in the spiritual sense, that will be the one who approaches the truth.

29. In order for you to truly define this Doctrine, the sooner you will have to fight among yourselves and you will sometimes even reach confusion, but he who watches and prays in the midst of his tempest trusting in Me, he will feel that calm and peace penetrates into his spirit.

30. The unleashed winds will cause the trees to shed their vain fruits and their dry leaves, until they are free of impurities. Do you not realize that tomorrow, when you no longer hear this word, you will be left alone on the road, teaching your brothers what you learned from Me? I will always be in each one of you, the Master will prepare the way and the disciple will fulfill his mission.

31. I promised to make light in men so that everyone would know and understand the revelations of my Doctrine and this is the time when that promise has been fulfilled, this era that man did not know how to wait, because he has lost himself in a life of science from which he has made a new world and in which the spirits were anxious for my return, because they knew that for them my teaching is their freedom, their elevation and for which they will achieve peace.

32. Some have waited for this era, dwelling in the spiritual valley, others have waited for the miracle being inhabitants of this Earth. Blessed are those who knew how to wait with their lamp lit like the wise virgins of the parable.

33. Also in the Second Time the spirits anxiously awaited the arrival of the Messiah; some in the material world, others from the spiritual abodes; it is that Christ is the door, he is the key, he is the way and the spirits know it.

34. In Me, there is the power to awaken the spirit of humanity and truly I tell you, that hour is approaching and there will not be one who does not tremble at my call. Some will wake up from the materialism that had them lethargic; others from their drunkenness of

Love one another!

blood and pleasures, others will do so from the sleep of their ignorance, whose night of darkness and fanaticism has been very great.

35. The instant the spiritual light is made in humanity, prayers will flow from the spirits and they will ask their Lord what they should do to please Him and thus be able to approach His presence.

36. Analyze my word, disciples, and you will find wisdom in its essence, so that your spirit may be instructed in the Doctrine of the Father's love, because it is to your spirit that I have come to speak, to instruct, preparing him for a higher life.

37. You already know that the body is only an instrument for the spirit, proof of this is that it is mortal and transient, but the spirit is destined for eternity.

38. How ignorant of spiritual teachings do I find this humanity, and it is because they have been taught my Law and my Doctrine only as a moral that will help them and not as the path that leads their spirit to the perfect mansion.

39. The different religions have been sowing in the heart of man a false fear of spiritual knowledge, which has caused them to flee from my revelations and to sink into the darkness of ignorance, arguing that the spiritual life is an impenetrable mystery.

40. While those who claim this. All the revelations that God made to man since the beginning of humanity have been speaking to him about the spiritual life. It is true that I had not given you all my teaching, because you were not qualified to know everything until the time came, but what has been revealed by the Father until today is enough for you to have a complete knowledge of the spiritual life.

41. Beloved people: Call this time fortunate, because in it you have had the visit of your Lord and if you want to mark this great event with a date, mark it with the year 1866, which was when Elijah told you that the hour of my presence among this people was approaching. Since then, I have been preparing my disciples to follow me faithfully on this path.

42. Do you want to follow me, do you want to be one of my disciples? Come after Me with the meekness and trust with which Peter, Andrew, James and John followed me, leaving behind their loved ones, their boats and their nets to become, as I told them, fishers of men.

43. Today I come to prepare a people, who will bear witness to my truth. By whom am I going to manifest myself in the world, if not through my disciples?

Love one another!

44. I want you to meditate deeply on my word before launching yourselves on the path of fulfillment, prepare yourselves because men are strong in their convictions. Develop the same in thought, as in words and deeds, so you will have nothing to fear.

45. Yes, people, I see that you are trying to practice my teachings, to live in compliance with my Law to please me with your actions. The Master blesses you and encourages you to persevere in regeneration so that you may achieve spirituality.

46. After the departure of my word, you will do what my apostles of the Second Time did: They gathered to pray and in this way they will receive the divine light that guided them in each of their steps. By means of the spiritual prayer that is the one that I have come to teach you, they communicated with their Lord, they were encouraged by his presence and they came to understand what the will of their Master was. Now you will understand why I took them as the basis or foundation of my Church. Do you know that I want to form a new temple? Who will form the foundations of this sanctuary? I will choose the strong, the faithful in virtue, the understanding and the charitable because their examples will be worthy of imitation.

47. The arcanum of your Father is ready to overflow its inheritance into the spirit of humanity.

48. In your Nation I have fulfilled my promise to return among men, but for this reason you will not feel privileged among the rest of humanity, those who have had the grace to listen to my teachings, because the essence of my word will reach every heart in due time, saying to them: Welcome, my children, who without fatigue come to my presence to hear my word. You are the disciples drawn from the great crowds that have come to Me and your heart full of faith, firmly believing in this manifestation, receives my word and my maxims as the seed of truth.

49. You arrived with a burden of suffering and imperfections, hungry and thirsty for peace and tenderness, and the Master did not stop to contemplate your stains to sit at his table and serve you the best delicacy. You made to the Father an account of all your life and the vicissitudes of the way, you showed the nakedness of your spirit, whose garment was torn to shreds by the hurricane winds. Moved, the Father took you to the fountain where you washed your stains, gave you new and clean clothes and sitting around Him, He gave you the first lesson that was for you like an oscar, like a caress and like a drop of balm.

50. Thus I began to form in the heart of every disciple my book of wisdom and love that you should never close, because its contents do not belong only to you. In its pages there is strength for your trials and light to dispel ignorance.

Love one another!

51. I come to you, because your brothers who have the knowledge, have hidden the truth from humanity and have filled their hearts with selfishness. I do not come to sell you my love, nor my word, nor my blessings. I only hope that you will be ready to send yourselves to the regions and villages to bring the good news of my Doctrine to your brothers, because there are men all over the world who are waiting for my arrival. I want that by 1950, which is the time when I will stop communicating in this form, you will find yourselves strong to start the fight.

52. I have separated you from fanaticism and idolatry to fill your heart with the essence of my teaching so that you may rise to your Lord, giving Him a clean, spiritual and simple worship. As I have taught you, I want you to teach your brothers.

53. When the elements are unleashed, be united, disciples, and by your good works, elevation, faith and unification, I will pour out among you my wonders that will be a testimony to unbelievers that I am with you.

54. The revelations that my arcanum contains and that are reserved for you, are still a mystery because you have not made yourselves worthy of them.

55. The day is not far off when I will stop speaking to you in this way, I want you to be prepared by then, that there is not a single disciple who does not know how to pray before the Lord.

56. The trials of life are giving courage to your spirit, do not rebel or deny them because later, when the whirlwind has passed, you will cry with regret for having offended me with your distrust. Remember that I have left you weapons so that you can defend yourselves, they are: prayer and faith.

57. Pray and if the gale whipping your home should come to knock down its door, truly I tell you that the flame of your lamp, apparently weak, will not be extinguished.

58. When you see that those you have converted are turning away from the way and with contempt they throw away the bread that you had offered them, your heart is filled with pain and you come sad to the Master to deposit your cares in Him, but the Master tells you: If it is ingratitude that guides the steps of those, do not be afraid, let them go, watch and pray for them, but if they have left you because they lacked your care and examples, you will have to answer me about it.

59. If some throw away the bread and leave, others will come, pick up the crumbs and with them they will achieve peace and prosperity. Those who have gone far away will return in search of my fields, because hunger and thirst will surprise them in the desert. You who have not been sent to judge the faults of your brothers, you will receive them

Love one another!

with good will. Whoever comes in sick, you will heal him, and whoever comes in hungry, you will feed him.

60. If, despite having given them your help, they do not know you, forgive them. I will be the one to judge your cause.

61. Your spiritual past is a mystery to you, that is why I tell you to take your trials with meekness, because you are in a time of judgment and spiritual restitution.

62. The times when you came to the world to receive honors, joys, pleasures, or accumulate wealth, have passed; today you come to live in humility, to purify yourselves, to elevate yourselves with trials and to serve your Lord by being useful to your fellow men.

63. Write in your heart a book with your good deeds and he will give you peace in this life and infinite bliss in eternity.

64. If someone accumulates wealth in exchange for my word and my gifts, I say to you again as in the Second Time: "Sooner would a camel pass through the eye of a needle, than he would penetrate into the Kingdom of heaven." How meritorious it is to contemplate before Me those who yesterday enjoyed satisfactions, glories and comforts and today follow in my footsteps full of meekness and humility.

65. There are some among you whom I have tested like Job, because it is not my will that the spirits become sluggish, I want them to be diligent on the way.

66. There will come a moment for everyone when the voice of the judge will ask you not only about the word that he bequeathed to you as a Teacher, but also about what you did in the fulfillment of your mission.

67. Prepare your spiritual gifts of clairvoyance, intuition and foreboding, so that the test that corresponds to you will be made known to you figuratively and you, with your prayer, will be able to overcome it.

68. Let my word guide you, since you are convinced that I am giving it to you for your good.

69. These teachings seem new to you because you have forgotten them; but now in the Third Time I am giving them to you again. I have prepared for you, a great countryside to which I invite you so that in it you may learn to sow the seed of eternity that I am entrusting to you.

70. I come to prepare my new disciples, so that they may attain, through their faith and charity, power over diseases of the body and spirit and over the elements of creation.

Love one another!

71. Understand that it is no longer time for you to live in ignorance, today you live in the age of light, of the great revelations that my teaching offers you. Can you imagine the wisdom that you would have achieved, if from the earliest times you had practiced my lessons complying with my Law? More you have given yourself to the pleasures of the world by parking yourself on the path of your spiritual evolution. That is why today I have arrived with my new lesson, this one seems strange, incomprehensible and out of your way of living. But it will be enough for you to meditate on just one of my lectures so that you recognize the truth of my word, then you will see that the strange thing is not my Doctrine, but your way of being outside my Law.

72. Come to my countryside, remember my teaching that you have forgotten, erase all evil seed and I will show you the teaching that until today you had not contemplated. In this way I will bring you out of stagnation, out of your fanaticism, in order to make you penetrate to a true life, the one that you should have lived from the beginning of your formation.

73. Do you see how humble this word is that blooms on the lips of the spokesmen? Verily I tell you that she, in her simplicity, will bring light to men, so that they may understand my revelations that through science and theology they had not come to understand.

74. The good disciples, the persevering, the faithful, will be the ones who analyze this Doctrine. They too will be humble, but despite their simplicity they will amaze their brothers with the wisdom of their interpretations.

75. My people will not only speak of my teachings, but with their works they must teach humanity how my law is fulfilled and respected. He will know how to give without selfishness as much as he has received from his Lord and will show his zeal for the truth and purity of the treasure entrusted to him.

76. Teach your brothers with good and high deeds. Think that from here you must purify your spirit so that it is worthy of moving to another abode on its path of spiritual evolution.

77. Take from my teaching the necessary strength to move away from the obstacles that you encounter in your path; you already know that the weapon that conquers everything is love, very great will be the joy of the one who emerges triumphant in that fight and presents himself before Me as the victorious soldier after having won that battle.

78. Remember that it is I who have given you the weapon of love and that I have also taught you to fight to win the great battles. What then do you have to look for in other ways, when I am giving everything to you along the path of truth?

Love one another!

79. I have come to manifest myself through the understanding of the clumsy, I have come to open the eyes of the blind to the light of truth, so that they may purify themselves of their sins by feeling loved by their Lord. Was it not prophesied to you from the Second Time, that the day would come when every eye would behold me? He who is clean will see me and that will be his reward; he who has stains on his heart will also see me and that will be his salvation. He who opens his eyes before my light, penetrates the mystery and knows the reason for my revelations. That one, knowing my truth will walk firmly in the future.

80. Interpret my teaching justly, do not think that my Spirit enjoys seeing your sufferings on earth, or that I come to deprive you of everything that is pleasing to you in order to enjoy myself with it. I come to make you recognize and respect my laws, because they are worthy of your respect and compliance, and because obeying them will bring you happiness and eternal peace.

81. Through Jesus I taught you to give to God what is God's and to Caesar what is Caesar's, but for today's men, there is only Caesar and his Lord have nothing to offer. If you at least gave the world what was right, your sorrows in it would be less, but Caesar has dictated absurd laws to you, has made you his slaves and takes your life without giving you anything in compensation.

82. See how different my Law is, which does not enslave the body or the spirit, it only convinces you with love and guides you with gentleness; it gives you everything in exchange for nothing, it rewards you and compensates you for everything along the way.

83. Disciples: Understand and study my lessons, I want to form with you a people that will be the depository of my wisdom, because everything will be prepared for you to fulfill great missions. Do not be cowed at the first sound of alarm, know how to go to meet the one who says he is your enemy and forgive him, love him and instruct him with my teachings.

84. So I want you to be prepared for the day of my departure. You all know that 1950 is the date appointed by my will, to stop communicating by the understanding of the spokesman and as my word is always fulfilled, that day will end this communication that marked for you the beginning of the Third Time.

85. Do not try to change that date, nor do you try by any means to withhold the manifestation of my word in this form or that of the spiritual world. From now on I tell you, those who did so will no longer be illuminated by the light of the Master.

Love one another!

86. Why should you fall into such profanation, when I have announced to you and promised that after this time you will communicate with me from spirit to Spirit even though you have not been pedestals?

87. I also tell you at this moment that the prophets of this time have the duty to prepare, because they have the mission of preventing the new multitudes from the trials that await them. I will reveal great prophecies to them so that they will help you not to fall into temptation.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 26

1. Disciples: After listening to my teaching and judging your past in the light of my word, spiritually you have said: "The leaf of the tree does not move without the will of God"
2. This is how you think because you are beginning to understand that the trials that you are rushing through like a bitter chalice have been like steps that have been bringing you closer to the Tree of Life, where the Master is waiting for you to give you your inheritance.
3. When you have arrived before the manifestation of my word, you have all wondered what the cause of my return would be and when you hear my greeting that says to you: "My peace be with you", those of you who know how to recognize the value of peace, are filled with joy, while those of you who only think of acquiring material goods, with disappointment ask me inside if I have only come to offer you peace.
4. Those who think this way do not offend me, because their misunderstanding comes from their ignorance and this is precisely the darkness that I have come to fight by illuminating the spirits with the light of my Doctrine.
5. Hearts today hardened by the passions and vicissitudes that have embittered your life: Understand that you will achieve peace when you have achieved spiritual elevation.
6. Peace in the spirit speaks to you of light, of morality, of virtues. He who does not long to reach that state of elevation, does not dream of enjoying my peace, because he is still captive to the passions of matter and the false visions of happiness presented to him by the material world.
7. The one who encourages within himself a fervent desire for peace, tired of material pleasures, is the one who seeks the liberation of his spirit, eager to achieve the end for which he was created.
8. Since the beginning of humanity, there have been few who have sought peace or those who have remained in it once they have reached it, because, man only seeks it when pain has overcome him. That is why you see how after each of your inhuman, fratricidal and unjust wars, thousands of beings thirsty for peace arise, who before could not estimate, because they had not realized the value that this divine gift has.
9. You must understand that it is not in the knowledge of men where you will find tranquility, since the source from which it comes is spiritual. Gold, human wisdom, science, the power of men, have not been enough to achieve that grace that you will only

Love one another!

achieve by practicing good works, leading you in your life along the path of love that my Law points out to you.

10. It will be no wonder that men, whom humanity calls wise, when they come after my revelations and in search of my peace, take the place of infants to study the first lessons of the book of life.

11. No one knows better than Me the infinite thirst that exists among humanity. My mercy, like a ray of hope, penetrates every heart, to make it feel the proximity of the struggle through which it will achieve true peace and liberation of the spirit.

12. My teaching is the voice of the heavenly trumpet, which has been heard by the spirits to whom it has announced that the time of judgment, of the atonement and also of salvation has come.

13. Everything had been prophesied, but you preferred to wait for the events without preparing. You lacked faith, obedience to my Law of love and today you are crying your guilt.

14. The multitudes that gather to listen to my divine lessons seem to you great in their number, but how small they are if you compare them with your brothers who are lacking in my peace.

15. In these multitudes I have placed my peace; some have been able to preserve it, others, as soon as they cease to hear my word and penetrate into the routine of life, divest themselves of it. They are the ones who, when returning to the humble place where I manifest myself, ask me: Lord, why is it only when I am listening to you that I find peace, or is it that only in these places does it exist? And I answer you that if you have only found peace when listening to my Doctrine, it is because only at that moment is when you cleanse your spirit from the influence of matter and when you cross the threshold of these enclosures, you return to your life of imperfections, egoisms, passions, grudges and vices, without putting into practice the precepts of the Doctrine that you were listening to, because listening does not mean learning, and only the one who analyzes and puts into practice my Doctrine, will be the one who can truly be called my disciple, because he will always be spiritually prepared to take to his brothers the example of channeling his life in the fulfillment of my teachings.

16. In this chair you will find the knowledge of the moral responsibility that you have contracted, because you are receiving in your heart the gift of my peace, which you will have to share with your brothers.

Love one another!

17. Understand and analyze how many times I have said to you: Welcome to the humble enclosure turned into a house of peace and prayer where I manifest myself as a Teacher.

18. Through my word you have understood your mission and the restitution that weighs on your spirit. Today you recognize that in order to reach Me, it is necessary to reach the purity that makes you worthy to enter the mansion of the righteous, which is the land promised to your spirit.

19. Not everyone who listens to me is with me, because the thought of some is distant. On the other hand, there are those who are distant in matter and are present in spirit.

20. If you knock at my doors, I have also come to yours, not to ask you but to give you what you need.

21. I come to give light to your spirit because I see that he does not want to continue in darkness, he wants to rise above ignorance and the passions of matter, he wants to contemplate and understand the Father knowing the purpose of his own existence.

22. Wake up, realize the time in which you live, so that when the time comes when men rise up desecrating and erasing all worship from the human heart, they will have nothing to take away from you, because your sanctuary and your worship will be spiritual. Then your spirit will know how to communicate directly with my Divinity; that will be your liberation.

23. You live in a world transformed by human science, this is his era, this is the time of his reign.

24. A new Babel has been erected by men, a new tower of pride and vanity. From their height they defy my power and humiliate the weak. Truly I tell you, man will not come to Me by that way, not because I do not know science, since it is the light that I, the Creator, have placed in the human mind, but because of the misuse that men have made of it. I entrusted science to you as a tree that you should cultivate with love, respect and zeal so that the fruits of the best flavor, the ones that give life, would sprout from it. Do you think you have cultivated that tree well? See that their fruits have been destruction and pain, that instead of giving life they have sown death. How wrong human science is! But in spite of this, I bless it because it is the work of my children.

25. Materialism has engulfed humanity. My name has been erased from many hearts, men forget to pray, which is the spiritual way to converse with God. My Doctrine and my examples through Jesus have been forgotten and those who try to persevere in my lessons and comply with my Law, do so through idolatrous cults, looking for me through forms and images made by the hand of man. Is this how my law should be enforced?

Love one another!

26. Many have made Nature their God, deifying it as the creative source of everything that exists. But in truth I tell you that this Nature, from whose womb all the beings, the forces and the material elements that surround you have sprung, is not creative, it was conceived and formed before by the Divine Maker. It is not the cause or the why of life. Only I, your Lord, am the Beginning and the End, the Alpha and the Omega.

27. The shadow of the tree of human science has enveloped humanity, most of its fruits have poisoned it, and the time is approaching when the righteous sickle will come to cut off every unclean branch and every bad fruit.

28. When man was innocent, his state of purity made him worthy of the grace of the Lord. Science was not necessary for him to find the means of life, it was not necessary for his eyes or his intelligence to strive to penetrate the secrets of Creation, to find the light that will illuminate the path of his earthly life.

29. Nature, like a sweet mother, brought her bosom to the lips of the child to feed him, but the child grew up and seduced by the external beauty of the fruits of the tree of life, stretched out his hand, cut them and tasted them, awakening the need and the desire to know in his heart and in his whole being, the age of innocence fled and a new stage began for man, that of science, in which the spirit desired to know human life and its mysteries. There began the struggle, the experience, the development, the evolution, the restitution.

30. The child who counted his happiness in feeling the maternal caress, became the teenager who, full of curiosity and restlessness, marveled at the greatness of life that was a mystery to him, rose up on the roads eager to know. Who but Me made man feel that ideal of knowing and knowing? Everything was planned and prepared by Me to guide the steps of man on Earth, therefore at each step I found a surprise and a new wonder. There was no stumbling block, no need, no sorrow to which he could not find a solution. If man had his awakening for the world, also in his spirit, from his restlessness and foreboding arose the deep longing to know and contemplate life that is beyond material creation, beyond matter and science.

31. Thus the spiritual worship towards God was born, so that through him the spirit would be sustained and achieve high knowledge, living according to the science inspired by my Law of love.

32. Not all men have conceived me in the infinite, in the spiritual and invisible, that is why since the beginning of humanity, while some have sought me beyond everything material, others have done so through external cults. These are the ones who looked for me in the stars, in the elements and in other creatures until they came to understand that

Love one another!

whoever had formed everything they worshiped, was in infinity and It was He who they should worship.

33. From time to time humanity was evolving in its beliefs and in the knowledge of the spiritual, perfecting its worship illuminated by divine inspirations. However, still at this time many of my children only feel me through forms, rites, images and symbols. The fact is that the spirit, still distracted by traditions, is content with what little it reaches with its low elevation, but the time has come for it to restlessness before the mysteries, experiencing needs and going through trials as it had never encountered on its way; then he will wake up and get up to ask, to scrutinize as he already did when he wanted to know the why of life on Earth.

34. What are you most longing for on Earth right now? Peace, health, truth. Truly I tell you, these gifts will not be given to you by your science as you have taken it.

35. The wise question Nature and she answers every question, but behind those questions there are not always good ends, good feelings or charity. It is men who are the little and foolish ones who steal from the mother her secrets and profane her intimacy, not in order to honor her by taking from her sources the elements to do good to one another, as true brothers, but for selfish and sometimes perverse purposes.

36. All Creation speaks to you about me and its voice is of love, but how few have known how to listen and understand that language!

37. If you consider that Creation is a temple where I dwell, are you not afraid that Jesus will appear there wielding the whip and throw out the merchants and those who profane it?

38. O beloved people, analyze and understand my teaching, open your understanding and let my light penetrate into it, that light will speak in your works, although your word is humble. I am pleased that your word is clumsy, because it will be your spirit who bears witness to Me.

39. The destiny of each one of you is different, but the end of all is the same: to reach God.

40. Some of you suffer and thereby restore your faults to my Law in the past times, others you hurry the cup of bitterness, because of the wickedness of your brothers; the former are purifying themselves in the trials of life, the latter will have to hurry the same cup that they gave to drink to their fellow men, but truly I tell you that in one and the other the loving and perfect justice of your Lord is manifested.

Love one another!

41. "Love one another", fulfill my Law of love, so that the light of peace and harmony may shine in the East, which is now in the darkness and bitterness of war. Feel the pain of humanity and see how they are looking for a savior, like the lost sheep when they cry calling for their shepherd.

42. How much pain overwhelms humanity in this Age! No sooner is a child born when he begins to pour out the cup of bitterness because of his brothers. Some lose the mother before they feel the first caress, others deafen with the din of war, instead of hearing the sweet maternal cooing.

43. The paradise of the first was turned into a valley of tears and now it is only a valley of blood. That is why today that I have come to fulfill the promise that I made to my disciples, I awaken humanity from its lethargy, giving it my teachings of love to save it and I am looking for the spirits that have the destiny of rising up at this time to testify my manifestation and my word with their works. When those appointed by Me are gathered around my Law, the Earth and the stars will be moved and there will be signs in heaven, because at that moment the voice of the Lord will be heard from one end of the Earth to the other and his divine spirit, surrounded by the spirits of the righteous, the prophets and the martyrs, will judge the spiritual and material world.

44. Then they will reach their fullness the time of the Holy Spirit. So that you may make this prophecy known to your brothers, I ask you: When are you going to rise up to fulfill your mission like the disciples of this time? When are you going to make your brothers listen to you and shudder at the voice of their own conscience? When are you going to bring this word of light and love to humanity?

45. It is my will that you be unified so that in each enclosure and in each congregation the taste of your fruit may be one. Why should they taste different if they are all branches of the same vine?

46. Study, practice and stand up united so that your strength is respected. Do not allow false manifestations of my Divinity to arise within sects or religions, do not be the cause of false prophets rising up surprising the multitudes with their word.

47. Alert, seers. If you have been tested by your Father, if your own people have not known you, do not be afraid to remember that Jesus was unknown in his homeland and had to go to other lands to be believed. "No one is a prophet in his own land," he told you.

Love one another!

48. If they have doubted your gifts, hearts will come that truly believe you, some of you will penetrate into strange lands where you will find more confidence in your testimony, than in the bosom of this people.

49. To help you in your mission, the Master has given you his teaching and he never tires of doing it because he is the Word of the Father.

50. Beloved disciples: Give the healing balm to a sick person, do it with love, with true spiritual preparation, so that you can make the needy experience divine comfort.

51. On some occasions I have granted that true wonders are performed, without your preparation having made you worthy of it; but now I tell you that you should not neglect your preparation, because I will surprise you, I will touch you by not granting you what you expect, to make you understand that you do not know how to prepare to give a true work of charity.

52. Do not let it be only the sick person who, due to his pain, deserves my benefits, you must unite to his merits those of your charity and in both my grace will be manifested. Wherever you are, you must make merits so that every time you intercede for your brothers, you will be worthy to ask me for what you need, on behalf of your fellow men.

53. Preserve your spiritual and material preparation, because you do not know the moment when you need to do a work of charity and it will be very gratifying for Me to make you depositors of the balm of peace or of what your brothers need most. Understand the beauty of the mission that you have come to fulfill in your restitution, so that you may embrace your cross, with all the love of which you are capable.

54. Here in the world, you do not perceive the voice of your conscience as clear as you will hear it when you are in spirit, that is why you will often neglect the fulfillment of your mission; but think that no matter how distant the date of your departure to the afterlife is, it will always be waiting for you, and that when you open your eyes in a new world, only the light that you have achieved in your struggle will come to you and you will possess the peace to which you have been made worthy by the merits that you have achieved.

55. Do you know how I want you to get to the next abode where I am waiting for you? Full of peace, illuminated by the light of wisdom, which must shine in every clean spirit; without hesitation, without tears.

56. No one should think that when he came to this world, he was surprised by my Work giving him a mission, no, that would be to sin of ignorance, living among the light. I have

Love one another!

only come to make you recognize what you received in spirit before you were sent to earth.

57. Now, beloved disciples, if your spirit came to this because I commanded him to do so and each one of you desired and accepted it, think that you should not return to Me without having fulfilled the mission that you promised to fulfill, because otherwise, it would be very painful for your spirit.

58. Analyze my word, do not let anything or anyone prevent you from fulfilling your mission, let nothing make you renounce everything that corresponds as a reward to those who knew how to be soldiers of God in the world, apostles of his truth.

59. To help you in your restitution I am giving you my word, and his light guides you to perfection.

60. Listen to me tirelessly, learn from me. Listen to Elijah and take an example of his virtue so that you may be in imitation of him, shepherds of the portion of spirits that my will has destined for you.

61. I contemplate all of you with love and I tell you that in this age I have not come only to caress you and to give you my peace, but I come to teach you, to make you understand that you have spiritual gifts with which you must help humanity in its tribulation, to lead it to its final restitution.

62. The time of great trials has come and the spirit is still weak. Great pains and upheavals await you and that is why I approach you as a saving boat, to welcome my children helping them to evolve on the spiritual path.

63. All the spirits have become creditors to my justice; even the children in the arms of their mother have felt pain.

64. I am preparing you, disciples, to carry my Doctrine of love and peace to all nations, so that by your fulfillment you may save your brothers and sisters. Approach the humble and the great, many times you will find yourself in front of scientific men, and before them you must give proofs of spirituality. How many will be ashamed to recognize the futility of their material knowledge and will confess that what science did not do in healing and solving the problems that afflict humanity, was achieved by the love and charity of my disciples.

65. This little-known nation in the world will be lavish in blessings. Its soil will be prosperous and its coffers will be opened to send food to the nations devastated by war; the spirit of the inhabitants, inspired by my love, will send thoughts of light to those in

Love one another!

need, and when the time for preaching has come, it will take my word to quicken and heal with it those who suffer.

66. Many foreigners will come to join you in your ideas of peace and concord. Spirituality, as a beneficial seed, will spread and the truth that it preaches will be known. Then the son will know how to love me with purity and the source of grace from which all good springs will be poured out on humanity.

67. I want you to fulfill your mission at this stage, and that when you pass to the afterlife you will continue your spiritual work. Teach your brothers and sisters that a single Law full of justice governs all spirits, that all have a place in my Creation and each one is stimulated by Me in its fulfillment. Everything obeys immutable divine laws.

68. If humanity during this time of trials misjudges you and makes you responsible for the war of ideas, the destruction of nations and the lack of peace, do not be cowed or confused, remain praying and watching. Do not be afraid, if you find yourself fulfilling my Law.

69. Understand that I have allowed wars to be unleashed so that the spirit of humanity may be purified. Every nation, institution and household, are touched by my justice to expose the degree of advancement in which they are.

70. Work as I have taught you; regenerate sinners; rebuild lives, bring those who have strayed closer to Me. And when this stage has passed, the light of knowledge and experience will be in all spirits, my Doctrine will inspire men and will not make adulterations, nor misinterpretations in my Law.

71. If I sometimes call you children, it is because before my Divinity, you are still small, and before eternity your existence is very short. Don't you sometimes pin your happiness on a small thing? Don't you sometimes cry for something that shouldn't be the cause of your pain?

72. Verily I tell you, I come not only to seek the poor and the humble, but also the one who has distinguished himself in the world either by his power or his knowledge. I am calling you all to reach the purification of your spirit.

73. If in the poor I made myself felt in the little they possessed, in order to prepare and awaken them, I will touch those who have accumulated material goods so that they attend to my call. To him who is deaf to my voice I will raise him up from this world and in the spiritual valley I will show him the work, which on earth he did not know how to fulfill.

Love one another!

74. May this teaching serve as a lesson to you, accumulate merits before you leave this world, leave comfort, health and peace as a mark of your step if you do not do it, you will cry tomorrow.

75. Your heart must be strengthened to withstand the trials that await it. I have told you that you will suffer persecution and slander, that you will be blamed for the religious confusion that is about to arise; but I will watch over you and I will bring you forward.

76. Put away from your heart the horror that you might feel for those who suffer from diseases that you call disgusting and reject the repulsion that you might experience when you find yourself in front of the murderer or the one who has gone mad in vices. Hold out your hand to them, dedicate the most heartfelt phrases to them. Pray for them. Only I know what is hidden in each of these existences, only I know the causes of their fall.

77. Only I can forgive and absolve those who are persecuted and condemned by human justice.

78. I am strengthening your spirit with my word, because there is much that you have yet to experience and feel in your heart.

79. I am sensitizing your feelings lethargic by your materialism. Yesterday you did not feel the pain of others, but soon your eyes will shed tears for the suffering of your fellow men.

80. The lands abound and the farmers are scarce, be you of the farmers who learn to sow this blessed seed, do it now that you live on Earth, so that you may arrive with merit to the hereafter.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 27

1. Dear disciples, I am opening your eyes to the light of my teaching, so that you can distinguish the truth from the imposture; the light of the conscience, the sensitivity and the intuition that you possess will be the ones that will point you the good way and discover the good fruits for you.
2. From the true knowledge of my Doctrine humility will be born in you, because you will feel so small before your Creator, and yet so graced and given by Him, that you will not dare to lift your gaze to the Father, if you consider that it is impure.
3. Vanity has nested in those who, believing that they have attained complete knowledge of the truth, have come to consider themselves wise, strong, infallible, great and absolute, without realizing that they have often been confused.
4. I do not want that among this people that is just beginning to form in the light of these lessons, men will arise tomorrow who will find themselves confused by their vanity, proclaiming that they are the reincarnation of Christ, or that they are the new Messiah.
5. Those who commit such acts will be those who, believing that they have reached the understanding of all my truth, in reality go far from the path marked by Christ, which is that of humility.
6. Study the life of Jesus on earth and you will find a profound and unforgettable lesson of humility.
7. Jesus knew who he was, where He came from and to whom He had come, however He never walked in the squares or in the streets, proudly proclaiming that he was the Son of God, the Messiah, or the Savior, but with his works he gave perfect testimony of his Doctrine of love and charity. With his deeds he made it known who he was and when someone came to ask him: Are you the Christ? Jesus was concretizing to answer: You have said it.
8. That is, while men said it with their lips, He proved it with His deeds, before which all words were worthless.
9. All this you must keep in mind, O beloved people, so that once you are committed to the struggle, do not let yourselves be surprised by temptations or allow your heart to receive the reward that only corresponds to the spirit.
10. To avoid falling into this weakness, I will make this way of communicating with you have its limit, although there have been those who know how to fulfill this mission with

Love one another!

true humility, there are also those who have come to believe themselves gods in front of the crowds; but when they see that what they had yesterday they no longer possess, they will come to understand that to achieve perpetual communication with the Father, it is necessary to have humility.

11. You all know that I have indicated a day for this communication to come to an end, that date is 1950, but you will see how those who puffed up and magnified themselves with this manifestation, will not submit to the will of the Father because they will think that by losing that gift, they will return to their lives ignored by the multitudes and will cease to be exalted by the people.

12. The spokesmen will say when the hour approaches: Who will come to listen to us when the people know that the Master no longer speaks through our mouth? And the guides will say: Who will come to our precincts, on the day when they will know that the word of the Lord no longer resounds through the mouth of His elect? To some and to others from now on I tell you, that if it were the only way in which I could manifest myself to his spirit, I would never deprive you of it, but if I am going to make it cease, it is a sign that something higher and more perfect awaits you, something that you also know is the spirit-to-Spirit communication with your Father.

13. People: Form an album with my words and keep its contents in your spirit illuminated with the light of your conscience, so that you will never desecrate my Work.

14. If you have believed in my manifestation in this form, you must also believe that I am going to stop speaking to you as I have been doing so far; and if you have believed in my presence when I have taught you through the human understanding, using me as rude and imperfect beings. How can you not believe that you will be able to receive my divine inspiration from Spirit to spirit?

15. Much I have already taught you, O disciples. Do not concretely just listen to me, analyze my word with love, study it deeply now that you are in the time to do so and not after having fallen into temptation, because it will be more difficult your struggle.

16. Study my teaching so that you may interpret it justly and with its light be able to understand the meaning of life and the purpose of trials.

17. Many of those who contemplate the elements unleashed, the overflowing waters dragging regions in their furious current and men given to destroying themselves in cruel fratricidal wars, say that it is the wrath of God that is also unleashed.

Love one another!

18. I forgive those who interpret my justice in this way, the more they will understand that all the sufferings and vicissitudes that humanity suffers, comes from their disobedience to my Law.

19. There are those who say: "Lord, if we offend you so much with our imperfections, in addition to being the cause of all our hardships, why better not destroy us, why do you keep us in pain?"

20. To those who question me in this way, I say: If I did not love you, just by saying "Let it be done", I would make you disappear; but if, despite your faults, I continue to keep you, this is proof that a high destiny awaits you.

21. My designs are perfect and my love for you is infinite, therefore your imperfections will never have enough courage to vary the will of the Almighty. For a moment you turn away from the path marked by my Law, but in the end in the perfection of my justice you will find my love.

22. Humanity has always been subject to trials, in which in addition to purifying its spirit it has reached the light of experience, which at this time will help you to understand the just and perfect wise lessons that life gives you. That is why I have told you that you must fight against the darkness with your sword of light, in addition to remaining vigilant and praying so as not to fall into temptation.

23. If you want to delve deeper into the why of your trials, remember that you are in the time of the restitution of all your past faults. When you already have faith in what I am explaining to you, a sweet conformity, an infinite peace will invade your being, thinking that the only one who knows your past and who can judge it with love, is Me.

24. Behold at this time the kings in exile, the princes without hope of reigning, the rich in ruin and the powerful in the bed of sorrow. Who will know the restitution that exists in the tests to which they are subjected? But I want you all to know that with sincere repentance, with good works, with regeneration and spirituality, you will be able to shorten your restitution until you reach your liberation from pain and with it peace.

25. With these lessons I am making clear to you the teachings that you have received from the most remote times, but that men had hidden from you, preventing humanity from finding the way of salvation.

26. Do you not believe, beloved people, that if in this time you have been among the first to understand this truth, that knowledge obliges you to be the ones who bring the light to the fields of war and to the peoples without peace?

Love one another!

27. To do this, search my word, but always do it in order to reach the truth.

28. Strengthen your faith in my word, so that in the future, when you hear arguments against this Work, you will not falter.

29. You say to me: Master, what is it that we can hear against your perfect Doctrine, that is capable of endangering our faith?

30. This is what you are thinking now, beloved disciples, because you do not yet know about the storms and the coming struggle; now you are coming in peace to listen to my word, to be recreated with my lesson, but I am preparing you and making you alert, so that no one will surprise you. There are many innocents among you, many of good faith, of noble feelings, men and women without evil, who do not know the perversity and betrayals of which men are capable, and if they do not prepare, they will be easy prey for those who rise up against this Doctrine, they will be like defenseless sheep before hungry wolves.

31. It is better for you that from now on you know from Me, what you will hear tomorrow, prepare yourselves with the light of my teaching to fight, that nothing hurts you when you are attacked and they want to make you falter.

32. Do not be troubled when they tell you that the one who has spoken to you at this time has been the tempter and that it was prophesied that he would also do wonders with which he would disturb and confuse the chosen ones themselves. Verily I tell you, many of those who will thus think of my manifestation will be of those who really find themselves at the service of evil and darkness, although their lips try to assure that they are always spreading the truth.

33. Do not forget that the tree is recognized by its fruit, and I tell you: The fruit is this word that I have come to vibrate through the understandings of these spokesmen, men and women with a simple heart. By the fruit and by the spiritual advancement of those who have tasted it, humanity will recognize the tree that is Me.

34. The Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist Work will begin to spread, causing a real alarm among many who, believing that they have studied and understood the lessons they previously received from the Father, have puffed up with the knowledge of his philosophies and his sciences, without realizing the spiritual evolution that humanity has reached. They, waking up from their lethargy, will realize the way the spirit of men now thinks and feels, they will throw anathemas against what they will call "new ideas" and propagate that this movement has been provoked by the Anti-Christ. Then they will turn to the scriptures, to the prophecies and to my word that I gave you in the Second Time, to

Love one another!

try to combat my new manifestation, my new lessons and everything that I promised you and that today I am fulfilling.

35. My word will come, on the lips of my disciples and through writings, even to those who do not admit anything that is beyond the material, or that is outside their knowledge and concepts that they already have accepted, and they will call me false God for having brought you this word. But when you hear this, even if your heart feels wounded, your faith will not suffer a break, remembering with emotion that your master had already announced it to you and had strengthened you with his word to resist those trials. Instead, I tell you, although you will encounter imposture, hypocrisy, superstition, religious fanaticism and idolatry on your way, judge no one for their mistakes, teach them with my word and leave the cause to Me, who am the only one who must judge you and who knows who the false God, the false Christ, the evil apostle, the hypocritical Pharisee is.

36. It is up to you only to interpret my teaching, in the purest way, so that in your works the divine seed may bear fruit and by its essence the One who inspired it may be recognized by your brothers and sisters.

37. The heart of this people will not be barren, I know why I have called and gathered it. There will be times when many within my Work will even become confused, but at last they will be saved from the whirlwind and full of light they will rise up in search of the roads that lead to other lands, taking my Doctrine to the men of other peoples, with a divine message of spiritual fraternity and peace. They will teach that everything material has a limit, that they misused free will and that today I come to put an end to your fast career, doing my will in you; but I am not coming against you, but for the good of all mankind.

38. My approach to you at this time is not to exercise revenge, for what humanity did of Me on Calvary, proof of this is that many times after having offended me, I give you my peace in proof of love and forgiveness.

39. If my presence among you at this time coincides with the great calamities and the terrible wars that now afflict you, do not attribute to Me that cup that men drink. The sufferings are the fruit of your sins and they have not sprung from Me. If I announced to you that at the time when I would speak to you as the Holy Spirit, the pain would be unleashed among humanity, with that I did not dictate your sentence, it is that I knew that when those trials arrived, you would need me; I only announced it to you so that you would be watching and praying, waiting for my arrival.

40. It has been a long time since you signed the sentence, but I, whom you consider to be your Judge, am in reality your defender, who comes to free you from your burden, gently

Love one another!

convincing you to take the good path, so that you may obtain true freedom, which is that of the spirit.

41. You weep, people, because you feel in your repentant heart the love of the Master. They had told you that anyone who came before the Father bearing a grave sin in his spirit would not be forgiven and would have to suffer eternal condemnation; but how could you conceive my divine justice to be so monstrous? Did you not realize that through Jesus I showed that my tenderest words and my sweetest looks were for those who had sinned the most? How could I preach one teaching in the world and do the opposite in eternity?

42. There cannot be the slightest difference between Christ and the Father, since both are the same Spirit, the same love, the same wisdom that has manifested itself in three phases to humanity; I told you in the Second Time: "Whoever knows the Son knows the Father".

43. Clean you sprouted from Me and clean you will have to return, but the time of atonement will be temporary, never eternal, short or long, depending on the will that the spirit puts to achieve his salvation.

44. I find you confused, because you have taken the books in which your brothers have imprinted their errors, which for a long time you have held for the pure truth; but the days are approaching in which man will have to rectify his own dogmas, because the light of the new time will make him see the way of truth; because on this night when his spiritual life is found, the light will be made.

45. I am sending you this Doctrine to teach you to penetrate from your human existence, to the spiritual life.

46. You are still more matter than spirit and that is why for a moment you doubt the truth of this word and ask yourself: Is it really the Master who speaks to us? Then a "yes" of the spirit springs up, which fights against a "no" of matter.

47. In a limited way I manifest myself to you, so that you may listen to my word, in which I send you my divine thoughts, which come again to trace the path of your spiritual elevation.

48. I bless the one I created in my communication the same as the one who doubts. I have no preference, I love everyone equally. I manifest myself to the world not only for a few hearts, but to illuminate with light all the paths, so that men may pursue the goal of spirituality and fulfill the divine command that tells you: "Love one another".

Love one another!

49. I am the Divine Sower of love and I know the time to sow and reap the fruit. It was written that when men were at the highest height of perversity, God would again give light to the world.

50. Disciples: It is time to sow; men seek and call for war; you seek the human heart to sow peace and love in it.

51. If you are attacked, hide yourselves in the whiteness of my Doctrine. While men triumph by taking away your human existence, I will triumph by giving you eternal life.

52. The legions of good are active, they have entered into combat, but they come to save the one who is perishing. That is my divine task. Have you forgotten that I have been called the Savior of mankind? How strange is it that the Shepherd is looking for his sheep? Before you existed, I already loved you and your disobedience and also your salvation was foreseen.

53. When I manifested myself in Jesus, He said He was your King and you gave him the cross for a throne; then I taught you all the strength that love, forgiveness and meekness have. Just as I let his blood flow, so I give you my love without limitations.

54. Do you think that in this time of sorrows, I am not among you? Here I am, I have come as a spring of crystal clear water to quench the spiritual thirst that devours you. I have come to tell you: It is time for you to let your spirit evolve so that all its dormant potencies awaken, for this I have come to inspire you and explain spirituality to you.

55. Faith, thought and will are powers of the spirit. Be great and strong through these gifts and manifest them in all your works that must always be based on love.

56. You know the mission I have set for myself.

57. In eternity I am waiting for you, but you have to fight to reach Me, that is why I come to illuminate your path, so that you can follow it and always march forward.

58. Be pure in your thoughts, words and deeds, and you will be on my way; then you will come to occupy in the Kingdom of the Father, the dwelling place that I have destined for you.

59. Master your passions, leave material pleasures and think about your brothers. Look at how the blood of my children is spilled in this world, hear the sobs that escape from all the hearts that suffer. There are many nests with their dead birds, many suffering children, many crying mothers and many children without a crib.

60. Pray for them, that the fraternal feeling of some and maternal of others, may be like balm of consolation that penetrates their hearts.

Love one another!

61. Leave flashes of light to the walker who comes after you, then you will feel God in your heart and in the depths of your being, there the Father will find his best temple. Consciousness will be like the summit of the mountain from where I manifest Myself. Then man will be more spirit than matter and more clarity than shadow.

62. Just as the breeze and the sun caress you, people, caress your fellow human beings. This is the time when the needy and the needy abound. Understand that the one who asks for the favor is granting you the grace to be useful to others and to work for your salvation. He gives you the opportunity to be merciful and thereby become like your Father, because man was born to water the seed of good in the world. Understand then that whoever asks you, favors you.

63. Whoever says that he has done a favor by doing charity is lying, because he has barely fulfilled an obligation.

64. I will come to recreate with my disciples, when the sweet and vibrant notes of spiritualism escape from their harmonious concert, because all those prepared will speak with the language of the heart. Those who have not prepared will not be lost, because I am the one who knows how to wait for the fruits to ripen, but these will mourn their disobedience when they hurry the cup of bitterness.

65. I am in everyone, but some will say, "I don't feel you," others will say, "I don't see you," but everyone understands that I am in everyone and in everything created. Why do you try to see everything with your eyes and feel it with your senses? Try to see with the spirit, with the understanding and with the heart.

66. Then you will see the unknown and feel it vibrate in your whole being. When you understand when I love you, you will no longer say that your God punishes you.

67. Truly I tell you, anger does not exist in Me, because it is human weakness. You are the ones who kindle the fire of pain and then cry out to me to put it out, but it is my justice that manifests itself in you, that is why you have to put out the fire of hatred and passions, which you have ignited, with the water of virtue, with tears and even with blood.

68. In the Second Time I said to you, Birds have a nest, wild beasts have a cave, but the son of God has nowhere to lay his temple.

69. Peace I leave with you, peace I give to you, in it you will find comfort and joy. Be you in my love, as I am in your pain.

Love one another!

70. Understand that I have penetrated into your heart, without you feeling my arrival, to feel my presence you needed to be watching and when I found you, you were sleeping; that is why when you woke up, you asked strangely who it was who had arrived, who was talking to you in this way.

71. I must warn you that I have not come to surprise you with an unexpected visit, it is time that I made known to you the signs that would precede my manifestation as the Holy Spirit; but seeing, you did not look and hearing you did not listen.

72. If you search the events that have moved your world in the last century, the dates of which were written in your annals, you will understand that in truth, everything that was predicted by the Lord had faithful fulfillment.

73. Truly I tell you, during the time that my communication lasts, I will not be believed, because it will be necessary for men to cleanse their hearts and their understanding first, so that they can analyze my word.

74. To those who listen to my lessons day after day and, even though they are continually receiving proofs of my truth, doubt and deny me, I say that it is necessary for them to study the spiritual meaning of my teaching, so that they may understand its truth. In the same way I spoke to you in the Second Time when I said: It is necessary that I die so that I may be believed and that I rise on the third day, so that humanity may be convinced that I am the Son of God.

75. Those who are still far from spirituality, would like to contemplate me in the form of Jesus to say to me: Lord, I believe in You, because I have seen you; to them I say: Blessed are those who have believed without seeing, because they have given proof that thanks to their spirituality they have felt me in their heart.

76. Do you understand now why man has needed to make images that represent me? Because of his lack of preparation, because he is not sensitive to spiritual manifestations.

77. If man understood my Doctrine, he would not experience the need to sculpt or paint images and then prostrate himself before them, he will discover that there is no more perfect image of the Lord in the world than the spiritually elevated man himself, then he would try to imitate my works to get closer to his Creator.

78. John, the apostle, penetrated into the spiritual; through his ecstasies he felt the presence of the Father, before his spiritual voice he felt himself faint; but despite having contemplated figures and forms in those mirages, he did not understand that each image was only the symbol of a great book of wisdom and prophecy, but not the figure or the form of God.

Love one another!

79. The man who contemplated, the Lamb, the lion, the book, the stars, the elders, the candlesticks and when his absorbed eyes looked, they were only figures and forms existing on Earth known to man, which were taken as symbols, to represent with them profound and divine teachings, but my Divinity in all its splendor no one can contemplate, because I am infinite, I have no beginning and no end.

80. If the book of the prophecies of John has been seen by some as an impenetrable mystery and by others considered under an erroneous interpretation, it is because humanity has not yet reached the spirituality necessary to understand what is represented there and I can also tell you that it was not even understood by the prophet to whom it was inspired.

81. John heard and saw, and when he heard that he was commanded to write, he at once obeyed, but he understood that this message was for the men who would come a long time after him.

82. Today you are in this time that was prophesied to you, and this doctrine as the light of a new era, has the virtue of teaching you to read in that book that for so long was closed to your understanding. The hour is approaching in which you will come to decipher everything that for so long you looked hidden behind the veil of mystery.

83. Do you not really believe that if John had understood the meaning of the revelation he had received, instead of bequeathing you a book of figures and symbols, he would have clearly explained its contents to you? Recognize that if he had explained this revelation with complete clarity, what man of that time could have understood it and therefore believed in the truth of the prophecy?

84. It was my will that that book should remain sealed and only its existence and part of its contents should be revealed to you, so that at this time I would come to explain that revelation to you.

85. Wake up, people, take this message to humanity, so that it may receive in its spirit the light of my word in the Third Time. Forget your human miseries and exclaim: Hosanna, hosanna! because at last your spiritual evolution will allow you to understand the true meaning of the teachings that I have made known to you, and whose light will lead you to a perfect abode in eternity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 28

1. Disciples: The time is approaching when your brothers will come before you eager to question you, asking you for the testimony of the revelation that I am giving you in the Third Time to enlighten their understanding. When this is the case, do not deny me by hiding from you, if at this stage of my manifestation I am teaching you with so much love, it is precisely to teach you to transmit my teachings, every time you are questioned.
2. I have allowed you to begin to practice my Doctrine, in order that you may develop your spiritual gifts and faculties, so that when the time comes for the preaching of my word among humanity, your lips will not be babbling and your understanding will not be clumsy, to manifest my truth.
3. Your mission is to imitate your Divine Master in his passage through the Earth, remember that when I appeared in homes, I always left a message of peace in everyone, healed the sick, comforted the sad with the divine power that love possesses.
4. I never stopped entering a home because I was not going to be believed in it; I knew that when I left that place the hearts of its inhabitants would be overflowing with joy, because without knowing it, their spirit had appeared through my teaching, to the Kingdom of Heaven.
5. Sometimes I went to the hearts, at others, they sought me; but in all cases my love was the bread of eternal life, which I gave them in the essence of my word.
6. On some occasions when I retired to the solitude of some valley, I remained alone only for a few moments, because the crowds, eager to listen to me, approached their Master in search of the infinite sweetness of his gaze. I received them, pouring into those men, women and children the tenderness of my infinite charity, knowing that in every creature there was a spirit whom I had come to seek in the world. Then I spoke to them of the Kingdom of Heaven, which is the true homeland of the spirit, so that with my word they might calm their anxieties and be strengthened with the hope of attaining eternal life. There were times when hidden among the crowd, there was someone who had the intention of shouting denying my truth, assuring that I was a false prophet; but my word surprised him before he had had time to open his lips. Other times I allowed some blasphemer to insult me, to prove to the crowd that the Master was not upset by offenses, thus giving them an example of humility and love.
7. There were some who, ashamed of my meekness, left at once, repenting of having offended with their doubts those who were preaching the truth with their works, and as soon as the opportunity presented itself, they came to Me, followed me along the roads,

Love one another!

weeping, moved by my word, without even daring to speak to ask forgiveness for the offenses that they had previously inferred from me. I would call them, caress them with my word and grant them some grace.

8. These same paths are the ones that you are now traveling, O beloved people, they are paths that have been prepared with my examples of love and that are now waiting for you, disciples of the Holy Spirit, so that with my word and your example you may bring redemption to humanity.

9. Do not forget that weeds and weeds will only be destroyed with the works of love and charity that I taught you through Jesus.

10. You will find the roads full of stones, the fields covered with nettles, but your spirit, guided by Elijah and strengthened in faith, with the desire to bring the balm of love to those who suffer, will bathe the path of those who live in darkness with the light of truth, will not feel the thorns of the road or the pain that doubt and misunderstanding could cause.

11. Walk on this path and the greater the number of hearts in whom you pour out charity, the greater will be your intuition and the deeper and more constant your faith in the works that I will manifest through you.

12. If before starting your mission it seemed impossible or difficult to fulfill, later it will seem easier and easier, with which you will verify your spiritual advancement.

13. This is the time in which I will make incarnate on Earth all the spirits with whom I will form my beloved people, so that with their works of love and charity, they may give humanity the testimony of true wisdom about the spiritual life.

14. You who were appointed to fulfill this mission and who have the knowledge and certainty of belonging to my people, rejoice in this revelation, but do not be cowed by the coming struggle, because in truth I tell you, soldiers who must fight for the truth, should not be afraid of the adversaries that humanity presents to them.

15. To all of you who feel in your spirit the longing for spirituality, for freedom, to rise up to Me, along the path of love, charity and justice, I declare you belong to my people and you will be soldiers of the truth; but to achieve this you need to watch and pray fighting against your weaknesses, so that the testimony you give of my Doctrine may be true.

16. I also tell you that everyone who wishes to belong to my people will be received and loved by them, when he testifies with his thoughts and deeds that the ideal of love is the light that illuminates the path of his life.

Love one another!

17. In order that you may better understand my lesson, listen to my parable.

18. "Two walkers were passing slowly through a vast desert, their feet were sore from the burning sands. They were heading towards a distant city, only the hope of reaching their destination encouraged them in their hard day, bread and water were running out. The younger of the two began to faint and begged his companion to continue the journey alone, because the forces were abandoning him.

19. The elderly walker tried to revive the young man, telling him that perhaps they would soon find an oasis where to repair the lost strength, but he would not revive. He thought not to abandon him in that solitude and despite also being fatigued, he threw the surrendered companion on his back and laboriously continued the walk.

20. When the young man had already rested, considering the fatigue it caused to the one who carried him on his shoulders, he let go of his neck, took him by the hand and so they continued on their way.

21. Immense faith encouraged the heart of the elderly traveler, which gave him strength to overcome his fatigue. As he had sensed, the oasis appeared on the horizon under whose shadow the freshness of a spring awaited them. At last they came to him and drank of that fortifying water until they were full. They slept with restful sleep and when they woke up they felt that tiredness had disappeared, they also did not experience hunger or thirst, they felt peace in their heart and strength to reach the city they were looking for. They would not have wanted to leave that place, but it was necessary to continue the journey. They filled their amphorae with that crystal clear and pure water and resumed their journey.

22. The elderly traveler who had been the support of the young man, said: Let's take the water we carry with measure, it is possible that we will find on the way some pilgrims overcome by fatigue dying of thirst or sick and it will be necessary to offer them the one we carry. The young man protested that it would not be wise to give what might not even be enough for them; that in such a case, since it had cost them so much effort to get that precious element, they could sell it at any price they wanted.

23. Not being satisfied with this answer, the old man replied, saying that if they wanted to have peace in their spirit, they should share the water with those in need.

24. Upset, the young man said that he preferred to consume the water from his amphora alone rather than share it with someone he met on his way.

25. Again the old man's foreboding was fulfilled again, because they saw ahead of them a caravan made up of men, women and children, who lost in the desert was about to succumb. The good old man hurried over to those people to whom he gave them to drink.

Love one another!

The walkers immediately felt strengthened, the sick opened their eyes to thank that traveler and the children stopped crying with thirst. The caravan got up and continued its journey.

26. There was peace in the heart of the generous wayfarer, while the other, looking at his empty amphora, in alarm told his companion to return in search of the spring to recover the water they had consumed.

27. We must not return, said the good wayfarer, if we have faith, we will find new oases ahead. But the young man hesitated, was afraid and preferred to say goodbye to his companion right there, to return in search of the spring with the obsession of death in his heart. At last he arrived panting and fatigued, but satisfied he drank his fill, forgetting the companion he let go alone, as well as the city he had renounced, deciding to stay to live in the desert.

28. It did not take long for a caravan composed of surrendered and thirsty men and women to pass near there; they approached anxiously to drink from the waters of that spring, but suddenly they saw a man appear who forbade them to drink and rest if they did not repay those benefits. He was the young wayfarer who had taken over the oasis, becoming lord of the desert.

29. Those men listened to him with sadness, because they were poor and could not buy that precious treasure that would quench their thirst. At last, divesting themselves of the little they had with them, they bought some water to quench their desperate thirst and continued on their way.

30. Soon that man became from lord to king, because those who passed by were not always poor, there were also powerful people who could give their fortune for a glass of water.

31. This man did not return to remember the city that was beyond the desert and even less the brotherly companion who had carried him on his shoulders, saving him from perishing in that solitude.

32. One day he saw a caravan coming that was surely heading to the big city, but with surprise he observed that those men, women and children, came walking full of strength and joy, singing a hymn. This man did not understand what he was looking at and his surprise was greater when he saw that the one who had been his traveling companion was marching at the front of the caravan.

33. The caravan stopped in front of the oasis, while the two men in front of each other looked at each other in amazement; at last the one who lived in the oasis asked the one

Love one another!

who had been his companion: Tell me, How is it possible that there are those who pass through this desert without feeling thirsty or experiencing fatigue? It is that inside he thought what would become of him the day when no one came to ask for water or shelter.

34. The good wayfarer said to his companion: I came to the great city, but not only on the way I found sick, but thirsty, lost, tired and I revived them all with the faith that animates me, and so from oasis to oasis we arrived one day at the gates of the great city, there I was called by the Lord of that Kingdom, who seeing that he knew the desert and that he had mercy on travelers, gave me the mission to return to be a guide and counselor in the painful journey of the walkers, and here you have me driving one more of the caravans that i have to take to the big city. And you, what are you doing here? He asked the one who had stayed at the oasis. He was embarrassed, he fell silent. Then the good traveler said to him: I know that you have made this oasis yours, that you sell its waters and that you charge for the shade, these goods are not yours, they were put in the desert by a divine power so that whoever needed them could take them. Do you see these crowds? They do not need the oasis because they do not feel thirsty, nor are they fatigued, it is enough for me to transmit to them the message that the Lord of the great city sends them through me, so that they rise up, finding in each step strength for the ideal they have to reach that Kingdom.

35. Leave the spring to the thirsty, so that in it those who suffer the rigors of the desert may find rest and quench their thirst, your pride and egoism have blinded you, but what good has it done you to be the owner of this small oasis, if you live in this solitude and have deprived yourself of knowing the great city that together we were looking for? Have you forgotten that ideal that was both of you?

36. That man, listening in silence to the one who was a faithful and self-sacrificing companion, burst into tears because he felt regret for his mistakes, and tearing off his false finery, he went in search of the starting point that was where the desert began, to follow the path that would lead him to the great city; but now he was marching illuminated his path by a new light, that of faith and love for his fellow men."

37. I am the Lord of the great city and Elijah, the elder of my parable, is the "voice of one crying in the wilderness", he is the one who manifests himself among you again, in fulfillment of the revelation that I gave you, in the transfiguration of Mount Tabor.

38. It is He who guides you in the Third Time to the great city, where I am waiting for you to give you the eternal reward of my love.

39. Follow Elijah, O beloved people! and everything will change in your life; in your worship and ideals, everything will be transformed.

Love one another!

40. Did you think that your imperfect worship would be eternal? No, disciples; tomorrow, when your spirit contemplates the great city on the horizon, he will say as his Lord: "My Kingdom is not of this world."

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Libro de la Vida Verdadera

(The Book of True Life)

Book II

Teachings 29-55

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 29

1. Disciples, I am among you again, but since the way of communicating is new, you doubt without understanding that you should not stop at the forms, because then you will not find where the truth is.
2. The means by which I manifest myself at this time is man; this is the reason why you doubt my communication. My message is in the essence of the word poured from the lips of the spokesman.
3. Today you doubt again, do you want me to come as in the past times? Remember that you also doubted then.
4. I am not speaking to you through the sage or the philosopher, because then you would not have attributed the word to Me, but to him. Instead, I have come to manifest myself through the humble, the ignorant and clumsy, so that comparing the insignificance and littleness of his matter with the greatness and wisdom of the word that flows out of his mouth, you will come to understand that only the Lord can speak to you like this.
5. There are also those who, in their doubt, wonder if he is really the Master? Will I be on the right track? Is this not the work of temptation? And when you ask yourselves this, you hear my sweet word that says to you: Have you felt peace on this path? Have you been comforted and healed of your illnesses? Have you regenerated? Then you confess to your conscience and say, "Yes, all this I have contemplated and received."
6. It is not yet the time for all of you to believe. Times, trials and events will awaken men and tomorrow they will say: Truly, the one who was and spoke to us was the Divine Teacher.
7. I come to reveal to you many mysteries of the spirit so that you may know each other and in this way know your Father better.
8. Men who study God, disagree. Who are in the truth? Scientists contradict each other. Who is right? Religion and science have always been in conflict, without men understanding that the spiritual and the material live in perfect harmony and that with it they form the true Work of the Creator. One and the other have a different mission among humanity, but they should imitate the Divine Work, harmonizing with each other, like all beings of Creation.
9. How many anathemas religion has hurled at science and how many times science has denied religion the existence of spiritual life! Religion, based on the evils that science has

Love one another!

brought to humanity and science taking as a weapon the fanaticism and superstitions that the ministers of religions have instilled in humanity.

10. Verily I tell you, some lack to know the truth that nature contains and others lack to properly interpret my Law.

11. I am the King of peace; I have drawn my sword and I come in time of war to destroy all sin and darkness. Those who follow me, do not be afraid if they are unknown by their parents or by their children, that my love will compensate them in their struggle.

12. Already in the Second Time they did not know each other because while some went to listen to Jesus, others denied him.

13. My new soldiers will have to rise up to preach this good news with their works and examples among humanity that has forgotten my truth. Today I only find my word in dusty books. Mankind has strayed from the true path and has become familiar with sin, vice and debauchery. Sin no longer repulses him, crime no longer horrifies him, adultery no longer surprises him.

14. Here is my word, humanity, limited so that you can understand it, but if you want proofs of my presence, I have already given you proofs, and I will give you even more, but do not cry or rock your hair when they appear.

15. In the Second Time, one day Jesus was walking followed by some of his disciples. They had ascended a mountain and while the Master was marveling at those men with his words, suddenly they beheld transfigured the body of their Lord, who was floating in space, having on his right hand the spirit of Moses and on his left that of Elijah.

16. Before that supernatural sight, the disciples fell to the ground, blinded by the divine light; but then, calming down, they proposed to their Teacher to place on their shoulders the purple robe of kings, as well as on Moses and Elijah. Then they heard a voice coming down from the infinite, which said, "This is my beloved Son in whom I have placed my pleasures, listen to Him."

17. Great fear seized the disciples when they heard that voice, and when they looked up, they saw only the Master, who said to them, "Do not be afraid or tell anyone this vision until I have risen from the dead." Then they asked their Lord, "Why do the scribes say that Elijah must come first?" And Jesus answered them, "Truly, Elijah will come first and restore all things, but I tell you, Elijah has already come and they did not know him, but they did in him as they pleased. Then the disciples understood that he spoke to them about John the Baptist."

Love one another!

18. In this age, how many times before your eyes have I made the matter through which I communicate disappear, in order to allow you to contemplate me in the human form with which humanity knew Jesus, and yet you have not fallen prostrate before the new transfiguration.

19. My work is the spiritual Mountain to which I invite you to ascend by paths of love, charity and humility. It is the new Mount Tabor, where the past, the present and the future merge into one and where law, love and wisdom unite in a single essence.

20. Moses, Jesus and Elijah, this is the path that the Lord has traced to man to help him rise to the Kingdom of peace, light and perfection.

21. Feel in your life the presence of the messengers of the Lord. None of them have died, they all live to light the way of men who have been lost, helping them to rise from their falls, strengthening them, so that with love they surrender to fulfillment in the trials of their restitution.

22. Know the work that Moses, by the inspiration of the Lord, accomplished on earth. Analyze the teaching of Jesus, through whom the Divine Word spoke, and seek the spiritual meaning of my new revelation, of which this was represented by Elijah.

23. When you come to a complete knowledge of these divine revelations, make a book that is divided into three parts and you will find that the first speaks of the Law, the second of love and the third of wisdom. Then you will understand, that it is the law that leads, love elevates and wisdom perfects. You will finally understand that these revelations have been delivered to you in perfect order illuminating human life. That the lesson of love was given to you when you already had a broad knowledge of justice and that wisdom will also come to you when you live in harmony with the teachings that love contains.

24. It is through man that the Lord has always spoken to humanity, because between the Divine Being and the human being, there is your spirit who interprets the heavenly message, who perceives and senses the eternal.

25. Moses, Jesus and Elijah represent the three phases in which I have manifested myself to you. The arm of Moses who held the tablet of the law and pointed out the way to the promised land; the lips of Jesus who pronounced the divine word and Elijah who, with his spiritual manifestations, opened the doors that lead you to infinity and to the knowledge of what you call mystery.

26. I am conversing with you, speaking to your heart, while you have to listen to me through the human mouthpiece, I listen to you when you speak to me in the most intimate of your being.

Love one another!

27. I am Christ, who has been persecuted, blasphemed and made a prisoner in this world. I come to you after what you did to me in the Second Time in Jesus, to give you once again, proof that I have forgiven you and that I love you.

28. Naked you took me to the cross and so I return among you, because my Spirit my truth I do not hide from your eyes behind the garment of hypocrisy or of lies; but in order that you may look at me, first you have to cleanse your heart.

29. You would like to contemplate me in all my greatness and the Master would like to show himself to his disciples in this way, but I always find you taking the first steps and I have to limit myself until I can be understood by you.

30. What would happen if you suddenly beheld my light in all its splendor? You'd be blinded. What if you listened to my voice in all its power? You would lose your reason. If in the speaker through whom I communicate, I discharged all my power, what would become of him? Their matter would disappear.

31. Therefore, accept that the Father limits himself to be understood, felt and contemplated by men, because even within this limitation, He is perfect, wise and infinite. Many of you would like me to perform material miracles, to believe that it is I who manifests myself, so you did in the First Time, when Moses called the people to take them through the desert to the promised land. Many of you demanded that he do powerful works in order to believe that he was the messenger of God and therefore follow him.

32. Moses had given sufficient proofs that the true God was with him, but the people wanted more testimonies and the messenger, taking the crowds to the slopes of Mount Sinai, invoked the power of the Lord and the Lord listening to him, granted him great trials and wonders.

33. If the people were thirsty, I manifested my power in it by the faith of Moses, causing water to flow from the rock. In the famine of the people, I showed my presence before the prayer of the one who was leading Israel, sending the manna to him.

34. The people wanted to hear and see the One whom Moses heard and contemplated through his faith and I manifested myself to the people in the cloud and made them listen for hours and hours to my voice, but it was so powerful that men felt dying of fear; their body trembled and their spirit trembled before that voice of justice. Then the people begged Moses to pray to the Lord that he would no longer speak to his people, because they could not hear him. He recognized that he was still too small to be able to communicate directly with the Eternal.

35. At the time when Christ dwelt in Jesus among mankind, men, contemplating him, were saying: How should the son of the carpenter and Mary be the promised Messiah, the

Love one another!

one whom the prophets announced and the patriarchs hoped for? How can this humble man be the Son of God, the liberator? But the Master spoke and his word made those who came to Him in good faith tremble, and even the unbelievers. At every step the mobs demanded a miracle from Jesus and He did it. The blind man arrived and, to the amazement of the Pharisees, the Master gave him his sight just by touching him. In the same way he gave movement to the paralytic, the leper was cleansed of his evil, the possessed freed, the adulteress converted with a word and the dead rose at his voice.

36. Whatever men asked in order to believe and recognize me, I granted them, because it was in Me to give them whatever they asked, since the Divine Spirit was hidden in Jesus to manifest himself and enforce the Law.

37. When Jesus was on the cross, there was no spirit that did not feel shaken by the voice of love and justice of the one who died naked as the very truth that he gave in his word. Those who have analyzed the life of Jesus, have recognized that neither before nor after Him, there has been anyone who carries out a work like his, because it was a divine work that with his example will save humanity.

38. I came meekly to the sacrifice, because I knew that my blood would convert and save you. I spoke with love and I forgave you until the last moment because I came to bring you a sublime teaching and to trace the way for you with perfect examples towards eternity.

39. Humanity wanted to make me desist from my purpose looking for the fragility of the flesh and I did not desist. Men wanted to blaspheme me and I did not blaspheme. The more the mobs offended me, the more pity and love I had from them and the more they wounded my body, the more blood flowed from it to give life to the dead to faith.

40. That blood is the symbol of the love with which I traced the path to the human spirit. I left my word of faith and hope to those hungry for justice and the treasure of my revelations to the poor in spirit.

41. Until time passed, humanity realized who had been in the world; then, the Work of Jesus was considered perfect and divine, recognized as superhuman. How many tears of repentance! How much remorse in the spirits!

42. At this time I appear before you spiritually on the mountain of perfection, having as in the gaze of those disciples, Moses and Elijah by my side, the three messengers who have traced to men the way of the spirit through the fulfillment of the law.

43. Moses presented to humanity the Law engraved in stone, Jesus on the cross culminated his law of love and Elijah at this time, like a divine ray, came to enlighten

Love one another!

every spirit with wisdom. Each messenger has had his time to make humanity understand the divine message, revelations and prophecies.

44. Moses was saved from the waters so that by becoming a man, he would set his people free and deliver the Law of God to them.

45. The Word became man, to say to humanity by his example: "I am the Way, the Truth and the Life". Mary, the virgin mother was the blessed ladder by which Christ descended among men. Mary, the holy and sweet mother of Jesus, sustained with her womb the one who was later to sustain every spirit with the divine bread of her word.

46. Everything that Christ said and I taught with his works was a law that came to confirm that, through Moses, had received; but not all was said, not everything was revealed, it was Elijah, and in compliance with the prophecies, and to my word, come to prepare my arrival, to do this is expressed through the human understanding, by means of its beam of light, to enlighten the spirits, hearts and minds; to make you understand what has already been revealed, and prepare men for the new revelations and explanations, in this word, I would rely on.

47. Who in 1866 had heard the first manifestations, heard those words, saying: "I am Elijah the prophet from the First Time, the transfiguration on mount Tabor, prepare yourselves, because the Seven Seals are given to know and the doors of the mystery you are open to that you can contemplate the way of your salvation."

48. At this moment I have also been contemplated together with Moses and Elijah, by the spiritual gaze of those who have developed that precious gift. Some of you are amazed and others repentant at this transfiguration, but this light and this grace will be poured out throughout the world.

49. Moses: Look at your people, they are the same ones you drove through the desert in pursuit of the promised land. Scattered and wandering he goes through the world; while some have understood that the land of promise is in my bosom and it is reached by the love that my word teaches, others have taken over the world as if it were their last abode and their only possession. They did not believe in the Messiah, nor have they felt the presence of the Holy Spirit. Return to them in spirit and again point out to them the way to the promised land, to the heavenly homeland, but if they did not believe you, let the sun go down, the moon lose its light and the earth tremble, because this people will wake up and will never be lost again!

50. My charity is with humanity. In every dawn I propose peace to men, but they have not wanted my love. They have created war and they themselves do justice, so the weeds will

Love one another!

be cut down and everything unclean will be washed away in the waters of love and regeneration.

51. After death, the resurrection to true life will come; after war, peace will be made, and after chaos, light will shine in consciences, because I am the light of the world.

52. The year 1950 will come and by then many spokesmen will transmit my word. In other nations they will listen to me, but on the last day of my manifestation, the spiritual valley will have its gaze on you: the spirits of the inhabitants of the earth, those of your fathers, and they will be present, the patriarchs and the righteous. Blessed are those who are obedient to my Law, for they will be judged like the sheep of the Divine Shepherd, but woe to the disobedient, for they will be judged like goats!

53. Elias, you are the light. In this time, which is yours, it has been revealed to humanity that it is not three laws that have been handed over to it, but only one explained in three times, which is condensed into two precepts: To love God above all creation and to love one another! Today I manifest myself to remind my people of past teachings and also to announce to them my new revelations.

54. On this day when you have remembered the moment when Elijah opened the Third Time for humanity by communicating through the understanding of man, feel the love of your Master, put aside your bitterness and affirm your steps on the path of salvation.

55. Live in harmony with my revelations of the Three Times, and eternally turn your existence into an inexhaustible flow of justice, love and wisdom.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 30

1. In the teachings that I am giving you, I have called you the people of Israel or the Seed of Jacob, and as you understand my lessons, you have realized that spiritually you belong to the lineage of that ancient people, chosen among the nations of the Earth, to fulfill the mission of transmitting my revelations to humanity.
2. The seed that I entrusted to Jacob, is in the spirit and not in the matter as men have falsely supposed, because I tell you that if the inheritance that the first patriarchs bequeathed to Israel, had been material, it would still be giving prophets, emissaries and enlightened; instead, see that that people carries with them chains of spiritual and material misery, knowing that they can no longer wait for the arrival of a Messiah, because they have understood that the One who was promised to them was in the bosom of his people and was not recognized.
3. The spirit of Israel for the race is asleep, lethargic in a dream that has lasted for centuries and cannot look at the truth, because he has lived only for the joys of the world, hoping to reach here his Promised Land his judgment and his glory. But you do not think that his dream will be eternal, no, now that misery, pain and humiliation like a new cup of bitterness has been drunk by that people, his spirit begins to awaken, orienting himself with meditation, and in it he finds that all the prophecies and signs that announced the arrival of the Messiah, were faithfully fulfilled in Christ.
4. His awakening in the most complete form is not far off, his spiritual dawn is already approaching; but first he will contemplate the destruction of the materialism of humanity because of his ambitions, his egoism and his low passions.
5. When that people are convinced that the kingdom of true peace and grace is not found on earth, then they will look to Christ, to the repudiated, to the unknown, to tell him: “Master, you were right, freedom is only found in those who love spirituality, because those of us who have aspired to material goods, have only achieved with it, to be slaves.”
6. When this confession rises to Me from those hearts, I will cause my new prophets to arise among them, who will help them prepare on the path of spirituality, which will be that of their liberation. Do not be surprised that those stationed in their evolution for centuries, in a short time manage to travel the path that others who have preceded them have taken so long to reach and still manage to surpass them. Do not forget that many of them have spirits that were sent to the earth from the earliest times, and that once their restitution is complete, they will take their place among those chosen by the Lord, to bring light to their brothers of all nations.

Love one another!

7. When they are in the same way those that bear the name of Israel because of their race, that they are by the spirit, one and the other will join, recognizing that both are part of that blessed seed that was born with the prophets, the patriarchs of the First Time and that was watered with the blood of the Redeemer, to get to flourish in this era of light in me you are listening to. Now you have me in Spirit, although sometimes you doubt it, saying: How can I believe that the Master communicates with us using such an imperfect and so humble means? But this is not the first time that you have doubted my presence among you, even in the Second Time the men said, How can the expected Messiah be the carpenter's son?

8. My children, in my high designs you cannot penetrate, but now that I come to clarify the mysteries that you have not understood, open your mind and your heart, so that you may know the reason for many divine manifestations, to the point that it is good for your Lord to reveal to you.

9. In the Second Time, when among my disciples or among the mobs that followed me, someone asked if perhaps I would return among you, I had no reason to hide it and I declared to them that my return would be in a time of great trials for humanity, which would be preceded by great events and upheavals in the different orders of your life.

10. That promise I made to you, I have fulfilled, because none of the precursor signs has been missing, as well as none of the announced events; however, humanity, given over to its spiritual lethargy, has let the signs of my presence among men go unnoticed.

11. No one expected me, I found your heart cold, the lamp of love turned off, you were sleeping the dream of several centuries. Only a few woke up to the call of the emissary of the Lord, who came to you to announce that I was knocking at the doors of your heart.

12. My first communication took place one night while humanity was sleeping, just like the one in which I became a man to live among you. If few were those who received me on that occasion, even fewer were those who accompanied me in my new manifestation. But do not take my words as a reproach, because it is not: I am the perfect love that eternally quickens you.

13. I have come to trace you the path that will lead you to your salvation, in the midst of this wide sea of evil; but the months and even the years have passed since the instant of my first communication and since then, one by one the walkers have approached in search of the presence of the Master, and today there are not a few who are present in my manifestations, now they form multitudes.

14. Do not believe that all who come to listen to me, are convinced of this truth, do not, while to some this work is the greatest thing that encourages your heart, for others it is

Love one another!

something that they can't conceive and then judge, analyze, investigate, and not finding the truth in the way that they want it, ask me for evidence to believe, as did Thomas. Then I said to them: do not test me, I am giving you enough proofs of my presence, of my truth and of my love; but they insist on their request saying: "If the Master in the Second Time, already being in Spirit, materialized before Thomas, to prove his faith, why now do we not please the unbelievers by materializing before us, even if only for an instant?"

15. Yes, my children, you would be right to ask me for proof, if your smallness were real and your ignorance certain; but you carry an evolved spirit that does not need material proof to believe: what you must do is dematerialize and thus you will realize that you are qualified to understand my new lessons and that it is not necessary for Me to materialize my presence.

16. By the essence of my word, believe in Me, it is clear and will not lead you into confusion. Remember what I told you from that time on: the tree is recognized by its fruit. Now I tell you, my word will be recognized by its essence.

17. Many times men have asked why Jesus even after he was crucified was left to see of Magdalena the sinner, and after he visited his disciples, and instead ignores the fact that He had visited his Mother, to which I say, that it was not necessary for me to come to Mary, in the same way that you would use with those, because the communication between Christ and Mary was constant from before the world was.

18. Through Jesus I manifested myself to humanity, to save sinners and let myself be contemplated by them after the crucifixion, to revive the faith of those who needed me; but truly I tell you that Mary, my sweet Mother as a man, had no stain to wash away, nor could she lack faith, because She knew who Christ was even before she offered him her maternal womb.

19. It was not necessary for me to humanize my Spirit in order to visit Her who, with the same purity and meekness with which she received me into her bosom, with that same she returned me to the Kingdom from whence I arrived. But who could have known the way in which I spoke to her in her solitude and the divine caress with which my Spirit enveloped her?

20. This is how I give an answer to those who have asked me this question, thinking many times that Jesus' first visit must have been for his Mother.

21. How different the way I manifested myself to Mary must have been from the one I used to make myself feel for Magdalene and my disciples.

Love one another!

22. Mary felt me in her spirit. Mary did not mourn for Me, she did not mourn the death of Jesus, her pain was for all humanity, whom she received at the foot of her Son's cross, as a divine present from the Eternal, and for whom she offered the purity of her body and blood, so that the Word might become man.

23. In contrast, when I was on the road to Emmaus to some of my disciples, seeing me not discovered in the wayfarer to his Master, until I hear my divine word; and when Thomas saw me, did you show him the wound in my side, to be convinced that the One to whom he believed dead, in reality he lived. For that is why I have come, to cause some to be born and others to be raised to the faith.

24. Today I have not only wanted to reveal my message to you, but I have also come to show you the best way to make it known.

25. While the time of my preaching has lasted, I have helped your spirit in its evolution, removing roughnesses, sweetening characters, awakening the disciples to give their hearts to charity, to the fulfillment of my commandment that I repeated so much to you when I told you: "Love one another". And although the time that you wake up to spread my word, has not yet come, because you have not reached the proper preparation, I have granted you all those who are drinking from this fountain of health, morals, and life, they start to practice my divine teachings, to prepare, to grow stronger for the future fight, for their good works to convince new hearts, that later will be also labriegos and new sowers in the land of the Lord.

26. Today I contemplate that while some sin as fearful and discreet, others instead show ostentatious and I do not want you to touch any of those extremes. I do not want the fear of the judgments of your fellow men to cause you to hide, because by doing so you would demonstrate that you lack confidence in my teaching, and if you do not have faith in the power that contains the seed that you are going to deliver, what will be the harvest of your sowing?

27. Be afraid, yes, that your bad behavior will affect you before your brothers, but while you are carrying limpidity in your life, rise up with dignity and preach my word, making my teaching known to your fellow men.

28. Do not flaunt your gifts and knowledge of the truth that you carry. I tell you, if you did that, you would expose yourselves to great trials by your brothers.

29. I have not given my word to you to proclaim in the streets and squares; it is true that Jesus did so, but He knew how to answer any question and put to the test those who tried to prove it.

Love one another!

30. You are small and weak, therefore you should not defy the wrath of your brothers. Do not try to attract attention, think that you have nothing in particular; do not try to prove to humanity that everyone is wrong and that only you know the truth, because that way you will achieve nothing good in your life.

31. If you want to evolve spiritually and morally, do not judge the defects of your brothers, so as not to fall into the same error, correct your imperfections; humbly pray to your Master so that you may be inspired by his meekness and remember his advice that you should never publish your good works, that your left hand should never find out what the right had done.

32. I also tell you that it is not necessary to go out to find multitudes to tell them about my doctrine, because my charity will put those in need of your help in your path; but if there are moments when, complying with my law, you feel the need to do a work of charity and you do not have anyone in need near you, do not despair or doubt my word, that will be the precise hour in which you should pray for your absent brothers, those who will receive my charity if you truly have faith.

33. Do not aspire to know more than your brothers, know that you all acquire knowledge according to your evolution, if I granted you my light without you having merits, you would magnify yourselves and you would be lost in your vanity, and your wisdom would be false.

34. I want you to be humble, but in order to be humble before Me, you must also manifest it before your fellow men.

35. Disciples: Love and wisdom are never separate, the one is part of the other. How is it that there are those who try to separate these two virtues? Both are the key that opens the doors of the sanctuary that will allow you to reach the complete knowledge of my doctrine.

36. I said, do you want to have a lot of friends? So use kindness, tenderness, tolerance and mercy, because only with the help of these virtues, your spirit will be able to shine on the path of your fellow human beings, since they are all direct expressions of love. Because, the spirit carries in its innermost essence love, since it is a divine spark and God is love.

37. With my teaching I come to model you spiritually, so that you may attend the spiritual banquet where you will be able to savor the delicacies of wisdom and perfect love.

38. Know that your destiny is to live as I taught you, that is, in humility, in love, in spirituality, letting an inexhaustible torrent of charity pass through your being.

Love one another!

39. In my teaching I show you a broad horizon and if you make your life a likeness of what mine was, rest assured that you will arrive at my Kingdom, at true rest.

40. My work assures you of eternal bliss in your spirit. Have you not heard in your heart a sweet and harmonious voice that speaks to you every time you do a good, that you provide a comfort or that you generously grant forgiveness? Who is the One who speaks to you in this way, rewarding your goodness? He is your Teacher who does not turn away from his disciples.

41. With these lessons I make you understand that the virtues are the only ones that can adorn your spirit; I also tell you that mistakes, faults and bad feelings, you can compare them to the tatters with which you sometimes cover your spirit. I want you clean and decked out, because in rags of misery you will not be able to shine in the universal palace of your Father.

42. Good works are the crystal clear water with which the spirits are cleansed, use it.

43. I speak to you in this way so that you understand that you are out of your kingdom, and that you need to return to it, because God is waiting for you.

44. I want to make every man an apostle and every apostle a teacher, because I love you with infinite love and before one of you is lost, I would prefer to feel on my Spirit all the pain that exists and has existed among humanity.

45. In your heart you are saying to me: Master, do you love us so much? And I tell you that you still cannot understand my love, but that it should be enough for you to know that every child who returns to God is a treasure that returns to the Father. I must warn you that everything will return to the bosom of God. All the fruits that have sprouted from the creative seed will return to their granary.

46. O beloved disciples!, Prepare yourselves so that with intense faith you long to reach the true temple built by my charity within you, because there you will find me to accompany you on your path of evolution towards Me.

47. I am the one who guides you because I am perfect, I always know where I am going and where I am taking you. I am the good Shepherd who cares for you, caresses you and loves you in such a way that I did not hesitate for a single moment to give you with my sacrifice on the cross the teaching that will lead you to True Life.

48. Men believed that by taking the life of Jesus they would destroy my doctrine, not knowing that by doing so, they would cooperate to my glorification.

Love one another!

49. I have returned to humanity and I will manifest in these precincts until 1950, through humble understandings, destined by Me for this mission; and in this way I will await the arrival of the sages who will come to interrogate me and deny me.

50. This simple and humble word in its form, but profound in its meaning, will confuse the wise again in their pride and vanity, and will show them that the doctrine of Christ, and of the Savior, no one will be able to extinguish it, because He is the Life.

51. No one will be able to put an end to Me, I am reborn as I arose, at that time, after a people threw me out of their bosom, condemning me to an ignominious death. But if now I appear again in this world, it is because I love you all.

52. O wise men, philosophers and doctors! You will know that I am your Lord when you come to search me, because you will see me answering your evil and ill-intentioned questions and you will be silent before my interrogations; and when you find yourselves repentant and downcast, without asking me for proofs, I will give them to you, and those proofs will be of love and forgiveness.

53. I am the only one who can solve your conflicts, the one who truly heals your ills, caresses children and blesses the elderly; the one who, when speaking to man, caresses and enlightens his spirit. Men and centuries will pass, but not my Trinitarian Spiritualist work. Truly I tell you, this work, which is my Law and my doctrine, will enlighten mankind. Do not doubt my wisdom, nor challenge my justice any more; if I accepted your challenge, a weak breath of my elements would be enough for me to turn your science and your theories to dust or to nothing. Do not look for me as a Judge, look for me as a Father, because I am love.

54. O beloved people! That you have the mission of spreading my word among humanity today petrified by its materialism. Learn to love her and always have mercy on those who do not understand my lessons of infinite love.

55. Close your lips to gossip, mockery, judgment or criticism. Sheathe that two-edged sword that wounds right and left when you wield it; if you want to fight in my name, wield the sword of love.

56. Close your lips, so that they will no longer utter blasphemies or cause dishonor; instead, open your eyes, so that you may discover evil and turn away from it; but do not judge your sister humanity, because you are part of it and suffer from its same defects. When your lips and your heart are washed in the waters of repentance and good works, you will begin to speak with the truth of my word, which I will inspire in you.

57. If you speak of my doctrine without first having regenerated and prepared yourselves, instead of awakening faith in hearts, you would only receive the ridicule of those who are

Love one another!

aware of your faults. On the other hand, if ridicule, criticism reaches your heart, after you have watched and prayed, they will not succeed in hurting you, because you have already protected yourselves with the weapons that I gave you, which are: patience, charity, gentleness and love.

58. Be humble and those who love you will truly do so. If you have not achieved this preparation of spirit and matter, it would be better for you not to get up to preach my word, because you will not be able to sow my seed with the purity with which I have given it to you and it will always be mixed with your imperfections. Before sowing, you must analyze and study my doctrine so that you will come to understand and obey my teaching.

59. When you know how to receive the blow on the right cheek and as a sign of forgiveness, love and humility, present the left to your offender, you can already trust that you are beginning to be my disciples. Until forgiveness arises among men, their fratricidal wars will cease and the union of all nations will arise.

60. With these teachings I want to avoid that one day you become prevaricators, that speaking of love, charity and spirituality, with your works you sow the opposite. I tell you this, because among you there are those who proclaim that they love me and in their hearts there is no love for their brothers.

61. I want you to be sincere spiritually and materially to call you worthy my children, because otherwise, my voice will reach your spirit implacably calling you hypocrites, as I called in the Second Time the sect of the Pharisees who were the living image of a tomb bleached on the outside, polished and covered with flowers, but keeping inside only rottenness and death.

62. I am listening to those who say to me: "Master, we consider the test of having to show the left cheek to the one who wounded our right to be very hard, but nevertheless, we would like to be of your disciples."

63. O people! That when you hear my word, you always take it in its material sense, without stopping to understand it in its spiritual meaning. I tell you that just as you can be touched on the cheek, you can be touched in the heart, in your moral part or you can also be touched in your spirit. But you must not believe that this test that I ask of you is the greatest that you can bear; in this Third Time I have come to ask you for a little more, when I ask you in my lectures, if the murderer of your father was persecuted by human justice and knocked at your doors asking for protection, would you grant him shelter, without betraying him, as a sign of forgiveness?

Love one another!

64. That is the proof that I now ask of all those who want to be the disciples of the Holy Spirit in this Third Time.

65. If you put these teachings into practice, verily I say to you, you will be earning a reward for yourselves, but you should not expect the reward while you are in this world; and I again recommend that you do not judge the acts of your brothers, because according to your judgment, so will be your sentence. Leave the cause to Me, just or unjust, known or unknown, that I will give to your brothers what belongs to them and to you what corresponds to you.

66. Be humble in all the acts of your life, feel ignorant before the wisdom of your fellow men.

67. Blessed is the one who prepares, for he will truly listen to me. Blessed is the one who purifies himself and obeys the commandments of his Lord, for he will see me. Blessed are the poor in spirit, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 31

1. Close your material eyes to this manifestation and raise your spirit to your Creator, because it is with whom I wish to converse.
2. I promised to return among you and I could not help but attend this appointment with your spirit.
3. Have peace, listen to me carefully and let the chisel of my word, go shaping your spirit.
4. You walked a lot in search of a place that would bring you peace and you did not find it, when you first came to these humble places to hear my word; you did not imagine that in them, so poor and humble, you were to find the peace that you longed for so much.
5. I will conquer you through love, for this, I am giving you my teaching that is a source of inexhaustible blessings. I will leave you this fountain so that in it you may receive your brothers, the travelers, the wayfarers, with the same solicitude and charity with which I have received you.
6. Man lives not only by bread, but also by my word. There is hunger and thirst in you that are not material, and to comfort you you seek the water and the bread of the spirit. It was necessary that the pain touched you, so that you would understand the teachings that I gave you in the Second Time.
7. Some ask me in confusion: Lord, is it possible that human love is illicit and abominable before You and that you only approve of spiritual love? I answer you: Do not be confused. It is well that the highest and purest of love corresponds to the spirit: but also in matter I put a heart so that he loved on Earth and I gave man senses so that through them he could enjoy everything that surrounds him.
8. I entrusted human life to the spirits, so that they would come to inhabit the earth, and already in it to test their love for God. For this I divided human nature into two parts, giving the strongest to some and the most fragile to others: those parts were man and woman. Only together can they be strong and happy, for this I instituted marriage. Human love is blessed by Me, when it is exalted by the love of the spirit.
9. The love felt only by matter is typical of irrational beings, because they lack the consciousness that illuminates the life of rational beings. From the unions full of spiritual understanding, good fruits have to sprout and incarnate in them spirits of light.
10. Now is the time for you to purify your seed, so that you may form a family that is strong in spirit and in matter.

Love one another!

11. Understand me, my children, interpret my will well, the year 1950 is already approaching; remember that it is the year that I have indicated for this communication to end. I want to find you prepared on that day, because only those who have achieved it will remain firm in the degree of elevation they have reached. Those will be the ones who give true testimony of Me.

12. Only those who have become spiritualized will know how to manifest my work in their new form of communication. But how will they become inspired to receive my thoughts and interpret my spiritual messages? Watching and praying.

13. I want everyone to achieve progress, that it does not reach only a few, so that your testimony may be for the good of humanity. See that if some of you think in one way and others in a different way, you will only bring confusion to your brothers.

14. The essence of this word has never changed since the beginning of its manifestation through Damiana Oviedo; but where is the result of those words? What was done with them? Hidden are the writings of those divine chairs that were the first of this time in which my Word has poured out so much among you. It is necessary that these lessons come to light, so that tomorrow you will bear witness to what the beginning of this manifestation was like. Thus you will come to possess the complete book of my word in this Third Time. This way you will know the date of my first lesson, its content and that of the last one that I will give you in the year 1950, when this stage ends.

15. Today you do not foresee the chaos that will be in humanity after my word has ceased. Can you imagine the whirlwind that such an event will unleash among the nations? There will be a lack of control in the spirits and you must be prepared to counteract it. Think that in each Era your responsibility is greater, because in each new time, O people! You will have a greater knowledge of my Law. Your inheritance is very great and it is essential that you leave it to your brothers, those in need, before you leave this Earth.

16. Sensitize your hearts so that you understand my word, because you have not yet understood it. If you do not prepare yourselves, how will you be able to receive and understand my teaching, when tomorrow I entrust it to you for inspiration?

17. Unite in truth and in spirit and so you will no longer be divided, even in the greatest trials. One God, one will and one word have been with you, therefore no different law can arise in the future than the one I have now given you.

18. Do not weaken, people; remember at all times that I have called you strong. If I have not disappointed your faith and I have proved to you that the essence of my word is not

Love one another!

variable, why should you disappoint your brothers by giving them a bad example? It is time for you to prepare what you will leave to the generations to come as an inheritance.

19. Many in their hearts say to me: Master, are you looking that we are going to be unfaithful? Would that be possible? And I answer you the same thing that I said to my apostles in the Second Time: Watch and pray, lest you fall into temptation. For if you are now only the little children who long to become my disciples, your perseverance will make you achieve a noble atonement. I will not be absent until I have given you my last lesson at the end of 1950.

20. Feel my love close to you, entrust your cares to me, converse in peace with Me and truly I tell you, that later you will feel comforted. Why do you come to Me in fear, do you think that I have come to betray you to your brothers?

21. I hear that in the depths of your heart you say to me: Master, how are we to be received by You, if we are so stained by our sins and You are the same perfection?

22. I answer you, humanity: Do you think that when I came to look for you, I was unaware that you were stained? I knew everything, I do not know anything, that is why I have come to you, to give you my lesson of love which saves you from all lurking and helps to cleanse you from all sin.

23. Why do the poor, the outcasts of the world, feel the most unworthy of my love? Is it because they have heard that I am a king? How slow you are to understand the divine lessons. Have you not understood that if I became a man in the Second Half, it was to teach you the greatest lesson of humility? Remember that I came in Jesus to be born and to live among the poor, that I walked with them on the roads, that I visited their houses and sat at their table, that I healed their sick bodies, I caressed their children, I suffered and wept with everyone.

24. Behold the same Lord, but today He is coming in the Spirit. This King has no crown, mantle or scepter, I simply dwell in perfection and rule with love.

25. Why should I manifest myself in regal palaces, among pomps and ceremonies, if that is not for Me? Verily I tell you, those who conceive of me among superfluous luxuries and splendors, have their wrong concept of what my Divinity is.

26. There will be those who wonder that I, like Christ, have now attributed to myself the Divinity and say How is it that You, who said at that time that he came only to execute the will of his Father, now speak to us as if you were the Father himself? And I answer you, understand that Christ spoke as Divinity, since he is the Word of God and today the Word speaks to you again in Spirit. Therefore I tell you that the Father, the Word and the Holy Spirit are one God.

Love one another!

27. You are made of matter, into which I have placed a spirit and endowed it with a consciousness. And is that why you are going to say that there are three people who inhabit every man?

28. These three powers form a single being, although each of its parts manifests itself in a different way.

29. When in the human being there is perfect harmony between the three natures of which he is formed, there will be similarity with the harmony that exists in God, because in him there will be only one will, that of reaching the summit of his spiritual perfection.

30. People, I have been teaching you for a long time for your struggle, but only those who, stripped of material ambitions, have based their ideal on knowing the spiritual teachings, are staying with Me. Also among those who have already left for the afterlife, there are many who listen to me from their scale of evolution. How many of the first have not known how to persevere and be faithful to me! They did not want to wait for the fruiting of the first seeds. They wavered in their faith, they doubted, they did not foresee the greatness that was about to overflow in the last, but when they return, attracted by the clamor and the rejoicing of this people, they will have to come to take the last place.

31. May this lesson serve those who today, seeing the multiplication of the seed, still doubt the flowering of this Doctrine.

32. Dematerialize yourselves, from today take your worship to the utmost simplicity, preparing and disposing for the spirit-to-Spirit communication that you will have with your Lord. Today it is still necessary that I speak to you through these matters, so that you may be affirmed in your faith, and feel that I am close to you, in the innermost depths of your heart.

33. Fulfill Me, people, and I will fulfill you. Bear witness of Me and I will bear it of you. Get rid of all selfishness, if you really want to be part of my labors that will make my word known among humanity. Stop worrying only about yourself and start worrying about your fellow human beings. I want you to discover the supreme delight that is achieved by relieving the pain of others.

34. Take to your brothers, in my word of consolation of light and love, the balm that I have entrusted to you.

35. One day you will come to understand that the wisdom of the spirit is superior to the science of the mind, because human intelligence only discovers what its spirit reveals to it. I give you this warning, because many of you will say: "How can I cure the sick, if I ignore the science of healing?"

Love one another!

36. Have charity for your brothers, have faith, know how to pray and with these merits make yourselves worthy of my grace and truly I tell you, then you will see how it is possible to do wonders.

37. If, in spite of my teaching, there are those who doubt that this word comes from the Father, let them ask my farmers, this people who have been following me, and you will obtain thousands of testimonies that tell of true wonders, which would amaze men of science who knew them.

38. Listen: when I have ceased to give you my word, this people will be sowers of my spiritual seed, but I ask you, What will be your determination before the commands that you have received from Me? Will you be willing to faithfully interpret my inspirations? Do not promise me anything of what you are going to do in those days, rather keep listening to this Doctrine and meditate on it. Today you are united around the Master, tomorrow, you do not know how many of you will turn your back on me, by disobeying my commands.

39. Do not let the years pass uselessly over you, try every day to take one more step forward, on the spiritual path. Walk with a firm step, let no one go in a hurry just to feel ahead of others, because their stumbling would be very painful.

40. I want you to become strong by thought, by intuition, by the spirituality of your works, so that in your life you will not cause the slightest pain and you will prepare to alleviate all the sufferings that arise in your path.

41. I have given you many lessons, O people! some deeper than others. I speak to all my children, to those who go before and to those who are behind. It is that new children are always coming in search of this word and as I did with you, I will start by giving them the simplest teachings.

42. I ask the last ones: Do you think that you do not have any spiritual mission? Do you feel irresponsible to humanity? If you think so, you are in error, because so great are your gifts and your positions, as those you see possessed by those of whom I am making use, to give you my teaching. They also thought the same as you, when they heard me for the first time and now look at them: How wrong they were!

43. Persevere on the way, because soon you will come to know everything that you possess and what is the mission that you must fulfill on Earth.

44. Understand that I, your God, have had no beginning and will have no end. I am eternal and I come to reveal to you in this time many of the mysteries of the spiritual life. That knowledge will make you comply with the law, loving and being faithful to your destiny.

Love one another!

45. The time has come when He will reveal new teachings to you and it seems to you as if the Father, after a long absence, returns to his children.

46. I gave you the gift of free will, because your spirit was placed at the beginning of a long journey, at the end of which is the goal of its purification and perfection; to achieve that bliss, you will have to arrive by the merits of love, faith and perseverance.

47. How beautiful is the gift of free will, and how ill has man used it; but after that long experience, the spirit will arise imposing himself on the passions of the world and will take that blessed freedom solely to glorify his Father.

48. The flowers sprout from the plants and offer me their aroma, that is their destiny from which they could not turn away, because they lack the spirit and therefore the gift of freedom. The birds offer me their songs, but they couldn't do anything different, because that's what they were created for and they don't have free will.

49. How great will be your merit, the day when you will be like flowers or like birds, even though the heart, because of free will, would like to divert you with its passions from the path of your fulfillment. That will be the time of the spirit, because it will occupy the place that corresponds to it and it will also be the time of matter when she confesses her inferiority and both let themselves be led by consciousness, the harmony that then exists in man, will be the same as there is in everything created. My presence will not only be recognized, but even felt by humanity.

50. The time is approaching when men will offer me the true tribute, when they will stop burning the incense that from the first days they have been offering me, incense that does not always speak to me of pure works but has often been saturated with human evil. The tribute that will replace the incense, will be your love, the one that will reach Me.

51. You know that you were created in my image and likeness, and when you say it, you think of your human form, I tell you, that there is not my image, but in your spirit, which in order to resemble Me, has to be perfected by practicing the virtues.

52. I am the Way, the Truth and the Life, I am justice and goodness and all of this comes from divine love. Do you now understand how you should be in order for you to be in my image and likeness?

53. The reason for having created you, was love, the divine longing to share my power with someone, and the reason for having endowed you with free will, was also love, I wanted to feel loved by my children, not by law but by a spontaneous feeling that flowed freely from their spirit.

Love one another!

54. Men, carried away by the force of their passions, have descended so much in their sins that they had lost all hope of salvation, but there is not one who cannot be saved; because the spirit, when he has convinced himself that the human storms will not cease until he hears the voice of conscience, will rise up fulfilling my law until he reaches the end of his destiny that is not on earth, but in eternity.

55. Those who believe that existence is absurd and think about the futility of struggle and pain, are those who ignore that life is the teacher who models and pain the chisel that perfects. Do not think that I made the pain to offer it to you in a chalice, do not think that I have made you fall. Man fell into disobedience by himself, and that is why he must also rise up by his own effort. Also do not think that only pain will perfect you, no, by practicing love you will also reach Me, because I am love.

56. If I set you on a long and difficult path, look that I am accompanying you on it; I continue to teach you and help you with the cross, and to give you proof that I am accompanying you, I came to become a man, to be visible and tangible; But you are fools in your judgments, you doubt if you contemplate me humanized, saying that it is not possible that your eyes can look at God; and if I tell you that I am a Spirit, then you say: How is it possible to know what is not seen and believe in it?

57. You have reached a degree of evolution, in which you will know how to understand me in my divine essence and feel me as a spirit. The evolution and reincarnation of the spirit have been preparing you to receive my new lessons.

58. When the darkness that has enveloped humanity dissipates and light is made in the spirits, you will feel the presence of a new era. For Elijah has returned among men, but since they did not know how to look at him, it was necessary for him to manifest his spirit through human understanding and to show himself to the seers in that vision of the prophet Elisha: On the clouds, in his chariot of fire.

59. Elijah has come as a forerunner at this time to prepare for my arrival; he has come as a prophet to announce to you the new Age with its struggles and its trials, but also with the wisdom of its revelations. He comes with his chariot of light to invite you to penetrate it to rise above the clouds and take you to the spiritual mansion where peace reigns. Trust in him as in the good shepherd, follow him spiritually as the people followed Moses in the First Time; pray that he will help you in your fulfillment and if you want to imitate him, do it.

60. Elisha, before Elijah was caught up by the chariot of fire and taken to the heights, asked him that his gift of prophecy and his spirit, transmit it to him to be as he had been on earth; and Elijah, in proof that he granted his disciple his desires, left him his mantle

Love one another!

and Elijah's spirit and his gift of prophecy were in Elisha as a revealing sign of spiritual communication with men and the reincarnation of the spirit.

61. In every age and in every divine revelation Elijah appears before men.

62. The Messiah had not yet arrived on Earth, it was a short time before he was born as a man and the spirit of the prophet had already incarnated in John, who was later called the Baptist, to announce the approach of the Kingdom of Heaven, which would be the presence of the Word among men.

63. When later I was transfigured on Mount Tabor, to show myself in Spirit before some of my disciples, Elijah came with Moses to take his place next to his Lord, implying in this way that he would have entrusted in the future a time in which he would make his presence felt among humanity, awakening the dormant spirit of men to the luminous and perfect life.

64. This is the time entrusted to Elijah to awaken humanity, he is the forerunner who will come from people to people, from nation to nation, from man to man, to tell them as John did at that time on the banks of the Jordan, when he spoke to the multitudes telling them to prepare because the kingdom of God was already near. Now he will tell them with his spiritual voice to enter into recollection, because the presence of the Lord as the Holy Spirit is with men.

65. When Elijah has prepared mankind, preparing the ways of the Lord, he will return to the Father.

66. When that is the case, do not ask him to leave you his mantle as he left it to Elisha, because he has manifested himself spiritually, times have changed and you must forget the symbols, but he will leave you as a gift of love and a testimony that he was among you, the gift of prophecy.

67. Prepare yourselves disciples, learn from Me, so that I may send you among humanity, to preach my manifestation as the Holy Spirit, telling them like John: "Repent, for the Kingdom of Heaven has drawn near to men".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 32

1. Prepare yourselves, because I want you to analyze the essence of my Word that I have come to pour out among you in this Third Time.
2. You are still the little children, you must already be the great disciples, because you have lived in several incarnations. You should have been children only in the First Half, to become young men in the Second and reach maturity in the Third Half.
3. I have always contemplated you as little children, in your spiritual childhood you walked innocent, lacking development in your faculties and senses, ignoring your principle, then you received my first lessons and revelations. In the Second Time you should have already been the young men, who in full spiritual youth lived in a high way, but I found you burdened, enslaved, tied to rites and traditions, and contemplating that you had not taken advantage of my lessons, I came to trace you with my examples of charity and love the path that will take you to the promised land, preparing you for this stage of new teachings that I promised to come to give you. I told you to be strong, to fight not to fall into a new slavery. And what have you done with my doctrine? Why have you forgotten the promise I made to you to return to each other spiritually? I am in Spirit as I had offered it to you and you do not recognize me, you ask why I call you Israel, and you ask me for proof to believe. Why have you fallen into idolatry and mysticism, confusing material practices with spiritual worship? I find you confused by the false doctrines with which your brothers have separated you from the path of your evolution, you complain because you lack freedom; I contemplate what you have suffered for the cup so bitter that you have rushed but do not think that I have punished you, no. I have always wanted to guide your steps so that you may love me as a Father and feel my divine protection.
4. Many centuries have passed since the day I gave you my word and my last recommendations through Jesus, and today I appear before you as the Holy Spirit fulfilling my promise to you. I have not come to humanize myself, I come in Spirit and only those who are prepared will contemplate me. While you believe in my word and follow me, others do not accept my manifestation and deny it. I have had to give them great tests and thanks to them I have been overcoming their disbelief. The love and patience that I have always shown you, make you understand that only your Father can love you and teach you in this way. I watch over you and make your cross light, so that you will not stumble. I make you feel my peace so that you may walk full of confidence in Me.

Love one another!

5. You have always suffered because you have not taken into account my examples of humility, you have not looked at how much I have come down to make myself heard and understood about you; but I forgive you, because you belong to the first people, to the firstborn. Live my examples and make humanity love me, come closer to Me, because men no longer know how to look for me, they do not feel my presence, they do not recognize my benefits and attribute my wonders to chance, they do not trust Me and live quietly in the midst of their confusion. I have told you that the leaf of the tree does not move without my will; you know that I govern the universe with my laws of love and that all beings are obedient to me. Only man tries to circumvent these laws without wanting to make good use of his free will.

6. Rest from your vicissitudes. Today you are burdened under the weight of your sufferings, there is pain in your spirit and tears are welling up in your eyes because of the repentance of your faults. You have been unknown for following my cause, but I have told you that if you prepare yourselves, you will be able to overcome and endure the judgments of your brothers with the strength that the practice of charity will give you.

7. It is not in vain that I have chosen you as instruments to spread my word, I place my trust in you, I entrust you with a delicate mission that is to bring redemption to your brothers and sisters with your examples. The seed is in you, it is the same with which I have made you live from the beginning. I hope for good fruits from your sowing as a result of your work and your efforts. Make light of the cross you carry, fulfilling with love the mission I have entrusted to you. Finish your work, do not fear the death of the body, think that your spirit will never die, it will only divest itself of the matter that was granted to it as an instrument to live on Earth and which, once its mission is finished, will pay its tribute to the earth and your spirit will be freed to go in search of horizons without limits starting for you a new life in which you will find the compensation of your work in this world.

8. Discard erroneous customs and traditions. Take the light in my teaching so that your doubts will be dispelled and the mysteries will be clarified according to my will.

9. I am showing you the true life of the spirit, so that you will not live under unjust threats, that you will not comply with my Law only because of the fear of the punishment of which they have spoken to you, those who have not known how to interpret my word. Take my law; it is neither complicated nor difficult to understand. Everyone who knows it and is governed by it, is not confused or gives room to false words or forecasts, misconceptions or misinterpretations. My law is simple, it always points out the way you should follow trust in Me, I am the way that will lead you to the white city, the promised land, which has its doors open, waiting for your arrival.

Love one another!

10. I have been pleased to give you an inheritance that belongs not only to you, but to all mankind. You have received so much, that you are in the duty to give to everyone who requests, part of that flow. Bring the light to your brothers who pay for their sins in captivity, console the sick, anoint them with your love as I did in the Second Time and you will see the balm of my charity poured out on them. Encourage the sad, give them conformity and strength. In this way you will practice your gifts and feel comforted.

11. You are close to the world of the virtuous spirits who come to your aid. Ask with faith and respect, and you will receive its benefits. Call them without any distinction, because they have all been prepared by Me in the same way, they have all become worthy to come at this time to the aid of humanity. Imitate their example and be united with them in the ideal of progress. I have allowed that spiritual world to teach you and in the coming struggle, they will be invincible soldiers and your bulwark.

12. My Law is not reduced, it is infinite and you can fulfill it in many ways. I do not require you to do perfect works, but you must study and deepen in it so that you will come to practice it.

13. I do not want you, after listening to my word for so long, to consider these moments lost or misused. If you persevere, you will become spiritualized and then you will be like an open book before your brothers. After 1950 you will reach a higher degree of elevation. I will continue to communicate with you by inspiration and the people will receive your words as messages that I send them. At this time you will recognize how wise and profound my teaching was.

14. After 1950, the year in which my communication in this form will end, humanity will have great trials. Nature will suffer upheavals, everything will be shaken, there will be disorganization in all orders. Prepare yourselves and in that time help the weak, because many will succumb in those trials.

15. 1950, feared by some and longed for by others, is about to arrive; many sects and religions think about that date and wait for the events that will appear around it, to judge my work. Others will ask themselves the reason for the world chaos and you will speak on my behalf, announcing that after that chaos humanity will achieve the desired peace.

16. For I am not insensitive to your sorrows, they come to Me, and make me suffer.

17. Why do you look at each other as strangers, living in the same home, which is this world and distinguishing yourselves by races, classes and beliefs? I promise you that I will erase the borders and bring each other closer. Crowns and scepters will fall, power will disappear and wealth too, because it is time for those differences to cease to exist. The day will come when all of you will possess the earth equally. You will go from one

Love one another!

pole to the other, without anyone stopping you. Hypocrisy, ill will, vanity will disappear, to give place to love and harmony. And that lament that rises up to Me, for widowhood, orphanhood, the shortage of bread, the absence of peace and joy, will be changed by a hymn of love and recognition that will flow from all my children.

18. You feel at ease in your nation, because you enjoy peace and well-being; but I tell you not to trust too much, not to sleep, but to watch and do merits, if you want to preserve that peace.

19. Farmers, I am touching you in trials as I once did with the patient Job, but do not think that I am doing it with the desire to make you suffer, no, it is in order that your spirit may be strengthened in that crucible.

20. Do not try to show yourselves clean before Me, if your conscience claims your faults and sins, it is better that you confess to your Father and let his word, like a cleansing river, cleanse you from every stain. Then you will feel worthy to come before your brothers to teach them the truth contained in my teaching.

21. My peace is in your nation, watch and pray, so that you will not lose this grace because of your evil deeds. Retain my peace, treasure my wisdom. Have you not noticed how war is stalking you, knocking on your doors and laying ties to make you fall? But if you know how to watch, do not be afraid, for I will help you to achieve victory in your struggle.

22. I am the Lord, who has delivered you from death at all times; I am the one God who has spoken to you throughout all time. Christ was my Word who spoke to you through Jesus, He told you: "Whoever knows the Son knows the Father". And the Holy Spirit who speaks to you today is also Me, because there is only one Holy Spirit, one Word, and that is Mine.

23. Listen, disciples: in the First Time I gave you the Law, in the Second Time I taught you the love with which you should interpret those commandments, and now in this Third Age I am sending you the light, so that you may penetrate the meaning of what was revealed to you.

24. So why do you insist on finding three gods where there is only one Divine Spirit, which is Mine?

25. I gave the law to the first men and yet I announced to Moses that I would send the Messiah. Christ in whom I gave you my word, told you when his mission was already concluding: "I turn to the Father from whence I came"; he also told you: "The Father and I are one". And then he promised to send you the Spirit of Truth, who would come to clarify, according to my will and your evolution, the mystery of my revelations.

Love one another!

26. More Who will be able to make light in my arcana and explain these mysteries? Who will be able to untie the book of my wisdom, if it is not Me?

27. Truly I tell you, the Holy Spirit, whom you now find different from Jehovah and Christ, is nothing but the wisdom that I manifest to your spirit to make you understand, contemplate and feel the truth.

28. Today I am preparing you to receive my word and may it descend like dew on thirsty plants, like crystal clear water that quenches the thirst of your spirit. I receive you as tender children in my Father's love.

29. You are beginning to take the first steps on solid ground, but if you stop and later ignore my commands, do not block the way to your brothers, to those who will come after you full of longing to serve me, to those who have prepared and are waiting for me. If you don't learn my lesson, what can you teach? Penetrate into my work and enlighten yourselves so that you can understand me, I am the alpha and the omega, the beginning and the end of all teaching.

30. At this time I announce to you the trials that will be; three quarters of the earth will disappear, pain will call all men and the world will suffer great rigors. But if you prepare yourselves, a region will be saved by one of you. The science that man has attained will not be enough to cure the strange diseases that are to appear; you will then understand that you have to rise beyond the earthly to heal and remedy the evils. Israel will save humanity from great calamities, the more so that you have to prepare to fulfill your destiny. The apostles of this time will go from region to region carrying the "good news" and their gifts will be like an inexhaustible source that overflows its benefits in all men.

31. With each miracle that I grant you, you will raise the faith of new apostles and your mission will be great. But woe to them if they were puffed up!, Because they will lose the gifts.

32. Respect the gifts granted to your brothers. Cultivate the tree that I have entrusted to you, for you are all husbandmen of one field. My charity follows you everywhere, I know your works and thoughts. Watch and pray, because humanity needs your prayer for its spiritual evolution.

33. Many of you believe that your sufferings are contradictory with the Father's law of love because you think: If I am the son of God, if the universal and almighty Father created me, why did he let me fall, why did he not make me obedient, good and perfect?

34. Verily I say to you, you have not thought about what you are thinking. What you believe contrary to my laws, is precisely the confirmation of the law of love, and so that you may better understand it, listen. On the divine scale there are an infinite number of

Love one another!

beings, whose spiritual perfection allows them to occupy different rungs according to the degree of evolution they have reached. Your spirit was created with adequate attributes to evolve through that scale of perfection and reach a certain end of the Creator's high designs.

35. The fate of these spirits you do not know, but I tell you that it is perfect like everything created by Me.

36. You do not yet understand the gifts that the Father gave you, but do not be afraid, because later you will realize them, and you will see them manifest in fullness.

37. The infinite number of spirits that, like yours, inhabit different abodes, are united among themselves by a superior force that is that of love. They were created for the struggle, for their elevation, not for immobility. Those who have fulfilled my commands have become great in divine love. However, I remind you that even if your spirit has achieved greatness, power and wisdom, it will not become omnipotent, since its attributes are not infinite as they are in God. However, they will be enough for you to take you to the summit of your perfection along the straight path that was traced to you from the first moment, the love of your Creator.

38. When I created you, I gave you the gift of free will, so that by your own free will you may glorify me, with the love and charity that you pour out on your brothers and sisters.

39. A spirit without free will would not be worthy creation of the Supreme Being. It would be an inert being, with no aspirations to its perfection.

40. Today you are still living within a material life due to the lack of fraternity, because in the domains of the spiritual everything lives in perfect harmony.

41. The lack of understanding with divine love causes backwardness for the spirit, which can only be avoided by returning to the path, to definitive repentance and obedience.

42. In your current world, your brothers who cultivate science have not led you to the summit of your evolution, they have led you to pain, to the abyss, to pride; but at no time have I abandoned you, it is you who have been slow to respond to my call of love.

43. For having abused the loving and just freedom that your Father gave you, you have to purify yourselves with pain and tears, from the stains that you imprinted on your spirit. However, he who resignedly restores his mistakes, will reach his evolution and his rise will be faster than his fall.

44. For centuries and centuries I have been giving you examples and proofs of tenderness, of divine love that have sometimes managed to move your heart by making you exclaim: "I love you, Lord, I admire you". But I ask you, If you love me, why don't

Love one another!

you imitate me, putting my teachings into practice? Why have you turned away from the spiritual life, thereby delaying your evolution? How dare you blame God for your own falls, for your pain and for your recklessness?

45. Today that I am calling you, not all of you are listening to me, however, I promise you that everyone will listen to me and that none of my children will be lost in the eternity of the spirit.

46. Some will seek me in response to my love, others, overwhelmed by pain, will implore my mercy to stop their cup of bitterness.

47. I am extending to you the message that I gave you through Jesus and you still do not want to abandon the uncertain paths in which you have strayed.

48. Do you want to blame Me for everything that does not come from Me and that has been yours? I have told you to sow love, and instead you have sown hatred. Do you want to collect love?

49. I have taught you to live a simple, pure and high life in peace and you insist on living a constant war of hatred, materialism and insane ambitions.

50. You ask God almost always without knowing what you are asking, but you never give to God what He asks of you for yourself.

51. If you have become so puffed up and lost so much in the divine teachings, how do you want God to give you what you do not know how to ask for or to govern the universe according to your idea or will? Truly I tell you, the universe would not exist for a second if I let you rule it under your human whims.

52. I have given you one more drop of the divine essence, more I will give you in future lessons. But do not take my teaching without analyzing it, it will fill you with light so that you can better interpret my revelations.

53. Take the essence of the teaching, and interpret it as your conscience and your heart dictate.

54. Spirituality is not found in texts of religions or sciences; it is found in your spirit that would be worthily occupied if it always fulfilled the precept that tells you: "Love one another".

55. Do not form new philosophies, nor theories derived from this Doctrine, do not erect material temples, nor make allegories or symbols, I will give you all the revelations that correspond to you in these times.

Love one another!

56. Truly I tell you that you are not the only ones who will possess the truth, the ministers of the different religions, the scientists, believers and unbelievers are all in their origin spiritual creatures of God, whom I will fill with grace during their journey.

57. Humbly invite your brothers and sisters to study my doctrine of love, charity and spiritual elevation. Do not forget that none of your works will be perfect if it does not rest on love for everything you see and even for what you only present in the moments of your meditation.

58. There are many lives in the invisible, feel them, bless them and love them.

59. Do not form idolatries, fanaticism, or material hierarchies. There is no greater greatness than the light that adorns the spirit that by its virtue has reached perfection.

60. He who loves more is greater than he who is serious about his position or his vanity.

61. Remember Jesus.

62. Your understanding is clearer in these times and my word is also becoming more understandable.

63. My temple is your heart, its light is my love. The greatest offering that you can place in him is the peace of your spirit, if you live doing good, blessing and loving your brothers.

64. What good would chants, prayers, and rites do you, if you hid only low passions within yourselves? I thirst for your love, not for incense. Less tears and more light, is what I wish there was in your existence.

65. You will have to answer for everything and the more your evil deeds are, the more energetic judgments you will receive from yourselves; because I do not judge you, that is false, it is your own spirit in its lucid state that is your tremendous accuser and terrible judge. I am the one who defends you against confusion, the one who absolves and saves you because I am the love that purifies and forgives.

66. I will give you new teachings so that you may understand this lesson, which is one more page that I am giving you so that you may form the "Book of True Life".

67. Fulfill my law and by your examples of humility, charity and love, these little multitudes will multiply and become as numerous, as the stars of the firmament and as the sands of the sea.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 33

1. Once again the Master opens the book of his teaching to explain to you syllable by syllable his doctrine of love. If, as a Father, you want to listen to me, I tell you: Here is the table prepared for you to sit down and savor the delicacies that I have reserved for you with so much love.
2. I come in the spirit to manifest myself among my disciples. You call this time the time of light and it is that all spirit and all matter have felt my spiritual presence.
3. I am the light and the way and not all of you realize the purpose of my manifestation among you; instead of rejoicing with my divine teaching and my revelations, believing that I have only come to remedy your material needs and afflictions, you remain deaf to my inspirations and concretely ask for bread, work, money or health, without understanding that I grant you every material benefit in addition.
4. Some of you come with a heart full of gratitude and rejoicing because you have received some charity that you requested for your earthly life and I bless you: but in truth I tell you that the spiritual gifts that exist in your being are greater, which, before the stimulus of my teaching, begin to give you their first fruits, and of this you have not yet thanked me.
5. Open your heart so that you may feel within it all that I am granting you. This is why I have often told you that when I was among you, you did not feel me.
6. Do I have to do the works that you call miracles again, as in the Second Time, in order to be believed? Will I have to give sight to the blind, movement to the paralytic, and life to Lazarus, in order to awaken your faith? Truly I tell you, in this time many blind people have seen the light, many crippled people have walked, and many dead people have risen to the life of grace.
7. Two paths appear before your eyes again, the same ones that you have known since the beginning of your pilgrimage. The one is wide and flowery, the other is narrow and strewn with thorns; you want to travel along the narrow path, which is that of virtue without abandoning the other, and this is not possible.
8. Verily I tell you that you do not know my path and that despite its innumerable trials, peace is in it, unlike the wide path that brings pleasures leaving only pain and boredom in your heart.
9. I want your spirit to live eternally in my peace, that is why I manifest myself before him to teach him in this way. Do not forget that at this time you have made a new covenant with your Father before the ark of the new covenant.

Love one another!

10. It is my will that in the times of approaching pain, you stand firm and rise up to give my teaching to your fellow men. When you spread my word and your testimony among mankind, do not be discouraged by the doubt of your brothers. By chance did you all believe when you first heard me? Now that you have that body or sheath, take advantage of it to fulfill your mission before humanity. How many of those who dwell in the spiritual space would like to possess a matter that they consider as a jewel!

11. To your spirit I say: Let yourselves be guided by consciousness and your matter. Let yourselves be led by the spirit and then my peace will be with you. If you do so, your spirit will be watching like the virgins of the parable, with their lamp lit waiting for the arrival of the bridegroom. Blessed are those who live watching, because they will be attentive to receive me and when the last hour comes for them, knock on the door of the spiritual valley, I will open it for them.

12. If you work zealously, you will be with Me tomorrow. Prepare yourselves with these teachings so that you may rise up imitating my disciples of the Second Time and bring the light to your brothers imparting comfort to the troubled. Wake up from your lethargy, for if you who have the law do not understand my word, nor testify about Me, the tests will come, you will be questioned, and if you have not assimilated my teaching, what will you answer? Then you will be judged and you will feel fear and regret remembering that the Master spoke to you lovingly and tirelessly. But if you study and meditate on my word, you will be prepared for when you have to speak about this revelation, and those who understand you will say: Truly the Divine Master was with us. If in spite of your fulfillment you were unknown to your brothers, do not be afraid, for I will recognize your work, and after you overcome the great trials, I will give you the supreme enjoyment of peace.

13. In the future, many of you will devote yourselves to imparting this teaching among humanity and you will see your work bear fruit and the divine seed multiply.

14. I am calling all walkers to hear my voice that invites them to elevation and to possess eternal life. On this day when the Divine Word makes himself heard, take advantage of his word and be enlightened with it because in knowledge is the light and your salvation.

15. If my law teaches you morality, righteousness and order in all the acts of your life, why do you seek adverse paths carving out pain with it, and when you leave for the afterlife leaving your body on Earth, you cry, because you have loved that envelope very much? When I felt that the matter no longer belongs to you and that you have to follow the path until you reach Me, I said to you: My son, what do you make present to me? Have you lived on earth fulfilling my commands? And you ashamed and downcast, because you do not carry a present of love for the one who loves you so much and has

Love one another!

granted you so much, you have formed chains that overwhelm your spirit, and this, having lost grace, appears without light, cries and laments, he only hears the voice of the Father who calls him, but since he has not evolved or feels worthy to reach Him, he stops and waits, the times pass and the spirit listens to the voice again, and in the midst of his grief he asks who is speaking to him and that voice tells him: Wake up, don't you know where you have come from or where are you going? Then he raises his eyes, sees an immense light, before whose splendor is contemplated petty, recognizes that before he was sent to Earth he already existed, he was already loved by the Father who is the one from whom the voice came and that now seeing him in a painful trance, he suffers for him, he knows that he has been sent to different dwellings to travel the path of struggle and achieve by his merits his reward, and the son asks: if before being sent to Earth I was your beloved creature, why have I not remained in virtue and had to descend, to suffer and working to get back to you? The voice answered him: All spirits have been subjected to the law of evolution and on that path my Father's Spirit always protects them, and takes pleasure in the good works of the son. I have certainly sent you to the earth so that you may make it a mansion of struggle, of spiritual perfection, not a valley of war and pain. I have told you to multiply, not to be sterile, and when you return to the spiritual valley you do not bring any harvest, you only cry and come without the grace with which I have clothed you; that is why I am sending you once again and I say to you: cleanse yourselves, look for what you have lost and work out your elevation. The spirit returns to Earth, seeks a small and tender human body to rest in it and start the new day; He finds the little child that is pointed out to him and takes it to restore his faults to my law. With knowledge of cause the spirit comes to Earth, he knows that he is the breath of the Father and he knows the commission that He brings from Him.

16. In the first years he is innocent and retains his purity, he remains in contact with the spiritual life, then he begins to know sin, he looks closely at the pride, arrogance and rebellion of men before the just laws of the Father, and the flesh, reluctant by nature, begins to be contaminated with evil. Fallen into temptation, he forgets the mission he brought to earth and rises up doing works contrary to the law. Spirit and matter take the forbidden fruits, and when they have fallen into the abyss the last hour surprises them. The spirit returns to find itself in space, tired and bent by the weight of its faults. Then he remembers the voice that once spoke to him, that still calls him, and after crying a lot, feeling lost without knowing who he is, he remembers that he has already been in that place, and the Father who created him with so much love, appears on his way telling him Who are you, where do you come from and where are you going? The son recognizes in that voice the word of the one who has given him being, intelligence and gifts, the Father who always forgives him, purifies him, separates him from darkness and leads him to the

Love one another!

light, he shudders because he knows that he is before the Judge and speaks saying: "Father, my disobedience and my debts to you are very great and I cannot aspire to live in your dwelling because I have no merits, today that I have returned to the spiritual valley I see that I have only accumulated faults, which I must restore". But the loving Father once again points out the way and returns to incarnate, to become part of humanity and then the already experienced spirit, with greater force, bends the envelope to overcome and obey the divine dictates, the struggle is started, fights with the sins that make man fall and wants to take advantage of the opportunity that has been granted for his salvation; he fights from beginning to end and when the gray hairs shine on his temple and his body, once robust and strong, is bending under the weight of the years and losing energy, the spirit feels stronger, more developed and experienced; how great and disgusting the sin seems to him! He turns away from him and comes to the end; he is just waiting for the moment when the Father calls him, because he has come to the conclusion that the divine law is just and the will of God is perfect. That this Father lives to give life and salvation to his children, and when the last day came, he felt death in his flesh and felt no pain, he quietly and respectfully turned away, contemplated himself in spirit, and as if he had a mirror in front of him, he looked beautiful and radiant with light. Then the voice spoke to him and said, "Son, where are you going?" And he who knew who he was, approaching the Father, let his light invade his being and spoke like this: O Creator, O Universal Love, I come to you to rest and give you fulfillment! The account was settled and the spirit was healthy, clean and without chains of sins, and he saw before him the reward that awaited him. He felt afterwards that he was merging in the light of that Father, that his joy was greater and he contemplated a mansion of peace, a holy land and a deep silence and he rested in the bosom of Abraham.

17. I tell you about the wonders that the spiritual life contains and I present to you my teaching. Do you want to fulfill on Earth to reach Me, O people of Israel, O humanity, my daughter? By merit you will enter the Heavenly Kingdom, and by the practice of the virtues you will achieve peace on Earth.

18. You have incarnated time after time and in each reincarnation you have made your debt and restitution greater. Do not blame me for your sufferings because I do not punish you, you are the ones who pronounce your sentence.

19. Here you have the last time to repair your faults.

20. I have returned among you by virtue of the promise I made to you, I have made a covenant with you from the earliest times and I will guide you to the end. Because you are the people who have prepared to sit at my table. I am the food and the fruit, the bread and the wine.

Love one another!

21. You tirelessly come to listen to me to calm your hunger and thirst for justice, as in the Second Time when men hungry for love also followed me. I gave my word in the valleys, in the mountains, in the seas, and in the desert the multitudes followed me; their faith knew no fatigue, their firmness was unshakable, then my piety spread over those men and enveloped them in the essence of my word. The mothers carried their children in their arms; the men abandoned their tasks to listen to me; the elders leaning on their staff followed the crowd.

22. It was on one of those occasions, when the Master performed the miracle of the loaves and fishes, as a demonstration that any bread will reach when it is distributed with love and without distinctions, because conformity and fraternity will also be a sustenance.

23. The disciples themselves had doubted that so few provisions could feed such a large crowd, but when they saw the miracle performed, they were ashamed and said to themselves, "Truly, this is the Messiah."

24. Here you have me again in the Third Time, I come to give you the bread of eternal life from which humanity will eat.

25. I come to give you this word through the human understanding; to communicate in this way, I had to wait for the spiritual and mental evolution of man to use him at this time. My will has been fulfilled and this mystery will become clarity, for all those who do not succeed for now to understand it.

26. Do not be afraid of the judgments and ridicule of the sects and religions; they are the ones who, having the books of prophecies in their hands, have not interpreted them and therefore have not been able to wait for me. On the other hand, you who did not know the prophecies that spoke of my return as the Holy Spirit, were waiting for me. The Third Time has already arrived and humanity has not been able to interpret the gospel.

27. How many peoples go like sheep without a shepherd, but I am with you and to make myself known, I have manifested myself in poverty and humility as in the Second Time. If humanity wants to identify me through those who follow me, it will be able to achieve it; the sick, the sad, the humiliated, the tired, the hungry and thirsty for justice, the dead to faith, are those who come after Me.

28. Let no one be surprised that I did not appear at this time in the bosom of some church, nor in the Second Time did I emerge from any religion.

29. I will not find myself where vanity, materialism and idolatry exist; I want to manifest myself in the bosom of the greatest simplicity and humility, where there are no rites that make you forget the essence of my Law; that is why it does not surprise you to see me surrounded by needy, rude and sinners, because I have put my charity in them

Love one another!

transforming them into useful beings, calling them to convert many, and for them who are you, I have given manifest proofs of my power. But if in spite of this you still doubt, do not be afraid, "for no one is a prophet in his own land." Tomorrow the foreigners will come and believe you, or you will go to unknown lands and they will receive you, because not everyone doubts you; there are also those who follow you and rely on your love and charity, serving as an incentive and encouragement on the difficult slope of the road. What will happen to those who follow you and find strength in you, if you become weak? When you feel weak, seek me and I will strengthen you. If you come to find the pain, do not think that I have punished you, get out of that test the benefit that it contains for your evolution.

30. Just by wanting it, you will already be clean. What merit would it have if I were the one to purify you? May everyone restore his faults to my Law, that does have merit, because then you will know how to avoid falls and mistakes in the future, because pain will remind you of it.

31. If sincere repentance is interposed between the fault committed and its natural consequences, the pain will not come to you, because then you will already be strong to bear the test with resignation. The world hurries a very bitter cup and I have never punished him, but after his pain he will come to Me, who am calling him; by then, those who were ungrateful will know how to give thanks to the one who has only poured goods into their existence.

32. Until now, it has not been human love that has prevailed in the world; it has been, as it has been since the beginning of humanity, force that prevails and conquers. The one who has loved has succumbed victim of evil.

33. Evil has extended its kingdom and has become strong on earth, and it is precisely at this time that I come to oppose these forces with my weapons, so that the kingdom of love and justice may be established among men; but I will fight, because in order to give you the peace of my Spirit, it is necessary that I wage war and destroy all evil.

34. The day of justice is already among you, the living and the dead are listening at this time to the voice of conscience.

35. This world is not the eternal mansion for your spirit, if it were so, you would not see your body die that you love so much, you would not see the life of your parents extinguish, of those who gave you being. Everything is perishable, nothing is stable in this world, if everything here were bliss and pleasures, you would never remember your spirit, you would not think of others, nor would you remember me.

Love one another!

36. Very long has been the path of pain that your spirit has traveled and I do not want you to encounter greater pains than you have already known; return to Me in search of peace, seek your perfection and I will make you teachers who teach and rescue those lost in the darkness of ignorance.

37. Men who have wept at my words of forgiveness, why, showing me your right hand stained with the blood of your brother, has justice not yet come to you? Do not be afraid, that your true repentance will be like a mantle that defends you and my forgiveness like crystal clear water that strengthens you in your restitution. But woe to him who has killed and has not settled his account! Woe to him who has stolen, caused dishonor, or has not fulfilled his parents! Because then life and pain, as a wise judge will judge them, and as a teacher will teach them.

38. Today you have come to Me overcoming all obstacles and eager to hear my word again, because you have the desire to become my disciples, and that is why you come to listen and study my divine lesson.

39. You know that to regenerate and find strength to overcome your passions, there is nothing better than my word that enlightens your spirit and awakens in you the true love for your spiritual purity.

40. This is the time when my word is poured out to a greater extent so that you will not ignore what I reveal to you, but if I sometimes speak to you figuratively, it is so that you may better record my lessons.

41. I am the saving boat that has presented itself to the reach of the shipwrecked person who is about to perish; those who have been brought to safety on the shore where peace is, later feel inside, the duty to do the same with their fellow human beings when they are in danger of being lost.

42. The ships have been exhausted and there are many shipwrecked people asking for help. See humanity losing itself in vices, in perversity and in crime; see men consecrated to a life of materialism and selfishness; women have become familiar with the sin that reigns everywhere, they lose their virtue and their delicacy, the home that is the temple of man, is desecrated because light, warmth and peace disappear from it.

43. I come to this planet and in it I seek the spirit of man who is the temple of God, and I ignite faith in him by speaking to him of a new world, a world of peace, to which he can reach with regeneration and fraternity. Some feel their heart beating strongly and make the divine ideal their own; others complain of obstacles and difficulties as pretexts for not following me. They lack faith and have not understood that whoever departs from his

Love one another!

destiny, again and again he will have to reach the same point until he has traveled all the way.

44. I do not tell you to turn away from your material duties or from the healthy joys of the heart and the senses; I only ask you to renounce what poisons your spirit and makes your body sick.

45. Whoever lives within the law, is complying with what his conscience dictates. He who runs away from licit satisfactions to immerse himself in forbidden pleasures, even in the moments of greatest pleasure wonders why he is not happy or finds peace. Because from joy to joy he descends until he loses himself in the abyss, without finding the true satisfaction for his heart and his spirit.

46. There are those who need to succumb hurrying to the last drop of the chalice where they sought pleasure without finding it, so that they can hear the voice of the One Who is eternally inviting them to the feast of eternal life.

47. I receive the offering of my disciples. Elijah has prepared you and has interceded with Me, so that you may be worthy to listen to my word and know how to take advantage of its essence. My promise is that everyone who seeks me in his tribulation will be comforted.

48. It is the age of the Holy Spirit in which I am communicating with man. Of those who have heard me, some are beginning to recognize me and others already love me. When this time of my communication has passed, humanity will know who has come, it will recognize Elijah as a forerunner full of grace and power, and the Teacher who has descended out of love for the human race.

49. Beloved disciples, imitate me so that you will soon reach the end of your restitution, where Elijah, the shepherd who has guided you through the ages, will present you before Me.

50. I do not want the spirits, when they leave this earth, to feel lonely or lost in the immensity of the spiritual valley that awaits everyone; for this reason Elijah speaks to you and prepares you for that transitory step, and you must make known to your brothers that Spirit who is shepherd and intermediary between man and his Creator.

51. You are contemplating a stage of rigor and justice, you are all now reaping the fruit of your labors; this time had to come, it was written, I warned you to pray and do penance, and I found you asleep, without remembering my words. But I am watching over you and I have come once again to bring you my teaching that shows you very wide horizons; if you know how to understand it, you will be strong and strong-willed. And when this light has penetrated your spirit, go to others and help them out of their lethargy, have charity

Love one another!

for those who sin out of ignorance and point out to them the path that leads to their salvation.

52. I am turning those who were children yesterday into disciples, and I am bringing the disciples closer to Me. I have placed you all on a single scale and have shared in your tribulations. The pain of humanity comes to Me, Elijah struggles for the unification of spirit in men. The new tower of Babel has grown in pride and division, but in front of it I raise the tower of Israel with bases of humility and love. The struggle will be great, but in the end, virtue will defeat sin and peace will be restored. Then those who had been weak will be strong; the blind will open their eyes and it will be the true awakening of the spirit to penetrate into a life of evolution.

53. The gold and the power that man so longs for, will not give peace to his spirit, nor comfort on his sickbed, they will only harden his heart. How many times have I presented before the eyes of the wealthy, pictures of pain to prove their feelings and they have been indifferent to the orphanhood, the misery and the pain of their fellow human beings, without understanding that I have only made them depositories of material goods so that they may distribute them with justice and charity.

54. There are many beings who are waiting for a pious hand that heals them, a word of comfort or an example that redeems them. The spirit is hungry for love, sincerity and justice, and you, Israel, can give, because I have given you a wealth of spiritual goods that you must spread.

55. Not all times will be peace for you, that's why, today, that you still have freedom, you must work hard and prepare with prayer to your brothers and sisters of other nations, as you know, for the spirit there are no distances, and thus, the day in which my doctrine is carried by my messengers, they will not stumble, if you do not find friends, brothers who understand your mission and give support and heat.

56. He to whom this message is entrusted, and who lives in communion with Me, I will inspire him with perfect works and manifest my Spirit in his words.

57. Many of you have felt the contempt of humanity for following the Master, others have been rejected in the home of your parents and others have been disowned by your wife or husband, but think that I contemplate everything and that I will more than compensate for your sacrifice.

58. Look not at enemies but at brothers in all those around you. Do not ask for punishment so that you will give an example of forgiveness and there will be no remorse in your spirit. Close your lips and let Me judge your cause.

Love one another!

59. Heal the sick, restore reason to those who are astray; remove the spirits that cloud the intelligence and make both recover the light they have lost.

60. Pray for the nations, for I will watch over you. Take my word to all hearts, then thank me for the benefits you have received, because you will have recognized that the leaf of the tree does not move without my will.

61. Verily I tell you, those who have strayed the farthest from Me realize that it is time for justice, because they have forebodings and anxieties.

62. My voice, like a trumpet, is calling and awakening the spirits, but if humanity had cared to study and analyze the prophecies of the First and Second Times, nothing of what is happening now would surprise you, or confuse you, because everything was already foretold.

63. My word of yesterday is fulfilled today, because sooner the king star would cease to shine, than she would cease to be fulfilled.

64. Bear the bitterness that the war of the peoples causes you, do not cry out for justice against them, for their cup is already quite bitter. Be merciful in your judgments, thoughts and prayers.

65. Those who still enjoy some peace, have the duty to pray to help spiritually those who suffer the rigors and calamities of war.

66. If, instead of pity, you feel anger or contempt towards those who cause so much suffering to humanity, truly I tell you that you deprive yourself of all spiritual elevation and all understanding.

67. Let my voice find an echo in your heart; put my word into practice, that will be the way for my doctrine to gain strength on Earth. She is the light that will confront the ideas that have arisen from a sick and decadent humanity.

68. All the justice, the greatness and the light that humanity can aspire for the evolution of its spirit, can be found in my doctrine; but in order for man to stop to analyze my teaching and be interested in its content, he will first have to contemplate the principle of its fruition, in the regeneration and virtues of my disciples.

69. Great mysteries I promise to reveal to you when you live in peace, because then my light can shine in your being.

70. All of you would like to be one of those who testify to my truth and to be on the path of humanity as a beacon for the navigator or a star for the pilgrim.

Love one another!

71. Today you have me among you by means of this communication, take advantage of my stay, and from infants become disciples, so that you can worthily preach with my word when I have ceased to speak.

72. Study, watch and pray, sow love and charity among your brothers, so that I may say to humanity through your works, "Love one another".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 34

1. Beloved people, do not wait for better times to reveal this message to humanity, because no other time will come more appropriate than this.
2. Open your eyes to reality and dream no more of the vanities of the world; understand that your mission is to make my doctrine known by all the ways of the earth.
3. Here, among the multitudes, I discover the future emissaries, the new apostles, the peasants who will have to be tireless in the fulfillment of their mission.
4. Some will go to the East, others I will send to the west and the difference of languages will not be an obstacle to the spread of my word.
5. The sword of light, love and justice that exists in my doctrine will open roads, destroy walls of ignorance and erase borders. Everything will be prepared for the unification of peoples.
6. At the beginning of the struggle, some will gladly accept the Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist doctrine, while others, seeing in it a threat to earthly power and to their erroneous interpretations, will reject it and persecute you, but verily I tell you, it will be as if they, with the palm of their hand, wanted to prevent the sun from giving its light.
7. I must warn you, that whoever rejects this word will have rejected Me, and whoever accepts it will have accepted Me, because in its essence I have manifested myself at this time to men, my Spirit is present in it, therefore I tell you that whoever receives my word, he will recognize my voice, he will open the doors of his heart to me and he will have me inside him.
8. A beautiful opportunity to repay and settle your debts has been offered to you by my justice; do not waste a single one of the days of life that I have entrusted to you.
9. You are the prodigal son who returned to his father's house in repentance, and I have received you with love to make you recover your inheritance.
10. I know who they are among those who come crying in my presence, the truly repentant, those who mourn their guilt with tears of sincere remorse and ask me for an opportunity to make restitution, they cry for having offended their Father, they do not cry for them. On the other hand, there are others who apparently regret having offended me and cry, promise and even swear not to sin again, but at the same time that they promise, they are asking me for new earthly goods. Those are the ones who will soon have to move away from the paternal home.

Love one another!

11. If they manage to receive from Me what they were looking for, they will go to waste it, if they did not get it, they will blaspheme against me. They believe that in the humility of this path there are only thorns, and they do not know that the one they have chosen is the most uncertain, the most bumpy and random. They think that given over completely to the pleasures of the world, they will be able to increase their flow and thereby decrease their needs, without realizing that by rejecting the sweet weight of a spiritual cross, they have thrown on their shoulders a huge material burden, under whose weight they will end up burdened.

12. How few there are who aspire to live in the paradise of peace, light and harmony, fulfilling the divine laws with love.

13. The path along which humanity has traveled is very long and it still prefers to eat the forbidden fruits that only accumulate sorrows and disappointments in its life. Forbidden fruits are those that, being good because God has created them, can become harmful to man if he has not prepared properly or takes them in excess.

14. Man and woman take the fruit of life unprepared and do not know their responsibility to the Creator, by bringing new beings to incarnate on Earth.

15. The scientific man with a profane hand cuts a fruit from the tree of science without first listening to the voice of his conscience, in which my law speaks to him to tell him that all the fruits of the tree of wisdom are good, and that therefore, whoever takes them must do so inspiring only his fellow men in good.

16. These two examples that I have explained to you teach you why humanity does not know the love, nor the peace of that inner Paradise that man through his obedience to the law should carry forever in his heart.

17. To help you find it, I have come to teach sinners, the disobedient, the ungrateful and the proud, to make you understand that you are gifted with the spirit, that you have a conscience, that you can reason and value perfectly what is good and what is bad, and to show you the path that will lead you to the paradise of peace, wisdom, infinite love, immortality, glory and eternity.

18. I speak to you who have sinned, because the righteous already live in the spiritual paradise and the other beings who lack spirit and therefore conscience, are recreated in their paradise, which is nature, where they live in perfect obedience and harmony with all creation.

19. Today I have come to illuminate the path where you will have to evolve and at the end of which you will find me. I do not come to oblige you, but I do warn you that if you ignore this call, you will soon come of your own free will seeking the way of salvation,

Love one another!

but then you will come fleeing from the horrors of your inhumanity, your audacity and your pride.

20. I do not come to you with rigor, it is you who give the deserved punishment to your faults.

21. People: in your heart I leave the essence of my word, so that you may feed spiritually, because your heart is like a flower and its perfume is the essence of love that I have deposited in it. Do not let this flower wither, because it would soon lose its aroma. Delicate are the flowers of your gardens, but more delicate is your heart and even more, its divine essence.

22. After 1950 you will no longer receive my word through these understandings whom you have called spokespersons or interpreters. Some will leave this Earth for the spiritual valley, others will stay to receive the first inspirations, the precursor signs of spirit-to-Spirit communication.

23. When that communication begins to develop between you, you will truly begin to analyze and understand the doctrine that you are now receiving and you will at the same time know how to separate my essence from all the imperfections that the spokesman would have mixed with my word.

24. Now I ask you: Are you content to be the poor of the earth, but rich in spirit? Or do you prefer the pleasures of the world to the knowledge of eternal life? I bless you, because in your heart you are saying to me, "Lord, nothing is comparable to the glory of hearing your word."

25. In this Age I am giving you a new message: The Third Testament. Many have been the witnesses of this manifestation, but truly I tell you, it will not be you who will come to understand the full meaning of what I have revealed to you, nor will you appreciate the importance that this message contains.

26. Many times I have given a teaching and you have interpreted it wrongly because you are materialized, and while I have spoken to you about spiritual knowledge, you have given it a material meaning. Other more spiritually evolved generations will come and when studying the teachings that contain these revelations, they will shudder with spiritual emotion; other times they will delight in the haven of peace of my word, and at other times they will be amazed at what they will find in my chairs of love. Then they will say: How is it possible that the eyewitnesses of this word have not realized its meaning, its greatness and its light? It will not be the first time that this has happened: even in the Second Time, when I spoke to the hearts of men, they did not understand me, because they only lived and thought for the world and for matter.

Love one another!

27. When the body that enveloped me in the Second Half fell into agony and from the cross I uttered the last words, there was among my last sentences one that neither at that moment, nor for a long time afterwards was understood: "My God, my God, why have you abandoned me?"

28. Because of those words many doubted; others were confused thinking that it was a weakness, a hesitation, an instant of weakness. But they have not taken into account that this was not the last sentence, but after it I still uttered others that revealed full strength and lucidity: "Father, into your hands I commend my Spirit" and "Everything is finished".

29. Now that I have returned to shed light on your confusions and clarify what you have called mysteries, I tell you: When I was on the cross, the agony was long, bloody and the body of Jesus, infinitely more sensitive than that of all men, suffered a prolonged agony and death did not come. Jesus had fulfilled his mission in the world, he had already said the last word and taught the last lesson; then that tortured body, that shattered flesh, feeling the absence of the spirit, painfully asked the Lord: "Father, Father! Why have you abandoned me?" It was the sweet, aching complaint of the wounded lamb to his Shepherd. It was the proof that Christ, the Word, truly became man in Jesus and his suffering was real.

30. Can you attribute these words to Christ, being eternally united to the Father? Now you know that it was a groan from the body of Jesus, lacerated by the blindness of men. But when the Lord's caress rested on that martyred flesh, Jesus continued speaking and his words were: "Father, into your hands I commend my Spirit." "Everything is consummated."

31. When will you speak to me like this, humanity? When will you breathe out that sweet complaint that is not reproach, nor doubt, nor lack of faith, but the proof of love to the Father by manifesting to him that in the supreme hour, you want to feel him close? Meditate on each of my phrases, because I am the truth that was promised to you.

32. Now that I am teaching you, I have made use of the rude and the ignorant, because the scientists and the wise have denied me; I have also sought sinners to convert them and send them to testify to my truth. These, my children, for whom I am manifesting, must be worthy of this grace, awakening to the light of the doctrine that they are going to preach, so that they have full knowledge of their mission and know that only by giving examples and showing good works will be deemed by their peers.

33. This teaching time will be conducive to the preparation of the multitudes.

34. My doctrine is the pure and crystalline water of the river of life, with which you will purify yourselves and achieve the transformation that will make you worthy of being

Love one another!

called disciples of the Holy Spirit. Prepare your heart in my word and truly I tell you, the good seed will sprout from it; educate your spirit and understanding by listening to me, and your works, words and thoughts will radiate my truth.

35. It is true that not only you will bear witness to Me because all Creation is a living proof of my truth, but in this work you have a mission to fulfill and a debt to settle with yourselves, because in truth I tell you that you owe nothing to Me, but to you.

36. If you do not bear witness to your Lord, I will give it, but you will weep bitterly because you were not near the Master in the hour of struggle.

37. Do you want to know how you will get your testimony to be taken as true? Be sincere with yourselves, never say that you possess what you do not have, nor try to reveal what you have not received. Teach only what you know, testify only what you have seen, but if they ask you something that you cannot answer, be silent, but never lie; again I tell you, that your "yes" is always "yes" and your "no" is always "no" and thus you will be faithful to the truth. Do not swear either, because whoever tells the truth does not need oaths to make himself believe, since he carries the light in his deeds. Let him swear that he has been false and that when the time comes to need to be believed, he has to resort to the name of God to support his words. Do not swear by God, nor by Mary, nor by your parents, nor by your life. I tell you again that your works will be the ones that bear witness to your words, and both will bear witness to Me.

38. If by telling the truth they believe you, blessed are those who believe you. If by speaking the truth you are denied, injured or mocked, leave the cause to Me, because the cause of the truth is mine, then I will defend you. Neither try to disguise the truth with the veil of falsehood, for your judgment will be great. Do you not know of that great temple in Jerusalem where, centuries after centuries, men entered in search of strength and wisdom? For he was great while his bosom was like a fold of peace for the spirits, but when hypocrisy, lies and greed penetrated, his veil was torn and later not a stone on stone remained of him.

39. I tell you again to start being honest with yourselves, not to try to deceive yourselves, that is, to start loving the truth. The moment is approaching, when the great heads of the world will fall, when the nations will feel my divine justice. How much clamor there will be then among men! A world of falsehoods, errors and injustices will disappear, so that in its place the Kingdom of God, which is justice and light, will be established. For many human works it will be the end, but for the time of spirituality it will be the beginning.

40. The world that will disappear will be the world of evil that you have created, in which the strong oppress the weak; from which the innocence of even the children has fled, in

Love one another!

which the parents do not know the children and the children the parents. This world in which the most sacred principles and institutions have been desecrated by men, and in which one another, instead of loving each other as brothers, kill each other.

41. In order for this new Babel to disappear, its wickedness must be nipped in the bud like a weed. The pain will be great, but in that chalice the impure will be purified and the blind will open their eyes, death will stop the career of many, but it will not be to exterminate them, but to lead them to true life.

42. Nothing will remain of the evil deeds of humanity, but on the rubble of your past, I will make a new world emerge as a great kingdom where humanity will be like an extended family that lives in peace, that loves, that feels and thinks in my law of love.

43. New generations will populate the Earth and will gather the fruits of the experience and of the evolution, both spiritual and material, that their ancestors have left, because from all the past they will select the good fruits.

44. On the imperfect cults towards my Divinity, a truly spiritual cult will arise, just as, on the materialistic science of the men of the present, a new science will arise at the service of fraternity, well-being and peace.

45. The division of men will disappear, and just as in their discords they distanced themselves from each other, creating languages and tongues for each people, when harmony begins to shine in the world, everyone will feel the need to understand each other with a single language, Truly I tell you, the charity of one another will facilitate this work, because it will be based on the command that says to you: "Love one another".

46. How can it be right that the human species does not understand each other, if even the animals of the same species understand each other, even if they are from one region and others from another?

47. Unite yourselves with love inspired by your Father, and He who is the alpha and omega of all Creation, will inspire you with the universal language.

48. Rest, relax with my word, she is beyond the division of your languages, beyond your beginning and your end; but if ye are in awe of the way so extensive and inexhaustible, with which I have spoken by the lips of my spokespersons, know that it has only been a glimpse of my divine light which I have sent on these understandings.

49. You ask me: "Lord, why, if you have chosen us to be witnesses of this manifestation, have you not excluded us from the sufferings and vicissitudes of the Earth?" To which I answer you that it is necessary that you hurry the cup that your brothers drink even a little, so that you may understand their afflictions.

Love one another!

50. If I have told you that at this time all that the pride and wickedness of men have done will be destroyed, do you not believe that there is also something in you to destroy, to cut off, or to atone for?

51. You are graceful, but at the same time very touched by the evidence, but if the pain keeps you alert, think that it is only a drop vera drink other peoples; to feel the pain your heart feels moved to pray, and it recognizes intuitively one of the missions that you have brought this people to the Land.

52. Pray, my children, with thoughts of light, peace and fraternity and those prayers will not be lost in space, but their essence will keep them vibrating spiritually and will lead them to the hearts of those for whom you have prayed. But so that your prayer may be felt by your brothers, do not become familiar with my word, come with the same humility and fervor of the first days, because a day will come when you will feel your being shaken, and that day will be the one in which I speak to you for the last time in this way.

53. What do you think I called you for at this time, multitudes? Perhaps it was only to cure your ailments or to make you regain the lost peace? No, people, if I came to raise you up to true life, to ignite faith in your heart, to restore the smile to your face and strength to your body, it was because I wanted to prepare you so that you could rise to the struggle; But I see that many, thinking of themselves, attend my chair only to seek the peace of their spirit, without wanting to know anything about the mission that awaits them; others, once they have received what they wanted, walk away without being interested in studying and understanding the meaning of my doctrine.

54. You have all been called to take part in this work and that is why I have poured out my word on this people, so that they may keep even one of my phrases in their hearts.

55. My teaching tells you that if you do not make my word known among humanity, the stones will speak to testify to my truth and to the time that you live, but do not wait for the stones to speak, because they will do it shaking the Earth, shaking the seas or coming out in torrents through the craters of volcanoes.

56. It is better that you prepare yourselves in time, so that when this world is ravaged by plagues, strange evils and afflictions of all kinds, you scattered along all the roads of the Earth, take to the hearts my sweet, comforting word, that you reach like a gentle breeze to those who have been hit by hurricanes.

57. Put aside your laziness and take advantage of the precious time that you enjoy today, because you do not know if in the times to come you will have calm to be able to study and meditate on my word.

Love one another!

58. Pray like good disciples and fill your hearts with noble purposes. Do not forget that I have not come to distinguish you by races, classes or religions, so that wherever you go, you will feel at home and whoever you meet, whatever race it may be, you will consider him for what he really is: your brother.

59. I brought this word to you and made it heard in your language, but I give you the mission that later you translate it into other languages, so that it will be known to everyone.

60. In this way you will begin to build the true tower of Israel, the one that spiritually unifies all peoples into one, the one that unites all men in that divine, immutable and eternal Law that you knew in the world on the lips of Jesus, when he told you to "Love one another".

61. Search my word until you are certain of its purity and its truth, only in this way will you be able to walk strong and remain firm in the face of the invasion of materialistic ideas that threaten the spirit. Because materialism is death, it is darkness, it is a yoke and poison for the spirit. Never exchange the light or the freedom of your spirit for earthly bread or for petty material goods.

62. Truly I tell you, whoever trusts in my Law and perseveres in the faith to the end, will never lack material sustenance, and in the moments of his communication with my Spirit, he will always receive by my infinite charity the bread of eternal life.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 35

1. Blessed are those who ask me with humility and faith for the progress of their spirit, because they will receive what they request from their Father.
2. Blessed are those who know how to wait, because my charity will reach their hands at the right moment.
3. Learn to ask and also to hope, knowing that nothing escapes my charity; trust that my will will manifest itself in each of your needs and trials.
4. The son has the right to ask his Father for what is within his law of justice and love, and the Father, in turn, has the duty to take care of the son.
5. I tell you that those who here on earth obey my will, when they are in spirit, will enjoy my love.
6. When the weight of your cross weighs you down, call on your Cyreneus and I will instantly come to your aid.
7. Pray in times of trial, with a short but clean and sincere prayer, and you will feel comforted, and when you manage to be in harmony with your Lord, I will be able to tell you that my will is yours and your will is mine.
8. Do not only pray when you are going through some painful trial, pray also when you are at peace, because that is when your heart and thought can take care of others. Nor do you pray only for those who have done you good or for those who have not caused you any harm, because this, being meritorious, is not so much as if you watch over those who in some way had caused you prejudice.
9. Do you think that I, your Teacher, have been a Cyrenian and Savior of those who cried out before Pilate? Crucify him! Crucify him! You too can help your brothers and sisters to bear their cross with resignation, with prayers, thoughts, words and even in material form; in this way you will be able to make more bearable the restitution of those who are burdened under the weight of their pain or their struggle.
10. This is an auspicious time for you to be charitable, therefore, pray, ask and work, the fields are fertile and they are waiting for you.
11. Ask for peace for the nations, attract it with your prayers; send balm through your thoughts and transmit light to the understanding of your brothers. Truly I tell you, your requests will never cease to be heard and attended to by your Father.

Love one another!

12. Be prepared, because many are going to deny that I have communicated by the understanding of man, but ye will say, that is not the first time that this happens, which God has spoken by the man in the Three Eras that since the beginning of time, all the prophecies, inspirations and revelations given to mankind, have been voices divine received by human mediation, which have guided men of all time.

13. Those who deny, contradict or scandalize by your testimony, it will be because they ignore what spiritual communication is, so let them be named wise on Earth.

14. It is my will that through this people who have witnessed my communication in this form, humanity may know that man, from his origin, was destined to communicate with his Heavenly Father, to serve as his spokesman on this planet, and that if in the past the cases of the men through whose lips the Lord spoke were isolated, now you live a time in which humanity, from generation to generation, will achieve greater perfection and clarity by communicating spirit to Spirit with the Father.

15. You will announce that by that time men will consult everything with their Lord, to carry out their works in the world, within the precepts of the divine law. The father of a family will speak to his children with words that the Lord puts on his lips; teachers will teach under a superior inspiration; rulers will know how to transmit to their peoples the will of God; judges will submit to the dictates of their conscience, which is the light of the One who knows everything, and therefore, is the only one capable of judging with perfection. The doctors will first trust in the divine power and their word and their balm will come from the Lord. Men of science will understand the delicate mission they have brought to Earth, and by their spiritual preparation they will receive divine inspirations. Finally, all those who have brought into the world the mission of leading spirits along the path of evolution, will know how to rise up to receive my revelations and bring them to the hearts of the multitudes with the light and purity with which they received them.

16. I speak of an era that is coming and that you need to announce and profetizarla with the certainty that it will come; but if your brothers are burlasen of your prophecy, fear not, that is also John the apostle, when he revealed that in his communication with the Father had received, it was derided and even judged as insane; however, the time came for the fulfillment of all that which seemed impossible to some, strange and incomprehensible to others.

17. The time that you are living today is precisely in which what I said through the mouth of that seer, prophet and spokesman of the Master is being fulfilled.

18. Because of his clairvoyance, that apostle of love and truth was persecuted, tormented and banished. But he did not lack my protection against his persecutors and executioners,

Love one another!

so I tell you not to be afraid, that if for this reason they take you to prison, I will set you free; if they deny you work or bread, I will support you. If they humiliate you or slander you, I will exalt you and do you justice, and if they put you to death, I will raise you up to true life.

19. That is why I always tell you that you must prepare yourselves through prayer, so that you can extend this prophecy and give this testimony with a heart full of gentleness, courage and faith in love for your brothers and sisters.

20. Everything that you do in my name under this preparation will have to bear good fruits and you will see everything you have longed for come true.

21. As I have fulfilled all my promises to the men of old, so I will also fulfill them to you.

22. You are living in times of anguish in which men purify themselves by pouring out their cup of bitterness; but those who have searched the prophecies, already knew that the moment was about to arrive, the one in which wars would be unleashed everywhere as the nations were unknown.

23. Strange diseases and epidemics are yet to appear among humanity, confusing scientists; and when the pain reaches its maximum to men, they will still have the strength to shout: God's punishment! But I do not punish, it is you who punish yourselves by departing from the laws that govern your spirit and matter.

24. Who has unleashed and provoked the forces of nature but the folly of men? Who has defied my laws? The arrogance of men of science. But truly I tell you, this pain will serve to uproot the weed that has grown in the heart of humanity.

25. The fields will be covered with corpses, the innocent will also perish, some will die by fire, others by hunger and others by war. The Earth will tremble, the elements will be shaken, the mountains will throw their lava and the seas will curl.

26. I will let men take their perversity to a limit, as far as their free will allows them, so that horrified at their own work, they feel true repentance in their spirit.

27. You, humble disciples, men who, although you are full of imperfections, feel love for your brothers; counteract the influence of the passions unleashed by the war, with thoughts of peace, with prayers saturated with spiritual light, with words of fraternity and with works that contain truth and charity; you must be prepared, because at the end of the war, when this strife ends, multitudes will come from afar in search of balm for the body and for the spirit.

28. "Do not leave us when that hour comes, O Master," this people tells me. To which I answer that I cannot leave you, because in everything created I am present.

Love one another!

29. I will speak to men through the elements, my voice will arise from the seas and from one end of this planet to the other, the spirits will feel touched by the light of the One who is the only one who with true tenderness can say to you: "Love one another".

30. This precept will become for many their judge, others will feel it in their heart as an open wound and for others it will be like a guardian who will not let them sleep for its fulfillment.

31. You see that I will not be able to depart from you, as one of my prophets said a long time ago, that at this time my Spirit would be poured out on all flesh and on every spirit.

32. Wherever you go, I will be before you. Wherever you look for me, you will find me. Wherever you set your eyes, you will contemplate me, but I do not want to announce to you only bitterness and omens of great tribulations with my word of this day. If I speak to you of all this, it is to leave you watching and praying, so that you will not be surprised by trials the instant they come to you.

33. Just as I have announced to you the war and the disasters that await humanity, I also tell you that a day will come in which all the nations of the Earth will enjoy peace, in which men will love each other in Me, and their life, their work, their works in the world, will be the pleasant worship that rises from this planet to Me like fragrant incense.

34. You ask me, "Lord, how long will that time be?" And I answer you: When humanity is besmirched by pain, repentance, regeneration and the practice of goodness.

35. By fulfilling the spirit of humanity with the pact that it has concluded with its Father, I will fulfill in my turn until the last of my promises, I will open my arcanum and I will overflow it on my children in wisdom, in peace and in revelations.

36. As you travel through this world, watch and pray, peoples; prepare yourselves in spirit and in matter, because I will soon send you on the roads to speak of my truth.

37. Prepare your spirit with the practice of prayer, charity and humility that my doctrine teaches you, and also prepare your body, removing from it vices, bad habits and bending it to make it a perfect collaborator of the spirit. Once you are ready, you will see how clearly the path appears before you. That is why I tell you that the life of the spirit, from its departure from the divine womb to its return, is a scale of evolution.

38. The Father, in forming you, put you on the first rung of that ladder, so that by following that path, you would have the opportunity to truly know and understand your Creator. But how few started the upward journey starting from the first step! The most united in their disobedience, in their rebellion, misusing the gift of freedom and ignoring the dictates of conscience, allowing themselves to be dominated by matter, to create with

Love one another!

their vibrations a force, that of evil, and dig an abyss to where their influence had to drag their brothers, who engaged in a bloody struggle between their weaknesses and perversions, and their longing for elevation and purity.

39. How different would have been the life that you would have led on earth, if you had persevered in goodness and justice, because in it you would have reaped the fruits of my love. However, you are not lost nor have I banned you from my Kingdom, proof of this is that when I came to you, humanizing my presence, I descended to the world that you have created with so many errors and imperfections.

40. Here in this world, to show you that I love you despite your deviations and your ingratitude, I gave you my blood and my body.

41. My immutable law that I gave you in the first times, the exhortations to the good of the prophets, my doctrine and each of my messages, are the spiritual light that man has received through consciousness and his spirit would be fused with mine, if it had been preserved in the law and in purity from the beginning of his evolution.

42. The lust of men, their ignorance, their lack of spiritual elevation, their sufferings caused by their mistakes, caused the Father to descend to come and rescue them, showing them the book of wisdom that they had despised for the pleasures of the world and to point them again to the true path.

43. Many centuries have passed and many times beings have had to return to the world, and they still do not understand the essence of my law or the nature of their own spirit.

44. I am still manifesting myself to men in a humanized way, although I also tell you that what I have been revealing at this time is the lesson that will raise the spirits to that scale of which I am talking to you, from which they will know and be able to recover every error, rebuild what was destroyed and recover what they had lost.

45. In my divine sowing, not a seed is lost, despite the fact that the falls of men have delayed its flowering and spiritual fruition.

46. At this time the Earth is removed with great pain from humanity, but it is necessary that I find my seed to separate it from the tares.

47. What was the cause of your sin and your disobedience to my law?

48. Listen disciples: Before you came to life, I already existed and yours was latent in my Spirit. But I did not want you to inherit my Kingdom without having made merits; I did not want you to possess what exists without knowing who created you, nor did I want you to leave without direction, without destination and without ideal.

Love one another!

49. That is why I gave you conscience, so that it would serve as a guide for you; I granted you free will so that your works would have true value before Me. I gave you spirit, so that he would always long to rise to the luminous and pure. I gave you the body so that through the heart you would have sensitivity for the good and for the beautiful, and so that it would serve as a crucible, a constant test and also as an instrument for dwelling in the material world. The Earth has been a school for your spirit, in it the presence of the Divine Teacher has never been lacking; human life has been a book of profound wisdom for the incarnate spirit.

50. When the space was illuminated for the first time with the presence of the spirits, these hesitant and babbling like children, not having the elevation or the strength to support themselves in the abodes of high spirituality, felt the need for a staff, a support point to feel strong and they were given matter and a material world. But in their new state, they were acquiring experience and knowledge.

51. You have not yet realized the mission that you must fulfill in this time among humanity, but with my word I will make known to you your struggle and the way in which you will be able to reach the goal.

52. Your brain is small and it is not enough on its own to understand the value of the gifts you possess, nor the transcendence of the work that the Father, through this people, will have to carry out among humanity.

53. My wise and powerful will prepares the roads by which my emissaries, my disciples, my prophets will have to rise up with the good news of the manifestation of my Word, so that at the same time they prepare the roads by which the great caravans of your brothers who you call foreigners will have to reach the bosom of your nation.

54. These caravans will apparently come looking for the bread of the body and peace for the heart, but I know that it will be their spirit that will come after the fulfillment of my promise, which is kept at the bottom of every spirit.

55. From distant lands and nations you will see your brothers coming in search of liberation for their spirit. From that ancient Palestine, they will also arrive in multitudes, as when the tribes of Israel crossed the desert.

56. His pilgrimage has been long and painful since he rejected from his bosom the One who came to offer him his kingdom as a new inheritance, but he is already approaching the oasis where he will rest and meditate on my word, so that later, strengthened in the recognition of my law, he will continue the route that indicates his evolution for so long forgotten. Then you will hear that many will say that your nation is the new Land of Promise, the New Jerusalem; but you will tell them that that promised land is located

Love one another!

beyond this world and that to reach it it will have to be done in spirit, after having crossed the great desert of the trials of this time. You will also tell them that this nation is only an oasis in the middle of the desert; but you must understand, people, that the oasis must give shade to weary travelers, in addition to offering its crystal clear and fresh waters to the lips parched by thirst to those who take refuge in it.

57. What will be that shadow and those waters of which I am speaking to you? My doctrine, people, my divine Teaching of charity. And in whom have I deposited this flow of grace and blessings? In you, people, so that you may strip your heart of all selfishness and be able to show it as a clean mirror and in each of your works.

58. Would not your spirit and heart be filled with joy if, through your love, it were possible to convert that people so attached to their traditions and spiritually stationed to the Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist Doctrine? Would there not be joy among you, if the old Israel were converted through the new Israel, that is, if the former obtained grace through the latter? So far, nothing has convinced the Jewish people that they must break ancient traditions in order to achieve their moral and spiritual evolution. They are the people who believe that they are complying with the laws of Jehovah and Moses, but in reality they are still worshiping their golden calf. The time is near when that wandering people scattered throughout the world, stop looking towards the earth and raise their eyes to heaven, in search of the One, who from the beginning was promised to them as their Savior and whom they did not know and put to death because they believed him poor and without any good.

59. The hour is coming when that cross that was given to me by sentence, becomes a rod of justice over each of those spirits until finally their lips exclaim, "Jesus was the Messiah."

60. They, in their spiritual poverty, in their misery and in their pain, will look for me, and they will be surprised when they see that He who seemed to them to possess nothing in the world, possesses everything and that those treasures and that Kingdom of which I told them so much, were a truth, and they will understand that nothing in the world, no treasure, no flow, can be comparable with the peace of the spirit.

61. If that people turned their backs on me, I wait for them instead, because men may break their word and even their covenants, but I am immutable and I will never miss my promises.

62. If he was told that I would be his Savior, I will save him, if he was told that I would take him to my kingdom, I will take him to my kingdom.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 36

1. Before the tenderness of my word contrition comes to the spirit that has departed from the path of evolution. The sweetness of my phrases makes a man cry, because he supposes that his sins do not deserve to be forgiven.
2. I comfort the one who sincerely repents, forgive his faults and help him to make up for the evil caused. Know that he who does not repent does not come to Me, because only from repentance can regeneration, amendment and purification arise. Know also that only purified spirits can come into my presence. But how could you truly repent, if you did not know the magnitude of your faults? I have had to come to men, to make them understand what it means before Divine Justice, to take the life of a fellow man, to destroy faith, to deceive a spirit, to betray a heart, to profane innocence, to cause dishonor, to strip a brother of what is his, to lie, to humiliate and so many imperfections that went unnoticed to you, because you had become familiar with all this. But my word of love arrived and in its essence you found the presence of a perfect justice, which through your conscience made you recognize each of your evil deeds, analyze your thought and reminded you of your spiritual fulfillment that you had already forgotten.
3. It was then that you understood the magnitude of your faults, the transcendence of your mistakes that previously seemed unimportant to you, and it was when you valued the intensity of many sufferings and pains that you had caused. Then you felt ashamed of yourselves, you felt looked at by Me in all your nakedness and with all your stains. That is why when you heard my word full of tenderness, peace and purity, you felt for a moment unworthy of my love. But then you heard that it was precisely you whom I came to seek, and your heart, washing itself in its weeping as a demonstration that you were repentant, that you wanted to purify yourselves and serve me, set out on the journey of its spiritual evolution.
4. It is impossible for one of my children to forget me, carrying in his spirit the consciousness that is the light of my Spirit, for which sooner or later he has to recognize me.
5. For some it is easy to penetrate the meaning of my word and find the light there, but for others my word is an enigma.
6. I tell you, not everyone will be able to understand the spirituality of my message at this time, those who do not will have to wait for new times for their spirit to open their eyes, in the light of my revelations.

Love one another!

7. I have never been shrouded in mystery before men. If I have spoken to you figuratively in order to reveal the divine to you or to represent the eternal in some material way, it has been so that you may understand me, but if men stop to worship forms, objects or symbols, instead of seeking the meaning of those teachings, it is natural that they stop for centuries and contemplate mysteries in everything.

8. Since the time of Israel's sojourn in Egypt, when my blood was represented by that of a lamb, there have been men who only live by traditions and rites, without understanding that that sacrifice was an image of the blood that Christ would come to shed to give you spiritual life. Others, believing that they are nourished by my body, eat material loaves, without wanting to understand that when I gave my disciples the bread in the Upper Room, it was to make them understand that whoever took the essence of my word as sustenance, would have fed on me.

9. How few there are who really know how to understand my divine lessons, and these few are those who analyze them with the spirit. But bear in mind, that the divine revelation I have not brought to you at one time, but I have been clarifying it to you in each of my lessons.

10. If at times you have been confused and on one erroneous interpretation you have accumulated others, it is natural that now you do not understand clearly or give the right analysis to the spiritual teaching of the Third Time.

11. It is necessary that you begin to tear down your idols, to destroy your past confusions and to order your thoughts, so that you realize that the Father, from the earliest times has always come to speak to you of the spirit, and although He has often taken material images to teach you, He has always referred to the spiritual life.

12. Awaken from your sleep humanity, let your spirit search my word, for truly I tell you, if you study one of my lessons well and understand it, you will have penetrated into the essence of my revelations.

13. Remember the lesson in which I told you, "Ask, ask that it will be given to you." Now I come to tell you: "Learn to ask"

14. If I tell you now that you must learn to ask, it is because previously your request was incomplete and selfish, you only remembered to ask for yourself or for yours. My lesson for now comes to tell you that you must learn to feel the sorrows of others; know how to live and feel the pains and sufferings of your fellow men, the misfortunes that afflict your brothers; that you must learn to understand those who have a wound hidden and to feel the sufferings of those who, because they are distant, cannot contemplate. Among the latter you must consider those who inhabit other peoples and nations, those who dwell in

Love one another!

other worlds or in the hereafter. Do not be afraid if one day you forget about yourselves and only remember others, because you will have lost nothing. Know that whoever prays for others is doing it for himself.

15. How much joy you give to my Spirit, when I see that you raise your thoughts looking for your Father, I make you feel my presence and I flood you with peace. Look for Me, talk to me, don't mind that your thoughts are clumsy to express your request, I will know how to understand them. Speak to me with the confidence with which one speaks to a Father; entrust your complaints to me, as you would to the last of your friends. Ask me what you don't know, everything you don't know and I will speak to you with the word of a Teacher; but pray, that in that blessed moment when your spirit rises to Me, you will receive the light, the strength, the blessing and the peace that your Father grants you.

16. Through prayer I have many revelations to the spirit in store for the future. Perfect yourselves in this communication and you will achieve perfection in your requests, that is, you will learn to ask.

17. When your spirit appears in the spiritual valley to give an account of his stay and his works on Earth, what I will ask you the most will be for everything that you have asked and for what you have done in favor of your brothers. Then you will remember my words of this day.

18. The end of one era and the beginning of another has caused this crisis and this chaos that you suffer; it is the same thing that happens to a seriously ill person, when relief is approaching; but it seems that it is death that has arrived.

19. The greater this crisis among mankind, the greater will be its health afterwards; truly I tell you, it will be so and that thousands of years ago I had announced it to you. Now you must prepare yourselves, strengthen yourselves in the faith and get ready for battle.

20. To you who are often listening to this word, I say: Watch and pray, because a time of great tribulation is approaching for all, a time in which men will not be worth all their power, their gold, nor their wisdom to contain the weight of divine justice. In those days you will witness events that will seem absurd and illogical to the proud and exalted, because it will be the case that the wise will turn to those they have considered ignorant, in which the rich and powerful seek the needy, because in them there will be more understanding and serenity in the face of trials, more charity and spiritual riches.

21. Some say to me in their hearts: "Master, I have not had to wait for those times of pain that you announce, because my whole life has been one of painful trials". To which I say to you: Blessed are you who have been tempered in suffering, because when those days

Love one another!

come you will no longer weep and, instead, you will know how to give courage and comfort to those who did not know that tribulation.

22. Verily I tell you, if most men drink the cup of bitterness today, it is because the soldier is only forged in combat, and I am telling you that the final contest, the great battle, is approaching. Do not go to close your eyes or your ears in those moments, to the pain of your brothers, or try to hide from death, because in truth I tell you, that where men of little or no faith see the end, there will be the beginning, where they think they see death there will be life, because I will be present to cover you with my love and help you enter that world that you are going to restore.

23. I have come to warn you of everything so that nothing surprises you; you look for the means of preventing and exhorting others to preparation, prayer, amendment and vigil.

24. Remember that I am the Word of the Father, that the divine essence that you receive in this word is the light of that Creative Spirit, that in each one of you I have left a part of my Spirit. But when contemplating the poverty that surrounds the group that now listens to me and the humility of the room in which you gather, you silently ask me: "Master, why did you not choose for your manifestation at this time one of those great temples or churches, where rich altars and solemn ceremonies worthy of You could have been offered to You?"

25. I answer those hearts that think this way about their Master: It was not men who brought me to this poverty, it was Me, who chose for my manifestation the humble stay in the poor suburb of your city, to make you understand with it, that it is not the material tribute, nor the external offering, that I come to look for among you, that on the contrary, if I have returned, it has been to preach humility once again, so that you may find spirituality in it.

26. I shun all that is vanity and human pomp, because only that which is spiritual, that which is noble and lofty, that which is clean and eternal, comes to my Spirit. Remember that I said to the woman of Samaria, "God is Spirit, and you must worship him in spirit and in truth." Seek Me in the infinite, in the pure and there you will find me.

27. Of the material offerings that humanity offers me, I only receive the good intention, when it is really good, because an offering does not always represent a high and noble intention. How many times do men present their offering to me to cover their iniquities or to demand something from me in return. That is why I tell you that the peace of the spirit is not bought, that its stains are not washed away with material wealth, so that you could offer me the greatest of treasures.

Love one another!

28. Repentance, regret for having offended me, regeneration, amendment, reparation for the faults committed, all with the humility that I have taught you, and then men will be presenting to me the true offerings of the heart, of the spirit and of the thought, which are infinitely more pleasing to your Father, than incense, flowers and lamps.

29. Why offer me what I have made for you, why do you give me flowers, if you do not make them? On the other hand, if you present to me works of love, charity, forgiveness, justice, help towards your fellow human beings, that tribute will indeed be spiritual and will rise to the Father as a caress, as an oscar (holy spear) that the children will send to their Lord from earth.

30. My manifestation through the human understanding is humble and simple, as is the way in which I express myself; however, it makes you shudder and you understand a past that your spirit already knows, and it makes you look clearly at the events that belong to the future. That is why you remain enthralled listening to me, because no one like this Teacher knows how to read in hearts.

31. You come from different regions to welcome yourselves to the beneficent shade of the stout tree that is inviting all walkers to refresh themselves under its foliage; but I tell you, the time is already near when men from distant lands will arrive in this nation.

32. Intuition and foreboding will be the ones that will guide those to you, they will come in search of your testimony and your peace, many of them will need a word of what I teach you, to rise to fulfillment as true apostles of spiritualism.

33. Woe to this people if they were not prepared to receive the stranger with their loving heart, for not one stone will remain of their cities upon stone, as happened to Jerusalem!

34. Have you not realized that your purification is to make you worthy to receive my lessons that you must participate in those who come to knock on your door? Have you not recorded in your mind that I want you, in this time of storms, of wars, of passions, to be the saving boat that crosses serenely between the waves of evil, rescuing your brothers?

35. Blessed is the one who prepares because he will listen to me from spirit to Spirit.

36. Pray for your brothers and sisters of this nation in which you live, that they may be patient with trials and reach their purification. A great spiritual destiny has brought this people on Earth and to fulfill it it is essential that they be clean, prepared and alert.

37. Understand that you must not mix the superfluous with the teachings of my doctrine, you must make it known with the same purity with which you have received it from Me. Spread my teaching by means of examples and testimonies, by counties, villages and

Love one another!

provinces and make your brothers and sisters also be strengthened in it; this people must multiply, prepare and live with spirituality, because with their works, they will become the defender of this truth.

38. Make merits, O people, and achieve that by those merits this grace will reach, those who tomorrow receive you in their home or those whom you have to receive in yours.

39. Teach them to analyze and understand that today I have come in spirit to communicate through clumsy and sinful matters; no one wants to see God in this human body. Let them listen to the word, because in it is the divine essence, the one that comes from my Spirit. The word is the Word and the Word is I, the one who speaks to you from infinity.

40. The Word is love and it is wisdom that manifests itself in word. Hear this voice, multitudes, and do not be alarmed, for you are in the sanctuary of my Divinity. You will have to regenerate, if you do not cleanse your understanding, you will not be able to analyze my teaching.

41. Blessed are those who are striving to fulfill my Law, because in them the light of wisdom will soon shine.

42. Blessed is the one who strives for the perfection of his spirit, because he has been inspired by the highest ideal that a child of God can achieve.

43. I am polishing your hearts, for I will make the water of life flow out of them for the thirsty.

44. When the hour of your fulfillment has come, do not do works according to your will, nor do you want to add your imperfect ideas to my word or to my work, because you would fall into desecration and adultery by erasing your good works from the "Book of True Life".

45. You will put on my truth and enter the homes; you will make my word heard and peace will be made.

46. A few times you will be recognized as emissaries or peasants of the Marion Trinitarian Spiritualist doctrine; instead, there will be occasions in which you'll be thrown into the street, slandered and accused of deceivers; but fear not, if you are judged, also they will reach the moment of his trial, and if when you spoke, not able to open their eyes to the truth, when they are under my judgment, they will remember your words, and they will see the light.

47. When the spirit of some great sinner departs from this material life to penetrate into the spiritual valley, he is surprised to find that hell, as he imagined, does not exist, and

Love one another!

that the fire of which he was told in the past times, is nothing but the essence of his works when he finds himself before the inexorable judge that is his conscience.

48. That eternal judgment, that clarity that is made in the midst of the darkness that surrounds that sinner, burns more than the most ardent fire that you could conceive, but it is not a torture prepared in advance as a punishment for the one who offended me, no, that torture comes from the knowledge of the faults committed, from the regret of having offended the one who gave him existence, of having misused the time and of how many goods he received from his Lord.

49. Do you think that I should punish those who offended me with their sins, when I know that sin offends those who commit it more? Do you not see that the sinner is the one who does evil to himself and that I will not increase the misfortune that he has wrought with his punishment? I only let him look at himself, to hear the inexorable voice of his conscience, to question and answer himself, to regain the spiritual memory that through matter he had lost and remember his beginning, his destiny and his promises; and there in that judgment, he has to experience the effect of the fire that exterminates his evil, that melts him again like gold in the crucible, to remove from him the harmful, the superfluous and everything that is not spiritual.

50. When a spirit stops to listen to the voice and the judgment of his conscience, verily I say to you, that in that hour he is in my presence.

51. That moment of stillness, of serenity and clarity, does not reach all spirits at the same time; some soon penetrate that examination of themselves, and with it many bitterness is avoided, because as soon as they awaken to reality and recognize their mistakes, they prepare and prepare to repair to the last of their bad deeds; others obfuscated, either by vice, by some grudge or by having led an existence of sins, it takes time to get out of their obfuscation; others more dissatisfied, believing that they had been snatched from the Earth before their time, when everything smiled at them, imprecate and blaspheme, thus delaying him to be able to get rid of his confusion, and like these, there are a large number of cases that only my wisdom knows.

52. Nor are there places created by Me expressly for the expiation of the faults committed by my children. I tell you that there is no world where I have not deposited my wonders and blessings.

53. Do you not say that this world in which you live is a valley of tears or is it a valley of atonement? And who made it valley of tears, God, or men? I formed the image of the heavenly paradise, sown of wonders and kindnesses, thought out to the smallest and insignificant to make us happy, and yet, within a world formed as well, for the welfare

Love one another!

and advancement, to the delight and the spiritual elevation of humanity, men suffer, cry, despair, and is lost.

54. But I tell you again that I did not make this world for the pain of men; the worlds are what their inhabitants want them to be. See how much man has distorted the truth with his misinterpretations, how differently he has interpreted the figurative sense with which the spiritual life has been revealed to him.

55. Neither darkness, nor fire, nor chains exist in the immense spiritual valley.

56. Regrets and tortures that come from the lack of knowledge, suffering for lacking spirituality to enjoy that life, this and more exists in the atonement of spirits who arrive stained or unprepared at the thresholds of spiritual life. See how sin, the imperfections or the perversity of men, I cannot take them as an offense done to the Father, knowing that evil is done by men to themselves.

57. Neither has the earth been stained; she is as good and as clean as when she sprouted from the Father, that is why I will not ask you to return her purity, since she has not departed from her destiny, to be a mother, shelter and home for men; instead, I will ask humanity to repent, to regenerate, to purify her spirit and her body, in a word, to return to her original purity, also boasting in her spirit, the light conquered through evolution, struggle and the practice of the virtue.

58. Stop at this page, disciples, do not return to the lesson of this book without first having engraved it in your mind and having meditated on it for a long time. Verily I say to you, he will serve you in this life and will make the way easier for you in that which awaits you.

59. I have given you the lesson in parts, through times and eras. Today it seems that the things I am teaching will be the last, because in your mind, not image greater perfection in a spiritual doctrine, however, my last word is not this, nor that this demonstration given through human understanding, is the last lesson; and not to have to think more on this, now I say my last word, my last lesson, that will never come to you, I being the Eternal Word, it is natural that I speak unto you and enlighten you forever because I don't have a beginning or an end.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 37

1. At all times there have existed among humanity, men of great spiritual light, men who have come to illuminate the path of evolution of their fellow men.
2. Where did these beings come to Earth from? Of the immediate world in which those who are to return to this planet inhabit? No, people, I tell you that by the knowledge and goodness of beings you will be able to deduce the world from which they have come.
3. The degrees of spiritual elevation are an infinite scale in eternity, but that journey towards perfection is formed by seven stages, of which you have a reflection in human life, which is also divided into seven degrees of evolution.
4. All parts of man must develop and evolve to reach the light they must have and achieve true spirituality.
5. Your matter, your mind, your morals, your spirit and your whole being, must go through those seven great lessons, through those seven tests, from which you will leave purified, full of light, serenity, strength, knowledge and experience. Then he will be able to understand that the kingdom of God exists in his spirit.
6. Obedience to the divine will, the sensitivity to know how to interpret spiritual inspiration, communication with the Father and with the spiritual world through thought, are the advances in your evolution that the new time has in store for you.
7. Humanity has already had epochs in which he lived for material pleasure, others in which he went after power, dominion and temporal riches; others in which he developed some senses looking for the beauty of everything that surrounded him; others in which seeking the peace of the spirit, he penetrated the path of religion, and others in which he wanted to make this Earth his reign, this life his eternity and matter his god.
8. This is a decisive time for the life of man, and if you observe carefully, you will discover in all orders, in all elements and forces, a gigantic struggle, a great battle.
9. It is the end of a stage, humanity; but you do not know at what moment the new time begins, that only I will tell you, I, the Lamb who unties the Seals. You are still living the time of the sixth revelation, in which the events take place in fulfillment of the prophecies.
10. How many religions, how many sects and doctrines are going to fall under the sword of light of my truth and how many sciences and theories are going to be buried in oblivion, when the new day appears and silence and peace are made in hearts and there is true prayer and spirituality in men.

Love one another!

11. It will not be the religions that unite, because their differences do not allow it; it will be the shoulders that unite in the law of love, justice and truth that only comes from God.

12. This humanity, indifferent to all divine inspiration, does not realize that it is on the threshold of the most transcendental time for its spirit, but it will already awaken from its lethargy when it contemplates the announcements that are still missing of my presence among men, because you will all have to be watching when the Seventh Seal opens to give you its light.

13. For now, with my word, I am preparing this people to rise up inspired by the truth, teaching their brothers the lessons of love of my doctrine.

14. Feed only on truth and reject everything that does not contain purity and the children of light will spring from you.

15. Let childhood see in you spiritual upliftment so that it may have in this life a sure path to follow.

16. Watch over all the children to whom your heart can give a heartbeat of love, a thought of tenderness and you will have done with them charity with your works teach love to all humanity.

17. I will watch over all those for whom you cannot watch and I will not allow the evil seed that men cultivate at this time to contaminate and confuse those spirits.

18. I am the one who sends the spirits to incarnate according to the law of evolution and in truth I tell you that it will not be the influences of this world that will make my divine plans vary, because above all ambitions of power my will will be done.

19. Each human being brings a mission to Earth, his destiny is traced by the Father and his spirit anointed by my charity. In vain do men perform ceremonies and anoint the little ones; truly I tell you, in no material age, it will be the waters that purify the spirit from its faults to my law. And if I send a spirit cleansed from all sin, from what stain do the ministers of religions purify him with baptism?

20. It is time for you to understand that the origin of man is not a sin, but that his birth is the result of the fulfillment of a natural law, a law that not only man fulfills, but all the creatures that make up nature. Understand that I have told you man and not his spirit; man has my power to create beings similar to him, but spirits only spring from Me.

21. Growing and multiplying is a universal law; the stars sprouted from other major stars the same, that the seed multiplied and I have never said that in that fact they have sinned or offended the Creator. Why should you, in fulfilling that divine command, then be judged as sinners? Understand that the fulfillment of the law can never stain a man.

Love one another!

22. What taints man and diverts the spirit from the path of evolution are the low passions, debauchery, vice, lust, because all of them are against the law.

23. Study and search until you find the truth, and then you will stop calling the commands of the Creator of life sin and you will be able to sanctify the existence of your children by the example of your good works.

24. When you remember that I have told you that I come from the infinite, your chest sighs sadly thinking about the distance that separates you from your Father, then you strive your mind to raise it to Me, and through it, to your spirit, to where you imagine that the divine abode exists. Sometimes you are satisfied with your prayer, but there are times when you are not satisfied because you have been left with the impression that you did not manage to reach the place where the Divine Spirit dwells.

25. Listen, disciples: That infinity of which I am speaking to you, you will never be able to measure with your mind. That infinity speaks to you of tenderness, of light, of purity, of wisdom, of love, of perfection, because all this has no beginning or end, since they are attributes of God.

26. That said, understand when in my word I speak to you of my love made man and my tenderness made woman.

27. I do not have a certain or limited place to dwell in the infinite, because my presence is in everything that exists, the same in the divine, in the spiritual or in the material. From Me you will not be able to tell in which direction my kingdom is, and when you raise your gaze to the heights, pointing to the heavens, do it only as a symbolic thing, because your planet rotates without ceasing and in every movement it presents you with new heavens and new heights.

28. With all this I want to tell you that between you and Me, there is no distance and that the only thing that separates you from Me are your illicit works that you put between my perfect Law and your spirit.

29. The greater your purity, the higher your works and the more constant your faith, the closer you will feel to me, the more intimate, the more accessible to your prayer.

30. Just as the more you turn away from what is good, what is just, what is lawful and give yourselves over to the materialism of a dark and selfish life, you will have to feel more and more distant from you; the more your heart turns away from the fulfillment of my Law, the more insensitive it will be to My divine presence.

31. Understand why I have come at this time to manifest my word in this way and to prepare you for spirit-to-Spirit communication.

Love one another!

32. You, believing me infinitely distant, did not know how to come to Me, I have sought you to make you feel my divine presence and show you that between the Father and his children there are no spaces, no distances that separate them.

33. Understand also that if I have communicated through your understanding, shortening that spiritual distance that separates you from Me, it has been a grace granted to you by your Father, one more proof of his mercy, in attention to your smallness and your lack of spirituality.

34. For that reason, this time of grace of my communication by the understanding of these spokespersons, will be brief, because it is not a gift that you have achieved by your spirituality and merits so that it can be part of your spiritual conquests. I tell you again that it has been a grace that I have granted you, and that once 1950 is over, I will make this form of communication cease, in the hope that with your merits you will feel closer to you again in spirit-to-Spirit communication.

35. This new communication will be deeply spiritual, simple, natural, pure and perfect. She will point out the beginning of the end of all imperfect, idolatrous, fanatical, obscure worship and will open the sanctuary of your being, so that my Spirit may dwell in it for eternity.

36. There will be no external ecstasy, no mysticism, no ostentation of any kind, there will only be cleanliness, respect and truth, in a word: Spirituality.

37. Think of all the wonders that the fulfillment of this promise can contain for you and get ready to start making merits so that with them you can conquer that grace that I reserve for you and that will become part of your very life, so that there will no longer be, as now, a date set for its end, because being something essentially divine, it will have to be yours eternally. Then you will understand what is the approach of the kingdom of heaven among mankind.

38. Now I tell you: Work on the earth, but do it with faith with true love for your brothers and you will not lack sustenance.

39. If the birds that do not spin or sow, never lack shelter or food, why are you going to lack my charity being the well-loved ones? It would be necessary for your wickedness and ingratitude to lead you to reject my benefits so that you perish of hunger or cold.

40. I am life, heat and light. I am the bread and the crystal clear water and I have come, again to raise the dead and awaken those who live in darkness to a life of light.

41. It has long been prophesied that every eye will see me, and I am present, ready to let my truth be seen by humanity.

Love one another!

42. What do men lack in order to be able to see, feel and understand me? Spirituality. Spirituality sensitizes man, both in his spirit and in his matter. When he has purified himself and the true prayer to Me rises from his heart, for the first time he will feel me in front of him, he will perceive my tenderness, he will feel bathed in my infinite love and he will exclaim: "I have seen the Lord, I have felt him inside my heart".

43. If I found a righteous man on Earth, I would take him as an instrument to give you teachings and examples through him, but truly I tell you, in all the roundness of the Earth I have not found a righteous man.

44. Where are the righteous of the First and Second Times, so that you could analyze their virtue, their faithfulness and zeal in fulfilling my Law, their faith and their strength? They live in the spiritual realm, and although they work for you, you do not see or feel them, because your materiality is still the thick veil that does not allow you to contemplate the spiritual.

45. You go as shipwrecked, whipped, by the furious waves of passions, wrapped in the shadows of a very long night; in the midst of that tempest I have presented myself and my charity has been like a beacon that illuminates the route that leads you to the savior port

46. But do you think that I have come to give your spirit the gift of being able to look beyond this material life? No, people, I do not come to grant you a new gift, or a new attribute, everything you bring you from your first, but you should understand that only has shone in your being that you have developed and used, instead, what you have forgotten, neglected or ignored, has remained hidden, though latent, because what I give I never take it off.

47. Many hidden powers have remained asleep in your being, waiting for my voice to come to awaken them. But the time of the resurrection has already come, when you will all hear the same voice that Lazarus heard beyond this life, when I said to him, "Get up and walk."

48. Blessed is the one who has known how to wait for my arrival, because his awakening will be complete and his spirituality will allow him to see everything contained in the new message.

49. Work with love, both materially and spiritually, and you will have my peace. Learn to be persevering until you manage to reap the fruit of your sacrifices and your struggles.

50. Love so that you can achieve your spiritual evolution, because I ask you, humanity: What have you done with your spirit? Spirits: What have you made of the matter I have entrusted to you? Neither one nor the other of you will be able to answer me, because you

Love one another!

are very far from realizing the gravity of your faults and your weaknesses. Only I can judge your works and that is why I am sending you this ray of light so that you may look at yourselves in the mirror of my truth, illuminated by your conscience.

51. Have you forgotten that your spirit is subject to the law of evolution from which you must not run away? What became of the first essence that I deposited in your heart, which is the seed of love, of life and elevation? You no longer understand these words, it seems that I speak to you in a language unknown to you.

52. To love was the end for which you were created. To love your Father and in Him all your brothers and sisters; that is the law, and that is precisely what you have forgotten and erased from your spirit.

53. At every step life makes you feel and pay with intense pain for your mistakes, but instead of stopping to meditate and reconsider your facts, you let your heart harden and poison itself more.

54. You did not want to listen to the voices that have approached you to stop you in your senseless career and you have reached the edge of the abyss where you are about to fall dragging your brothers with you.

55. Who among you can imagine what the bottom of that abyss is like that you have opened with so much hatred and perversity? No one, no one can imagine the darkness or the pain accumulated over centuries, millennia and eras in that immense cup of bitterness.

56. I ask the men of this time, who consider themselves the most advanced in the entire history of this world. Have you not found, with all your talent, a way to make peace, to achieve power and to achieve wealth, other than by killing your fellow men, destroying or enslaving them? Do you think that your advancement is true and real, when morally you crawl through the mire and spiritually you wander among shadows? I do not fight science, since I myself have inspired it to man; what I censure is the end for which you sometimes apply it.

57. I want you to be great in understanding, wise in the teachings with which I have surrounded you; but always having your conscience as a beacon in all your steps in life. Then you will see not only the virtues develop in your spirit, but you will also contemplate how health and strength come to your matter.

58. Remember that I said to you: "Not by bread alone man live, but by every word of God", meaning to show you that your being there is a nature to which you cannot settle with just that in this world possess, but you'll have to search to satisfy you, that which exists beyond the material, that is to say, what only is in the perfect region where it comes from the spirit: God.

Love one another!

59. My light has not missed you for an instant, but you are like the cold slabs that cover the tombs, which at times warm up and then cool down again.

60. My power and my patience are inexhaustible and if you want me to give you one more proof of love on the edge of the abyss, I will grant it, but I must tell you that in that infinite love that I am going to demonstrate to you once again, my wise and inexorable justice will be present.

61. To help you, you must have confidence in Me, but be alert and prepared for the fight. Be the warriors, but not of those who destroy the lives of your fellow men, but of those who build with love, with morality, with peace, with good deeds.

62. Do not allow needs or oppression to push you back towards materiality; on the contrary, rise up full of spirituality in the face of stalking and trials. Verily I tell you, if you know how to take advantage of these trials and vicissitudes, through them you will be able to rise to a higher life, becoming strong, noble, fervent disciples of your Father's love.

63. To the men and women who, as parents, present themselves in front of my chair, I say that they clothe themselves with strength, light and peace, because great events are approaching the Earth and they must remain serene in their position.

64. Always look for what gives honor and strength to your children and put out of their way the mistakes that could constitute a stumbling block for them.

65. I have not forgotten the promises you made to me to turn away from materiality to reintegrate you into the spiritual path that is the law of love and charity that is always illuminated by the light of your conscience.

66. It is necessary that once you have affirmed your steps on this path, you forget about yourselves, to fix your attention on the needs of your brothers.

67. Then you will see that in all those whom you let pass with indifference, there was a bitter chalice, a wound or a heavy cross.

68. How many hearts there are that quietly go crying their sorrows without anyone noticing! How many sorrows are hidden behind a smile that you do not know how to understand! But I, who feel every anguish and every pain, who read hearts, tell you: Prepare yourselves so that you can develop intuition and be able to read inside your brothers, because hearts will not always open up to you to show you their pain.

69. For those hidden complaints, for that inner weeping, for that sadness that is not shown on the face of those who suffer, it is necessary to penetrate into the hearts, which is achieved only with the spirituality that makes charity flourish in you.

Love one another!

70. Oh, if you knew that there is much that you can give and do in the midst of your poverty! But you are still so materialized, that many of you believe that only with money you can do good deeds; that is why I had to come to you to tell you that it is not fair that you go crying with pain, hunger and misery, without realizing that you are being bent by the weight of the treasure that you carry, without realizing it.

71. No, it is not only the burden of your sins that weighs you down, humanity; it is that your matter, weakened more and more in the passions and struggles of this life, is unable to resist the strength, the potency of its own spirit, which struggles to free its matter from its weaknesses.

72. Remember the night I was born as a man; it was cold and dark, but not as dark as the heart of humanity is at this time. That night, while my Spirit was filled with joy at having come to dwell among men, they slept in a deep sleep, insensitive to my presence, unaware that the Promised One had arrived. That's where my ordeal began.

73. It was the straw that served as a cradle for the newborn and the warmth of the humble beasts, the only one that that family had at the moment of my advent.

74. You believe that Nature is insensitive to divine manifestations, but this is a human error, because outside of you, everything created, from the greatest to the smallest, is subject to my law from which you will not be able to depart. Only the man who has been formed different from all creatures, because he has spirit, conscience and free will, is the one who remains insensitive to my Divinity.

75. Why have you hardened your heart to such a degree that you do not feel the presence, nor do you listen to the voice of your Father? By reason of your free will. Now I did not come as a man and yet I have felt the cold of the heart lacking in love with which humanity has received me.

76. Do not think that only at this point of the Earth, where this word is heard, is the only place where I make myself present to my children, because in truth I tell you that my manifestation is universal in various forms.

77. Elijah, having manifested himself among you as a Forerunner of my communication by human understanding, not only came to this country where you live; he passed from one place on earth to another announcing the new time, announcing the approach of the Kingdom of Heaven.

78. Voices arose from everywhere announcing my arrival to you: nature, shaken, moved the Earth; science was overwhelmed by new revelations; the spiritual valley rushed upon men; and despite this, humanity remained deaf to those voices, heralds of a new era.

Love one another!

79. A torrent of divine light descended to bring men out of their darkness, but these, selfish and materialized, far from aspiring to the perfection of the spirit, to the moral improvement of their life on Earth, took that light to carve out thrones and glories, comforts and pleasures of matter and when they thought it necessary, weapons to destroy the life of their fellow men. Their eyes have been blinded by the intensity of my light, and their vanity has lost them, but I tell you that by the same light, they will find the truth, discover the way and be saved.

80. Those who have known how to receive this light in their understanding, and have taken it as a divine message, have made their conscience guide their steps and regulate their works, because they have had the feeling that "The Lord has returned and that he is with men".

81. The representatives of the various sects and religions have not wanted to meet me, your heart, your dignity, and his false grandeur prevent them from accepting me in the Spirit; and therefore, at this time have been formed in all the Land groups, sororities, and congregations of those who feel the presence of the new time, of those who seek solitude to pray and receive the promptings of the Lord.

82. You, my children, are one of those multitudes that have been forming under the light of a divine inspiration, although I must tell you that by grace, you have that inspiration converted into a human word; therefore you must watch, pray and meditate a lot so that you do not fall into confusion or deviate the purpose of this spiritual doctrine.

83. What could I lose along the way? Vanity, people.

84. Truly, I tell you, this inspiration will triumph among the humble, among the charitable, and among those who long for truth, justice, and peace.

85. The peace and strength that you achieve in prayer will make you diligent and indefatigable, sowing good, raising up the fallen, igniting faith and being the blessing and consolation among all the peoples of the Earth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 38

1. I receive the last and I pour into them the same light that I gave to the first so that they may arise and make known my doctrine.
2. The time is short when you will still hear my word, for I have announced to you that in 1950 I will stop speaking to you, and after this time my voice will not resound through human understanding. He who heard her and believed will be satisfied and strong, but he who, having heard her, doubted her, will be confused. On the other hand, many who have never listened to me will seek out my disciples to ask them what they learned from the Master.
3. Seek the light and whoever possesses it, help all those who walk in darkness to find it, because whoever carries confusion during this life, when entering the spiritual valley, his confusion is greater. That is why in all three times I have been helping all my children by showing them the path where they should rise through the evolution of their spirit.
4. Of the life of the spirit I have revealed to you everything that you are going to be able to understand, today I come to show you a deeper page of that knowledge.
5. This is the time when I prophesied to you that every eye would see me. Every spirit will listen to me and when this doctrine has been understood by humanity, men will not fall back into idolatry, or fanaticism, because they will have learned to raise their spirit to Me, with the simplicity and purity that spirituality gives.
6. Slowly awakening the spirit of humanity by listening to the voice of his conscience, the echo of the bell of heaven; it is the spirit of Elijah, is the voice of one crying in the wilderness, sent invisible this time, who as a pastor, called to love his sheep, so that with meekness penetrate into the fold of peace that awaits them.
7. Whoever thinks it strange that I should leave my kingdom to come in search of sinners certainly does not know Me. I leave the righteous, because they are safe and have everything, I come to the disinherited, the lost and the defiled because they are also my children, whom I love as the righteous and because I want to take them to my abode so that they may enjoy their Father.
8. If He loved only the righteous and despised sinners, would your conscience consider that the Father was acting justly?
9. I am teaching you the way in which you should wash your stains and justify yourselves before Me, doing good to your brothers and practicing charity in its various forms. Today you can participate in what you have learned; you can also visit the sick and anoint them

Love one another!

with your love in my name, that in your faith you will find the power to heal and your charity will be the best balm. No one doubts whether they will have the gift to do it or not.

10. Do not be afraid to do charity because you consider yourself poor. In the Second time, when Jesus was with his disciples, he showed them this example. "A publican entered the temple and left a coin as an alms, then a well-dressed Pharisee deposited seven coins, dropping them one by one so that his work could be contemplated and everyone could see that his gift was great. Later, a sick and poor woman fell down to pray and then deposited two coins of little value that were all she owned. Jesus said to his disciples, "Look, the one who thought he was giving more gave less, and the one who gave less has given more, because she gave everything she had and with it the bread she was to eat that day."

11. I will make you who listen to me understand how much you carry with you, so that you will never feel needy before the truly needy.

12. You are of those who in other times it was said that you would live in the time of the Holy Spirit. This is the age of light in which every spirit will open its eyes to the truth. Already my sickle began to cut the weeds by the roots. Do not be surprised that I have come, when the world is busy with wars; it was foretold so.

13. Man has contemplated so much light through science that he has become blinded, but after that confusion, with my charity they will distinguish the true way and in it they will find me rescuing and saving the Lost as the shepherd does with the strayed sheep.

14. I have not humanized myself among you at this time, I have only come as a light that I send to your spirit from my kingdom. From infinity I am inspiring you, so that tomorrow your spirit may rise up to Me in his prayer.

15. Today you must make that with your preparation your spirit is purified and feel my presence among you Spiritually so that you know how to receive what you ask, which will never be too much for Me. Do not forget the needs of your spirit overwhelmed by the demands of your matter. See that what you lack most is the divine teaching and now that it is overflowing in this way, seek it, analyze it and put it into practice with works of love for your brothers.

16. I want to contemplate in you understanding for my doctrine and amendment in your life, that you keep this work that I have come to reveal to you as a jewel of infinite value, that you are not proud of possessing this grace, nor deny it to anyone in need, much less that you profit from it.

Love one another!

17. Truly I tell you, the temple of the Sixth Seal will never be a marketplace or a den of thieves. This sanctuary that is spiritually, has its doors open so that all my children can enter it. There, the sinner will find salvation, hatreds, thirst for revenge and evil inclinations will disappear.

18. You are being prepared to preach this good news with true faith and courage. I also want the interpretation you give of my word to be just, so that your practice may be clean. I do not want there to be fanatics, Puritans or mystics among my disciples, but that the elevation of your spirit should be interior and all your exterior acts should be simple and natural. That when this people multiply like the stars of heaven and like the sands of the sea, they may be true disciples of my spiritual teaching, so that they may be the explicators of the word that they have heard, and those who with their works testify the truth of my doctrine.

19. Do not be afraid of the time in which you will have to speak; do not distrust Me or even you, I have told you: That in the hour of trial you will not think what you are going to say, that your faith and elevation will suffice for you, so that my divine light may speak through your lips. If men ask you for an explanation or analysis of the inspiration you have had, I will also make you understand the truth of my revelations, so that you can explain it to your brothers. My prophets will go among the emissaries with the mission of awakening the peoples, but they will not do what the prophet Jonah, who having gone to warn a pagan and sinful people, announcing calamities, sufferings, plagues and diseases if they did not regenerate. When the time came for the fulfillment of his prophecy, he saw with great surprise that his words had not been fulfilled, because instead of calamities as he had announced, that people enjoyed peace, health and prosperity. Then the prophet, ashamed, withdrew to solitude and there, speaking to his Lord, he said to him: Why has the word that you put in my mouth not been fulfilled? Behold, before those men instead of passing by your prophet, he passed by an impostor. But then he heard the voice of the Father answering him thus: I sent you to announce the trials that would take place if those multitudes were deaf to my word, but they listened to you and repented; they overthrew their false gods and fell down to worship me, they wept recognizing their faults and with fear waited for my justice.

20. I beheld them prepared and instead of afflictions I sent them joy and peace. Do you think that just to keep your word, as you understand it, I would hurt thousands? If you don't feel one, I feel all. The word that you gave was so that they would regenerate and thus avoid vicissitudes, they repented and that's why they were there full of joy and faith in the true God.

Love one another!

21. Keep these lessons in mind, disciples, they are examples that will be useful to you on your way. The gifts of clairvoyance, prophetic dreams and intuition exist in you so that you may always keep your path illuminated and alert your brothers and sisters.

22. Your mission is to prevent, to awaken, to announce, but keep in mind that if your brothers pray, then events may change, but you will not feel disappointed, nor will you lose faith. Your destiny is reduced to avoiding sorrows and providing peace, if with your gifts you achieve this result, you should be satisfied. Watch over the peace of humanity, form among all a sanctuary in which your brothers and sisters can find salvation, peace and inspiration.

23. Come and eat of this bread that is my word, so that while you feed your spirit with my grace, I may quench my thirst for love between you. When you have loved your brothers, you have loved Me. When you have forgiven your enemies, you have reconciled with me and you come to deposit on the altar of your faith, the offering of your merits, an offering always pleasing to my Divinity.'

24. Hear: It is I who formed you in my image and likeness. I am the only God, no one has existed before Me, my Spirit was not created, I am eternal, I always have been and always will be.

25. I have revealed to you my existence and the Trinity that exists in Me. That Trinity that you recognize in the Father who is Jehovah, who gave you the law in the First Time; in the Word who, through Jesus, taught you love in the Second Time and in the Holy Spirit who fills you with light and wisdom, and explains all the revelations to you in this Third Time, in which he vibrates in every spirit and communicates among you through the human understanding.

26. The Father announced by the mouth of his prophets the arrival of Christ, and Jesus announced the manifestation of the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of Truth. These are the three phases with which I have shown myself to humanity, the law, love and wisdom. Three powers and one God, three powers and one will, one love.

27. If the Father is eternal, the Son is also eternal because the Divine Word who spoke in Jesus has always been in the Father, the Holy Spirit is eternal because it is the wisdom of God who has always been in Him. Well, if I formed man in my image and likeness, it means that in him there is the image of that Trinity, in him I put the three potencies, that is: flesh, spirit and conscience. A single being formed of three natures: the material, the body; the spiritual, the spirit and the divine, the consciousness.

28. In the highest of your spirit shines a spark of my divine intelligence that is your consciousness, so you are, in truth, children of my Spirit.

Love one another!

29. From the joy of being a father, I wanted you to participate and I made you fathers of men so that you could forge beings similar to yourselves in whom the spirits that I would send you would incarnate. If maternal love exists in the divine and eternal, I wanted there to be a being in human life to represent it and that being is the woman.

30. In the beginning the human being was divided into two parts, thus creating the two sexes, the one, the man, the other, the woman; in him strength, intelligence, majesty; in the other tenderness, grace, beauty. The one, the seed, the other, the fertile land. Here are two beings who only together can feel complete, perfect and happy, because with their harmony they will form one flesh, one will and one ideal.

31. This union, when it is inspired by conscience and love, is called marriage.

32. The law of marriage descended as a light that spoke through the consciousness of the first, so that they recognized that the union of one with the other, meant a pact with the Creator. The fruit of that union was the son, in whom the blood of his parents was melted as a proof that what you will bind before God, on earth will not be able to be loosed.

33. The joy that a father and mother feel when they have given a child to the world is similar to that which the Creator experienced when he became a Father by giving life to his beloved children. If later, through Moses, I gave you laws so that you would know how to choose a partner and not covet your neighbor's wife, it was because humanity, by virtue of its free will, had lost itself in the paths of adultery and passions.

34. After the times had passed, I came into the world in Christ and with my sweet teaching, which is always the law of love, I raised marriage and with it morality and human virtue. I spoke in parables to make my word unforgettable, and I made marriage a sacred institution.

35. Now that I am among you again, I ask you, men and women, what have you made of marriage? How few will be able to answer satisfactorily! My sacred institution has been desecrated, from that source of life, death and pain flow. On the whiteness of the leaf of that law, there are the spots and the footprints of man and woman. The fruit that should be sweet is bitter, and the cup that men drink is of gall.

36. You turn away from my laws and when you stumble, you wonder in anguish. Why will it be so much pain? Because the instincts of the flesh have always ignored the voice of conscience. Now I ask you: Why do you not have peace, if I have given you everything necessary for you to be happy?

37. I have placed a blue mantle in the firmament so that under it you can build your love nests, so that there, away from the temptations and complications of the world, you may

Love one another!

live with the simplicity of birds, because in simplicity and in pure prayer, the peace of my kingdom and the revelation of many mysteries can be felt.

38. Men, when the companion you have chosen is like a barren land that has not borne you fruit, you have gone in search of a new land, forgetting that you must be conformed to your destiny and your restitution. Why do you blame fate for your trials and sufferings that you encounter in your marriage, if you chose that path yourself?

39. Everyone who joins in marriage before my Divinity, even if their union is not sanctioned by any minister, makes a pact with me, a pact that is written down in the book of God, where all destinies are written down.

40. Who will be able to erase from there those two intertwined names? Who in the world will be able to untie what has been united in my law?

41. If I disunited you, I would be destroying my own work. When you asked me to be united on earth and I granted it to you, why do you then fail in your promises and deny your oaths? Is it not a mockery of my law and my name?

42. To you, barren women, the Master says: you have longed and asked that your womb become a source of life and you have hoped that at dusk or dawn, the beating of a tender heart would be heard in your bowels; but the days and nights have passed and only sobs have welled up from your chest because the son has not come to knock on your doors.

43. How many of you who are listening to me and who have been evicted by science, will have to bear fruit so that you believe in my power! And by this wonder many will recognize me; watch and wait. Don't forget my words.

44. Parents, avoid mistakes and bad examples; I do not demand perfection from you, only love and charity for your children. Prepare yourselves in spirit and matter, because in the afterlife, the great legions of spirits are waiting for the moment to incarnate among you.

45. I want a new humanity that will grow and multiply not only in number but in virtue, so that they may contemplate the promised city and their children may come to dwell in the new Jerusalem.

46. I want the earth to be filled with men of good will, who are fruits of love.

47. Destroy the Sodom and Gomorrah of this time, do not let your heart become familiar with their sins, nor imitate their inhabitants.

48. In this way I am preparing you in the Third Season, because the crowds that I have announced to you will arrive.

49. Take your part, each one, and listen to my teaching in a parable.

Love one another!

50. "There stood before God a spirit full of light, purity and innocence who said to his Lord: Father, tell me what my mission is, because I want to serve you. And the Lord answered him with gentleness: Wait, I am going to unite a man and a woman in the world and from their union a son will be born in whom you will incarnate, so that being the son of man you may gather experience in the trials of the world and feel closely the tenderness of a mother and the caress of a father.

51. The spirit rejoiced and waited. Meanwhile, the Lord united a man to a woman with bonds of love and thus sent them on the path of life.

52. A new being germinated in the woman's womb and then God sent that spirit to incarnate in that body and in the ninth month he contemplated the light of the world. The mother smiled with happiness and the father looked at him with pride. That son was the work of both, he was the fruit of their love. The woman felt strong and the man felt similar in something to his Creator. The two devoted themselves to cultivating that tender heart.

53. The spirit that animated the son smiled as he contemplated the sweet gaze of his mother and the stern and at the same time affectionate face of the father.

54. Time passed and the father, in his struggle, moving away from the love nest and taking crooked paths, went inside until he got lost, leaving shreds of his clothes in the brambles, eating poisonous fruits and defoliating the flowers that he found in his path. When he felt sick and dejected, he remembered the beings he had abandoned, he tried to return in search of them, but his strength was lacking. Then, drawing strength from weakness, crawling and stumbling along the long road, he came to the doors of the hearth, the wife received him in her arms with tears in her eyes, the son was sick and dying.

55. When the father beheld his dying son, he implored divine charity for his relief, he combed his hair in despair and blasphemed. But that spirit left his body and went to the afterlife. The parents were devastated, making each other responsible for the misfortune that afflicted them, he for having moved away, she for not having known how to retain it.

56. When that spirit came to the presence of the Creator, he said to him: "Father, why have you taken me away from the arms of that sweet mother whom my absence has left sobbing and desperate?" To which the Lord answered him: Wait, wait, that you will return to the same bosom again when those have recognized their faults and understood my Law.

57. The man and the woman were still united, lonely, inwardly sorry for their faults, when they were again surprised by the announcement of a new son. God caused the spirit to

Love one another!

return to that womb again, saying to him: be in that body that is preparing for life and be recreated again in that lap.

58. The parents who gave up the firstborn for lost, did not know that he had returned to their bosom; but the emptiness that the first left, the second filled, joy and peace returned to the bosom of that home, the mother smiled again and the father recreated.

59. Now the man was afraid to leave his family and tried to surround them with love, staying close to them. But time made him forget his past experience and induced by bad friends, he fell into vice and temptation. The woman claimed him and began to disown him; the home was turned into a battlefield. Soon the man fell defeated, sick and weakened, while the woman, leaving her son in the crib, got up in search of bread for the innocent and sustenance for that companion who did not know how to love her or take care of her. She suffered humiliations and blasphemies, went through dangers and defied the instincts of men of bad faith. And in that form he brought the daily bread to the lips of his own.

60. God had charity of the innocent spirit and before he opened his eyes to reason, he called him again. And when the spirit came to his Lord, he said to him full of sorrow. Father, again you have torn me from the arms of those I love, look how hard my fate is, today I ask you to leave me either in their bosom or in yours forever, but do not make me walk anymore, I am tired.

61. When the man returned from his lethargy, he contemplated a new picture of pain, the wife was crying inconsolably at the head of the bed where the second son lay dead. The man wanted to take his life, but the wife stopped him, saying to him: do not attempt against your life, stop your hand, see that we ourselves are the cause that God takes our children. The man calmed down, recognizing that there was light in those words. Day after day they were bringing calm to those hearts, who remembered with pain the children who left, who had been the joy of that home that later sank into desolation.

62. The spirit then asked his Lord, "Father, are you going to send me to earth again?" "Again," the Lord said, "and as many times as necessary, until those hearts are polished." When he incarnated again, his body was sick because his mother was sick and his father was also sick. From his bed of pain, that spirit rose to the Father in demand of relief. This time he had not contemplated the light of the world, there were no smiles on the lips of his parents, only tears. The mother cried from dawn to dusk next to the infant's crib while the repentant father felt that his heart was pierced by the pain of seeing that the son had inherited his own scourges.

Love one another!

63. The spirit's stay in that sick flesh was brief, returning again to the presence of the Lord.

64. Loneliness returned between the spouses, but the pain had united them as never before, their hearts loved each other and they promised to walk together until the end of the day. The man fulfilled his duties, she took care of her husband, and both were healed of their ills.

65. They thought it difficult for God to grant them one more child again, and behold, when the Lord contemplated that bodily and spiritual health flourished in those beings, he sent them that spirit, as a reward for the self-denial of the one and the amendment of the other, and from the woman's breast a fragrant little body like a bud sprouted, which flooded that home with happiness and peace.

66. The man and the woman, prostrate crying with joy, thanked their Lord, while that suffering and obedient spirit smiled through the son saying to God: Lord, do not separate me from my parents anymore, there is peace in my home, there is love in their hearts, there is warmth in my crib, there is milk and honey in my mother's bosom, there is bread on the table, and in my father there are caresses and in his hands working tools. Bless us. And the Lord, with joy in His Spirit, blessed them and left them united in one body, in one heart and in one will.

67. Today I say to you: drink of this wine, of my teaching and make a toast, because when you gather with your Father there is a feast in the house of the Lord.

68. How many of you are resurrected by listening to my word at this time. You were dead to the faith, because while some had been evicted by the doctors of the world, others had been denied communion by the priests.

69. You opened your hearts to the feeling that my word healed the sick, gently forgave the sinner, and the Master offered everyone the bread of eternal life.

70. You have seen rivers of evil in your path; swamps of mud and barren lands that no one has been able to fertilize.

71. You have seen how the fields that were fruitful yesterday and offered the world their abundant fruits of peace and happiness, today are turned into fields of blood, destruction and death.

72. It is necessary that the Father approaches his children, I am the dew that in the silence of the night descends on the fields and falls on the corollas of the flowers, but the flowers that have dried up, the hearts that have died to hope, do not know how to feel my love.

Love one another!

73. Disciples: See that with my teaching I have awakened in your heart the feeling of charity so that you may make the afflictions of humanity your own and not be indifferent to their conflicts, their trials and tragedies.

74. Unite in thought and pray for your brothers, I will understand your pleas and reward your desires. You are still weak to forget your sorrows or worries to think about others. I say to you: Accept these trials with courage and trust in your Lord, they will not turn away from your path nor will they be resolved with your rebellion or disagreement. Instead, with spiritual elevation, with faith, with serenity, you will overcome the most terrible trials. Every lock, every abyss that you save, will leave a flash of light in your spirit. Those who know how to receive their trials with preparation, feel that their moments of pain, which for others would seem eternal, are shortened.

75. This life is your street of bitterness, where sometimes you fall and where you also feel that you are not going alone with your cross, because an invisible and sweet Cyrene is lifting you up every time you bend, overcome by the weight of your destiny. If the wolf has approached you. I pushed him away. If the Gentiles and the searchers have penetrated into the bosom of your meetings to find faults and accuse you of them, I have covered you with my mantle of tenderness and have closed the lips of those. When men have tested you with their questions, I have prematurely put the voice of the Holy Spirit on your lips, since you have not yet prepared to convince them with words of light.

76. I do not come to rebuke you, but seek in the sweetness of my word hope, correction and even judgment. What would become of you if I came to flatter you in your imperfection and to exalt you in your sins? Isn't that peradventure what they do with the princes of the world? I have always encouraged you when I see you earnestly seeking your spiritual advancement, when you go after the sick, without consulting the time, or noticing if the weather is inclement, and when you have met before judges, you remain serene and bear witness to Me with words of truth.

77. Thus you have learned that hearts are the lands that you will have to cultivate and that the more extensive the fields, the greater your care will have to be; and that what you have sown, you will no longer be able to abandon.

78. Among you are those who will go to other nations in search of new lands to sow. I have given you the universal language with which you will know how to understand each other, not the flowery language that human lips pronounce, but the one that expresses the spirit through love.

79. For others it will not be necessary to undertake these long days, it will be enough for them to prepare to give charity to those closest to them, as well as to make light in the

Love one another!

disembodied spirits who are troubled. Woe to the one who closes his doors at the call of those legions of needy because they in their confusion will not know how to forgive!

80. The diligent disciple blesses me at every step because he feels the weight of his cross light and delights in serving me, the lazy one feels deprived of his freedom and burdened by a very heavy burden. On the contrary, I have come to give you true freedom so that neither prison nor death can shackle you, but where many have considered themselves lost, raise your spirit on the infinite scale of evolution.

81. Disciples: Are you willing to forgive those who offend you? Who are your enemies? Truly I tell you, you should not call your brothers enemies, I am not sending you against humanity, but against their sin and ignorance.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 39

1. I am the peace that descends to you, because in the world I only contemplate chaos.
2. Watch and pray, do good and with the practice of charity you will destroy war.
3. The tree of science, as cultivated by men, is giving a bitter fruit to humanity, but I am going to give you the crystalline water of love, so that you can drink it and see how different the fruits that the same tree will produce will be.
4. Before you discover in my teaching the secret to cultivating the tree of science, it will be hit by strong hurricanes that will cause every last one of its bad fruits to fall and leave it clean.
5. After that gale, you will begin to see a new light shining in your spirit, which will be reflected in all the paths of your life.
6. You are living in the time of judgment, remember how many times I have told you that the sickle of my divine justice tirelessly cuts the weeds.
7. My justice touches science the same as it does religions or men of power; nothing will remain without being scrutinized by my gaze or weighed in my scales. Since the beginning of humanity sin has been sentenced to die and my word will have to be fulfilled.
8. You people, when you see signs of these events on Earth, rise up in prayer to Me, gather with your family forming a single thought and send your spirit as a messenger of my love to your brothers in need of peace.
9. Do not doubt the power of prayer, because if you do not have faith in the practice of charity, you will be able to give nothing to your brothers.
10. Have I not taught you that even the untied elements can hear your prayer and be appeased? If they obey my voice, why should they not obey the voice of the Lord's children when they have prepared themselves?
11. From the time I was with you in the world, I taught you to pray so that in moments of trial, you would know how to communicate with your Father, and taking strength from Him, you would fulfill your mission of love and charity among humanity.
12. Prayer is a grace that God has given to man to serve as a ladder to rise, a weapon to defend oneself, a book to be instructed and a balm to anoint oneself and heal from all evil.

Love one another!

13. True prayer has disappeared from the Earth, men no longer pray, and when they try to do so, instead of speaking to me with the spirit, they do it with their lips, using vain words, rites and artifices. How are men going to contemplate wonders, using forms and doing practices that Jesus did not teach?

14. True prayer must return among men, and it is I who am coming to teach it to you again.

15. Blessed is he who, inspired by his love for others, serves as a stepping stone in their elevation to Me, because when he opens his eyes to contemplate himself, he will see himself close to his Father.

16. Do not ask what it is that you must do so that you may know that you have fulfilled your mission, because my law boils down to that you love one another. Understand that every day of your life gives you an opportunity to practice this divine commandment.

17. Everyone on his way can fulfill the mission of loving; the one who guides spirits, the one who instructs, the man of science, the one who governs, the father of a family, you can all serve your fellow men inspired by my maxim that tells you: "Love one another".

18. Everything will be clean, everything will be renewed, so that the new generations will find the Earth prepared for the fulfillment of their great spiritual mission.

19. Do not choose whom you should love, love everyone without distinction. Spiritual love cannot have preferences.

20. The love that I teach you is beyond love for yours, love for the homeland and for yourselves.

21. Do not be afraid that you will not be able to be useful in this work of love thinking about your material poverty. Be spiritualized and you will not need the goods of the earth to be able to do good to your fellow men. See how from among this people of needy and humble, I have drawn out my laborers, turning them into counselors, doctors and confidants of those who suffer, and who approach them in demand of comfort and peace.

22. The healing balm has flowed inexhaustibly from her love, from her previously clumsy lips, the word of light that orients, regenerates, moves and convinces has emerged. And what did these peasants think they had in their hearts before I discovered their inheritance to them? Nothing, they felt like outcasts, incapable of practicing charity and of conducting themselves.

23. Look at how before the humility of these peasants, the rich come to ask for charity, the doctors to consult them with their unsolvable problems and those who have cultivated themselves on the path of theological or philosophical knowledge arrive to learn the first

Love one another!

lesson. Do you not marvel at this miracle performed among you? Then you already know it people and you will know it humanity, the power and the flows of the Earth will not be enough to make peace for you, to make you useful to each other by doing charity materially if you do not learn to love.

24. When there is love in your spirit and you make it felt to your fellow men, then you will see the wonders performed. Begin to practice virtue those of you who have remained insensitive or far from charity, love, goodness, which are the essence of a spiritual life, and when someone arrives at your doors overwhelmed with thirst, fatigue and hunger, sit him at your table without consulting if there is enough bread in the basket ask your heart if by inviting the walker to your table, you do it with sincere love, with true charity, if so, you will see the bread multiplied, you will all be satisfied and in the heart of the walker a flame of faith will be lit , to give me thanks and bless me. That one, in his life, will have to do the same as you did with him, because you taught him a lesson of love within the reach of the most lacking of understanding.

25. Be humble, remember that I, your God, was born in humility and later covered my body with a humble robe. Why do you always dream of good clothes and even go so far as to desire regal vestments?

26. Your kingdom is not of this world either, this life is like a battlefield where you come to make merits in order to penetrate triumphantly into the conquered land and receive your reward there.

27. Never leave the cross in the middle of the road, do not abandon your mission, because it would be as much as if in a battle you threw down your weapons, cowardly fleeing from the struggle and renouncing the triumph that awaited your spirit.

28. I am the perfect way, in my passage through the Earth I bequeathed to you with my example the "Book of True Life", with whose teachings you will learn to fight to win in all battles; my sword of love fought relentlessly against evil and the ignorance of humanity. My weapons were not murderous, I did not bring you death, but eternal life. My meekness exasperated and confused those who offended me, my loving forgiveness overcame the hardness of their hearts, my death as a man raised them to the life of grace. Do you not remember that the promised Messiah had been announced as an invincible warrior?

29. It is time for love, forgiveness and humility to emerge from the heart of humanity as true weapons that oppose hatred and pride. As long as hatred meets hatred and pride stumbles into pride, peoples will die out and in hearts there will be no peace.

Love one another!

30. Humanity has not wanted to understand that its happiness and progress can only be found in peace, and it is going after its ideals of power and false greatness, shedding human blood, taking lives and destroying the faith of men.

31. Man with his proud science is defying my law; and I tell you that once again I will fight against his sin, but man will not find in Me a proud and arrogant Judge, Because those are human defects, nor will he feel the weight of a revenge on himself, because the low passions are proper to your imperfection; he will find an inexorable Judge and a Teacher teaching him a great lesson of love.

32. You do not all want wars, nor do you feed hatred or pride for the innocent, for those of good will and faith. I will give signs when wars are about to break out, so that they will watch and pray, because with their prayer and with their vigil they will be invulnerable to murderous weapons.

33. From the east to the west the nations will rise up, unknown to each other, and from the north to the south they will also rise up to find themselves all at the crossroads, with whose clash an immense bonfire will occur in which hatred will burn, pride will be extinguished and the weeds will be consumed.

34. It is necessary that the new generations find a clean land, so that peace and love may flourish; but before that, even the last trace of Cain's crime, whose legacy humanity still carries with it, will disappear.

35. You who are under the effluvium of my lessons, do you find that in all that pain that is coming, there is divine punishment or revenge? No, you tell me, it is the fruit that we have cultivated and that we are going to collect.

36. I always have charity for my children, because you are too young to understand all the evil that you do to yourselves; that is why I approach you, and materializing my word I send you my messengers to warn you, to warn you of your evil way, but when have you heeded my calls? Never, hence the reason why humanity is suffering.

37. Beloved people, do not be a simple spectator before the chaos that you will contemplate, because you will have to answer me of the peace and strength that you have received.

38. That peace and that strength are for you to pray, so that your brain will not be clouded and you will show yourselves diligent and indefatigable doing good, igniting faith and spreading comfort among humanity.

39. Beloved disciples, spread my doctrine among your brethren. I charge you to speak clearly, just as I have taught you. Study carefully all the parts of this Work, for verily I

Love one another!

say to you, tomorrow you will be questioned by your brothers. I know that they will come to ask you what concept you have of the Trinity of God, of the Divinity of Christ and of the purity of Mary, and it is necessary that you find yourselves strong so that you can come out ahead in these trials.

40. About the Trinity you will say: that there are not three different people who exist in God, but one Divine Spirit, which has manifested itself in three different phases to humanity, and this in its smallness to penetrate deep, believed to look at three gods where there is only one Spirit. Therefore, when you hear the name of Jehovah, think of God as Father and Judge. When you think of Christ, look at God in Him as a Teacher, as Love, and when you try to understand where the Holy Spirit comes from, know that it is none other than God manifesting his wisdom to the disciples, who have advanced the most.

41. If I had found the humanity of the first times as spiritually evolved as this one of today, I would have manifested myself before it as a Father, as a Teacher and as a Holy Spirit, and then men would not have seen three gods where there is only one. But they were not qualified to interpret my lessons and would have been confused and turned away from my path, to continue creating accessible and small gods, according to their imagination.

42. You already know the reason why the Father has manifested himself in stages, and you also know the error of men about the concept of the Trinity.

43. In my divine Spirit there is an infinite number of phases and attributes. But because you have shown me in three ways through three eras, I have named you Trinitarians and now you already recognize me in those three revelations and you know how to unite them into one, looking in it at a single God who can manifest himself today as a Judge, tomorrow as a Teacher and later as a Father of infinite wisdom and goodness.

44. No longer try to give me material form in your mind, because there is no form in my Spirit, just as intelligence, love, and wisdom have no form.

45. I tell you this, because many have represented me in the form of an old man when they think of the Father, and I am not an old man because I am out of time, my Spirit has no age.

46. When you think of Christ, you instantly form in your mind the corporeal image of Jesus and I tell you that Christ, the incarnate Divine Love, my Word made man, as soon as he left the corporeal envelope, he melted into my Spirit, from which he had sprung.

47. But when you speak of the Holy Spirit, you use the symbol of the dove to try to imagine it in some way, and I tell you that the time of symbols has passed, and that for this reason when you feel under the influence of the Holy Spirit, you receive it as

Love one another!

inspiration, as light in your spirit, as clarity that comes to dispel uncertainties, mysteries and darkness.

48. If I tell you that Christ is the Father's love, understand that Christ is divine. How strange is it that God has made his love incarnate, to manifest it to a world devoid of spirituality? Is not this a proof of perfect charity given to those who, not being able to go to the Father, are sought by Him?

49. Now, I want to teach you that Christ is not less than Me nor that He is after Me, because if He is Love, that love is neither after nor before any other power, it is united and fused in all, forming the Absolute, the Divine, the Perfect.

50. And what do you want me to tell you about Mary, who was sent by the Lord to earth to serve as the Mother of Jesus, in whose body the Word was to be manifested?

51. Truly I tell you, She was the divine tenderness incarnate, therefore when in her stay she heard the words of the Messenger of the Lord, announcing to her that in her womb she would conceive the Messiah, in her heart there was no doubt or rebellion before what She knew to be divine will. Her example was one of humility and faith, her work was quiet and sublime, that is why she was the only one capable of fulfilling that heavenly message and accepting that sublime destiny without vanity.

52. Jesus lived his childhood and youth next to Mary, and in her lap and by her side he enjoyed her maternal love. Divine tenderness made woman sweetened the Savior the first years of his life in the world, since when the time came, he had to drink so much bitterness.

53. How is it possible that there are those who can think that Mary, in whose womb the body of Jesus was formed and at whose side the Master lived, could lack spiritual elevation, purity and holiness?

54. Whoever loves me will first have to love everything that is mine, everything that I love.

55. These teachings of love and charity, you must make known to your brothers. It is necessary for you to know that it is not indispensable for all humanity to listen to me in the way in which I manifest myself to you. It is enough for me for this people to witness and listen to these teachings so that they may later be my witness and emissary to their brothers.

56. If this form of communication were the highest that men could attain, then I would make it known throughout the Earth, and once established, it would have no end; but since this communication through the human mouthpiece is only the preparation for

Love one another!

perfect spirit-to-Spirit communication, I have granted it a lapse of time, marking the instant of its end which will be 1950.

57. These multitudes who year after year have attended the Chair of their Master, are the ones destined to spread this message among humanity, after they have stopped listening to my word.

58. You should not get up to teach before my departure because it is necessary that you listen to my last teachings, which will be the most profound and therefore the ones that leave you strong and prepared for the fight.

59. Everyone, from the oldest congregations to those who are beginning to meet in the most recent precincts, has heard from Me that this communication will cease at the end of the year 1950, that it is my divine will that it should be so, and that the people should in no way oppose what the Father has ordered.

60. To pretend to make me wait a while longer among you would be foolish, it would be to deny the Father his perfection and his justice and it would be to deny that it was I, the unchangeable one, who spoke to you.

61. I tell you this because although at this moment no one feels capable of consummating that desecration, I know that in the decisive moments, in the bitter and sad hour of my farewell, there will be no shortage of a traitor at my table, a weak person who throws away from himself the bread that fed him for a long time and with a false kiss of love I gave myself up to the derision and mockery of humanity.

62. Who do you think will communicate by these understandings, when the time of my communication has ceased? Do you want to make me a partaker of your disobedience?

63. Think that your disobedience would later cause confusion among humanity; that a desecration of such magnitude would foment chaos among the multitudes, no one would believe in my manifestation as the Holy Spirit, everyone would lose faith.

64. From now on I tell you, those who would have it believed that I am still communicating through them, after the time fixed by Me, will be denied and called impostors and whoever communicates by their understanding will be called false Christ; but the seers who made common cause with that deception, will be called false prophets.

65. People: Strengthen yourselves in all that I tell you today, so that when the hour of trial comes, you will know how to stand firm, united to my law, respecting my will, because by your behavior you will give the greatest testimony that you have believed that this word is the supreme truth. Whoever did the opposite will have denied me.

Love one another!

66. Blessed are those who remain faithful to my word, because when the time comes I will take them as emissaries and witnesses of this divine message, which through my communication by the human understanding I leave to humanity, as a precursor lesson for true spirit-to-Spirit communication with your Father.

67. Today I seek your spirit because the spiritual abode claims his presence.

68. You have not been able to rise because every imperfection of yours is a link in that chain that binds you to earthly possessions, preventing you from vibrating in the regions that correspond to the spirit.

69. What will you make for yourselves after this life? Do you think that your spirit can penetrate with a firm plant into an abode where only spirituality is its light and its support?

70. Listen to this word, analyze it and you will understand that it comes to help you strip yourself of everything superfluous, because those influences do not leave your spirit free.

71. Here before my presence, strip your spirit of all impurities and set it free. Do not be afraid, because you are not going to reveal any secret to me, I know you better than yourselves. Confess yourselves intimately with Me, I will know how to understand you better than anyone else and I will be able to absolve you of causes and debts because I am the only one who can judge you. But when you have been reconciled to your Father and in your being you hear the hymn of triumph that your spirit sings, sit in peace at my table, eat and drink the delicacies of the Spirit, which in the essence of my word is found.

72. When you get up from the table to return to your daily tasks, do not forget that my law is present in each of your steps and that my gaze contemplates you. With this I want to tell you, that you not only prepare yourselves with spirit and understanding when you enter these precincts to listen to my Word, but that that fear of offending me that you show in these places, accompanies you everywhere and at all times.

73. You have my word in your conscience, so that you may consult it if you are walking within the path of fulfillment.

74. I give the same word to all who listen to me, I do not give more to the poor because I am needy, nor do I give less to the rich; truly I tell you that in spirit you are all in need.

75. I love you all equally, I do not contemplate differences of classes, races, languages or creeds, not even differences of sexes, I speak for the spirit, he is who I seek and whom I have come to teach to guide him with the light of my teaching to the “promised land”.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 40

1. That the Word of God might dwell among mankind, and show him the way of his restitution with the sublime examples of his love, everything was prepared by your Father.
2. First he inspired the prophets who were to announce the way in which the Messiah would come into the world, what his work, his sufferings and his death would be as a man, so that when Christ appeared on earth, whoever knew the prophecies, would recognize him instantly.
3. Centuries before my presence through Jesus, the prophet Isaiah said: Therefore the Lord will give you this sign "Behold, the virgin will conceive and bear a son who will be called Emmanuel" (which means "God with us"). With this prophecy among others he announced my arrival.
4. David, many centuries before my advent, sang with psalms full of pain and prophetic meaning, the sufferings of the Messiah during the crucifixion. In those psalms he speaks of one of my seven words on the cross, he announces the contempt with which the multitudes were to lead me to sacrifice, the mocking phrases of men when they heard me say that the Father was in Me, the loneliness that my body was to experience before human ingratitude, all the torments to which I was to be subjected and even the way in which they would cast lots on my garment.
5. Each of my prophets came to announce my arrival, to prepare the roads and to give precise signs so that when the day came no one would be confused.
6. In Nazareth there lived a flower of purity and tenderness, a virgin betrothed, called Mary, who was precisely the one announced by the prophet Isaiah, so that the fruit of True Life might arise from her womb. The spiritual messenger of the Lord came to her to communicate the mission she was bringing to Earth, saying to her: "Hail, beloved, the Lord is with you, blessed are You among women."
7. The hour for the divine mystery to be revealed had arrived, and everything that had been said about the presence of the Messiah, the Savior, the Redeemer, was about to be fulfilled. But how few hearts were sensitive to my presence. How few spirits were prepared to recognize the kingdom of heaven in the light of my truth.
8. Men, for the most part, materialized by their ambitions, subjecting everything to their knowledge and human experiences, trying to verify the spiritual through their material science, had to be confused by the incomprehensible and ended up denying me.
9. There were few who loved and followed me and many who did not know me.

Love one another!

10. Those who loved me, were the ones who recognized my presence through spiritual sensitivity and faith. Gifts superior to human reason, science and intelligence.

11. They scrutinized me at every step. All my actions and words were judged with bad intention, most of the times they were confused before my works or trials, because their understandings were not capable of understanding what only the spirit can conceive.

12. If he prayed, they said, Why does he pray if he claims to be full of power and wisdom? What can you need or ask for? And if he did not pray, they said that he did not fulfill his worship.

13. If they saw that I did not bring some sustenance to my lips, while my disciples were eating, they judged that I was outside the laws instituted by God, and if they saw me taking food they wondered, what did I need to eat to live, who claimed to be life? They did not understand that I had come into the world to reveal to men how humanity should live after a prolonged purification, so that a spiritualized generation would sprout from it, which would be above human miseries, the imperious needs of the flesh and the passions of the bodily senses.

14. Many centuries have passed after I enlightened humanity with my presence and when they try to understand the truth about the conception of Mary, about my human nature and my spiritual essence, their troubled mind has not been able to understand, nor has their poisoned heart conceived that truth.

15. That mind and that heart, freed for a moment from their darkness, will let their spirit escape to the regions of light, where they will feel illuminated by a superior clarity, which will not be that of their reason or that of their science.

16. Then you will know by the already evolved spirit, the truth that your small and limited understanding could not reveal to you.

17. Because if men, if they knew how to feel and understand all the love that my Spirit pours out on them through nature, they would all be good. But some are ignorant and some are ungrateful.

18. It is only when the elements manifest my righteousness that they tremble, but not because they understand that it is the voice of my righteousness that speaks to them, but because they fear for their life or for their earthly goods.

19. From the beginning of humanity to the present, my justice has made itself felt in men by means of the elements, since in their rudeness of the first times and in their materialism of the present time, they are sensitive only to material tests.

Love one another!

20. How long will humanity evolve, so that it understands my love and feels my presence through consciousness? When humanity listens to my voice that advises it and complies with my law, it will be an indication that the ages of materialism have passed for it.
21. For now they will still have to be touched by the elements in many ways, until they are convinced that there are higher forces before which the materialism of man is very small.
22. The earth will shake. Water will wash and fire will purify mankind.
23. All the elements and forces of nature will make themselves felt on Earth, where human beings have not known how to live in harmony with the life around them.
24. With this, nature does not seek the destruction of those who desecrate it, it only seeks harmony between man and all creatures.
25. If his justice is becoming more and more manifest, it is because the faults of men and their lack of harmony with the laws is also greater.
26. I told you that the leaf of the tree did not move without my will, and now I tell you that no element obeys any other will than mine.
27. I also tell you that nature can be for men whatever they want. A mother prodigal in blessings, in caresses and sustenance, or an arid desert where hunger and thirst reign. A teacher of wise and infinite revelations about life, goodness, love and eternity, or an inexorable judge before the desecrations, disobediences and errors of men.
28. My Father's voice said to the first men, blessing them: "Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the earth, subdue it, and have dominion over the fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, and over all creatures that move on the earth."
29. Yes, humanity, I formed man to be lord and to have power in space, in the waters, in all the earth and in the elements of creation. But I have said, "Lord," because men, believing themselves to rule the Earth with their science, are slaves; believing themselves to dominate the forces of nature, they become victims of their unpreparedness, of their recklessness and ignorance.
30. Human power and science have invaded the Earth, the seas and space, but their power and strength do not harmonize with the power and strength of nature, which as an expression of divine love, is life, is wisdom, is harmony and is perfection. In human works, in their science and in their power, only pride, selfishness, vanity, evil are manifested.

Love one another!

31. Soon the force of the elements will awaken humanity. Men, through the chalice of pain, will come out of materialism, to contemplate the light of truth, which will show them the way where they should have reached wisdom and true power.

32. It will never be too late for repentance, for the reparation of an error or the regeneration of a sinner. The doors of my Kingdom will always be open, waiting for the son who at last, after much walking according to his free will, will open his eyes to the light and will understand that there is no more perfect and wonderful freedom than that of the spirit who knows how to fulfill the will of his Father.

33. Infinite freedom within love, goodness, justice and the perfect.

34. To fulfill my law, you must pray, always lifting your spirit to your Father.

35. I have seen that for prayer you prefer solitude and silence, and you do well in this when you try to seek inspiration through prayer, or when you want to thank me, but I also tell you that you must practice prayer in whatever condition you find yourself, in order that you may be able to invoke my help in the most difficult trances of your life, without losing serenity, mastery over yourselves, faith in my presence and trust in you.

36. The sentence can be long or short, as needed. You may, if you so desire, spend whole hours within that spiritual delight, if your matter does not fatigue or if some other duty does not claim your attention. And it can be so brief that it becomes concrete in a second, if you find yourself subject to some test that has suddenly surprised you.

37. It is not the words with which your mind tries to form the prayer that comes to Me, but the love, faith, or the need with which you present yourself to Me, that is why I tell you that there will be cases in which your prayer is for a second, because there will not be time to formulate thoughts, phrases and ideas, as you are used to.

38. Wherever you can invoke me, because for Me, the place is indifferent, since what I am looking for is your spirit.

39. If it pleases you to pray in the countryside, or you feel more collected in these enclosures, or you prefer your bedroom, do it where you feel closer to your Father, but do not forget that for Me, who am everywhere, the place to communicate with your spirit is indifferent.

40. You do not always pray with the same preparation, hence you do not always experience the same peace or the same inspiration either.

41. There are times when you manage to inspire yourself and raise the thought, and there are others when you are completely indifferent. How do you always want to receive my

Love one another!

messages in the same way? You must educate your mind and even your body to collaborate with the spirit in the moments of prayer.

42. The spirit is always ready to communicate with me, but it requires the good disposition of matter to be able to rise and free himself in those moments, from everything that surrounds him in his earthly life.

43. Strive to achieve true prayer, because whoever knows how to pray carries in himself the key to peace, health, hope, spiritual strength and eternal life.

44. The invisible shield of my law will protect him, against the lurks and dangers, he will carry in his lips an invisible sword to strike down all adversaries who oppose his path; a beacon of light will illuminate his route in the midst of storms; a constant prodigy will be at his fingertips whenever he needs it, either for himself or for the benefit of his brothers.

45. Pray, practice that sublime gift of the spirit, because that force will be the one that moves the lives of the men of the future, those who will achieve spirit-to-Spirit communication in matter.

46. Parents will be inspired through prayer to lead their children.

47. The sick will receive health through prayer. The rulers will solve their great problems, seeking the light with prayer, and the man of science will receive the revelations also through the gift of prayer.

48. Seek that world of spiritual light, exercise yourselves in the prayer of the spirit, perfect that way as far as you can and transmit that knowledge to your children, trusting that they will take a step beyond where you have arrived. To help you in your prayer, I simply come to explain my doctrine to you, clarifying the revelations that I gave you in the past times. Do you know why you can understand my word better? Because your spirit has evolved.

49. You will soon speak of my doctrine to mankind, giving proofs that you have understood the lesson, that you preach, supporting your words with your good deeds. Truly I tell you, even the most reluctant will be convinced of the truth of this doctrine by your example.

50. A single one of my disciples who has developed his spiritual gifts and who has strengthened his heart in the practice of charity, will withstand all the tests to which humanity would like to submit him, because if he has managed to express my word with essence and truth and has turned his heart into an inexhaustible veneration of love and charity towards his brothers, it means that he has prayed and by virtue of his virtue is on the path of spirituality. That disciple is prepared to bear witness of Me.

Love one another!

51. Now that my manifestation in this form is still a few years away, keep my word in your heart and learn from Me. If you do this on the path of your struggle, you will know when you must speak to your brothers and when you will have to teach with your silence.

52. You will carry the absolute confidence in my divine help and the unshakable faith that what you are going to do or deliver will have a good result, because you will be complying with my law.

53. On that trust and that faith, the effectiveness of your words and deeds will depend.

54. You will not always be able to speak, but on all occasions you will test the development of the gifts of your spirit.

55. Prepare yourselves and your presence will be enough in a moment of trial, so that the light may shine in the understandings, the storm may turn into peace and your spiritual prayer will do the miracle that a mantle of charity and tenderness will be manifested on those for whom you pray.

56. Your good influence will be on the spiritual and on the material. You will not concretize to fight only against visible elements, but also against the invisible.

57. If the light of my Spirit has illuminated the man of science to discover the origin of the evils of the body, which you call illness, it also illuminates you to discover with your spiritual sensitivity the origin of all the evils that afflict human life, whether they are those that disturb the spirit, as those that obscure the mind or torment the heart.

58. There are forces invisible to the human gaze and imperceptible to the science of man, which constantly influence your life.

59. There are good ones and there are bad ones, some give you health and the others cause you diseases; there are bright ones and also dark ones.

60. Where do these forces come from? Of the spirit, disciples, of the mind and feelings.

61. Every embodied or disembodied spirit, when thinking, emanates vibrations; every feeling exerts an influence. You can be sure that the world is populated with such vibrations.

62. Now you will be able to easily understand that where one thinks and lives in the good, there must be healthy forces and influences and that where one lives outside the laws and norms that good, justice and love indicate, there must be evil forces.

63. One and the other invade space and fight with each other, influence the sensibilities of men, and if they know how to distinguish, they take the good inspirations, and reject the bad influences; but if they are weak and unprepared in the practice of good, they will not

Love one another!

be able to cope with these vibrations and will be in danger of becoming slaves of evil and succumbing under its domination.

64. These vibrations spring from incarnated spirits as well as from disembodied beings, because both on Earth and in the hereafter there are good spirits and troubled spirits.

65. At this time the influence of evil is greater than that of good; therefore, the force that dominates in humanity is that of evil, from which selfishness, lies, lust, pride, the pleasure of doing harm, destruction and all the low passions derive. From this moral imbalance come the diseases that torment man.

66. Men have no weapons to fight against these forces. They have been defeated and taken prisoners to the abyss of a life without spiritual light, without healthy joy, without aspirations for the good.

67. Now that man thinks he is at the summit of knowledge, it is when he ignores that he is in the abyss.

68. I, who know your beginning and your future in eternity, gave men from the earliest times weapons with which they could fight the forces of evil; but they despised them, they preferred the struggle of evil against evil in which no one triumphs, because everyone will be defeated.

69. It is written that evil will not prevail, which means that at the end of time it will be good that triumphs.

70. If you ask me what were the weapons with which I endowed humanity to fight against the forces or influences of evil, I will tell you that they were prayer, perseverance in the law, faith in my word, love for one another.

71. Now I have had to manifest myself to this humanity spiritually, to explain word for word the origin of good and evil and the way to fight to triumph in the great battle of the Third Time.

72. I come to alert you by making your spirit sensitive, so that you may learn to receive all the good that comes to you and to reject and combat the bad.

73. No one will make fun of what I say, because with his mockery he will make known his enormous ignorance.

74. You know that all the messengers you had, forerunners of a spiritual or scientific revelation, were mocked, and yet, some time later, humanity had to accept their revelations, convinced of the truth they preached.

Love one another!

75. Did the man of antiquity know in what form the contagion of some disease was verified, or what was the cause of the spread of an epidemic? No, they ignored it, from that ignorance arose superstitions and mysterious cults. But a day came when the intelligence of man, illuminated by the light of the Creator, discovered the cause of his physical ills and began to struggle to find a way to regain health. Then, what had been hidden and invisible to the man of science, became understandable to him, with which humanity acquired a knowledge that the men of the past times did not have.

76. In the same way they will come to know the origin and the influence of the forces of good and evil on humanity; and when that knowledge is in the public domain, there will be no one who, when listening to this teaching, doubts the truth of my doctrine.

77. I come to enlighten you with the light of this teaching, so that you may find in your spirit the gifts that humanity had despised from the earliest times, so that your spirit, awakening from its lethargy, illuminated by the light of conscience, may know how to reject the forces of evil and reach the full development of its spiritual evolution. Just as the germ of a disease comes to you in polluted air, invisibly and silently bad spiritual influences come disturbing your mind and making your spirit falter.

78. Only prayer can give you intuition and sensitivity, strength and inspiration to sustain you in the daily and constant struggle against evil.

79. I have told you about the forces and influences of evil and have I mentioned to you any spirit? Did I name him by chance? No, you tell me. But I must make it clear to you at this time, that there is no spirit that represents or is the origin of evil.

80. The ancient beliefs, figures, forms and symbolic names with which the men of the past times represented evil, giving it human form and granting it spiritual existence, beliefs that have reached the present generations must disappear, because without realizing it you have created with them myths and superstitious cults, unworthy of the spiritual evolution that man has reached in this time.

81. Know that evil arose from man, from his weaknesses, and that as humanity grew in number, as well as its imperfections and sins, the force or influence of evil was increasing. This force, formed by thoughts, ideas, feelings and passions, began to make its influence felt in men and they came to believe that it was a spirit that was surely the representation of evil, without realizing that this force is formed by its imperfections.

82. Watch and pray that you will not fall into temptation.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 41

1. In all times I have told you about the eternal life that exists beyond the material. I have promised you that you will all enjoy it, but I have also revealed to you that you must make restitution for the evils that you have caused so that your spirit evolves.
2. To help you, I have said to you, Do good works on earth, so that the seed you sow may bear good fruit and the harvest may be received by Me, Who am the Way and the Life.
3. I have seen that humanity is reluctant, that it has materialized and I have had to give it my teaching to make it understand which is the path it must follow, to reach true life and ignite in it the hope of reaching Me.
4. The way to reach perfection is long and without my divine help you could not reach it. The spiritual life in the hereafter is a mystery to man, but study my teaching, practice what its essence teaches you and when you cross the thresholds of true life, you will not be surprised or troubled.
5. In the early times of humanity, its spiritual evolution was so scarce that its intuition about the existence of the spirit after material death and the knowledge of its final destiny, caused the spirit to disembodied penetrate into a deep lethargy from which it was slowly awakening, but when Christ became a man in Jesus to give his teaching to all spirits, once he had accomplished his mission among humanity, he sent his light to multitudes of beings who from the beginning of the world were waiting for his advent to be freed from their turmoil and to be able to rise up to the Creator.
6. Only Christ could illuminate those darkness, only His voice could resurrect those sleeping spirits for their evolution. When Christ expired as a man, the Divine Spirit made light in the spiritual dwellings and in the tombs themselves, from where the spirits who slept the sleep of death next to their bodies came out. Those beings wandered that night through the world making themselves visible to human eyes as a testimony that the Redeemer was life for all beings and that the spirit is immortal.
7. Only Jesus could show them the way to reach the summit of the mount of true life; whoever believes in Him, attests to his work and practices his doctrine, will not remain stationary.
8. Disciples: Not because you hear these revelations, which come to illuminate your path, do you want to feel superior to your brothers. The path that you have to travel is so extensive that you must understand that you are just taking the first steps on it. If I reveal to you some mysteries of the afterlife, it is so that from now on you will know the way and prepare yourself so as not to get lost or stumble on it. See that just as there are many

Love one another!

paths in this world where man can go astray, there are also paths in the vast spiritual valley that can lead to confusion for the spirit, if he has not watched and prayed.

9. Let the sap of my love give you life, remember that I have told you: I am the vine and you are the branches, you must bear fruit that glorifies the tree from which you come.

10. It is necessary that you analyze my word with patience so that tomorrow you will be able to explain it to your brothers and that you will be able to practice it according to the truth that it contains. When will man reach the perfection that my law teaches him? When he has fulfilled the first commandment. Because until now, humanity has loved all the goods of the world before its Creator, however, when men raise their prayer to Me, they all say they love Me, and when they encounter pain because of their sin, they ask me: "Lord, why do you punish me if I love you so much?" But then, when I have removed from their way the hedge that hurt them, they forget who loves them so much.

11. Listen: "There were two men in a synagogue praying, one of them was dressed in luxurious finery, the other was almost naked. The first gave thanks to the Creator, because everything he possessed, he believed he had for his own merits and judged that the one who was next to him, poor, naked and hungry, was because that was how he gathered the harvest of what he had sown with his sin.

12. The poor man felt unworthy to be in the presence of his Lord and asked for forgiveness and strength to fulfill his atonement.

13. The mighty one gave thanks, because he judged that if his body was adorned, his spirit should be more so.

14. Time passed, and death surprised both of them. The rich man was mourned by his family, his burial was solemn and he had a rich burial; his spirit broke away from matter and when he entered the spiritual valley he was troubled, because his materialism prevented him from rising, wherever he took a step he stumbled and everything seemed to be in darkness around him. While the poor man, who was a walker, feeling tired, sat down under a tree and with a sigh left this life. No one mourned him, no one accompanied him at that hour, he had no burial because his body was the pasture of birds of prey. His spirit also went to the hereafter with the faith with which he lived in the world, faith set on the future. He entered the valley of the spirits without anyone preventing him from entering. He walked in pursuit of a light and when he reached it, he felt dressed and adorned and those clothes had luminous reflections. That spirit wanted to rest from his long journey, when he contemplated in front of him his Father, who lovingly gave him the reward he had conquered with his works of faith and resignation.

Love one another!

15. The one who had been powerful, was still debating in his confusion, at times he forgot who he was, for moments he cried asking where he was, where his body was and where he had left his treasures. Then he remembered his Lord to say to him: I am the one who presented me in the temple to show my finery and my power, and to tell you that I was satisfied that you had given me so much. Why don't you know me now and don't call me? Then he heard a voice that said to him: On earth you only forged a glory for your human vanities, you were haughty, you humiliated the poor and you had horror of the leper; nothing that you accumulated in the world could serve to help you in this life, that is why now you are the most needy among the needy.

16. That spirit, far from accepting and recognizing divine justice by humbly initiating his atonement, blasphemed against his Lord, calling him unjust and moving away from Him; Increasingly disturbed by anger, he found in his path a legion of beings who were heading to Earth to cause damage to humanity; he allied himself with them, sowing vanity, materialism, selfishness and arrogance in his path; but he came to feel bored and tired of causing so much evil, and for a moment he stopped to meditate. Centuries had passed, he had caused, many victims, because everyone he inspired, he led to the abyss. He felt lonely, but in his loneliness he heard a voice that spoke to him from the inside of his being, it was his conscience, which finally managed to be heard, he judged himself and saw that he was very small before creation, then with humility, his pride already bowed, he sought his Lord and in his prayer he spoke to him asking forgiveness for his faults, and the voice of the Father told him: I forgive you, but go in search of that hungry one whom you judged in the synagogue. When he was ready to fulfill that command, he raised his gaze and saw that the one whom he had contemplated miserable in the world, was covered with a very white garment, dedicated to serving his Lord, making light on the path of lost spirits. Then he, who was proud, but had already repented, said to his brother: Help me to fulfill my spiritual restitution. The other, full of compassion and love, without feeling repulsion for the impurities that he carried in his spirit, helped him in his purification."

17. By means of this parable, I simplify what you will be able to find beyond your human life, so that you may present the tests that may be presented, to all those who do not prepare with their works of love their entrance into the spiritual valley.

18. I want to make you understand that from all those who, without fanaticism, lead a spiritual, healthy and upright life, good examples will spring from their spirit, like flashes of light that will illuminate the path of an incarnate spirit, as well as of the one who dwells in the invisible.

Love one another!

19. Before Christ there was no one able to make light on the spirits who lived in the darkness of sin.

20. I was the first to penetrate the worlds of confusion to bring the light there and thus teach my disciples to do the same with their brothers, because the Lamb was the only one who untied the seals that kept the "Great Book of life and true wisdom".

21. The voice that you hear is that of the Sixth Seal and if it was not heard in all the nations, it was because men were not prepared, because they were proud at the voice of my call, leaving only the poor, the hungry and the naked to hear me.

22. Today I say to you: know how to forgive and know how to reach out your hand when you are asked.

23. Follow in the footsteps of Elijah's humility and patience, he has the mandate to purify the spirits and to present them to Me, he has worked tirelessly and offers me a clean, sensitive and prepared people to hear my word. He has brought you to the mount of New Zion, so that you may listen to my voice, and when you heard me you trembled. Do not hesitate because now I am giving you my teaching through the human channel, I have always come to surprise you and to test your faith. You have passed to a new stage and you must climb one more step on the path of evolution of the spirit.

24. Blessed are those who sacrifice their life to perfect their spirit. Blessed are those who bear their cross with humility and patience. When I see you prepared, I will put you in front of a crowd so that you can guide it, and if you persevere in virtue, pride will not penetrate into your heart, you will not feel masters but servants, and those portions will multiply, more, woe to those who err my commands and lead their brothers to the abyss instead of making them climb the mountain of their evolution! How much they will have to fight to defend themselves from their enemies and how many times their heart will break in that fight!, But you in your obedience think that you are conquering the summit where all suffering is rewarded with my blessing.

25. In a short time, the promised generations will come to Earth, those who will achieve great advances on the path of spiritual progress. They will interpret my word better than you and spread it among all peoples; these new beings that I am preparing today will communicate spirit to Spirit with me and will give proofs of their power among their fellow beings.

26. Beloved people: if you prepare yourselves, I will inspire you with laws and works that will surprise humanity, your enlightened mind will discover in nature and in your spirit, everything that is great and perfect; then you will be in full knowledge of your gifts and your works will be great in love and charity towards your brothers.

Love one another!

27. Be good husbandmen in your Lord's garden, cut the weeds, take care of the plants and when you see them blooming, enjoy and offer me your work. Think that if I give you the mission of giving life to plants, you should not cause pain or hurt those creatures. I speak to you of your brothers, of their sensitive heart so that you may always watch over them with love as I have taught you.

28. Understand that it is not impossible to comply with my laws, you should only pray and fill yourself with a firm will, with love for your Father, in charity and love for your brothers, and I will pour out my power on you. I do not want you to come to sacrifice; love, be virtuous and you will have my pleasures in you.

29. Do not blame me for your deviations; I have given you the conscience so that you may be guided by her light, she is an inflexible judge who has always shown you the way of good and has warned you so that you do not fall into temptation. I have also surrounded you with beings who help you to understand your mission and to acquire the virtues of humility and meekness.

30. Those of you who lovingly prepare to hear my teaching, would not want to stop listening to a single one of my lessons and in your heart you ask me to allow you to listen to every last one of my words at this time. You will remain as heirs of this grace, but you must understand that when I say to you: ask that it will be given to you, you must rise up in prayer so that you may ask for what suits your spirit, because some only ask for their earthly life: but I grant you according to my will and not yours. What would become of you if He always granted you according to your desires? How many times have you persistently asked for something believing it for your good and having waited for it at dusk and dawn, you have not seen it realized!, But when the time has passed, you have realized that you were wrong and that the Father was right. However, to the fool, to the nonconformist, to the demanding, what he claims has been given, so that the painful and adverse consequences may bend him to the truth, but to some and others I have granted trials for their own good, while some learn by love, others by pain.

31. I take pleasure in seeing you arrive before my teaching and in your elevation, I feel the caress of the son of my Spirit. The Father, longing to be loved by those who are far from His kingdom, has come to you to receive your oscar (holy spear). And as long as humanity is not saved, some will see me waiting for them day after day, and century after century, and others will present me hanging from the cross for their lack of love.

32. You are one of those, but when you heard my word, you saw that before I condemned you, I forgave you. I have contemplated your bitter lips and have sweetened them with my word; I have seen you tired by the trials of life and I have given you my strength.

Love one another!

33. The one who feels his body undermined by pain wonders if he has not misused it, contrite interrogates me to know how to recover his vigor that allows him to continue fighting, then I tell him: Penetrate into the depths of my word that is the law, and in its precepts and maxims each one will find the teaching he needs.

34. Do not go away until you have eaten of all the fruits of this table and if after that you do not feel satisfied, you can leave in search of other delicacies, but if you want to understand my truth, prepare and do not doubt my presence just because you have not received what you have requested from Me. Truly I tell you that in my arcanum are your goods, waiting for the moment of your preparation to be in your spirit.

35. Some remain strong on this path, others falter at every moment because they hear the words of their brothers who tempt them to abandon this teaching.

36. The Master tells you: Stay a few more albas receiving my teaching and pay attention to what you hear from Me so that at least you carry light in your spirit because you are still blind. I know that you will have to come back to Me, and that you will be apostles of this work.

37. Who has listened to me once, carries a wound of love in his heart that will never close.

38. How many of those who found peace here without realizing it, will have to lose it to return to Me!, Because they will be convinced that peace is not bought with material goods, because it is a treasure that descends from God.

39. peace has fled from men and to find it, they will have to rise up to Me. Today the powerful have lost their strength; kings tremble before their rebellious vassals, lords have become slaves, those who thought they were free are bound to my justice, and men of science are confused.

40. Realize that all the treasures and powers of men will not be able to buy an atom of peace and that the gift of healing has also departed from doctors, who will not be able to buy a single drop of my balm with their science, as long as their heart is not cleared of selfishness.

41. Beloved disciples, do not doubt the grace that I have entrusted to you, nor be afraid because of the poverty of your clothes or because of the humble place that you occupy among your brothers. Do not be afraid because you see that you are one of the last in your work, do not feel humiliated, be conformed and worthy, think that if materially you are under the command of your brothers, your spirit is on them. You could even become a slave in the world, but your spirit has been freed with my light so that it dwells in the

Love one another!

infinite and in the eternal. The spirit who is truly my servant knows peace and true freedom.

42. You will have to fulfill your mission among humanity, I will guide you to bring the light to your brothers, and you should not feel unable to fulfill your destiny, because I have assigned no one an impossible position to carry out. It is enough for me that you pray with clarity and that you are always prepared.

43. With prayer, wisdom is acquired, it is the key that opens the divine arcanum and it is the language with which the spirit of the son converses with his Lord.

44. How many wonders and how much charity you will be able to sow on your way when you prepare as I have taught you! You will not need books of science or philosophies to know or to teach, it will be enough for you to study and analyze the teachings that I have given you in the three times.

45. If you are poor, you will never be outcasts. Fight like everyone else for the bread of the earth, but do not work harder than you should, do not sacrifice your body trying to reach and treasure material goods. Distribute your time so that you can give a few moments to the evolution of your spirit.

46. If I reject the absolute materialization in man, that is not why I advise you to pursue only the spiritual, while you are in this world and have matter, you will have to harmonize, as far as your evolution allows you in your life, the needs of the body with those of the spirit. Give to God what is God's and to the world what is the world's.

47. Clothe your body and protect it from the elements, but clothe your spirit with light. Seek bread for your matter, and just as you seek that it be tasteful and that it contain the substances that sustain you, seek from your spirit a food of true life for him.

48. If the flesh imposes itself, the spirit suffers, if the spirit imposes itself, matter suffers, and truly I tell you, it is because there is no harmony in both elements. It exists when both form a single body and a single will. Do not be satisfied believing that by praying you have fulfilled your mission; I only ask you for five minutes of prayer, so that the rest of the time you devote to fighting for material life and fulfilling within it the duties of your spirit, sowing among your brothers the seed of love and charity with your good works. My word prepares you; I could not send you weak to raise up the fallen, nor would I send you sick to comfort the sad.

49. Disciples, what do you ask of me for those who put stones in your path to make you fall? You ask for forgiveness, may He be with them. I bless the very ones who make you suffer for my sake.

Love one another!

50. Live in peace in your homes, make a sanctuary in them, so that when the invisible beings penetrate, who wander in confusion in the spiritual valley, they may find in your being the light and peace they seek and rise to the beyond.

51. What would become of these beings if they contemplated only war within your home? What would become of those needy?

52. Take a torch, light it and do not let its light go out, which is love for your brothers and faith in the charity of your Father. Then it will be in your homes my peace. To do this, prepare your heart, cleanse your spirit with repentance and regeneration, so that you may take the essence of my word and be comforted by it. I put myself among you, manifesting my teaching in my word, so that you may feel my presence and bear witness to Me. I am giving you one more opportunity to hear my lesson, because I want you to fulfill my commands, to go on the right path, until you find the promised land, a firm land, where you can rest from your pilgrimage, conquering the reward offered by your Father.

53. It is necessary that you understand my word, so that you do not throw it away, as the proud child does when he despises the bread offered to him. This word comes to save you, to separate us from your erroneous customs, from the fanaticism and confusion into which religions have caused you to fall. If you do not understand my word, or do not want to listen to it and study it, you will be rejecting me and you will not come to know the purpose of my manifestation in the Third Time; the appointed date will come for it to end and then you will feel an emptiness in your heart and recognizing that there was a grace that you did not know how to appreciate, you will call me and my word will no longer be heard through the human understanding. Then the weight of your misunderstanding will fall on you and you will not have peace. Do you want to hurry this bitter cup? I will contemplate you with sorrow and wait for the day of your return. Let your spirit be liberated and come to Me; spiritualized so that you can penetrate the path of elevation and progress in true life.

54. Be just in all your acts and when you correct your brothers, do not be judges or executioners. Do not take the whip to punish a fellow.

55. In the Second Time, when Jesus had entered Jerusalem, he found that the temple, the place consecrated for prayer and worship, had been turned into a market, and the Master, full of zeal, threw out those who profaned it in this way, saying to them-"My Father's house is not a place of commerce." These were less guilty than those charged with leading the spirit of men in the fulfillment of God's law. The priests had turned the temple into a place where ambitions and greatness reigned, and this reign was destroyed.

Love one another!

56. Today I have not taken a whip to punish those who profane, my law, I have let the consequences of their own faults be felt in humanity so that they know how to interpret its meaning and understand that my law is inflexible and immutable. I have pointed out the way to man, a straight path and if he departs from it, he exposes himself to the rigors of a just law because in it my love is manifested.

57. Guide your children with zeal, teach them to comply with the laws of spirit and matter; and if they violate them, correct them, because you as parents represent me on earth. Remember then Jesus who, full of holy anger, gave a lesson for all time to the merchants of Jerusalem, defending the divine cause, the immutable laws.

58. Humanity asks me for tranquility, having in her the gift of peace that is achieved by the fulfillment of her duties; but I ask you: Is it necessary that in order to have peace you must first go through war? Look how the good seed has been destroyed by evil. Some nations destroy others, those that are strong today, tomorrow they will be annihilated, and the people of Israel intercedes at this moment for humanity and says to me: Master, I have prayed and what I ask of you has not been granted to me. Do you know, people, how many sorrows you have alleviated and how much hope your prayer has inspired in those creatures? It is not I who should say that peace be in the world, but man, when he has converted his heart to love and humility.

59. How great is the ignorance that humanity presents to me! Neither the wise nor the ignorant have complied with my laws, and having me as a Teacher, they have not heeded my lessons. If your faults cause you to die, take my word as the bread of eternal life, live watching, working in my doctrine and loving your brothers.

60. This teaching is like a new day that illuminates the path of humanity. You have seen an era hide in the sunset and a new dawn appear, in which you will have to look at great lights that illuminate men before a great awakening. You have seen passions unleashed, sin bearing bitter and painful fruits, evil invading homes and nations, injustice ruling over men; but I come to stop that overflow, not to judge but to channel the world. And that pain that you present to me and that you have carved out for yourselves, do not attribute it to Me; I have created you so that you may live, experience and rise by your merits. However, I love you and that is why your pain has come to Me and I have come as a Comforter and Teacher to give you back what you have lost and to announce to you that the kingdom of peace is approaching you and that you must prepare to reach it. Humanity will be transformed and good will be in the hearts of men.

61. Since the beginning of time I have spoken to you in many ways so that you may understand me and in particular to you, who have been my confidants, my spokespersons and heralds who have carried my messages to other peoples. Today I tell you to continue

Love one another!

your mission patiently, not to stop before the unbelief and misunderstanding of your brothers. While you have believed and verified my manifestation at this time as a divine Spirit, others are not yet ready to receive this news, but do not for this reason ignore them or despair, what you cannot do, I will do it and I will present my work to the world and I will fulfill my promise.

62. I have chosen this nation and I am pleased that my farmers will come out of it to scatter the seed. I am preparing you to be teachers, but not judges of your brothers. Do not forget that I left you among your brothers as servants and not as lords. When this word is known and sought by your fellow men I will tell them:

63. Come to Me, walkers, I have that water that quenches the thirst that burns your spirit. I contemplate you poor in spirit and in matter, but I come to give you more than you ask of me, I offer you a kingdom of peace, the same one that I offered to the first creatures that I sent into this world. It is not the water of the springs, nor the perishable peace that lasts for an instant, but grace and eternal peace, truth and light.

64. I bring forgiveness and relief for everyone, both for those who love me, and for those who are indifferent. I do not curse the one who has wronged me, but rather I bless him, because I know that one day he will love me.

65. You should not covet earthly pleasures what today is tomorrow does not exist. Seek and cultivate the everlasting life, that life from which no one returns because it is the supreme truth. Come to her by the way of my teaching. Come, fulfilling my command that I have given you in all times: "Love one another".

66. How much your Father enjoys communicating with his children! After this time in which I gave you my word through man, you will learn to seek me in infinity and your communion will be purer and more constant, it will be the communication of spirit to Spirit.

67. What joy I contemplate in my children for having listened to me again! And how they recognize me and follow me! I repeat to you once again, my children, "Love one another," as I have always taught you.

68. I have called you to become great in spirit, not lords of the world.

69. If you are humbled for my sake, I will exalt you; if you suffer afflictions, I will comfort you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 42

1. I come to remove from your path, the obstacles that may hinder your work in my countryside, because you are the ones, chosen to fulfill that mission; you must make known to humanity the truth of my teaching. Be strong, for I have seen that you lack faith, that you allow yourselves to be overcome by discouragement and do not rise up with fortitude from your falls. You are doubting again as you did in the Second Half and to believe you ask me for material evidence that I will not grant you. Do not imitate the scribes and priests, who, having the scriptures in their hands, thought that my arrival among humanity at that time would be verified in a certain way, and when they saw that the development of my mission was under a different form of manifestation from the one they expected, they doubted, because the wonders they asked for were not granted, because the path was already traced by Me and everything was consummated as it was written from eternity.
2. You doubt because your heart is not prepared, you were ignorant of my prophecies and very few have analyzed and understood my revelations in all their truth, but if your heart was ignorant, the spirit sensed that it was going to come among you once again, and today my word, like a fine chisel, is modeling and proving the truth of my manifestations to you. Truly I tell you that you should not put your Father to the test, pray and enter into deep meditation, it is time for you to return to Me and for you to approach and reunite with your Creator.
3. Think that if you have wept on Earth, it is not I who have caused you that sorrow, I have not enjoyed your atonement, nor have I been indifferent to your pain; I have only wanted to model and elevate your spirit. I have always loved and forgiven you.
4. Penetrate the meaning of my word and discover all that I want to express to you through the clumsy lips of the spokesman, but do not want to hear me only through them, I have taught you the perfect prayer, so that you may achieve spirit-to-Spirit communication with your Father, with which you will be able to speak to me in the language that corresponds to the spirit and receive my wise and loving answers.
5. Why do you ignore my work of spirituality and ignore the voice of conscience that is speaking to you inside? Why do you give credit only to human words and judgments and let the spirit that lives in its time wither like flowers under a burning sun when they lack watering?
6. The children will communicate with me, they will receive my messages and they will surprise you with their advance. They will teach you my doctrine of love and their convictions will be firm, but do not be humiliated by it. If in the bosom of your home you

Love one another!

see that they show signs of spirituality, lead their steps, let them enjoy and be ecstatic contemplating the high regions where the righteous live, and they will feel while they are transported that they are close to Me and will forget their pains.

7. Do you not see the patience and also the anguish in your Father before the slow awakening of his children? My charity leads you to peace, trials are pointing out to humanity the narrow path that leads to Me. By that path you must all come to be reunited with your Creator.

8. Among you are the farmers who love humanity and strive to bring the light to it. Today they come full of faith to deposit in Me the fruit of their work. There is the child who has listened to my lecture, who has taken the part of work that corresponds to him, and who today presents to me the first fruits of his spiritual sowing. His prayer is an invocation of peace for his brothers, it is not enough for him to be happy, that his nation is at peace; the complaints of humanity that he does not know reach him, but he knows that he is suffering. With his moved spirit he intercedes for his brothers and I tell him: That peace will come when the trial has left its seed in the hearts of those who suffer today and the pain has purified their spirit.

9. You think, as you hear my word, that in the moments of joy in which you are transported to be closer to Me, many of your brothers and sisters fall on the battlefields, that many mothers have seen their son depart and their hearts have been torn with pain, that many little ones cry the abandonment of their parents and everyone is torn in pain. I tell you, you do not know the time in which you have penetrated, for this is a time of atonement and hard trials. You, as my disciples, feel the duty to pray to bring down peace and consolation on your brothers, and I ask you if you have been able to take advantage of the peace that I have granted you.

10. Why do parents cry feeling that the family is a heavy tree that they carry on their shoulder, and others why are they sick of the spirit, having me so close? It is because they have lacked faith and trust in Me, and they have not been able to regenerate.

11. You, people of Israel, do not sin, but rather rescue sinners, enlighten those who have been confused, and if you want to keep your peace, work for them, honor your parents, all look at each other as brothers. Love one another.

12. Whenever you approach Me, you feel that my love strengthens your spirit and matter, you also know that when you move away, peace flees from you and your spirit is afflicted. Your conscience always tells you in all truth whether you are on the path of the law or if you have gone out of it. I am the law and I always inspire you to fulfill it.

Love one another!

13. When you persist in enjoying the forbidden pleasures, I allow you to know and know from your own experience that this chalice always offers you pain. After a fall you become disillusioned and come back to Me, asking that this pain be for your atonement.

14. Learn, so that you may prepare hearts eager to know my word and be able to speak without fear. If selfishness is nested in your heart, you will be able to give nothing; keep in mind the love and charity with which I speak to all my children, and with the same love give to your brothers and sisters.

15. The time is approaching when I will send you to regions and nations to bring my light, but you must prepare yourselves by studying and analyzing my teaching, giving with your works of love and charity towards your brothers, testimony of the truths that it contains. I don't want you to cry later for the time you lost because you didn't know how to take advantage of my teaching, because there will be great trials. Many will regret not having heard and believed me and some by 1950 will already be in spirit.

16. Some of my children cry when they hear my word, may those tears serve to wash those who have been stained.

17. You who listen to me do my will as you did in the First and Second Times, because you are the same spirits that have been evolving time after time, and when you have reached the end of your restitution, you will come to Me, so as not to incarnate again in this world. Many times I have told you, that if in this era I had incarnated to give you my word as I did in the Second Time, I would once again have been led to martyrdom; this lesson has already passed and today I come to give you the one that corresponds to this time. Understand that the way in which I manifest myself, is one more proof of my love for you by communicating through the understanding of man; these who serve me, carry a heavy cross and for this reason, for following me, they will suffer, they will be unknown and mocked, but I will welcome their spirit and then, when they have finished their mission, I will give them rest and peace.

18. Today you ask me for your life and I say to you: Ask more for your spirit than the rest I give you in addition.

19. Consider that you are only passengers on Earth, that in your long journey you have picked up pain and have stumbled over sin, and that after having fallen, without finding a charitable hand to lift you up, you remembered that in the hereafter there is a kind Father who is willing to give you what you need, and that in Him you could find relief from your ills not only those that make your body sick, but those that affect your spirit that are like a painful burden that weighs you down.

Love one another!

20. Oh, beloved children! If you have not wanted to raise your spirit, if you have not given it the necessary time to meditate and fulfill its duties, consider how many gifts are in you, you lack nothing so that you can reach the summit of the mountain where your Father awaits you, to give you your reward. You are all enlightened and prepared to know the revelations of this time; if you become spiritualized, you will be able to work not only in this world, but I will allow you to be transported to other regions where your brothers live and there you will also sow, as good farmers, the seed of love and charity that your Father has entrusted to you.

21. Do not be satisfied with the first lesson you have received, go ahead, seek my word, know its essence so that you can speak firmly to your brothers; do not fear the judgment or the mockery of humanity. What fault can they pursue in you, if you carry cleanliness in your heart and righteousness in all your acts?

22. I am pleased to receive the innocent and good hearts who come to ask for my help, those who seek me as a doctor of doctors, but I also contemplate with pleasure that you forget your sorrows to present me to your needy brothers, whom you have converted with my teaching; I bless those who have relieved sorrows and shared pains and I give them strength, so that they fulfill my precept, which tells you; Love one another.

23. I have contemplated how some of my children distrust Me, without letting their spirit develop their gifts, and when it has been necessary for them to speak to humanity about my doctrine, they have been silent without remembering that I have said that I will speak for all who are prepared and that if there are none, I will speak through the elements of my Creation.

24. To my children, who travel the earth without knowing their high destiny, I say: When do you plan to fulfill your mission? If you sleep today, you will wake up tomorrow in the afterlife and mourn the lost time, you will ask me to return to Earth and then your restitution will be very painful.

25. When you hear that the Master warns you and you judge your works in the light of your conscience, you find that the seed that I have given you has not multiplied, and I ask you: How are you going to prepare the new disciples who, coming in search of this inheritance, cannot testify with your works the teaching that I have given you?

26. On the first day of the year 1939, I announced to you the approaching war, you felt the destruction and chaos in which many nations sank; you have seen war after war pass by and you still do not realize the time in which you are living. In the years to come you will see great division among the nations.

Love one another!

27. The strong will be in front of the strong and in that battle they will lose their power and will bend, meanwhile many spirits will lose their body and will go to the spiritual valley with the confusion and pain of not having prepared their return to Me, but on their way they will find Elijah pointing them the way of their restitution.

28. Today I announce to you that the time is approaching when great spirits will come to Earth to work for peace and for the elevation of humanity, Prepare the way for those generations.

29. Blessed are those who, hearing my word, have believed, but I also say to you: Blessed are those who, without having listened to me, believe and have a temple in their hearts, love and intercede for their brothers and their faith is like a burning flame that illuminates the path of their restitution, because they will be looking at me with their faith.

30. Today you come to the fountain of grace to quench your thirst and you remember my words in which I told you: “Whoever drinks of this water will never thirst again” Your thirst at this time is for light, truth and peace. You know only pain and falsehood and you are looking for a balm that will heal your wounds and make your hope reborn. Here you have me receiving, your heart and comforting it. You wait impatiently for the days when I give you my word and you tell me: Father, only at this moment does my spirit find rest and elevated to You I forget what belongs to the world and I feel that the peace of your Spirit floods my being.

31. Blessed are you who have recognized that this is the time of grace in which my teachings guide you and help you in your restitution. If you know how to listen to me and keep yourself within my laws, there will be no human power that hurts you, and you will feel caressed and guided by the Father.

32. If you had not sought me before, today you know that the hour of your awakening to my truth was marked and that I was waiting for you to make you an inheritance. Now that you have received my benefits, full of gratitude you ask me to grant you to be my farmers and I allow it, because that is why I have sent you to Earth, to know the good news and spread it among humanity; but to achieve the knowledge and development of the gifts that grace you, you will first have to fight against your materiality, against your sin and weakness, and when you feel that you have prepared yourself and that you have purified yourself with your restitution, take your love to your brothers like a jewel of inestimable value.

33. You have not come to Earth to pay tribute to the world, your fulfillment is higher, the mission as disciples of your Father awaits you, and when you have fought for the establishment of my doctrine and you have your plant wounded by the thistles and your

Love one another!

clothes torn by the long road, come to Me; Do not be afraid to arrive naked, without shoes and without a saddlebag, because if you have poured everything out among your brothers, I will return what you have left them and I will fill you with thanks for the love and charity that you have imparted to them.

34. A great struggle awaits you, in which your fulfillment will make your spirit not feel tired; because you will be helped by the good Shepherd and by the spiritual world. If you love me, if you have faith, the work will be easy for you; I will overcome the unbelief of the reluctant spirits and they will listen to you; others will not come to know this light in the present incarnation because I have already announced to you that not everyone who is in the matter today will know the light of this teaching of the Third Time. Many will have to go to the spiritual valley and from there they will contemplate this work of love and believe. Those who heard me and did not understand my word, nor did they know my will, will work in the spirit and thus fulfill their mission.

35. Although my lesson is clear, not all of you have analyzed or understood it. You have not been fed with this fruit that I have offered you at this time. I have told you that every tree is recognized by its fruit, and the taste of my word is sweet, and its essence quickens the spirit, but you have not wanted to know its truth.

36. You have been fragile boats in the middle of a rough sea and you have often let your faith die out. You do not feel me, knowing that I am with you, that I have often told you that your eyelashes are farther from your eyes than my Spirit is from yours.

37. Keep watch, because the wolf in sheep's clothing is always stalking you to surprise you. When you are ready to share this love and this divine charity with your brothers and sisters, temptation approaches and makes you change your intention.

38. If you find that your brothers who belong to another doctrine point out your mistakes and teach you, be humble, listen to their words, because my inspiration descends to everyone who prepares, and you do not know if it is my will to use them to correct you. Of all classes I have chosen my disciples, there are those who begged to bring bread to their lips, but there are also others who, having led a life of idleness, I have called them and without understanding the treasure they have received, they are ashamed to be part of this people.

39. I forgive your sins, even when you have failed with the knowledge that you made a mistake and I always present to you the way by which you should reach Me. Can the son present himself to the Father with his spirit defiled and without good works? Your conscience will tell you that only after fulfillment will you be able to reach Me.

Love one another!

40. Understand that each passing moment shortens the time in which I will give you my word. Take advantage of Him so that tomorrow you will not cry for the teaching that you have wasted.

41. Meditate that you will have to fulfill the mission of giving the good news to your brothers, just as there was one on your way who called you. Who can forget the one who told you about my word and led you to my presence? Don't you want someone to remember you with affection and gratitude?

42. Persevere in the good, let your heart sink into virtue and you will see the development of your faculties. Do not turn back, because you will feel as if those gifts are fleeing from you.

43. It is time that you not only ask, but that you know how to ask, so that you do not say: Father, I have prayed a lot and I have received nothing.

44. Do not forget that I have more to give to you than you have to ask of me, and that while you are asking the Father to give to you, I am asking you to know how to receive.

45. Be of my good disciples, of those who embrace their mission with true love and faith. If yesterday you walked along uncertain and forbidden paths, today you must walk along the path of my law. If yesterday in your obfuscation you raised your hand to hurt your fellow man, now make that same hand learn to caress with tenderness. If yesterday you sowed the seed of hatred or ill will in your path, now become sowers of the seed of peace and fraternity.

46. Truly I tell you, whoever remembers your works of yesterday, and looks at you now transformed into my disciples, will have to recognize that at the bottom of your faith there is a truth and you will not have to talk much to convince those you try to teach, because your works will be the best testimony that you give to your brothers.

47. To mothers I say: Teach children to take their first steps both materially and spiritually, facilitate the way for them to find me, love me and rise. Keep in mind that in each new generation that arises from among you, the spiritual advancement that it reaches will be greater. Make use of intuition to guide them and do not give them bad examples or vain fruits to eat.

48. I do not want these new generations to stumble or go astray because of you, I do not want to contemplate them crying for lack of love among their own.

49. Today, as I humbly contemplate your spirit, I come to give you my new commands; in the past, you all dreamed of power, wealth, the glory of the world and pleasures, that's when you shouted against Jesus: Crucify Him! Because Christ came to preach humility

Love one another!

and to teach you the renunciation of everything superfluous. Today you settle for a little peace, a loaf of bread and a safe roof. Life with its lessons has made you humble and with it your spirit has managed to free itself.

50. While man possesses the apparent peace that the world gives him and thinks he possesses everything, he will not approach Me. But when humanity reaches true spirituality, it will possess everything and its pleasure and delight will be deep and true, as the Father delights and enjoys in everything he has created.

51. My charity contemplates you, O people of Israel! And judge your works. The divine judgment is already with all beings and no one escapes it.

52. I have wanted for my children only peace and well-being, and they have sought pain, purification, and it is that my law does not admit imperfections and therefore everyone who has been stained will have to wash, everyone who has gone off the path will have to return to it. You look from this nation at the whirlwind that shortens and destroys peoples in its path and you are not moved or appreciate the peace that you enjoy, nor do you recognize the privileges that I have granted you. And not conforming to my will, you consider your trials unjust and turn against Me. I am waiting for you to have passed through this world, so that you yourselves may judge your life. Then you will be implacable judges of your spirit and you will look in Me only to the Father who forgives, blesses and loves.

53. You have become tired because of your constant disobedience and the result of it makes you cry. You have slept for a long time and your awakening is going to be bitter. I have promised humanity to send an army consisting of 144,000 beings that will be scattered throughout the world, and he is waiting, because he knows that each of those soldiers is a spokesman, an interpreter of my commands.

54. After the Earth has been touched from one pole to another and every nation, institution and household has been judged to its root, and mankind has washed away every stain, you will go prepared in my name to carry my doctrine among your brothers.

55. I, the Father, have wept over this humanity to see her climb the greatest heights of iniquity, my words unheard, my laws sullied, but the hour of her reflection is already approaching and on that day I will pour into her everything that I have in store for her, because she is my dearly beloved daughter.

56. Those who believe in Me will see Me sooner than those who doubt. How many times have I called to your heart and you have not heard, nor have you felt my presence. I only come to tell you to reform and to enter clean in this time of light and grace. And when

Love one another!

you possess my seed, sow and make the arid lands fertile, making your prayer fruitful irrigation.

57. Love each other and live in peace in your home, because I have contemplated that of five who form a family, two are against three and three against two.

58. When you are separated from the beings who were flesh of your flesh and then meet in spirit, do not forget them, communicate with them through your prayer and help them to work and raise their spirit. Think how short your life on Earth is, therefore, take advantage of your faculties and powers by doing great works that redeem and save you.

59. I give you the bread of the spirit, you seek the material bread, but just as you diligently seek your tranquility and bodily well-being, seek spiritual progress. Your cross is not heavy, if I taught you to climb the slope of Calvary carrying the cross of labors, sufferings and sins of all humanity, why can't you climb, to whom I have entrusted a small portion? But if ye falter under his weight, ye have me as a Cyrineus, and I will not let you fall.

60. That pain from which you flee so much is an inexhaustible source of purification and renewal for the spirit; you yourself have experienced many times that after a trial you feel relieved, clean and at peace with your conscience.

61. This word will lift up the spirit of the inhabitants of those nations who are tired of suffering today, but I tell you that soon, very soon, they will find me with open arms as I was on the cross, waiting for them to lovingly shake them and take them to my mansion of peace.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 43

1. Why, when I appear before you as Jehovah, do you feel fear in your heart? If I am your Father, I am love, I am the one who gives you daily bread, I am the one who guides your spirit and helps it to rise from its falls.
2. I come to give you strength in these moments of trial, when the elements of Creation tremble with the din of war. Do not be afraid, make sure that your elevation and fervor are enlivened and bring you closer and closer to the pain of your brothers, those who are burdened by fratricidal wars so that you share their cup of bitterness, that the prayer that you silently raise is like a call to peace, union and goodwill of humanity.
3. Your children will be called to take up arms, let them depart, they will not perish; from today I make them bearers of my grace and they will sow the light of my doctrine among their brothers.
4. I want you, despite all the evils that the war has caused, not to see the inhabitants of these villages as enemies, so that tomorrow you can see them as brothers.
5. Today humanity has united to unleash war, peoples have been launched against peoples erasing borders and mixing languages. It has not been the love of one another that has achieved unification, it has been the hatred that provokes the fratricidal war. But I who am power will show you that by using your mistakes I can unite you, because at the end of this contest, hearts will be cleansed by pain; in minds light will be made and men will be one step away from reaching peace.
6. Blessed are those who have fought and worked for peace. Blessed are those who, believing in my voice, have risen up on the roads sowing my light and my truth.
7. My Spirit is moved by the pain of humanity, its cry is heard in heaven and truly I tell you, My pain of a Father become a dew of grace and descend on my children.
8. Hurry with patience and meekness that cup of bitterness, because your weeping will turn into rejoicing.
9. If at this moment the Father were to ask you if you have fulfilled your mission on Earth, if you carry in your hand the golden spike of your work, if you have loved one another and if you have known how to forgive, you would have to tell me that none of that; you have fulfilled. Do you think, then, that by your own merits you have made yourselves worthy to hear my word? No, your spirit tells me.
10. People, the ages have passed and you are still lethargic; wake up and see that you have not properly taken advantage of the life that you have enjoyed on this Earth.

Love one another!

11. My voice has come to awaken you with love, with sweetness, but do not take this word as a lullaby to give yourself more to sleep, because in the sense of it the Judge who judges each of your acts is present.

12. Do not be of those who wait for my justice to touch them in order to believe and awaken.

13. Do not yet say that you truly love me; wait, for when this happens it will not be your lips that proclaim it, it will be your deeds. Do not show off your cleanliness and at the same time try to hide your stains, because by doing so you will imitate the hypocritical Pharisees.

14. See that I still come as a Teacher and as a Father, because if I came only as a Judge, there would be no place where you could hide because wherever you went my justice will be present.

15. When you come before my presence, you will have to answer for the word that you heard, which you will see written on your conscience.

16. Do you not feel how the tireless spirit of Elijah illuminates your path, removing stumbles from it and helps you with the staff of his charity when you feel tired? Seek him, call him in your prayer and you will feel his presence very close, because he is the shepherd of the spirits in this Third Time, who will guide you to the very gates of the promised land that is the heavenly pasture.

17. May your spirit be filled with joy knowing that in three times you have heard the voice of my Divinity, because once again you will be my witnesses. Therefore I prepare you and bless your lips, so that tomorrow words of life may flow from them for the multitudes that are about to arrive.

18. Your faith has been ignited and encouraged with the wonders that I have granted you and that you judged as impossible. Because I am the way, the good path that I have always come to point out to you. When you go for it, you suffer dangers, temptations lurking; to help you, I have given you the light of conscience as a beacon that guides and orients you, in addition to having granted you a spiritual being as a guardian and protector for all your life. Do you think that if you take advantage of this grace properly, you could get lost on the way? Will there be any of my children who, when they hear this word, do not feel joy in their spirit? Verily I tell you, I do rejoice when I hear your spiritual voice, when you rise up in prayer.

19. Awaken your spiritual sensitivity, so that you may enjoy the splendor of my manifestation, which goes unnoticed by your spirit, for lack of elevation. Rejoice before the vision of the afterlife, as sometimes you marvel at the contemplation of Nature,

Love one another!

admiring its harmony, its beauty and perfection; discovering that one being could not live without the other, but that all live because they are united by the law of harmony. So is the afterlife too. I have told you that as long as there are spirits that are outside the path of evolution: there will be no peace or perfect harmony, because it is as if in the cosmos some stars go out of their orbits. What would happen to the others? Wouldn't the whole lose its balance?

20. If humanity complied with the precepts of my law and harmonized its material nature with the spiritual, its existence would be more placid, the path would be smooth and the work would be light. She would not be struck by diseases and would not grow old prematurely.

21. Before the creation of matter, it was already the spirits. Innocents sprang from Me, but so that they would know from whom they were born, what their destiny was and who they themselves were, I made them hear my voice saying to them: behold your God; I am your Father, I am the Spirit of love, but if you have sprung from Me, you will have to develop and understand this essence. Live, walk, know and persevere in the good, may this voice that you have heard be eternally light on your spirit, it is your conscience, which will make you return to Me, no longer as newborn children, but as beings developed in virtue, in experience and in all the powers that I have given you. Then you will love me, you will truly know me and you will be in harmony with everything that exists.

22. There are beings who have never dwelt on Earth, but if those who have erred and carried much pain in this world judge that it is unfair, that some come to inhabit, the valley of tears while others, close to the Father have never known pain, I tell you, that even though some have not come to Earth, in the hereafter they have helped with their love to the restitution of their brothers.

23. Today the beings who inhabit the different valleys live spiritually distanced, but I have not put distances between the love of the brothers. If only you knew how close you were to each other! It was man who, with his materialism, broke the ties that united all his brothers and the more humanity has descended, the greater has been its division and disharmony. Not only has he distanced himself from the spiritual, even in his own world he has divided himself into kingdoms, into peoples and nations, closing himself more and more in egoism.

24. Thus, the light of your faith has been extinguished and the intuition of eternal life has been disturbed.

Love one another!

25. Today, when a loved one bids you farewell to go to a distant region, you bid him farewell with tears, because you know that if he leaves as a child, perhaps he will become a teenager, and if he is young, he will become an old man; but you always cherish the hope of seeing him return to hug him again, because you know that although distant, they are in the world. But when these beings depart to the afterlife and you see that their inert and cold body remains under the earth, then your heart feels torn because you have lost the hope of seeing it again, forgetting that the spirit survives matter and which you will again embrace when both in their elevation meet again on the path of their evolution.

26. It was necessary for God to humanize himself in Jesus and dwell among humanity, so that you would remember forgotten teachings, he taught you new lessons and announced that He would make new revelations to you in due time.

27. It was necessary that Christ, the Divine Teacher, came to teach you the truth, because humanity was already losing its seed of spirituality, seeking in this life its glory, its eternity, its happiness, forgotten of that existence that inexorably awaited it.

28. Those who did not enjoy satisfactions and riches in this life, those who only shed tears, cursed her and called her unjust; these in their confused meditations have called her fate ungrateful and wrong. But Christ came again to bring you the light. He restored the spirit to the dead, when he was already living in another world; he freed the possessed, and with all these manifestations he gave proof to the world that spiritual life exists and that it is the true life. Even the Lord, after his crucifixion, showed himself in Spirit before believers and unbelievers as a proof of the truth that His word preached.

29. Why do you forget and leave for dead those who left your world, if they feel, fight and live? That is why I tell you that they are the living and you are the dead. Soon you will mourn your lack of faith as in the Second Time, when after Jesus died you said: it was Christ whom we put to death, it was the messenger of Jehovah who came to redeem us from our sins, it was the true life that raised the dead and rose to Heaven on the third day.

30. Now that I have returned to you in Spirit, you contemplate me shrouded in mystery when I come to show myself in all simplicity, and in order to be believed I had to materialize my manifestation and grant you what you ask; then the people have believed, because they have contemplated me, some with a spiritual gaze, others through faith, others in the light of their conscience.

31. My light illuminates you at this time so that you may listen to the voice that calls you from eternity.

Love one another!

32. The ties that bind you to your Father and the spiritual world and that you had broken, I come to tie them again so that you feel that you all live in harmony, that distances do not exist. But when will men bind their lives with bonds of love? When you have returned to the path of my law where justice exists. When they fulfill my precept that says to you, "Love one another."

33. See, disciples, how those who have left this world are not dead. Blessed are those who say goodbye to the body that they deposit on earth and do not visit him again to tell him about their troubles, because that one has already ceased to be and does not listen.

34. His body when he dies is like the flower when it is cut that then withers, but his perfume is like the spirit that comes off and floods the environment with essence.

35. At that time I said to you, "Let the dead bury their dead." Today I say to you, raise up one another.

36. Tell them that while the body rots on earth, in the hereafter the spirit is purified. Death is rest for the flesh and deliverance for the spirit, but no one tries to get rid of his own free will, that is, outside the hour marked by Me. Not because at the last moment you have a confessor by your bedside to help you spiritually, do you believe that you are safe, nor because of your repentance at that hour do you believe that you have reached Me, believing that you have reached the end of your evolution. Learn to love, forgive and bless in your life and work with your works of love and charity towards your brothers, the purification of your spirit.

37. Fulfill my law on earth as men of good will and peace will come to your heart. When your spirit detaches itself from this world and penetrates the spiritual one, it will open its eyes to be ecstatic in the contemplation of that life that is the return of all spirits to redeem them and to draw them closer in its love and in its light.

38. But to achieve redemption you must rise up with the purpose of fulfilling your mission. I bring you spiritual riches of incalculable value, because you are the heirs of my grace. If you take up your cross with love and walk patiently, on the last day you will be with me and you will penetrate into true life, where you will find the comfort and peace that you have sought so much.

39. I have taken the humble as servants at this time, to prove to you that this word that you hear, does not come from a theosophist or a scientist, because you are unbelievers by nature; therefore before you I have chosen your brothers, fathers or sons, to make them my spokespersons possessing my inspiration; but I tell you, it is necessary that you study my word in its essence, because the day will come when men and women will arise who,

Love one another!

taking my name, speak words of apparent light to you and then you should not be surprised by them.

40. Watch and pray, I am the gaze that searches and knows the sufferings that are in every heart.

41. You are oppressed and afraid, because religions point out to you and censor your actions. Do not be afraid, wipe away your tears, take comfort.

42. Blessed are those who in sorrow seek in silence communication with me, for I comfort them. They are not abandoned by Me, rather, I have sought them, to give them a divine grace. Elijah leads you in the Third Time, and as you penetrate the path you will feel closer to Me.

43. Listen to my parable of this day.

PARABLE

44. "There was an old man on a road, of humble and venerable appearance, who did not carry a staff or a saddlebag. On his way he found three young walkers, who carried joy in their hearts and their throats sang sweet songs. The old man went up to the first of them and said to him: Hiker, I am hungry, I am thirsty and I am naked, give me of what you have in your saddlebag and give me a tatter of your clothes. The young man looked in his saddlebag and found no bread or water, and he did not want to put off his clothes. Go to my brother he said, he will be able to give you what you need I have nothing to offer you.

45. He approached, the old man to the second and in the same way asks him, he looks in his saddlebag and in it there is no food, no water to quench his thirst. Go to the third one he says, he will give you what I have not been able to give you. The third before the same plea, search and his answer is the same, I have nothing to give you. Then the old man feels distressed, thirst and hunger have overwhelmed him, but when he sees that the saddlebags of the young people are empty, he tells them: How are you going to continue along that path that I have passed without knowing what awaits you? The road is long and strewn with thorns and thistles; the lands are arid, there are no trees to shade, there are no fruits, the sun is hot and there are no rivers, no springs that give freshness to the pilgrim.

46. The walkers listened to the old man and said: It doesn't matter, we will move on, we are young, and strong, we feel full of energy and able to receive the vicissitudes of life. With an ironic smile they were going to abandon the old man, but he says to them: Wait, I advise you to look for something to eat first, gather in your saddlebag what you need for the trip, so that you can go that way without perishing. After listening to the old man,

Love one another!

they replied: If you are tired, naked or hungry, it is because you are old, work has tired you, you have seen many auroras appear and the snows have whitened your head, that is why you are despondent. We are young and we are not afraid of life.

47. Then the old man answered them: I too was young and strong, I also sang on the roads, I had energies in my body and time taught me and gave experience. I am going to show you what you have to travel; and taking them to the top of a mountain, he showed them the world. From there they saw how gales were unleashed to the right and left whipping the nations causing destruction in them, the waters of the sea invaded the lands and men perished under the force of the unleashed elements. The young men said to the old man: What have we to do with these events? And the old man answered them, What you see now and it surprises you, you will have to live it when you cross those roads, but those doubted. Again he said to them, "Look! And he showed them to the east; there they beheld the nations bickering in the midst of a cruel war. They saw mothers and children crying, these leaving their lives on the battlefield, crying out to their own in the last hour. They saw the women in mourning, mourning the loss of the husband or the child. They contemplated the hungry and naked children, then before their eyes, a white spirit spread his mantle like snow on the devastated land and a heartbreaking lament came out of it and where that spirit appeared, the lives of men were mowed like grass in the fields when it is time to gather the harvest. And the young men said, What does all this mean? "I show you the times to come," the old man replied, "times that you will live."

48. Finally the old man stopped them to look, and they saw the elements unleashed, the fire consuming forests and cities, the plague like a cloud covering men, the volcanoes throwing fire and burying regions under their ashes. He showed them the sea in which great catastrophes were unfolding; while some seas dried up, others changed places. Finally they saw four angels appear in the firmament with trumpets, announcing the consummation of the times.

49. The young men were overcome with terror; then the old man said to him, Behold, I have shown you the events that are to take place and through which you will have to go.

50. Those young people with their faces changed, cried out to nature and she did not hear them, and at the moment when their heart full of anguish cried without consolation, the voice of the old man full of paternal sweetness said to them: Do not despair, prostrate your knee and pray to the Almighty. In the silence he stretched out his hand and all was silence, calm and peace. The vision disappeared. They saw the light of a new day and realizing that the old man had prophesied these events, they fell prostrate saying: Let us pray, so that the Father who is Almighty, will prepare our way and we will go with his light to the end of our life."

Love one another!

51. People, analyze and open your eyes to the light. You are the three walkers that through the ages I have called and doctinated so that you may be filled with my wisdom and ignite your faith, prepare for the path of life and reach the end, penetrating into the spiritual life, where you will find my peace.

52. In the past times you were not convinced by my word and when the Master was absent, your spirit did not find peace. I have said to you, Blessed are those who believe. Blessed are the people of faith, for they will have eternal life.

53. To you who are prepared for this time, I say: I am hungry and thirsty for your love. My children, you have not been able to communicate with your God for lack of spirituality. You have rejected the virtues that I have poured out on you and you have lost your treasure.

54. Now I say to you, Take the teaching that I have come to give you in the sixth stage. Do not look in the books of the world for light for your spirit, because you will not find it, do not look in them for answers to your questions or solutions to your problems. Pray, communicate with me, that I will attend to your requests.

55. Before you present your tribulation to me, the Divine Mother intercedes for you and blesses you and in turn asks for your intercession and your prayer for those who suffer. She begs humanity to cease in its ambition and in its wars, to shed no more innocent blood. His loving Spirit protects you and humbly waits for my will to be done.

56. You also bless and venerate her, knowing that she is inseparably your companion in the days of peace and in those of trial.

57. My blood was shed so that peace and justice might reign among men, but I have not been well understood; if you had taken advantage of that lesson you would have reached a greater degree of evolution and the light that I have shed in the course of time, would fully illuminate your spirit.

58. You have not imitated me, I have taught you humility and you are proud. I gave you the secret of peace and health and you live in war and you get sick. I taught you to comfort those who suffer and you do not feel the pain of your brothers, you are hard of heart.

59. Humanity, how much you have denied my existence and your gifts. Truly I tell you, you are not treading on solid rock but on quicksand, and that path will not lead you to the end for which you were created.

Love one another!

60. Read and learn in the great Book of True Life that I have granted you and if you fulfill its teaching, count on that you will come to Me by that way, but think that if you do not do so, you will move away from Me and your restitution will be very great.

61. Men and women who wander without comfort, why don't you strengthen yourselves in Me? Do not call me an unjust Father if you weep and suffer in your exile, I announced to you before coming to Earth, that this dwelling is a valley of tears, that it is not a valley of peace and reward. The earth is not your eternal abode. "Blessed are those who mourn, for they will be comforted."

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 44

1. With love I receive the prodigal son who was absent for a long time and who today comes in search of peace and comfort for his heart. Some of my children come to Me in search of their inheritance, others are still very distant, but in all, the spirit is attentive waiting for my voice to say: Here I am.
2. They have not forgotten my words of the Second Time and although their matter is fragile, the spirit is strong, believe and trust in my promise to return as a Consoling Spirit.
3. You who listen to me today, remember the darkness that you have crossed, the path of vicissitudes that you have crossed to reach Me. You are on the bank of a river, under the shade of a tree, hearing this voice that you have been waiting for for a long time, but with all the light that you possess, you have not yet reached the summit of the mountain nor are you at the peak of perfection; you have arrived only before your Teacher who comes in Spirit and by listening to me you became infants and then disciples of my new teaching. By learning from Me, you will become strong and even if you are poor on earth, you will possess the wealth of the spirit.
4. The fame of my word will soon cross the borders of your nation, men of science and those who study the sacred scriptures will rise up denying my manifestation, but I will give signs and do wonders through my chosen ones and with it I will move humanity. There are scattered in all nations men of high spirit, prophets of my Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist doctrine, to whom I have given a sword of light to combat all false theory and doctrine, so that only those based on love and truth will last.
5. At all times I have sent virtuous spirits to the Earth to teach you and with their works to give you an example of how you should Live to reach Me: Counselors, ministers of my law, legislators, guides; they have pointed out to you your duties, they have told you that your mission is not reduced only to the love of your family, but beyond those limits you must love and help your brothers. You have also been taught that after these trials in life, the spiritual life awaits you, where you will reap the fruits of your sowing on earth.
6. I have prepared spirits and made them incarnate, having endowed them with wisdom and power, and when their body has developed and they have found themselves in full use of their faculties, the spirit has manifested itself strong and great; these are the men of science, the pastors, the rulers, but there are few who have fulfilled their mission, those who have developed their gifts and have worked with firm faith. The most have become puffed up or have misused their gifts, and have not fed the spirit of men, and have not been able to guide, or soothe the pain of their brothers.

Love one another!

7. That is why at this time, as I contemplate my flock lost without a guide on Earth, I have come as the good Shepherd to give you my clean and pure doctrine, and I have given you the precepts of my teaching so that you may live in peace and comply with my law, climbing the path of your spiritual evolution following the example I gave you with my works of love.

8. Where are the successors of my humble apostles sacrificed for the wickedness of men? What are the benefits that science has done to humanity? There are many who claim to be wise and do not love or teach love. Wisdom means light, and light is love and understanding of divine and human laws.

9. In the Second Time I became a man for the love of humanity, that flesh was the work of my Spirit, and how much men of science have commented on this mystery that belongs to my intimate judgments. Truly I tell you, divine works cannot be judged through human science.

10. The Spirit that animated Jesus was my own, your God who became man to dwell among you and let himself be looked at, because it was necessary. As a man, I felt all human sufferings; the men of science who had studied nature came to Me and found that they knew nothing about my teaching. Great and small, virtuous and sinners, innocent and guilty, they received the essence of my word and I made them all worthy of my presence, and since many were called, few were the chosen and even fewer were those who were close to Me.

11. I defended sinners. Don't you remember the adulterous woman? When she was brought to Me, persecuted and condemned by the mobs, the Pharisees came and asked me what should we do with her? The priests expected Me to say: do justice. To reply later: How is it that you preach love and allow this sinner to be punished? And if I had said, Let her go free, they would have answered, In the laws of Moses, which you say you are confirming, there is a precept that says, "Every woman who is found in adultery shall be stoned to death." I, contemplating the intention of those, did not answer their words and, bowing down, wrote in the dust of the earth the sins of those who judged. Again they asked me what they should do with that woman and I answered them, "He who is free from sin, let him throw the first stone." Then they, recognizing their mistakes, walked away covering their faces. No one was clean, and feeling looked upon by Me to the bottom of their heart, they no longer accused that woman, because they had all sinned, but the woman in the company of others who had also committed adultery, repented and did not sin again. I tell you, it is easier to convert a sinner by love than by rigor.

12. My teaching was written on the conscience and it cannot be erased, because its essence is immortal like the spirit you possess.

Love one another!

13. You who hear me now, learn and teach those who live in other nations; remind them of my words of the Second Time, while my message of this Third Time reaches them.

14. I want you to make my word reach other lands before their inhabitants rise up talking about my new manifestation and that when you meet, you will not be unaware of each other, but that you bear witness and they confirm my words and deeds fulfilling my precept that says "Love one another".

15. I have drawn you before my lessons, to teach you and set you free from sin. If your faults are great, greater is my forgiveness. On this path of trials and vicissitudes, live, experience, know my law, and when you let yourselves be guided by conscience, you will not infringe my law or the laws of the world, and when you lack, you will know how to repent purifying your lack, and when you reach the end of the day, there will be no pain or remorse, you will be at peace.

16. In this Third Time the Master's book is opened again before the disciples, to teach them the lessons of True Life. While your matter submits to silence and recollection, your spirit rises to delight in my word, reaches my table to be fed with the only bread that gives it life.

17. For everyone who knows how to rise in these moments, the matter by which my word is transmitted disappears and he receives it directly in his spirit from the divine spring. You recognize that from the moment you first listened to me, a light shines in your understanding, it is the light of my wisdom that begins to illuminate your path, although I tell you that those who hear me and do not analyze my teaching, are still walking in darkness, the light of their spirit is still extinguished.

18. My will is to mark twelve thousand sons of each tribe, but truly I tell you, not only those marked will possess my light, anyone who follows my teaching will be called a son of light.

19. Do not proclaim that you are my disciples, prove it with works of charity. There are those who claim to be one of my chosen ones and I prove him by hiding in the heart of his own enemy, whom instead of forgiving, he has hit back, a blow that more than to the cheek of his brother, has reached my face. At that moment I spoke to him through his conscience and he who was proud of being my disciple, with a weak repentance said to me: forgive me, Master. Once believing himself clean and deserving of my forgiveness, he has resumed his path. Then I saw coming to him a maiden whose heart and youth are like fragrant rose. She says to him: I come to you full of confidence in your virtue, to ask you for advice that will be in my life as a shield against stalking; but he, forgetting his mission and my teachings, allows himself to be dominated by low instincts and with

Love one another!

impure intention contemplates the maiden, at that moment he presented me to the evil disciple saying to him: peradventure is this what I have taught you? He, surprised, answered me, Lord, there is nothing hidden from you. Ashamed he has continued his journey, while my voice relentlessly asks him every time he boasts of following my example: Are you my apostle? Then I have allowed hunger to surprise him and then I have hidden myself in the heart of a rich sick man, who despite having his coffers full of gold, has no health to enjoy it. This one, knowing that a disciple of mine is in his region, goes in search of him and says: "I know that you can restore me to health and that is why I have looked for you. I am rich, but all my wealth has not helped me to find a remedy for my evil." The apostle's heart is confused when he hears that confession and he says to the sick man: "I am going to lay my hand on your head and by pronouncing the name of my Lord I will restore you to health, but you will have to reward this grace amply". The rich man who is sick replies to him: "Take my clothes, my coffers, my house, take everything, but heal me." And the sick man was healed, because his faith and his pain were so great that the Master had mercy on him. The sick man, filled with joy, gave into the hands of the one whom he believed to have healed him, all that he possessed, while the evil apostle said to himself: now I am no longer poor, because if I have struggled and worked, it is right that I receive my reward. But behold, at that instant my implacable voice vibrated in his conscience, telling him again: By chance is this my teaching? Do you remember that Jesus, when He was in the world, received payment in exchange for his love, He, who was able to put on crowns and possess all the treasures, when just by touching he healed and by calling He raised the dead?

20. A struggle broke out in the heart of that disciple, saying to his Master, Why are you so inflexible with your disciples? Why don't you let us own something in this world? And the Master answered him in a sweet voice: because at the time of choosing you promised to renounce human vanities in exchange for a true treasure.

21. Still the disciple replies: the road is hard, the journey is very long, we work a lot and we gather no harvest on Earth; do you want us to love humanity very much, when she does not love us? And the Master, hearing him blaspheme like that, said to him: It's okay, little one, walk under your will, achieve what you aspire to. And that man claiming to be my servant, proclaiming to be my apostle and ignoring the voice of conscience, has risen up on the roads finding in them a multitude of sick people whom he has called to tell them that he is the possessor of the balm that heals all ills, but he also says to them: I am in need, what can you offer me in exchange for what I grant you? Those who are poor tell him that they have nothing but that they are willing to work overcoming their ailments, to get what is necessary to pay him. This treatment seems good to that man, who begins to anoint the sick, at the same time that he collects from his hands the payment, each time in

Love one another!

greater quantity. He anointed the sick, but they did not heal, on the contrary they became worse, he tried to lift their spirits, but they declined more and more. Then the apostle, seeing that the crowds had lost their trust in him, stealthily disappeared from among them, taking with him a stream of metals and leaving them in agony.

22. Far from those, he went to the mansion of a rich man, to whom he said: Lord, I can serve you, I know how to work, I want you to occupy me in your royal mansion, I can console you when you are sad, I can manage your interests when you feel tired. Who are you? The rich man asked him, to which the apostle replied: I am the possessor of a law, of a doctrine, to such a powerful and persuasive degree, that if your subjects ever rebel before you, it will be enough for me to speak to them to reduce them to obedience.

23. That rich man was impressed by those words, believed in that man and said to him: your words reveal greatness and if you fulfill them as you say, I will always have them as a truth. Then the rich man gave the man a place and the keys to his palace. This with flattery, conquered the heart of his master, but since he had rejected his Master from his heart and did not listen to the voice of his conscience, he soon made the life of that mansion change, humiliated the little ones, exalted those who flattered him, made the best servants of the house move away, behind the owner's back, squandered his wealth on feasts, but the day came when the Lord of that mansion opened his eyes to reality, and convinced of the falsehood of the one in whom he had placed all his trust. to hear him utter words of great power and wisdom, he called to him and said indignantly, "Is this the teaching you are sowing?" Is this how you demonstrate that power that you claim to have? And instantly made him drive to a dungeon to later sentence him to the gallows. There, in prison, he did not conceive that a disciple of the Divine Master could reach captivity and even less that he was sentenced to die; he could not believe that these tests were the warning voice that called him to repentance to get back on the road, so he raised a plea to the rich master whom he had betrayed by promising not to talk or surprise anyone again, and the convinced rich man let him leave.

24. Already free that man, he felt the desire to know new paths and finding them penetrated into them, again ignored the call of his conscience, and as never, he gave himself up to pleasures where his lips were poisoned, his body became ill and his heart fell into the deepest boredom. From step to step he had been descending until he fell lethargically at the bottom of an abyss. He did not know how long he stayed there, but when he woke up he asked: Where am I? Where is my inheritance? I speak to my Father and He does not answer me, I am sick and despondent and He does not come to me, I ask Him for a word of comfort, of encouragement and He does not come to my heart. Where will be that teaching and that balm that He gave me and with which I could get rid of so much bitterness? I want to close my sores and they bleed more. I want to give my heart

Love one another!

peace and he gets restless the most. Who am I? Is what the Father gave me a lie? And she cried heartbreakingly.

25. Men of all conditions passed by his side and saw him with indifference, no one listened to him, no one contemplated him or stopped, no one felt his pain. Then it seemed to him that deep darkness enveloped him, and when he thought he could not bear so much pain and felt that his spirit was about to part with his unclean body, he heard a sweet voice, known to him, saying: Here I am, I have descended to where you have fallen, to give you my help. That man, hearing the sweet voice of his Father full of forgiveness and tenderness, could not resist the weight of his regrets and said to his Lord: Do not approach me, do not go down into this abyss, do not penetrate into this den, because darkness and mud are here; do not leave your clothes on the thistles, leave me here, since I myself have condemned myself to this.

26. The son was crying and through his tears he contemplated how righteous his Father was. The Father did not contemplate the impurities of the son, nor the darkness that surrounded him or the mud in which he found himself, he only saw that it was his beloved son to whom he asked: Why have you come here? And the son answered him, Because I thought that you would not be so close to me, nor did I want to believe that the voice of my conscience was yours. Do not heal me, today I understand that I do not deserve health. Do not forgive me, I do not deserve your forgiveness. Let me suffer in this abyss, let me wash away my faults. Contemplating the Father that the son had finally understood the ingratitude of his mistakes, he did not let him suffer anymore and allowed the light to be made in that being, that that cry washed away the stains and then, on that burdened forehead, the Father posed an oscar (holy spear) of peace, lifted that weak and defeated body and hugged him with infinite love.

27. That heart, feeling the tenderness of his Father, prepared to follow him and love him forever; then he saw that the light that the Lord had put on his forehead shone again, because the gifts that God grants, he never takes away from his children, what his grace does withhold from them, are their faults to my law. Thus that spirit rose to begin the path again, but carrying greater light, that of his painful experience. The voice of conscience was clearly heard by him.

28. Who of those who, having been receiving my lessons day by day, will want to walk the paths of suffering? Recognize that you have already walked those paths, your spirit has already passed through great trials, thanks to which today you can follow me firmly.

29. I have sent you to multiply your seed and for this I have pointed out to you with my light on your forehead, so that when you are ready, you will spread out on the roads

Love one another!

where the crowds are waiting for you, the doors of homes will open to welcome you and hearts will receive you with joy.

30. The sick will be there waiting for their health.

31. I, the Divine Savior, will reach everyone through my faithful disciples, but not as in the Second Time, today I will arrive among humanity, hidden in the hearts of my messengers, speaking through their mouth and pouring out my inspiration in their understandings. In this way I will reach the sick, the needy and those who thirst for peace of spirit and body through the works of love and charity of my disciples.

32. Blessed are the nations that do not close their ways and open their doors to my messengers, for verily I say to you, that nation will be saved.

33. During this struggle, some will be called and chosen before others, but that time will come for all and they will have their fulfillment among humanity, some will start and finish their task sooner, others will take longer to arrive, but at last when you touch the boundaries of perfection, there will be no big or small, you will all be equal in the love of the Father and you will be part of his perfect family.

34. I have given everyone the same gifts in the beginning, but while some have been able to rise and become great through the development of their virtue, others have stagnated and others have gone astray.

35. I have distributed equally great gifts among all my children, so you should not judge that some have been given more than others, nor that one position is greater than another. In my wisdom and perfect justice, knowing the debt of each of my children, I have given them according to their needs.

36. I give you these explanations so that you may be satisfied, because of your destiny, of your past and of your restitution, you know nothing.

37. If you consider my children for whom I am communicating very gracious and you have even come to desire their gift, I tell you, that in truth it is a very great grace, just as it is also the spiritual debt, which they have with the Father and their responsibility has no limits.

38. Let everyone take up his cross with love, but do not seek pleasures, honors or rewards, for you will only reap pain.

39. Remember that I healed you with my love, that I cleaned your stains and closed your wounds. Remember that I removed the bitterness from your lips, I took off the dirty and torn garment that you brought, to change it for another white as snowflakes; you were the outcast and you have ceased to be serious; you arrived without inheritance and today you

Love one another!

know that you possess a gift. Do not provoke pain anymore, do not become outcasts again, do not return among sinners or consider yourselves untouchable because of the fact of bearing my divine mark, but prepare yourselves, so that when you are touched you will know how to forgive.

40. How many times have you promised me to forgive your brothers, whatever the offense they did to you, you have asked me for strength to be able to fulfill and I have given them to you; but how few times have you fulfilled your promises.

41. I divide those who have tried to practice forgiveness into three groups: the first is formed by those who, having received an offense not knowing how to contain themselves and forgetting my teaching, have obfuscated and have taken revenge by returning blow for blow. This group is the one overcome by temptation, the slave of their passions.

42. The second group is made up of those who, once they have been offended, remembering my example, silence their lips and contain their impulses to then tell me: Lord, they have offended me, but before taking revenge I have forgiven. But I who penetrate into the hearts have discovered in him the desire that I avenge him by discharging my justice on his brother; this group is in full struggle.

43. The third group, the smallest, is those who, imitating Jesus when they have been offended, rise up to the Father full of pity for their brothers, to say to me: Lord, forgive them, because they do not know what they are doing: they have hurt me, but it is not me, but they have hurt themselves, that is why I ask for your charity and that you grant me to return only the good to them. This is the one who has won.

44. Your conscience, which asks and expects perfect works from you, will be the one that will not leave you alone until you know how to practice true forgiveness with your brothers.

45. Why should you hate those who offend you, if they are only stepping stones for you to reach Me? If you forgive, you will make merits and when you are in the kingdom of heaven, you will see on earth those who helped you in your elevation; then you will ask the Father that they also find the means to save themselves and reach their Lord, and your intercession will make them achieve that grace.

46. Neither do you try to discover the hidden feelings of your fellow beings, because in every being there is an arcanum that only I must know; but if you discover what, because it belongs only to your brother, must be sacred to you, do not publish it, do not tear that veil, but make it more dense.

47. How many times have I seen men penetrate into the heart of their brother until they discover his moral or spiritual nakedness, in order to recreate themselves with it and then

Love one another!

publish it; none of those who have thus desecrated the intimacy of a fellow man will be surprised that someone on his way undresses him and makes fun of him; do not then say that it is the rod of justice that measures him, because it will be the rod of injustice with which he measured his brothers.

48. Respect others, cover the naked with your mantle of charity and defend the weak from the murmurings of humanity.

49. Disciples, I do not forbid you to study in the books that teach you good, but if you do not find them, here is my teaching that in the midst of its simplicity and humility, contains more wisdom than all books, therefore, engrave it in the depths of your heart, analyze it and may it be the one that guides you in all your works.

50. Those who have come under the shade of this tree crying for the vicissitudes of life, have found the comfort and strength of my love.

51. Blessed is the one who listens with love to my word in the Third Time, because he will not be confused, at the moment of his death his spirit will rise to eternal life and will penetrate firmly on the path that awaits him beyond this life.

52. Blessed is the one who bears his sorrows with patience, because in his very meekness he will find strength to continue carrying his cross on the path of his evolution.

53. Blessed is he who humbly endures humiliation and knows how to forgive those who have offended him, for I will justify him; but woe to those who judge the acts of his brothers, for they in turn will be judged!

54. Blessed is he who, fulfilling the first precept of the law, loves me above all created things.

55. Blessed is he who will let Me judge his just or unjust cause.

56. My doctrine comes to regenerate you, to strengthen your spirit, so that once your lips are opened to repeat my teachings, they will close to blasphemy or cursing.

57. In this Age I have come to water again the seed that in the Second Time I deposited in your heart.

58. From the earliest times I have sought a way to make myself heard and understood by men, that is why I have sent righteous men and prophets into this world so that with their works and words they may be emissaries of my will and of my commands.

59. In the First time, because of Abraham's obedience to my command, I made a covenant of love with him, rewarding his constancy, his zeal and fidelity, blessing and multiplying his offspring. To prove his obedience and his faith, I asked him for the life of his son

Love one another!

Isaac, whom he loved so much, and with the submission of the great spirits, he was willing to sacrifice him; but I stopped him, because he had already demonstrated his obedience in his heart and it was enough for me.

60. Isaac was the father of Jacob, to whom it was given to contemplate the path of perfection of the spirit, symbolized in a scale that settled on Earth and was lost in infinity, through which spirits rose and fell in the form of angels.

61. These three patriarchs form the trunk of the people of Israel, from which twelve branches and an infinite number of leaves sprouted, but its fruit has not yet ripened.

62. The people of Israel received the law when on their pilgrimage they were at the foot of Mount Sinai; their guide, Moses, received the tablets and inspiration. The crossing of the desert was to purify the hearts, to spiritualize them and ignite in them faith towards the invisible God. When the people arrived in the "promised land" and took possession of it, they carried the faith in their Lord, deeply engraved in their spirit and practiced a simple, but high worship, in which their heart had been strengthened; but behold, their children's children did not know how to persevere in faith and spirituality, and when other peoples of Gentiles introduced their idolatry and superstitions into the bosom of the people of Israel, they divided it spiritually and materially. It was then that the prophets appeared warning the multitudes announcing my righteousness to them for their infidelity and their sin, but the prophets were mocked and some were killed.

63. I tell you this, because in truth you spiritually are the seed of those first patriarchs and you are the sheep of Moses, but I also tell you that you are of the fruits that in this time will reach maturity and will give life and a good taste to humanity.

64. Christ at that time watered the tree of life with his blood and today he comes to give it a new watering with his divine word, so that the fruits of love and charity of all his children may ripen.

65. At this time I come to combat all fanaticism and idolatry of your hearts, because spirituality does not admit materiality; whoever practices my spiritual doctrine with fanaticism is not doing my will nor has he properly interpreted my teaching.

66. Why even at this time do men materialize the worship of my Divinity, when I, from the first Time, in the first commandment of my law, forbade that I be worshiped under forms and images made by the hands of men?

67. My word at this time, like a two-edged sword, will fight to tear out of the human heart all its errors, so that free of ignorance it rises to my Divinity and reaches spirit-to-Spirit communication.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 45

1. The light of my spirit descends among you. I come to give you the treasure of peace and to clothe you with the finery of humility. If humanity wants to tear your clothes to shreds, let it, let those shreds serve to cover its nakedness.
2. Among these multitudes are those who, without having seen me, believe me, love me and follow me, blessed are they, for they will be in the Promised Land.
3. On this day you commemorate the resurrection of your Master and truly I tell you, many of you will rise with the light of my word to the life of grace.
4. Only as a man was I born and I died, because as a God I had no beginning and I will have no end. Jesus was born from the purity of the Father's love for humanity, taking human form in the womb of a chaste maiden, previously chosen by the Creator.
5. The works and words of Jesus were the way that came to trace the path that will lead you to the kingdom of heaven. But Christ, through the body of Jesus, felt all the pains and anxieties of the world, knew the agony and wanted in Spirit to penetrate into the dens of darkness where spiritual beings were also waiting for him. But I tell you, the pain of Jesus in the supreme hour of his agony on the cross, was not understood by anyone. There was an instant when he felt alone between heaven and earth, whipped by the unleashed elements and abandoned by his disciples, it was then that he exclaimed: My God, my God! Why have you abandoned me? Men cast him from their bosom and his Spirit forsook him.
6. By virtue of my power, Jesus may have been insensitive to bodily pain, but I did not come as a man to deceive you. My pain was unique, my real Death and my blood, real blood.
7. While the Master's body was in the tomb, the Divine Spirit illuminated the dwellings where the righteous and sinners were waiting for him, so that his charity would lead them to a new era; because the blood of the Lamb not only traced the path of his spiritual evolution to the beings of this world, but also to those of the spiritual valley. When that mission of love was fulfilled in everyone, the body of Jesus merged with the Divine Spirit, in the same way that it took human form.
8. If the body of Jesus did not spring up from the earth, why should I pay tribute to him like all men? He had said to you, "My kingdom is not of this world."
9. When you hear my teaching, your spirit rises again, because he has eaten the bread of eternal life, which is my word. Strengthen yourselves with my doctrine, for the time is

Love one another!

approaching when men, like hungry wolves, will throw themselves on you to judge you; and it is not my will that you leave your faith and your peace in the hands of your persecutors.

10. Take advantage of the time in which my manifestation in this form will still be with you, because if you do not light your lamp today, tomorrow you will sigh for this time of teaching and indulgences and you will cry wishing to hear my word again. Many of you will say: Master! What would I give to listen to one of your lectures again through those whom I judged so much as imperfect.

11. Truly take advantage of my teaching, now that I am giving it to you through these my children, whom I have chosen and prepared. From his lips I have caused words of wisdom and love to flow out. They have submissively turned away from the world and are hurrying a cup of bitterness for you, knowing that they are the Father's instrument for His communication with you.

12. If you come to these humble enclosures to listen to my word at this time, you can do it to raise your prayer from the place where you are, whether in the corner of your bedroom, or where you will work your daily bread, the same on the road, in the valley or on the riverbank, wherever I find myself listening to your pleas.

13. Learn to cleanse your heart and raise your spirit to Me, so that you may receive spiritual communion; do not forget that you carry me in the innermost depths of your being. Rise up to Me, so that when the last moment of 1950 comes, your spirit will not be filled with dread saying: Master, you have departed from us. Verily I say to you, whoever prepares himself, from that moment on he will communicate from spirit to Spirit with my Divinity.

14. If you had taken advantage of only one of the many teachings that I have given you, and his doctrine were the law that guided all the acts of your life, truly I tell you, it would no longer be necessary for Me to be among you, because in what you have heard to this day is all my doctrine.

15. I am going to give you my word once again so that your spirit may feel that it is at the banquet of eternal life. Rejoice like John my apostle, contemplating the revelations of the hereafter.

16. At this time all unbelief among you will disappear, because I will leave you as a lamp of faith lit among humanity.

17. Every time I present myself among you, while I give you my word, your pain departs, it is that your spirit feels my presence and is recreated with my love.

Love one another!

18. Not only do those who attend these precincts listen to me, but also great legions of spiritual beings witness this manifestation and receive my light. Among these multitudes are those who on earth were your fathers, your companions, your children. Everyone is moving up the ladder of evolution.

19. Your heart is filled with joy when you hear me speak like this and you feel that it is the very glory of the Father that in these moments opens up to pour out his grace on every creature of the Lord.

20. The light of my love that has come to illuminate the path of evolution of all my children has caused in some men of science, the confusion of their ideas, to find that the principle of creation is not as they had imagined it; but I will speak to them from the top of the mountain and the strength of my voice through the elements will shake the Earth and show them the truth.

21. People, if you wish to enter into communion with my Divinity, do not contemplate these spokesmen, through whom I communicate, as superior beings. Study and analyze my word and you will feel in my sanctuary delighting in the essence of my doctrine. Thus you will be strong to bear witness that this is the Third Time, and that in it I have manifested myself to men as the Holy Spirit.

22. Among humanity I am choosing my new disciples, saying to men: Be regenerated, and to women: Do not sin again. My forgiveness has cleansed all of you so that you can start a new life.

23. You, who have drunk bitterness a lot, now drink milk and honey in this cup of love that I have come to offer you.

24. Enjoy possessing this spiritual good. Do not grieve too much for the sustenance of the body, remember that I have told you: "Man does not live by bread alone, but by every word that comes from God".

25. I found you all lost and showed you the path saying to you: I am the Way, the Truth and the Life, follow me to the end.

26. I have not forced anyone to follow me and I do not threaten anyone for not doing so. Certainly there is the law of restitution that each one works for himself, so that his spirit evolves and reaches his purity, and his light, but the hell of eternal fire does not exist, as there is no divine punishment. Do not misinterpret what has been figuratively said to you in times past.

27. Today you are listening to me, each one recognizing his mission, while Elijah, as a tireless servant of the Lord, gathers the 144,000 new disciples, 12,000 children of each

Love one another!

tribe of this people, so that they may receive on their foreheads the sign that marks them as Marian Trinitarian Spiritualists.

28. If on the path of life you feel tired, come to Me and rest by listening to this word, because I am still with you.

29. This word is the bread that I have come to bring to your lips, its essence is the crystalline water that helps you purify your spirit of all its stains.

30. You are afraid that the hurricane winds will snatch you from this path and you will become weak again before the passions of matter. You fear the murmurings of the people, their judgments, you fear the world that with its many temptations takes you away from Me.

31. Since you have not understood my word, you think that I demand that you abandon and renounce everything material, when I am teaching you that you must give to the spirit, what corresponds to him and to matter what belongs to it. While you are in the valley of tears, you will not reach perfection, but you must prepare yourselves in the love and charity that you pour out among your brothers, to reach the spiritual valley to reap the fruit of your sowing.

32. The arcanum that I am revealing to you is my own Spirit which is beyond the scale of Jacob; I am not on the scale, because I am perfect; in it there are only beings who walk in pursuit of perfection. Who can feel that my doctrine is to his spirit like a heavy burden? If you compare its weight with that of a cross, you will understand that now I am your Cyrene.

33. Who can get away from Me, if I find myself everywhere? There are those who try to get away from my presence to secretly sow the seed that I have entrusted to them and gather the harvest for them; but I give you the fertile lands; whoever tries to leave, will have to penetrate into the desert. When has it ever been seen that a seed germinates in the hot sands? There they will not attend the banquet that you enjoy with me, nor will they listen in their solitude to the trilling of the birds that have delighted you with their song.

34. He who has felt in his heart the desire to abandon the cross, it is because he has not sensed his mission or his destiny.

35. How many of you confess yourselves guilty and sinners before Me and are of those who love Me! How many proclaim that they love me and do not even have faith in Me, they believe when they receive benefits, but when a test comes to them they deny me!

36. This Third Time has been an invitation to your spirit, a call for you to have the grace to be one of those who take the divine fruit of the three times.

Love one another!

37. When humanity has found itself at the highest height of perversity, the light of my spirit has descended, converted into a word understandable to man to save him, showing them the way of his restitution, helping them to fulfill it and making them understand the reward that awaits them.

38. To you who hear me I say: do not carry unclean dust on your sandal, seek me, I am your salvation. I am the boat that saves you from shipwreck, that takes you away from the raging sea of sin to lead you to the land of Promise.

39. Why have you encountered pain on your way? Why have your plants been injured by the pebbles of the path? Why are you as thirsty as weary walkers? It is because yesterday you passed along that same path and you did not clear the way for those who were marching after you, not knowing that you would have to pass that way again; and if you never quenched the thirst of a thirsty person, how do you want someone to calm it for you?

40. Only I come to quench the thirst of your spirit for love and peace. My word is crystal clear water that pours out among you. Enjoy it by drinking it, invite your brothers and truly I tell you that you will come to see union and peace in the spirits.

41. If in the Second Time your eyes beheld me because I came as a man, today I come in Spirit. If your bodily eyes have not contemplated me, the sensitivity of your spirit has touched me, because I am manifesting my presence to you. Who of those who listen to me, has not felt me in the hasty beating of his heart? Who among you has not shuddered at my word, which is like a penetrating gaze that reaches your spirit with its light?

42. I come to speak to you as a Teacher, not as a judge. As a judge, do not seek me, because instead of judgments I want to pour out consolation and teachings among you.

43. I have opened your eyes so that you may realize that my law is being defiled on earth, but not so that you may judge whoever violates it. Know my law, that you may not stray from the way when men hide it from you, and that you may know how to guide him who walks in darkness.

44. You have not come to confuse anyone; truly I tell you, before that happened, it would be better for you not to talk about my work or for death to reap your life.

45. People, you do not know what I have in store for you. Do not think that what you have heard so far is all that I have to tell you; I am going to reveal great lessons to you. Very great gifts will develop in you.

46. My teaching comes to lend you its help so that you can achieve spirit-to-Spirit communication with your Father, because in that practice is your salvation. Open your

Love one another!

heart, so that in it you may keep the treasure of my word, while the moment comes when you have to reveal it to your brothers, because this is the word that converts the sinner and heals the sick.

47. The imprint that I draw on you at this time is not of blood, it is of light. Come to Me, disciples and rest from your sorrows, mitigate with my word your hunger and thirst for love and peace so that when I leave you full of spiritual goods you will be like the virgins of my parable: watching waiting for the chaste bridegroom, with your lamps lit so that you know how to receive him when he knocks at your door.

48. Whoever keeps my word in his heart and has faith in it, will have peace and fortune in the ways of the world and will achieve his elevation on the path that leads to my kingdom.

49. With love I give you my word to give you true life and to teach you to do the same among humanity where there are so many dead to the faith. Whatever you do in my name, you will see accomplished in your brothers; but if, instead of blessing in your way, you blaspheme or judge your fellow men, truly I tell you, you will be sentencing yourselves, because with the rod that you measure, you will be measured.

50. If you have offended me, ask my forgiveness, if your brother offended you, forgive him, he may not know what he has done. On the other hand, if you are carrying so much light because of the teachings that you are receiving, you still offend, you will not be able to say that you are innocent. If you offended, you would be harder than the rock, because I am teaching you to be noble with your brothers.

51. Study my word so that death will not surprise you unprepared, nor will darkness hide from your spirit the path of its evolution. My teaching is the only book that contains truth from its first word to the last. I have opened that book again before you at this time, in order to resurrect you to eternal life and gather you in my fold of love, because I contemplate you lost like sheep without a shepherd.

52. Behold the voice of him who calls the spirits to deliver them from the toils of the world. Some of my children recognized the voice, others did not, because it was not remembered by their spirit obfuscated by the materialism of this time. But I, the Shepherd, having in the fold of my love that is my Kingdom, the ninety-nine sheep, I descended to the earth in search of the lost one.

53. How long did you feed on bitter fruits that made you forget the sweetness of the fruit of true life, and only until you heard my word, did you know again what the true sustenance of the spirit is.

Love one another!

54. Yesterday you were getting up looking in vain for the path of your spiritual elevation, burdened by the pain of your sins. Today I have gathered you together, I have multiplied you and I have made known to you your gifts, but truly I tell you, Before you fall into vanity by this grace and want to judge the sinner, or try to humiliate the one who has failed, remember and meditate on the teaching that I gave you in the Second Time, when the adulterous woman was presented to me; remember the parable of the publican and the Pharisee and that of the good Samaritan. The essence of those teachings is eternal. Today, tomorrow and always you will be able to apply them in your life. It is the parable that in the Second Time I gave you, sometimes on the banks of the river, sometimes in the desert or on the mountain, it was the divine message that in Christ I brought you before men took me to sentence me and crucify me in Jerusalem.

55. I wanted my word to live in your heart so that charity and love may flow from it and you may get up on the roads healing the sick without expecting reward, doing good out of love for your brothers and sisters.

56. Do not call yourselves spiritualists if in your heart you feel horror for the sick, or disgust if their body is wrapped in rags. You will not be my disciples as long as you turn away from sinners, fearing that your heart will be defiled.

57. This is my new word, which you will join to the one I gave you in times past. For different understandings I have come to give it to you at this time so that you have the confirmation that what has been said by one mouth, has been said by all.

58. Prepare yourselves, men and women, for among you are those for whom I will give you my word.

59. Behold, the bridegroom knocked at the doors of the virgins, and when they were waiting for him, they opened him, brought him in, and there was a feast in his house.

60. Some of you have sat down at the table of love to eat the bread of my word and drink the wine that is its divine essence. How many of you were also with me in the Second Half and listened to me. Others of you saw in the regions my apostles who were sowing the seed of faith in Christ in the hearts, giving proofs of truth to men, healing the sick, cleansing lepers and imparting comfort to the afflicted. But those who did not eat at that time will eat today, and those who were not in the world will be today.

61. I am going to choose my disciples again, remember that in the Second Time I washed and imprinted an oscar (holy spear) of love on the feet of the twelve apostles chosen for my charity, so that you understand that if the Lord did this, what should you not do with your brothers?

Love one another!

62. Full of humility I come to console you and to save you, so that when you rise up after your fulfillment to point the way to humanity, you will leave a trace of meekness on the way. Who has not washed his feet before embarking on the journey, what trace of purity can he leave?

63. Here is the Lamb who voluntarily sacrificed himself, so that his blood would fall on all his children, tracing the path of the spiritual evolution of humanity with his footprint.

64. Among you I behold those who will follow me, but also those who will weep and swear great oaths and then turn their backs on me. I am still among you; take advantage of the moments, because soon I will leave you and from infinity I will contemplate the fulfillment of those who received this inheritance. Everyone who cleanses his heart to give my word will be strong because of his purity, charity, love and humility, but he who magnifies himself and sells my work will be weak before temptations.

65. Your nation has opened its doors, through which the great multitudes of different nationalities have arrived, because I have told you that there will not be twelve chosen at this time, but twelve thousand from each of the twelve tribes; one hundred and forty-four thousand appointed to carry my word to humanity. Some are found in spirit, others in matter, those who dwell in the hereafter, and who did not know this teaching, I will reincarnate them to gather them all on Earth; these will be the ones who will carry the cross of sacrifice and drink the cup of bitterness, for love of their brothers.

66. Today you eat the bread and wine of glory in the essence of my teaching, while humanity continues to represent this lesson with the bread and wine of the earth.

67. Stay close to Me so that you protect each other and feel strong, because the wolves are stalking you and the Pharisees who hide among the mobs are the same as yesterday. They still can't recognize me, because their minds have been troubled. They are the hypocrites who hide their sins behind a false purity.

68. Watch and pray, because they will be the first to come to tell you that I am the false Christ; some will show you the prophecies of the First Time and others those of the Second, to try to prove to you that this was announced as false. They will tell you not to be surprised by these manifestations. Verily I say to you, beware of them and of those who have only taken my word and have no power to do works that convince by their truth.

69. Examine yourselves before your conscience and ask yourselves: Have the sick been healed? Have you felt the peace listening to me? Have you been inspired to do good and to love one another? Have you regenerated? Yes, your conscience has answered you.

Love one another!

70. Remember and live the past times. Here is the table where the delicacies that give eternal life are located. Again I tell you that my body and my blood today are represented by my own word. One crumb of this bread is enough to give eternal life to a spirit. The sick, tasting this bread, will achieve health, and whoever drinks this wine with an upliftment of spirit and respect in my doctrine, will eternally receive peace.

71. Whoever remembers my word at the supreme instant of human death, the gifts and graces that are in it, will be in that spirit, so that on his journey he may contemplate the light of my Holy Spirit.

72. The arcanum of the Father has been opened for the poor and humble. Whoever drinks of this wine will feel that his spirit is strengthened, whoever closes his lips not to drink it for fear of death, death will be in him and only my love will be able to resurrect him, and when it is my will I will come to him to say: Why did you not drink of my wine? Arise, I am the One who spoke by the mouth of men and the same one who today raises you to the life of grace. Who else has the power to raise the dead?

73. While I give you my teaching, I contemplate the heart of each one of those present, some give me their heart, which has fed on my word until they satisfy their hunger for love and comfort; others think about how to destroy this work because they do not believe in it and they are worried about the great crowds of fervent hearts that gather in these precincts to hear my word.

74. Eat of this bread, in him is eternal life. Drink the wine, its essence is the divine flavor that exists in my word.

75. Do not forget the works that I have done with you, so that you may also do them with your brothers. As I have loved you, love your fellow men. Sit the needy at your table and give them the best place at it.

76. In each of my words there is a book of revelations for you to deepen in your study, because the moment of my departure is approaching in which you will feel lonely. You will remain like sheep among wolves, but I will comfort you. Then your mission will begin and they will penetrate some in homes, others in counties and some more in other nations. You will be good farmers in my lands, tirelessly sowing my seed of peace and love. But it will not be necessary for you to carry a double saddlebag for the trip. I will watch over you. Do not be afraid of the inclement weather, nor of the elements, my presence is in everything created.

77. I will guide you to the houses where those who will share your faith live; they will receive you with joy and there you will make the call to others more, so that you may

Love one another!

gather to pray and deliver my message to them. Those last ones will become first, and as new apostles they will rise up to sow as you taught them.

78. My lands are very extensive and the sowers are still very few, but it is my will that at the time when I still give you my teaching in this form, the 144,000 will be marked because they will be those through whom I will manifest myself to humanity at this time and everyone who testifies about Me, I will also give it of him, as well as everyone who betrays me, will have to appear before my justice,

79. Behold, you have all eaten of the Lamb; yet among you I behold those whom he will betray to me, not at this instant, nor tonight, but when, seduced by the temptations of the world, he will accept the shining coins in exchange for betraying his brothers. Since no one knows who he may be, you ask yourselves in your heart: Teacher, who will he be? I only say to you, watch and pray that you do not fall into temptation.

80. There will also be those who deny me at this time and it will be soon, this very night there will be those who deny where they have been and to whom they have listened. Let no one deny me for fear of the world, for its pain will be very great.

81. At that time, Jesus went to pray in the garden of olives, because his sacrifice was approaching. Today I come to tell you: Pray and remember that example so that you may find strength in the Lord, because truly I tell you, the cup that I drank that night was very bitter, but also the one that this humanity offers me again today, how bitter it is! In him are all the tears, blood and pain of men.

82. Thus I teach you, O beloved disciples!, to pray to wait for the great trials, but he will never weigh the sin of all men on one. Only Christ carried on his shoulders the sin of all mankind, from Adam to the last.

83. Those who mock these manifestations inwardly, are those who spit on my face, and those who are judging me, are those who whipped me in that Second Time. The sin and darkness of this humanity are the prison where I receive all the tortures.

84. Prepare yourselves, because the mobs of unbelievers and the legions of troubled spirits will persecute you and then I will tell them; leave my disciples, they are not guilty.

85. Watch and pray, live in peace and you will have my strength in your spirit, because you will be fed with the bread of eternal life.

86. The time has come for you to remember Christ, the Divine Teacher, in his last moments on the cross. Those hours of darkness in the world, in which my presence illuminated the spirits who were waiting for me.

Love one another!

87. Humanity has raised me up on a new Calvary in this Third Time, and from my cross I contemplate you, O multitudes. The light of my Spirit descends to men as at that time, my blood was shed drop by drop on humanity. My divine sufferings are like wounds that open before the ingratitude and sins of men, but today the water of grace will flow from them, so that the blind may see and the wicked may be redeemed. If you hurt the tree, it will issue sap. I am the True Tree of Life which gives you life when you try to destroy it.

88. Who will help me in this time with my cross? You, disciples. And whoever weeps for his sins and repents of them and regenerates, will be remembered by humanity as that sinful woman who watered my feet with her tears and dried them with her hair.

89. Blessed are those who feel in their hearts the pain of their Lord, their thirst for love, because in the hereafter, I will make them contemplate me in all my splendor.

90. If on Earth, the death that men gave to Jesus separated him from the arms of his sweet Mother, today in eternity mother and son are united by divine love. Because you must know that if Christ is the Word of God, Mary is the divine maternal tenderness, and from infinity, next to the cross that you have prepared for me again, She lovingly extends her mantle to cover you and directs her maternal gaze full of forgiveness to you.

91. Do not forget these manifestations, and when the year of 1950 has passed, gather to remember these teachings, then your eyes will be flooded with weeping, sadness and joy at the same time. Of sadness, because you will remember the time when you listened to my word, and of satisfaction, because at last you will have penetrated into the time of spirit-to-Spirit communication.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 46

1. Blessed are you who came to hear the call of love that invited you to the spiritual banquet, to taste the delicacies of eternal life that I have brought you, in fulfillment of the promise that I made to your spirit through Jesus.
2. When I see that you are weakening on the path of your evolution, I come closer to fill you with strength saying to you: "Go step by step with the hope of reaching the Promised Land, until the end of the journey, there you will find the prize of your faith and perseverance, in that blessed and true peace that your spirit longs for so much".
3. Oh, people! In whom I have placed my pleasures, calling him Israel, son of light and disciple of the Holy Spirit. Do not look if your body is covered with rags or if your feet are naked, your spiritual dignity does not rest on the material. Analyze in the light of your conscience the works of your life, so that you may know if your spirit is clean from sin.
4. If you feel pain at the doubt and mockery of your brothers, accept it, do you know if you shouted at that time asking Pilate to crucify me? Peradventure do you know if you were not one of those who persecuted my apostles and made them drink the cup of bitterness?
5. Before this interrogation you remain silent and I say to you: forgive when you are offended, do not make my words two-edged weapons to hurt your brothers. At this time your evolved spirit must reach serenity, it must guide all your deeds, words and thoughts. Your spiritual age is no longer that of the child, and before my teaching you have ceased to be the infants to become the disciples. Do your works within my doctrine without altering or profaning it. Do not remove anyone from your company, even if you see spots or mistakes in one of your brothers, do not say that it is a weed. If anyone mixes imperfect ideas with my doctrine or misuses his gifts, correct him with love and conduct him with charity, only in the event that he obstinates in his bad inclinations and does not know you, leave him, pray for him and leave the cause to Me.
6. I am preparing you so that with my light you may bring the resurrection to those who are dead to the life of grace, so that your prayer may save them and your works may be a healthy example for your brothers and sisters. Think, my children, of what you will present to your Father when you meet in His presence.
7. It is the Spirit of Truth who speaks to you, you have recognized the tree by its fruit and this fountain by its limpid waters. That is why you come after this mark, but it is necessary that that love so great that you feel for Me, you cleanse it of all egoism, of all tares towards your fellow beings so that it may be pure and worthy of the Father.

Love one another!

8. Be humble even if you feel that the Creator has placed great gifts in your being. Behold, I have brought no one a crown to make him king.

9. Multitudes who gathered together listen to my voice, the day is already approaching when you will be orphans of this word, and that you will feel alone, although my spiritual presence is with you. Then a new stage will begin in which I will purify you of matter and spirit, in which I will purify the worship and practices of this people so that they may go to other regions and other nations to bring the good news of my word, testifying with their works, the lessons of love of my doctrine.

10. I have predicted that after the year of 1950, the multitudes that make up this people will already be trying to reach spirit-to-Spirit communication, because by then I will no longer give you my word through human understanding. What then will you make of my precepts and my maxims? What will be the example of spirituality, obedience and faith that you will offer to those who are about to enter your bosom? What will be the example and the seed that you leave to the generations to come?

11. See that this time is already near and that this will be the beginning of spiritual communication, the end of the reign of idolatry and religious fanaticism.

12. From distant lands caravans will come to this nation in search of this testimony. You will receive them with all the love of your heart and you will show them the Book of True Life that you have formed with the chairs that I have given you, without forgetting that your works and feelings must be part of the book that you present.

13. The remaining years of doctrine and spiritual delight listening to my word, take advantage of them, do not make this time of judgment and complaints. Do not want to settle with atonement and pain from the first word that Elijah the messenger gave you at the beginning of this communication, until the last one that I give you.

14. To avoid all desecration, I am going to purge this countryside and touch all those who have received charges. I will extend this purification to all the orders of your life, not only in the spiritual one. The very ones who have profaned my law will be in charge of washing the stains that they have imprinted on it.

15. People, I want my peace to be manifested through your spirit, your look and your smile. I do not want bitterness or restlessness to be reflected through his face haggard from suffering. You are a people born in pain, who have the mission of overcoming it, carrying their cross with self-denial and love, bending their necks and overcoming the weaknesses of matter. Hurry your chalice with patience, see that my divine word heals you every moment of your wounds.

Love one another!

16. When will this word reach all of humanity? The trills of these nightingales have not reached the distance; they have not brought the sweetness of my teachings to the mansions of the great or to the rooms of the potentates; they have not come to the battlefields that have been soaked with the blood of men, nor to the spirits occupied in raising the new tower of Babel or who inhabit the new Sodom: but the word that has sprung from your lips during the last years of my communication, will be the message that tomorrow reaches all your brothers, because for this I purify you and prepare you in these moments.

17. Only the lament of widows and orphans has reached your ears, along with the rumors of war, the news of great calamities and tragedies that you have not yet seen or felt.

18. You have known from Me that you are children of the people of Israel, and from history you know that this people in the past times was called the people of God, the chosen one, the one in whom all the pleasures of the Heavenly Father were poured out. Today I want you to know that that people, whom I have sent back to earth at this time, has never been more loved than the rest of the peoples, and that if they received many pleasantries from Me, it was in order that they knew how to share them with others, so that they might be light, a way, an open book and redemption for all their fellow human beings.

19. By chance did this people fulfill their mission in the past times? Is he fulfilling that law of love and fraternity in the present time? If you know the ancient history of this people, you will not be unaware that great trials, calamities, captivity, famine, plague and humiliation were also upon them, because of their infidelities and disobedience. It was not love or obedience to my law, nor the spirituality of that people, that wrote a book for future generations. The book of that people is written with the blood of brothers, prophets, righteous, is stained with envy, disobedience, disunion and is sealed with the blood of the Son of God.

20. It is necessary that this people wash and purify all those stains, that they erase from the book all their faults and in their place write good deeds, deeds worthy of their Lord.

21. You disciples, do not at this time write a new book of disobedience and profanations, because later you would not have enough tears to erase your stains from that book. Write a new story, but one that is one of regeneration, of reconciliation, of fraternity, of obedience and spirituality. Your covenant at this time is written by your conscience.

22. The years in which I leave you to continue receiving my teaching, which serve to prepare you for my departure, in them you must reach the fulfillment that I am asking of you. Know that after this time I do not want the multitudes to know the imposture, nor

Love one another!

your imperfections of now. At that time men will know my word by the writings that I have entrusted to my golden pens. You will look to that book tomorrow when you have to study my work, when you are confused by trials or when you need consolation.

23. The light of my Spirit is poured into your understanding so that you may know how to lead those who come following in your footsteps.

24. Today I come to give you my teaching as at that time when I lived near you and showed you by my example how to redeem the human race.

25. Humanity, not satisfied with that lesson, still asks at this time that innocent blood be shed once again, but the Divine Master has come in Spirit and that proof of love will not be repeated in the same way. Today I am speaking to you through the understanding of man, sending infinite rays of my light in which I give you my wisdom so that you may be saved, raising your spirit along the path of love for your brothers.

26. I have contemplated that of my teaching of love and humility, nothing remains in the hearts of many peoples. They have risen up against each other, the strong humiliate the weak, and my spiritual envoys, to whom I have entrusted the mission of inspiring peace and concord to the rulers, have returned to Me with anguish in their spirit, because they have not been heard or obeyed; so I have allowed humanity to hurry its chalice and that this pain illuminates it, making it return to the path of its evolution.

27. In this hour of trial you have Elijah inspiring you with prayer and good practices, so that you can counteract evil. You have your Heavenly Intercessor watching more closely than ever for this humanity that has ignored her advice and warnings and you have Me, your Father, immutable in my love, giving you one more opportunity for you to regenerate and elevate your spirit, so that you may achieve the reward that I have promised you.

28. If, beyond your nation, your brothers wound and kill without mercy, destroy peace, annihilate weak peoples and sow terror, misery and mourning in their wake, you, to whom I have prepared and announced these events for a long time, watch and pray, send thoughts of peace, may your heart pour out love and charity among your brothers, practice my teaching and in this way you will be countering evil.

29. I have chosen you from among the great multitudes that make up humanity, to manifest to you my doctrine, my will, and I have invited every spirit to perfect itself on the path of fulfillment, but you are more responsible, because you have seen the fulfillment of all my words.

30. The elements and forces of nature will be unleashed to purify and restore everything that has been defiled and desecrated by man on Earth.

Love one another!

31. The children of this time are moved by the chaos they are feeling, and their innocent heart rises to Me to ask for light for the rulers and success in their determinations; they also introduce me to the peoples who have suffered under the yoke of stronger ones and ask me to be free again. His gifts of love and justice are palpitating in them and his cry is for peace and goodwill among men. I receive your prayer and send it as a balm on the needs of those nations at war.

32. Spirits of children, do not stray from the path of his mission, obedience and good feelings. Do not allow yourselves to be contaminated, flee from the influence of evil. Trust in Me and let my light guide you, illuminating the path of your evolution.

33. To you who are older, I also regard you as children and I value your works. Take the light of my teaching and entrust your cares to me, be strong in the face of pain and resign yourselves to your destiny. In your prayer you present to me your suffering brothers, I receive your intercession. To you, as to all my children, I give my love equally. I receive your prayer and with you I bless all my children, both those who love me and believe in this word, and those who doubt and even deny me. Your heart, which yesterday was insensitive like a rock, I have touched and begins to flow water of love and forgiveness for humanity. This is what I have always asked of you, it is the eternal law without beginning or end, the law of love, of charity, which until today has not been practiced by the human race.

34. Today you come to Me, looking for the word that erases suffering, the one that caresses your heart, bounded by great whirlwinds. I come to give you warmth, as the loving lark does with her chicks, because I have contemplated that winter has penetrated many hearts, some shiver with cold, others have died. My presence gives you strength in trials, I do not want your faith to be extinguished.

35. Only faith will sustain you in this time of pain, if you want to be an example for your brothers and bear witness to my word with your works, be strong, prepare yourselves, live watching and practicing what my doctrine teaches you, so that you may be believed. I want to contemplate you strong and enlightened by my teaching, recovering the lost times.

36. If you love me, your heart will be transformed, you will feel full of life, of zeal to strive for your elevation, you will be my true disciples, and when the vicissitudes of life come to you, you will not turn away from Me, nor will you reproach me for the trials of your restitution, you will be conformed in your fulfillment, knowing that the spirit in those trials is tested and perfected.

Love one another!

37. Take advantage of the time in which you will receive my lessons, because after this stage, you will not have my teaching in this form again, but also wait for Me to tell you: this is the portion of hearts that you will take into your care, these are the limits that I point out to you, not limits to love or forgive, but limits in your work, because even when you present me with a scarce harvest, if it has been cultivated with love, it will be enough for me and I will receive you, and I will bless your work. You will watch that your steps do not depart from the path of good, and that the light that I have given you, may be like a beacon that illuminates the path of every spirit. She will dispel all doubts and make you feel confident in your actions; but if you get out of the way, she will always be inviting you to return to fulfillment.

38. To other of my children I say: do not be impatient, do not ask me for a position without first understanding your responsibility. Do not walk in a hurry because soon you will get tired and then boredom will make you sleep, to wake up in another era. The journey is long and the path is rough, you must advance step by step without stopping. If you overcome the impulses of matter and manage to raise your spirit, you will live on higher planes from where you will contemplate with greater clarity the spiritual life that awaits you.

39. Understand my love, see that I am not like the rich miser, that I want everything for myself, everything that is mine is yours too, because you are my dearly beloved children.

40. You are the generations chosen at this time to receive my manifestations. I have poured out my pleasures and blessings on you, because I do not want you to return to earth to atone for past faults. I want to take you to enjoy the peace of my Kingdom, after the fulfillment of your mission.

41. You tell me that the Earth is a place of sufferings and hardships, and I tell you that you are the ones who have made it, with your lack of fulfillment, a world of unhappiness and stumbles. I have taught you submission and obedience and I have always advised you to do good. I have told you to sow peace so that you may reap peace. May you prepare the way for the new generations, so that you may give them of your seed and in them you may see it blossom and bear fruit.

42. I have given you gifts that bring you closer to Me. I have allowed you to look beyond your world and bear witness to my teachings in the Third Time. No one will be able to prevent the manifestation of these gifts, just as no one can usurp my charity for you. Only the conscience will make you understand how great are the graces that I have granted you. Purify yourselves and work so that you will soon be with me and have the satisfaction of having understood and obeyed my commands.

Love one another!

43. Today, in the time of restitution, restore peace to those you have killed in their faith, heal those you have wounded with your word, pay your debts, pour out on your brothers the charity of your love and you will be fulfilling my law.

44. Man, by departing from the fulfillment of my law, has created diverse ideas, theories, religions and doctrines that divide and confuse humanity, tying the spirit to materialism, preventing it from rising freely. But the light of my Holy Spirit illuminates all men, pointing them to the path of true life, where there is only one guide, which is conscience.

45. When the great epidemics are unleashed and the men of science, due to their lack of love and charity, fail to cure those who suffer, the farmers, the disciples, will arise, carrying out with love their mission of healing and consoling their brothers. And the spiritual world, uniting with them, will impart its benefits among humanity burdened by pain. Watch and pray, because if I give you my teaching now through understanding, tomorrow only those who prepare will receive my inspiration and will communicate with me from spirit to Spirit.

46. The golden pens will write my teaching for the generations to come, because my word will not be lost, it will be like a treasure that you will keep throughout the ages. I tell you, whoever finds the divine essence at the bottom of this word, will be the one who will follow my example with the most constancy and firmness. Whoever has faith in this word, it is as if he were carrying a lit torch to illuminate his path, without being confused by false theories or flowery words, because he will have discovered the secret to finding the truth, he will have understood the immense love that I have for you and he will feel that I am with all my children reviving them to continue the journey.

47. You have withstood whirlwinds and storms that have torn your garments to shreds, but you have risen up in prayer asking that my charity will prevent your lamp from going out, and you have found the Master willing to come to your aid.

48. The path is painful and in this world the fruit of the sowing is not reaped; but truly I tell you, in this time of trials and judgment, a little peace in the spirit and a piece of bread on your table are better than the finery or the rich delicacies and even the very thrones of the lords of the Earth. I penetrate you into those hearts, I tell you that they are like tombs and that their lips carry bitterness.

49. On this path of humility there are pleasures, satisfactions and treasures of great value for the spirit, blessed is the one who knows how to appreciate them.

50. Among you there are those who arrived tired of the pleasures of the world, to whom they will never return, but there are those who are still attracted by the false joys they provide, and when the bad friend invites them to the wrong path, if at that moment the

Love one another!

sick person approaches them asking for a drop of balm, spirit and matter struggle inwardly, feelings of love and charity towards their brothers triumphing, moving away from the one who tempted them, to approach the bed of the one who in his need had been the saving boat of that peasant. How great has been the joy and peace that this heart has experienced, seeing the sick healthy! Then, rising up in prayer, he said to me: Thank you, Master, for having given me the strength to overcome in the trial.

51. See how those who have healed through you bless you; see how much joy there is in the one who, with your help, has left the bed. Listen to the phrases of gratitude of those lost to whom you returned to the path of good. How much your heart has been recreated by the fulfillment of your mission! But woe to those who do not understand these pleasures!

52. This word that I give you through man is not human theory. At the bottom of this manifestation there is a divine revelation.

53. It is necessary that my Spirit cross the thresholds of your ignorance, to discover eternal life for you, since while you are incarnated you will not achieve with all your inspiration and elevation to achieve that which belongs to you, but which is waiting for you in my arcanum.

54. This is the third revelation, the Third Testament, that is why you are Trinitarians. Everyone who has received the spiritual sign in his heart at this time, before it was already with me in the two previous eras.

55. I have sent you to sustain a great struggle among humanity, that is why you often present to me your garments in tatters in the battles of life, but, you well know that your sorrows and wounds are healed by your loving Master, just as you, in my name, are healing the pain of your sick brothers.

56. I bless your sleepless nights, the comfort and the caress that you have given to the one who suffers, the tears that you have shed for the one who weeps in the world and everything that you have collected, I receive it. Do not forget that what you do with your fellow human beings, you do with your Father and with yourselves. Not a single seed is lost in my countryside.

57. If the word that I make you hear and all that I teach you is perfect, it is because your spirit is perfect in that it came out of Me. See how he, enlightened by conscience, approves of good deeds and does not accept imperfections.

58. Who among you could prove that he has not existed before this life? Who of those who have absolute certainty that they are living a new incarnation, could prove that their account is settled with the Father and that they still have merits to their credit?

Love one another!

59. No one knows the degree of perfection in which he is, so fight, love and persevere to the end.

60. For some the journey will still be long in matter, for others they will soon have to continue it in spirit. Verily I say to you, It is very beautiful to work in the spirit, when it has been fulfilled on Earth, but not because you fulfill your mission in the world, do you believe that you have reached the goal of perfection. The scale of spiritual perfection is very extensive and to reach the top, you will have to go through seven steps.

61. Pray that you will be strong in trials, in this year the pain will be felt greatly in the hearts of men, because once again the bitter fruit of science and human ambitions will poison and kill great peoples.

62. Everything that is stained will be cleaned and every weed will be uprooted. Of the same who are lost today I will know how to use myself to exercise my divine justice and this valley that until now had been of tears, will be of blood, because it will flow in torrents on earth.

63. I gave free will to man, but if he in his obfuscation came to claim me for it, I will tell him that I also gave him will and understanding, at the same time that I revealed to him my law, which is the way not to stumble or get lost and I lit in him the light of conscience that is the inner beacon that illuminates the path of the spirit and leads him to eternal life.

64. Why does sin exist, evil predominates and wars break out? Because man does not listen to the dictates of conscience and misuses his free will.

65. Men will come to the end of their own path and will return along it, gathering the fruit of what they sowed, the only way for repentance to sprout from hearts, because whoever does not recognize his faults, can do nothing to repair his mistakes.

66. A new world is in preparation, new generations are about to arrive; but first it is necessary to put away the hungry wolves so that they do not prey on the sheep.

67. You are sent as soldiers of peace. Do not be afraid of the struggle, do not let yourselves be impressed by the men of the sects and religions; with all your humility you are no less than them.

68. On the path of perfection, on that infinite scale, there have always been beings who go ahead and others who go behind, but they will all arrive at the same abode, because around my Divinity there are no hierarchies but children, all very beloved of my Spirit. I am in everyone, the same thing I hide in the heart of the powerful, as in that of the beggar. Therefore I tell you, when you see the needy man coming to your doors, do not deny him charity, for your Father will be the one who is called to your heart.

Love one another!

69. Be full of your love, O dearly beloved children!

70. My communication at this time is one more proof that I have come to give you my love. But prepare yourselves, because this communication will soon pass, and once again I tell you that on the last day of 1950, I will speak to you for the last time, because after that day, you will seek me spiritually in infinity, and when you are ready, you will listen in the form of inspiration to my voice, already without the imperfections of the human spokesman.

71. Pray people, because in the moments of your prayer the war subsides, hearts rest, mothers find comfort and children shelter.

72. Woe to those who have not known how to prepare, for they will feel like orphans on earth!

73. Great spiritual events will be seen in the world, prophets will arise in the nations, the content of the Seven Seals will be known to all; the light of the Sixth Seal will be recognized as the one that shines at this time, because in this revelation all men will be united, all the beliefs and lineages of the Earth will merge.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 47

1. Humanity: I am preparing you with my word at this time, so that you may understand my doctrine. I am making the call to the spirits, to make known to them their gifts, so that they study my manifestations and not be surprised, but with them confirm what was prophesied for this time.
2. I want each one of you to take the place of disciple in which I have placed him. You have all been sent to Earth to fulfill a mission, I have patiently waited for your fulfillment, I have given you many opportunities and you have not yet perfected yourselves. Do you want this new era to pass without you taking advantage of it because the cross of your fulfillment seems heavy to you? Time is yours but it has a limit, and I don't want tomorrow when you get ready to work you will be on the threshold of the grave close to leaving for the spiritual valley and you will have lost your faculties, corporeal; work from the moment of your enlightenment, whether you are in childhood, in full maturity or in old age; sow so that you may reap and keep your seed in my barn, there where time does not destroy it nor can the thief steal it.
3. Today man is debating in great struggles, while some are waging cruel wars, others are fighting to overcome passions and liberate the spirit; humanity has been divided and life is like a boat capsizing in the middle of the storm, you still inhabiting this nation that has remained at peace, you do not taste tranquility, you all hurry a cup of pain.
4. Why, hearing the sound of the heavenly bell, do some still remain deaf to its call? That bell is my voice that is heard at this time in all the dwellings where my children live, when you hear my word you feel that it is not the echo of the human voice that I use to speak to you, but that my voice reaches your heart, encourages you and gives you life.
5. I will only receive from you a clean worship, only your works of love and charity, will give you my peace.
6. Listen to my Father's advice, do not flee from Me, I have told you that a region will be saved by a righteous man, but if you do not become righteous, at least amend yourselves, work, that in this way you will regain grace and you will be my emissaries in all nations. Do not be indifferent to the pain, may your prayer reach Me, and through it many tears will be wiped away and your brothers and sisters will achieve peace and blessing. Before humanity faints under the weight of his cross, I will be his Cyrene and I will take his heavy burden so that he can move forward.
7. Blessed are those who know how to cleanse their hearts to receive my word, because it will nourish them eternally. Blessed are those who groan and suffer when contemplating

Love one another!

the madness in which their brothers live, because their prayer will come to Me; they will see the flowering and the restoration of virtue in the heart of man.

8. Ask that it will be given to you; seek and you will find, I have shown you my Spirit so that you may penetrate into it, and I remind you of the words I said to you in the Second Era: "Thomas, sink your fingers in my side and do not be unbelieving". Come to Me by faith, leave your unbelief, look that I am pointing you to infinity, the promised land that with its open doors awaits the arrival of my beloved disciples.

9. I have given you bread in abundance so that you may be fed and tomorrow you will not feel hungry for this word that you despise today. Rise up so that you may achieve your evolution, pray for everyone and think that you are like a ray of light on the path of your brothers; be the good shepherds of that flock that is humanity; all of you who carry light in the spirit, judgment and inspiration will be able to guide and rescue those who have been lost.

10. It is prophesied that the pain will be very great, you remain calm if you know how to pray and practice my doctrine, because you will feel my strength at all times, but woe to those who, having heard these lessons, have not believed in my manifestation, because their doubt will make them falter in the test. You who have received and kept in your memory the words of the prophets, when the time comes when pain overwhelms humanity, do not blaspheme, do not despair, be silent and prepare, for I will protect you with my love.

11. Do not ask me to go back in my laws and judgments, ask with humility and I will give you what corresponds to you in justice, so that you may find salvation.

12. Analyze and understand the lessons that I have tirelessly given you in the Third Time. My word appeared before you like a luminous beacon that showed the way to the lost castaways.

13. My teaching has given you spiritual strength, not only to resist the vicissitudes of this world, but also to carry out the spiritual mission that you have brought. Do not expect that everyone will welcome you with open arms when you go to spread my doctrine; there will be those who will tie ties to make you fall.

14. I come to purify you and to prepare you in spirit and matter so that you may understand the Father's inspirations and then bring them to the hearts of your brothers with the same purity with which I sent them to you, bearing witness with your works to the truth of my teaching.

15. In the hearts graced with my charity I have heard this prayer. "Lord, you are tireless in granting us gifts and benefits." And I tell you, I am your Father and I know your needs.

Love one another!

How can my spirit not be moved by your prayer and petition? I have comforted you in the solitude of your bedchamber and have enlightened you so that your meditation may be profitable. You come to hear my word in haste, but first you prepare your heart like an altar and in it you show me your works as an offering.

16. You come before Me, like the child who offers his hand to his Father, to lead him along the path. And indeed you are children before Me. But behold, I am like the shepherd who cares for his sheep and calls them with a sweet voice from the pasture. You have listened to my voice through the human understanding in this Third Time, but you sought me until your lips were dry with thirst, crossing the desert of your passions, it was then that you heard the call of your Heavenly Father.

17. Whenever you call me to your aid, you will feel my presence giving you comfort and peace; but the moment came when you felt hungry to listen to me and you got up looking for my teaching.

18. For each one, the eternity clock struck the hour and the bell rang, indicating that the moment had come when your spirit would find the water that would quench its thirst.

19. Some hesitated at the unexpected way in which they found me, but then, penetrating into the meaning of the word they were hearing, they found that its flavor and its essence could only come from God; then inwardly, full of joy, they told me: Father, Father, we believe in your new manifestation among humanity! You were adorned with spiritual gifts, you experienced peace in your heart, and you saw the light of harmony shining in your home. And while the children were recreating themselves in the presence and under the gaze of the Father, he also felt his thirst for love calm down when contemplating the joy of his little ones, seeing their regeneration and receiving their caresses through their prayers.

20. Then I said to you: follow me, I have already given you proofs of my presence, the light of faith has already been lit in your heart. That is why it was that from that moment, when the trials have been presented in your path, you have not wavered, nor have you rebelled before my law.

21. You have seen your loved ones leave for the afterlife, you have seen the doors of work close and bread on the table become scarce, you have lost your earthly goods, but faith, like a beacon, has brought you to a safe port. There have also been those who, in the midst of the trial, have faltered and have asked themselves questions about my word and have felt their faith die out.

22. But my word, which came to their hearts through conscience, spoke to them thus: Why have you weakened? Why have you broken faith and forgotten my words?

Love one another!

Remember that I told you that the chosen ones will always be tested, so that their faith, their steadfastness and their love may be strengthened.

23. Those who have known how to be strong, have seen the storms pass and the light become again on their way. They have seen the return of peace, health and lost goods.

24. Thus I am modeling the hard heart of those who have to serve me, so that tomorrow they will be my good witnesses and servants among humanity, in which they must sow the seed of my truth.

25. The spirit is noble before the touch of my word, matter is fragile, so I tell you, yes, I come to strengthen and lift up your spirit, he must take care of reanimating and sustaining his matter on the way.

26. You have been very tested, very beloved disciples, because each test contains a mystery for you, you do not know if it is to strengthen you in the struggle, to reveal something you do not know, or to atone for some fault; but never retreat before the tests, because they are not sent for that purpose, nor are they superior to your moral or spiritual forces.

27. Be of those who know how to remain strong in great trials. I will make generations full of light and grace sprout from you.

28. To prepare yourselves, come and receive my lesson of love, with which all the confusions that you might have picked up on Earth will be removed from your mind. This word will show you the true way, if you had lost it. My heavenly voice comes to your heart to announce and speak to you of the Third Time.

29. Your faults and imperfections have not been an obstacle to my manifestation among you, on the contrary, they have originated it. I come in search of you because you had been lost, and there, in your exile, you were sick and burdened with suffering. Your Master has come down to say to you, "Come to Me." Then you have risen up diligently to follow the path of the law written by Him who is the owner and Lord of Creation.

30. The light of the Third Time illuminates the paths, so that your gaze will discover the thorns and you will be able to turn them away, because this path is strewn with trials.

31. At the door of your dwelling I have called, unceasingly my love so that you may watch; how can there be someone who after so many trials of love still denies my word? Because having eyes they do not see, having understanding they do not understand and having heart they do not feel.

32. You do not know me yet; when you come to love one another as I have taught you, then you will attain a very great knowledge and understanding of spiritual gifts. I have

Love one another!

told you that your lips will speak of the abundance of good feelings in your heart; but can he who does not have it in his heart speak of love? Doesn't it make you shudder to think that those to whom I say these teachings are the same ones to whom I have already given lessons of love in other times? See that I, in my love as Father and Teacher, come to entrust this doctrine to you, as a book to which you must preserve with the purity and wisdom that the divine charity of the Lord has placed in it, so that when the mobs arrive before Him, among whom the searchers will come as new scribes and Pharisees to test me, you will be able to present to them a perfect work, a spiritual doctrine overflowing with justice and love, a profound worship in its interior and simple in its exterior, confirmed with your works of love and charity towards your brothers.

33. Watch and pray, be ready, for my doctrine will be persecuted. Do not be disturbed by these revelations; let them, when they arrive, surprise you in your mission, healing the sick, comforting the suffering. I will give you the strength to grant that the sap of the tree of life may be in each one of you. Sit down at the table, under this shade, but take care not to stain the very white tablecloth. This whiteness is similar to that of the road that you will then have to travel. My mantle of love covers all my children and my charity prepares the way for all who will hear me at this time.

34. The unleashed elements awaken humanity every moment, you watch so that they do not leave the imprint of their passage in your regions.

35. Let the multitudes come to you, every heart and every spirit brings an affliction. Put them in communication with my spiritual world, now that it is still the time of that manifestation, so that they may receive the spiritual balm that descends from my Kingdom. I want to see you prepared, working diligently in my work of love, and may the hour of my justice find you healing the sick, comforting the sad, teaching the one who was thirsty for truth, advising the one who had lost his way. See, if that day should overtake you outside of this fulfillment, it will be you who are afflicted.

36. I don't want to look down on you in my presence, I want to see you always dignified and satisfied. With that peace and that strength I want to leave you among humanity, when the moment of my departure has come, because I tell you for sure that you will have to fight. In these trials I see those who will follow me and those who will turn their backs on me, because I have been touching and testing each one of you to give him strength.

37. I want the foliage and the fruits of the tree that you form to be healthy and life-giving, then my provident charity will bring to you the multitudes who are only waiting for the moment of the call because the chalice they are hurrying is very bitter.

Love one another!

38. Sick in spirit, mind and body, widows, orphans, homeless men and women, hungry for love and peace, will be those who come to leave their burden and regain the faith; for those who cannot come, you will pray, you will ask me and I will grant you.

39. Persevere in regeneration, do not let matter regress in its evolution, understand that when you achieve this advance, you will have laid the foundations for your spirituality.

40. Feel, O people!, The joy that the Divine Spirit experiences when speaking to you and feeling heard. Look how much light my word sheds on many mysteries that you had not been able to understand.

41. Men of this time, who thought you were at the twilight of life, my teaching as a new dawn has come to surprise you by reanimating your spirit.

42. Blessed are those who recognize their mission and embrace their cross at this time, because the lands they tread on will be fertile for my word and they will be able to sow the seed of my doctrine in them.

43. Take a seat, children and disciples, calm in your mind and in your heart the storms that are stirring in them and let the iris of peace appear in the spiritual firmament.

44. Before my divine lesson, you will be surprised to discover hidden in your being, innumerable gifts and powers with which you will be able in the future to overcome trials and triumph in vicissitudes.

45. Your guide at this time will be my Spirit, I will make a way for you through the new Red Sea as in the time of Moses. I will rescue you and sustain you in the desert, but I only ask you to tirelessly practice my examples of love and to be faithful to the end, because the end will be found when your spirit appears before the gates of the Promised Land, where you will find rest from human struggles, liberation from the passions and miseries of this world. There you will know the true light of the spirit, who will show you the truth as fully as you can contemplate the light of the sun in this world.

46. You left the Father and to Him you will have to return bringing not only your original purity, but the greatness that the development of the gifts you possess will give you, fulfilling my divine laws; but no one will come alone to my presence, each one will bring all those he saved, those he healed, those he comforted and led along the way of salvation. To help your spirit on its path of evolution, I have come at this time to give you my lessons of love.

47. Now it's time to learn, look how my Spirit is pouring out on all flesh and on all spirit. Some manifest my word through their ecstasy, others outside of ecstasy. The elderly, the

Love one another!

young and the children talk about my spiritual kingdom. Are not these the proofs that both my prophets and I announced to you in those times, about my new manifestation?

48. Cleanse your heart and your mind so that your spirit may be lifted up and purified. Then I will manifest my light through your being and surprise humanity with your works of love. Through the child I will speak to the old man, through the rude and ignorant I will speak to the wise and through the humble I will speak to the proud. Today you do not yet understand what awaits you, but tomorrow you will know it and with submission you will get up to walk towards the regions that are sleeping today and that tomorrow, upon receiving my divine message, will get up ready to follow me.

49. Today you are anxiously waiting for your Teacher to come down to teach you, to remind you of the teachings of past times. You live alert with your ear prepared and your heart beating with love for Me. Your understanding is attentive, ready to analyze my word and then in silence, you remember my advice and commands and try to understand them, to put them into practice, then you understand how pure my teaching is and how delicate your mission, and you tell me, if it will be necessary to transform yourselves into spiritual beings leaving the envelope that you are wearing today to be more solicitous, because you feel that it is an obstacle to your elevation and fulfillment. I tell you that you must take that wrap with love and use it wisely; it is not in vain that I created it and offered it to you. If you know how to guide her, she will be your collaborator and you will know how to appreciate and enjoy your existence on Earth, with the harvest that you achieve from your sowing of love in your brothers.

50. Imitate Me and do wonders, for you are my chosen ones. Be doctors and counselors of your brothers, lawyers and intercessors of humanity, and put all your spirit into your work to take her to a safe harbor and that she feels that she is walking on solid ground on the path of her restitution.

51. Enter into the fields that I have prepared and sow in them, as a good farmer soften the lands with your love because the human heart has hardened and it is necessary to work patiently in them. When you have encountered reluctant spirits, you have wanted to flee saying: this is not one of those whom God seeks, He wants humble hearts. Do you not know that it is to these hearts that I come to seek and convert? I ask you: When did you come to Me, was your heart already like a home or like a temple for Me? Turn your gaze back and you will see that you have already left your heavy burden and that you have been reborn to true life.

52. Why do you sometimes doubt my communication by human understanding and ask me for proof, and while you do not see the favor you request granted, you lack faith? You want to hear me speak in a higher language in order to believe, and you are interposing in

Love one another!

my high judgments. I ask you: Are you already at the peak of spirituality to know how to interpret my inspirations? Are you already so high that you can read my will in my Spirit? You are still too young to understand me, but I am leading you along the path in which you will reach spiritual communication with me so that you may know my arcanum.

53. You have perverted the mission entrusted to you, spirit, since I have made you possessors of a destiny that will lead you to peace and the perfection of eternal life.

54. When you are humble, you will be great. There is no greatness in arrogance and vanity, as many believe. Be meek and humble of heart, I have told you through the ages. Recognize Me as Father and love me, do not look for a throne for your family, nor a name that distinguishes you from others, be one more among men and carry the good will in you.

55. Prepare yourselves so that you may look at me in all my splendor and bear witness to Me and as you rise, I will pour out my knowledge on you.

56. O humanity, who have not known how to let go of the vanities of the world, in order to comply with the laws of the spirit! You love this land that makes you cry and you come to it again and again, not knowing the end for which you were sent. I tell you, fulfill your mission and prepare for the journey to the land that I have promised you, so that you may hear my voice as a Father who receives you and gives you the rest that you have achieved with your works of love and charity towards your brothers.

57. Do not be afraid of the trials of this time. Put on strength and help your fellow men. You will find among them many whose pain makes them faint, you will see your brothers in distress and you will have healing balm for everyone, a word of strength and courage and a ray of light from your Father. Make the sorrow of those who suffer yours and you will have shared their affliction and given them love and charity.

58. To you who weep in silence I say: Blessed are you who come in search of comfort. You have not looked for symbols or images to pray, because you know that I am with you and inside you have found me. I have poured out strength in your matter and in your spirit.

59. Blessed are those who have known how to guide the multitudes and, feeling the weight of the cross, have sought me like a Cyrenian. I illuminate the path of all beings who inhabit the spiritual and material regions. Do not look at each other as strangers, be warm and love each other in truth, for if you know how to love your brothers, you will have loved Me.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 48

1. Multitudes who seek the shade of the corpulent tree where they can rest. Here you are listening to my word that comes to give you comfort and strength, so that you can contemplate with resignation the path that you will have to travel.
2. When you feel that your spirit is faltering, ask Elijah for his staff so that leaning on it, you can reach the crystalline source of the Father, where the waters of his love and wisdom overflow for the encouragement and delight of the walkers.
3. I am teaching you to build the true temple, because there are many who have formed sanctuaries, without having laid the foundations of faith on them. My temple must be like a tree, whose branches extend lovingly throughout the Universe, where birds of different songs come to trill, which, by joining their voices, form a harmonious, sweet and perfect concert, to elevate it to the Creator. There your spirit will rise to seek your Lord, already as a Father, as a Teacher, as a Doctor, but never seek Him as a Judge.
4. The true God will be loved in a true way, false deities will be destroyed and impure and imperfect cults will give way to the cult of the spirit, which will be a song of love for the Father.
5. Truly I tell you that I have spoken to you a lot in this time and that sometimes you do not understand me, sometimes you leave me speaking alone in the desert; however, the echo of this heavenly word will not die and will be heard by men throughout the universe.
6. If the spiritual were to become material objects, you would see yourselves at this moment sitting around a table of enormous dimensions, in front of each of you you would look at the bread of my word represented by exquisite delicacies.
7. Those who are becoming spiritualized tell me that they would not change my word for the richest and most tempting delicacy. Those who have not yet managed to overcome their materialism would prefer that their Father, instead of bringing them spiritual gifts and goods, bring them the riches of the world in abundance.
8. How many have left on my table the delicacy that I offered them with so much love, without having even touched it. When will they live again a time of complacency like the present, in which it fell to them to come to Earth to listen to my word? They are hardened rocks that need storms and time to soften. Their inheritance will be withheld from them, as long as they do not know how to take care of it and value it, but it will return to their power, because I have told you that what the Father gives to his children, he never takes them away, he only withholds them.

Love one another!

9. This is the corpulent tree under whose shade the walkers stop to rest from their tiring walk and regain their strength by feeding on its fruits.

10. Under this tree I am waiting for everyone, some will return satisfied with the mission accomplished, others with their heads down, with their empty hands.

11. When peace has fled from your heart and tears have flowed incessantly down your cheeks, you have begun to meditate to know the cause of your affliction, then conscience has revealed to you that the reason for your troubles and the lack of peace, are due to the little spirituality you have had, to the lack of fulfillment of your mission, to the fact that in the works of your life there is no love and charity towards your brothers.

12. Your present life has been the atonement, because you do not know how many of the sins, with which you had stained your spirit in past lives, you are purifying today. That is why you have not had peace in your heart.

13. Those who have lost even the last atom of peace, struggle diligently to regain it and come to recognize that this grace exists only within the path of justice and goodness, which through conscience I point out to humanity at every moment. That is why those who have listened to my word, strive to follow in my footsteps because they know that peace is on my way and that when there is a stumbling block or a trial, my cariad is near to lift you up.

14. My law does not require superhuman sacrifices, it does not mean slavery or bind anyone with chains; it is certainly a cross, but of love, a cross whose weight instead of burdening strengthens.

15. Remember that on several occasions in your life you have experienced true peace and you will recognize that this has been when you have done good, when you have forgiven, when you have reconciled with someone, when you have left the comfortable bed, to go to the sick person to bring him a consolation; then the peace of my kingdom has been for an instant in your spirit. You, whom I am teaching to preserve peace throughout life, in truth I tell you, that your mission since the beginning of time has been to bring peace to your brothers, that is why every time I communicate with you, I ask you to pray for humanity, because your spirits united in a single thought and in the same intention, will reach the hearts as a breath of well-being and peace. You have also received teaching and authority to give tranquility, light and tranquility to the invisible beings who inhabit the spiritual valley.

16. Full of dangers and temptations are the ways of the world, that is why despite the fact that the spirits sprouted from Me full of light, intuition, with weapons and means to defend and overcome, they often fall downcast under the empire of the world and matter.

Love one another!

17. I found you overcome, but you listened to my voice that came to meet you with sweetness and you rose up full of faith and hope. Verily I say to you, there will not be a lost or vanquished who will not listen to this voice, when the time comes.

18. In this time, those who have moved away the most, those who have lost themselves the most, will be the most ardent in loving me and in following me.

19. The chisel of my love will sculpt the most hardened rocks.

20. To achieve this end, that is why, I have come to seek your spirit, because he is the one who can understand my doctrine, but first I had to speak to your heart, limiting myself through the spokesman, humanizing my word. This is the step that will raise you towards spirit-to-Spirit communication; then it will be my spiritual voice that will come to you as an inspiration that will point out the way of your restitution; because your matter is sometimes a heavy chain or a thick veil that does not allow you to look beyond what is matter. To help you win in this struggle, here is my divine inspiration, which out of love for you is transformed into a human word, which comes as a caress for the mind and for the heart.

21. These days are of remembrance, and therefore you have penetrated into recollection and preparation. Ah, if in all your life you knew how to preserve that spirituality without falling into fanaticism, how great would be your evolution!

22. There is joy in the hearts of these multitudes because they know that in front of their spirit is the heavenly banquet, in which the Master awaits them to give them to eat and drink the bread and wine of true life.

23. The table at which Jesus met with his apostles at that time was a symbol of the kingdom of heaven. There was the Father surrounded by the children, there were the delicacies representing life and love, the divine voice vibrated and its essence was the universal concert, and the peace that reigned there was the peace that exists in the Kingdom of God.

24. You have tried to purify yourselves in these albas thinking that the Master had to bring you in his words a new testament and so it is: today I grant you that, remember the bread and wine with which I represented my body and my blood, but I have also come to tell you that in this new time you will only find that sustenance in the divine essence of my word. If you seek my body and my blood, you will have to seek them in the divine of creation, because I am only Spirit. Eat of that bread and drink of that wine, but also fill my chalice, I want to drink with you, I thirst for your love.

Love one another!

25. Take this message to your brothers and learn that blood, being life, is only a symbol of eternal life, which is true love. For you I am beginning to enlighten humanity with my new revelations.

26. Men and women, children, young and old will form the apostolate of Christ in this Third Time, but truly I tell you that more than hearts, they are spirits whom I have been looking for. Although not all of humanity is listening to my word, I want them to feel my presence in this blessed hour. The parents in their homes, the sick in their beds, the hungry for justice, those punished by men, those who do not have peace in their hearts, the offended, the poor, all penetrate in silence into my sanctuary so that you may listen to the voice of your Lord who will tell you: Peace be with you.

27. People, at this moment in the invisible, surrounding me as at that time, are in spirit my apostles Peter, John, James the elder and the younger, Thaddeus, Thomas, Matthew, Bartholomew, Simon, Philip, Andrew and even Judas himself, full of pain, all accompany me in this new Upper Room. Where else on Earth could they present to you the picture I am showing you? They will teach you lifeless images, while I can make those beings manifest in fullness of life and light.

28. There is joy and at the same time pain in my Spirit as at that time, because all my children have not yet been saved.

29. While you are listening to my word that tells you that you are around my table, your thoughts do not depart from that disciple who in an instant of confusion betrayed his Master and his brothers, and then you wonder if there will also be a traitor at this time and your spirit asks me: peradventure it will be me? Weeping comes to your eyes and you ask me for strength so as never to fall into temptation. Verily I tell you, there will be those who will betray me also at this time, but it will not be to my body as in the Second Time, but they will try to hide the truth of my doctrine by their works, causing humanity to take for an imposture what has been a lesson of divine wisdom.

30. You all swear to love me and follow me until death, but I tell you that you must watch and pray, because Judas had also sworn to lay down his life for Me.

31. If at that time my physical torment lasted for a night and a day, and death made the sufferings of life cease, now in Spirit I suffer in all those who suffer; in each prisoner I am judged by the judges of the Earth, and in each cell I find myself imprisoned in the hearts of those who bear that atonement; do not weep when remembering only those hours of pain that Jesus lived in the world knowing that my passion has not yet ended.

Love one another!

32. Your spirit is already beginning to share my sorrows, realizing that it still needs to do merit with its works of love and charity, to achieve the joy and peace that my word promises to the one who follows me to the end.

33. Lift up your spirit with simple prayer, because prayer is communication and rapprochement with the Lord.

34. This supper is of love, do not forget it, take the bread from the table and share it with your brothers, and when you are all in eternity you will understand that this manifestation that I am now giving you was a symbol of eternal life. Multitudes approach, because if in the Second Time there were only twelve who sat at my table, today there will be 144,000; but my call of love is for all humanity. I want you all to accompany me at this time; there are those who shudder at my word, some cry and others feel unworthy to hear it. I, who know who each one of you is, tell you that among this people who are now coming in mobs to listen to my teachings, there are those who received wonders at that time to believe in Me, there are those who doubted Jesus and also those who shouted before Pilate: "Crucify him, crucify him".

35. Many saw me going to Calvary with the cross on my back, without knowing who they were accompanying, and they saw the tears of Mary without realizing who it was that was crying; see me now teaching again and turning into my disciples those who once did not know how to recognize me.

36. On the cross I asked for forgiveness for you, because you did not know what you were doing, that forgiveness translated into a new opportunity that the Father gives you, so that you open your eyes to the truth, be saved and come closer to Me. And despite my charity for you, there are still some who come looking for imperfections in my word and thus have reason not to believe, not to follow me; but truly I tell you, in the essence of my word there is no stain, instead, with this humble and simple word, I have come to erase many stains from your heart.

37. You are all under my judgment, there will be nothing that excites you more intensely than the charity of my love for you, because my judgment is of love.

38. At that time, Joseph of Arimathea opened the doors of his house, so that in it the Master, in union with his disciples, would celebrate the Passover, when they did not yet know that the Lamb that would be slaughtered on that feast was going to be Jesus.

39. Now I come to ask you to prepare in your heart the room where I penetrate to remember you with my word, the works and the teaching that I sealed with my blood at that time; but do not concretize to commemorate my passion only during these days of remembrance, it is necessary that you build in your being the sanctuary where you

Love one another!

eternally remember the lesson of love that Christ brought you to Earth; that sanctuary will be indestructible before the storms that tend to destroy the faith of humanity.

40. Today I am making my voice heard in many counties, cities and villages, so that there are many who are called; in my wake I am sowing balm, comfort and peace in the hearts, encouraging hope in those who believed themselves lost to the life of grace, and I am giving life to those who were dead in vice and sin.

41. Also at that time I went from region to region, and my presence caused rejoicing among the needy, the sick and the poor in spirit; not all followed in my footsteps, but they remained as living testimonies of the wonders that I did in them. Men, women and children came to Jesus, their sorrowful faces and their lamentations told me of their misery and suffering. They had heard rumors and news of my miracles and anxiously awaited the passage of the Rabbi of Galilee to extend his hands to Him and ask Him for a proof of his power; they were simple hearts; but there were others, those of the scribes, the doctors of the law and the Pharisees who, in their aversion to Jesus, came to ask him to show them his hands to see if the power with which he healed the sick was visible in them just by touching them.

42. My piety did not distinguish anyone; I was the Father who came to save all my children from their sorrows. Jesus, the Doctor, was all balm and it was not necessary for me to touch the body of the sick person to restore him to health; sometimes to give the crowds a proof of what faith can do, I would let some sick person come up to Me and touch my robe, to make him healthy.

43. In this age it is no longer Jesus the man, who comes to your world in pursuit of sinners and the needy, now it is Jesus the Spirit, who manifests himself to humanity, to discover among the multitudes of this time the new disciples who must be faithful to him to the end. At a spiritual table, he has offered them bread and wine, invisible to human eyes, but real before the spirit. Many of those who fervently listen to my word today did not believe me at that time, and I ask you: What miracles and what times are waiting for those who, listening to themselves now, do not believe in my communication? They doubt because I communicate through rude and simple men, and not through wise men or theologians, but I tell you that in all times you will always find me among the humble.

44. Those who have come to understand the value of this word and have analyzed it until they find its divine essence, are the ones who will keep it as the seed of the spirituality that tomorrow they will have to spread among humanity.

45. In the First time the voice of the Lord was heard in the Tabernacle, in the Second Time I gave you my lessons of love in the word of Jesus, now you hear my word through

Love one another!

the human spokesman, and tomorrow it will be my inspiration that illuminates each spirit in an intimate communication between the Father and his children.

46. In the second half I told you. "Man does not live by bread alone, but by every word that comes from God." Therefore, the bread with which I represented my body was only a symbol. Today I say to you, take the bread of my word, drink the wine of its essence and you will be sustained eternally.

47. Understand that from the kingdom of peace I come to the valley of tears, from the mansion of the righteous I descend to converse with sinners. I do not bring a crown or a king's scepter, I come full of humility to communicate with you, through a clumsy matter that I transform with my light and I surprise you with the infinite truth of my teaching.

48. I am not ashamed of you, and despite your sins and imperfections, I will never deny that you are my children, because I love you. Rather, it has been men who have become ashamed of Me by denying Me on multiple occasions.

49. Today I come to pour out my Spirit among you, so that you may learn to worship me spiritually and simply, free from the materialism of traditions and fanaticism.

50. You, who have overthrown the false gods that you worshiped in times past, will know how to penetrate this sanctuary that I am now chiseling with my word in Our spirit.

51. I see in your heart the desire that I should remain among you teaching you forever in this form, but this should not be, because if I acceded to your request, then you would make no effort to seek me with your works of love, and you would be content to listen to my lessons.

52. Since ancient times I have told you that my kingdom is not of this world and truly I tell you that spiritually the Earth is not your dwelling place either. The Kingdom of the Father is in his light, in his perfection, in his holiness; that is your true abode, that is your inheritance. Remember that I have told you that you are the heirs of the kingdom of heaven. This planet is like an abode that temporarily houses you, in which your spirit is subjected to the tests of its purification, in order that when returning to the spiritual abode, it carries advancement and progress in itself, so you should not ask yourself, why have I not found perfect peace and bliss in this world? Verily I say to you, even those who have been pure have not found true peace in this valley.

53. If this Earth gave you everything you desire, if there were no great spiritual trials on it, which of you would want to come to my Kingdom? Do not blaspheme or curse against pain, for you have created it with your faults. Hurry him with patience and he will purify you and help you to come closer to Me.

Love one another!

54. Do you see how great is your attachment to the greatness and satisfactions of this world? For the time will come when the longing to be absent from him will be very burning in you.

55. Whoever succeeds in fulfilling his trials with elevation, experiences peace in that fulfillment. He who walks on earth with his eyes fixed on heaven does not stumble, nor does he hurt his soles with the thistles of the path of his restitution. You who hear me, resist with love your trials, so that you may be imitated, see that you are advancing in your perfection, for if it were not so, why have you come this day? Why have you left your job to sit on these humble benches? Because you come in search of peace, light, strength and balm. Among these multitudes are those who seek my wisdom and my revelations, to take this message to the regions tomorrow. There are also those who have sinned a lot, those who with their faces bathed in tears have said to me: Father, we are unworthy to hear your word. But I tell you, it is for you that I have come, for those who have strayed from the path of evolution. I have never come to look for the righteous on Earth, they are already safe; I look for those who no longer find the strength in themselves to be saved, to whom I give my blessing and my caress.

56. If any of you has been told that his spirit is lost due to his faults, and he would still like to repair his mistakes and save himself, let him come to Me, that I will give him my forgiveness and raise him to a new life. That one will be like Lazarus, who got up when he heard the voice of Jesus when he said to him, "Get up and walk."

57. I also seek the ignorant, to open before his eyes the book of truth, the "Book of True Life." I want those who yesterday denied me and blasphemed against me, today to rise up among humanity forming a people that is a mirror of spirituality, humility and charity that testifies to my teaching with the works of love towards their brothers.

58. I see that you are taking advantage of my lessons, but you are still far from perfection. You are still weak, because you do not take three steps when the temptation has already made you fall.

59. Be strong, and if because of my doctrine your parents or your children do not know you, give proofs of firmness and faith and do not be afraid, for my power and your example will convince them of this truth. If some of those who did not know you left this world without you having converted them, do not be discouraged, for the seed that you sowed in them, they carried in their spirit and it will flourish in other worlds.

60. Analyze the lessons that I gave you with my passion in the Second Time, I invite you to remember and meditate with me on those teachings. See that these are the last times I will talk about them. You do not know what will come next and it is necessary that you

Love one another!

penetrate in preparation, so that you may receive the new revelations that I am going to give you. If, when those days of remembrance come to you, you want to have peace in your spirit and please your Lord, do works of charity in those in need, forgive your enemies, do not have outstanding accounts with anyone, because if you have remorse in your spirit at the moments when I pronounce my seven words, how bitter and painful those words will fall on your heart! For your conscience will tell you that when I asked you for water to quench my thirst, you gave me gall and vinegar to drink.

61. Pray because you live in times of temptations and stalking and you do not know if those who are at peace at this moment will be quarreling or blaspheming in a few moments, always remember what I am telling you today so that you may be alert, watching and praying.

62. Behold how my divine essence is able to reach you through the lips of a sinner. Isn't this a miracle of power and love? I am the One who brings forth water from the rock and light from the darkness.

63. Through humble channels I have come to speak to the humble, because if the lords of the Earth had transmitted this message to humanity, truly I tell you that you would have been left without the knowledge of your gifts and with no duties to fulfill, you would not have eaten at this banquet and you would have had to settle for looking at the feast from afar; instead, through these understandings, virgins of theories, of sciences and religious concerns, I have made an appeal to all humanity without distinguishing anyone by their class, their nationality, their religion or their language.

64. My voice comes from the Kingdom of the Spirit, where I am the King, that paradise where you will all be with your Lord, when humble and full of faith, from your cross you tell me like Dimas: "Lord, when you are in your kingdom, remember me". It is your cross that I have entrusted to you by entrusting you with this mission of teaching, of healing the sick, of comforting, of revealing my divine messages to humanity; this mission weighs heavily, because it contains responsibility, because it is delicate, because it is clean, and on the fulfillment of it fall the ridicule directed at you by unbelievers, the slander, the mockery of those who have not wanted to find the truth in my doctrine.

65. Thus Jesus went along the Via Dolorosa (sorrowful path) bearing the weight of the cross, which was incomparably less than that of the ingratitude of those mobs.

66. Behold the Master remembering his children, deeds of other times, relating them to works of the present time, so that you may better understand my teachings. I want this doctrine to spread throughout the world, to enlighten humanity so that it awakens to a life that it ignored, and rises to form in the world a single home, a single family. That will be

Love one another!

the true people of Israel, the people of God in whom differences of lineages, castes and tribes will disappear, because they will all be branches that come from a single trunk, where everyone complies with my law that tells you: "Love one another".

67. You who have taken this cross on your shoulders, recognize the responsibility you have to show humanity the truth of my manifestation and of my wonders; that is why I ask for nobility of feelings, perfect knowledge of who you are with respect to God and humanity. And for that I give you my teaching of spirituality.

68. Prepare yourselves in this way and you will be the good soldiers of this struggle, the true Israelites by the spirit, the faithful disciples; spare nothing to prove the truth of this word. Do not forget that Christ, in order to bear witness to the truth he preached, let his body be destroyed. Why should he defend the life of that body, when before he had said that his kingdom was not of this world? So you, think that in order to achieve the eternal life that awaits your spirit, you can sacrifice many ambitions to him.

69. If you want to remove from your brother the stains that he carries in his spirit, you must first stain yourself; if you want to be forgiven, you must first forgive.

70. How beautiful it will be for your spirit if, when his last moment on Earth arrives, his conscience, full of peace, can speak to the Father in this way: "Lord, everything is finished"

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 49

1. Your prayer rises to Me like the perfume of flowers and I receive it.
2. Let your spirit taste the bread of eternal life. This is not the first lesson that my Divine Spirit gives you; in another time I manifested myself as a man, to teach you to be born in humility, to live doing good to others and to die on the cross of love. When you listen to my word, it seems to you that it is the first teaching that your spirit receives, and that is that you did not understand the previous lesson. Today I come again in search of the sick who are all my children, because you all groan in this valley of atonement and your laments reach Me.
3. When the pain becomes very intense then the man, no matter how indifferent and cold he may have shown himself before my doctrine, remembers God, turns his eyes to Me in search of my charity and in his despair raises this prayer: "Lord, why don't you grant me what I ask so much of you? If you will not listen to my supplication, then shorten my days on earth, since there is no point in being on it just to suffer." How much ignorance do you show by speaking thus to your Father who is all love for his children!
4. That is why with my teaching at this time I come to bring you out of the darkness of misunderstanding, so that you will not stray from the path of light, even in the midst of pain. You will soon know that I did not create you for pain, because suffering was not born of Me, but of you; now it is necessary that you travel all the way so that you may recover the light and purity, which you left in tatters on the thorns of the road.
5. It is true that your life is like a stormy sea in which for a moment you fear to perish, but since you have descended so much because of your imperfections, when your trials are very hard, even at those moments believe in my presence and in my power, do not let me tell you as to my disciples of the Second Time who were with me in a boat, who when they saw that the sea was rising and Jesus was sleeping, they said to him full of fear and anguish: "Master, save us who are perishing". Then my reply full of counterclaim was this: "Ah, men of little faith!"
6. Beloved people, analyze my teaching, regulate your life with the examples of those disciples, because you too will be disciples. Remember, my children, that in the year 1950 you will stop listening to this word, take advantage of it now so that it purifies you and you will no longer be on the path of sin.
7. My sacrifice of love in the Second Time taught you how to wash away the stains that in matter and in spirit you carry, even those that Sodom and Gomorrah bequeathed to

Love one another!

you. I sacrificed myself for the teaching of humanity, to show it the path of obedience and love where it can achieve its redemption.

8. Now after having been given infinite lessons, you are ready to save and purify yourselves by yourselves. I prophesied to you at that time that I would return among men and here you have me fulfilling my promise.

9. If all those who hear this word do not feel my presence, it is because their materialism, their sin and the ideas that are rooted in their minds separate them from the Master, but it will be enough for them to have a moment of repentance so that they feel me in their spirit, the light of my love will illuminate them like Peter, when at the Master's question he confessed the Divinity of Jesus, they will put an end to their evil, they will look with horror at their past, and they will start a new pure, useful and dignified life. Therefore I say to you, do not judge your brothers, when they penetrate among you with their burden of sins and vices, do not reject them, because that intention will be similar to that of that mob that caught a woman in adultery, and to test my righteousness they brought her before Jesus. How severe a lesson I gave to those who thought they were clean of sin by comparing themselves with the adulteress when I said to them, "To the one who thinks he is clean of sin let him cast the first stone on this woman," and they withdrew in shame.

10. How understanding, sincere and humble you will have to be, if you do not want me to call you hypocrites like the Pharisees whom I called whitewashed tombs, beautiful on the outside and unclean on the inside.

11. My gaze is searching and penetrates into the depths of your being and the innermost depths of your heart, my charity is ready to write down your works in the book of your life that will be that of your judgment. Make her write down only good works and the peace that your spirit achieves with it will be the harbinger of great rewards in the spiritual life.

12. Today you remember that day when Jesus was a prisoner of men and in which even the children, taking the example of the elders in their innocence, also shouted: Crucify him!

13. I saw myself before the judges and great was the joy among those who wished for my death when I was sentenced to be crucified. Like the lamb going to the sacrifice, so I meekly bowed my neck and accepted martyrdom as it was written.

14. Today I am before my judges again. I show you my truth so that you may search it and judge it, and I know that you will find stains on it that it does not have, to condemn it later. Judge my work, but all those for whom I have given you my word, leave them alone.

Love one another!

15. There are spirits among you who have been purifying themselves from their great faults on earth since ancient times and in the bosom of Israel until your days, so that when they inhabit the spiritual space they will find themselves pure. These are the ones who have believed in my presence at this time and they will be the ones who will ask those who pursue my work. What kind of imperfection do you consider this doctrine to be? As Pilate asked the crowds at that time, "What are you accusing this man of?" My voice will be silent, as the lips of Jesus were silent on that occasion, and I will let while some judge my word, others defend it because from that struggle the light will arise. My loving gaze will envelop everyone, and my forgiveness will also be for everyone.

16. Before Annas and Caiaphas I was presented and accused, then before Pilate and Herod to be judged. Verily I tell you that at this time my work, my word, will go before the Sanhedrin and then before the new Pilate to be judged. There will be officials who believe in my new manifestation and in this message, but for fear of the world they will be silent and let my doctrine and my followers be persecuted while they wash their hands, but not the stains they have thrown on their spirit.

17. A new cross will be given to me in the Third Time, it will not be visible to mortal eyes, but from its height I will send my message of love to humanity and my blood, which is the essence of my word, will be converted into light for the spirit.

18. Those who judged me at that time, repentant today, give light with their spirit to the heart of humanity to repair their faults.

19. In order for my doctrine to triumph over the wickedness of men, it will first have to be scourged and mocked like Christ in the column. It is necessary that from each wound light should spring from me to illuminate the darkness of this world lacking in love; it is necessary that my invisible blood should fall on humanity to teach it anew the path of its redemption.

20. The cross that you now offer me is heavier than that of the Second Time. Then you had not known Christ, now you all know them, and yet you are going to condemn Him. You will not now see Jesus pass panting under the weight of his cross in front of your house. My spirit will not be crushed by the weight of your sin, however, you will hear my voice saying to you, "I have, humanity," and my thirst will be for love.

21. Mary, the sweet Mother of Jesus will not join her tears to the blood print of her beloved son, but She will send you from heaven her tenderness as a Universal Mother in exchange for your ingratitude.

Love one another!

22. I will not fall on the way to my new Calvary, therefore, there will be no need for the Cyrenian to come to my aid, because I am the strong among the strong, but my gaze will seek my disciples, waiting for them to be faithful as my apostle John was.

23. Blessed is he who knows how to interpret what the Master has told you in this commemoration. Blessed are you who at this time listen to the Divine Master in his teachings of remembrance. The dense darkness that forms the sin of humanity, make the Master embrace the cross of martyrdom and return to travel the way of Calvary. You are living in the Third Time, and you still offer the cup of bitterness to your Lord, and I, humble, accept it to give you once again a lesson of love. Crossing my face with blood and tears that I shed out of love for you, and when you hear my words, tears also come from you that tears out the memory and repentance; that crying washes you and brings you closer to Me.

24. Women who have atoned for your faults, take comfort, for your evil will be set aside for you, so that you may stand up strong on the way. You have imitated Magdalene, and after your fall you have repented, be strong, be healed in spirit and body and be saved.

25. I have come to sinners, not to the righteous, therefore do not be scandalized. I love all my children, healthy and sick, clean and stained and I take care of them all. One heart asks me for light for her children, another introduces me to her sick mother, and I grant them all my charity.

26. If you have cried a lot, console yourselves, if others ask me for sensitivity to cry for your sins, take it and rest, that crying is also relief and peace for the heart full of regrets and sorrows.

27. Remember: when the sacrifice was consummated and those who had persecuted me believed that the lamp that had illuminated the path of my disciples had gone out forever, and that when my voice ceased everything would have ended, they looked into the hearts of those who followed me an inextinguishable ray of light, of that light of eternity that never dies, because if some did not know me, others loved me, and since they knew how to follow me, when I promised to return, they waited for my return watching and praying and in all my manifestations they felt my presence.

28. So it will be at this time; those who have penetrated into the essence of my doctrine will continue to watch and respectfully await the fulfillment of my words, while others will forget the love that I have manifested to them and my desire to save them.

29. I contemplate the pain that is in every heart, and while the lips are silent because they do not know how to express with words what they feel, the spirit rises and makes communion with me. The Spirit of the Father is very close to your heart, he watches over

Love one another!

you and blesses you. I also comfort your spirits, dry your tears and bless all of you who have gathered on this day to listen to the voice of the Father, who told you that in the year 1950 you will stop listening to his word through human understanding. You resemble my apostles of the Second Time, because they also listened to me a lot. Carry my word in your hearts, so that you can pass it on to those who did not listen to me through the speaker.

30. You on Earth commemorate dates and days that remind you of the great deeds of your Master in his passage through the world and I am in essence and presence with you at the moments when you remember my works. Only men have their determined days to celebrate with feasts the memory of my passion, in the spiritual these events are not celebrated, because in eternity there are no dates, no days; there is only one day, which is prolonged and never ends; but my divine works are present in the spirit of the righteous who dwell near their Creator and the worship they render to their Father, they do not do it only at certain moments, but they always do it.

31. O disciples who have taken part in my banquet and have eaten the bread of eternal life that your spirit longed for! You think that every year I die and rise from the dead, and that only happens in your mind, because I live in eternity. You believe that my Spirit descends to the dens and to the worlds of atonement to give light to those who are lost, and I tell you: if you wish it, if you ask me, I will do it, because I always find myself giving my charity so that the lost may find the path of their salvation, my gaze always rests on the one who carries with him his chain of atonement and eternally my Spirit is present in all the worlds and in all the valleys, without distinguishing any by its greater or lesser light or spiritual elevation.

32. Know, my new disciples, that your homage and your tribute to the Lord must be constant, without waiting for specific dates or days to offer them, as your Father's love for you is constant; but if you want to know how you should remember my works of love every day, without falling into fanaticism, I will tell you: your life must be a continuous tribute to the one who created everything, loving one another.

33. Do so and I will grant you what you humbly ask of me, that your faults may be forgiven you. I comfort and relieve you, but I tell you: when you discover your mistakes and your conscience judges you, pray, amend your error, put on strength so that you do not fall into the same fault again and do not have to ask me repeatedly to forgive you; my word teaches you so that you climb and give way to light and spirituality.

34. This doctrine is the way that leads you to Me. Do you want to enjoy the promised kingdom? I remind you and I revive the covenant that you have made with me through the ages, so that this covenant will not be broken. I ask you, men of Israel, do you want to

Love one another!

enter eternal life and be close to Me? Feel me now that I have come to confirm and fulfill the prophecies and to teach you with patience, so that in the future, every word that sprouts from your mouth, may be born of your spirit prepared before by my love and translated into works of charity towards your brothers.

35. Begin to have charity, bear your sorrows with conformity, work your bread with the sweat of your brow. Love each other as I love you and watch over this nation that I have chosen from all and that I have named the pearl, in which I have placed my pleasures.

36. Do not imitate Thomas when he tests you, do not ask me to allow you to sink your fingers into the wound in my side to believe. When I have to give you a lesson that makes your spirit tremble, do not ignore me, do not doubt and then cry with repentance, because your life is a path of trials and wonders, of sorrows and then of joys, in which the spirit is forged on the scale of perfection.

37. Do not be like Peter, do not deny the one who has given you his lessons with such love, nor be ashamed to belong to this people and to carry the spiritual gifts that I have entrusted to you, because you will deny me, not three times like that disciple, but a thousand and a thousand times, because you have multiplied in number, and your lack of faith will reverberate in other nations.

38. Watch that my cause is not betrayed and the seed of Judas will germinate in their hearts, and when the time comes for them to wake up, in their error they believe, like that disciple, that material death will free them from the regrets caused by the fault committed, and then reach the spiritual valley without finding peace for their spirit that never dies.

39. Look how, as I approach you, making you feel my presence, I show you the true life, but there are few of you who are interested in knowing it; the rest of you are dying for lack of faith, because you did not believe in Me when I became a man in the Second Time. Today you again question my word and my manifestations, and you prove me when I have only come to raise you to spiritual life and to make the truth known to you.

40. My Spirit lives a passion that does not end; every moment he is raised to the cross and the crown of thorns surrounds my temples, my wounds open and I am immolated again so that you may find in my example the lesson of love for your brothers and sisters and live forever.

41. Today I come to you in Spirit, to tell you that I live eternally, while you have succumbed many times, because having me close and having heard my word, you do not know how to receive it in your heart as the earth does when it is opened by the sower and

Love one another!

helps the germination of the seed, that is why my seed of love has not been fruitful or multiplied one hundred times one as is my will.

42. At this time I am judging the living and the dead, the light of my love is poured out on every spirit and on every flesh. Blessed are those who weep, for they will be comforted. Blessed are the humble, for they will have glory and praise.

43. When the time comes, you will arise, beloved people, and you will make your brothers feel my holy word and you will disperse throughout the world as good disciples, and this new Gospel that I leave you will spread. This light from the Sixth Seal will illuminate the humanity of this time and with it the mysteries will be clarified. My doctrine will be founded in different nations and everything that men have not discovered, they will see through the light imparted by the Seven Seals and you will speak of these teachings that you received, teaching humanity in the fulfillment of my precepts.

44. Penetrating into the essence of my lessons, my children will understand that my will has been to communicate from Spirit to spirit with humanity, that I have returned among it, because my covenant is indelible.

45. One cannot be said to be alive who ignores my truth, nor a disciple who, having this teaching, commits criminal acts. To the spirits who had lost their way, I have come to rescue them and to deliver them from ignorance and sin.

46. Purify yourselves like Magdalene and live for my service. She was converted by his love and by his repentance. Since the world has not awakened to my love, you who have heard me, honor me by fulfilling the command that says to you: "Love one another."

47. The nations that live in war today are the reckless virgins who did not want to stay awake, and when the bridegroom appeared and knocked on their door, they were asleep. This people has felt me and therefore has managed to preserve peace.

48. I have been your servant to teach you humility. Whenever you have asked me with justice, I have granted it to you, your will is mine. You ask me that you do not lack sustenance, that I take away the scarcity of your home and I give you what is necessary. I grant you everything without your asking because I am your Father and I love you. What pain can afflict the son that the Father does not feel? Who among you has not brought bread to his lips, is naked or lacks a roof? I watch over all my children. The pure air feeds you, the fields offer you their seeds and their fruits so that you may feed; there is no shortage of a fountain that provides you with its waters to quench your thirst. I have given intelligence to man so that he may seek the means to live and lead a pleasant existence, discovering in nature what is necessary for his well-being; understand that it is

Love one another!

not you who created beings, nor do you preserve their life, but I who love you and point out to each creature its destiny.

49. In this age in which I have manifested myself in the Spirit, to give you my teaching I say to you: Fulfill the Third Testament that I leave with you. Let your spirit come to me in haste. Take my grace so that my light may shine in you and the Word may be on your lips.

50. Wash yourselves with your cry of restitution and repentance. Raise your understanding through prayer so that your analyzes are just, then you will feel the light of my inspiration on you and your joy will be immense. After receiving this divine inspiration, you will rise up to speak of my work to your brothers, and truly I tell you, your word will be a testimony of the truth.

51. I have manifested my doctrine to you with the word poured out by the lips of many spokesmen inside many enclosures, with a single essence, under a single form, tracing the same path, pointing to the same goal.

52. None of those who have listened to me at this time will be able to say without lying that they have not understood me, because everyone who has been called has been prepared before, My word is a divine treasure that I do not want you to keep just for yourselves. Do not become the greedy rich because believing you have a lot of wisdom you will have nothing, truly I tell you that selfishness is darkness and darkness in the spirit is ignorance.

53. Extensive and clear is my lesson in the Third Time, a lesson that Elijah clarifies to you with his word and that even your spiritual brothers simplify with their advice so that you do not live in confusion. Who of my disciples who has received this teaching will be able to feel weak to fulfill my mandate to bring this message to humanity?

54. I want you to learn all the means and ways of doing charity so that you will not say to me: Father, how do you want me to share my bread or my coins with my fellow men if they are so scarce? If you do not know how you should do charity, you will not be able to teach these lessons to your brothers.

55. Truly I tell you, if on many occasions your hands find themselves empty before the needy, your spirit will always find in itself something to give. When you have nothing materially to share with your brothers, let your spirit offer of the much it possesses; but recognize that, when it is necessary that your charity be in the material, you should not evade the fulfillment of your duty by saying that with the intention it has been enough. Learn from your Father that He gives you everything, both for the spirit and for the

Love one another!

matter. Learn from Jesus who taught you to give everything out of charity for your brothers and sisters.

56. Bear your cross with patience and with love, so that I may say to you: Blessed are you. I contemplate in the hearts of some of my children the storms unleashed and I say to them: watch and pray, that the storm will pass and you will see the iris of peace shine again.

57. Tomorrow, when the tribulation has enveloped humanity, you will give thanks, because due to the trials that you are hurrying today, you managed to strengthen your spirit. If you come to contemplate the pictures of pain, hunger and misery, which there are millions of in the nations that are at war, you would not dare to complain, and truly I tell you that many of your brothers, if they do not bless me, at least they do not blaspheme.

58. Watch and pray, make yourselves worthy of my benefits, destroy with prayer everything that human perversity has done.

59. After the approaching chaos, men will seek my Fatherly love and will find me waiting for all my children, because in the Third Time, all humanity will recognize me and all will be spiritually united under one cult.

60. Men have imitated the prodigal son, but when they have squandered even the last part of their inheritance, they will remember the Father and return to Him.

61. I warn you all with my prophetic word, listen to it and spread it, so that tomorrow when you see it fulfilled, you will understand that it was your Father who was teaching you.

62. How far humanity is from the approaching spiritual struggle! How many of my children whose lips have never uttered my name, will be surprised to hear it glorified everywhere!

63. I tell you that you, only pronounce my name when you think it indispensable, so that you teach your brothers respect for the Father.

64. When you see that all morality, virtue and justice have fled from the world, their regeneration seems impossible to you, but it will be in this that the greatness of my doctrine will be manifested.

65. Let my teaching flourish in your heart. Look at each other with love, help each other in your spiritual mission, accompany each other in your trials.

Love one another!

66. When you have prepared yourselves by fulfilling my law, I will give signs to humanity announcing your unification.

67. When will you be ready for your brothers to feel in their hearts the longing to live in the bosom of this people? Understand how serious is the mission and the responsibility of those who listened to me at this time of my communication for the human understanding.

68. "Love one another", and you will see that great multitudes follow you, because humanity is only waiting for an example of true charity and love to rise up in pursuit of my truth. When you reap faith in the hearts of your brothers, in your being you will feel my love, and for your spirit, there will then be no better reward than peace.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 50

1. Like the lark that spreads its wings to cover its chicks, so my love extends over you.
2. This voice that calls you is that of the Divine Master; this word is that of the one who created everything. He who has the power to do everything, will turn the stone of your heart into a sanctuary of love and upliftment and will turn on the light where there was only darkness.
3. Some of you will be converted and prepared with my doctrine so that you may go in search of those who have been lost in the deserts, because this is how I contemplate human life, like a desert. There are those who sit alone in the midst of millions of spirits and those who die of thirst without anyone offering them a little water. There I will send my new apostles; I want my name to be spoken again with love by some and heard with emotion by others; I want it to be known by those who ignore it. There are men, old people, women and children who know nothing about my existence. I want everyone to know me and know that in Me they have the most loving Father, that everyone listens to me and loves me.
4. It is necessary that you prepare yourselves, because the moment is near when I will make myself felt in your spirit. I will come to you knocking on the doors of every heart. Blessed is he who knows how to give me lodging. To some I will ask bread, to others water, and as John my disciple prophesied to you: "Behold, I stand at the door and knock, and if anyone hears my voice and opens it, I will come in to him, I will have supper with him, and he with me."
5. Understand that it will not be the material objects that I come to ask of you, it will be the works of love of your spirit, because my hunger and thirst is that you love one another and that you live in peace.
6. Let my love germinate in your heart and mitigate with it the thirst that burns this humanity.
7. I have not tired of waiting for you, you have tired of walking so much because you have made your way long. Let no one be afraid to follow me, for I will be his staff.
8. Fight so that humanity becomes spiritualized; if you come to see it, you will rejoice and thank your Father, but if you do not come to contemplate it, do not be afraid, leave the seed sown, that if you do not reap the fruit here, you will reap it in the life that awaits you. What will that life be like? Do not worry, have faith in her because she is infinitely more beautiful and perfect than the one in which you live today. There are no words in your language that describe or express the divine, and if I were to describe it to you in

Love one another!

any way, you would not conceive it, nor would you understand it. In each dwelling and in each scale that you reach I will tell you what you have to know there. However, I have a lot to reveal to you in this world so that you can rise up to those who are waiting for you without stumbling over the obstacles on the way.

9. I want man to come to possess wisdom by being humble and charitable at the same time. Look how many, with a little knowledge, become puffed up, feel great, wield a scepter and crown themselves before their brothers. Be humble of heart, be humble and accessible and I will crown you, but not with human vanities. It will not be necessary for humanity to contemplate this award. Do not look for rewards among men, who have very little to give you; seek to be compensated, who is all justice and owns everything.

10. Do not stop in your journey, do not go back in your evolution; remember with how many sufferings and vicissitudes you have come this far. The fisherman of hearts has rescued you and has brought you to safety; do not stain yourselves again. I sent you to the earth to atone for your sins and not to multiply them. Not because you see that I forgive you for every fault, do you think that my justice can never come to you and force you to wake up from your dream of greatness. Let the peace of my love reveal to you how much I want you to know and let it not be the pain of my justice that speaks to you.

11. Learn, take advantage of the divine teaching and practice it, this will be the way to show that you learned from Me; but when I ask you what you made of my loving lesson, do not answer that you did not know what you heard and that you ignore everything. If you, who listened to my words, denied my love and my righteousness by your deeds, what seed would you leave on earth?

12. At this moment I want you to pray for the nations of the world, for your sister humanity and I promise to descend towards you all like a lark, as I have already descended among you.

13. With love and joy I contemplate that you have all prepared to receive me, some with their good works, others with their pain and others with spiritual penance. You had to pass through the paths of thistles to get to the tree where the nightingale trills, whose song gives peace to the heart.

14. When you left for the paths of life, experience and evolution, you were inherited, but now that you have come to listen to my voice that has surprised you halfway, I find you disinherited.

15. What inheritance is the Master referring to? To that of the spirit, because while some lost it, others changed it for the vanities of the world. But the moment came when you felt the need for spiritual gifts and not finding them in your being, you began to look for

Love one another!

them with anguish on one path and the other. That is why I often call you "prodigal sons", because you are similar to the one I told you about in my parable.

16. The signs of the storms that have passed through him are imprinted on your heart; the traces left on your plants by the thistles of the road are fresh, and in your whole being I see the fatigue of a life that today you understand that it cannot be eternal.

17. Your spirit lived a long sleepless night and tears, but the hope that you put when you got up to look for me, was not disappointed, because a beautiful dawn came to surprise you, blinding for moments to your spirit.

18. At last the prodigal son, present in every heart of those who make up this people, returned to his Father's home, heard his voice again and felt caressed with infinite love. The shame of showing his torn clothes and his feet without sandals, dissipated when he felt on his forehead the paternal oscar (holy spear), as proof that everything was forgiven by that Father who had been waiting for the return of the son for a long time.

19. That is why I have told you on this day that you have all prepared to receive me and that you have made yourselves worthy of my caress. When you have rested and the sobs have ceased in your chest, then your Father, becoming a Teacher, has presented his lesson to you, so that you may begin to fulfill the mission for which you were created and sent to Earth.

20. He who increases his love for the Father and becomes his disciple will no longer be able to err on the path. I make everyone enter my sanctuary so that, looking at the purity and perfection that exist in it, they will never dare to stain it.

21. The child was ecstatic before the Divine Teacher's chair, and when penetrating into the essence of his teaching, he realizes that the inheritance that he thought he had lost on the way, was always with him, but his eyes did not look at it, nor did his heart feel it, because he was deaf, blind and insensitive to his spiritual gifts. Already strong, secure and confident, loving his Creator and feeling loved by Him, he has the desire to retrace the paths he left, but not to get lost, but to make light of them, remove the thistles and go to meet the lost travelers and guide them to that tree where he regained life and faith.

22. Blessed are those who tirelessly seek the truth and even more, those who, having found it, do not reserve it for themselves, but bring it before humanity, to illuminate with its light the path of their brothers and sisters.

23. I have called you farmers and indeed you can be. I have given you the time, the seed, the water, the land and the farming tools.

Love one another!

24. Simple is the figurative sense in which I speak to you, so that you can understand how much I want to tell you in these lessons.

25. In your spirit I leave my dew of love that fertilizes and caresses you. Neither in the mountains, nor in the valleys, nor in the flowers, have I poured out so much grace as in you. My love will always accompany you, but this word, which I now give you through the human understanding, that will not be eternally with you.

26. Hear and keep my words in your heart. If I did not grant humanity to return to Earth by becoming a man again, as is the desire and belief of many, I will not grant you that you continue to listen to me in this form after the appointed moment, which is at the end of the year 1950. Today you still don't know what I have in store for you after this time.

27. I am going to prepare you to heal the sick, to comfort widows and orphans, to convert sinners with words of authority, to heal lepers and fill the spiritual path of your brothers with light.

28. Once again I am inheriting and entrusting to you the seed of life, love and spirituality. Do not disinherit yourselves anymore in your life.

29. I leave you my peace, for I am the peace that spreads over the world, like the wings of the lark that covers its chicks in the nest. When will you become spiritually like larks of peace?

30. I have caused you to be born in this nest of love, where you have never lacked sustenance and where my teaching fills your heart with joy. You are still weak, your wings have not grown, the plumage is scarce, but the day will come when you will feel strong to take flight, cross the distances and defy the fury of the winds. Do not imitate those who wanted to leave the nest ahead of time and fell to the ground, because they did not yet know how to flap their wings. Wait for Me to show you the way and then you will not get lost. As a flock of larks you will spread, carrying the olive branch, as a symbol of peace and you will form new nests in the foliage of the trees.

31. You ask me why I have come among you at this time, and I say to you, Do you not realize everything that is happening around you? Do you not know that what has happened in the world in recent times and what is happening in the present are announcements of my arrival and of my presence among men?

32. Look at how war has enveloped the most advanced nations, evil has reached its highest degree of development; lies are taken as if they were truth; science, by revealing great mysteries to humanity, has allowed it to use them for destruction and how many impure activities the world has consecrated as good. That is when I appear before you to enlighten your mind and stop you in your race towards the abyss.

Love one another!

33. I speak to you with my eternal truth and I tell you: if you seek pleasures and science, in Me you will find true science and true joy.

34. How small your planet is, and yet how distant you live from each other. How much division there is in your world!

35. Man is no longer ignorant, his spiritual and intellectual evolution is great, therefore, his responsibility in this hour of trial is also very great. The man of this time may say that he ignores my laws and my justice, but this is not true, because within himself he carries a spirit of light. It is that the spirit yields to the temptations and attractions of the world, before whose plants he deposits his gifts and bows his neck.

36. Humanity, for the love of you I have descended and I have materialized in this way, my Spirit descends to the abysses and my charity extends to save the wayward sheep. I have come to teach you to pray and to ask with the spirit and not with the lips: because it is not the body that must ask, but the spirit is the one who knows what you both need, since I gave you the word so that you could communicate with your brothers.

37. The language of the spirit is beyond your language and your thought. How will matter be able to express what the spirit feels? Those expressions will always have to be poor and those manifestations of prayer imperfect. A tear that falls from your eyes and that often no one sees will always speak better to the Father, a sob that drowns in your chest, a pain that you offer to me in silence and that you hurry with patience, or your good works that will raise their essence to Me, as flowers give off their fragrance.

38. I am justifying my presence among you with my teaching. Some will say, "Teacher, it is difficult to practice your doctrine and perhaps inappropriate for our materialistic age," but I tell you, they said the same thing in the Second Half of my word and yet the Gentiles and pagans were the ones who converted to it the most quickly.

39. Just as I announced to you these times of great bitterness, I also tell you, that after this confusion, harmony will come among humanity.

40. The proud, the exalted, the lacking in charity and justice, will be retained for a time in the hereafter, so that good, peace and justice may progress on Earth and spirituality and good science may grow within them. For it will not be necessary for you to lead a mystical life in order to please me, nor will anyone be forced to follow me, because the works that you compulsorily offer me will not be received by Me. Only the offerings of goodwill, sincere impulses, spontaneous love come to Me. I also do not want you to serve me for fear of punishment, it is time for you to know that God does not punish His children, therefore, do not offend me anymore with your bad judgments.

Love one another!

41. Let interest never guide you, nor give something thinking in advance of the reward, because that is neither love nor charity. Do not let your spirit expect to gather love in the world, as a reward for his good deeds, because you did not come to earth to gather love, but to sow it. The harvest is not of this world.

42. Those who have fulfilled their mission in this life, have left it with peace in their hearts, with a smile on their lips, full of satisfaction and humility, blessing everyone, without thinking about all the pain they collected in exchange for the love they sowed. I am the perfect and just compensation to your works. Do not forget that I said to you, "Whatever you do with your brothers, you are doing with me."

43. If, by a brief act of repentance and spiritual elevation, my divine ray descends on these matters and I place on his lips the word that interprets my divine teaching that moves you and makes you tremble with his love, what will the Father give you, when in that hereafter you present yourselves full of merits in your spirit?

44. I have come to say to you: ask me for my scepter and I will give it to you. Yes, my children, know how to ask and everything will be given to you, that if one day you become worthy of my scepter. I would not deny it to you, but I want you to analyze this word well so that you will not be confused.

45. Many men of recognized wisdom in the world, will not be able to recognize me in this form and will deny me, but do not be surprised, I already announced it to you some time ago when I told you: "Blessed are you Father, who revealed your truth to the humble and hid it from the wise and knowledgeable", but it is not because I hide my truth from anyone, but rather because the pure of understanding, in their poverty or insignificance, can feel better, while men of talent whose understanding is full of theories, philosophies and dogmas; they cannot understand me or feel me. But the truth, which is for everyone, will come to everyone at the appointed moment.

46. Many will come to tell you that it is not I who am speaking to you, that it is not my divine essence that is poured out in this word; then some of you will doubt and in their anguish they will say to me: Master, how is it possible that I lose faith and have to walk without law and without God? But truly I tell you, whoever has felt me and seen me cannot deny me anymore.

47. A whirlwind of ideas and darkness has long disunited men. A whirlwind of light at this time will unite them. The tower of Babel that men built has been destroyed, but in the hearts of peoples and races, that tower of pride has continued to grow. Only a spiritual whirlwind can bring it down and that tempest begins to shake its foundations and its walls, but when this tower has been destroyed, there, in its place, another one will rise,

Love one another!

the one that cannot be destroyed, because its firm foundations will not be of disunity, but of fraternity and harmony.

48. To help you understand my lessons, I say to you: Receive me into your hearts, so that you may understand the doctrine that I am coming to reveal to you at this time. This word that I am giving you is the New Testament that will lead you to eternal life. Blessed is the one who recognizes the virtues of this word, because in the hereafter he will recognize the virtues that exist there. Do not ask for proof to believe, because you would imitate the pagan peoples of antiquity, and these are already other times. Do not bring your materiality and your doubt to the point of denying and even putting to death your prophets, as you did in the First Time. You have reincarnated to take a step forward on the path of evolution, not to remain stationary in the same lesson. If my new teaching is more profound, see how I myself have come to explain it, so that you may understand it.

49. You all receive the same teaching, however, not all of you have the same number of reincarnations. You live in the Third Time and there are still those who do not know where they are, or what the truth is, or what the right path is.

50. This is the time of the light and the spirit and many do not yet know the true worship of God; while some do not carry an atom of fear of my righteousness, others fear God in an erroneous and unjustified way. I say to my disciples, that man must fear of himself, because he is the one who works, the one who builds or destroys. How unjust do you show yourselves to your Father, when in the midst of the pain that you are laboring, you say to me, Lord, why are you punishing me? I do not put a crown of thorns on the head of my children, nor on their shoulders the heavy cross. They are sentenced, crowned and overwhelmed with penalties.

51. Jesus the Righteous accepted the crown that you gave him and the cross that you imposed on him, because his sacrifice and his blood were the only ones worthy of showing you by his example the path by which you must ascend to cleanse yourselves of your sins.

52. I am your Judge, but my judgment, which is unappealable and inexorable, is born of love. Today I come to judge the living and the dead, but know how to understand which are the living and which are the dead. I am resurrection and life and I am raising up those who had died to the truth. I come as a king, but I do not wear a crown of vanity, because my kingdom is one of humility. For many I am the dead who rises, because I have come in Spirit to humanity to tell it again that "My kingdom is not of this world", and that in order to hear the voice of your King and Lord, it is necessary to raise the spirit in order to reach Him.

Love one another!

53. He who during his stay on earth has succumbed to temptations and has been a slave of the world and its passions, will have to be surprised by death without strength, nor elevation in the spirit, which is as if it carried death in itself.

54. Evil is raised up thrones in the world and is worshiped in all forms. Good is mocked and fought against, as if it were harmful or useless; but if my voice comes to call you from eternity, so that you may come to Me by the path of good, which is the only one that leads to Me, it is because I am your Creator and because you belong to Me. If I am looking for you, it is because I love you and I don't want anyone to lose the happiness that I have prepared for everyone. As a thief I have come to surprise you, but if I have come to seek anything, it is your spirit. If I have seen you carrying a heavy cross, I should not have come to increase its weight with my judgment, but I have come to help you carry it.

55. Truly I tell you, I cannot yet ask you for perfect works, because you were born and live in sin; but I assure you, I will make virtues spring up from your heart by the power of my word. The gifts that are in your spirit and that humanity believes belonged only to the righteous and the prophets of another time, arise now even in great sinners, and through these gifts humanity will be saved.

56. I am thirsty for your love, hungry for your peace, but if you are also hungry and thirsty, what can you give me? Your spiritual fulfillment is one of peace, watch and pray so that you may make this gift that I have entrusted to you a reality. Pray briefly each day, and spend the rest of your time in fulfilling your spiritual and also material duties.

57. Tell humanity that I have illuminated the path of sinners so that they can escape from the abyss. I come in search of the lost, for the righteous are already with Me.

58. I will teach you to march through the world with meekness at the same time as with firmness. When my communication began at this time, who could have told you about all the spiritual pleasures that you were going to enjoy?

59. You searched the prophecies of the past times and verified that my new manifestation was announced, but when you had the communication of Mary your Heavenly Mother, there were those who wondered: Would Mary's presence also be announced? Verily I say to you, if you interpreted the prophecies of John the Apostle correctly, you would find that his presence was to be at this time also.

60. How many of those who are part of this people have not even searched the scriptures, because the intuition of their spirit and the faith of their heart have told them from deep inside: "He is the Divine Teacher." "She is our spiritual mother."

Love one another!

61. Truly I tell you, wherever my Spirit is manifested, the tenderness and sweetness of Mary will be present there.

62. Why have so many been unaware of her? Think that if she had only existed as a woman and her mission had been reduced to bringing into the world the body where the Word manifested himself, I would not have left her to you as a Mother at the very foot of the cross, nor would my disciples have recognized her as their own Mother, after the Master departed. At this time, when part of humanity denies her purity and divinity and another part recognizes her as the Universal Mother, they worship her with fanatical, ignorant and idolatrous cults; I send you my light and I grant you his presence, so that through his word that pours maternal essence, infinite tenderness and divine consolation, you may rise up among humanity, carrying in your heart a sanctuary where your most tender offering is that which you dedicate to your Heavenly Mother; then you will worthily bear the name of Marian Trinitarian Spiritualists.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 51

1. Disciples, with how much joy and tenderness your heart welcomes me today, it is that before your spiritual Mother was among you, enveloping you in her divine essence.
2. How much joy there will be in your spirit, when already outside the matter that imprisons him, he dwells in the regions of peace and can always be listening to the voice of the Heavenly Mother, like a divine song!
3. Faith and love for your spiritual Mother is a seed that I entrust to you to cultivate in the hearts of your brothers and sisters. All those who, through my charity, received the sign on their foreheads, will go ahead making light on the path. Long ago I commanded those same spirits to mark the doors of their houses with the blood of a lamb, as a symbol of covenant and purification. Only I know why at all times I have pointed out to you; only I know your destiny and your restitution, and that is why my justice always touches you, so that you may stay away from evil.
4. When my voice sounded like the echo of a ringing bell at this time, you instantly recognized who was calling and you got up to listen to me so that later you could follow me. None of you feels himself king or lord because of the gifts he has received from Me or because of the dignity with which he has been invested; be the most humble, but also the most zealous of my law.
5. This is the time of your spiritual activity, in which the experience you have gathered on the way will help you. Whenever you have been on Earth, you have sought comforts and pleasures, and when you have dwelt in the Hereafter you have concretized yourself to a contemplative life. Now is when you are understanding the purpose of your existence and the essence of your spiritual mission.
6. Every day men open new furrows to perversity, and it is there that you must drop this seed, you husbandmen of Jesus, so that the example of your good works testifies to the truth of my doctrine and apart from its materialism to your brothers. Let your life always slide along the right path, and when death opens the doors of eternity to your spirit, your brothers and sisters may say, behold a righteous one; and when they come before my presence, the Father may tell you: Come, you will live eternally in Me.
7. Elijah, who is the Spiritual Shepherd of the Third Time, is the one to whom the spirits have been entrusted as sheep of the Lord's fold. He is the one who will gather the 144,000 that I am marking with the sign of my Divinity, and when they have been marked, my justice will be unleashed on Earth. Today Elijah is lighting a lamp in every spirit, so that no one will be lost in the hour of trial.

Love one another!

8. People, My ray of light becomes a word through my spokespersons, to teach you my doctrine. This word has touched your heart, it has pointed out to you the path that leads to happiness by making the weight of your cross lighter. Strengthen yourselves in my word so that you may endure your trials with fortitude and deliver their fulfillment with love and gentleness. Do not be afraid of the untied tongues of men, do not forget that you will have to be very tested.

9. It is necessary that humanity rise up again against me; it is necessary that men search my work; only in this way will they be able to discover the truth and the just law, only in this way will they be able to find my presence and feel my wisdom and my love.

10. In this struggle you have a very important mission to fulfill, but do not think yourselves the possessors of my law, because I am the Law and you are only the interpreters.

11. Be happy thinking that you do not have regal temples that someone can destroy, because you can do your meetings the same in a simple bedroom, in a valley or on a mountain; where my children meet and call me, there I will be with them. I also tell you that there will be no human power to stop this word, which will come without interruption, until the day marked by my will. And if before that time men will shut up the mouths of my disciples or put them to death, their corpses will scream.

12. The prophecies that I have given you in my word will be faithfully fulfilled, because I have not come to deceive you, I have not come to give you stone for bread or snake for fish. I am the Way, the Truth and the Life.

13. In the Second Time I only announced to you the Kingdom from which I came and into which you will have to penetrate; now I come to reveal to you many beauties of that divine mansion. This new life is the beginning of the Kingdom of peace that I have promised you.

14. My footprint has been marked from the First Time, walk through it, go forward without abandoning your cross, because without it you will not be able to be recognized.

15. What men have destroyed, I will rebuild.

16. Penetrate the light and the essence of the Sixth Seal, the book in which your destiny is written.

17. I give you chairs of consolation, others of teaching, others of alertness and some also of preparation, so that you may lack nothing in your saddlebag.

Love one another!

18. How many of the prophecies of my prophets are already being fulfilled! Joel said, "I will pour out my Spirit on all flesh." John the apostle saw this time in his prophetic visions, and my word will continue to be fulfilled to eternity.

19. The divine word is finding an echo in the heart of this people. You have prepared the abode and here you have me with you. The Book of True Life is open before you and every time you study it you will receive a new lesson, but those who sleep in their deep lethargy, do not wait for the year 1950, do not wait for my ringing bell to announce my departure and until that hour you want to get up to hear me. You know that my word and that of my spiritual world will cease to be heard after that year which I have appointed for you.

20. I rescued you and my blood was a symbol of the love I have for you, I do not want you to return to sin, to darkness.

21. A world test is coming and I want my people to be prepared, so that in the midst of the storm, they may be the beacon of hope that illuminates the route of the shipwrecked. Verily, verily, three-fourths of the earth shall be touched, they shall be washed away by sorrow; listen to me, people, for you will have to carry these words to all your brothers.

22. In your heart you will put to death the egoism that it could enclose and you will give place to charity. Would it be possible for you to preach love without feeling it? Before you put that mask of hypocrisy on your face, I will teach you and test you until sincerity is born in your heart.

23. The day of my departure will come, and he who has been able to prepare himself will feel spiritually situated at the right hand of the Lord; but verily I tell you, the number of the disobedient, of those who jump the forbidden fence, will be great, these will be those who, having listened to me a lot, did not know how to take advantage or understand the lesson, and in their ignorance they will ask the Father to be with them for a while longer, having told them many times, "My word is from the King and never goes back," "sooner the heavens and the earth will pass away, or the king's star will cease to shine, than one of my words will cease to be fulfilled," therefore I tell you, that it was my will to announce to you the end of this manifestation from the first days of my communication, so that you all would know and be prepared.

24. Elías announced to the people my imminent arrival, and also pointed out through the mouth of Roque Rojas the year 1950 as that of my departure, that is, the end of the stage of communication for human understanding.

25. At this moment I tell you that my lessons are going very far ahead and you are lagging behind; if you do not want to feel weak on the day of the test, you will have to

Love one another!

hurry and make an effort to march to the beat of my lessons. Only in this way will you feel strong to penetrate into the next stage, in Spirit-to-spirit communication.

26. I have revealed to you the presence of the spiritual world, so that you may feel the proximity of your brothers and receive their wise advice; they have come to bring you spirituality; why have you wanted to drag them towards materiality at every moment? It is true that you will not succeed, but you make them suffer.

27. These spirits live in harmony with my Divinity, you are the dead whom they come to raise up, my voice will be telling you continuously: prepare yourselves, because if it were not so, if you do not realize that you live in a time of dangers and lurking, you will see the false Christs, the false Elias and the false spirits of light arise before you.

28. Do you want the world, men or pain to free you from your mistakes? Remember that I have said to you, "The tree is recognized by its fruit," and you must understand that you will be judged by your deeds. Blessed are those who with submission and obedience take up their cross; but there must always be among my apostolate the self-interested and false traitorous disciple, who if he could again lead me to sacrifice. Although it is not necessary to be in the matter so that you can crucify me or spit on my face.

29. I want you all to be obedient, I want none of you deserving of these harsh words; that when your brothers come to ask you about Me, do not hide yourselves, nor deny that you have listened to me; that no one turns his back on me at the moment of trial, that no one hides his inheritance.

30. Extensive is my lesson in each of my lectures, because I want to raise up in your heart a spiritual sanctuary, where I dwell and a peaceful abode for your brothers.

31. Take advantage of this time in which my word through the speaker caresses your spirit; open your heart and keep this book in it, because the moment will come when you wake up from your deep lethargy and turn to it in search of light.

32. From my cross of love I speak to you, but it is not blood that flows out of my body now, but light that comes out in rays that descend on men. I have given you the gift of the word and the light of inspiration: from your mouths will come the explanation of the mystery of the Seven Seals, so that humanity may know my truth. This word that I give you will cause the blindfold of darkness to fall from the eyes of men. All the weeds will be cut down and the good seed will be sown in their place.

33. You are treading on traces of blood, of vice and of sin, denying against those who left them, without knowing if those traces are the ones you left in your previous life; that is why do not feel exempt from responsibility at this time; you will already come to understand that my justice, no matter how hard and inexorable it seems to you, only

Love one another!

contains love. A treasure of wisdom I have poured out in this time through my spokespersons and it will be until after my departure in 1950 when you give all your value to this word, when my nightingales have become silent for these divine songs.

34. My word is the King's, my will is one and at that moment nothing and no one will change the order of my commands and designs. There are those who say that 1950 is distant and that it is still time to enjoy free will, that then there will be time to convert and comply with my law. How small and ignorant he proves to be who thinks and feels like that! Who knows the days he will live on earth? Who is the owner of prolonging his existence according to his will?

35. No one wants to leave his spirit turned into a spoil when his envelope ceases to exist; nor make of your spirit a suffering shadow that from door to door and from heart to heart implores an alms of light, when my Spirit poured torrents of it on him.

36. Listen, little children: the Master wants that when this word ceases to be heard, you can be the spiritual teachers of your children, of the new generations to whom I entrust you. You will teach spirituality and morality and your seed will be received in my barn.

37. The hypocritical Pharisees of the Second Time, at every step they crossed my path in the hope of finding a stain in my work, a lie in my words and they could never find them.

38. At this time you will be searched like Jesus, but since you do not have the strength and wisdom of the Master, I want you to at least always find yourselves on the true path. After what I have told you and the time I have given you, your prayer should already be one step away from spirituality, but you have not yet overcome the world, the spirit has not yet imposed itself on matter.

39. In the Second time, I searched for disciples along the shores of the Sea of Galilee and when I found those who were to follow me, I said to them, "Come," and they came after Me; they left everything to follow me. To the multitudes who believed in my words, I said: "Whoever wants to hear me, distribute his goods among those in need and follow me, I come to teach the way that leads to my Kingdom" Those disciples, later converted into apostles of love and truth that Christ preached, knew how to move the spiritual and moral foundations of the peoples of that time. With love and with blood they sealed their work of submission to the Father; from among those multitudes who listened to me and from those peoples who later listened to my disciples, the faithful to my doctrine, the martyrs, emerged.

40. Today I do not come to ask for your life, nor your blood, because it is another time in which you live today; despite this, could you not do something similar to what those did in love, in self-denial and in faith?

Love one another!

41. There are those who say to me: Father, I am ready to give my life for you, and I answer you: No, son, do not give your life without knowing why, rather keep it so that you may be useful to your brothers and when you have completed your mission, then yes humbly give it to me.

42. Today you say: Lord, we do not live by bread alone, come to us and give us your word.

43. You remember me in the midst of your vicissitudes. You are the strong people, and in the moments of greatest suffering you remember the Crucified One, to ask him for strength.

44. You have been strong to seek me and follow me, and your intuition has led you to Me since men have been determined to hide the light of the way, my promises to return, my prophecies of the Second Time and the revelation of my apostle John.

45. In spite of everything, you have managed to turn away from idolatry and fanaticism, defending the faith of your spirit. And when you heard that Christ had returned and that He was teaching the multitudes, you answered the call and recognized that he was the Teacher, by the humility of the way he manifested himself, by the humility of the place and by the simplicity of those who followed him. If they had told you that it was being manifested in the palaces of men, you would not have believed it, because the memory of the humility of the Rabbi of Galilee has not yet been erased from your spirit. Neither would you have conceived him incarnated again in a man, but when you saw him coming into the world in a spiritual form, you felt that this light came from the Holy Spirit. And you know that I don't come twice in the same way. Disciples, close your ears to the murmuring and the judgments that humanity makes of you; think that they are innocent, but always be prepared so that they will not extinguish the light of your faith.

46. I come to reveal to you the secret so that you will never get lost from the path of true life, since at this time in the world there is no one who knows how to guide you along the path of truth. The secret is to let yourselves be guided by consciousness, because I am in it.

47. All men and all peoples have guides, but if he were to ask them, "Where have you been led?" Everyone would say to me: "Towards pain, towards the abyss and destruction."

48. I am giving you a broad explanation of how the path that leads to Me is, teaching you to live with purity on Earth, so that your spiritual worship may be pleasant and clean. I come to tell you to be human, so that you may be spiritualists, fulfilling Caesar and knowing how to fulfill your God.

Love one another!

49. Human life has laws that you must comply with in order to be in harmony with it; nature demands of you her tribute. Give to each law the fulfillment that corresponds, but never get confused and offer me the tribute that belongs to the world, nor to him give the offering that it should be for Me; know that whoever fulfills both laws, both spiritually and materially, is glorifying me and will come to Me.

50. That is why my teaching is not only concrete to the spirit, but also to human life, to the morality that man must have within it; because if you go deeper into these lessons, you will see that Life is one and the way is also one. Do not be surprised that I tell you to dignify the family, to love your parents, that spouses love each other, that man does not see in woman a servant but his worthy companion; that woman sees in man her bulwark, her shield; that parents bring healthy children into the world, those who guide on the path of good.

51. Nor be surprised if I tell you that if Caesar asks you for the tribute of labor, fulfill it, because it is also a law that weighs on man. Take the tools of husbandry and pluck from the earth its treasures and its fruits of love.

52. Seek your progress within human life, but never allow yourselves to be dominated by excessive ambitions, because then you will lose your freedom and materialism will enslave you.

53. Put in each of your acts what your conscience tells you, so that they may contain justice. Respect your rulers, answer their calls and work with them for the good of all. Respect the religious beliefs of your brothers and sisters and when you enter their churches, discover yourselves with sincere recollection, knowing that in every worship I am present. Do not disregard the world by following Me, nor turn away from Me on the pretext that you have duties to the world; learn to merge both laws into one.

54. I come to free your spirit only from the superfluous, from the false, so that in the harsh trials of earthly life, it may know how to rise above all misery, slavery or humiliation. Listen to my voice that says to you, There is no one on earth who has power over your spirit.

55. I have to speak to you in this way, to destroy the misinterpretations that have been given to my doctrine, today I do it through these men by whom I communicate, who are not righteous and that nevertheless, it has been my will to choose them.

56. They know that the greater their preparation and their limpidity, the greater the inspiration that comes to their mind, that is the reason for the regeneration and amendment of these my children who sinned before and today struggle to make themselves worthy of manifesting my Word.

Love one another!

57. If you want to seek perfection, you will not find it in the spokespersons, look for it in the essence of my word, there you will find my presence.

58. People, learn to do charity in all its forms, but do not make your works public, seeking admiration or praise, because that payment is small and you will lose the big payment, the one that I reserve for you.

59. I tell you not only to purify your spirit, but also to strengthen your matter, so that the new generations that sprout from you will be healthy and their spirits will be able to fulfill their delicate mission.

60. Pray, but let your prayer be brief, so that the rest of the time will be spent in practicing the law. I ask you for five minutes of prayer, but that in them you give yourselves to Me so that you may hear my voice in your conscience. Truly I tell you, you are not all watching and praying, because my discerning gaze has penetrated into your heart, where many times even you cannot penetrate, and has discovered what you hide in it.

61. This is the time of judgment for humanity. Man for man, people for people and nation for nation are judged by my Divinity; however, men have not realized it nor do they know the time in which they live. That is why I have come in Spirit, sending my ray over the human understanding and through it I have revealed to you who speaks to you, what time it is that you live and what your mission is.

62. The content of my three testaments, I have come to deposit in the heart of this people, and yet knowing that you possess the truth and the law, you still rise up unaware of each other. It is that the influence of the war that is hovering over the nations, has also made a prey to you.

63. The only God who exists speaks to you, whom you called Jehovah when he showed you his strength and revealed the law to you on Mount Sinai, whom you called Jesus, because my Word was in Him and whom you call today the Holy Spirit, because I am the Spirit of Truth.

64. How is it that you looked at three gods where there is only one? You are all children of this God. Why here on earth do you not know how to love each other as brothers and sisters that you are? You know that men kill each other with men, that blood flows in torrents and the pain that invades the Earth does not move your hearts. I have said to you, Pray, and if you do my commands, you will not fear wars, famine, pestilence, or unknown diseases; but if you are exempt from these penalties, it is so that you pray and watch over your fellow men. Do not doubt the power of prayer because it is the greatest weapon of the spirit.

Love one another!

65. The reckless hand of man has opened the doors that stopped the forces and elements of purification, which have fallen on humanity.

66. Nations of the Earth, who are hurrying a very bitter cup and feel the pain to the depths of your heart, since you have wanted it that way, hurry it with patience, so that from this experience you can obtain light and benefit for your spirit, as you rise up after the true path where you will reach the ruins of the temple that you have destroyed within yourselves and that you will have to rebuild, so that in it my voice will speak to you and you will possess my law again.

67. Pray and do merit, people, because war is stalking your nation. Your spiritual mission awaits you, do not let hunger, plague and death penetrate among you. If your faith lacks strength, you will have to shake your hair in despair at the sight of your brothers killing themselves, your children suffering from hunger; the water you drink will be bitter, your mountains and your valleys will dry up and the trees will not bear fruit, and this land that is looked upon by many as a land of promise for its wealth and abundance, will have nothing to offer to the foreigner, who in search of freedom or bread approaches it.

68. While my arcanum, full of revelations and mercy, is only waiting for the hour when humanity turns its gaze to the Father, showing itself to be clean and humble, in order to pour into it what I have in store for it, truly I tell you that you have always been challenging my justice, and that at this time I have accepted the challenge. I come in time of war, my power is great, my hosts numerous, and my weapons invincible. In the end I will overcome, but I will not rise up over the dead, but before the living; I will humiliate no one, everyone will lift up their faces to exalt my name. That is why among you, people, I want to contemplate union, charity, respect and love from one farmer to another and from one farmer to others.

69. I grant you this time, so that you may destroy in your heart idolatry, fanaticism, everything superfluous and evil that existed in your practices and in your worship. Feel the divine word as it descends on humanity, but in the midst of my justice, feel my peace.

70. O valley of tears and of blood where men lift up their throne to worship themselves and then with their hands dig their own grave! I come to free them from sin and death, because they have become bound and enslaved. Verily I tell you, this world no longer belongs to this humanity, that is why it rejects it at every moment.

71. The Earth, which as a self-sacrificing and tolerant mother has sheltered men, from now on and at every step will point out to them the path that leads not to her bosom, but to the Most High, where another mother, the Heavenly Mother, awaits the arrival of her children to wrap them in her mantle that is eternal promise of happiness.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 52

1. Feed on my divine essence, be strong in the fulfillment of my law and as a reward you will find peace and comfort in your works. Be true intercessors for your brothers and bring them, with your prayers and your merits, the peace of my Spirit. Do not deprive yourselves of my grace in these times of stalking, strengthen your spirit so that you emerge triumphant from trials.
2. Intercede and make merits even for those who do not love you; imitate Mary, your Heavenly Mother, the divine intercessor, who advocates the same for those who put their hope in Her, for those who have closed their hearts to her or for those who deny her purity and her divine essence.
3. Delicate is your mission and noble is your destiny, people, do not deviate any more from the path that I have traced for you. I have erected a sanctuary in your heart, but do not let the flame of faith be extinguished within it, nor the ideal of spiritualizing you end. Do not keep your temple in darkness, for if someone knocked on its doors he would not find the light he seeks, nor could he hear the echo of my voice. Take my presence and my word in your heart and truly I tell you, there will be no one who destroys your sanctuary, nor who will turn you back on the way. Who can stop you from loving me?
4. My light shines in every understanding and my voice vibrates in every consciousness; however, men do not want to realize the time they are in. It is necessary for a people to prepare to give the good news to humanity and I want that people to be this one, whom I have chosen to make him hear my divine word. If at every step I tell you to prepare yourselves, it is because you will have to bear witness to my manifestation through the human understanding, and that testimony will not be reduced to repeating the phrases that you have learned from Me, but to giving proofs of spiritual power, either by converting stubborn sinners, healing the evicted sick or some other of the works that I have taught you. Think that if you get up without first achieving the regeneration of your life and a principle of spirituality, when you preach love and charity, you will imitate the hypocritical Pharisees who published their false virtue and hid their perversity. I do not want any false ones or prevaricators among my new disciples.
5. If you long for my doctrine to flourish on earth, sow it pure as I have given it to you, watering that divine seed with the water of your good works. Walk trusting in my protection.
6. Who will be able to stop you or silence you when you rise up inspired by my divine light? No one, my people, as no one silenced Jesus at that time, and if He was silent

Love one another!

before some sinners, it was to give you a lesson in humility, since with his works he testified to the truth of his word.

7. Realize the years that have passed during which my word has been vibrating through these spokespersons and no one has managed to silence the divine voice that springs from their lips. Truly I tell you, the year 1950 will come without interruption, but once the end of that year has come, my nightingales will be silent for the transmission of my teachings, because everything that I have to tell you through them during this stage of my manifestation will have concluded.

8. You will bear witness to my doctrine with deeds, words and thoughts, and nothing will stop the torrent of light that I will make flow from your spirit, but your time will also come to be silent; I will seal your lips and gather you, because what I was going to say through you will have already been said to the last word.

9. I want you all to unite without making distinctions by attending different venues, because the teaching that has reached everyone is the same, the light that illuminates your mind is the same in some and in others.

10. I have given you means to defend your faith and to watch over the work that I have entrusted to you, but I have never given you weapons to hurt one another. I want those who make up this people to be the soldiers of my spiritual cause, but never the enemies of it.

11. My arcanum was opened at this time to turn the outcasts of the spirit, the hungry and thirsty for justice into possessors of a spiritual treasure. Are you not pleased about it? Does not your heart tremble with gratitude, O people? You say "Yes" to me inwardly, but I want that "Yes" not to be in word, nor in thought, but that you express it with works of love for your brothers and sisters.

12. Now I tell you: rest for a few moments from your earthly fatigue, you have walked a lot with your burden of pain in tow. Come to the fountain of grace to drink of this water that redeems. Now you are weak, but soon you will become the strong ones to fight for my cause and face the trials.

13. Prepare your sandals, because a new path awaits you, in it you will find endless opportunities to sow charity and love. You are still afraid and that is why you have not wanted to announce the new time to humanity. You must understand that what the Father has deposited in you belongs to your brothers and that you must make it known to them.

14. At this time I have not come to give you new gifts or attributes, because what you have realized that you possess, has always been in your spirit. But the times pass and I ask you: what are you waiting for to start and fulfill your mission? Do you expect

Love one another!

unbelieving men to mock my word, my new manifestation and publish falsehoods everywhere?

15. Practice and live my teachings and truly I tell you, blasphemous lips will be silent, those who were reluctant will come to you, interested in finding the explanation of my doctrine and will find very great and eloquent testimonies of my truth, if your works are of love and charity. How many of them, seeing how you heal the sick, will bring you closer to their loved ones full of hope to find relief for their ills.

16. Deliver my teaching cleanly and you will not have to hide to cure the sick, because truly I tell you that at this time you will not seek the catacombs to be able to practice my teachings, but you will do it in the light of day. Do not be afraid if you are not believed in your region, you will already go to other lands where you will find fervent hearts.

17. The first ones who must be convinced of the truth that you are going to preach, must be you, so that you can communicate that faith to your brothers. If doubt comes to penetrate your spirit, it will be like a dagger that is killing your aspirations.

18. Three eras have already passed over you, understand that you must rise to fulfill the highest of your destiny, wake up from your lethargy and move forward with a firm step on the path of your evolution.

19. Do not ask me why, being in the way of the Lord, you are still surprised by temptations, know that it is then that you are most tested. That is why I always say to you: Watch and pray so that you do not fall into temptation.

20. The day is coming when your brothers will come to ask you questions. Are you then going to hide what I have revealed to you with so much love? I have not given you anything in my lessons that you can be ashamed of.

21. Do not wait for the lamentations on earth to multiply and the rumors of war to increase to get up, pray and do works of charity every day, that with this you will counteract the force of evil.

22. Whoever of you does not get up to fulfill his mission, it is because he does not know the gifts that I have given to his spirit.

23. Blessed are those who know how to find the essence of my word, for theirs will be this inheritance. The seekers of divine truth are those who have always walked after their Creator, they will come to find the presence of the Master within this humble manifestation.

24. Outwardly my manifestation of this time will seem poor, but truly I tell you that I have come to build a sanctuary in the heart of the man who hears my word. Do not think

Love one another!

that among those I have chosen in this time, there are hierarchies, I love them all in the same way. Do not think that the gift of grace possessed by those who transmit my word was achieved by their own merits, this grace is so great that it was only because of my love that it was possible for man to receive it.

25. This mission is delicate for the one who has received it; great is the weight of this cross, because without departing from the needs of the world and without abandoning his material duties, the spokesman has to reach the degree of spirituality that allows him to receive the divine ray of my inspiration.

26. There are moments when you are surprised that God can be with you and manifest Himself with such love; your strangeness is due to the fact that knowing your blemishes and imperfections, you feel unworthy of this great test of your Father's love. You have always been surprised by my love, judging me as you usually do with yourselves. Why do you conceive that in Me the rancor, the feeling of revenge or selfishness is hidden? I tell you, when you judge yourselves inwardly in an examination before the light of your conscience, with the sincere and humble confession of your faults, you make yourselves worthy that I come down to tell you about my Kingdom, because your regret for having offended me helps to purify you.

27. Do not be surprised that my love, despite your sins, follows you everywhere. You are all my children; in this world you have had a reflection of divine love in the love of your parents. You may turn your back on them, ignore their authority, disobey their orders and ignore their advice; you may by your evil deeds cause a wound in their heart, make their eyes dry up from crying so much, that their temples become gray and their faces are furrowed with the traces of suffering, but they will never stop loving you and will only have blessings and forgiveness for you. And if those parents that you have had on earth who are not perfect, have given you so many proofs of a pure and high love, why do you wonder that whoever formed those hearts and gave them that mission of being parents, loves you with perfect love? Love is the supreme truth. For the truth I became a man and for the truth I died as a man.

28. At this time I do not come to ask you for the blood sacrifice, however there are those who have given their lives in my name blinded in an instant by their fanaticism, after having led an impure existence. Such acts will not be able to raise a real seed, but will continue to foment fanaticism.

29. That is why I tell you to speak with your own word and that the teaching you give, live it in your heart. Nothing will speak better than your own life.

Love one another!

30. Do not be surprised my love, but do not doubt him either, if you see that in the world you hurry very bitter chalices. Man may descend a lot, be filled with darkness, or take a long time to return to Me, but for everyone the moment will come when feeling in their own being, they will not feel distant from me, nor see me as a stranger or they can deny my existence, my love and my justice.

31. Just as man on Earth can create for himself a world of spiritual peace, similar to the peace of my Kingdom, he can also, with his perversity, surround himself with an existence that is like a hell of vices, evils and regrets.

32. Even in the hereafter the spirit can find a world of darkness, of perversity, of hatred and revenge, according to the tendencies of the spirit, its confusion and its passions. But truly I tell you, both glory and hell, which men conceive only through earthly figures and images, are nothing more than different states of the evolution of the spirit: one on the cusp of perfection by virtue and evolution, the other in the abyss of its darkness, its vices and its obfuscation.

33. For the righteous spirit, it does not matter where he is, because everywhere he will carry the peace and glory of the Creator in himself. On the other hand, the impure and troubled spirit, even if he can find himself in the best of all worlds, will not cease to feel inwardly the hell of his regrets that will be burning him until he purifies him.

34. Do you think that I, your Father, have created places expressly destined to punish you and thus take eternal revenge on me for your offenses?

35. How clumsy are the men who are teaching these theories!

36. How is it possible that you believe that darkness and eternal pain are the end that awaits the spirits who, even if they have sinned, will always be children of God? If you need teaching, here is the Teacher. If you need love, here is the Father. If you long for forgiveness, here is the perfect Judge.

37. He who never tries to seek me by correcting his faults will be the one who does not come to Me, but there is no one who resists my justice or my trials. Only then will you be able to reach Me.

38. Disciples: If at the moment of listening to my word you do not understand it, keep it in your memory, and in the moments of rest, remember it and analyze it; then you will come to understand much of what I have taught you. If you do not stockpile what will you be able to deliver to the multitudes that are to come?

39. Without distinction, I let you all come to my presence to give you my lessons. Before I give you a charge, I dry your tears, I close your wounds, I calm your spiritual hunger

Love one another!

and thirst, and when I have given you proofs of my love and I have lit the light of faith and hope in your heart, I have said to you: You have all been called, do you want to be one of the chosen ones? Then some ask, "Which way and where are you taking us?" These are the ones who sigh for the world and its pleasures. Others say to me, "Lord, we are not worthy to call you your chosen ones, but your will be done in us." These are the ones who are already in time to rise.

40. To those who follow me I leave the peace of the world so that they may watch and pray for him. The nations will soon raise their prayers to ask me for the peace that I have proposed to them every moment. Before I have allowed men to taste the fruit of his work, to contemplate rivers of human blood and pictures of pain being spilled, mountains of corpses and cities turned into rubble. I have wanted men of inveterate heart to see the desolation of homes, the despair in the innocent; mothers who, maddened by pain, kiss the shattered bodies of their children, may they feel all the despair, anguish and lament of humanity, so that they may feel humiliation in their pride and their conscience may tell them that their greatness, their power and their wisdom are lies, that the only truly great thing comes from the Divine Spirit. When these men open their eyes to the truth, they will be horrified, not at the pictures that their eyes contemplate, but at themselves, and not being able to flee from the gaze and voice of their conscience, they will feel within themselves the darkness and the fire of remorse, because they will have to account for every life, every pain and even the last drop of blood that has been shed for their sake.

41. I will not only claim for what men have done of the lives of others; I will also claim for what they have done of their own life, of their body. Who can say that he has come to Me in spirit, at the very moment when the eternity clock called him? No one, because many times you shorten your existence by aging prematurely, sometimes consumed by causes that are not worthy of one of your tears or a single one of your gray hairs.

42. I am inexorable and perfect justice, born of the purest love that is your Creator, who only asks you to turn away from the pleasures of the world to come and hear my word. The Master gladly opens his book of perfect teachings to delight you with a new lesson. How many times a single one of my maxims has been able to save you. Here he has awakened your spirit and has felt the charges he received from the beginning.

43. I have found your heart guarding the vain seed that it gathered on earth, but which is now to become a granary where you keep the good fruit of your charitable works.

44. The great sinners arrive among the multitudes, those who have dragged their spirit into the mire of passions, who have taken away honors, who have profaned the gray hairs of the old man, who have stolen what is foreign, who have stained the innocence of the child and given material or moral death to their fellow.

Love one another!

45. Those who profane the home come to hear me, those who flout divine or human laws, those who extinguish the faith of hearts, and when they hear my word that touches the sensitive chord of their heart, then they say: "It is the Judge who speaks, but with how much sweetness he makes us understand our mistakes and with how much tenderness he teaches us and corrects us". And when those hearts have left the enclosure where they heard this voice, it seems to them to see life and everything that surrounds them illuminated, not only by material light, but bathed by a divine light that speaks to man through all Creation. Then a wonderful life arises before the eyes of the one who has purified himself, where before he saw only matter, carnal pleasures or sins. An existence that he had not foreseen appears before his spirit, full of revelations, promises and inspirations. It is the miracle of love, not only of the word, because how many times have men spoken in a more flowery and perfect way than these humble and rude spokesmen through whom I communicate, but the essence of which each of these words is clothed, can only spring from Divine Love.

46. Few have listened to my word in this way, but in truth I tell you that all humanity is listening to my voice, in the silence of the sanctuary that exists in their spirit, although their mind is not able to conceive these inspirations, nor their lips know how to express everything that through their spiritual gifts they are continuously receiving; when you are ready, you will verify this truth.

47. In this Third Time, Elijah is the Shepherd who rescues you from dangers day by day, he is the one who penetrates to the corner of your bedroom when you pray, the one who accompanies you in the solitude of the desert and the one who follows you on long journeys. Wherever you need someone to defend you, or a voice to give you courage, there is Elijah, the Spiritual Shepherd of the Third Time.

48. If you want to know where Elijah dwells, I will tell you that in the spiritual mansion. Who among you could rise up there to contemplate Him? No one yet, that's why he comes to you to prepare the paths that lead to your heart, so that later the Master arrives illuminating your entire being. And do not think that I only descend towards those who seek me with greater purity or perfection, no, I come after everyone who seeks me, who prostrates himself before his idol, who conceives me through forms or ideas very far from the truth. Each one seeks me according to the capacity of his spirit and it will not be I who come to extinguish the flame of faith that they have in the depths of their being, about the existence of God.

49. My will is that in this time humanity may come to communicate spirit to Spirit with its Lord, that in the heart of man there may be a true sanctuary where he hears the voice of the Father.

Love one another!

50. To reach this degree of spirituality, men will have to attend the great battles of the religions, which will awaken the lethargic spirits, which will contemplate the light of truth.

51. Do you not think that it is time for men to raise up to their God, to their Creator, a cult and a tribute worthy of the one who receives it and of the one who offers it? If you study or observe the different kingdoms of nature, you will find in them an infinite number of examples, lessons and parables worthy of your imitation; I do not want to tell you that the lower beings are your teachers, but I do tell you that nature, the whole life, is a book whose author is God. I have opened that book before men so that in it they may contemplate my perfection, my love and my justice, not in word but in deed.

52. Do not look for me in books of false wisdom, nor in your theories generally mistaken by the materialism in which you live. It has already been granted to you that you walked along all the paths in full enjoyment of your free will, today I come to tell you to restrain your career and meditate for a few moments on the experience that you have collected in life, on everything that you have looked, felt and suffered on the long road traveled. Verily, verily, I say to you, whoever takes advantage of that light will find the path of truth that will lead him to his own origin. The way is Me, whoever has known It, has known Me, I am the beginning and the end of the way. I am the alpha and the omega.

53. I am the Master of simplicity, who comes to speak to you as an intimate friend, with the most familiar of languages, to clarify mysteries and reveal the secrets hitherto hidden from your human knowledge.

54. Give your spirit the opportunity to recreate itself in the contemplation of the divine and in the practice of the laws that govern it. Do not take this life as the only one, nor material work as the only means to have well-being. Do not shut yourselves up in the love of your family, because your lands are more extensive. Selfishness is not God's seed.

55. Men have loved this life in such a way that when the time to leave it approaches, they rebel against my will, ignoring the call I make to them, despise the peace of my Kingdom and ask the Father for one more time on earth to continue possessing his temporal goods.

56. Sensitize yourselves so that you imagine the spiritual life and do not conform to the principle of your evolution that this is this life, because there are higher works on it.

57. Do not try to reject death when she approaches you by my will, nor do you seek the man of science to perform the miracle of contradicting my designs by prolonging your existence, because both of you will bitterly mourn this lack. Prepare yourselves in this life and you will not have to fear your entry into the Hereafter.

Love one another!

58. You cry when one of yours leaves for the spiritual valley, instead of feeling full of peace, understanding that he is going to get one step closer to his Lord, and instead, you feast when a new being arrives at your home, without you thinking at that hour that that spirit has come to incarnate to fulfill an atonement in this valley of tears; It is when you should cry for him.

59. When will you feel for strangers what you feel for your own? From a single marriage I caused to sprout the endless seed of this humanity, which very soon was divided into families, into tribes, into peoples and nations, hence the differences in customs, in languages and religions were born. These differences created hatreds and put distances between each other. Wars and envies arose. The seed of Cain has borne many fruits. But now that the spirit has developed and you have cultivated your mind, why do you keep looking at each other like strangers, hate each other and put yourselves to death? Today you know that all spirits were born of my Divine Spirit and that humanity comes from a single couple, that therefore you are brothers by the spirit and even by the blood.

60. How far are you from the true path, when you do not feel the pain of your fellow man, being a part of yourself! You see someone pass by whom you have never seen before and considering him a stranger you do not address your greeting to him, on the other hand, if you see a funeral pass by you discover yourself. Why don't you devote your attention, your love and charity to the living? I have wanted that with your love you erase the borders and the differences that exist in the world, but men have not wanted it that way. Do you want it to be human blood that blurs the boundaries and brings them closer to each other? Do you want war to unite the races? I prepared from the earliest times a people who would recognize me and love me, so that I would go among humanity like a torch, and this has been strong at times and at others has weakened. Today I have brought him back to earth, so that the prophecies may be fulfilled. This people is the one who has received the three Testaments spiritually and knowing that at this time I was communicating through the human understanding, they did not dare to deny me publicly because their spirit remembers that in the Second Time they shouted "Crucify the impostor", and then they had to cry bitterly. Today many of them have believed in my return, others have not; but these, after my departure in 1950, will also believe, because they will contemplate my fulfilled prophecies and tell me. "Lord, when you spoke to me I doubted and now that you have departed and that I see your word fulfilled, I believe in you."

61. Before I lift up my word, those who you call foreigners will arrive, who without clearly understanding this word due to the difference in language, will feel that their spirit is filled with peace and is fed with my divine essence, because it will be my love that

Love one another!

they feel in their heart and you already know that love is the language of the spirit. These will also rise up to follow me, for my people are scattered throughout the whole world.

62. In the midst of a storm I have come to you at this time, the iris of peace has not yet shone, the dove has not come with the olive branch, but the moment will come when I, the love of loves, can say to all men: "Here I am"; then everyone will see me and be united. Today I am still judging the living and the dead.

63. In the Third Time I have come out of the tomb of oblivion in which humanity has had me to resurrect it, because I am life. No one can die, even he who rips himself out of existence by his own hand, will hear that his conscience will claim his lack of faith.

64. I want you to come to form a family, a healthy people of spirit and body.

65. When will the elevation of Abel, the obedience of Abraham, the strength of Jacob, the patience of Job and the spirituality of John arise from among you? Recognize your responsibility in the world.

66. Men, flee from vices so that your blood may be fertile seed and the fruits of tomorrow may be pleasant.

67. Women, I am preparing you to give the world children of peace and goodwill. To the barren I say: Pray, do not be ashamed of your atonement. Be content that I will surprise you by making you feel the heartbeat of a new being in your bosom.

68. Procreate perfect children in imitation of your Creator, who has formed only perfect beings and fulfill the divine precept that asks you to love one another.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 53

1. Why is it that from the day I communicate with you to the day I teach you a new lesson, I find that in such a short period of time, you have already stripped yourselves of the peace that I gave you? Do not lose on the roads the graces that I give you. You come frightened by the trials and vicissitudes that you encounter on your way, you arrive with a contrite heart; this is how I see you almost always, when I have given you my peace, so that you may cross with serenity and faith on the path of evolution of your life.
2. I have taught you to pray so that you may be freed from risks and stumbles, from lurks and darkness; I have told you that even the elements will hear your prayer when they are loosed by my justice; they will pass over you without touching you, because you knew how to pray with faith and purity.
3. From the dross and the abyss I will raise your spirit at this time so that it recognizes not only your God but yourselves as well as your spiritual gifts, but first you will have to go through the crucible of pain that will purify you, because without regeneration your gifts will not be able to shine in all their intensity.
4. Human passions are like a storm that strikes your inner sanctuary and only the one who prays is strong to resist the trials and the one who watches is alert to protect himself.
5. When I speak to you of temples and shrines, I am not referring to the enclosures that you build materially, but to your heart, because wherever you go, the temple will be there and you will always find my love present in it.
6. Humanity has created religions, similar to paths that lead to Me, but I tell you: Stop walking under the human interpretation that each one gives to my law; it is time for all of you to know how to receive my inspiration, so that this light may be the one that guides you.
7. Sometimes you ask yourselves: why is it that this people is the only one I have spoken to, when there are so many nations that need it? To which I answer you, that at that time it was only a mob that witnessed my crucifixion and my death; however, the blood of the Lamb fell on all mankind, to show him the way of his restitution; so at this time I will speak to these congregations, but the light of my Spirit is poured out throughout the world.
8. I have already given you all the means to learn and practice, and I do not want that when you arrive in spirit before my presence, you present yourselves without harvest, pretending that the hardness and the reluctance of the matter did not let you fulfill your mission, because whoever does not overcome the temptations of the world, will not have

Love one another!

merits to present himself before the Lord. Matter has a lot of strength in its passions, inclinations and weaknesses, but the spirit is endowed with a higher power and with it it will be able to impose itself on evil.

9. What merit would your spirit have, if it acted inside a body without will and without its own inclinations? The struggle of the spirit with its envelope is from power to power, there he finds the crucible where he must prove his superiority and his elevation, it is the test where many times the spirit has succumbed for an instant to the temptations that the world offers him through the flesh. The force they exert on the spirit is so great that it came to seem to you that a supernatural and evil power was dragging you into the abyss and losing you in the passions.

10. How great is the responsibility of the spirit before God! The flesh has not assumed that responsibility; see how, when death comes, it rests forever on earth. How long will you make merits so that your spirit becomes worthy to inhabit more perfect dwellings than this one in which you live?

11. The world offers you crowns that speak only of vanity, of pride, of false greatness. To the spirit that knows how to pass over these vanities, another crown is reserved in the hereafter, that of my wisdom.

12. At that time I sought the valleys, the mountains, the sea and the desert to speak to you; today I also find that there are hearts that by their peace resemble valleys, others that are like a stormy sea, like the one that curled up, when Jesus with his disciples sailed in the boat. Some, by their elevation when listening to me, resemble the mountain and others, by their loneliness and their aridity, resemble the desert.

13. You who hear my word, love it, study it and put it into practice. How many wishing to listen to her will not be able to hear, because that grace was not given to them at this time! But in truth I tell you that its echo will reach everyone and with more purity because it will not be the voice of man that reaches them, but the essence of the Divinity.

14. Today I am chiseling your heart with my word, I am teaching you to feel the pain of others, because whoever does not have charity, cannot be my apostle. I do not want the needy, after having uselessly knocked on your door, sobbing, to ask me if these are my chosen ones, those whom I have prepared as depositories of the cares of their brothers, as confidants and staffs of the needy. Watch, O disciples!, So that you may perceive even in the middle of the night, when you are sleeping soundly, the hand that knocks at your door. The one in need who is looking for you today may be the one who, moved by your charity, also becomes my labourer and tomorrow I will lighten your mission for you! How many of those who arrive today asking for a little love, understanding or justice,

Love one another!

will tomorrow be the shield that defends you, or the witness that saves you, but what can you expect from the one who knocked on your doors with all his pain and the hope placed in your charity and was not heard? Let him come to you who has sunk into the mire of vice; if you know how to move him, he will repent. Let the ragged man feel worthy of your house and of your table, but do not be disgusted by his poverty, perhaps spiritually he is cleaner and more adorned than you. Do not reserve your best attentions and smiles for those who carry material wealth in their hands or who present themselves covered with expensive adornments; make your heart not contemplate these differences and distribute the benefit of your gifts equally to all. Suffering abounds; how much good can you do in every day and at every moment?

15. If you look at childhood, you will see that there are many little ones without love, without law and without bread. If you penetrate among the youth, you will find the struggle of passions, the wrong paths; and if you look among the men and women who have reached maturity in life, you will find among them the tragedies, the very bitter cup, sometimes of widowhood, the lack of hope and faith, as well as a true spiritual incentive that comforts and sustains them.

16. Only my word can move and make sensitive the heart hardened by pain. Many of you had suffered so much, that you didn't feel or care about the pain of others. I tell you a lot about the pain and I mention the charity that you should have towards your brothers, because there are so many sufferings in the world as human beings, and just at this time the sorrows of humanity begin; that is why I am preparing you to comfort your brothers with your love.

17. If the great peoples of the Earth like to toast the world by raising the chalice of bitterness and pouring it on humanity, I, from this humble table, toast with you with a spiritual chalice of sweetness and life, so that you may carry this message to those who carry death in their hearts and bitterness on their palate.

18. Go step by step along this path of love; let the hurricane winds blow over you without weakening you. Your ears will hear that they tell you that you are going down the path of perdition, but strengthen yourselves with the memory of my words, when I tell you that my mantle will cover everyone who travels in the world along the path that I have traced with the bloody imprint of my passion.

19. I want your face to reflect the meekness of your spirit but not hypocrisy, because what your brothers do not see, I will be judging. After the storms that are going to strike this people, the number of those who remain around me will be short, because many will falter because of the trials, but those who remain will be those who will make my work flourish. Everything will be clean both materially and spiritually, because with my word I

Love one another!

have come to open for you the way that was closed by the wickedness and disobedience of men. The eyes of your spirit have also been opened so that you may behold the truth; I tell you again that every eye will see me. The well-understood penance that I have asked of you is so that you may put in your life a principle of regeneration; therefore I tell you that I do not want you wearing habits of hypocrisy, I want you to be good and sincere, testifying with your works the truth of my doctrine.

20. You will come to acquire a wealth of wisdom without needing the books of men, your only book being this word in which you will have no influence of strange doctrines or misinterpretations, nor theories of men, only my law that traces the path of your evolution.

21. The dense veil of your materialism had lulled you into an ignorance that made you feel far from the divine and hid from you the light that should illuminate the life of the spirit. At this time my voice tore that veil and showed you my sanctuary revealing to you new lessons of my arcanum. Faced with my spiritual manifestation, some have lit their lamp of faith, while others have preferred to continue looking at life with the light that their weak spiritual knowledge has given them. When will you understand all that you must treasure for the spirit?

22. I do not forbid you to search nature or to accumulate knowledge, if these are for the well-being and advancement of your human life, but I also want you to be interested in reaching light for your spirit, because it will be the only thing that from here you will take to the hereafter and that on the spiritual path will serve you for your progress. I am so close to each one of you that it is enough that with your thought you ask me something, so that you instantly receive my answer. No one will be able to reproach the Father who has turned away from his children, because like a loving shepherd I have always watched over all my sheep and I can truly tell you that none has been lost or will be lost, because everywhere I am; everywhere my light exists and the life and love of your Father pulsates in all creation.

23. Man has strayed from the fulfillment of my law and today I can tell you that with my lessons of love I am bringing many erring sheep to the path of their evolution, but when they return to the fold I will bring others, until I keep them all in the fold of my love.

24. Today you know that pain purifies the spirit and the heart, and that it is not the first time that you have to distain your spirit from its faults. The glass of bitterness poured its contents on the world and it was like a new flood, but more painful, more bitter and prolonged. Times will come when it will not be pain that holds men down and stops them, but the light of their conscience. If you still need pain as a brake, it is the clearest sign that spiritually you have not evolved.

Love one another!

25. Think, my children, that you will have to climb the mountain carrying a cross of pain on your shoulders, but understand that the cross that will lift you up will not be that of the restitution of your sins, but that of your sacrifices for others. To men I say that they should be guides, defenders and guardians of humanity, to women, to mothers I say: pray for the great multitudes of children without fathers, homeless and without bread. Your prayers will be like the wings of the lark that open to shelter the chicks; but at this moment, think not only of yours, because they have your tenderness, but of those who on earth have nothing but loneliness and hunger for affection. Pray for them. Who better than you to understand the cold, the emptiness and the thirst of those tender hearts? Pray and soon bread, shelter and love will come to them. This is the right time to do charity.

26. You have been confined to the Earth, to this planet that being a wonderful garden, where the Creator overflowed in blessings, man came to transform it into a valley of tears, but humanity will come to understand that by restitution it has been given to come into the world at this time to transform this desert of sorrows and pain into an eden of light, into an abode of fraternity and peace where my precept is fulfilled that tells you: "Love one another".

27. Among those who listen to me are the unbelievers, who would like to play as Thomas did in order to believe, those who will come to communicate with Me from spirit to Spirit. I tell you that you will first wash your vessel inside and out, so that my word may fall into it as a dew of grace and life for the spirit.

28. The sick would like to touch my robe as in the Second Time, so that their faith would heal them. And I say to you: Why do you not touch my Divine Spirit with your pure thought, with your fervent prayer? You would get everything that your spirit and matter needed.

29. This is the lesson that I give you, letting you look at this book that I have opened before you through the ages. It is the book of my eternal wisdom, which today I show you, opened in the Sixth Seal, taking as my interpreter the spokesman that I have prepared.

30. Throughout the ages you have wanted to study my manifestations to know my will and my commands, and I have answered your questions, because everyone who seeks me out of love, desirous of finding the truth, finds me, looks at me in front of him, feels me and is encouraged by my love as I am filled with joy when my children present to me the fruit they have achieved with their works of love and charity, with which they have alleviated the pain of their brothers.

Love one another!

31. In that book that I have come to open once again before you, all my teachings are contained, and what is written in it you will know and it will be for your happiness, because it will guide you on the path of your evolution.

32. You are eager to receive my inspirations, which I have poured out abundantly in all times and you have not taken advantage of them. Today that I communicate with you through the human understanding, will you continue to doubt my lessons and my presence among you? I have not come to speak to the dead or to beings for no reason, but to you who are human, who have a conscience and know me. If I spoke to the dead; if I spoke to the stones or to the elements of nature, they would already be bearing witness to Me, but the unbelief of my children will not stop my teaching, and this book will continue to speak of the truth, of the life of grace and of the hereafter.

33. What do you seek in my doctrine, what do you want to know, my children? The light, some tell me; we long to find peace, I hear others tell me. I tell you that if you prepare yourselves, you will find in my word everything that your spirit longs for. I have prepared this nation as a prosperous and blessed land from where you will be able to look at the mount of the new Zion, the land that awaits you, and tomorrow, after having passed through the world fulfilling your mission, you will meet in spirit on the paths of the hereafter, and you will all be gathered in one valley forming one Spirit with me.

34. It is necessary that you study so that you may know the reason for the events of this Age, why Elijah has come at this time and why I give you my word. In all ages Elijah has come as my forerunner to prepare the spirit of all men. In the First Time Elijah came to Earth, reached the heart of humanity, and found it fallen into paganism and idolatry. The world was ruled by kings and priests, and both had departed from the fulfillment of the divine laws and were leading their people along paths of confusion and falsehood. They had erected altars to various gods, to whom they worshiped. Elijah appeared at that time and spoke to those with a righteous word: "Open your eyes and see that you have profaned the law of the Lord, have forgotten the example of his messengers and have fallen into cults unworthy of the living and powerful God, it is necessary that you wake up, look at him and recognize him, tear down your idolatry and lift your eyes on every figure with which you have represented him".

35. Elijah heard my voice saying to him, "Get away from that wicked people, tell them that for a long time the rain will not fall, until you command it in my name," and Elijah said, "It will not rain until my Lord signs the hour and my voice commands it"; and saying this he went away. From that day the earth was dry, the seasons favorable for rain passed, without it coming. There were no signs of water in the sky, the fields felt the drought, the cattle began to perish, the men dug the earth looking for water to quench

Love one another!

their thirst, without finding it; the rivers dried up, the grass withered succumbing under the rays of a hot sun and men cried out to their gods, asking that that element return to them to sow and gather seed to feed them.

36. Elijah had gone away by divine command, he was praying and waiting for the will of his Lord. Men and women began to leave their lands in search of new villages where they did not lack water; everywhere caravans were seen and in all places the land was dry.

37. The years passed and one day when Elijah was lifting up his Spirit to the Father, he heard his voice saying to him: "Seek the king, and when I give you the sign, the waters will fall again on this earth."

38. Elijah, humble and full of obedience, went before the king of that people and showed his power before the worshipers of the false god; then he spoke of the Father and of his power and then the signs appeared, lightning, thunder and fire were seen in the sky, then the life-giving water fell in torrents; again the fields were clothed with greenery and the trees were filled with fruits and there was prosperity.

39. The people, faced with this trial, woke up and remembered their Father who was calling them and admonishing them through Elijah.

40. Many and very great were the wonders of Elijah at that time to move humanity.

41. In the Second Time John the Baptist appeared advising penance, preparing hearts to receive the Messiah. That blessed Forerunner spoke to the multitudes, because the time of Jesus' preaching was approaching, and it was necessary that they should recognize him. He baptized with water and even poured it on Jesus, saying to him, "Teacher, how should I baptize you if there is no stain on You?" To which Jesus replied, "It must be so that I may begin my journey by teaching submission, so that those who follow me, when they are about to begin its fulfillment, will know how to purify themselves and prepare themselves."

42. Elijah, a Spirit of great power and who has not been recognized by humanity, has always been my forerunner. Today he has come once again to prepare those who have been appointed, those who have served me as spokespersons and all of humanity.

43. If you prepare yourselves and study my teaching to come to know my will, Elijah will come to your aid and will be your staff and friend.

44. Elijah is a divine ray that illuminates and guides all beings and leads them to Me; love and venerate him as your precursor and intercessor.

Love one another!

45. Disciples, if you want to enter the Kingdom of Heaven, do lawful works, comply with the law, and my Work will be known to all, distinguishing between religions and doctrines as the only path that I have traced to man.

46. To help you in your preparation, come to Me, sit at my table, where I have reserved a place for each of my disciples, from which you will attend my chair. Do not worry if the person I am communicating for is a man or a woman, if he is an old man, a young man or a child. Analyze my lessons until you find the divine essence of this word and you will feel my presence through any of my chosen ones. Take advantage of these moments, because later you will be able to cry if you don't do it that way.

47. Let this people grow as trees grow, multiplying their branches, as rivers spread, forming new rivers and streams. Look at how new congregations sprout from one congregation in the counties and in the cities.

48. It is my Spirit that has sent you to the different regions to carry a message of spirituality. Why are there those who, departing from the principles of spirituality that I have outlined to them, of giving love and charity without any interest, are selling the services they do through gifts that cost them nothing? Do you not remember that I told you from the first lessons you heard, to watch and pray, because temptation lurked in your path? Remember and you will remember that I also told you that I have more to give to you than you have to ask of me, so that you may be willing to receive from Me whatever is lawful.

49. Know that in the book of your destiny is marked the day and the hour when the doors of the hereafter will open to give way to your spirit, from where you will see all your work on Earth, all your past. So do not want to hear voices that are reproaches or complaints against you, or see those who point out to you as the cause of their ills.

50. What a pity, what a pain a spirit feels when he arrives at that mansion of light and peace and hears that the cry of his victims reaches there! If you do not want to go through this trance, cultivate from now on the lands that I have entrusted to you, sowing in them the seed of my doctrine in all its purity. Do not feel incapable of carrying out works worthy of Me and abandon your tools in the middle of the task, to forget this mission and give yourselves up again to the temptations of the world.

51. Arriving in haste to listen to my word, remember that the day is coming when you will no longer listen to it in this form. The time has passed for you when it was necessary for the prophets to appear before the people to exhort them to do penance and threaten them with the justice of God, if they did not hear that warning voice. Today I want you to be the prophets who awaken humanity and transmit this heavenly message to it. I will do

Love one another!

wonders in your way and I will give you the weapons of truth with which to fight, because you will be fought.

52. I will make many crooked paths straight by the righteousness of my good disciples. The spiritual presence of the people of God, called "Israel" on Earth, will be felt among humanity and many will come to understand that what had been interpreted in a material form had a high spiritual meaning.

53. If the spirits that formed this people, spread throughout the world and through the spiritual valley, to fulfill a restitution, now, united by my love with the light of the Holy Spirit, illuminating the path of their evolution, they will gather in their path all those hungry for freedom, peace, truth, justice, love and redemption.

54. Verily I tell you that the people of God are infinite, that you all belong to him spiritually, therefore, that people could not be limited to one nation or one race. The people of Israel, called by the prophets and patriarchs of the earliest times, "the People of God", is a symbol of the universal family, a people made up of beings wisely chosen for my designs and which I have taken as an instrument to convey my lessons to humanity as an open book before men, a book that speaks of spiritual and material evolution, divine revelations, prophecies, human interpretations, the successes and errors of that people, splendor and decadence, freedom and slavery, light and darkness. This people will have no more Promised Land in the world, their mission is to go looking for the lost and reanimating the weak to teach them the way of the desert, behind which are the gates of the New Jerusalem, the spiritual city, where you will dwell eternally with your Master.

55. The 144,000 designated have the mission of zealously watching over the law, of reviving the people on the day, of defending the faith. They will be soldiers of peace, teachers in my wisdom, doctors for all ills, comforters and prophets.

56. Great events have been witnessed by the generations of this time; without you realizing it, you are going through the great battle, which is not fought only in your fields or nations at war, but in many orders. The real battle is in the spiritual, there where your eyes do not penetrate, in the human mind and heart, in men of science and religions and in all human institutions. It is that a new time is coming, in which the Seventh Seal has to be opened and Justice and light in the spirits triumph. First I will have to send to Earth spirits full of my grace, who will lead humanity like children so that they may achieve their salvation.

57. Pray and feel how Elijah crosses space from one end to the other, making light on the dark paths, rescuing those who have been lost, unifying the stained, awakening those who sleep in ignorance and ordering everything, because this is his time. Do not be afraid of

Love one another!

him, love him, because he has come as a Shepherd to lead you to the Father, to the heavenly pasture that awaits you.

58. My word and all the prophecies will be fulfilled.

59. In the Second Half you nailed my hands to a tree, the same ones that healed the sick and caressed children, young people and the elderly. Today I have thrown off my right hand, but not to reject the cross on which you have raised me, no beloved children, today I lovingly extend it to give you my blessing.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 54

1. Blessed are those who leave their material goods to hear me.
2. Those who have taken advantage of my lessons have strengthened themselves and when they have been surprised by a trial, rather than despair, they have begun to meditate and pray, feeling that in those moments divine inspiration comes to their understanding, like a ray of light that illuminates the path of their spiritual evolution.
3. Verily I say to you, he who knows how to prepare himself and strengthen himself in the fulfillment of my law, will be able to come forward through storms or through fire. Even to those who have known how to fulfill with faith the test that has touched their spirit, I say again that they do not become lethargic because new tests will come, and they must be prepared. There are many who at the end of a great trial, when the day is about to end, have been about to fall bent under the weight of their cross, but in those moments my voice has been heard encouraging them to reach the end that is already close.
4. If you attribute the trials of life to chance, you will hardly be able to find yourselves strong; but if you have a notion of what is atonement, of what is justice and restitution, in your faith you will find elevation and conformity to overcome trials.
5. I am pleased to try your spirit in different ways, because I am forming, modeling and perfecting it; for this I use everything and everyone, I take the righteous as an instrument as an evil one, I use the light as well, which I make darkness my servant. That is why I tell you that when you find yourself in a hard trance, think of Me, of your Teacher, who with all love will explain to you the reason for this test.
6. There are chalices that everyone has to drink, some first and others later, so that everyone comes to understand and love me. Misery, illness, slander, dishonor, are very bitter chalices that will not only reach the lips of the sinner. Remember that the righteous among the righteous in that Second Time, rushed the most bitter cup that you can conceive. Obedience, humility and the love with which the cup of sorrow is hurried will make the cross lighter and the trial more transient.
7. The world is a school for the spirits, your body is only an instrument. On Earth you pass through the different rungs of the scale of spiritual perfection, by which spirits rise up to Me, impelled by the strength of their merits, of their effort to reach the Father, by the love they have poured out on their brothers. Whoever does not walk this path of struggle, not only will he not know who his Creator is, but he will not even know himself.
8. Whoever renounces his destiny is rejecting the title of son of my divinity; if he does not believe in my existence, he will not be able to have faith in my love.

Love one another!

9. If for some this life has been excessively bitter and painful, know that this existence is not the only one, that it is long only in appearance and that in the destiny of every creature there is an arcanum into which only I can penetrate.

10. This voice has not told you: you have to obey this word, it has only told you: seek the truth, go after love, go after peace and if you find this in my teaching that you are listening to now, stay, but if you have not found them here, keep looking.

11. I am manifesting myself before each one of you, sometimes through your heart, sometimes in your spirit.

12. Before my voice of forgiveness, the dead will rise to the life of grace and will come out of the confusion of their spirit, fulfilling my law that tells you: "Love one another". Where there is no forgiveness that always comes from love, there will be no repentance or good works, therefore there will be no redemption.

13. How many of the dead of the spirit have to wander through the world, waiting for bodily death to lead them to my presence, to listen to the voice of the Lord who raises them to true life and caresses them. What longing for regeneration could they have increased on Earth if they considered themselves irretrievably lost forever, despite feeling capable of true repentance and restitution for their faults?

14. And if the evicted of the spirit have come to Me without hope, even those of the body sentenced to death by men of science have come to my presence; I, who possess life, have torn them from the clutches of material death; but what are those doing in the world to whom I have entrusted the health of the spirit as well as that of the body? Are you ignorant of the high destiny that the Lord has entrusted to you for its fulfillment? Am I the one who has sent you with a message of health and life, should I have to receive your victims incessantly?

15. Now that you have come to expose your sorrow to me and to ask me for strength, I tell you: Trust in Me and you will all be comforted. Not everyone hears my word as you do, but my strength and my light are the heritage of all spirits. It is you who weaken and allow yourselves to be overcome by trials.

16. Only I, Who am your Father, hear and understand your heart. You have not yet found true love for each other. I also tell you not to look for images or symbols to grant you relief. Learn to pray with the spirit, awaken the sensitive fibers of your being, so that you may feel my presence and enjoy my love. Do not feel like strangers to your Father before Me; or have you become so far away that you no longer recognize me?

17. I contemplate at this time that men have become familiar with sin, passions are unleashed, children from an early age lose their innocence and take forbidden fruits;

Love one another!

humanity has headed towards evil, and from generation to generation it is weakening and descending. That is why I have come once again to manifest myself among you.

18. Pray and understand my word. Do not ask me for you only, pray for your brothers known and unknown, material and spiritual.

19. You do not know the spiritual poverty in which humanity lives today, and it is necessary the intercession of a people and their struggle to bring light to all spirits.

20. Cleanse those who have been defiled, reveal to them the gifts of their spirit and guide them like little children by bringing them to Me. You will find in your path many sick people who will not be cured by science, but among you you will find a way to obtain healing for their ills. You will heal them with your love, by the good influence that you exercise; by the regeneration that you inspire them and by the knowledge of my doctrine that you transmit to them, they will find that the balm is in the peace of the spirit and in the fulfillment of duties, in the love of one another.

21. I don't want to see my children lose the chance to save themselves. If great sinners seek me with humility and repentance, I will forgive their sins and give them the opportunity to rebuild their lives. I am making the call to the greatest sinners, to redeem them and bring them to safety.

22. I have inspired the hearts of young people, young men and maidens, to form new generations, for which I am purifying them, and if they know how to fulfill the mission I have entrusted to them in their children and prepare and lead those spirits along the path of good, I will communicate with them and you in these new generations will support yourselves and will be continuators of this work.

23. Keep the grace that I leave among you. There will be in a short time those who want to prevent my work from going forward, but there will be others who, having asked for my help, will receive a miracle and even if they are not of my disciples, they will testify about Me and say, The Lord has healed me. Others will say: I had lost the dearest thing and He has returned it to me.

24. Do not want to defend my work with false testimonies or ever lie because I have not taught you to lie. My works are always clear and if you know how to interpret them, you will find in them my love and charity for humanity.

25. When you hear foolish words, be silent, as Jesus was silent before the Pharisees, but do not fear that your garment will be torn; I will justify you and raise you up before your brothers. This humanity that judges you, will know that you have not mistaken the path, but that you have come closer to Me. Watch over your actions and fear only the Eternal Judge who always looks at you.

Love one another!

26. With gentleness and spirituality, you will bear witness that you have heard me and many will convert. If you do not understand, be silent and forgive. If you unify your matter with your spirit and fulfill my law, you will achieve grace for humanity.

27. Remember, blessed people, that I have told you in all the precincts, that times of pain, of trial and of justice are approaching for humanity, which will serve for its purification. I also announce to you that after that time, there will be joy on earth.

28. For years you have been listening to these messages, which are lessons with which I prepare you as disciples, so that tomorrow you will be able to make light in the lives of your brothers and guide them towards the good path, both incarnate and disembodied beings. It is my will that you leave a good example as a seed for future generations. May the revelations I have made to you serve to strengthen your spirit in my wisdom and your heart in the good, removing from it all the weeds that had long grown in your being; however, I tell you with sadness, that you do not yet feel my word, that you sleep for these manifestations and that your works do not testify to my doctrine.

29. I have wanted you all to form one heart, one will, but I see that you still persist in your disunity.

30. I have told you that in all your precincts I manifest myself as the one God who loves you all equally; however, some of you are denying gifts and truth to others; how can you believe that in this way you are exalting my doctrine?

31. Not only with the attitude that you keep within those enclosures is how you should seek me to please and serve me, but with all the acts of your life; but until this moment, neither spiritually nor materially have you adhered to my law and you are still the little ones who do not want to grow up. Do you not want Christ to continue to guide you, the one who told you, "I am the Way, the Truth and the Life?" Do you not want love to be the one who saves you, the one who makes you strong, serene and firm so that in the hour of storms and trials it will be the one who lifts you up and protects you?

32. See that I have given you a wisdom that surpasses all human science: that of mastering the elements, but you have not known how to be like meek sheep at my voice. Do you intend that by your disobedience those elements will bow down to you as submissive servants?

33. Do you see why it is necessary that you listen to my teachings, as it is also essential that you analyze them, that you feel them and put them into practice? Watch and pray, I have told you, so that you will not be surprised by the pain, but you have not wanted to watch or pray. When trials have struck you, you have believed that I have punished you or that I have forsaken you. It is until then that you remember to pray, to ask me not to

Love one another!

leave you. Ah, if you understood that I do not abandon you and that it is you who forget about Me! You must know that there is not a single second when I am not giving you something and that instead, you often live a whole life without offering me anything.

34. I give you these lessons so that you may know that I am always with you, that I listen to everything and that I know everything, so that you will not reject my benefits or feel lonely and sad in your trials.

35. How many of you, when incarnating, behave like ungrateful children who, ignoring the advice of their parents, throw themselves like fools onto the uncertain paths of life, only to later, when they have stumbled a lot and have been disappointed, stop to cry, exclaiming in repentance: Ah, if I had listened to my father, I would not have known so much pain, nor would I have strayed so far from the path!

36. Sometimes it is already too late when they recognize their fault, they are surprised by death that does not allow them to return to the paternal home and fall from fennel before those to whom they denied authority.

37. What a great pain for those who saw their last moment arrive, without being able to bathe their parents' faces with their tears, nor being able to hear the phrases of forgiveness from their lips!

38. Sometimes when you think about these trials you say: How is it possible that God in his perfect justice goes to the extreme of depriving of that joy those who have already recognized their fault and repented of it? And I answer you, it is not the body that must receive this grace, but the spirit, for which there will always be time to wash away its stains, as well as to reap the fruit of its repentance.

39. So that your spirit does not get lost in the random pilgrimage of the Earth, it has been endowed with a higher light that is consciousness, in addition to the fact that the world has always been illuminated with the light of my doctrine and my revelations, from the first days of your existence in this world until eternity.

40. I have always enlightened you, so that when your incarnate spirit returns to spiritual life it can dwell in high mansions.

41. Beloved people, instrument for my manifestations of this time, spiritualize yourselves, so that when you become the true interpreter of my word you will be it with your thoughts, your life and your word. Understand that living examples are needed for humanity to believe in Me.

Love one another!

42. Who among you will be the great spirits who will lead the multitudes to true spirituality? The spirituality that means elevation must manifest itself through the mind and feelings so that it is the salvation of humanity.

43. Disciples, high minds and pure hearts are needed for great works. develop your attributes and be great. Why am I asking for unification, people? Because I know that war, as a consequence of the lack of fraternity among men, is approaching like a whirlwind that sweeps everything away, and I want you to be vigilant, forming a people of peace, an army of soldiers at the service of good. If you get up to fulfill this mission, carry me in your heart; without Me you will be able to do nothing. Who am I? Christ. And who is Christ? It's the love of God; that is why I say to you: take Me and you will not die, but you will overcome all adversities and conquer eternity.

44. Do not forget that the divine powers are only with the humble and that they never descend to flatter human vanities.

45. It is true that many are defiling their spirit, but do not judge them because they do not know what they are doing. I will save those too, no matter that they have forgotten about Me now, or that they have changed me for the false gods they have created in the world. I will also bring them to my Kingdom, even if now, by going after the false prophets, they have forgotten the sweet Christ who gave his life to teach them his doctrine of love.

46. No one is bad for the Father, no one can be if his principle is in Me. Mistaken, blind, violent, rebellious, so many of my children have been, by virtue of the free will with which they were endowed, but light will be made in all, and my charity will lead them along the path of their redemption.

47. Today the force of matter and the influence of the world have made you selfish, but matter is not eternal, neither is the world nor its influence, and I am the patient Judge whose justice owns life and time. Do not judge those who deny me, for I will find you more guilty than they are.

48. Have I raised my voice to judge my executioners? Did I not bless you with love and gentleness? If you knew, that many of those in the world who were temporarily lost due to this lack, today they are purified in spirit.

49. See how my word comes to guide and guide you, I give it to all of you, because I love you all and I seek you all. Do not wait for the whirlwinds to catch you wrong or asleep, because then it will be the gnashing of teeth. You do not yet know my plan of salvation, therefore you only have to trust in Me and obey Me.

50. Do you see how humble my word is, how insignificant are the servants through whom I transmit my voice and how poor is the environment in which I manifest myself?

Love one another!

Do not be surprised to know that in this Era, this doctrine will be the one that governs and guides the destinies of all humanity.

51. The divine thought, through my ecstatic spokespersons, has been translated into words that, united in phrases, have formed and defined a spiritual doctrine full of revelations and perfect teachings.

52. This is the promised Comforter, this is that Spirit of Truth foretold who would come to tell you everything. The preparation is going to begin already, the times are coming when you need the one who, having strength in his spirit, guides you with the nobility and simplicity of his heart, with wisdom and with charity.

53. The multitudes need those who know how to be firm in trials, those who are accustomed to the great struggles of the world and of the spirit. They are the ones who will be able to guide and lead humanity, because in their heart there will be no desire to oppress, nor to dominate anyone; they will not be able to shelter egoism because in their moments of elevation they will have felt the charity of the Lord showering them with love, so that from that charity they can give to their brothers.

54. If you do not unite, you will not know how to respond to humanity, if you do not unite, you will not know how to defend yourself from its attacks. Soon the struggle will come and it will be necessary that I find you protected and prepared by hearts that carry light and faith, and by then you will know how to forgive those who offend you, knowing that those wounds are made to you by your brothers out of true ignorance.

55. When the struggle comes, I want you to respond to the offenses of your brothers with your forgiveness and your love.

56. Take up your cross also, or do you think that the cross of Christ does not weigh? Do you think my tasks are small? The missions of those who follow me will not be small or easy; easy works are for the weak in spirit, for hearts empty of love.

57. There is no time left to waste, because the moments are approaching when the forts of this people will arise, to prepare the roads that will lead you to that solemnity in which you will feel my Spirit closer to you.

58. I see among the multitudes those who, joyful to feel and understand my inspiration, are preparing for that struggle; they know that only truth, spirituality and love can be the weapons to triumph.

59. Come to Me, attend to the loving call that your Father makes to you, so that, far from the dark paths of pain or ignorance, you may be filled with my peace and my light, and then you may do the same with your fellow human beings.

Love one another!

60. I have not only come to give you positions or responsibilities, I have also come to wipe your tears and listen to your complaints.

61. Today you are going after your Savior and I am coming to help you with the cross, but before you finish your journey in this world, you will have brought the good news to the regions.

62. "Man does not live by bread alone", and this world is spiritually hungry, therefore you will be able to offer your brothers this food that I have entrusted to you.

63. My doctrine is the way that teaches you to live in peace on earth and that will bring you closer to the Father when you live in spirit. Where is the fraternity that I have taught men? It does not exist on earth, because you have long allowed the tares to grow among the wheat; heartbreak abounds among men as well as discord; they have not recognized each other as brothers in God, and yet they say they recognize me and even love me.

64. There are lords and servants, judges and prisoners, executioners and victims, and they are all brothers; great will be the commotion that my word of this time provokes among humanity, because she will come as a judge to all spirits.

65. Watch and pray disciples, so that you may feel my presence, because if you find yourself sleeping, when you wake up there will be great suffering in your spirit. Be attentive to my word so that nothing surprises you, and when the roads are prepared and the regions open their doors, you will find yourselves ready to fulfill your mission; and when hearts crave a word of life, it is ready to spring from your lips, the same when the mournful crowds pass in front of your door that it does not remain closed.

66. It is no longer time for you to continue in the pleasures of the world, it is time to live with all the senses and powers awake and attentive to what speaks to you and surrounds you. The time of your stay in this abode is already very short, and it is necessary that you take advantage of the moments that remain for you to live in it. For those who prepare, nothing will go unnoticed, whether human events, signs in nature or spiritual manifestations; the one who is prepared will contemplate great wonders, so that he can explain, teach and predict to those who do not see, feel or understand.

67. Beloved people, recognize how great will be the joy of the spirit who in his career served as a guide, counselor or staff to his brothers; this is your mission, to be strong, upright and obedient to my law, so that you serve as a beacon to your fellow man.

68. When will this humanity become like an immense flower whose petals are your hearts and its fragrance your love for Me?

Love one another!

69. When you look at how the world is in this hour of trial, in which its ambitions and hatreds overflow, you think that these words that I tell you are only a divine dream, but I warn you that if in the Second Time I accepted the cross that you offered me, and now I came to you on the cloud, it was because I knew that the seed of my love would triumph over human imperfection. Why do you doubt that I can save you? Do you believe that Jesus shed his blood uselessly on Calvary, that he taught you nothing? Do you think my new manifestation is sterile? Verily I say to you, God cannot err, nor can he fail in his mission of love.

70. Great, very great you look at human perversity, terrible it seems to you the power and the force of evil that men exercise, and yet I tell you, it is very weak before the force of my justice, before my Divinity that owns destiny, life, death and all Creation.

71. From this blessed and prodigal land man has made a hell, because all the forces and elements with which I surrounded them for life, he has taken them to cause death; despite all this I can tell you that he who repented, and understanding his error consecrated himself to repair it, will soon reach the spiritual gates of true paradise, where the Angel of the Lord will sheathe his sword and make him pass to the eternal mansion of peace, where the Father's love will give him the reward promised to all men of good will.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 55

1. The light of the Holy Spirit vibrating is upon all spirits.
2. Blessed are you who are preparing to fulfill my commands, because you will always feel helped by Me. But I also say to you: do not silence the voice of conscience when it points out to you your mistakes, listen to it, because it is my voice. If you want to please me, after you have repaired your faults, raise your spirit in prayer and you will always find me waiting for you to give you peace.
3. The more you feel that I forgive you, the closer you get to fulfilling your duties; never abuse that forgiveness.
4. All those who rise up with the desire to elevate themselves spiritually, on the path of fulfilling my law, will be surrounded by great multitudes who will follow them. And if I put you in charge of a portion, do not have dominion over yourselves; see that even kings at this time have come down from their thrones to become servants of their peoples, because an era of equality and fraternity for men is approaching. Remember that when I called you, you answered with humility and told me that you would be submissive and that you would take up your cross with love to follow my footprint with which I marked for you in the Second Time the path of your spiritual evolution.
5. If you prepare yourselves, the great trials that are approaching humanity, like hurricane winds, will be for you like a gentle breeze that comes to caress you; then the light of a new dawn will shine and the sun will give you its benefits; but if you do not watch and let hypocrisy germinate in your heart and cover yourself with sheep's clothing, while you carry hungry wolf entrails, you will encounter stumbles and the thorns of the road will hurt your plants.
6. Woe to you if evil inclinations can do more than the virtues that you carry in your spirit and if my teaching does not bear fruit! If you do not meditate or analyze my word, believing that you are doing my will, my light will awaken you, and when you know the whole truth, you will remember that I have sent you into the world to do charitable works.
7. Even if you wanted to run away from your destiny, you couldn't do it. As often as you go out of the way, my charity will bring you back to him. My law is written in each of the spirits and you must obey it.
8. I have looked at your disagreement with the rulers of the nations, without understanding that they are instruments with which I use to bend and polish the peoples. You have not been able to unite in thought to help the one I have appointed to govern the

Love one another!

destinies of the nation. You oppose and cause division, when I have advised unification and compliance with my will. Love each other and may your prayer prepare and help them spiritually.

9. Unite Israel, listen to me. I'm going to put you to great tests and I don't want to see you cry. Pray for those who do not know how to do it, for those who feel weak. Let there be no joy in some for the failure of others, because you do not know if you will all go through the same trials and when they touch you, you will also weaken.

10. Reject temptation, because this is the time when that power will want to multiply its harvest, and only prayer and good deeds will turn it away from you.

11. Many doctrines, seeing you disunited, will call you to unification, and I want you all to be unified in Me and practice worship in the same way that I have taught you.

12. To help you in your elevation, I have prepared for my children the best place because I want to bring you close to Me and give you my peace; everyone who feels tired, come to Me and he will have rest and strength.

13. Disciples, have charity for those who lack the law, for those who have rebelled, because they are the beings most in need of your help and of your charity. Why does a man sin if he knows the good and knows that only his practice will make him happy? It is that he does not listen to the voice of his conscience and the shepherds have let their flock disperse along different paths and his word no longer has essence or power to bring the sheep back to the fold. Where are my disciples, successors of those apostles of the Second Time?

14. To you who are now my children I say: do not call yourselves pastors or priests, let Me guide humanity, that in Me they will have their Father, their Judge, their best friend and counselor. Be you only messengers of the good news and witnesses of my manifestation, and when humanity has reached through its gifts communication with my Spirit, it will go with a sure step on its path of evolution, and I will inspire it with works and actions based on my law. This will be after the atonement and restitution that you are now living.

15. If you had not failed, you would not have known the rigor of the law of restitution and you would have always been ahead in your evolution. Verily I tell you, if you who are in charge of bringing this message to your brothers and sisters do not comply, you will be judged by humanity and you will know the rigor of that judge who has neither mercy nor love.

Love one another!

16. When I have put you to the test in order to raise your spirit, I have accompanied you so that you do not faint, and when you have accepted my will taking advantage of that lesson, you feel closer to Me, for which you thank me and I give you peace.

17. I have asked humanity to unite and return to a simple, spiritual life, because I want the spirits to merge into a single faith, recognizing and loving me. The different doctrines will disappear and only my law and my word will prevail.

18. I have always shown you my love and you have not understood me. Do you not know that when I give you a new office, it is in order that by fulfilling it you may redeem yourselves? I have chosen you because I love you and I want you to be my disciples, and in order for you to be called that, you have to adopt humility and meekness in all the acts of your life.

19. You are in the time of harvest, in which you will gather what you have sown, but if you sow again to reap later, take from the good seed and cultivated, which I still give you a little more time.

20. Understand that more than following me yourselves, it is I who have followed you through the ages to point out to you your mission and teach you to comply with my law, so that your spirit will never get lost on the road and know how to be like a bell that calls the crowds.

21. How many trials your spirit has had to go through, so that at last it may become meek and humble and enter decisively on the path of the law! Yesterday blasphemy escaped your lips when the trial made itself felt in your path; today, when you feel under a hard lesson of life, you pray, it is that the light is being made in your spirit.

22. When I tell you that "they and you are the same", I want to make you understand that you are achieving evolution through the reincarnations of your spirit. From the moment the voice of the Father said to you, "Grow and multiply" to the present, your evolution has not stopped for an instant, but how slowly you walk!

23. You have multiplied, and with this you have fulfilled that divine command; but then a new commandment was needed so that fruits worthy of God would sprout from your heart, and then I said to you, "Love one another." In the Second Time I brought that phrase to you as the compendium of the whole law, and I am still waiting for it to bear fruit in your heart. Now I have come with new lessons and new revelations, however, I do not take away from your heart that divine commandment to love you, nor that other to multiply you.

24. Yes, humanity, grow in virtues and wisdom, multiply through spirituality, love one another without distinction of races, classes, creeds and worlds.

Love one another!

25. I want to see the wheat grow in the fields where the weeds grew so much, where evil multiplied so much; the day of justice has arrived and the fire of war burns and consumes the bad seed of which no ashes will remain, because the winds will scatter it and then the waters and the snows will wash and purify humanity. When the pain is very intense among men, they will raise altars to Me, burn incense and say that they love me, but I will tell them that this is not the way to please my Spirit, and that what they believe is love for Me, is fear of justice and death. It is necessary that men understand that the only incense that comes to Me is that of the works of love and charity that you do to each other, inspiring yourselves in the love of your Father.

26. To you who listen to this word, I say that you rise up imitating me, that you follow me along the path of love that I traced to you in the Second Time, so that when you no longer listen to me in this way, you will know how to gather the multitudes in these enclosures holding them with the truth and the essence of your words and examples. Not only in these places will you be able to teach, but wherever circumstances demand your work; do not forget that I have told you that in the desert, on the roads, at sea, in the valleys, you will be surprised by the trials and also by my inspiration.

27. To fulfill this mission, I want this people, whom I am forming with my teaching, to be the ones who honor my law and give testimonies of their Teacher with their works and examples. May there be peace in your homes, that among your family you are not against each other, that there are no quarrels between brothers, nor faults between father and children. When peace begins to exist between you and your home is not a small battlefield, you will be at the beginning of the disappearance of wars, because whoever has peace in his heart, will carry it everywhere. Think of your children and see that you have not yet been able to engrave my law in their hearts with your examples, and that these are the new generations destined to spread the spiritual light among humanity.

28. Their spirits are great, but recognize that they need in the infancy of their material life, your protection and your guidance; begin that mission with the little ones, be understanding and patient; learn from Me, who know how to wait centuries, millennia or eternity for the evolution and perfection of a spirit; you are all similar to the brilliant in its origin, which must be polished with care so that it gives beautiful flashes. Do you consider yourselves unworthy to be compared with the shining one?

29. One of the most beautiful and wonderful creations that I have put on this Earth, are the flowers that give your sight, that embalm the environment and that inspire you; and truly I tell you that you are more perfect and beautiful than flowers.

30. If you already had the spirituality that you must achieve, you would know the language of everything created, and through it I would speak to you and you would not

Love one another!

make your Father materialize before you, even bleeding on a cross and giving my divine word at this time by the lips of impure men; But it is necessary that you know your Father, and that is why I have never hidden myself, nor have I refused to come among you despite your iniquity. If, by showing myself to men, they have always created false gods, what would it be if I hid Myself out of disgust at your sins?

31. O disciples, who delight in listening to me and say, "Master, we regret that there is no freedom that allows us to speak directly of your word to our fellow men." But I say to you, Do not be afraid of your brothers, of what can you be ashamed? Wait, wait a few moments, that soon humanity will jump over the fences and obstacles that with its fanaticism and ignorance it has formed and that has prevented it from penetrating to the bottom of the truth, which it has only known superficially.

32. Eat the delicacy that I offer you today and you will feel my peace, but do not let anything take it away from you.

33. I call you disciples of the Third Time, because you have made a new covenant with my Divinity.

34. I entrust to you new lands where the tribes of Israel will multiply, but when you know that you are part of my people, do not be filled with vanity, because if you analyze your mission, you will understand your great responsibility.

35. I have come among you again and I ask you, will you again take your Lord to the sacrifice? Do you think that my blood was not spilled enough in the Second Half?

36. Behold now your spirit bearing on himself the cross of his restitution, entrusting vast lands to him to cultivate, but he will sow no seed in them other than mine. The harvest that you gather at this time will be the key that opens the door of your salvation.

37. I have come to exchange the burden of your iniquity for the sweet weight of my cross, so that you may rest from the sin that has burdened you for centuries.

38. Let not your lips utter blasphemies, but glorify my name. The gift of the word that I have given you is not for you to stain the honor of your fellow man.

39. Now that you know that I have called you to become my beloved disciples, do an examination every day in the light of your conscience, especially when you know that you are going to listen to my word.

40. Take care not to do misunderstood penances, nor deprive your body of what is necessary for it, instead avoid what is harmful to it, even if it means a sacrifice for it. This will be the penance that benefits your spirit and therefore, the one that pleases the Father.

Love one another!

41. Slowly you are learning to raise your thought to infinity without the need for images embodied on a canvas or forged by your mind. Little by little the obstacles that your spirit encountered whenever he tried to pray are falling. He is now on his way to attain spiritual communication with his Lord.

42. Do not forget that in order for your prayer to leave you with deep satisfaction and make you feel true peace, as you prepare to raise your thoughts to come before my sanctuary, cleanse your heart.

43. Tomorrow you will see the great multitudes coming after you; it is necessary that they discover a deep and luminous footprint that will guide them towards the truth, and that footprint will be that of your good works.

44. You have to bear witness that you are that people whom the Lord sent to make a pilgrimage to earth, to make light among humanity. The wisdom that springs from your spirit will be the light of the Sixth Seal unleashed at this time.

45. If you love me, you will be able to fulfill my commands, if you love me, you will know how to love your brothers.

46. Inwardly some say to me: Lord, if we are gathered here listening to your word, is it not because we love you? And I tell you, there are very few who come to hear me out of love; the most come burdened by pain.

47. I do not censure that it is pain that has brought you to my presence, because after having fulfilled his mission, he leaves leaving the hearts of those who will later be my disciples ready.

48. You will not be able to say that I have never felt human pain and that is why I do not understand you. That is why I became a man and suffered, to give you an example in every trial and in every trance. If I ask you now to sow with light and good examples the path that your children have to travel, it is because I, in Jesus, was always the son obedient to his Father. I know and feel all your pains and not because I have come to you in Spirit, I find myself distant. Truly I tell you that my manifestation in the Third Time is the best proof that I love you and understand you.

49. In your quiet moments, meditate on my word. Understand that I am the peace that descends when the whirlwind strikes you. Keep this peace despite all the trials and do not let it flee from your heart and return to Me.

50. Do not rebel when diseases take hold of your home; they purify the spirit, however, I do not prevent you from seeking the balm, but I tell you to seek me as a divine doctor and receive with love whatever it is my will to grant you.

Love one another!

51. There are many who have returned to the path only because of the sufferings of life, some reneged while experiencing pain, but when they recognized that he was the one who stopped them on the path of perdition, they blessed his cup of bitterness. I sit these at my table and give them to taste the Lamb turned into a delicious delicacy of love and charity.

52. Verily I say to you, if men would do the same to those who have been ungrateful to them, how much peace there would be among mankind!

53. Live in peace, this will be the best testimony you give that you are my disciples. Do not forget that many eyes are always watching you, either to confirm if what you practice is true or to have evidence to deny you.

54. Be my faithful soldiers; never be the cause that your brothers do not know me. There has not been a single time when I give you my word, that a heart has not been presented at least to search; in those moments my word, my manifestation in all its parts and the acts of my servants have been analyzed. With all their senses and powers they have come to scrutinize my communication and there are more who have come expecting the rumor of my presence to be false, than those who have arrived with the fervent desire that the good news be true. Who was to tell them that while they are observing and judging everything, my gaze penetrates into the inside of their heart and my voice is calling them through their consciousness? It is at that moment when the faith has been ignited in many who doubted and has overflowed in those who already had it. Thus the number of my disciples has been increasing and they are already forming a people, to whom I am telling them to treasure my peace so that it may be their best treasure, because that will be the greatest testimony they will give of the truth of my manifestation before the other peoples of the earth.

55. I want you to understand that this nation has a high destiny to fulfill and that each of you has a delicate mission. This people will be a fountain of peace and love, to which men of other races will come to drink. That time is not far off, but before you will have to get tired of so much fighting between brothers, before you will have to convince yourself of so many lies and falsehood of which humanity has made a cult. Then you will come to Me and find that Christ, the one who died on the cross, lives and comes full of glory and majesty, as He was seen ascending in the Second Time.

56. Today you feel that the environment is not entirely favorable to talk about my Work, but the day is approaching when your mouths will open tirelessly to talk about my word, because pain, need, anguish and confusion, will want to take away everything that I have given you.

Love one another!

57. From now on I am preparing you and teaching you, so that you may be able to preach my teaching in word and deed, because humanity is already tired of transgressors. Form an obedient family, unite your thoughts, your will and your destiny, with a bond of spirituality and you will be strong and immortal.

58. Great trials await humanity, in the face of every pain and every catastrophe, remain vigilant and pray. Many sorrows will be mitigated, others will not come, because they will be stopped on their way by those who pray.

59. When from other religions and sects they contemplate that the multitudes are running after this people, those who persecute you will rise up from those religions, but do not be afraid, because if you know how to remain calm, the Holy Spirit will put words of light on your lips that will silence those who slander you.

60. I do not leave you the murderous sword to defend you, I leave you the sword of love; each of its flashes of light will be a virtue that sprouts from it.

61. How much grace will you find before the Father, if you subdue the multitudes of persecutors of my work with your words and present them converted with your works of love!

62. That's the lesson I gave you in the Second Half and that you had already forgotten.

63. The human mind will suffer disturbances trying to understand the Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist doctrine, because the materialized man is clumsy in front of the spiritual.

64. It is I who have come to manifest in this world once again, making humanity understand that I am not at a height that you cannot reach. I come to teach you how to raise your spirit through prayer, until you find my presence and bring your spirit closer to my Divinity through a life consecrated to good. Only those who live in my law know that I am truly within man and that this is not a metaphor.

65. You who listen to me, do not hinder your understanding for spiritual teachings; do not cloud your light, nor let your heart, sensitized and ennobled in the moments of listening to my word, become indifferent and cold. You have already tasted the pleasures that the world offers, you have already known its honey, now come and taste the fruit of the tree that I have cultivated, but once you have satisfied your hunger, take care to return to those paths, think that it is not fair that you take to the mud what I have graciously given you.

66. Hear my word that tears off the bandages of darkness and makes light in every spirit, so that in the future you may walk the good path, as well as recognize the forbidden and find strength in yourselves not to fall into temptation. Whoever has received this teaching

Love one another!

cannot be called ignorant. Hear me and understand me, disciples, today that I am still with you in this word.

67. Whoever has been a servant in the world will not be surprised when I command him; whoever has been lord, forget his vanity and be my servant, then you will all know the very sweet way of Jesus to command his disciples.

68. Submit your free will to my law and to your conscience and you will not feel like slaves but truly free.

69. Now that the weeds have spread all over the face of the earth, it is when I come to tell you to get ready to be my husbandmen so that you may sow my seed of peace. Each of my chosen ones at this time can ask himself inwardly, if before hearing this word he was not grieved and tempered in pain, touched many times in the dearest.

70. Reach persuasion and faith, listen to me without getting tired and without getting acquainted with this manifestation; keep watch, I don't want to catch you sleeping on the day of my departure. Today you see that this year passes and the other arrives, and my word invariably descends among you, but the year of 1950 will come and you will no longer listen to me in this form, by then, I want you to find yourselves strengthened and full of teaching.

71. Study my Work through all my spokespersons, do not have a predilection, think that I descend to everyone and for everyone I speak the truth. Do you want me to reach the year 1950 without you having taken advantage of my presence, or learned my lesson? Do you expect that the unbelieving world of my manifestation as the Holy Spirit, will throw itself on you and finding you weak will exterminate you? Do you want the governments of the Earth, finding division and confusion among you, to enact laws that will stop your passage? How would you weep, present generations, if you caused these prophecies to be fulfilled! How hard and sad you will make your existence and how many obstacles you will leave in the way to those who come after you! Arise full of love and hope, I still have much to reveal and entrust to you!

72. If you go through any trial, do not hesitate, be attentive so that you see how the Master frees you from all evil in each trance and you will feel your spirit develop and strengthen. Think that no one is immune from pain, that those who have loved me the most and followed me the most closely are the ones who have felt their heart bleed the most. Whoever wants to follow me, take up his cross. Why have so many fallen by the wayside? Because the love they thought they felt was not true.

73. Spiritualize yourselves, flee from the superfluous and the frivolous, do not seek the vanities of the world anymore, nor do you seek the spiritual virtues as a simple ornament

Love one another!

for your spirit in order to be admired. Beautify your spirit with the virtues that I have taught you in my lessons of love.

74. I am waiting for you on the top of the mountain where I will give you your reward. Do not turn your gaze back to contemplate the traces of your past. Continue serenely forward without feeling the thorns that you have sown and reach the summit of your perfection where my light shines. When you meet there, you will finally bless my law of Love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Libro de la Vida Verdadera

(The Book of True Life)

Book III

Teachings 56-82

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 56

1. With joy in my Spirit I behold you listening to my word. In multitudes you come to these precincts to recreate yourselves with my lessons of love. Not everyone comes to hear me, most come in the hope of alleviating an ailment or averting a grief. There are many who have been called and few who follow me: there are many here who in the Second Half wished to hear the voice of the Rabbi and did not have the opportunity to meet him, there are also those who, although they could have heard him, did not want to; at this time, both of them eagerly listen to my word and do not wait for Me to lift it up and then regret their laziness again. I am not therefore speaking in the desert; if many are not interested in my word, there are some of my children who know how to keep it as a jewel of inestimable value to make it known to humanity when the time comes.

2. I have come with charity and love for everyone, making my presence felt in many ways; some have contemplated me with their spiritual sight, others feel my strength that makes their being tremble, others are moved by the essence of my word, others feel how the peace of my Spirit envelops their heart; the sick see how they heal from their ills before my caress and sinners feel contemplated by a perspicacious and penetrating gaze that reaches their spirit. Then you said. "The Lord is with us." When in the Second Time my disciples asked me if I would return, I made them the promise to be among humanity again, telling them what would be the signs that would mark the time of my return. Many centuries passed for these signs to appear announcing my new manifestation, which you see fulfilled today. If after 1800 years that have constituted an era for humanity, I have faithfully fulfilled my promise to you. Do you think that now that he has announced to you my departure for 1950, may the Lord break his word?

3. When the theologians and the men who study the scriptures of the past times, saw fulfilled the signs with which I predicted my return and my presence among you, ignoring them that I am present and that I am speaking to you in this way, seeing that time passed without seeing me arrive, saddened they closed their books believing that they had mistaken the time and signs, not knowing that they had been right. But I tell you that very soon, when the proofs that I was with you will be known to mankind, everyone will be able to verify that my manifestation was verified at the precise moments when the prophecies were fulfilled. How much joy there will be in many hearts and how much interest to question my disciples, as well as to search the new scriptures!

4. At this time there were not a few witnesses of my manifestation, there were thousands and thousands of beings who felt their hearts throb with love or fear when they heard my word; many of them will be my faithful witnesses and my good disciples; those who will

Love one another!

not abandon me when my word is judged in courts and councils testifying my truth with their works of love.

5. Truly I tell you, among these multitudes there is not a single one to whom chance has brought it; again I assure you that the leaf of the tree does not move without my will. In the life of each one of you there is a cause for which you have come to attest to my word, you come from different paths, from different sects, religions and doctrines, stumbling over the stones of the path, accumulating in your spirit the light of experience.

6. When you arrive here, you feel an unknown force, an indefinable effluvium and you wonder, What will it be? Where does this word that moves and this peace that floods the heart come from? and I have answered you. It is your Father who comforts you, but I do not come to force you to believe in my presence in this form, nor is it necessary to force you to believe, since I am manifest and palpable before you and only an atom of sensitivity is enough for you to perceive me.

7. This is the time to make you understand that the use you have made of your free will is wrong, and that now the performance of a spiritual mission among humanity awaits you; see that I do not judge your past works to tell you whether or not you are worthy to receive this office. For it is not he who brought you into this world, it was my will.

8. Meditate on your destiny, ask your mysteries and I will answer you; no one who has questioned my arcanum has been left without an answer; because in that instant the light of your conscience will shine revealing the great gifts that you have received from your Lord.

9. I want to contemplate that you raise your spirit seeking in the infinite my wisdom; imitate in that the men of letters and the men of science whom I surprise in the middle of the night looking for inspiration and others the answer to the "why" of Nature. I do not want to tell you to seek on this earth the wisdom that will give you glory among men; I want that elevation and that greatness to be interior and that what you achieve in your struggle and study will be a fruit of life and love for your brothers.

10. When I approach the men of science, abstracted in their meditations and aged in the study, I ask them: Why do you work so hard? For whom are you fighting and suffering like this? And there has not been one who says to me: Master, I fight for the love of humanity. They love science and they give their lives to it. But to those who have been able to interrogate animated by noble ends, great knowledge has been revealed that has always borne sweet fruit to humanity as proof that the one who inspired that light was Me and to those who without love and without respect have searched Nature, have remained

Love one another!

at the beginning of the road or have fallen into the abyss, since it was not the good in which they were inspired, but vanity, hatred and ambition.

11. But just as science is revealed to man, so also the light for the spirit I give to him by inspiration. Thus I spoke to the patriarchs of the first times; thus I inspired Moses, whom I made a spokesman of my word to speak to my people and I dictated laws and maxims to him, which he wrote so that they would be perpetuated and known to subsequent generations

12. After Christ was on Earth, he enlightened four apostles of his doctrine granting them that in their meditations and ecstasies, they remembered his divine word so that they bequeathed to humanity what their spirits reached to receive through their understanding, they were Mark, Luke, Matthew and John.

13. The day will come when the books will be thrown into the fire as useless, which will happen when the essence of them exists in your heart and the law that encloses it you live, but before, this last Testament will join the first two through a struggle as happened with the first and the second.

14. Today I have not concretized myself to tell you only about the present time; I have told you a lot about the past times and I have even anticipated prophecies of the future; I have discovered what had been hidden from you, I have rectified what has been altered and I have revealed future events to you.

15. Blessed are those who are preparing, because tomorrow they will be able to read with good will these teachings that tell you about the destiny of humanity, the future of nations and the triumph of light, which is that of love, peace and justice. This Doctrine will make man truly free, because he, believing himself free by fleeing from his conscience and my laws, has ignored that in himself he carries attributes, powers and gifts that he has not been able to develop, so instead of being free, he has been a slave to himself, a slave to his ignorance; such a humanity. How can he feel the peace of my kingdom in his heart and carry me in his heart, if his mind is clouded by material ambitions, if his heart beats by human passions and therefore his spirit is materialized?

16. This humanity is spiritually dead; but I who have the power to raise the dead, I come to call you to life and open before it a time in which you free your spirit, know your gifts and through them achieve progress and elevation.

17. Today you begin to make use of all the powers of the spirit; this will lift you up from the abyss.

Love one another!

18. Here is a people who with interest seek my word and want to treasure my teachings knowing that the time for my communication through human understanding is short.

19. Take advantage of my lesson, O disciples! then go without fear to spread my word and my teachings among humanity; do not be intimidated by those who try to distort your mission with theories.

20. Humanity seeks without knowing what it wants; today I come to tell you: I am what you are looking for. Who doesn't want peace? Who does not long to know the truth? Who does not want to preserve health?

21. You will have to seek me because peace is not on earth and there are no men of good will, but my righteousness has descended. The day of the Lord has come.

22. When man does my will, even the elements will bow down to him as servants; as long as man persists in his disobedience, the elements will unleash themselves, making him recognize his lack of harmony in everything created.

23. I do not come against my children; I only come to destroy sin so that you can contemplate my light.

24. Pray, people, and I assure you that I will receive your offering, not the material one, but the one that your spirit gives me.

25. My justice is in every heart, the same in the one who opens his doors to me, as in the one who closes them to my call; my gaze is perspicacious and knows how to find within them everything they contain; in some I have found the offering of his love and his humility; in others the joy of being before Me and his gratitude for the favors received, I discover hope in some, pain in others, and truly I tell you that my altar is covered every moment more with tears than with offerings.

26. Here before Me you cleanse yourselves of every stain; oh, if you only knew how to preserve this cleanliness throughout your life! but this atmosphere of spirituality and brotherhood that you form in these hours of communion and teaching does not reign in the world; the air you breathe is poisoned by sin.

27. But you have felt how, as you assimilate my Doctrine, link after link of the chain that bound you to the world is falling from you.

28. I am judging you, but look how sweet the word of your judge is; see that instead of a sentence I give you my forgiveness so that you will not fail again; it is you yourselves who sentence yourselves, recognizing that it is right that pain touches you; then I bless

Love one another!

that attrition and with my teaching I take you out of the cup of bitterness. This is God's way; follow me in it.

29. Whoever listens to the voice of his conscience, recognizes and understands his faults while accepting his atonement; but whoever does not understand the magnitude of his faults, will not know how to get rid of his stains and until that is not, he will not be able to reach Me.

30. Do not blaspheme against pain; what you must destroy is sin; pain has always served to stop you in your dizzying race towards the abyss.

31. Today you have ceased to be children and you can understand the meaning of my teachings; you also know that your spirit was not born together with the body that you possess, and that the principle of the one is not that of the other. Those children that you rock in your arms, carry innocence in their heart, but in their spirit they contain a past sometimes longer and more random than that of their parents themselves. How great is the responsibility of those who have to cultivate those hearts so that their spirit reaches progress on the path!

32. For this reason, do not look at your children with less love; think that you do not know who they are or what they have done; rather, increase your charity and love for them and thank your Father for having placed his mercy on you to become guides and counselors of your spiritual brothers, of whose bodies you become parents by blood.

33. Without having these spiritual knowledge, humanity is helping each other on their path of evolution, because the path of perfection is created for everyone and will be traveled by everyone to the end, even by the one you consider the most distant from my laws. Can you imagine that any of you will not come to Me even if it is by spending eternity on him? Could the perfect Father have neglected any of his children?

34. Now, disciples, do you think that a single existence is enough for the spirit to complete his mission and perfect himself? No Master, you tell me with deep conviction.

35. Behold the resurrection of the flesh, but not in the form in which it was conceived by mankind. The flesh, being inert, goes to the bowels of the earth while the spirit leaves for the hereafter in expectation that my justice will send him to incarnate in a new body; in this form spirit and matter are united again in this world, but not in the spiritual valley.

36. Not because the Father grants you more than one opportunity for the fulfillment of your mission, do you miss the one you have today, because no one knows the number of existences that my justice will assign to him; therefore, both the old, the young and the child must hurry to fulfill the mission that has been assigned to them to settle their debts.

Love one another!

37. I also tell you that this is the time of the resurrection of the dead, for this light will kindle the faith of those who perished in the darkness of remorse, despair and bitterness.

38. The Sixth Seal is untied and the book is open before you; the candlestick illuminates the Universe and the Divine Word, symbolized by a tongue of fire, speaks to you from infinity; it is the voice of the Lamb slain in the Second Time that surprises men, enlightens them and lifts them to the life of grace.

39. Live alert because soon many prophets will arise and it is necessary that you know how to distinguish the true from the false.

40. The men in charge of doing justice on earth, taken as instruments of my Divinity, will touch everyone they surprise in falsehood, everyone who benefits from my teaching and who hides his perversity behind a mask of holiness.

41. Woe to those who, promising to lead men to glory, lead them to war and confusion!

42. I want my disciples to make themselves recognized by healing the sick, rescuing the lost, raising up the weak, in order to fulfill this sacred mission; let go of the superfluous, abandon all useless entertainment on earth, do not deceive your heart or your senses with false beauties or insane impressions.

43. Raise your spirit so that you may taste only of the eternal, the beautiful and the good; if it were not so, your spirit materialized by the life you led, will suffer a lot to get rid of his body and everything he leaves and will have to wander for a while in the spaces wrapped in confusion and bitterness until he reaches his abstraction.

44. Live in my Law and you will not have to fear death, but do not call her or desire her ahead of time; let her arrive that she is always obedient to my commands; make sure that she finds you prepared and thus you will penetrate the spiritual mansion as children of the light.

45. Today sit at my table, eat, so that this bread will transform you and then you will know how to offer it to whoever needs it.

46. Today you bring before my word those whom you meet on the way without health, without peace, without ideal. Tomorrow, when my voice is no longer heard in this form, it will be you who receive your brothers and feed them with this essence.

47. Nothing has been left to chance, everything has happened this way by my will. In the destiny that I am pointing out to you is my justice. If you find the path strewn with thistles, verily I tell you that it was not my will that laid them to hurt your feet and that

Love one another!

you must advance along the path full of conformity, considering that these hardships that you suffer, strip your spirit of stains.

48. When that conformity is born from your heart, you will feel how my charity cleanses your path.

49. Those of you who now listen to my word, receive it as a balm on your wounds, but do not concretely receive my benefits without wanting to penetrate the meaning of my Doctrine, because the moment will come when you will not hear this word again and if you did not know how to prepare to communicate from spirit to Spirit in the times to come, you will feel orphaned.

50. I want you, in the coming struggle, to be the steadfast soldier who defends his cause, so that in life he may be called like Jacob, the strong and prudent Israel; that you may always be able to turn and respond to the Father's call.

51. Do not walk between doubt and faith, because your steps can never be firm or your determinations solid. Also do not ask me for proof to believe, because you do not know in what way my justice will be able to give you these proofs.

52. Do you not perceive an invisible help that lifts up those who had fallen into the mud? Do you not look at the crowds who arrive sick and who regain health and joy? Do you not realize how the outcasts of life come before my presence and when the gifts they possess are revealed to them, they are sought after and even admired by the multitudes?

53. Know how to discover all the proofs that I have given you of my power and my presence and you will be convinced that I have granted each one a miracle so that he may believe in my arrival in this Third Time.

54. Understand that if you have led your steps towards the leafy tree, under its shade you will hear the almighty voice of your Father. The disciples should take advantage of my presence to ask me if the fruit they are gathering is lawful and pleasing to my divinity, to which I answer you, that if you have sown my seed, you will have to gather a good harvest.

55. Why are there those who come walking so lazily? Get up, see how the moments pass without you taking advantage of them; now is the time. Do not want to get up when your time is scarce, because then you will try to walk the path by leaps and bounds and you will do nothing well and you will be able to collect nothing, because the seed requires time to germinate, the plant to grow and the fruit to mature.

56. It is already approaching 1950 in which I will raise my word; in that year I will mark the last of my children and the number of the 144,000 will be complete. Those who have

Love one another!

listened to my word and know his gifts and positions and have taken advantage of this grace, will feel safe, but those who have not wanted to understand this Work, will have to suffer a lot, many merits and sacrifices will have to do to reach the height where my peace is, which is like a door that opens before the spirit.

57. You, the disciples of the Third Time, those who have seen the Holy Spirit coming, are the ones who in this light understand the present, the past and some of the future teachings. Do not doubt that this is a time of lights, but do not be too confident. See how the talent of the man of science shines like never before. See to the child how much he knows from his first steps. See what is happening around the earth. You are still castaways who go in search of castaways, crying out for help in the midst of the raging sea.

58. Study my word deeply so that you will come to have a true knowledge of it and that each one will not make my Doctrine a different theory. Do not wait for the time of persecution without having weapons with which to defend yourself. These weapons will be your way of life, your word and your worship.

59. I do not demand that you be infallible, because I am the only infallible one; what I do ask of you is sincerity and goodwill in each of your acts; the rest I do to complete and perfect your work, because as your works are done, so will your reward be.

60. If any of you should feel envious of your brother, judging him to be dearer than the Master, and both of you should claim your place at my right hand, I would say to you: It is not I who should seat you at my right hand; it is something for each one to carve out for his own merits. Truly I tell you, I could not love one son more than another.

61. Among my apostles of the Second Time, I loved Judas no less than I loved John. Those spirits were drops of the infinite ocean of my love and when they returned to the Father, only He knew in His high judgments, what each one had carved for himself.

62. In order that at this time humanity may rise up to follow me, penetrate the mysteries that I have clarified for you and be filled with light, it is necessary that it has freedom in spirit, in thought, in will; but for this reason I have come to free spirits from their yoke, starting by collapsing thrones and empires to make scepters and crowns fall. Be free, do not seek your kingdom or your glory here; do not make the humble your servants, nor be slaves to frivolity. Remember that I said to you, "My kingdom is not of this world, my throne and my armies are not here." Neither is the kingdom of your spirit nor its reward here.

Love one another!

63. With the truth I spoke to you and with the truth I am speaking to you. After so long having made great revelations to you, it would not be fair for you to say to me like Pilate: What is truth?

64. Do you want to get to Me? Do you long to someday reach where those who have followed me have reached? I have already given you everything you need to achieve your desire; if I became a man at that time and now in spirit I have come to speak to you, it was to teach you the way that leads to perfection. I am the Eternal Word who says to you: Listen to me, that 1950 is approaching and then it will seem to you that the gates of heaven have been closed.

65. I said to you at that time, "Whoever knows the Son knows the Father," now I add, "Whoever knew the Son and through Him the Father knows the Spirit of Truth who speaks to you today."

66. Come with full knowledge of your mission to the bosom of the Sixth Seal, call me and I will come to speak to you, but do it only until the year 1950, when the end of my communication through human understanding is marked by my will.

67. The same I receive the one who in his heart extols my name and blesses my new manifestation, as the one who comes only to qualify my word, waiting to find errors in it, to deny it. I have a lesson for everyone. I speak to the heart of the child and the heart of the old man, to the heart of the man and the heart of the woman. I speak to the philosopher and the man of science. No one goes unnoticed by my wisdom. That is why I say to the crowd: Take from my word what corresponds to each one.

68. At that time I said to you, "I am the way." Until later you understood what Jesus meant by those words because you understood that the way was the divine Law of love.

69. Today I say to you again: "I am the Way, the Truth and the Life, and if you seek the essence of my word in this time, you will find in it the eternal Law of love, that same path that I traced to you on earth.

70. At that time many believed that Christ was erring the way and altering the Law, so they fought him and persecuted him, but the truth, like the light of the sun, always prevails over darkness. Now my word will be combated again because there will be those who think they find contradictions, confusion and errors in its essence, but its light will shine again in the darkness of this time, and humanity will see that the way and the Law that I have revealed to you, is the same of that time and will always be the same.

71. Listen to me at this time so that you may take advantage of the divine lesson. Do not repeat what many did in the Second Time that while listening to Jesus they mocked him

Love one another!

and when they saw the wonders of the Master on the cross and even after he died, they were filled with remorse and fear, because they understood that God had passed through the world. Does anyone know if these disciples through whom I communicate were the ones who most ignored and mocked me at that time? See them now enduring the judgment, the look of mockery and the mockery of the crowds. Do not call this revenge, it is justice and it is necessary that the one who errs out of ignorance, experience and live, so that later he may understand his error.

72. Perchance do you know if these spokespersons were once of those who longed to be my apostles and had to wait to be able to serve me?

73. Humanity is purifying itself with pain, so that my kingdom of peace and spirituality can be established in the hearts of men and peoples.

74. In the year 1924, I foretold to you all how much in the present is happening.

75. One by one, those who are called to be my precursors and prophets are coming to my presence at this time, and everyone who has felt the call inwardly tells me: "Lord, here I am, I want to take up your Work, give orders, I am your servant".

76. Since that moment I have dedicated myself to polishing the roughness of his heart with the chisel of my word, to fill it with charity and balm, peace and goodness. Remember that I have told you that out of the abundance of your heart your lips will speak.

77. I want you to be like trees whose shade shelters many, more. How few of you are truly learning to shade the wayfarer!

78. Imitate your Father who is like a stout tree that gives shade and offers its fruits to all his children.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 57

1. Rest for a few moments from your weary walk, you who are walking on the dust of the Earth, and you who inhabit the spiritual space.
2. As you listen to my divine word, your spirit is being purified.
3. To those of you who live in the spirit and are still attached to material ideals, I say: Get away from what no longer belongs to you, because if the Earth is not an eternal dwelling place for man, it is even less so for the spirit. Beyond, in the spiritual valley, a life full of light awaits you, which you will reach step by step, along the path of good. To those who listen to me as humans, I say that as long as you have that body that accompanies you in your earthly transit, you must take care of it and preserve it until the last moment, because it is the staff on which the spirit rests and the instrument to fight; through his material eyes the spirit peeps into this life and through his mouth he speaks and can give comfort to his brothers.
4. I have come at this time to prepare you and I have to speak to all humanity to help it in its spiritual evolution.
5. Let peace penetrate your heart from now on, because later you will have to pray and watch tirelessly for the peace of others.
6. You will do a very great and meritorious work if you give tranquility and calm to hearts agitated by pain or worries. There will come times when on that peace you will learn to end the happiness of your fellow men.
7. Disciples and children, listening to my word, you feel that the shadows that enveloped your mind and the burden that you carry in your heart, have departed. It was the burden of suffering, worries and sometimes regrets that were weighing you down in life.
8. Do not forget that no one can be your best Cyrineus than Jesus. Hear my word and let it flood your heart with peace, it will be balm on your wounds.
9. My word anoints, caresses and strengthens. Learn it and feel it, so that later you may anoint with my truth and my love those who you find sick on your way.
10. The times will pass and when extraordinary events occur, you will exclaim: this was already announced, because you will remember what I had prophesied to you so many times.

Love one another!

11. Give the good news of my doctrine to everyone to whom you can get my word, even if he suddenly does not show faith. Truly I tell you, if you speak to him with love, his spirit will never forget how much you told him.
12. That is the land of which I speak to you; the heart and the spirit of your brothers, the seed is my Doctrine that you must make known to them and the crystalline water, my love and my truth, with which you must irrigate those lands.
13. When will men feel my spiritual presence? When will I hear that humanity welcomes me?
14. You who have heard me through the human spokesman, do not stop to look at the defects of these brothers of yours for whom I speak to you today, tomorrow my written word will remain and the influence of the spokesman will have disappeared.
15. This is how my word of this time will reach all those who have not listened to it, full of essence and purity.
16. I want the only badge worn by the emissaries of this message to be the truth, she is the key, the shield and the sword.
17. The sages, the scientists, the great ones of this time, who have struggled a lot to achieve the glory of the world, will be surprised to see my new disciples, men, women and children, humbly manifest divine teachings, without boasting of superiority or vanity.
18. The greater the knowledge you have of the value of what you possess, the more real and true your humility must be.
19. How blessed is the spirit who, by leaving his human remains in this valley of atonement from infinity, contemplates that he left on Earth a trace of light, truth and love.
20. My new people of Israel, who in spirit are the same of all time, will be in charge of carrying my revelation throughout the world, will be the one who will point out to men where they have profaned the Law and where they have misinterpreted my words.
21. How can you hold such a high and delicate office? Having love and zeal for my doctrine and good will to be my apostle.
22. The one who feels charity for his fellow man, the one who feels the pain of others and the one who, thinking about the needs of others, forgets his own pains, he has the seed, the balm, the sustenance; then he will learn the proper way to give what he has received from Me and to express what comes from the heart or the spirit.

Love one another!

23. Study the book of my lessons in the light of your consciousness, it will tell you if you are progressing or if you are stationary.

24. Do not think that the gift of love has been entrusted only to privileged beings, know that you are all predestined, and that some before and others after, you will all love as I have taught you.

25. Take advantage, take advantage of these times of my communion and study my word, so that you will not be surprised when you look at those for whom I gave you my teaching, speaking out of ecstasy, in spirit-to-Spirit communion with their Creator.

26. Raise your spirits, raise your morale. At all times that has been my teaching. Jacob contemplated the silhouette of the Father at the top of the spiritual ladder. Moses received the Law on the summit of Mount Sinai, Jesus on Mount Tabor, bequeathed his divine sermon to you.

27. Analyze the symbol of these manifestations. But where is the mountain from which I speak to you at this time and give you my Law?. You all know, that mountain is perfection, truth, wisdom.

28. Whoever has felt touched by my charity at this time, do not sow the thistle or the thistle on the way anymore, because the fruit he gathers will be many times more bitter than the one he sowed.

29. Consider yourselves as part of that seed that I promised Jacob in his dream, when I announced to him that his offspring would be numerous like the dust of the earth and that in his seed all nations would be blessed.

30. Today my warmth descends among you to give life to your heart; but this warmth does not wither the flowers that I am cultivating in your spirit. I give everything to you and the more I divide my assets among my children, the more they multiply. I am not afraid of running out of any virtue like the rich miser. Ask that it will be given to you. What can you ask me not to grant you?. I only ask you to make yourselves worthy of my benefits, that you know how to ask me.

31. To each one is destined what he has to give throughout his journey. While some are receiving it and taking advantage of it in due time, others squander it and there are those who have not even known how to prepare to receive it and when they have returned to the spiritual mansion they have realized everything that was theirs and did not know how to achieve or deserve.

32. My voice speaks to everyone, there is not an incarnate or disembodied spirit to whom I have not addressed my word, whether as a Father, Teacher or Judge; but man has not

Love one another!

been able to prepare himself to interpret the divine language, despite having spoken to you in all forms and in all languages. When are you going to communicate spirit to Spirit with my Divinity to hear my voice in your spirit, since that is what you are destined for? At least you, who hear my voice, go preparing yourselves so that step by step, along the path of the development of the spirit, you will reach that grace. Don't you think that the most natural and just thing is that your spirit can be in communion with its Creator and listen to his voice, wherever he is?

33. Long ages have passed over men without their understanding the end for which they were created.

34. My children, it is not necessary to penetrate the wisdom of the world to know the purpose of your existence, not only the wise will be able to know me and get to know themselves; how many times the humble, the one who lacks enlightenment on Earth, has a greater intuition of the truth.

35. That is the reason why I speak to you in simple and humble language, accessible to every mind and every spirit, so I have wanted to communicate through humble and even rude understandings. If speaking clearly and simply to humanity I am not understood, how could they understand me if I spoke to them in a higher way? I am not talking to you about mysterious teachings; the spiritual, the higher and more perfect it is, the clearer, more natural and simpler it presents itself to your spirit.

36. Make a spiritual study of my revelations, but do not make complicated theologies out of them. If the Master is simple, let the disciples be simple; follow me with humility and meekness and I will make you possessors of the promised Land, because he who walks in disobedience owns nothing. The more you possess, the more humble you will be before others.

37. Your ears that had not listened to flattery, do not let pride surprise you now; your eyes that had never contemplated the wonders of my Creation, do not let vanity blind you. Seek no other crown than that of the good fruit of your works of love for your brothers and sisters.

38. Do not wait for more favorable times to start working, because if you do not take advantage of these moments, tomorrow you will sigh for them.

39. All this I tell you, so that you can give your testimony to humanity; do not be afraid not to be believed because the elements will confirm your words. The Earth will tremble, the waters will come out of their channel, the fire will be unleashed, the winds will be unleashed on the world, the seas will curl and epidemics will devastate regions. The

Love one another!

unbridled race of mankind will be stopped by pain. Once humanity is washed of its materialism, my word will reach the hearts and no one will be left without it.

40. Your heart has opened like a flower, to offer me the perfume of your elevation and of your thanksgiving, because you know that it was my charity that turned the thorns out of your way and wiped away your tears.

41. I have taught you that the way to avoid suffering is to bring you closer to the fulfillment of my Law; for this I have told you, it is necessary that you depart from many fanatical practices, which leave you no benefit.

42. The hope of his salvation has arisen in the hearts of those who have listened to me at this time. I want you at the end of the day to experience the joy of having overcome all obstacles.

43. Carry my Word in your mouth; it is not necessary for this that you use the same way in which I speak to you. Speak of me and of my Work, with the same language with which you speak to your brothers and sisters and only when you try to repeat my phrases, do it in the way in which I have spoken to you, but be prepared, because there will be times when I am the one who speaks through your lips and then your simple and material language will disappear, to let my divine word manifest in the form and in the sense.

44. Soon the mobs of men will arrive, whose spirits have wasted time and missed the opportunities that the Father has given them to rise; they, hearing my voice, will stop first, then repent, and later they will take up the tillage tools to cultivate my lands and replenish the lost time.

45. Today they pass by the one who suffers without paying attention to the pain of their brothers; but after being touched in the heart by the essence of my word, they will turn their eyes to everyone who needs comfort and they will take the balm with which I healed them. Then they will ask him, Why yesterday I saw no pain in anyone, neither widows, nor orphans, nor hungry for justice, nor needy? Because he was deaf, blind and insensitive.

46. Who has loved his fellow human beings on Earth, how calmly and happily his life passes and how peaceful his agony is; but he who did not sow love on his way, never had a moment of true peace and with pain says goodbye to the body in which he lived.

47. This is the time of sin, in which I will show you my power, raising up in the heart of humanity a sanctuary of love. Man will not need to build temples or palaces to my Divinity, because my spiritual doctrine has not been teaching such demands. Today the true temple of God, where He dwells, will be known to men.

Love one another!

48. For these teachings that I am giving you today, you will be unknown to your brothers, but do not be afraid, because in the meaning of them is the reason and the truth that they will soon recognize when the trials are looming over humanity.

49. Everyone will understand that my love has given each one of you a place at my table for all those who hunger and thirst for justice to drink the wine of life and eat the bread of the spirit at it. The Earth has imprisoned you for a long time and many of you have fallen into the mud and into the dross that the sin of men has created; from there my charity is freeing you, that's where the echo of my voice arrives inviting you to the path of light; if my word has always resounded in the barren desert of your heart, stop now for a moment to hear it, because in it you will be able to find the crystal clear and fresh water that quenches your thirst for truth.

50. Strengthen yourselves in my teaching, stop being the fragile boat with which the waves of your passions or your weakness play. Take the spiritual and moral strength that is in my word, and truly I tell you that the storms of life will no longer surprise you.

51. See how instead of punishment, the surprise of my word awaits you by forgiving your imperfections and that of my love by sitting at my table to delight you with divine delicacies.

52. Those who have been forgiven by Me today, tomorrow will forgive those who offended them, and those who received the sweetness of my word, after drinking for a long time the cup of bitterness, will later go on their way sowing comfort in hearts.

53. Man has torn many secrets from Nature and with his science he has transformed human life; the light of knowledge shines in minds and every day humanity advances along the path of scientific progress, towards a goal that it has not yet been able to glimpse, but in the heart of your civilization I do not find love.

54. From time to time I come to men to bring them my Law, to remind them of my lesson, to repeat my words to them, because your science without love cannot be good, your progress if it does not shed egoism to make room for charity, it cannot be solid and lasting.

55. Between one advent and another of my Divinity, thousands of years pass, and when I manifest myself, it is to speak to you of a single teaching of love; in it all my Law and all my Doctrine are summarized by saying to you "Love one another".

56. The day when men inspire their science and their progress in the divine light of love, they will make this world a paradise full of life, light, health, never dreamed of, because

Love one another!

to the selfish science of today I will not reveal all the wonders that I have in store for humanity.

57. At this time I tell you, evil will not prevail, because in my Work the imperfect cannot exist, your spirit has been made so that through its evolution it reaches the highest degree of perfection.

58. My disciples will arise on all the roads of the earth and in their path the fog that had hidden the truth will dissipate, they will have my maxims engraved in their hearts, as my precepts were once engraved in stone.

59. People, here is the light, fill yourselves with it, but first destroy that garment of materialism that has enveloped you and may it never again cover your spirit.

60. Not all humanity will be purified by spirituality; the elements will also do justice to the new Sodom and Gomorrah, in order to prepare the Earth for the new generations.

61. That flood that washed the earth from human impurities, and the fire that descended on Sodom, you know now as legends; however, at this time you will also contemplate how humanity will be moved when the Earth trembles under the force of air, water and fire; however, I send you again an ark, which is my Law, so that whoever penetrates it may be saved.

62. Not all those who in the hour of trial say, "Father, Father," will love me, but those who in their fellow men always practice my love, those will be saved.

63. Beloved disciples: all of you who follow me, let your steps shine spiritually in the shadows of the night, so that they may trace a path of light that guides those who are lost.

64. Before you had thought of coming to listen to me, I have been in your heart and communicated with your spirit, which is who I am looking for. It is my will that at this time humanity will rise up, leave its lethargy and turn away from the false and frivolous world that it has created. I want you to be disciples of the Holy Spirit.

65. Make sure that there is harmony between the spirit and the envelope, so that you can easily fulfill my instructions; bend matter with love, use energy if necessary, take care that you are not blinded by fanaticism, so that you do not act cruelly in it. Make of your being one will.

66. It is not the time to stand still or become lethargic; see that something higher than you is keeping you awake, whether it is a spiritual restlessness or a physical ailment. Only awake will you be able to perceive my inspirations, because the one who sleeps hinders

Love one another!

his spirit and cannot contemplate the light, nor understand life because his eyes will be closed to the truth.

67. There are many who are only waiting for a word to come to Me, that is why I prepare you and send you to the regions to give the good news, that is why I put the thirsty in your path, so that you can offer them this water that truly quenches thirst.

68. I have taught you not to imitate the rich miser who hides his treasure from strange eyes; know that this gift that you possess today is not only for you, but for everyone who needs it. It is my will that my word will reverberate throughout the world, first through the spokesman and then through my emissaries.

69. The few years that remain to deliver my words to you, you will see them pass as if they were an instant. Relax and keep my word so that after my departure you will make it known in all its purity.

70. Do not expect that the year 1950 will come to shake you finding yourself unprepared, do not wait until then to make up for lost time. Get up from now on, take advantage and analyze my teachings and in this way you will not be confused; persevere in charity, do not look at the speck in your brother's eye, nor move away from the leper because I put them in your way so that you cure them.

71. I come to save you, to call you all, I want to gather you around my word.

72. I want you to arrive with obedience and humility to the end of the path, the road is strewn with trials, each of them is a step forward towards the summit of the mountain or one more rung on the ladder of perfection. Walk with your eyes fixed on infinity.

73. I bless those who have sacrificed themselves for their fellow human beings, those who have renounced the pleasures of the world to comfort those who suffer. I want your examples to be written in the book of eternity, which are what men need to get up to follow me.

74. I am giving the light to humanity, because its science will not save it and it is in a rough sea, but I will rescue the shipwrecked to turn them into fishermen and I will give them a boat to bring hope and salvation to the lost.

75. These will be the disciples of the Third Time, the new fishers of men, who will have my teaching as a guide and the life and acts of my apostles of the Second Time as an example and stimulus.

76. Watch and pray, disciples; whenever you do it together, you will feel my peace. If murmurings and bad judgments haunt you, close your ears because those darts are not

Love one another!

deadly; if you are fulfilling my divine teachings, on your way you will receive demonstrations of gratitude and respect, and these will give you life and breath.

77. The more you work, the shorter the time and the road will seem to you, when the world causes you pain and you understand that there is no one in it to comfort you, deposit your complaint in Me and I will console you. You all bring my light in consciousness, that divine spark that never goes out, because while that light illuminates the hearts of some, that of others, who have been rebellious to that light, I find them in darkness. I receive and welcome everyone at this table of love; drinking this wine and eating this bread, you will remember my maxims.

78. Enjoy this banquet because you will not always enjoy it; calm your hunger and thirst forever, because very soon you will have to travel the long roads and you will need courage and strength of body and spirit.

79. As a thief I came to your heart at this time, surprising some and awakening others, saying to you: "Behold, your Master, listen to him and purify your life so that you may bear witness to my arrival with your deeds." If this is not the case, my word and my communication through the human understanding will be mocked and denied. Let your works inspire sinners to repentance and let their lips, which have only known of blasphemy, pronounce my name with love.

80. I put my Word on your lips, that you may save the lost.

81. If men made the Earth a world of scum and evil, by your efforts and merits it will be transformed into a world of peace and spirituality, and you will have my help at all times in this Work.

82. Woe to humanity if mercy and charity do not arise in its heart! Woe to men if they do not come to have full knowledge of their evil deeds! His own hand is unleashing on himself the fury of the elements and trying to pour over the nations the chalice of pain and bitterness, and when they are collecting the result of his work, there will still be those who say: "It is God's punishment."

83. I have only given you proofs of love; I sent you to the Earth that was like a fruitful, loving and tender mother; I gave you the fire of life, the air that is the breath of the Creator and the water that is fruitfulness and freshness and you have taken everything to sow destruction and death; everything has been desecrated and it will be even more so, your rivers will be of blood, your fire will be of extermination, the air will be saturated with the breath of death, and the whole Earth will convulse. In the hour of justice many will say to me, "Lord, forgive me, I had the blindfold of darkness over my eyes."

Love one another!

84. I will forgive you and let you know that in this Age no one has darkness in the spirit.

85. As the owner of everything created, I will have to claim from you everything that was made on Earth; then you will see how nothing escapes my penetrating gaze and nothing is erased from the "Book of True Life".

86. Let the Master penetrate into your heart; invite me to come to your home, let me live with you. These words are for all the peoples of the earth, have charity from your brothers and from yourselves, so that you destroy the threat that hovers over humanity; with a little goodwill you will be able to achieve peace even in the most difficult moments.

87. It has been a long time since I have been knocking at your door; recognize my call by its sweetness, do not be alarmed and when you open, let the hand of death be the one that knocks. The times announced by Christ, by John his apostle and by the prophets have arrived; these times took a long time to arrive according to men, but I tell you that seen from eternity, only an instant has passed; remember that you were told that those who persevered faithful to my Law of love to the end would be saved; watch, pray and persevere in the good, so that you do not get lost in this unchained sea of passions, despair and death; my divine Law is with everyone in the hour of justice, my love accompanies you eternally.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 58

1. This son of mine through whose understanding I am delivering this message to you, does not pretend to impersonate Jesus, he is one of the many spokespersons that I have prepared in this time, to make my divine word reach you.
2. Get ready for that voice to reach your heart and you will rise to true life.
3. Truly I tell you, my word is the bread of the spirit, therefore whoever eats of it will never hunger again.
4. Be like children before Me and then I will tell you as in the Second Half. "Let the children come to Me, for theirs is the Kingdom of heaven."
5. My Kingdom is for the pure of heart, so now that you know it, you will not remove anyone from my presence, not the adult who, as a sinner, comes before the Master, because he comes to purify himself in my word; nor the child, because although you think he lacks understanding in the teachings of my Work, he has a spirit many times more evolved than yours.
6. In this era in which I manifest myself through human understanding, I am clarifying my past teachings to you. My Spirit is above all matter and above all spirit at this time so that my divine presence may be felt by all and you may contemplate the path that leads to eternity.
7. If humanity has given my teachings of the past times crooked interpretations, today you can also fall into that error. Here is why, despite coming in the spirit, I come for a moment to materialize my teachings to make them understandable to you, who have not known how to prepare, watching and praying.
8. Know that the purpose of my spiritual Doctrine is the perfecting of your spirit, so that it may come to possess the peace and happiness to which every spirit aspires with the knowledge of my truth.
9. Before I gave you your cross, I strengthened you and wiped away your tears. Blessed is he who has known how to weep in my lap, for he will feel his pain disappear. Blessed is he who, after obeying my Law, attains joy in his spirit, for it will be the fruit of his merits.
10. If you want to follow Me, always arrive clean in front of Me. You will not need jewels or luxurious dresses, I just want purity in your spirit and in your body so that you can carry me in you.

Love one another!

11. My word is clear and yet sometimes you don't want to understand it. In the Second Time I spoke a lot in parables and figuratively, because the men of that time only understood me in that way, but despite this they pretended not to understand me on some occasions. And it is that humanity would like to touch the divine with its hands and flees from material renunciations and spirituality that are the means by which it can contemplate the light of Divinity.

12. Have spirituality, be clean of heart and at the Lord's banquet you will never be afflicted and you will understand and feel how much He speaks to you. You will not feel unworthy nor will you have the desire to leave. Therefore, whoever gets up from my table, it will be only to go and preach with his life and his works the truth of my teaching.

13. Disciples, I am in your heart, that is why Jesus died among you, to live forever in your heart. Listening to my word, your spirit will evolve, see that by the works of my disciples I will be recognized at this time.

14. Pain has purified your soul and your spirit, so that in thought, through prayer, you may be transported even to distant regions to fulfill your delicate mission of making peace and bringing light to your brothers.

15. When your body ceases in its daily struggle and takes rest in bed, the spirit takes advantage of that time to free himself and occupy himself in his own missions, in the works of the Lord; but if your heart instead of resting from its worries and vicissitudes, or rising in prayer, surrenders to bitterness, the spirit will have to remain busy overcoming the weaknesses of his body neglecting other missions. This is how you strip yourselves of your virtues, for lack of faith and spirituality, having to think that whoever abandons his duties to others, to take care only of himself, is selfish with his fellow men and therefore has no charity of his spirit.

16. Practice my teachings so that you may be strengthened and when those who deny and slander you come to your doors, have serenity in your spirit and sweetness on your lips.

17. If you work with this preparation, you will see that with your prayer the sorrow that they could hide will be removed from those hearts, as proof that they were before my disciples.

18. If, on the contrary, you try to defend my Doctrine by answering blow for blow and blasphemy for blasphemy, then you will see how the mobs will defeat you and find reasons to prove that you cannot be my disciples because of your lack of love and charity towards your fellow men.

Love one another!

19. Do not allow the sanctuary that I have built in your heart to be destroyed by profane ideas; live alert, penetrate in prayer so that the storms do not surprise you.

20. When you listen to the prophets of this time whom you call seers, who in their looks speak to you of dangers and predict trials, raise your thoughts to Me, to ask me for strength, to resist, or light to save that obstacle, imploring my charity for all your brothers.

21. It's time to pray. The homes that live in peace, should pray for the broken homes. The widows who have found resignation and consolation, accompany in thought those who go aimlessly maddened with pain.

22. Mothers who rejoice to see you surrounded by your children, send your comfort to those who have lost them in the war. It does not matter that your eyes do not see the result, your faith will suffice and that you want to share the pain of your brothers, so that I send those for whom you pray, peace, my consolation and my caress, bread and forgiveness,

23. I have given you so that you may attain by your merits the land of promise.

24. I will always help you in your preparation so that you can be strong and rise up as good soldiers of this cause when confusion breaks out and peoples against peoples and nations against nations rise up.

25. Today I say to you, welcome to the wayfarer who has been coming for a long time in pursuit of the divine light. O transient inhabitants of this world, who are here today and tomorrow you do not know where your spirit is going! Verily I say to you, it is not death that awaits you, but eternal life, for I have not decreed death for the spirit; but I want that at the moment of my call you find yourselves like the faithful virgins of my parable waiting for the arrival of the chaste bridegroom with his lamp lit, so that at the moment of listening to my voice that calls you, you can leave the cup of bitterness that you have drunk in this world that no one at that hour can take away from you what with so much pain you are about to reach.

26. Here the eyes of your body tired of crying will close, while the eyes of your spirit will open to true life, as you cross the thresholds of eternity, there where your Father awaits you with the reward he has promised you.

27. How many dead to the life of grace have risen in this time listening to this word! How many weak have risen up full of strength! How many timid and desperate people have been filled with courage and have found peace!

Love one another!

28. The multitudes that I announced in the first days of this communication are these: the dead and needy that I said would arrive, are you.

29. In your loneliness and in your bitterness you waited day after day for the moment that I will give you the good news of my arrival. You have arrived under the shade of the tree where I was waiting for you, attracted by the rumors of my presence and my wonders, and here you are becoming disciples of the Divine Master.

30. I will still be with you for some time, so that you may engrave my teachings in your spirit and not fall into desecration or adultery. I want that when your lips are ready to speak of my Doctrine, your heart will confirm with works of love the word that the Master will teach you.

31. Be careful not to hurt the heart of your brothers or to extinguish their lamp of faith, because there among the crowds are my new disciples, do not turn them away from that path. Do not think that you are the only ones I will use at this time. You will be called first and those last. Even those who are tired of walking and suffering will come and say to me: Father, I have surrendered to you, I wish I had met you a long time ago on my way, I would have avoided many of my sufferings and mistakes. But I tell you, the leaf of the tree does not move without my will and those who speak to me in this way should know that even among my farmers there are those who in their hearts say to me: How happy I would be if I were still free to enjoy what the world offers me! This is the one who did not know how to take advantage of the trials that are the lessons that life gives, nor has he known how to understand the meaning of my teaching, that is why he is weak and in his weakness he tempts himself.

32. Who can hide any intention or any of his thoughts from Me, who dwells in the heart of every man? Therefore do not be surprised if I tell you that those who persecute and try to destroy what I have done will arise from among you. Some of those who today call themselves disciples and laborers of the Lord, tomorrow they will rise up against my Doctrine fighting those they called their brothers. That is why I always say to you, watch and pray, so that you do not fall into temptation.

33. Let everyone be in conformity with the gift and the office entrusted to him and do not get up on the roads and to the regions until the due moment is marked and his mission is pointed out to him. I tell you this because there are those who, without having prepared themselves, go on teaching, and there are also those who become guides without possessing the proper preparation. On the other hand, to others who seem unable to fulfill the missions that I am entrusting to them, I say: How do you consider it impossible to fulfill what He entrusts to you who knows what each of his children is capable of? How

Love one another!

did you think my communication was possible at this time? Is it not by the understanding of man?

34. There are those who have doubted my communication in this way considering the spokesman as an impostor, and of those who have doubted I have also served by calling them and preparing them to perform the position they doubted and giving them proof of my truth. Many of them have been my best spokespersons, because of the faith and joy with which they have later worked. Knowing that divine words were flowing from their lips, they turned their eyes to Me to bless my name.

35. Since then they do my will and not theirs, recognizing that whoever does his own will on Earth, does it to glorify himself and therefore departs from Me.

36. The Master tells you: today it is my word that guides you, corrects and teaches you, after 1950 only your conscience will guide you. Give up my teaching in all its purity, show my Work with all charity.

37. I have not called you to perish in this struggle; on the contrary, I want you to achieve triumph as good soldiers, but let that triumph be that of the peace that you have sown, that of the health that you have given to the sick, that of the light that you have made in the darkness.

38. Whenever you come to present your work to me, I receive you. You come from the lands that I have entrusted to you and you ask me: Divine Master, is my work, my struggle pleasant before you? And the Master answers you: Your works are not yet perfect, you have not become my disciples, I look at you like tender little children, whom I love very much and I receive that fulfillment that you present to me, I receive it; your spirit rises taking the first steps, bending to matter and giving ear to my new teachings at the present stage.

39. In the first time you knew the name of the Lord and you looked at my manifestations in the bosom of the people of Israel to whom you have always belonged, and I said to you, Behold, the way, and the way of which I spoke to you was the Law. Later, my incarnate Word in Jesus spoke to you and you enlightened yourselves with my parables and precepts, and in them I told you: "Everyone who fulfills by loving and forgiving his fellow men is within the path of my Law", and at this time you find yourselves again on the same path of your evolution and you have before you the same Divine Spirit teaching and guiding your steps; I have come as a radiant light and everyone who prepares, will be able to contemplate me.

Love one another!

40. Humanity has not risen in this age to fulfill my commands and I am waiting for it; I have cultivated the spirits throughout the ages and you have not yet presented me with fruits worthy of Me; I have dictated perfect laws on all beings and the spirit of man, which is the masterpiece of the Creator, has not been perfected; after inspiring and advising him incessantly, he has not known how to listen and obey his God.

41. You have not made good use of the gifts that I have given you and you only show me pain; if there is pain in you, it is that you have transgressed the Law; having been endowed with strength, you have weakened.

42. I want you to know that you are, among all the creatures of this world, the favorite being endowed with spirit and conscience; I have given you the free will to take by your will the straight path that leads to Me; it is not the flowery path that I offer you, but that of prayer, penance and struggle and along that path your conscience will guide you.

43. The time is approaching when you will come to Me in spirit; you are in the Third Time, in the sixth stage, close to the threshold of that perfect life that awaits you; do you want to come to Me and enjoy the peace that I have promised you from the beginning?; You all say to me: Yes, Master, because the cup we hurry is bitter and our day is heavy. Every day your work becomes more difficult and you stumble over the misunderstanding of your fellow men; but my word, which is balm, comes to soothe your pains; that fountain of grace that you had left to dry up, today overflows again to give you strength.

44. Look, the year 1950 is approaching and the people are not gathered, the twelve thousand spirits of each tribe are not yet prepared, and if that year comes and you do not present me the number that I have asked for, who will be able after that time to point out the chosen ones! Are you going to point them out and mark their destiny?; No, people, only I write with indelible letters the mission that corresponds to each spirit.

45. How much I long to manifest my Work in other nations! The time is approaching when this communication is to be closed and these lips will no longer speak in this form.

46. I am the one who speaks at this time, the one who cultivates and prepares the spirits, because there are no masters of the spirit on earth.

47. And just as these multitudes, small yesterday, have multiplied today, so I want to gather my disciples in other nations.

48. As you look at my constant struggle, you tell me: "Master, How great is your Work, how abundant is your word and how much love and power you pour into it! Hearts are

Love one another!

converted and the sick are healed by feeling your presence." Listen to Me to the end so that you may learn from Me.

49. I have manifested myself spiritually in all nations as it was written, The prophets said: in the time of war and tribulation the Holy Spirit will come to communicate with men. Humanity is looking for me, sighs for my word and its anguish and confusion is so great that it does not succeed in finding me being so close to it. In some cities temples have been destroyed, books have been thrown into the fire, faith attacked and the sacred laws unknown, and in some nations my name has been erased from the hearts of their inhabitants and yet I have announced to you that the heavenly kingdom will find a seat in the hearts of men. Who can destroy the inner temple if you know how to build it in your spirit! How great is the struggle that awaits you, people!

50. The knowledge will soon come to the world that the people of Israel have returned to earth incarnated in different nations and I am going to serve them; they will know that you are not descendants of that people by blood, but by the spirit, and as in times past, witness of my coming and of my manifestations.

51. You who represent me will carry my message to humanity; I have sent you to illuminate the earth, to preach good and to bear witness to the truth. You will put consciousness before spirit and matter and teach that it is your guide, and all materialism will fall and the spirit will rise again becoming my disciple.

52. You forget your sorrows at this moment to think about those of others because you know that in other lands pain has filled the chalice of its inhabitants and this pain reaches Me, because what affliction does the son feel that he does not reach the Father? But that pain is purifying and enlightening man, it is making him feel the touch of justice and will make him return to the path; only pain will make him meditate and regain the health and peace that he has lost.

53. My presence and my love accompanies all my children in this hour of trial.

54. Among the called of this time are those who have asked the Father for one more time of freedom that I have granted them, but when the moment has come to ask them for an account, I have asked them: What have you done with that freedom that you asked of me? And they could only answer: We have done our will and the fruit we have gathered is very bitter.

55. These have returned to Me tired, bitter and jaded of the fruits they so desired, poisonous and deadly fruits.

Love one another!

56. The Lord was waiting for them, I knew that they had to return and when they returned I asked them if they still want to follow the path of earthly pleasure or carry the cross of love of the Master and follow him, and they told me with their hearts that they will follow me to the end.

57. I say to all of you: Pray that you will be strong on your matter.

58. While a large part of humanity is suffering, because the law of force is still the one that prevails among men and injustice reigns, I descend and present myself spiritually among you to feed you, so that you may regenerate, understand my divine teaching and then be able to do perfect works among humanity. For this I have planted my trees that are the large or small congregations in different cities, provinces and villages; trees that give shade to the walker who comes along long paths and deserts and that give their fruits of life to the hungry. Love these trees, cultivate them with your affection and your zeal, not because you look at some naked of leaves and others aged whip them as if you were a whirlwind because their branches will be new trees. Do not forget the day when you received the first shadow and ate the first fruit.

59. I have taken you as little children. When you begin to take your first steps as farmers, I am entrusting you with small lands so that you can learn to sow. Those first lands are the heart of yours, they are your friends and also your enemies. For each case I inspire you.

60. Thus, when the storm has approached your lands, you have been met with courage in spirit, and the time has come to reap and reap, with joy in your heart you will be able to take the collected seed to the granaries of the Father, the same that will be in the future your food in eternity.

61. Time ago the Master invited you to sow in his lands, but some were deaf and ungrateful to the first voice; but the Father kept waiting for them because he knew that at the second call they would arrive full of repentance asking for his forgiveness.

62. Some, in order to believe me and follow me, asked me as proof for the health and tranquility that they could not find on Earth and when they healed and saw peace reign in their homes and in their lives, they told me: "It is You, Father".

63. Blessed is he who recognizes the works that he manifests every moment on his way, because he gives his Father a joy. Woe to the one who doubts or mistrusts because he feels alone, lost and weak!

64. Listen disciples: In the Second Time, one day Jesus was sailing in a boat accompanied by his disciples; the waters were calm and those men were ecstatic with the

Love one another!

word of the Master. But Jesus fell asleep in time that the waters began to swell threatening a storm. For a few moments the boat was a toy of the waves and fear seized those hearts, to the extent that they woke up with an anguished voice to the Master saying: Lord, save us who perish! To which Jesus, looking at them sweetly, stretched out his hand towards the waters, which instantly became calm and turning to his disciples, reproached them for their doubt, saying thus: Ah men of little faith!

65. Sometimes I look at you like this, weak in faith. It is enough many times that bread is scarce on your table or that the doors of work are closed at times, so that doubt takes hold of you, forgetting that you are in the boat with Jesus, who also says to you: Ah men of little faith!

66. When I am overflowing with complacency, you believe me. but when I test you, then you doubt.

67. Do not think that I can send you pain, because it does not exist in Me. It is a seed that was born from the heart of man from which I use so that its fruits awaken and enlighten him, because I am the one who makes light spring out of darkness itself.

68. How many there are who, under the pain of their trials, have called me the imperfect and unjust God, without recognizing that the pain they are gathering was sown by themselves and that only because of him will they be clean and free from their burden!

69. When will humanity put pain to death? When will their wars and their sins cease? My voice, like a bell, tells the spirits at this time. Wake up! Get up! Listen to your conscience so that you may enter with submission and meekness along the path of the Law; the time of peace and grace is promised to you, in which pain and tears will disappear, but first you will have to fight and persevere in the good.

70. When all men rise up encouraging this ideal, the Babel confusion that endures in these times will disappear, so that all races will be united in an embrace of fraternity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 59

I Welcome all of you to the Master. Which of you are the disciples? Who are the preschoolers? You don't know. There are many who already think they are teachers and, however, I contemplate that they have not yet understood the first lesson, on the other hand, others feel unable to teach and close their lips when they could already with their words and with their deeds begin to teach.

2. In all times I have limited myself to be felt and understood by humanity. If at that Second Time, in my manifestation as Christ, I had come as God and not as man, humanity would rightly have claimed me saying to me: "Lord, we cannot imitate you because you are God and we are men".

3. New teachings I have now brought to you, my arcanum has once again been opened for men and I want this to be a cause of rejoicing for my people.

4. Among humanity there are those who tell me in their hearts: Why, if you love us so much, do we suffer so much? Why have you sent us to the earth to suffer? I forgive your blasphemy because it is born of your ignorance and I tell you that it is your faults and falls that have been stripping you of gifts and attributes, and that for that reason, being rich in spirit, you have been left without any virtue. That is why you must now make merits, to advance on your path of evolution. This is why I come to open my arcana to you without making distinctions between humanity, so that everyone may take from this grace what they feel their spirit needs, be it peace, light, strength; but do not forget that in the crucible of pain is where spirits are forged and merits are made to achieve greater elevation. I am speaking to you from the top of the mountain and according to the elevation of each one, you will ascend in this way and come closer to Me. After you have heard me, you will go down to the valley where you still live, but not to the abysses that man has created with his sins.

5. The valley of which I speak to you is the harmony with the spiritual that you have not yet reached. Each spirit has been entrusted with a body as a means for it to manifest itself in this material world. In that body, which is a masterpiece of my wisdom, there is a brain where intelligence is revealed, and a heart through which virtues and noble feelings overflow.

6. I have found many in the abyss and I have come down to them to save them. My love for the lost made them listen to my loving voice that said to them: Where are you, my children?"

7. Behold my light, come after Me.

Love one another!

8. In the First Time your faith had dimmed; my children no longer understood the language of their own conscience, and it was necessary for the Father to come to them to say: Take this stone on which my Law is engraved, do not forget that it teaches you the way that leads to the top of the mountain where I wait for you. And before that stone in which my Law was carved, they swore to get up and walk to the end of their destiny; but the times passed and in the journey tribulations and trials arose, which were increasing the more time passed; then, raising their face and voice to the Father, they said: "We do not know you, it has been a long time that we have struggled and walked without contemplating the end of our walk, nor have we reached the peace that you promised to our heart".

9. The men returned to their disobedience and the Father returned to look for them, getting closer to them to speak to them as a Father and as a friend, but they ignored him saying: "You cannot be our God because He has always been on high".

10. And it is that he presented himself to them as the perfect truth, while men were looking for a truth in their own way and full of indignation they led the Divine Man to death. That Man who was all power and wisdom did not give men what they in their foolishness asked for. He was pure and only clean and perfect works could spring from Him. But from the same death he rose to life thus manifesting that the author of everything created could not die, and when the Lord again went to his Kingdom, to the mountain of perfection, then men confessed that the one who had been with them was God himself because his works and wonders were beyond the reach of humanity. They remembered that He had said that He was the way and longing to reach the top of the mountain where the Lord dwelt, they left the abyss to the valley where they contemplated the light that helped them to continue the journey, but the road was full of thorns; then, remembering that the Father above all is love, and that he had let them understand that when their pain was very great he would return to them, they began to ask their Lord, from the bottom of their hearts: Father, why don't you come? You are love and forgiveness, why have you punished us? and they foresaw the time when their Lord would come down from the mountain for the third time. When he came to them, he asked them, "What do you want from Me?" And they answered him, Father, save us! Then the Lord asked them, "Do you want to come out of the abyss?" Cross the valleys and climb the mountain animated only by my voice, which is the only thing you will hear at this time. Some doubted because they did not contemplate the humanized presence of their Father, but others did believe that the voice they heard came from their Lord. They rose up full of faith to continue their journey guided by that divine inspiration that was the light on their way.

Love one another!

11. Disciples: You are the ones, but truly I tell you, I have not sent anyone to dwell in the abysses, I have sent you to dwell in the valley so that from there you may ascend to your Father's mansion. It is men who have opened chasms before their feet to sink into them. Now I ask you: Do you believe that with this word that I have given you through human understanding, you will be able to reach the kingdom of heaven? Are you thinking of saving yourselves by believing and practicing what you are hearing?

12. Blessed is the one who believes in this word and in this manifestation, because he will reach the top of the mountain; but to whoever does not believe, I say that this will be the third time that he will deny me or ignore me, because whoever believes in Me once, will always have to recognize me because the flavor and the essence of my word never changes.

13. I will leave those who doubt in the place where they are today so that they can wake up for themselves. If He did not let men know the consequences of their actions, could they know when they have done right or wrong? Conscience tells them about all their works so that they can repent of their evil deeds and with their works of love fulfill my Law that tells them: "Love one another".

14. Christ at that time said to the men who did not know him, "You will wait for Me to return. That is why today, when I am with you again, I am calling you to tell you to turn away from the abyss and follow in my footsteps."

15. What will the Father do with those who have doubted His presence at all times? To subject them to great trials and to touch the most sensitive fibers of their heart so that faith, love and the desire to serve Him may be awakened in them. Truly I tell you that light will be made in all darkness and peace will be where for a long time only the Ay existed! of pain.

16. In each heart I discover a different concept of my Divinity; I can tell you that I find a different God in the belief of each of you; this is due to the different degree of evolution in which each one is.

17. Once again I present to you the mountain; if it is invisible to your body, I am presenting it to the eyes of your faith. On Sinai I gave you the light in the First Time and on Mount Tabor I was transfigured in the Second to give you samples of my Divinity.

18. I want to contemplate you believers of my third coming. I have told you that whoever wants to follow me, let him take up his cross and follow Me to the top of the mountain; but you already know that the way of Jesus is that of humility, sacrifice and has been traced with blood to Calvary. You know that I was persecuted by slander, spite, mockery,

Love one another!

disbelief and envy. But I say to you again, whoever wishes to follow me, let him take up his cross and come after my footprint.

19. Why are you afraid? I do not come to ask impossible things of you, only that you pray with purity, that you practice charity and that you turn away from the superfluous. Is there an impossible in this? If spirituality had existed among humanity from the beginning, I would not have come to materialize in this world and men would have conquered the mansion promised to the spirit, through his inspiration, his conscience and his gift of revelation.

20. After 1950, my Spirit will no longer materialize before humanity. From the top of the mountain where I dwell, I will watch you ascend step by step until you come to Me.

21. You are the wayfarers who came in search of your salvation, in the hope of finding the truth. You were carrying a heavy tree on your shoulders and you were looking for a Cyrenian to help you bear this cross; but if you stayed here it was because you found what you were looking for.

22. Who who has really tasted this word could abandon his Master? Who out of ignorance would turn away from the path? Who could tell me that he has learned nothing from Me?

23. Whoever has not taken this divine lesson with true love and interest to study it, I will not be able to call him my disciple, but simply a child.

24. I have given no one to eat apart, nor have I left him outside; I have seated all of them at my table, and on it I have distributed bread and wine equally.

25. I want you all to become farmers in my lands, but farmers who are prepared and jealous of their mission, who know how to cultivate my seed, who do not let the gnawing worm that seeks the fruit to devour it penetrate into their land.

26. Disciples: Study this lesson so that you can ask your conscience if you are firm on the path, if you are understanding the teaching, if you can already call yourselves farmers of my countryside.

27. My mercy has been manifested in you. I have asked no one his works before he began as a labourer on my way, and truly I tell you, among the number of those who follow me, there is the one who has stained his hand with his brother's blood. No one on earth could have transformed that evildoer into a propagator of charity but Me. It was my forgiveness and my word of love that redeemed him and awakened the noble feelings that were sleeping in his heart.

Love one another!

28. If I have called some from the prisons to sit at my table and form a new apostolate with them, let no one judge these works, because in truth I did not come to heal the saints or to save the righteous, he comes to seek those who need me; this is my charity. I came to turn slag into a useful element; that is my power.

29. Only clean will you be able to reach Me and only when you cleanse your heart will you be able to receive Me. Or do I not deserve this offering from you? I contemplate that when you are about to receive a person in your home that you judge important, you clean everything and order it to make yourself worthy of him.

30. Do you not think it is right that every day, at the birth of the light of dawn, you should have prepared and cleansed yourselves to take me in your heart?

31. I speak to you simply because you are the humble in spirit; if you were rich on earth, you would not be listening to me. I do not come to look for finery or palaces among men; ask the seers the spiritual splendor that surrounds your Master and you will understand that nothing in the world can be like him.

32. Listen to the voice of these prophets who will be the ones who will guide you many times with their revelations, Give credit to their words knowing that I am serving the most humble at this time, the one you believe most imperfect to receive the grace of the Master.

33. I find your heart full of peace, because I am close to you.

34. I come to converse and to give you my teaching; in this time I was not humanized on Earth, nor have I sought the shade of a palm tree to speak from there to the multitudes, nor has my plant trodden the dust of the Earth.

35. I come to teach you the perfect love for your Creator. Am I not peradventure worthy that you should love me thus?

36. The trace that I traced to you in the Second Time was to turn into brothers those who lived as enemies and to spiritually elevate those who already knew how to live as brothers. Today, since you do not look at me with material eyes, I want you to contemplate me with the gaze of faith; but there are many among you who believe only in what their hands touch and doubt everything that is beyond sight and mind. They are the ones who say to me, "Father, why don't you perform miracles as in times past in order to believe yourselves?" Truly I tell you, that time has passed, and if you claim to believe in Me and to know Me, why do you want miracles? Believe by faith.

37. Join my word of that time to that of now; compare its essence and you will find that it is the same, Remember that I told you. "The tree by its fruit will be recognized." Let my

Love one another!

word pass through your heart until it reaches the spirit, who will tell you from whom this word comes.

38. As long as you do not let the Spirit taste the taste of this fruit, how dare you deny that it is the Father who speaks to you?

39. Why are there those who, without understanding my Work, cannot depart from Me? For it is his spirit that has been convinced of my presence. Why do others, still doubting, not stop listening to me once? Because they carry doubt in their hearts, but it is the spirit who holds them back, because he is contemplating the truth, If those hearts persevere, their darkness will disappear.

40. Those of you who are satisfied with my word, do not go into the desert, nor store up for yourselves the food that I have given you. I called you to calm your hunger and so that later you can go and do the same with your brothers and sisters who are hungry.

41. Now that your spirit receives the light through this word, let him; he wants to know me, he wants to know who it is that enlightens him, he wants to know the path that will lead him to the end of his destiny.

42. Blessed are those who break the chains of slavery that bind them to the world to be with me. Blessed are those who overcome the inclinations towards the superfluous and the human passions to preserve cleanliness in the mind and in the heart, because my word will fall like seed on fertile ground.

43. Not because you have listened to me at this time, do you think that you have reached perfection. You have to make a lot of effort on the way and practice my lessons to achieve that perfection with your works of love.

44. Here on earth the spirit will not achieve its greatest elevation, so I tell you: Do not take this life as the only one, nor your body as if it were eternal. Verily I say to you, that matter which you love so much is nothing but your cross.

45. Understand my word, see that in its simplicity is found my essence that is life, balm and peace. Men may speak to you with a very flowery word, but they will never be able to give you the essence that my humble Verb contains.

46. Today I hear men talking about law, justice, peace, equality and fraternity; but truly I tell you, where there is no love, there can be no truth, no justice and much less peace.

47. When I talk to you about love, I am referring to the divine bond that unites all beings, I am not referring to love as men understand it. Where there is selfishness or low

Love one another!

passions, there is no true love. I love the one who denies and offends me the same as the one who recognizes me and honors me with his works.

48. If some are happy knowing that they are loved by Me and others are not interested, my mantle of Father continues to cover everyone because love is immutable.

49. No one will be able to prevent me from loving you, any more than the sun will prevent me from sending its light to you. But do not forget that I am also a judge, and that no one will be able to prevent or avoid my judgments, just as no human being can stop the elements by himself when they are unleashed.

50. Walk within my Law and you will understand that my justice is inexorable. Fulfill my teachings and through the same vicissitudes you will feel peace.

51. Humanity is divided, because they are not governed by a single law. Each nation has its own laws. Each people follows a different doctrine and if you penetrate into the homes, also each father governs his children in a different way.

52. I revealed to man the gift of science which is light, and man with it has created darkness and caused pain and destruction.

53. Men judge themselves to be at the pinnacle of human progress, to which I ask them: Do you have peace on Earth? Is there fraternity among men, morality and virtue in homes? Do you respect the lives of your fellow human beings? Do you consider the weak? Verily I tell you, if these virtues existed in you, you would possess the highest values of human life.

54. There is confusion among humanity, because those who have taken you to the abyss, you have raised them on pedestals; therefore do not ask why I have come among men, nor judge why I am communicating through sinners and ignorant because not everything that you judge imperfect, it is.

55. Man is the most perfect thing that has ever existed in the world. In him there is a likeness to the Creator; he has in himself the trinity that you find in your God: consciousness, spirit and matter, three potencies that together form a perfect being.

56. The body could live without spirit, animated only by material life, but it would not be human. He would possess a spirit and lack a conscience, but he would not know how to guide himself, nor would he be the superior being who, through conscience, knows the Law, distinguishes good from evil and receives all divine revelation.

57. This is the light of the Third Time; but whoever says that it is not God who speaks to you, but this man, put him to the test, for truly I tell you, As long as my divine ray does

Love one another!

not inspire his understanding, so you threaten him with death, from him you will not be able to extract words of essence and truth.

58. It is not strange that just as spirits use their bodies to speak and manifest themselves, for a moment they detach themselves from them to let the Father of all spirits manifest himself in his place: God.

59. I come to you, since you do not know how to reach Me, and I teach you that the most pleasant prayer that reaches the Father is the one that silently rises from your spirit. That prayer is the one that attracts my ray through which you listen to me. It is not the songs or the words that flatter my Divinity.

60. More than the virtuous, I come to seek among you the needy, the ignorant, the sinners, in order to manifest my charity to you and to make you my disciples.

61. In this Third Time, I must strip your spirit and your matter of all their blights, so that you may achieve true elevation.

62. I listen the same to the one who in pure form knows how to rise up to call me, than to the one who in his ignorance seeks me through the most imperfect cult. I cover them all with my mantle of love.

63. You who are listening to me at this time, do not think that you are on the cusp of spirituality, because you still have a long way to go to reach that degree of evolution, nor do you think that you are the little ones or beginners in my Law, because although you are taking the first steps in this Third Time, already in past ages you were also disciples of the Lord. Your spirit, listening to me at this time, was shaken and after studying my word, has come to understand the worship that the Father expects from his children.

64. If, following me, you are not free from trials on this path, it is because you have not yet arrived at the abode of your Father, where he awaits you, to make you feel true peace and perfect bliss.

65. Now I tell you: Do not get tired, do not retreat before the thorns and stumble, pray and you will feel me close and you will see that I am the good companion in your journey.

66. Do not despair, nor imitate the materialists who only contemplate what material life presents to them.

67. Everyone who has been lost will have to retrace the paths returning to the starting point to find the peace of the spirit.

Love one another!

68. It is necessary that you understand what I have called you to do in the Third Time, that you know your responsibility and your mission, because you will not only answer for yourselves but for the portion entrusted to you.

69. Why are you afraid? Does it mean a sacrifice to love one another? Do you not see how your brothers weep in the nations?

70. War has spread its mantle over many peoples of the earth and this will cause famine, plague and death to also break out.

71. Do not leave the door open to war, for like a thief, he will penetrate and surprise you. Watch and pray.

72. The bad grass will be cut off by the roots from the hearts of men and the good seed will be preserved, to form with it a new humanity.

73. Many men and women, because of so much pain and destruction, begin to sigh for my Law, for my word and for my peace, but they do not know where to lead their steps to find me, Would it not please you to arrive at those moments before them and be able to tell them: "This is the way there is the Divine Master"

74. Look how you are burying every page of the teaching that I give you without understanding the destiny that it has.

75. I am the book, the word and the light, perchance will you be able to deny me by hiding the truth?

76. I bless you, because you have been able to prepare your heart as a sanctuary. The lands, which are your hearts, have opened their bowels to receive the dew of my grace, which will cause the seed of my word to germinate.

77. At my table, no one has been served more to one than to another, no one has been distinguished or humiliated. It is men who love me differently, some with zeal, with perseverance and with faith; others with coldness, with nonconformity and inconstancy. When all men seeking peace find it in Me, they will understand that the word of Christ and his promises are of eternal life and everyone who finds me at this time will never leave Me again, because the spirit incarnate in this age, has reached a great evolution that is experience and light.

78. I leave you as torches among humanity, by your works faith will be ignited in many hearts. Take care of your actions, words and even your thoughts.

79. Let your left hand never know what the right hand is doing, and the seed of your love will be abundant and fruitful.

Love one another!

80. What have you made of the Master's lesson? I have not yet contemplated your regeneration. But do not wait for my justice to touch your world to get up and work for peace.

81. Not because you feel forgiven beforehand, are you going to misuse this forgiveness.

82. The past two ages passed without your spirit faithfully fulfilling its destiny. Today a new time has opened before him so that with his merits he may flood the Earth with peace and misery and pain may be driven away from it. It is the time when you will be able to leave your example imprinted on the hearts of your brothers, so that they may turn away from vice, from the superfluous and regain the health of the spirit and that of the body through regeneration.

83. Truly I tell you, if you rise up at this time to the fulfillment of your mission without watching and praying, you will see the face of the earth covered with corpses.

84. Understand, people, that you have never been sent to Earth to be indifferent to what is happening among humanity.

85. Watch and pray, do not expect that this year will be one of complacencies for you. These are times of struggle, of amendment and meditation.

86. Do not deprive yourselves of my gifts, for you would be left as outcasts on earth.

87. Pray for the peace of the nations; I have spoken to men through conscience, to those who govern these peoples and I have seen that their heart is reluctant, that they do not withdraw their hatred and their ambition from it.

88. Watch over your faith, over your zeal to testify my truth and be unconcerned about the trials that your brothers cause you for love of Me, because my Work, my Doctrine and my Law are indestructible, they are immaculate. I tell you this, because you will be persecuted because you are my disciples. Evil intent and bad faith will follow you. But that is not why you will hide yourselves in the catacombs to pray and try to serve me; those times have passed away.

89. I have liberated your spirit and in its evolution no one will be able to stop it.

90. My extensive lesson of this Third Time will elevate you all to a greater degree of evolution from where you will contemplate your one God. Then there will be peace in your spirit and that peace will be similar to the joy that you will have when after conquering the promised land and feeding on the eternal delicacies, you experience the glory of loving and being loved by your Heavenly Father.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 60

1. Come to my table to eat the bread of my teaching.
2. You are going to listen to the Word; O people!
3. I contemplate your eagerness to follow me; you have not cared to bring your heart wounded by yours, it is torn; but the garment of your spirit I contemplate intact, because the wickedness of man cannot get there.
4. Blessed are those who for my sake are mocked and wounded and yet with meekness and love carry their cross on their backs, because they will see wonders of conversion in their brothers.
5. Not all those who make up the crowd that listens to me have faith; among them I discover the new Pharisees hiding, trying in vain to find an imposture in the truth.
6. I have come to teach you to raise your spirit so that you may find the essence of this word that is above all human imperfection.
7. The essence that springs from this word that I am giving you, I will pour out on all the peoples of the earth because it is the seed of unification. This Doctrine will make humanity meditate and understand many teachings.
8. The broken ties will be united and the differences of races will disappear before spirituality, because the cult of the one and only true God will be one.
9. In this way you will begin to form a single family on Earth and I will leave you a great, infinite torch that will illuminate the spiritual path of all my children.
10. My open side still lets out a flood of water that is redemption and balm for you.
11. I prepare the ways for the foreigner to come to this nation and hear my word through this communication.
12. If in the Second Time I said to you, "Whoever knows the Son knows the Father," today that I speak to you as the Holy Spirit I say: "I am Christ and I am the Father, because the Word that spoke in Christ was the word of God, which is the same one that you are receiving today."
13. It has been necessary that I speak to you through symbols, figuratively and in parables, so that you may come to understand the lessons of spirituality that I have brought to you at this time.

Love one another!

14. But the time has come when you will put away all materialism from your worship and seek me with the spirit.

15. Understand that I do not come to the material house where your bodies penetrate, I come to the abode that your thought prepares for me.

16. Today enjoy with my word. When the year 1950 arrives, my Spirit will not abandon you because he is in you and in everything created, but you will no longer listen to me in this way. If I came spiritually to communicate with humanity, you will then rise spiritually to Me.

17. You come in fear before the Master to ask me: "Lord, will our seed be pleasing in your sight?". To which I answer you: If you have spoken with love, if you have had charity for the sick, if you have forgiven insults, you will have pleased your Father.

18. Sow good seed so that you may reap good fruits. If you sow love and gather disappointments in the world, do not lose faith and leave your cause to me, because it is to Me that you serve and from whom you will receive the reward.

19. I have taught you to sow in the world to reap in heaven.

20. Do not seek your payment on earth, nor forget that my kingdom is not of this world.

21. In this age the elements have been unleashed, to purify my chosen ones and leave them prepared to preach my word.

22. My inspiration is illuminating those who have sought me, those who are destined to be my disciples: the voice of Elijah is like a sonorous bell that awakens the spirits announcing my presence.

23. The Work that I have come to present to you is the ark where those who enter it are to be saved, and on the day that you have received the last of these messages, the elements will be unleashed and will scourge humanity. You too will be tested and then I will contemplate the faith and trust that you have placed in Me. You will be searched, and many of your brothers who have judged you wrongfully out of ignorance, knowing my Doctrine, will join you. Not only will man attain my teaching at this time, also the spirits who dwell in the spiritual valley will be elevated to higher scales.

24. Beloved disciples, be zealous for my Work, do my commands, and by this you will be bearing witness to Me. Mary, your sweet Mother, also descends to you and fills you with grace, teaches you perfect love and turns your heart into a source of charity, so that you may do great works of love among your brothers and sisters and know the truth. She is my collaborator and next to my word as Teacher and Judge, there is her word as mother

Love one another!

and intercessor. Love her, O people, and call on her name. Truly I tell you, Mary watches over you and accompanies you, not only in the days of trial but eternally.

25. I make my people responsible for these manifestations of love that I give them; whoever has learned from Me, prepare and teach my truth to the last.

26. Many hungry and thirsty for the divine word will come to you and in my teaching they will cry out their longing to know; I will be contemplating you from beyond and every good work that you do on behalf of your brothers will be blessed and its fruits multiplied, on the other hand every error or adultery to my Law will be judged and sanctioned by Me perfect justice.

27. Grow and practice without fanaticism, elevate yourselves and place yourselves on a plane from which you can teach all your brothers without distinction of creeds or doctrines. Do not stop to do charity to a needy person because he practices a delayed or imperfect worship; rather, your disinterested work will conquer his heart. Do not close yourselves in groups, nor reduce your field of activities with this, be a light for every spirit and a balm in every affliction.

28. You are like the walker who sits under the shade of a tree to rest and then continue the journey. Yes thirst burns you, there is a source of crystal clear water in my teaching; if your strength is exhausted, rest; if sadness overwhelms your heart, wait and you will hear the trill of the nightingale that will make you forget your vicissitudes; but if hunger comes to you, cut the ripest fruit from the tree and eat.

29. Here is the Master speaking to you in simple parables so that you may understand my Doctrine.

30. I do not want you to park on the road, nor that tomorrow you will remain mute when men ask you what you heard from Me; it is not my will that after 1950 you come to claim me in despair because I have been absent from you.

31. See with what meekness and constancy I have presented myself to deliver my word to you and teach you to pronounce my divine words syllable by syllable.

32. Disciples: I do not come to demand that you achieve perfection in your works and words, but I do ask you for all the purity, charity and sincerity of which you are capable.

33. Keep my essence in your heart so that when you speak, your words will be saturated with it and move the hearts of your brothers. If your word does not carry this essence you will not be believed and they will let you preach alone in the desert, the wind will take those words away and you will have sown nothing. What incentive will he be able to

Love one another!

sustain in his day to whoever is working like this? That one will have to sink into despondency.

34. From now on I tell you to be filled with strength, with courage for the struggle, because in your weaknesses and in moments of bitterness do not expect that someone will always come to comfort you.

35. But if you know how to prepare yourselves from today, you will never feel lonely or absent from me, even if you have stopped listening to my word. If you know how to seek me and love me, you will feel my presence wherever you are and at the moment when you need it.

36. Always seek Me in the best way you can and in Me you will find the Father, Teacher and Friend.

37. I have never denied my charity to the one who has sought it, even when he has arrived covered with leprosy. I have forbidden no one to take bread from my table.

38. This is how I prepare you because my word will flow from your lips and it will be consolation, prophecy, balm and bulwark in the trials of humanity.

39. Look at the trail of pain that the war is leaving and men do not want to wake up from their lethargy, but soon events will arise in the world that move humanity and make it change its route.

40. The elements will give voices of justice and when unleashed they will cause portions of land to disappear and become a sea and that seas disappear and in their place the earth arises.

41. Volcanoes will erupt to announce the time of judgment and all Nature will be agitated and shaken. Pray that you will know how to behave like good disciples, because that will be the propitious time in which the Marian Trinitarian Spiritualist Doctrine will sink into hearts.

42. Full of joy you come to Me today, to sing Hossana! because you are the ones who have heard my voice and my word in the three Ages and recognize that I am the one God who in the three times has come to manifest himself to humanity.

43. You do not see mystery in my Trinity because in truth it does not exist. I am one God who has manifested himself in three phases. It is men who, when they deepen in their meditations and in their sciences, become confused.

Love one another!

44. The book of teaching is open before you and it is the Teacher who comes to choose the lesson; then you feel that from kindergartens you become disciples according to the love, faith and will that you put when listening to me.

45. There are those who, despite hearing me and believing in my presence, have not understood me; others who recognizing the greatness of my revelation have not risen to regeneration and the fulfillment of their mission, others who would like to spread my teaching among men but fear humanity and feel that their lips are silent and there are even those who have told me: "Teacher, let me enjoy the pleasures of the world and once jaded, I will come to you". O ignorant ones who thus speak to your Lord without thinking that the last day of your life you do not know him and when you see him coming you will enter into a struggle with death, with the invincible, and your spirit will detach itself from the flesh to hear the voice of his conscience that tells him that before my presence he is naked of good works, with empty hands, showing that he has lost the opportunity to approach his Father!

46. I come to choose from the multitudes those who, full of faith and firmness, will follow me so that they may imitate their Lord by spreading the Law throughout the world. You know that I have no preferences, but that not all of you are in time to be chosen.

47. From the earliest times of humanity I have come to use those who have prepared, those who have analyzed my teaching to send through them my messages and my Law to others.

48. When I spoke to Abraham, he listened to my word and contemplated his Lord with faith. That voice said to the patriarch: I behold that you are righteous on earth and I make a covenant of covenant with you; it is my will to make numerous generations sprout from you, which will form a people who must recognize and love me and in him all the nations of the earth will be blessed.

49. I gave Abraham a son whom he called Isaac and whom he loved deeply, and to test the patriarch's faith and obedience, I asked him to sacrifice him. Abraham was strengthened in his flesh and in his spirit, but recognizing that it was divine order that he was receiving, he only asked in his prayer for strength to carry out that supreme command and prepared himself for the sacrifice of his son.

50. That was enough for me, and when Abraham's arm was raised to strike the blow, I stopped his hand, gave him back the life of the beloved son and gave him my gift of peace. Only one of my chosen ones could withstand that test, that's why I chose him so that his example would be written for the men of his time and posterity.

Love one another!

51. Then the Lord sent to you his incarnate Word in Jesus, whom you tested and from whom you asked me for his life in order to believe; and my infinite and incomprehensible love for you, he gave him to you as a meek lamb, so that receiving his blood, you would rise to eternal life. You will be able to understand my love for you sinners.

52. Today I come to seek you again, but I do not come to engrave the Law in stone, nor to incarnate my Word in a man. My Holy Spirit comes to speak to you through the understanding of the man inspired by Me, to prepare you, so that later you may communicate directly from spirit to Spirit with my Divinity.

53. It is the spirit of Elijah who opened the doors of this Era in which I have revealed to you the new teachings contained in the Sixth page of the Book of the Seven Seals, the Book of Life, whose light will illuminate to the last corner of the Earth.

54. You belong spiritually to the lineage of Abraham, to the people in whom throughout the ages, all the prophecies and the promises that I made to you through the patriarchs were fulfilled.

55. Now I am entrusting to you a new testament that is like an ark, so that humanity may be saved in it.

56. Work, sow, but do it within my Law. If I have said to you: my will is yours and your will is mine, I can repeat it to you, but as long as your intention is lawful. Think that nothing unclean should have sprung up from you because you were born from the womb of God, righteous and clean. I gave you the Earth full of blessings so that men could have it as a temporary home.

57. If at all times I have come to show myself to men, why then do they need to make my image with their own hands in order to worship me in it?

58. People, your restitution in this time has consisted of coming to look for a jewel of incalculable value among the mud. Why? For in the land which you inhabit, which you have turned into a foul swamp, you lost your inheritance in former times; you came without it to my presence, and I had to send you to find it, so that when you returned to Me, you would show it to me. That jewel is the set of virtues. Do good and the more you practice it, the greater the sparkles she gives.

59. Do not blame me for having come to teach you in times of pain and sadness, because I did not create the pain.

60. Be my good husbandmen and I will send you to the regions to teach this Doctrine. Do not go to teach the superfluous, nor confuse true faith in the spiritual with superstitions. If you mixed these ideas into my Work, it would be better for you to be silent.

Love one another!

61. Speak of my truth and I will reward you with my inspiration, as I have rewarded the inspiration of this people and of my spokespersons by pouring out my word more and more extensive.

62. Feel my divine presence among you; it has been my will to surprise my people on this day.

63. Today I come to ask you: What have you made of the Work that I have entrusted to you? What have you made of my teachings, and how have you delivered my message to your brothers? You are silent before my questions, people, because you know that those same questions had already been asked by your conscience.

64. You feel like children before the Teacher and in silence you cry. I forgive you and grant you one more time, so that in it you may become the true disciples.

65. You know very well that you have not lacked for teaching, that I have filled you with incentives to continue on the path. Certainly, I present myself as a judge, but I make you feel my Father's love first.

66. People: If I were to give the nations peace in exchange for your regeneration and amendment, would you gladly accept this condition and strive to fulfill it? Think about what I am saying to you, disciples.

67. I come full of love and meekness so that you may learn to love each other and be humble. I am the example and the book. Listen to Christ again because He is the Way, the Truth and the Life.

68. Not only I have come to manifest myself, but also Mary your sweetest Mother and Elijah your Spiritual Shepherd, so that you understand that this is the last time in which God materializes through the human understanding to be seen, heard and felt by man.

69. If you, who have heard this word, embrace it with love and make it known as I have taught you, truly I tell you, your seed will reach to the seventh generation; but if you do not have submission and charity, pain will be felt in your children and in their descendants.

70. You will have to work a lot within your congregation, so that your merits may be taken into account; you will have to unite in thought and in will; you will have to love each other as brothers and know how to forgive each other your offenses; then you will have broken the chains that bind you to materialism, to self-love, to selfishness, to begin to live and suffer for others.

Love one another!

71. Elijah is with you and his light inspires you to finish building the sanctuary in your heart, just as he also gave you courage to tear down your idols from their pedestal. The ray of Elijah has always come to exterminate idolatry, superstition, ignorance and has made men recognize the power of the God of Truth.

72. People: Take refuge under Mary's mantle of peace in this time of tribulations and pray for all people, both for those who recognize her as Divine Mother and for those who do not know her.

73. See how war spreads like oil on water. The weed will need to be cut off by the roots, so that the Land is clean again.

74. Watch and pray for the peace of your nation and keep my word in your heart, because you are still in the time to hear it, but soon this time will pass.

75. I receive the prayer of this people who also raise their prayer to the Queen of Heaven, who sends you her caress and deposits in your heart a spiritual flower.

76. Blessed are those who come looking for my footprints. You are hearing my voice that I send you from the perfect, a voice that in multiple ways is heard throughout the Universe.

77. No one can hide from the Creator's gaze since He is omnipresent. I follow you wherever you go as your own shadow; no thought can escape my Divinity, nor is there any work that has been hidden or ignored by Me. I am the same with the righteous spirits who inhabit lofty mansions, as with those whose spiritual turmoil has caused them to create and inhabit worlds of darkness.

78. Here I am with everyone, I am the one expected by some, the one persecuted by others. The Holy Spirit comes to lift the veil of darkness that covered you, so that every eye can be recreated with this light. I am the eternal life that comes in search of the dead to raise them up.

79. Rise up in your prayer in such a way that you can reach the thresholds of eternity, where time does not pass and where everything is peace and bliss, because there you will be saturated with true life.

80. Think that inexorably the moment will come for everyone to penetrate forever into that dwelling. Why do you insist on dwelling in this world? How little is your faith and your hope in the spiritual life when you cling so much to the Earth, and when I contemplate that you wanted to see in it again those who were yours and who today live in spirit, in better worlds than this. Why do you want them to come to cry again in the

Love one another!

valley of tears and to eat of your bitter bread, if from where they live they are already glimpsing the silhouette of the Promised Land?

81. You feel that the Father's righteousness is manifested throughout the universe, but I tell you not to confuse my righteousness with vulgar punishment. This era has surprised you unprepared because you have wasted the times and your gifts and for this reason you feel punished.

82. Disciples: Wake up and recognize the time you are in. I tell you that just as no one will be able to withhold my justice, neither will he be able to close the doors of the Hereafter that my charity has opened for you. No one will be able to prevent messages of light, hope and wisdom from descending from those worlds among men.

83. I am the only possessor of that kingdom and its key is in my doctrine. Understand then all the grace that I have deposited among you, humble spiritualists, because no sect or religion of this time has the communication of the divine word, nor the presence of the spiritual beings of light sent by my will.

84. Let the great religions and sects ignore these teachings, let them deny this communication and judge you; they have forgotten, or do not want to know that Christ has the key to all the mysteries of the spirit. You will see how many who claim to follow me will actually be the ones who persecute me; but my word will have to be fulfilled.

85. This is the Third Era in which Christ comes to the world on the cloud full of majesty and surrounded by spiritual beings of light to liberate and save men. I have given them all signs of my presence, I have knocked at every door, but hearing my footsteps, they have denied me. And you have been the humble ones, those who carry in your spirit the seed of the people of God, those who have believed in Me, have felt Me and received Me into your heart.

86. No one has been able to stop these manifestations nor has he been able to stop your passage, because the truth is light and it is an invincible sword.

87. Today you know that my coming at this time was not to fill you with the riches of the world; however, as one more proof of my presence among you, you have seen my charity palpable, already recovering the lost health, already seeing the doors of work open or receiving my manifestations in as many ways as I have given them to you.

88. I will give you all proofs of my presence, both spiritually and materially.

89. Religions and sects of the world: Open your doors and like torrents come to Me! Men of power: arise and try my Work! Men, women, seek me, have charity from yourselves! If

Love one another!

this people were not prepared to receive you, I will receive you, I will heal you and I will give you the bread of my word.

90. Humanity, pray; I am waiting for you to speak to you and reveal to you the mystery of the Third Time.

91. Do you expect glory in the world? You well know that this earth, by the will of man, instead of flowing with milk and honey, pours out weeping and death.

92. Prepare yourselves, because it will be your hands that will have to destroy your idolatry once you practice the spiritual worship of God with all love.

93. Watch, people, for the fight is approaching and the adversary is approaching. It will not be the Pharaoh of the First Time, nor the Caesar of the Second who will try to reduce you to slavery, afraid of your development and of your light; it will be the darkness of all the centuries that will envelop and threaten you, that is why I have given you the sword of light to fight. In that light there will be faith, wisdom and charity.

94. Forgiveness will be one of the virtues that will find the greatest merit before my justice. I say to you once again, "Love one another."

95. My love will melt all men and all worlds. Before Me the differences of races, languages and lineages and even the differences that exist in spiritual evolution will disappear.

96. Between God as Judge and man there is a ladder that is Mary, the most loving Mother, in whose love the spirits are washed and purified to present themselves before their Lord.

97. If the disobedience of Adam, the crime of Cain and the confusion of Babel still weigh on humanity, I will give you occasions to get rid of all those stains.

98. I offer you this source of crystal clear and virgin waters so that you have somewhere to quench your thirst and cleanse yourselves of all impurity, but watch over the source because men will arise wanting to deceive you with false spiritualist doctrines and they will tell you that they love God and Mary. Take care, because that will be to disintegrate you from the fold. There will arise those who will mix my Doctrine with human doctrines. Stay alert! For the hour is at hand when I will call you to judgment; then my presence will be like the thunder in the storm and my light like that of the lightning that is born in the East and is lost in the West; then I will call the 144,000 marked by Me so that before my justice they will deliver their harvest; some will be in matter and others in spirit.

Love one another!

99. Those who followed me in 1866 will be present at this judgment, so that they will also answer for the first seed. Before peace comes there will be judgment. You will see strong against strong rise up and in their struggles their strength and their pride will weaken; by then, the Earth will have been bathed in the blood of sinners and also of innocents and when these trials have been, peace will come to the nations because men will be recognizing as the only, strong and just God.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 61

1. As my ray descends among you, the angels join your spirit in prayer and homage to the Father.
2. The fear of my justice has raised the fervor of this people, seeing that the elements are unleashed in these days of trial. Why are you afraid? Have I not taught you to pray and to shield yourselves with faith?
3. Behold, the elements are showing you the fulfillment of the prophecies of times past. If you have had to live and see these events, do not be afraid of the will of your Father, everything serves to purify you.
4. I am entrusting to each one of you a portion of hearts to lead you by his word and his examples; but if you falter in trials, what confidence can you instill in your brothers about my teaching? Among the multitudes who follow you there are hearts of rock that only with good works will be able to be moved and converted to my Doctrine.
5. Live alert and be sensitive because at every step and in any place I will introduce you to the needy and you should not pass indifferent next to him without feeling his neediness. Even those whom you look at only once in your life are part of your portion; they will recognize you in the hereafter.
6. Do not look at pictures of pain just out of curiosity; always be animated by the noblest feelings so that your works contain true charity and so that you bring comfort to your brothers; do not flee from a hospital, nor be horrified by a leper, a mutilated or who is attacked by any contagious disease, do not look with contempt or repulsion at a prison, or pass by it without raising a prayer for those who are in it. Reach out your hand with love to those who have fallen, to those who find themselves forgotten by men. How much good will you do them in their spirit!
7. Temper your hearts for the struggle, I do not want weak soldiers in my ranks; your presence on the path of your brothers can mean salvation, liberation, health and peace for them.
8. Soon I will raise my word from among you and those who have not wanted to carry it in their hearts will be waiting for pain to come to polish them. How could you bear witness to my new manifestation if you are not prepared?
9. If in the Second Time my Word spoke through Jesus the child before the doctors of the law, making their lips silent before my questions and surprising them with my answers, truly I tell you, that at this time my Word will come before the new doctors, theologians

Love one another!

and sages, to interrogate and answer them; for this it is necessary that you prepare yourselves, I will send you to give this testimony to humanity and if men do not believe you, I will tell them: "If you do not believe my emissaries because of their poverty and their humility, believe them because of their wonders". The works of my disciples will be accompanied by signs in nature and in the life of peoples that will make humanity meditate on the truth of my Doctrine.

10. I do not want those marked after their earthly journey to return to the spiritual valley enveloped by darkness. I want to receive you full of light, strength and love to send you in spirit to Earth as an invisible army that will come to clear the roads, to free the captives, to awaken those who sleep in ignorance, in pride or in vices. What will become of those who, having received the sign of the Holy Spirit, present themselves without light and without merit in the Hereafter? Will the Lord send them among his armies of light or will he have to make them reincarnate again so that they come to wash away their impurities?

11. Truly, truly, I say to you, you do not know what times await mankind on this earth, nor do you wish to come and inhabit it in those days.

12. Turn away, turn away from sin, because my sword of justice comes implacably to exterminate evil. I will help those who struggle to be saved and I will help with my charity those who mourn for the error of men. Yes, people, there are men and women who take care to remain in virtue, in the good, and parents who pray that their children do not deviate from the good path.

13. I exhort you to a well-understood penance, one that does not deprive you of anything, that is beneficial to the spirit and to the body but in which you exempt yourselves from everything that is harmful, however healthy and pleasant it may seem to you, even if this abstention means a sacrifice.

14. Wherever you step, leave a trace of love and charity so that whoever passes by receives the light, then you will be imitating your Master. Truly, I tell you, one of the deepest traces that you can leave in the hearts of your brothers and sisters is that of forgiveness for the offenses received.

15. Your heart has opened full of humility to confess before your Lord and I who am the One on whom all offenses fall; I grant you my forgiveness as a breath of peace that calms your spirit and fills your heart with hope. What more can your spirit desire in the exile in which he finds himself?

Love one another!

16. The Father speaks to you from his Kingdom, Mary covers you with her mantle and Elijah watches over you; know how to appreciate the grace that has been granted to you.

17. Behold, the Book of True Life is opened before your eyes, so that you will not go into darkness. If I endowed you with spirit, the most natural and just thing is that I show him something more than Nature can teach him. A spirit should not live in ignorance in the midst of my creation since he is superior to everything around him.

18. I thirst not only for your love, but for your understanding.

19. Take with spiritual elevation the trials and vicissitudes of life so that they may be profitable to your spirit, for truly I tell you, through them you will clearly understand many teachings of your Father.

20. Accept your destiny, be content with what you possess, be patient. Why do you sometimes lose your cool and despair? Because you forget your principle as well as the debts that you have to repay.

21. Let your spirit understand and be satisfied with his restitution and you will feel that the light penetrates into your interior, filling you with hope, strength and joy.

22. Know that it was not my will that you weep, nor that it pleases me to see tears in your eyes; but when I saw that your spirit, who came clean to earth, has been stained with the sins of the world, I let him purify himself so that he could return to Me. If the ignorant deny my righteousness and the weak succumb, they are forgiven; but you who have heard this word, who have received this Law, cannot despair or blaspheme, unless you extinguish the light of your faith and fall into confusion. Do you not think that if you were lacking in this way, it would be as much as staining this white leaf that I have given you, or as throwing away from you the bread that I offered you with so much love?

23. Do not weaken, do not get sick again or allow anyone to take away the gifts that I am teaching you to develop; know how to take advantage of the teaching and the strength that I give you so that you transform bitterness and suffering into peace and love; if there are discords within your home, it is that you have not known how to put into practice my lessons of love.

24. As long as you listen to me you feel safe, but as soon as you leave the premises, you feel stalked in many ways. Am I the one who tempts you, who makes you fall and who wants you to get lost? Disciples: If I have allowed temptations to exist, let them test you; your mission is to resist with faith until you turn darkness into light. If I put the one who has been lacking in your path, it is not to make you fall, but so that you may save him;

Love one another!

pray recognizing that you are in the time of the struggle of the spirit and that you must fulfill the precept that tells you to "Love one another".

25. Be active, do not sleep Or do you want to wait for the persecutions to catch you sleeping? Do you want to fall back into idolatry? Do you expect strange doctrines to come to be imposed by force and fear? Be alert because false prophets will arise in the East, confusing the peoples; unite so that your voice may resound throughout the world and that in time he alerts humanity.

26. To help you in your unification, I am making myself felt among you in many ways to make you understand the time in which you are, but how few there are who, feeling my presence, know how to say: it is the Lord! Men sleep spiritually, you who hear me have awakened, but you still do not get up to wake up others.

27. From within these humble enclosures the new message for humanity will come out, from them the multitudes will come out bearing on their lips the testimony of their regeneration and their spiritual advancement.

28. How materially poor these houses of prayer have been, but their greatness has been spiritual! The enclosures where you have listened to my word are like a stout and leafy tree whose shade has been healthy, its presence has instilled peace and confidence and its fruits have fed you, they have sheltered the adulterer, the infanticide, the vicious, the sick, those who stained their hand with the blood of their fellow, the poor, those hungry for love; tears have flowed in everyone, prayers have been raised and words of gratitude have been heard. Step by step in these precincts, this people has been purified with tears and prayers.

29. Now humanity is being purified in the midst of great sorrows; the war has spread its influence throughout the world and the weak man has given in. Today rivers of blood are flowing, nations are rising up against nations, mothers themselves are pushing their children into war. Then all the consequences will come: plague, famine and death; there will be no place free from such extermination, rare diseases will appear, leprosy will spread and blindness too. The sun will feel like fire, the fields that were fertile yesterday will become sterile and the waters will be polluted. Therefore you must prepare yourselves, because my sign will not be enough to be saved; how many, without being of my marked ones, will be saved, how many, without being of my chosen ones, will know how to find the way of salvation! Watch and pray.

30. Verily I tell you, if at this time you hear my word on earth through a human understanding, in other worlds it is also heard, although through other channels, by other means; but those wonders you will know until you penetrate to the spiritual life.

Love one another!

31. Who has not felt uneasy about the life beyond? Who of those who have lost a loved one in this world, has not felt the longing to contemplate him again or at least to know where he is? You will know everything; you will look at them again; but do merit now, lest when you leave this Earth, in the spiritual valley you ask where those whom you hope to find are, and they tell you that you cannot see them because they are on a higher scale; do not forget that time has told you that in the Father's house there are many mansions.

32. Eat the bread of my word so that sadness and pain may depart from your heart and you may presume eternal life; I give you a little of that peace.

33. Listen to Me once again by removing the evil thoughts that the world inspires from your mind and thus you will be able to penetrate with preparation into the spiritual teachings that I have come to reveal to you. Here, at the moment of your elevation, at that moment when you struggle to concentrate in the depths of your heart, is when the passions of the flesh are reflected in your spirit, when will you let the attributes and beauties of the spirit be fully reflected in your body?

34. Purify yourselves so that you may be able to feel me; put aside little by little your materiality, Leave the false deities who dwell in insane pleasures, in vanities and superfluous ambitions, dominate your passions that come to tempt you and tell them as Christ said in the desert: "You will not tempt your Lord, but you will worship Him".

35. I come to remind you also that I taught you to pay a tribute to God and another to Caesar, because I see that you are giving everything to Caesar. Meditate a moment in each day because inexorably the time will come when you listen to my voice that calls you to take judgment and then it will be when your spirit responds of itself and of its envelope. Do not be afraid of Me in that hour, I am not unjust, be afraid of yourselves.

36. If I have shown you on earth that I am your benefactor by loving and forgiving you, do you think that when you come to the spiritual life you will find me changed?

37. If I seek you and follow you with such eagerness, if I speak to you and lean down to where you are, it is because I do not want that when I leave this world you get lost in infinity, that you run out of light, that you look for me and you do not find me, that being very close to you you feel me very far away, and you do not listen to me or contemplate me.

38. Listen to my lessons and put them into practice. Blessed are those of you who, living in the midst of privations, vicissitudes and bitterness, still ask for those who weep, forget yourselves and pray for the peace of the nations, because those who do this will find the

Love one another!

path of light that leads to the kingdom of perfection and in the hour of their judgment their burden will be lighter.

39. I have been showering your spirit with benefits so that even the needy who complained about not being able to do charity because he had nothing, today recognizes that spiritually he has an inexhaustible flow.

40. I am speaking to you through a channel very worthy of my Divinity: man, and in truth I tell you, this communication has never been interrupted. I am the eternal Word, who has always spoken and will always speak to his beloved children.

41. According to the density of the darkness of the world, so is the intensity of the light that I send you so that humanity may know the true way. If you were already prepared, how much you would enjoy feeling my presence at every step, in every place and in every being. You would feel me in your heart, you would listen to me in your spirit, you would see me in all my works, even in the smallest ones. Today humanity exclaims: "My God, how dark are the paths of life!" without contemplating that Elijah, the Messenger of the Third Time, has illuminated the roads with my light and that in them you can clearly see the traces of my blood.

42. My Kingdom is coming against your kingdom, I have risen up in war against the world, but let no one be troubled, because my sword is of love and my armies come armed with peace and light. The enemies of my Kingdom will fall dejected under the universal force of love and those enemies could not be my children, but their imperfections, their disobediences, their sins, which I will make disappear.

43. How could I take your weapons of hatred and death to exterminate you? Could I be the destroyer of my own children? Is this conceivable in God? I say to you, Behold your king without crown, without scepter and without mantle. Search my word, judge me through it if you will. I tell you that my Kingdom has come to you at this time to teach you spirit-to-Spirit communication with your Father.

44. You are the wayfarers to whom it will be given to contemplate the new Jerusalem, the white and luminous city that is not found on Earth because it is spiritual. Go ahead, persevere in faith, travel the path full of bitterness and roughness, until you reach the great door where you will see me, there I will receive you and show you the greatness of my Kingdom that is the power of my glory; to help you get there I give you my staff of love.

Love one another!

45. Today you seek my word to strengthen your spirit because you know that it is a propitious time to penetrate the path of spirituality. The path is traced by each man in his heart, it is only necessary that he wants to find it. My love has come to show its strength to all my children and my light has not left anyone in darkness.

46. Thousands and thousands of beings live in despair and anguish, but the time will come when you will see them rise to the light, because their pain is leading them to the path of eternal life. My light descends on humanity like a divine inspiration, but then doubt arises in men and they do not believe that it is the voice of the Lord that speaks to them, and they have not yet understood what Era they are in.

47. My seed, which is of love, truth, charity, health and peace, is destined for everyone who wants to sow it.

48. You who hear my word through the human understanding are not the only ones who receive spiritual messages; I know where other of my new disciples are, those who lovingly prepare to receive my divine thoughts by inspiration and intuitively know what time this is. Know that I did not grant everyone the grace to receive my light or that of the spiritual world through the human brain; some have been prepared in one way, others in another, but all will agree on the truth that is one, some and others will recognize each other in spirituality in the works of love and charity towards your brothers.

49. Humanity would like to have the visit of a new Messiah who would save it from the abyss, or at least hear the humanized voice of God vibrating in the winds and I tell you that it would be enough for you to observe a little or gather your spirit in meditation to give it sensitivity, so that you would listen to how everything speaks to you. If it seems impossible to you that the stones speak, I tell you that not only the stones but everything that surrounds you speaks to you of your Creator so that you wake up from your dreams of greatness, pride and materialism.

50. This is the sunset of an era and the dawn of a new time; the light of dawn is already appearing, when the shadows of the night have not yet dissipated; the miracle is before your eyes and you still do not feel it because of your hardness of heart. How are you going to enter into meditation if you have not yet repented of your faults?

51. You have become familiar with the wickedness and vice that surrounds you, you naturally look at murder, dishonor, adultery, you fight virtue and instead disguise vice, to show yourself clean in appearance in the eyes of your brothers.

Love one another!

52. Verily I tell you, out of this darkness mankind will come to the light, but that step will be slow. What would become of men if in an instant they understood all the evil they have caused? Some would lose their reason, others would take their lives.

53. Do not wait, people, to find yourselves in spirit to rise up to bring to the world the news of my manifestation among you, this news will reach the heart of humanity and that will be the beginning of its spirituality.

54. When men have regenerated they will feel my presence and my love in their hearts.

55. O my little children, you cannot imagine the divine longing with which I approach your heart! I come to talk to you, to recreate seeing you around my table. If you have not yet learned to rise to Me, I descend to you. I will never stop loving you, I will never get tired of looking at you with tenderness.

56. This way of hearing me through a human interpreter will end and the hour will sound when the Father will ring the bell to call you to congregation and you will hear this word for the last time.

57. 1950 is approaching the year in which you will cease to hear me; do not believe that when the echo of the last bell has disappeared, rest will come for this people; on the contrary, that will be the first moment of your struggle, of the great journey that you are going to start.

58. Today you are like my disciples of the Second Time, surrounding the Master, listening to his Doctrine and observing his works; the Master was the one who spoke to the crowds, the one who did wonders among the needy, the one who guided and corrected and the one who defended them; but He had announced his departure to them and they knew that they would remain in the world like sheep among wolves.

59. How they dreaded that hour! And when the moment of separation came, they were left alone on Earth, but the Master accompanied them from his Kingdom, his Spirit encouraged them at all times and fulfilled to them every last of his promises.

60. Why do you, who know that this way of communicating will end, wait with indifference for that year of 1950? Why do those of you who are already tired think that after that time you will be able to lie down to sleep? Think that today you are simply the children who will later become teachers; but do not be afraid of the fulfillment of your mission, remember that when I was among my disciples at that time they were also children in my teaching.

61. On a certain occasion I said to Andrew, who was one of my twelve apostles: Do you have faith in Me: "Yes, Master," he answered me. Do you believe that in my name you

Love one another!

will be able to heal the sick? "Yes Sir, I think I can do it." Well, I said to him, go along that road that leads to Jericho and on it you will find a sick man; anoint him in my name and bring me news.

62. Andrew started walking and on the way he found the sick man who was a leper and said to him: In the name of Christ, my Master and Lord, heal; but the leper looked at him sadly without experiencing any relief. For the second and third time Andrew spoke my name, but the sick man was not healed. Sorrowfully, the disciple returned to Me and weakly said, "Master, the sick man has not been healed, he has not been cleansed of his leprosy, my faith in you has not been enough for me, but I have understood that what you do, we will not be able to do it; moreover, the man's illness is incurable."

63. Then I said to him, "Andrew, follow me," and I led him to the sick man, whom I simply touched with my hand and said to him, "Be healthy." The leper was instantly cleansed.

64. Andrew, ashamed and at the same time amazed, asked me how this could have been, to which I replied that charity worked miracles, that he could not achieve it because he doubted this power and felt horror of touching the leper. However, later, how many sick and among them how many lepers Andrew, my beloved disciple, healed.

65. I want to make you understand that during this time of my preaching you are developing your gifts, and that when you come to err I correct you, but your best fruits will come after you have listened to me.

66. Nothing pending or unfinished will the spirit leave on earth.

67. What I am telling you is being heard by a few; however, it will reach all hearts. As my word of the Second Time has spread throughout the entire roundness of the earth, the word of this time will be like a fruitful watering on the seed that I sowed before.

68. Do not believe that you are the only means to make my Law known to men; but it is necessary that you fulfill the mission that corresponds to you because you are within my divine plans, Do not be cowed by slander or humiliation, keep in mind the way that your Lord walked on earth. I am the Way, the Truth and the Life, I am the door.

69. It is time that you make my Doctrine shine with your works so that my name may resound to the most hidden corner of the earth; some will be precursors of others, just as Elijah has been my precursor in all times.

70. If you come on my way, you will not feel fatigue, nor will you come to Me tired; on this path I have come to shed my light with this word that I give you through the spokesman, a word that you will soon cease to hear. Engrave deeply on this path the

Love one another!

imprint of your steps so that tomorrow they will do you justice by considering you my good disciples and your example will serve as an encouragement to those who come after; I wait for you in eternity; therefore, it will never be too late to reach Me.

71. In my blood you will wash away all your stains, for what does my blood mean but my love? I will see you dwelling in my bosom, at the top of the scale of perfection after having crossed the arid and desolate deserts of your restitution, after having saved the crossroads of passions and having freed you from the waves of the raging sea; the pain, the struggles will pass, and you will finally reach the mansion where there is true peace, the happiness not felt by the human heart and where the light of infinite wisdom shines.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 62

1. Beloved disciples: I come to confirm to you that what I told you in times past is being fulfilled; in the same way what I have prophesied to you through the understanding of man in this age will be fulfilled. This is the reason why faith has been revived in these multitudes who at first came to search my word to verify if it was true that the Divine Master was giving his lessons of love to his children and who have then dedicated themselves to study and analysis to then bring this Doctrine to humanity.

2. You begin to love everything that is worthy of your heart, clean of passions and of your spirit, and insensibly you are ceasing to love everything that you once aspired to in the world. This is how the Spirit of Truth speaks to you in this time when he manifests his word through clumsy, humble and sinful creatures. You have erected small and poor enclosures in the most remote corners of the cities and villages, and crowds eager to listen to my teaching have gathered in them.

3. At that time the people heard Jesus speaking in the villages, on the banks of the rivers and in the fields until the moment arrived when my work had to be consummated and I entered Jerusalem, the city whose name will always be united to that of the Master; but that people no longer allowed me to leave, not because they loved me, but because they had to put to death the one who brought them the message of greater teaching than those who had received from their Lord until then.

4. Now Christ says to you: "I am the gate of the new Jerusalem, blessed be everyone who enters the white and holy city through it, because he will not leave it either, but not because he will encounter death; on the contrary, he will find eternal life there."

5. Meanwhile, your bodies will descend to the earth, in whose bosom they will be confused to fertilize it, because even after they are dead they will still be sap and life; your consciousness that is over your being will not remain on Earth, but will come with the spirit to show itself before him as a book whose deep and wise lessons will be studied by the spirit. There your spiritual eyes will be opened to the truth and in an instant you will know how to interpret what you have not been able to understand in a lifetime; there you will know what it means to "be children of God and brother of your fellow men"; there you will understand the value of all that you have possessed, you will experience regret and regret for the mistakes made, for the time lost, and the most beautiful purposes of amendment and reparation will be born from you.

6. It was necessary that I should come at this time, with a broader and more complete teaching to clarify mysteries and to destroy darkness in order that you might know all the

Love one another!

gifts with which your Father has clothed you; without that knowledge and without that development, you would not have been able to approach Me and you would always be sailing in your sea of uncertainties.

7. The gifts and powers that you possess, you have not been able to take advantage of them due to your ignorance; but if in any of my children they have manifested spontaneously or naturally, there has been no shortage of those who judge him abnormal or attribute hidden and perverse powers to him.

8. Poor humanity that, having the true God for God, does not know him or understand him, just as it has not been able to know itself, because it wears a blindfold of darkness over its eyes because of its religious fanaticism, because of that impure and imperfect cult that has always been an obstacle to its elevation and evolution; but I, Who am the true and only shepherd of the spirits, to lead them to the abode that my charity has marked out for them, I come in search of the wayward sheep to lead them to the path of light that leads to the heavenly pasture.

9. For this I come to show you a new page of the Book of True Life.

10. I come to take nothing from you; on the contrary, I come to leave everything to you. It is not yet time for me to come for the harvest.

11. I am teaching you with my divine lessons to till the land and when you have advanced in the analysis and knowledge of my Law, you will make it known to your brothers with the testimony of your works of love and charity. I will from eternity follow in your footsteps and watch over your sowing; when the time is right, you will present your harvest to me.

12. You live in a time of trials, there is not an hour of the day when you are not under some test. Under the weight of them the profane blasphemes and the surprised disciple wonders: Why, if I am following in the footsteps of the Master, do I feel myself bending under the weight of the trials? And the Master answers you. He who follows me will carry a cross and the closer he accompanies me and imitates me, the more bitter will be his chalice, because without trials what would you be? When would you get to me?

13. The glory of the Spirit is for those who carry the weight of their cross on their shoulder and have a look of forgiveness for those who offend them, a word of comfort for those who suffer and a hand that blesses all who cross their path.

14. Grace will reach those who, on the via dolorosa of their life, when they fall, know how to get up with resignation and without throwing away the cross of their mission,

Love one another!

reach with it to the top of the mountain; because these will have imitated their Teacher in their life, and with Him they will be in His Kingdom.

15. Do not believe that Christ, because he was God made man, bled and died without feeling pain in his agony; truly I tell you, Christ's pain was real and there has been no pain before or since to equal it; it was so intense in his very flesh, that it exclaimed: My God, my God, Why have you abandoned me?

16. They will also come to offer you the chalice of pain. Do not reject him, for no proof greater than your strength will ever be sent to you!

17. I am awakening you with my light and thus I will awaken the religions with the truth of this word.

18. My charity has enlightened every spirit in this time and the questioning and the restlessness have arisen in them. Men and women rise up in search of light because they feel like castaways in the middle of the storm.

19. From the men of science lost in the sea of life to the rude of understanding feel the arrival of the new time. How many of these men, when looking for me, will have to stumble upon you to ask you what the Master taught you! Not all will arrive with meekness, there will be those who demand proof to believe and others who threaten you; that is the time for which you must be prepared, that will be the occasion to do merits before your Lord.

20. You will speak as I have taught you, the flowery word without essence that men use will not spring from your lips; let the humble, simple and sincere word be the one that sprouts from your lips and it will touch all the fibers of whoever receives it. Make yourselves worthy also that I reveal to you the mysteries that in my arcanum await the moment of coming to light. Strengthen yourselves in Me, do not recoil at anything. It is not my will that men, through fear, should shut your mouths and make my people silent.

21. Value the trials that you have passed so that you will not fear those that are to come! You defeated Pharaoh, you passed over the idols that you used to worship as if they were your God, you forgot the traditions to stick to the Law and you rejected religious fanaticism and in that struggle your spirit has been tempered.

22. Do not give your body more importance than it actually has or let it take the place that only your spirit corresponds to.

23. Understand that the envelope is only the instrument you need for the spirit to manifest on Earth.

Love one another!

24. You will rise up clothed in humility to fulfill your mission and you will be surprised to see how a mysterious force is arranging and preparing everything on your way. Thus, when you come to deposit the seed of my Doctrine in some heart, you will discover that before you came to him, he had already been warned and prepared and that is why he knew how to receive the seed in his bosom.

25. Do not be cowed by the barrenness of the fields at this time. Do not be discouraged if, when sowing a seed, you discover that there are only stones under the earth. Fight against the same stones, I am giving you the tools; have faith and I promise to manifest myself wherever you need me.

26. Watch, for men are preparing and will unite in large and strong groups without knowing why they do it; but you know that they are rising up in search of the third of my revelations, in search of the one who promised them to return. They will look for light in the past testaments waiting to find a word that confirms their belief that this is the time of my return as the Holy Spirit.

27. Men question me and say to me: "Lord, if you exist, why don't you manifest yourselves among us if in other times you have descended to our dwelling place? Why don't you come today? Is our iniquity now so great that it prevents you from coming to save us? You have always been looking for the lost, the blind, the leper, the world is now full of these, do we no longer inspire you with mercy? You told your apostles that you would return among men and that you would give signs of your arrival which we think we are contemplating. Why don't you show us your face?

28. There are the men waiting for me without feeling that I am among them. I am before their eyes and they do not see me, I speak to them and they do not hear my voice, and when they come to look at me for a moment, they deny me, but I continue to bear witness about Me, and I continue to wait for those who are waiting for me.

29. And truly, the signs of my manifestation in this age have been great; the very blood of men poured out in torrents, soaking the earth, has marked the time of my presence among you as the Holy Spirit.

30. Everything was written in the book of the Seven Seals that is found in God and whose existence was revealed to humanity through John, the Apostle and prophet; the content of that book has only been revealed to you by the Divine Lamb, because there has not existed on earth or in heaven a righteous spirit who could clarify for you the profound mysteries of the love, life and justice of God; but the Divine Lamb, who is Christ, untied the seals that closed the Book of life to reveal its contents to his children. And now Elijah was sent as a representative of the Third Age and as a forerunner of my communication

Love one another!

among men to prepare your spirit to understand this revelation. He was the one who laid the first stone of the temple of the Holy Spirit and who revealed to you that you were at the time of the Sixth Seal and that all those who listen and contemplate these manifestations, would remain as witnesses before humanity, to whom they should deliver my truth testifying with their works the reality of my manifestation.

31. The first brains for whom this light was manifested were prepared by my charity; but in order to be worthy of my manifestation, they prayed and persevered in faith, in respect and in elevation; among them are my son Roque and my servant Damiana, spokespersons in whom, first Elijah in him and then the Divine Word in her, announced to humanity the arrival of the Third Time. Through him I began to call the children of Israel and to point out the chosen ones from each tribe.

32. Since then some of my children have tried to put out this light; but truly I tell you, no one will be able to do it, because the light of the Sixth candlestick comes from God; rather, those who have wanted to fight against that light have fanned its flame.

33. Now, study my lesson and tell me if all these prophecies could have been fulfilled in the bosom of any religion.

34. With a word of love and of life I have come to teach you a more perfect worship and you have known a new communication with your Father that prepares you for perfect communication from Spirit to spirit.

35. The gifts that the spirit possesses were discovered to you and you understood that possessing an inheritance, you did not know it. I persuaded you of my presence by granting you the benefits that only my charity can do, both in your bodily health and in your morals, in the path of your life, because only the light of faith will be able to make you reach the end of the path of your spiritual restitution.

36. Today I receive from each of my children his offering and his request.

37. Take away from your spirit and from your body the weariness, because you still have to walk and you still have to work. The time of the pain has coincided with that of my arrival, so you are not alone. How much joy will be experienced by those who counterbalance the sufferings of life with the practice of my Doctrine!

38. In this time your heart will learn to beat with love for others, because you will come to recognize yourselves in truth as brothers and sisters in God. The hand of the one who loves will be strong to lift up the fallen. The rock that feels the touch of my charity, will flow inexhaustible water.

Love one another!

39. Today the lips of the children of this people are still closed to announce to the world that Christ, the Rabbi, has returned; but your silence must not be prolonged because tomorrow you will weep for your disobedience.

40. Truly believe that your works will remain as seed for future generations and that for this reason you had to go through the crucible of pain to purify yourselves and so that you could understand the gifts that I have given you. Many of you had to wash in the waters of purification. The understanding of the spokesman was cleansed, the heart of the one who had to lead crowds, the hand of the one who had to anoint the sick, the spiritual gaze of those who were to penetrate into the afterlife to prophesy.

41. The pain, the cup of bitterness and the trials of your life have given you the courage to resist the approaching struggle, because truly I tell you that your faith, your spirituality and your patience will be put to the test by humanity. I say this not only to whoever is listening to me, but to everyone who, even after the time of this manifestation, rose up taking up his cross to follow me.

42. Put on meekness, piety, humility, so that you can be recognized as my disciples. If you behave truly as disciples of Jesus, the Pharisees themselves, when they approach you hidden under a disguise to surprise you, will be the wolves who become tame sheep before your example.

43. I come to save you with my light; there is not one who can say today that he is safe. Truly I tell you, if I were to offer you salvation at this time in exchange for a righteous man, you would be lost, because you could present no righteous man to me.

44. Humanity is shipwrecked in the midst of a tempest of sins and vices. Not only man, when he becomes an adult, pollutes his spirit by allowing the development of his passions; also the child in his early childhood, sees the boat capsize where he sails. My word, full of revelations, rises up in the midst of this humanity, like an immense beacon that reveals to the shipwrecked the true route and encourages hope in those who were losing faith.

45. It is written that every eye will see me, because spiritually all will know my truth; the blind will open their eyes to the light and behold Elijah leading crowds before my presence. The incredulous world will be overwhelmed by this kind of testimonies, of surprises and trials, and while some deny me using the scriptures as proof, others will rejoice because they will see the hour of fulfillment of many prophecies that I announced by the mouth of my prophets and by the lips of Jesus.

Love one another!

46. Those who are waiting for my arrival in the bosom of their churches do not even sense in what form and where I am communicating, despite the fact that my manifestation made itself felt through numerous events. Like the lightning that is born in the East and is lost in the West, so has my arrival been; but the vibration and the reflection of my spirit have been transformed among you into a human word so that you can understand who it was who knocked on the door of the hearts of men and why the signs were given.

47. I have wanted to communicate through humble brains, because they, being free of prejudices, clean of crooked interpretations of my Law, were the ones indicated to transmit my word with greater purity. This word will be hotly discussed by humanity, even if it would like to spread a veil of indifference over it, because it will be at this time, the only one that will shed light on many mysteries and on many confusions.

48. Verily I tell you that after 1950, I will touch with my power and my justice all the rites that are celebrated in the world, and if their ministers and pastors do not wake up to this touch, I, using the children, will speak to them. Just as the nations have been touched by my justice, so the different religions will be touched. Every crown, every sceptre, every title and hierarchy will be judged.

49. People: Where do you keep the words and the teachings that I have brought to you with so much love? See that this word has been the divine caress with which your Father has come to awaken you at this time, or are you going to wait for the unleashed elements to come to awaken you from your sleep?

50. The Father would not like to appear before his people with complaints, but by blessing their works; but the purpose of regeneration does not yet arise among you, and that is that you have not yet come to understand all the love that your Master has shown you, getting rid of the dross to put on his grace.

51. Do you not hear the voice of conscience telling you that you are the disciples of the Third Time? Hear that voice and get up. Already your Master wrote with his passion, his doctrine and his example in the heart of humanity, the Law that you must follow. The apostles, those martyrs fought for the preparation of the seeds of my Doctrine; now you fight for the benefit of the generations of tomorrow because from it you will reap the ripe fruit that will give peace and happiness to your spirit.

52. May it be love for your God, charity for your brothers and the desire for perfection that leads you to the practice of my teachings. Let it not be pain or fear of my justice that you need to feel impelled to work, because then your merits will not be true before Me.

Love one another!

53. Let other peoples wake up for the new time as they contemplate the regions devastated by the waters, the nations destroyed by war and the plague annihilating lives. Those peoples, who are overabundant in their sciences and lethargic in the splendor of their religions, will not recognize my word in this humble form, nor will they feel my manifestation in spirit; therefore, the Earth will have to be shaken first, and Nature will say to men: "The time has come and the Lord has come among you." For humanity to wake up, open its eyes and accept that I am the one who has arrived, the power and pride of man will first be touched; but your mission is to watch, pray and prepare yourselves.

54. Someone says to me in his heart: Lord, how is it possible that by loving us so much you make us feel your justice in that way? To which I say to you: if my justice did not respond to your actions in that way, you would be irretrievably lost. If I allow pain to pass through you and also death, it is because pain purifies and death renews the spirit. How is it that you should not have poured out a cup of pain and death if you have created it yourself? Truly I tell you, the pain and death in the flesh are less terrible than what the spirit feels because of remorse or regret for having offended its Creator with its faults.

55. You are listening without understanding. Do not leave the entire weight of understanding my word, either to the spirit or to matter, but let each one take the part that truly corresponds to him; it must be conscience that says what concerns one and the other.

56. When you see that I have come to you full of peace, do you not move to compassion thinking of those of your brothers who do not have a moment of peace? Would it not cause joy to your heart, if I told you that by your prayers and thoughts wrapped in charity, your brothers can awaken to the light?

57. The Father came at that time to save his children; in this time, it will be humans who save each other with the love that their Father taught them.

58. My charity has built a bridge between my Kingdom and the Earth; that bridge is my people, through it the multitudes will reach the Promised Land.

59. I have poured out my wisdom among my people; Mary has poured out her love in your heart and where is that love and that wisdom that you have not yet presented to me? What do you do with what you receive from the divine mercy? You doubt at times because I come in spirit. Feel this way about me because in truth I tell you that you will never have me as a man anymore.

60. Through the lips of the spokesman you hear my word and this voice has made the call to those who had lost their way, to those who, believing to find better places than those that the Father has assigned for each of his children, have gone after men, pleasures and

Love one another!

riches of the world. These children have come to my presence with their clothes in tatters, with a jaded heart and with the traces that the drunkenness of materialism has left on their entire being. When the Father asks you about your garment, understand that it is that of dignity, which is white and pure and in this way you must always present it to me.

61. Many are turning to Me, is it because they love Me? No, it is that the moment came when the world could not offer them what they asked for, then they remembered that I exist; but I receive them, because here, listening to me, they will repent of their sins and love for the Father will be born in their heart, The light of my word will be in my children like a new dawn and their past will be like the night when it has faded.

62. Completely quench your thirst, think that very soon your word will have to quench that of your brother. If listening to me and drinking this wine you still feel thirsty, it is because your heart is longing for the glories of the world. Only my very patient and loving word will be able to make the miracle of your transformation and then you will be worthy to get up on the roads giving my teaching to your brothers. You will humiliate no one, nor deny my charity; you will distinguish no one, because you would not imitate me. Peradventure do you think that my blood shed on the cross has ceased to fall on any of the sinners?

63. When John the Baptist announced the imminent coming of the Kingdom of Heaven, his prophecy was for everyone. That prophet and forerunner of Christ has been among you at this time; he came before my ray communicated through the human understanding and he also came to announce to you that the coming of the Holy Spirit was near. His announcement, his prophecy, was without distinction for all and you have known him at this time under the name of Elijah, because that spirit is that of that prophet who has been in all times before humanity, and is the forerunner who has prepared the ways of the Lord. That is why I welcome you all, because I came without judging sins or humiliating the one who has been most defiled. These will be the ones who love me the most ardently, because their faults were many and they were all forgiven.

64. The star that announces my presence and my word has been contemplated only by the humble; kings and men of science have slept in its greatness and have not been able to discover in the firmament the divine light to rise up after it, like those magi of the East who left everything to arrive before that light of heaven that announced to the world the arrival of the Savior. If men of science were to seek my light and those who live in opulence were to practice some of my teachings, they would feel my presence inside their heart.

Love one another!

65. At that time I told you that a camel would sooner pass through the eye of a needle than a rich miser in the Kingdom of Heaven. Today I tell you that it is necessary that these hearts divest themselves of their selfishness and practice charity with their brothers, so that their spirit can pass through the narrow path of salvation. It is not necessary to divest oneself of possessions and wealth, only of selfishness.

66. How many of you were owners of some wealth on earth yesterday and forgot about the miseries and needs of your fellow men; when the hour of his judgment came for your spirit, you felt that your volume of sins was so great and the spiritual door so narrow, that you understood that you could not pass through.

67. Today it is not a flow of material goods that you should share with the needy; your flow at this time is of light and spiritual knowledge, by which you can consider yourselves rich in spirit; but think that if it is a serious fault before God to deny your brother the riches of the world by having them, what will it be to deny him the spiritual graces that never diminish no matter how much he gives of them? What will be the justice for these rich of the spirit who show themselves to be so selfish?

68. I have destined you to give great lessons to humanity through you, In truth I tell you that this people has not been formed by chance, nor has a single heart arrived by chance; the 144,000 who in spirit and matter are to rise up, will be like an open book of light, experience and restitution. That is why I am touching their spirit through consciousness, and truly I tell you, if they do not convert in the day, they will convert at dusk; but they will look up to the Father and then they will set out on the path of fulfillment.

69. I am still going to give you some more time to meditate on your mission and prepare your heart. I am sending you at this time to bear witness to my truth. The Sixth Seal speaks, its light spreads, its mystery becomes clear. Call men, women and children, to listen to my word because the year 1950 will come and my voice will no longer be heard in this way.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 63

1. Why is your heart filled with fear when you hear my word as Judge? Ah, if you were always afraid, but not of punishment, but of the shame of offending me and of defiling you, how much good would you achieve for your spirit.
2. I have told you to make yourselves worthy of my presence in this way, not to close the doors of my charity on yourselves.
3. I am perfect and I expect perfection from you, only in this way will you reach the top of the mountain; for this I give you time, light and strength.
4. On this day, which men dedicate to the remembrance of those who have departed to the afterlife and which they mistakenly call "day of the dead", I grant that those beings communicate with you so that they may give you proof that they live. They will tell you that, just as you have received spiritual missions to fulfill on Earth, they also fulfill delicate positions in the spiritual valley.
5. Do not cry for these beings, do not materialize them, do not disrespect them; let them communicate with you, receive in your heart their message and their healthy advice and then let them go in peace to the world where they live and from where they watch over you. This grace of listening to them will soon pass away; after that you will only feel their presence in your heart.
6. While I am uniting you, not only with all those who live on Earth, but even with those who live on other worlds, many of the nations do not feel my presence because they are busy in their wars; but without knowing they are fulfilling my word of the Second Time in which I announced to you that I would return when these events occurred among humanity.
7. Get up, analyze this word carefully. What would become of you if you did not listen to her again, if before the appointed time these mouths were silent? What teaching would you give to those who are to come, if I have not yet given you all my revelations?
8. Persevere in your regeneration; watch, pray and study. Listen to me as much as you want, but do not become familiar with my presence. Always seek Me as a Father and as a Teacher, never challenge my justice.
9. See how by that atom of faith that you have had, you have achieved many wonders, like this one now, through which you will hear the voice of those who were yours in the world.

Love one another!

10. It will not be the tombs that are opened to let out those who are inert inside them; it will be the doors of the spiritual world that will let through those who, full of light and life, come to let you know their survival.

11. If any of those beings still manifest human tendencies or materialization, have charity for him and give him the light with your prayer; remember that you must help each other.

12. Thus, step by step, you go along the path that ascends to the top of the mountain where you will arrive when you have purity and perfection in the spirit.

13. Understand that you have Christ as your teacher, that my word given through these human lips has united you, and that this word is the book of love and wisdom. Each time I bring you a new lesson for the recreation of your spirit. Today you feel delight in listening to me, tomorrow you will feel joy practicing my teaching, It is said by Me that the multitudes will come to you in search of this light, and it is necessary that they find it in your words, in your deeds and in your life.

14. I have prepared the table and invited you to my banquet, but I tell you that later it will be you who prepare the table to receive your brothers, thus prolonging this feast of fraternity and love to eternity. In this Third Time your spirit will fulfill its destiny of teaching your brothers and sharing with them all that he has received from my charity; they will not be material goods since you lack them, they will be spiritual goods which is what you are full of. In order for your virtue to be believed and for your word to have the strength to convince and convert, you must remain on the path of good. When you feel that my love has turned you away from the path of evil and has put you on the path of regeneration, affirm your steps there and do not return anymore to the place from which you were rescued. Then, when you rise up to preach regeneration, amendment and perseverance in good, you will easily be able to redeem and move the sinner's heart. If you know how to cleanse your heart and your lips in the moments of addressing your words to the hard heart of your brother, if you know how to raise your thoughts to Me full of confidence in those moments, I will be the one who speaks through you and touch with my word the most hidden fibers of that heart making him feel my presence.

15. Understand that you have to transform yourself spiritually and materially, that many of your customs and traditions, inherited from your ancestors, will have to disappear from your life to make way for spirituality.

16. Look at this humanity plunging into an abyss, while you are still sleeping in a deep sleep, in which you only seek your tranquility and ignore what happens to others. I tell you once again to stop worrying about the superfluous, the harmful, so that you

Love one another!

consecrate those moments to do works of charity, to sow my seed of love in the spirit of your brothers and sisters.

17. This is the time that my prophets saw and announced, this is the time that I announced to you in my word. See how one by one of those prophecies are being fulfilled. My word as King never goes back, nor contradicts, nor denies itself. Also through these human spokesmen I have given you many prophecies which you have seen fulfilled one after another. I tell you this, because the year 1950 is approaching and then you will be left without hearing my word through human understanding.

18. I speak to you with sweet words full of love to convince you that you should prepare for that great day. Blessed are those who trust that my word is unchangeable and prepare for this time because they will not be surprised when this form of my communication ends.

19. Listen to my voice, you can still be recreated with it for a few years, it is the song of songs that vibrates in the Heavens and whose echo is heard on Earth, When this song ceases to be heard by the lips of my spokesmen, I will make you continue listening to it in the depths of your heart, when communicating spiritually with Me, Truly I tell you that the time is already short for these prophecies to be fulfilled; but I also tell you that man will not be able to do his will on mine trying to prolong my communication between you. Be alert because many will rise up deceiving their brothers. You will continue to bring sinners before me, those who have been defiled by theft, adultery or crime, not to accuse them before the Lord, but so that they may be forgiven and turned away from their darkness and their stains.

20. You will continue to anoint the sick with love and in my name with as much or greater confidence and faith than you have now, so that I may continue to work wonders among you. That will be the seed that I will receive and keep in my barns.

21. Which of your acts will have been perfect? Your conscience tells you that so far you have not had a single one.

22. Think that only what is perfect comes to Me; therefore your spirit will enter my Kingdom only when it has reached perfection. You sprouted from Me without experience, but you will have to return adorned with the garment of your merits and virtues.

23. People, lift up your face and look to Heaven; when you feel that I am coming as a Judge, you shudder and bend your neck. Understand that the time of my spiritual communication with man has come as it was written.

Love one another!

24. Spokesmen of this people who are the instruments for me to speak to humanity, listen to my word that tells you: You are the source, my word is crystal clear water, let it overflow, but preserve its purity.

25. My commands will descend on this people so that my truth will be cemented. From you will come the faithful writings that will later be engraved in the hearts of men of all races. Among you are the disciples who will gather and arrange the writings.

26. My Heavenly Concert is heard on Earth so that the preaching of the prophets and the word of Jesus may be fulfilled. A long time ago Joel told you about a time when the sons and daughters of Israel would prophesy and have visions and dreams and that my Spirit would be poured out on all flesh. Verily I say unto you, this is the time foretold.

27. Here you have my Spirit communicating through you, my spiritual world speaking through your mouth. Here you have men and women of all ages who penetrate with their eyesight into the spiritual and others who receive announcements and revelations in their dreams.

28. This is the time when my spiritual hosts approach the world to raise up those who have to follow me and destroy the tares and weeds of sin.

29. Seers, look at me. You would like to discover some form and you do not find it, you only contemplate the clarity of my light, because that is Me: The Light.

30. I leave you watching in the light of the Sixth Seal; from it springs the gift of the word, from there arises this concert that you hear in your heart and that shakes your spirit because I am the Lord. Before you is the Lamb unleashing the Sixth Seal to show you the way, because the Lamb is Christ and Christ is the way.

31. Everyone respects the place assigned to others and respects himself.

32. Pray, repent. If you are hypocrites, be sincere now; if you are reckless, be sensible now; if you live among rubble, rise up to the light; if you do not have divine inspirations, listen to me and you will be filled with light. He who is the beginning and cause of all creation speaks to you and says to you: Take up the cross of Jesus' love and come to Me.

33. Today you were surprised by my arrival because you were not prepared; that is the origin of the doubt of some. When someone has raised his question to infinity asking if this manifestation will be true, he has instantly received in the middle of my chair, a wise and loving answer that has ignited a flame of light in his heart.

34. He who has faith never feels tired or tired of hearing me; he can cross valleys and climb mountains every time I manifest myself to come and hear my word.

Love one another!

35. He who has recognized which is the water that quenches his thirst and the bread that quenches his hunger does not change it for anything, nor does anything stop him from finding them. He who feels the delight of listening to the Divine Master and the joy of penetrating for a moment into the eternal, does not regret leaving for those moments the pleasures of the world.

36. Disciples: There have been times when my word, full of righteous complaint, has seemed bitter to you, it is that you have not been able to understand it, because in truth I tell you that I do not come to increase the bitterness that you gather on earth.

37. My divine teaching has been leading you away from uncertain paths, from false pleasures and vice; in return, it has made you know and enjoy the pleasure of doing good.

38. I will not leave you without an inheritance when my word ceases to be heard through these channels, because I want to keep you so that you may testify to the new generations of the truth of my lessons of love and so that you may be counselors of your brothers.

39. Not everyone will know at this time the word that I gave you through the human understanding, because the moment of their awakening has not arrived for them. They will be called, but not chosen; but tomorrow, when they are ready to follow me, they will be called again and then they will be of the chosen.

40. The elements of Nature, in imitation of a ringing bell, are awakening sleeping humanity by inviting it to pray and meditate; those who do not understand that voice is because they are troubled or deaf to spiritual messages. Today they still attribute these manifestations to simple phenomena of nature; but the time will come when the ministers of religions and men of science and power, full of fear, will ask themselves: Is it really the justice of the Lord who knocks at our doors? Will it be the time of His presence among us?

41. I tell you that man's reluctance is great; he still resists pain and opposes my justice that touches him; but when he bends his neck, all the human lineage will be gathered in one fold.

42. I say to you: What are you waiting for to give the good news? Do you intend to prophesy about this? I am telling and revealing everything to you, so that you may always have a wise answer to every question that your brothers ask you. See that you will be fought with great arguments that will fill those who are not prepared with fear.

43. Record my word and do not forget the great wonders that I have granted you so that each one of you may be a living testimony of my truth; then whoever searches you and delves into my word will see that it does not contradict in anything what I told you and

Love one another!

prophesied in times past. The struggle will be great, to the extent that some, having been my disciples, will be filled with fear and deny me, saying that they never listened to me. Those who know how to be faithful to my commandments and know how to face the struggle, I will cover them with a mantle under which they will defend themselves and come out of every trance unscathed. For the one who sows this seed badly or profanes the purity of this Work, it will be judgment, the persecution of men and unrest at all times. It is necessary for everyone to know the tree he has cultivated, by the taste of its fruit.

44. I have great miracles in store for the time of the spiritual struggle of my people; wonders and works that will astonish wise men and scientists; I will never abandon you to your own strength. Do not be obfuscated when humanity taunts you; do not forget that in the Second Half the mobs taunted your Master.

45. When many are still waiting for my arrival, my departure is already approaching; but truly I tell you that the Holy Spirit will be eternally enlightening every understanding and every spirit, because you are already at the culmination of the times.

46. From everyone I receive a present: childhood presents me with its innocence, the maidens with its fragrance, mothers with their tears, fathers with their cross, old age with its fatigue. But my love encourages your faith; I watch over that lamp so that its flame will never be extinguished.

47. At this time I did not descend to earth as a man to be seen by the eyes of your body. That era is over. This is the time when you must make merits for your salvation. Search for me in the invisible and you will soon find me. Seek Me as a Father, as a Teacher and thus you will have me. Do not seek me as a servant, although truly I tell you, I have always served you. My services do not expect payment, but if in any way you would like to compensate for my benefits, I will only tell you to love each other, because if you do so, my Work will be crowned.

48. Do not be surprised that being the owner of everything created, I present myself among you asking for love; I am the God of meekness and humility. I do not come to flaunt my greatness, but I hide my perfection and my finery to get closer to your heart. If you looked at me in all my splendor, how much you would weep for your faults!

49. Behold the way, come by it and you will be saved. Truly I tell you that it is not necessary to have listened to me at this time to achieve salvation; whoever practices my divine Law of love in life, and that love inspired by the Creator is translated into love for his fellow man, he is safe, he testifies to Me in his life and with his works

Love one another!

50. You are listening to the Holy Spirit, but not to a different spirit from the one who has spoken to you as Christ or as Jehovah; he is the same, the only one who exists, but who has manifested himself in each of the three eras in a different way.

51. In the First Time, on Sinai, your God manifested himself and the phase that he presented to you was that of his Justice and his Law. In the Second Time God himself spoke to you in Christ and presented to you a phase that you had not understood: love; and in this era that is the Third Time, my Holy Spirit speaks to you from infinity, communicates from the spiritual with your spirit and thus shows you one more phase, that of his wisdom, which is light for all humanity. Why look at mysteries where there are none: The mystery of the Trinity is clarified.

52. What inspired me to create you? In my love, because before I formed you I already loved you in Me. The Lord loved those who were to be his children, but he also wanted to feel loved by them. For the children I formed Nature, the elements, the worlds or abodes so that you could enjoy the material life and thus begin a journey of perfection and elevation; I gave the spirits a material body where they could reflect their feelings and their potencies, guided by consciousness.

53. To the man thus formed and endowed I granted free will; within him I deposited the leaf of my Law and of my justice and placed him at the beginning of the way.

54. Without that inner law, man would never have recognized, understood, or loved me; but the conscience that has been the beacon that illuminates the way and the voice that advises the good, have made you understand the manifestations of the Father until you reach this time when the incarnate spirit will manifest freely and impose itself on the superfluous and the material.

55. Why have I had to come down to you three times, because you have stumbled during the hard journey and I had to come to lift you up from the dust of the earth, because with full knowledge you turn away from the road and when you get lost and cry you say to me, "Father, why are you punishing me"? Why do you say that it is I who have punished you; think that while you blaspheme, the life with which I have surrounded you continues to give you its caress. Learn to live and you will not have stumbles, that is what my Law teaches you. Do not expect peace or true life from the doctrines of men.

56. My judgment will come to all; when the time comes, I will ask the ministers of my Law and the men who forge doctrines: What is your harvest? And some and others will present to me only vanity, hatred and not having had charity from humanity.

Love one another!

57. First of all, I will judge the ministers of my Law, because she is my testament of love and wisdom for all my children, because from her comes the redemption of men. Woe to those who have hidden these teachings in their understanding because it will be a cave of darkness, or in their heart, because it will only be a cave of egoism!

58. Be prepared and understand me. The one who carries the light of the Holy Spirit overflows light in everyone in need.

59. If someone feels that my word hurts him, it is because she is like a sword; but the wounds she opens are those of love. Tomorrow you will understand that my word is always fair.

60. I will call the fathers of the family and ask them, "O fathers of men, what have you made of your children?" I will judge the teachers of humanity, among whom will be the philosophers, theologians and scientists, and I will also ask them what has been the seed that they have deposited in the hearts and minds of their own brothers. I will ask them in the service of what cause they put the gifts I entrusted to them.

61. The rulers of peoples, nations and kingdoms will come to my presence, and I will ask them which way human destinies have led and what they have done to their peoples; I will ask them for an account of their brothers' bread, work and wages, and if they would only present greed and vanity to me in their heart, and wealth in their hand, while their peoples perish from misery and hunger, how great will be their responsibility!

62. Doctors will also be called. I will ask them what they have done of the secret of the health that I revealed to them and of the balm that I entrusted to them; I will ask them if they have really felt the pain of others, if they have known how to descend to the humblest bed to heal with love the one who suffers. What will those who have achieved greatness, comfort and luxury with the pain of their fellow men, pain that they did not always know how to calm, answer me? Everyone will ask themselves questions in their hearts and in the light of their conscience they will have to answer me.

63. If I have revealed to you that you are part of Israel, you do not think that I love you more than other peoples; why should I love you more than another if you are all my children?

64. Truly I tell you, if humanity had persevered in the Law that conscience dictated to it inwardly, it would not have been necessary to send you guides, nor prophets, nor would it have been necessary for your Lord to descend among you until I had to engrave my Law on a stone for you in the First Age, nor to have to humanize myself and die as a man on a cross in the Second Time.

Love one another!

65. If I formed a people and filled it with gifts, it was not so that it would magnify itself and humiliate others, but so that it would be an example of submission to the true God and an example of fraternity among men.

66. I chose this people to be the instrument of my will on earth and the bearer of my revelations, to invite everyone to live in my Law, so that all humanity could become the one people of the Lord.

67. If this people has suffered a lot despite having been the chosen one, it is because they believed that the inheritance was only for themselves; that their God could not be God for the pagans, because they regarded other peoples as strangers and did not participate in what the Father had entrusted to them. If I separated him for a time from other peoples, it was so that he would not be contaminated by evil and materialism. But when he closed himself up in his selfishness and thought he was great and strong, I showed him that his power and greatness were false and I allowed other nations to fall on him and reduce him to servitude. Kings, Pharaohs, and Caesars were your lords, when I had offered to be your Lord. The Father, in his infinite love, manifested himself again to his people to give them freedom and remind them of their mission, and at this time I come to give them my lessons of love and it is only my gaze that can discover among humanity the children of Israel whom I call and gather to receive the light of the Holy Spirit.

68. I have come to manifest myself before your spirit because the time when I spoke to you through Nature and through material manifestations that you called milalgrs, is far away from you. Today you can already feel me in your spirit as well as in the depths of your heart.

69. At this time Palestine has not been a witness of my manifestation because it is not a certain place that I come to seek, but your spirit. I seek the people of Israel by the spirit, not by the blood, the people who have the spiritual seed that through the ages they have received for my charity.

70. Prepare yourselves people, take advantage of the time, because time is light. 1950 is approaching and I don't want you to feel orphaned by withdrawing my word. Verily I tell you that those who prepare themselves will feel closer to me, they will have great inspiration, they will heal the sick just by praying and they will be surprised by their gift of word.

71. You will keep these meetings because in them I will pour out great inspirations; the gift of clairvoyance will be unleashed and through your lips I will speak to wise men, to scientists and this prophecy will be written by those who have the mission of writing down my word.

Love one another!

72. Men and women who hear this word, do you believe in my coming among you? Do you believe in my communication through the understanding of man? In some the ardent faith answers: Yes, Master, I believe in your presence! In others he answers his silence that says: Who knows!

73. The Master tells you: Do not only search Me; penetrate into the interior of your heart and see what has come out of it; if words of love and truth have sprung up, you can be satisfied; if consolation has sprung up for others, you can say that crystal clear waters have flowed from your source. If you were in a high degree of perfection, my Manifestation among you would have no reason to be, but if your consciousness claims many imperfections from you, why do you ask Me what I have come for? It is necessary for you to know that I have come looking for your spirit who is destined to perfect himself on the path traced by my charity, so that, having reached his purification, he can achieve the happiness to which every being intuitively aspires. I come to teach you the way to make merits to achieve that goal.

74. Truly I tell you, the spirits of the righteous who dwell near God, with their own works carved out the right to occupy that place, not because I gave them to them; I only showed them the way and showed them at the end of it a reward.

75. Blessed are those who say to me: "Lord, you are the way, the light that illuminates it and the strength for the wayfarer. You are the voice that indicates the direction and revives us in the journey and you are also the reward for the one who arrives at the end". Yes, my children, I am the life and the resurrection of the dead.

76. It is enough that you know, as I told you in my word, that the reincarnation of the spirit is true, so that a light may be lit in your heart and you may admire my loving justice more. Compare the theories and various interpretations that religions have given to these teachings and lean towards the one that contains greater justice and has greater reason. But truly I tell you that this is one of the revelations that will move the spirit the most in this time, in which the intuition about this great truth is being awakened.

77. If, by telling the truth to the world, men judge me again, they will be able to do so, I will let them judge me; but if they want to touch me and apprehend me, they will not be able to, because I am in spirit and before them I am intangible and invisible.

78. You have risen to true life under the miracle of this word; no longer live in indifference or sin, as those who have not heard me do, because then you would descend to the level of the dead. Only I can and should speak to you like this.

Love one another!

79. To my apostles in the Second Time I announced my new manifestation and when they asked me what signs would announce that time, I announced them one by one, as well as the tests that I would give them. The signs have appeared to the last; they announced that this is the time prophesied by Jesus and I ask you: If this manifestation that I am giving you was not true, why has Christ not appeared, despite the signs? Or do you think that the tempter also has power over all creation and over the elements to deceive you?

80. I warned you for a long time so that you would not fall under the seduction of false prophets, false Christs and false redeemers; but today I tell you that the incarnate spirit is so awakened by its evolution, by its light and experience, that it is not easy to give darkness for light, no matter how much artifice it has. Therefore, I have said to you: Before you commit yourselves with blind faith on this path, search as much as you want. See that this word has been given to everyone and that I have never reserved part of it only for certain beings. See that there are no books in this Work in which I intend to hide any teaching from you. But I also said to you at that Second Time through the lips of John my apostle, "If anyone hears my voice and opens the door, I will enter him, I will dine with him and he with Me." I also taught you the parable of the virgins so that you might keep it in mind at this time.

81. Elijah, who was to arrive first to prepare the way of the Lord, manifested himself for the first time by the human understanding in 1866. Do you want to spend a few moments investigating the signs and events that arose in all orders and coincided with the time of that manifestation? Again it will be the men of science who study the stars who in ancient times were called magicians, who testify that the sky has given signs that are divine voices.

82. To you who have had the joy of hearing me, I say: I knocked on your door and you opened it for me, I have dined with you and you with Me. You beheld the flash of the lightning and the thunder of the thunderbolt, and here I am.

83. Behold the Sixth Seal loosed and opened before your eyes. Who unleashed it? Who unleashed the previous five? It was not Moses, Elijah, or any patriarch. It was I, the Messiah, the Word, the Lamb Slain, because that book of wisdom is the way and the life, and I have told you that I am the Way, the Truth and the Life.

84. I sent Elijah to announce to the world that the Sixth Seal was about to be released and he, bathed in the light of the Holy Spirit, descended among men as a precursor of my coming in the Third Time. You already know how Elijah communicated, how the Master has manifested himself, how much he has delivered you and taught you. I only tell you now that you preserve this Doctrine with all its purity, that you walk towards regeneration

Love one another!

and spirituality, so that my arrival in spirit may be believed, and my word may be heard with respect and love.

85. Speak with the truth always and you will be recognized as disciples of the Holy Spirit, because even the snowmen do not have the purity of my word. The reflection of the sun on the snows of the mountains hurts your sight, but the divine light neither hurts, nor blinds the spirit,

86. Hear me, I am Christ the Word of the Father. I have not come to destroy anything that has been revealed from the earliest times. My Law is the same, it is the Law of love. The forms may change, but not the essence, that is why I have told you that not because you hear my word through human beings, do you question it.

87. Here is the way before your eyes again; begin to lift up your spirit, tell yourselves with intimate satisfaction that you are my disciples. Who are the disciples of the Divine Master? Those who love their fellow human beings, those who practice my Doctrine of forgiveness, charity and selflessness.

88. You are all children in life and you are all under the mantle of my providence.

89. The one who in his prayer says to me, "Father, your will be done to me" and when the test surprises him, he exclaims, "Lord, why are you touching me in this way?" He is not yet a disciple, but is just a child, because he has not understood the lesson. If you aspire to be my disciples, observe the life of Jesus, your Teacher on Earth, look at his obedience and submission to the Father from his childhood. He came into the world to do the will of his Father and went through humiliation, slander, ingratitude, contempt, pain and sacrifice, without departing from the path traced by the Eternal.

90. What will you answer about your steps when you come into the presence of the Lord?. Before you knew that each one of you would have to answer for himself, now you have known that a portion of spirits depends on each one of you, of which you will also have to answer. This is the importance of your example in life so that tomorrow you will not have to pick bitterness instead of a sweet and pleasant fruit. Do not forget that from those beings that I entrusted to you, the new generations will sprout that will have to flourish Spiritualism on Earth; these blessed generations are a divine promise for humanity, you have the duty to prepare the way and the abode for them and welcome them in an atmosphere of spirituality and love.

91. Will you be able to recognize them when they arrive? Will it be necessary for you to be watching? Will the world know how to feel that event? First you will have to give the warning voice so that everyone will put away the thorns that they have left on the road

Love one another!

and also the impurities so that their children are not injured or stained when they reach the Earth.

92. Union I ask you people, so that my divine seed may germinate in your bosom. I do not want you to come to Me crying your faults to my Law or lamenting the lost time; nothing would remedy your crying in those moments.

93. I have come to speak to you at this time as if you were clean and spotless creatures to be converted through love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 64

1. Here is my lesson, beloved disciples, analyze it and put into practice my divine teaching. This seed that I entrust to you is sacred; cultivate it, understand that the fruit you achieve depends on it.
2. In the Second Time I told you, "In my Father's house there are many abodes," that is, there are many worlds where the spirit can reach its complete evolution. Make merits so that you may reach a high place in the abodes where light and spiritual peace shine more intensely. Where will you penetrate after this life: Only I know, that's why I tell you that with good works you will carve a ladder where you can ascend until you reach true spiritual peace and that you do not delay the moment when your spirit receives the reward that it has conquered with those works of love for its brothers.
3. You see that there are no punishments that await those who have not fulfilled the mission that the Father entrusted to them. You are only going to collect the result of your deeds.
4. It is not in the tribunal created by human imagination that you will see me in that hour of judgment; it will be in unknown worlds where the spirits penetrate to find a purer and brighter light that illuminates those who have gone in life in pursuit of truth and elevation. Those who did not seek my truth will arrive at places of atonement where they will restore their purity to their spirit and then go ahead and reach Me, because no one will be lost.
5. How decisive the mission of your consciousness will be at that moment! for no one will be able to silence the voice of that judge who lives indissolubly united to your spirit. You will analyze all the acts of your life and none will feel judged with excessive rigor or excess of benevolence. That will be where that light that I put from the beginning to illuminate the path of the spirit will shine brightly.
6. Love each other from one nation to another, unite in one brotherhood so that tomorrow when you live in different dwellings you can love each other from one world to another.
7. Verily I tell you, there is no happier day for a spirit than the one when he presents his fulfillment before his Creator, if that fruit turns out to be pleasant before his infinite wisdom.
8. The spirits of light, those whom you call angels, will come to meet you to present you before your Father.

Love one another!

9. Your throats exclaimed in the Second Time when you saw Jesus coming: "Hosanna, hosanna to the one who comes in the name of the Lord"; now, when you feel that my Spirit is approaching you, you open the doors of the sanctuary of your heart, you penetrate in silence into it and show me the inner joy that fills you.

10. I am the same from that time, you are also the same, my teaching is the same too; however, your evolution is greater and that is why you seek a more perfect communication and worship towards your Creator. Now, when you pray, your spirit, detached from matter, merges with the angels who populate the spiritual space to sing together with them a hymn that is not from Earth but from Heaven.

11. When humanity commemorates the birth of the Savior, the hearts of men are filled with a joy and a hope that they could not explain; the same happens when you commemorate the passion and sacrifice of your Lord; you experience, even for a moment, an inexplicable sadness and it is that I am always being born and dying in the hearts of men.

12. I have wanted you all to live eternally and I can do it because I am life; that is why I have always manifested myself to my children in various forms and that is why I have given you my Law, so that it may point out to you the way by which you can reach Me. When humanity has considered itself lost to eternal life, I have come to give him my forgiveness and to erase with my lessons of love his stains allowing him to make restitution for his sins.

13. On the tablets of the Law of the First Time, how much blood has fallen trying to erase what was written on them; on my Doctrine of the Second Time how much desecration has been done without being able to tarnish its light; but I have forgiven everything because forgiveness is resurrection and it is life and I have told you that "I am the Way, the Truth and the Life".

14. Someone often asks me: Master, if you forgive our faults, why do you let us wash them away with pain? To which I say to you: I forgive you, but it is necessary that you repair those faults so that you restore your spirit to its purity.

15. In the Second Time I told you: "Ask and it will be given to you, knock and it will be opened to you" Now I tell you that your hand should always knock at the Father's door and not at the Judge's. Seek my love, my wisdom, my forgiveness, but do not seek my justice, which is inexorable.

16. Virtue has been despised and regarded as something harmful or useless; now the time has come when you understand that only virtue will save you, make you feel peace and

Love one another!

fill you with satisfactions; but virtue still has to suffer many stumbles and vexations in order to penetrate all hearts; the soldiers who defend it will have to fight with great effort and faith. Where are these soldiers of goodness, charity and peace? Do you think it's you? You examine yourselves inwardly and answer me that it is not you; instead, I tell you that with good will you can all be one of those soldiers. Why do you think I have come among you then?

17. If you put all your love on your side for this cause, you will have the merit of having prepared the way for the advent of new generations that will bring a message of happiness to the world.

18. Much of what I have spoken to you in my lectures is for you to fulfill; but also recognize that in you I am speaking to your children. Listen and analyze so that your envelope may bend meekly and help your spirit march along the path that I am tracing with my lessons of love.

19. The time for you to meet me was propitious for you; hunger had overwhelmed you and with the fruit of this tree, you have regained your strength.

20. This time is a time of danger for humanity and men are still far from the Ark of salvation that is my Law.

21. I am preparing the disciples who will have to prove to the world that it is not an impossible, nor does it mean a sacrifice, the fulfillment of my Law.

22. By loving your fellow human beings you are safe; fulfilling that precept is not a penance. Whoever lives to serve his own brother, feeling and alleviating his pain, a brief prayer to Me will suffice, so that I through him will do wonders.

23. I am not sending my emissaries to distant regions yet, because they still have a lot to learn; when they feel strong and willing from the inside of their heart, they will tell me: Master, we are already prepared. I will penetrate into the sanctuary of those disciples and there I will find submission, humility, wisdom and charity.

24. I will give my oscar (holy spear) to the farmer and I will show him the way; that path that, although long, will bring him closer to Me; in it are the thistles, on its sides the abysses, sometimes the lurks and dangers, also the temptations, but whoever perseveres with faith in it, feels my presence at every step, because I have already told you that I am the way. Who can think that I will abandon him in the fight? How can you think that I turn away from you when you are in the fulfillment of my Law, if in your past I have never turned away from you? Let me prove to you; the trials of life strengthen the spirit, temper the heart and perfect it.

Love one another!

25. When will men dream of attaining the perfection of their spirit? Today they do not even have peace because there is no goodwill between them. The light of Heaven will begin to be reflected in this world, when this good disposition arises in men to channel their march along the path of fraternity, mutual respect, love of one another.

26. Men and women of this people: you are simple and humble and that is why I give you my teaching in simple words so that everyone understands it, My word is the bulwark of your faith and your hope, and the benefits and charities of which I am sowing your journey are the incentive and the stimulus for you to continue on the path without faltering in trials.

27. Humanity, divided into kingdoms and nations, senses that the time of my spiritual manifestation has come; inwardly it waits for me and desires me. How gratifying to her will be the announcement that you bring her of my presence and of my communication with you!

28. People: Prepare yourselves, so that you may be the herald of the good news; when that time comes, let not your mouth be closed nor your arm be lazy to sow and cultivate the portion of the earth that corresponds to you.

29. Some peoples have already received the visit of the forerunners, but it is essential that the farmers taught by the Master himself in the Third Time come to give irrigation to that seed thirsty for the dew of grace.

30. How soon will you see many peoples bearing good fruits that today you think are hard of heart and very distant from spirituality!

31. The lands will be fertile, because they have been greatly prepared; the nettles and tares will be removed from them until they are clean. So when my disciples come to them, when they contemplate them ready, they will say to me: Thank you Master.

32. The time of that preaching will be announced by means of the sonorous bell, which will be cast into flight.

33. This nation will be ready and dressed to receive the multitudes who, seeking sustenance and peace, come to it. You, get ready, clean your home and dress the best delicacy so that you can seat the stranger at your table.

34. Verily I tell you, from beggars to kings will come in those caravans; those who find hospitality and love in you will raise to infinity a hymn of gratitude.

35. Those who have been marked by my charity know that they are guardians and soldiers of this Ark and that they must destroy all traces of idolatry and fanaticism. Great

Love one another!

is the struggle that awaits you, but the torch of your faith will save you. You have already known what slander, persecution, intrigue is. You have already suffered all these trials, which will not surprise you if they appear again on your way, because it is not a path of roses that leads to my Kingdom, it is the one that bears the bloody imprint of my footsteps engraved. Therefore I say to you, Blessed are those who suffer persecution and slander for my sake, and bread and water will be denied them, for they will come to Me and be exalted.

36. Do not be afraid of insults or blasphemy; remember that they were also hurled at your Master; do not be afraid that men will say about you what you are not, remember that They called Me a sorcerer and a sorcerer; if the world hates you, remember that it hated Me before you.

37. Learn to be silent and leave the cause to Me. Be the intercessors of those who offend you and your merit will be great. Today you are ignorant of many faults of your fellow men, but when you know how to judge with true justice their faults will be revealed to you because then you will be able to teach and save your brothers.

38. These are the ways of the spirit that the good disciple of the Holy Spirit will have to know and travel without getting lost.

39. The son of light will know how to walk among darkness and among them he will know how to find the lost one to save him.

40. How is it possible that at this time when humanity is groaning, you are still dreaming of possessing great material wealth? Have I given you my peace so that you may think only of your worldly ambitions? incessantly rumors of war come to you and you do nothing to prepare. I have been asking for your unification for a long time and I still find you divided. When will all humanity feel eager to unite spiritually in thought and in will? I have already told you that the day you unite you will be the invulnerable wall that rejects all aggression. You should be strong by now, because the fruit of these trees has been abundant and everything has been yours.

41. Do you not carry in your spirit the wonders that I have given to each one of you? Have you not understood that everything I have taught you has been a revelation from your Father? If anyone is ashamed to be a disciple of this Work, it will be because he has not understood anything of my teaching. Today you can still be calm, even if you miss your spiritual duties; but the trials will come and then you will lament and your last hour will sound and you will not know how to penetrate into that world that awaits you, nor with what to silence the voice of your conscience. See that by one of you who fulfills and obeys me, how many hearts come to my presence! Notice how you are observed in each

Love one another!

of your steps by those who would like to know if you are really listening to the Holy Spirit.

42. Do you think that if a blasphemy or an obscene word comes from your lips, the unbeliever will think that you are disciples of Christ, the Divine Word? Are those words and phrases the proverbs and maxims that I have taught you by chance? The children are watching you too, why are you fighting in front of them? See that by this example what you are doing is that the wickedness of Cain penetrates among the little ones. Think that they are your next heirs, the ones who will say what you learned and what you were in the way of your God and Lord.

43. Cultivate a good reward for yourselves by cultivating a good fruit for your brothers. Prepare yourselves for the times to come because before my departure there will still be division among you, because temptation will touch you all. It is necessary that you watch. Pray and practice my divine teaching; verily I tell you that these short moments that you dedicate to the practice of good, will make their benefits felt even in many of the generations after you. No one has been able and will be able to chart their own destiny, that belongs only to Me. Trust in my will and you will travel the journey to the end without major stumbles.

44. Judge well when I tell you that the leaf of the tree does not move without my will, so you will know when it is I who is testing you and when it is you who fill your cup with bitterness and then blame me, Then you become judges and take me for a prisoner. Know how to recognize your mistakes and correct them. Learn to forgive the faults of your brothers and sisters and if you cannot correct them at least spread a veil of indulgence over them.

45. Your prayer for your brothers has reached me, because you have penetrated into the sanctuary of the Lord, and there your spirit has felt safe. Those who are looking for peace, those who are looking for a path that leads to a better life, are the ones who are penetrating my sanctuary. Those who seek the treasures and honors of the world eagerly strive to find other paths. I tell you that the peace that is only in my Spirit will finally be longed for and sought by all.

46. Who or what can give you the true peace of the spirit on earth? Only the infinite love of your Father.

47. There are wealthy rich people who have no health, nor do they know joy, and poor men who, having health, do not know what they have and live bitter because they want wealth or comforts. I do not discover noble ambitions in the hearts of men and when they

Love one another!

come to have them, they do not pursue that ideal in good ways; you have the proof in those senseless and unworthy wars of beings who possess the light of God.

48. I am peace, in my infinite wisdom there is all that you can desire, but when have the peoples prayed to achieve my peace? When have the men who lead and govern the peoples set their eyes on Me? When have the armies prostrated themselves to ask their Heavenly Father for forgiveness after they had put their fellow men to death? And peace is so subtle that it is necessary to watch and prepare to know how to retain it, not to let it return to Me. Look how you are filled with peace after listening to me and with that grace you leave the enclosures and reach your home, but how brief are the moments in which you manage to retain that peace in your heart! I have named you "the people of peace", "the children of peace". That is why you do not decide to get up to teach the good news, because you know that to bring peace it is necessary to have it, but when are you going to fulfill that sublime mandate?

49. Disciples: learn to retain my peace, turn it into a sword and destroy the discord and disunity that exists in your home, go filling the lives of those around you with peace so that this will serve you as practice and tomorrow you will bring peace to other homes and to other peoples. That is the seed I am depositing in your storehouse.

50. How soon this people would be recognized if peace existed in its bosom and if it demonstrated it in its life; the hurricanes, the storms and the whirlwinds would vanish when they arrived before the strength of your peace; as long as there is division among this people there will be fragility and its doors will be open to lurking.

51. My word in these precincts has descended into torrents, my wonders have been in abundance to encourage your faith. Have you not understood the meaning of my Work among you?

52. I have called you Israel so that you will rise up strong to follow me and bring my peace and my Law to the heart of humanity. This is your destiny and the time will come when this people full of spiritual strength will arise in the world, It will appear as light in the time of confusion and doubt, when the hunger and thirst for truth will be greater.

53. The Master says to you: People, may your hand never be empty, may your heart not be stingy, because you do not know the moment when you could be surrounded by the crowds of needy or overwhelmed by the questions of the searchers. Your duty is to give to all of how much I have poured out in your spirit. Do not come to feel more than anyone else, nor to believe yourselves the most beloved and the only owners of the truth contained in the divine revelations and the Lord's pleasantries, because you would be in

Love one another!

danger of falling under the dominion of others as in ancient times Israel fell into captivity for its disobedience to my commands.

54. What would your heart feel if it saw your children turn away from the path disappointed by your example? What would your spirit feel if from the beyond it saw the new generations looking for me in idolatry?

55. The tribes are still scattered; the greater part of this people has not yet found the way; it is necessary that those who have heard this voice and have received my commands should watch and wait in readiness for the arrival of the multitudes so that when they see your union and your worship they will recognize my Doctrine and follow me; do not expect them to be of one race or nation because men of all races will come among them.

56. Elijah is coming step by step leading his flock and truly I tell you that the moment when one and the other will meet will soon come.

57. I have appointed you the strong ones of my house and I give you my divine strength every moment so that you may watch over the mission that I have entrusted to you, praying inside my sanctuary that exists in each one of you.

58. Welcome those of you who leave the world for a few moments to come and hear my word. Verily I tell you that for one of you who learned and practiced my lesson, a region would be saved, just as if all this people prepared themselves and prayed with love, they would be able to save humanity. It is not that your number is small, but that your love is still very small. For now, cleanse your heart. Who better than you can know its flaws and its blemishes? Understand it and purify yourselves of everything that the conscience demands of you.

59. There are many who try to forgive their sins and I ask you: Why did the Father put this burden of work and suffering on the son? Am I not the one who has come in all times to lighten your burden of hardships and sufferings?

60. At all times my voice calls you to the right path where there is peace, but your deaf ear has only an instant of sensitivity to that voice, and that moment is the last of your life, when the agony announces to you the approach of the death of the body. That is when you would like to start life to repair mistakes, to calm your spirit before the judgment of your conscience and to be able to offer something worthy and meritorious to the Lord.

61. I am the Way and I have shown you that way since the first steps of humanity on Earth. Tell me: When have I left you without help or without light? At what age or in what era have I erased my Law from your spirit; I have never stopped speaking to you, that is why now I have been asking you for your harvest. Through my new

Love one another!

communication I have claimed you with divine rigor and absolute justice and I make you responsible for your failures to my Law.

62. I have appointed as disciples all of you who have heard this word, but it is necessary that you demonstrate it by your behavior and that you spread this good news so that today's humanity prepares the way for new generations. Those beings should not come to hurry the cup of bitterness and pain from the first days of their childhood because they bring another mission; but if you gave them to drink from that cup, you will answer me about it.

63. Oh if you only knew how to live with the simplicity of birds that live loving each other and that when they feel that winter is approaching they take flight in search of better climates, but leaving their nests in the trees ready to serve as a home for their brothers! The winter of your life is old age; but you who are men of little faith, look in that winter at the coldness of death and the end without understanding that spring always comes after winter with its branches, its trills and its perfumes.

64. That little faith in the spiritual resurrection after this life is what makes you take care of the human, the material until the last moment of your existence, without preparing the wings of the spirit to take flight and without leaving a nest formed with virtue and faith for the new inhabitants.

65. You do not resemble birds because your world is not one of peace; you are rather soldiers who fight within an endless battle and I tell you: fight nobly, wield weapons of justice; persevere in the good, the good is the truth; leave the roads prepared for the new soldiers, leave them free and clean the field so that reason, love and justice may triumph in it at last while you come to rest in Me.

66. I have to speak to you this way because your world is involved in wars of all kinds. When trials come to the world they always surprise him unprepared, because while he thinks and meditates little on the eternal, he likes too much the flattery of the world and the flesh.

67. Truly I tell you, if at this time men do not cleanse the stains they have left on their spirit, the elements will come as heralds announcing my righteousness and my glory and purifying humanity from all impurity.

68. Blessed are the men, women and children, who, realizing the proximity of that justice, glorify my name feeling that the day of the Lord has arrived because their heart will tell them that the end of the reign of evil is approaching. I tell you, these by their

Love one another!

faith, their hope and their good works will be saved. But how many of those who live in those days will blaspheme!

69. Humanity that you believe that great riches and earthly possessions are needed to conquer the world and you forget Christ who was born in a manger and who without having anything on Earth, however, conquered the heart of humanity, made the peoples his vassals and was proclaimed King and Lord.

70. When you come to understand and feel the truth, you will see how easy it is for the spirit to follow in the footsteps of his Master, even in the toughest trials. Do all that is on your part, for I will not ask you for more than you can do; then you will have left the way prepared for the new generations; I recommend you to the children and I charge you to lead them on the right path. Gather them together, tell them about Me with love and tenderness, look for the disinherited, those who live lost among miseries and vices. I give essence to your words so that they may be the way of salvation when they come from your lips. Open the "Book of True Life" before the innocent, so that their spirit may awaken and be great by penetrating the revelations of the Holy Spirit; resemble your Teacher and you will be heard.

71. If in the Second Time I looked for a humble place to be born as a man and hearts to dwell in, you do not go after a place that makes you remarkable; look for the sensitive fiber that exists in every heart so that there you may deposit my seed and my balm. The place to be born as a man was indifferent to me, but I gave up my life because my love was born in your heart. Now I tell you: humanity, the seed of that love represented in my blood, fell into the hearts of all men, why now do you not love and cultivate what I sowed with so much love?

72. Do not be deaf to this voice, open your eyes to the reality of this time and embark on the journey with full confidence and faith, otherwise you will have to wake up blind in the afterlife and I have told you that one should not enter that mansion with closed eyes.

73. Peradventure the Lord asks impossible of you? I only come to teach you to sow love so that you may reap the fruit of life in the end. Cultivate the hearts of children today so that tomorrow you will hear them speak of the greatness of the Holy Spirit.

74. Watch over the roses and lilies that are the heart of youth and tomorrow you will delight in the flowering of virtue. Teach to pray with the spirit and you will all recognize that this is the perfect communication when you feel that your spirit has come to my presence and there it has been sustained by my love.

Love one another!

75. Today my divine ray still descends among the multitudes; but remember what you heard when I said to you: "Where two or three of my children gather, there I will descend to give them my word"; since then the number of my listeners has been increasing until they form multitudes.

76. If I have fulfilled my promise to return to you, I will also fulfill my will to depart to you; make the most of the remaining moments of listening to my word and you will be prepared as disciples of the Holy Spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 65

1. You are preparing the sanctuary of your heart so that my word may descend into it as a balm; but at this moment I ask you: Why do I find you burdened by pain? Because you have not watched and prayed.
2. If you eat the spiritual delicacies at my table, why don't you take advantage of the essence they contain, which is health and eternal life? How long will you understand my doctrine so that you may rise up to preach it with works of love for your brothers and sisters?
3. Sometimes you dare to tell me that I have not granted anything that you have asked of me, when I am giving it to you every moment and it is only necessary that you prepare so that you can receive it.
4. Do not overwhelm your spirit with chains of sins, set him free so that he may rise up and receive from Me whatever he needs in his journey. Why do you put out your lamp of faith if I am among you? I have told you that the responsibility for the peace of nations and the salvation of humanity rests on this people, but how are you going to carry out your mission if there is still no firmness in your steps? You come to hear my word, you say you love your Lord, but words are not enough, good deeds are necessary for humanity to achieve my peace. I come not to discourage you but to awaken your spirit. Take again the fruit of the tree and get fed up with it, O walkers!
5. Blessed is he who, eating of this fruit, firmly believes that he has eaten of the tree of life, for verily I say to you, he will not die. At this time I found you dead to the life of grace, but my presence through this teaching has been your resurrection. You considered yourselves unworthy to be in my presence and I made you worthy by purifying your spirit from all its past faults by clothing it with purity. With this forgiveness I have given you a lesson of love and justice; put it into practice in your brothers.
6. By what right are you going to judge and condemn your fellow men because of their imperfections? Remember what I told you in the second half. "He who is free from sin, let him cast the first stone."
7. My Doctrine is clear and clean so that the children understand it and engrave it in their hearts. I have come to take you from lesson to lesson to perfect spirit-to-Spirit communication.

Love one another!

8. In your desert of restitution, the heavenly manna is descending; when you arrive at the divine mansion, you will sit at the Father's table to eat of his delicacies. The vast desert represents the atonement and the way, the evolution of the spirit.

9. Come to the Father; He dwells on the top of the mountain and will give you orchards and fields of those that exist in the contours of that mountain; the men will cultivate the wheat, the women will make the orchards and the valleys covered with flowers and the song of the children will join the birds to make your work sweet. Human vanities and materialism will not reach your lands because they would be like plagues that would destroy your fruits. Hearing these words, how many men will be able to understand how far they have strayed from the path laid out by my Law.

10. When a man comes to believe that his faults are unforgivable, he strays further and further from the path. Ah, if only I knew that an instant of sincere repentance can save you by leading you to your restitution that no matter how far you think you are from my Divinity, a single step separates you and that step is that of your repentance! Why can't you hear my voice? Don't you feel that I come as a loving Father, as a loyal friend? You sleep and that is why you do not listen to my call. How do you expect to hear my footsteps if I come on a cloud?

11. Wake up, get ready so that you will see my promise fulfilled. I will call blessed those who wake up and listen to me, because then I will put the good news of my spiritual presence in their hearts and words of tenderness, light and hope for men will flow from their lips.

12. Hurricane winds are coming, so you must strengthen your faith so that you can come out ahead of the trials and save as many as you can; I want you to be friends and brothers of all humanity.

13. This is the time that Joel saw and announced, in which the children of humanity would have prophetic visions and dreams in which their mouths would speak moved by my divine strength, because my Spirit would be poured out on all flesh and on all spirit.

14. Here is a people that is born and grows in silence and whose children pour out the words of the Holy Spirit, transmit spiritual messages and with their spiritual gaze cross the thresholds of the beyond and look at the events of the future; verily I tell you that this seed is scattered throughout the world and no one will be able to destroy it.

Love one another!

15. Through the lips of men, women and children you have listened to my divine concert, with ecstasy you have penetrated into the delight of hearing the voice of the Lord and his angels. My word is not for one people, it is for all peoples, for all beliefs and religions.

16. Only this multitude knows that this is the Third Time, but humanity will also know it, although it will first deny everything that I have revealed to you and that has been written. Truly I tell you, this word will reach to the ends of the earth because nothing is impossible for Me. I will show my wounds to the world like Thomas, so that he may believe and repent, so that he may wash himself in his tears and then follow me faithfully to the end. This divine manna will descend on every heart and the way that leads to the Lord's mansion will be revealed to every spirit.

17. The waters of Jacob's well dried up and did not quench the thirst of the spirit of mankind. The Samaritan Woman had already told him, "Truly I tell you, I have water that whoever drinks from it will never thirst again." And that crystal clear and pure water is my word, which I will pour out on the world to quench its searing thirst.

18. Elijah has long been leading my flock among humanity inviting everyone to be unified; that flock must watch and pray because it has my light and power to help humanity with love.

19. You who hear these teachings already knew them in other times; but now you will have to spread them among humanity so that it may know them. You also know that in 1950 you will be left without this word; but prepare yourselves so that this will not be a loss that you have to regret but a step forward that will put you in front of the struggle. I will be close and so will my emissaries; I will continue to watch over those I have doctinated and I will speak to them by inspiration.

20. Let no one pretend that I will prolong my stay among you, because I have already manifested my will to you and have prophesied to you the year and the day when this manifestation through human understanding will cease. Let no one throw a sentence on himself.

21. He who has been clumsy to serve me now and then prepares himself will lose his clumsiness, speak wisely and do wonders.

22. If you, the people who hear me, weep at the remembrance of my passion and repent of your sins, blessed are you, for truly I tell you that your pain purifies you and my word, which is life and resurrection, will comfort you. My light is for all my children, not only for you who inhabit this world but for the spirits who live in different abodes. All will be

Love one another!

set free and raised to eternal life when, with their works of love for their brothers and sisters, they fulfill my divine precept that asks you to love one another.

23. The Father suffers when humanity is plagued by wars. Brother against brother has risen and innocent blood bathes the earth. Today, on the great day of justice, you breathe an atmosphere of desolation and death, but by the dawn of 1946 the struggle will have ceased and you will have a truce in your sufferings.

24. All the pain of humanity falls on Me like a heavy cross, I have been unknown and torn by the human lineage whom I have wanted to make my disciple of whom a few follow me; tomorrow, knowing my Work that I have manifested in this way once again I will be mocked because they will not understand me. This misunderstanding of my children, opens my wounds anew and my blood falls again on every spirit. For speaking the truth and teaching love I have been unknown, and the times have passed, you for repeating my words and bearing witness to Me will be despised; but whenever you embrace your cross and ascend the mountain, you will be saving many innocents and redeeming many sinners.

25. I have not come as a king among you, I have presented myself humble and for this you recognize that the word that you have heard is from the Word of the Father. Again humanity offers me a crown of thorns and a mantle of ingratitude. I have suffered the slander and ignorance of my children.

26. Even though the spirit is in full evolution, it sleeps; but I am enlightening you through consciousness so that you may return to the path and return to fulfillment. Why do you feel that my word hurts you?

27. While you remember my passion of the Second Half, a heart, the most tender, weeps in silence and intercedes for her children who have not understood her. He has no reproaches for those who have caused him so much pain, nor a complaint against those who sacrificed the dearly beloved Son; only his love and forgiveness for humanity crown the work of redemption of his Only Begotten Son. It is your Heavenly Mother whom I leave among you so that you may listen to her and in her lap console yourselves.

28. In the depths of your heart you are feeling the divine breath of the Lord. If only you understood the love with which I come to you!

29. With the union of your hearts you have formed a sanctuary to receive me. Every heart has been prepared, every mind has been cleared and that is the propitious moment for my divine ray to descend among you.

Love one another!

30. The test is approaching and I am preparing you for it. It is time for you to walk with a firm step without fear; you are Israel and that name means "Strong". That blessed seed has always existed in your spirit. True prayer comforts your spirit, purifies your stains, comforts you when you are sad, accompanies you in orphanhood and separates you from temptations. And just as I have taught you to pray from spirit to Spirit to be strong in life, also at the hour of death raise your spirit to Me, by that blessed scale of prayer. How far humanity lives from true prayer! How few there are who know how to practice it! Spiritually humanity lives in the likeness of the men of antiquity; the worship of the golden calf, the cult of the pagan gods still exists. The tower of babel of the men of science of these times at every moment challenges my divine justice.

31. A new flood will be unleashed which will wash the earth of human perversity. He will overthrow the false gods from their altars, he will destroy stone by stone the foundations of that tower of pride and iniquity and he will erase all false doctrine and all absurd philosophy; but this new flood will not be of water as at that time because the hand of man has unleashed all the elements, both visible and invisible, against him. He himself dictates his sentence, punishes himself and justice is done.

32. Every debt will be paid even the smallest one; for this it is necessary that the great of today become servants and that the vassals rise up. You who hear me, believe in your responsibility to the peace of the world.

33. It's no longer two or three of you who are listening to me. Your number is already great because my seed has spread from heart to heart, from home to home, from county to county and the news of my new manifestation has crossed your borders to reach other countries where the echo of my word and the news of my wonders have testified that I have truly returned to you.

34. The house of Israel is now in the depths of your being, in your spirit. That is where I have manifested myself in this time through this communication.

35. I have told you to hurry up to study my lessons, to take advantage of my presence since the time of my departure is near and no one ignores it. Here is the test that awaits you. Who will be prepared to resist it? You have multiplied and yet I do not consider you strong. It is that you have lacked love, charity, fraternity towards each other, you are not united by the spirit. And these are the possessors of the Ark of the New Covenant?

36. I wanted you to be strong by your union and great by the spirit. It is not necessary that you possess the material power to be great, nor the knowledge of the Earth to be superior. There is something that your God has always revealed to you and that truly gives you greatness.

Love one another!

37. Great is the light that I have poured out on you; but do not let yourselves be blinded, for you will appear to your brothers as fools and fanatics. This light is not only yours, it is the light of the Sixth Seal that will shine on all nations.

38. You come clean before Me: slowly you have been getting rid of fanaticism, idolatry and superfluous traditions; in this way your heart beats to the beat of your spirit; the path begins in Me and ends in Me, but I do not ask you to travel this journey in one day but I give you enough time to walk the path to the end.

39. I help you throughout the day, I give you strength, I purify you. If you judge your spiritual evolution by your present life, you will recognize that you have taken a great step forward by comparing your current life with that of the beginning of humanity. Study my word with the zeal with which you study the lessons of the Earth and analyzing them you will discover that what you thought unfathomable was reserved for your spirit. In these times the veil of many mysteries is unraveling, many secrets will come to the light of truth and therefore I will be better loved and understood by my children.

40. Can there be a likeness between the son and the Father, if the son lacks the wisdom of his Father? Not my children: but it will not be I who will keep you in ignorance. I am the light that is wisdom and I will bathe you with it so that you may love me; indeed I am hungry and thirsty for your elevation, here you have the most powerful reason for my manifestation and for my communication with you.

41. Enlighten yourselves and strengthen yourselves with this teaching because the omens of war exist in your heart and it is necessary that you be prepared; I have kept this nation in peace so that it may receive me in its heart; the seed of my Doctrine will have to bear fruit.

42. How much you will cry if you do not take advantage of this precious time of peace! You will be surprised by war, plague and desolation. Do not try to stop the war with material penances that are useless sacrifices; if you want to offer me any penance, bend the reluctance, the arrogance or the materialism of your matter; if you want to offer me any fast, let it be by turning away from the superfluous, from what is harmful to you by dominating your passions; but in this be careful not to fall into new fanaticism because there are many works that being licit you can make them illicit.

43. I want you to achieve the regeneration of both your body and your spirit. If you understand well what I ask of you, it will not seem like a sacrifice to achieve it and you will recognize that this fulfillment will bring you great satisfactions and a higher peace.

Love one another!

44. Those who rise from the mire, from the scum or from selfishness, to a life of service and charity towards their brothers, I will show them as an example that my Doctrine has light and grace to regenerate sinners. That example will resound in all hearts. Who does not wish to be one of those who testify to me? But truly I tell you, if your actions do not flow out of your heart with truth, they will not bear fruit in your brothers and you will often hear that they call you hypocrites and false preachers. And I don't want this for you.

45. You must know that in these times it is very difficult to deceive humanity; its spirit is awake and although lost in the materialism of its existence, it is sensitive to every spiritual manifestation and if you cannot deceive your brothers, will you deceive your Father?

46. Let the love of the Master shelter in your being so that you may come to forgive your enemies as He forgives you; then your heart will be among humanity as an anchor of salvation.

47. Prepare your boat because the storm may arrive from one moment to the next. Why don't you feel the fighting atmosphere? Does nothing reveal your spirit to you? Listen to the voices of Nature and observe the course of the elements. Penetrate into the hearts of your brothers and you will find the announcement of the approaching struggle; everything speaks to you of chaos. If it is the human mind, it only conceives weapons for destruction; if it is the heart, it gives no shelter to feelings of brotherhood and if to hatred. Health does not exist in one body, everyone is contaminated with disease and plague; children are born with a burden of pain; parents do not know their children and children do not know their parents; husbands separate, women lose their virtue without giving it any value; men desecrate the most sacred; religions are unknown and tear each other apart and vices take strength among men. Meanwhile, my word awakens you with a sweet appeal, invites you to regeneration and to be free from perishing in that stormy sea. Only a spiritual doctrine like mine is capable of sustaining man on the path of life. Only my word can solve the deep problems of the spirit and sweeten the existence of man in his journey of trials and bitterness.

48. If humanity has cultivated a great tree whose fruits have mostly been bitter and deadly, doesn't it seem beautiful that I plant a tree, that you help me to cultivate it and that its fruits of life, of true peace and divine wisdom compensate you for so much pain? For I am that tree, I am the vine and you are the branches, let your spirit grow in its gifts so that you may give welcoming shade and fruits of life and good taste. I am the truth and it flows from these lips of men, even if they are sinners, because my truth is stronger than your sins.

Love one another!

49. Once again I discover the way and life for you and I take the blindfold of darkness from your eyes. When you hear this word you say in your heart, Why if the Doctrine of the Lord is so beautiful, before it was not able to separate me from vices, nor was it an incentive in my existence? For it was not my doctrine with which you were nourished, but with rites, which only impress the senses and leave the spirit empty. Here I come to give you my word without forms or rites so that it reaches directly to your spirit. There is no recreation for your material senses here; today only your ear takes part in the instant of my communication; tomorrow, when my word given through the human understanding has ceased to be heard, not even your bodily ear will perceive my voice; it will be your spirit that receives my teaching through inspiration and its echo will be heard in the heart. Take the path with faith and walk calmly and slowly.

50. The days are approaching when humanity commemorates my passion; in truth I tell you that when this humanity awakens to the light of this time and stripped of materialism seeks me in a spiritual way, its elevation and simplicity will be the best palms with which they receive me in the second Jerusalem, the spiritual city. I would like that whenever you think about my passion, you do it without rites or representations, that you remember my works and meditate deeply on them; then you will feel that wisdom revive in your spirit.

51. With these teachings I will set aside your traditions, as in former times, causing your spirit to be preserved in my Doctrine and in my Law.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 66

1. You have heard the ringing of the bell and have woken up. The bell has been my voice, which you have received through the understanding of man and the one who has awakened has been your spirit. Do not fall into lethargy again, beloved people, because you are living in a time of struggle. If you have already begun to sow, I do not want you to leave your land abandoned or to lose the place that you have come to occupy in my countryside and that it has cost you so much pain to reach.
2. Let your conscience do its will over what your mind and spirit thinks, since it is she who truly realizes the mission that weighs on the spirit. See that if, instead of following the dictates of conscience, you incline to obey the impulses of the flesh, you will soon return to the path of sterile struggle, to the world of frivolities and vanity, where your spirit will feel empty and sad.
3. Come to my countryside and stay in it; in its lands there is room for everyone, in my barn there is seed in abundance and in my love there is water of life, so that you may cultivate the divine seed.
4. I, the Universal Sower, will teach you everything you need to know, My love and my patience will accompany each of my lessons, so that they will be engraved in your spirit, and so, when you need to sow remembering that your heart was turned into a storehouse of my word, turn to him in search of my seed of love for your brothers.
5. Stop for now to listen to my word so that you may let it penetrate as far as it needs to go and when the time comes to sow, start the day slowly, so that if you stumble you get up in haste and do not get tired prematurely.
6. Do not dwell on the superficiality of the word, because you will not have the opportunity to perceive its essence and plunge into its infinite light.
7. Do not become fanatical or fall into idolatry by loving objects to which your brothers have given some divine representation. Think that if you are going to be the disciples of a deeply spiritual Doctrine, you have to fight to remove from your heart that material cult that for centuries has nourished humanity; but of course, disciples, do it with all firmness, when you are truly convinced of the step that you are going to take, lest one day you preach so that your brothers turn away from idolatry and religious fanaticism and suddenly, in a trial that you have, you fall like fennels before an idol.

Love one another!

8. Do you understand why I am always telling you to analyze my word and study it? Because only in this way can the light of persuasion penetrate into your being. Then there will be a total transformation in your way of feeling, thinking and practicing.

9. If you observe the development of my manifestations through the human understanding, you will come to discover that the advancement of my teachings has been achieved with a slow but firm step and surely I am advising you to follow.

10. See that in years past I did not speak to you as clearly as I do now. I was tolerant and accommodating, I allowed you some external practices because it was not the right time to separate the chaff from the wheat, that is, the essence of my teaching of superfluous practices. I contemplated that your faith was not firm enough to listen to some revelations; on the other hand, now that the light of my teachings is penetrating the spirit of some of my disciples, I can speak to you clearly.

11. I know that not everyone understands the meaning of spirituality by now, nor is the idea of feeding only on essence and having to renounce rites, symbols and external practices that many hearts like so much enough for everyone. But it will be enough for me that when I raise up my word from among this people, a group of disciples has understood the meaning of spirituality because that group will be considered as the First fruit that my word gave communicated by the understanding of man. To help you understand my Doctrine I continue to give you my lessons, I bless you and I say to you: Welcome, my children, feel the warmth of my spirit, feel my presence and remember that time when you surrounded me to listen to my divine words, when you followed me along the roads to see me perform miracles, while some did not lose a single syllable of my to find out if it was true or not what I said. Both of you heard a harmonious voice that spoke tirelessly of love, forgiveness and charity; it was a light that had never shone before humanity. That word opened a new time for the people of Israel and for all humanity.

12. Many of those who heard me in Jesus have come to earth at this time and have listened to me again. When they believed that they had fulfilled their destiny on this planet and had conquered the Promised Land, the spirit has returned to try to take just one more step forward on the path of their spiritual perfection.

13. Evolution is necessary for the spirit to be enlightened with my wisdom. Today you are hearing again the voice that speaks to you of love. To the new disciples and to all men I say: love your brothers, ask me for your fellow men and I will grant you wonders. Do not be afraid to discover before the world the mission that your spirit brings; truly I tell you that you will not be able to hide your gifts and that sooner or later they will manifest themselves.

Love one another!

14. How difficult it seems to you to make your way fulfilling your mission at this time; but I tell you that it is not difficult, because humanity is ready to receive my message.

15. In all times the weak have cowered before the struggle while the strong have shown that faith in my Law conquers all. Your destiny, Israel, has always been to communicate new messages and revelations to the world, that is why sometimes you doubt whether you will be believed; but do not be afraid, take the seed that I have entrusted to you and sow it, you will see how many lands that you thought were barren you will find fertile by being fertilized with the truth of my Doctrine.

16. Do not fail to fulfill your mission because you feel unworthy; truly I tell you, he who knowingly profanes the Law does as much evil as he who has a mission and fails to fulfill it.

17. Do not forget that in the end the Father will come to claim for you what you have done wrong, as well as what you have failed to do; know that both one fault and the other will make your spirit suffer. Spread my Doctrine, speak to the men of my word, convince them with your works of love, invite them to listen to me and when they arrive among the crowds and the light of faith is lit in their hearts, I will name them children of the new people of Israel.

18. You will no longer be able to stray from the path; I have given you the light for you to analyze and I have opened your eyes so that you may penetrate even into the hereafter. May the use you make of your gifts always be good so that the results may be pleasing to your heart and pleasing to the Father.

19. Understand that I have come to teach you a perfect lesson. You have heard through my spokesmen, in different places and regions, that my word will cease to be heard in 1950. From this day I say to you: how many who today listen with apparent respect to my word, when that time comes will mock; how many who now say to me, "Lord, I will not depart from this way," then they will look for me in temples, in synagogues, on altars and in images and they will not find me.

20. See that I am not trying to surprise you by unexpectedly lifting up my word, but long before and in different ways I am announcing it to you, so that you understand that you must take advantage of these moments and these lessons, so that later you will not fall into confusion and desecration. How many of those who call themselves my disciples today, my farmers, are going to betray me at that hour!

Love one another!

21. The moment when you cease to listen to me through the understanding of the mouthpiece is marked; but I have promised those who prepare that they will hear later the echo of my word in the sanctuary of their heart.

22. My justice will have to come to nip all the weeds in the bud and it is my will that at that hour my sickle will find you as wheat and not as tares. I speak to you in your language and with all clarity so that you will not say tomorrow that I spoke to you in a figurative sense and that is why you did not understand me.

23. These venues will be prepared for your meetings and to continue receiving the new crowds. Spiritual guardians will guard them.

24. I am speaking to you of a momentous step that you are going to take, of a moment of trial that is going to come and I do not see that your heart will tremble. How much have you become acquainted with my word; but it will pass away and you will not have known how to appreciate the treasure that you had!

25. I have told you on many occasions that I do not get dirty with the superfluous or bad, so you must understand that I will not be mixed up in your impostures and profanations.

26. Some of us have been transformed by listening to my teaching; but see what their transformation consists in: they arrived humble, tearful and contrite, without any good, but after they received their spiritual inheritance they haughtily lifted up their face, they felt lords and even kings, and in their arrogance they wanted to pass over the will of their Father. Do you know where vanity and pride stay? in the bowels of the earth, what about disobedience, contempt and offenses?, in your spirit once it comes off its wrapper. You are atoms who live by my divine charity without which you would no longer exist.

27. He who conceitedly thinks he can grasp my Work with his mind and know everything, it is because he knows nothing; but he who plunges into my wisdom and my greatness to such an extent that he says, I know nothing and I am nothing before my Lord, the same is about to know.

28. This people who have enjoyed my word so much at this time, if they do not prepare themselves, if they do not bend their reluctant understanding to my lessons, there will be a lot that they will have to cry later.

29. Do you want to know what my wish is? May you humbly fulfill my commands on Earth so that at the end of your mission, your clean and luminous spirit for its fulfillment, reaches very high until reaching those blessed dwellings that are reserved for the obedient children of the Lord.

Love one another!

30. On my table there is a place prepared for each of you and a delicacy too. When you have eaten and drunk at my table, you will no longer be hungry or thirsty. You will stop looking for me in temples and altars made by the hand of man, recognizing that you carry me in the inner sanctuary of your spirit.

31. I had everything ready for when you came before my word because I am the one who watches over everyone. Ah! if you had been waiting for me, how great would have been your advancement; but you are already with Me listening to my teachings.

32. Men, do not be afraid of the trials of life, nor do you bend under the weight of your guilt; give the spirit time and strength for the fulfillment of your spiritual mission and you will always be able to rise on your path of evolution.

33. Women: do not cry only for your own, see that your heart must feel the pain of humanity. Forgive your brothers so that your heart may be clean and may give shelter to charity.

34. Do you think that I would have come to you if you had not been forgiven before and if charity did not exist in my Spirit?

35. This I want you to do with your brothers; but do not be afraid to bring the good news to them, do not doubt your gifts, nor distrust the result of your works of love towards them, because lack of faith would lead you to failure, your word would not convince, nor would your works have the seed of firmness.

36. O humanity, blessed creation, if you only knew how your Father loves you! You are lost and I come in search of you; when you are looking for me, I open the doors of salvation for you, you call me and I answer you immediately; but you do not feel me, you do not listen to me, nor do you see me, because you are not prepared.

37. In this Age I am preparing this people so that the one hundred and forty-four thousand who will carry my message to humanity will emerge from it.

38. Beloved people, wait with serenity for earthly vicissitudes and see in each trial a step that brings you closer to the mansions that, although unknown to you, are sensed and desired by your spirit.

39. It is I, the Lord, who speaks to you, do not be surprised that I communicate with you because I have done so since I formed the first man. Meditate a little, turn your thoughts back to the past, go through history and you will find me communicating with humanity at every step.

Love one another!

40. To the little ones who listen to me I say: Blessed are you who have come to Earth in the time of the Holy Spirit because your gifts will find a favorable field to manifest themselves; but listen to me, do not let yourselves be carried away by the bad examples of your elders; look that the blood of the Lamb made light has fallen on your spirit to show him the path where he must climb with obedience and love to reach Me. Welcome are you who come in search of your inheritance that you have been waiting for for a long time.

41. There is joy in the Spirit of the Father when you cease to be the needy; but I do not come to put a price on what I give you. I give you my charity without putting conditions on you, whereas you do put them on me to love me if I grant you what you ask of me. In this teaching you will learn to ask, to receive and to give. Also learn to wait for the hour when it is my will to give you what is most convenient to your spirit. No, do not despair, do not blaspheme, do not disbelieve; think that I love you, that I am just with you. To those who serve me in this Work I say: Do not seek payment or rewards; do charity and move on. Whatever you do in my name, you will see it done and in it you will have the best reward.

42. Listening to my word through the human channel, many are surprised and wonder: What grace do we mortals enjoy so that God himself deigns to speak to us? And the Master answers you: I do not find grace in you, but privilege, that of which you have the spirit. And if I speak to you through the understanding and the mouth of a man, it is because he has life, not so your idols through which you worshiped me. I did not communicate in this way in the past times because your spirit and your mind were not prepared or elevated enough to receive me. Today I have found you qualified to be able to manifest through you. It was no longer necessary for the Word to become man in order to speak to you. The Holy Spirit has reserved this gift for you.

43. I am over the times, over everything created; my divine Spirit is not subject to evolution, I am Eternal and Perfect, not so you who do have a beginning, who are subject to the laws of evolution and who also feel the passage of time on your being, Then do not say that the Father belongs to one era, Christ to another and the Holy Spirit to another because the Father is eternal and does not belong to any era, but the times belong to Him and Christ, as man, is God himself, as well as the Holy Spirit, who is none other than your own Father who has been preparing his most elevated expression before you, that is, already without the help of some material element.

44. If you see that I am communicating by the human understanding, take this form only as a preparation so that tomorrow you will communicate with perfection from spirit to

Love one another!

Spirit with your Father. I have called you to this communication, but I have not stopped manifesting my glory through it, nor have I stopped revealing perfect teachings to you.

45. You should not see several gods where there is only one that has had to show itself under various phases according to the spiritual advancement that humanity is reaching.

46. Jesus, at that time gave you, from the first to the last moment of his passage through this world, a perfect revelation; however, he declared to you: "I am not telling you everything because you would not understand." But then he said, "I will send you the Spirit of Truth, who will reveal everything to you." Thus I gave you to understand that those who could not understand my revelations at that time, the time would come when, through the development of their spirit and their elevation, they would understand them through my word of the Third Time.

47. Today you are in the Era when the Lord comes in Spirit to show you new teachings of His arcanum. This time is just beginning and you cannot conceive what it reserves for the spirit of humanity, the steps that men will take on this path, nor the new revelations that are reserved for you. The time of material miracles, as you understand them, has passed. Today your spirit will be overwhelmed with admiration and love before my new works and manifestations. Yesterday you only believed before the impossible made possible, before the material prodigy. Today you will believe, by the divine essence of my manifestations, in your spirit. Will you sigh for the miracles of the past times like the rock that gushed water when you touched it or the manna that saved the multitudes from perishing of hunger in the desert? Do you think of Christ giving sight to the blind, cleansing the lepers and making the paralyzed walk just by commanding it to be done? Do you think of the dead that he resurrected just by saying to them, "Get up"? Verily I tell you, all these miracles will return, but you will see them performed in another way and verily, How many of them am I doing among you!

48. From time to time, I descended more and more until I became a man to dwell among men. Now it is you who are beginning your ascension and you will be getting closer and closer to Me. Who will be those who, when the year 1950 arrives, will at least understand these teachings?

49. The ladder of Jacob is before you; it is the one that the patriarch saw in a dream, it is the path that your spirit will travel to reach the Lord. You know many new lessons, but let this not be a reason for you to mock those who in their ignorance seek me through idolatrous cults. Do you know if those, knowing less, love me more than you do? The scale of which I am speaking to you is the path by which everyone must inexorably reach Me.

Love one another!

50. People: the nations are at war, pray and do not judge them; do not be wishing for the victory of some and the destruction of others because they are all under a severe test.

51. My love and my grace are with you. This is the Third Time in which your spirit rises again in search of the light; despite the times that have passed and even in the midst of the chaos that reigns in your world you know how to get up to look for me, Who can prevent the development of the gifts that he carries in his spirit?

52. Let my word penetrate into your heart so that later it may reach all men. If you notice that my spokespersons have not reached perfection, understand that even the simplest lesson or maxim, which I teach you through them, contains divine essence, Encourage those hearts with your faith and with your trust and in truth I tell you that you will reap perfect fruits.

53. When this nation lives practicing my lesson of spirituality, you will see caravans of foreigners coming who will look at this soil as a land of promise and when they find themselves in its bosom and see how this people lives and how they raise their worship to God, they will recognize that in your heart there is the peace and the light of the Lord, but that the New Jerusalem is beyond this world. Take care that your works do not erase the path that can lead you to the desired goal that is my Kingdom. May it be love, goodwill, fraternity, with which you receive your brothers. Let there be no antipathy or rancor towards any brother of other races or peoples. Love and forgive and with this you will ignite in his heart the hope in my divine forgiveness.

54. Teach amendment, repentance, regeneration, patience in trials and atonement and thereby you will destroy the superstitious fear of hell that you have imagined, and instead, you will build a sanctuary to my Divinity and a more perfect concept of my divine justice.

55. If I was the one who taught you to "love one another" and to forgive anyone who offends you, I gave you proof of it with my works too, I speak to you of heavenly manifestations, but I do it figuratively so that you understand me better. I cannot reveal to you the whole spiritual life because your mind would not yet be able to conceive it. It is better that I am revealing to you step by step the path that leads to the summit and when you least think you will see yourself in my presence.

56. I have foretold to you times of trial and of sorrow; but do not be afraid, for if you enter into them with preparation, you will be amazed at the wonders that I have reserved for you for those days; then the unbelievers will believe.

Love one another!

57. All that I have revealed to you in these times is for you to make it known to humanity; this is your mission, which you will fulfill in order for you to continue advancing in the Hereafter.

58. Disciples, truly I tell you, if at this time I came to manifest myself among you, it was not because men had called me. I have visited you because this has been my will and with it I have fulfilled a promise. The elements testified to my new presence and some hearts felt it; it was not the bells that announced me. How much men will have to purify themselves so that they can perceive my presence!

59. If the world had persevered in my word, it would not be necessary for its eyes to weep in order to contemplate me!

60. I am going to show you the leaf of the Law again; it is the beginning and the end of the book that I am revealing to you so that at the time of my departure you may be prepared.

61. Today it is a short portion that surrounds me, but tomorrow the multitudes that surround me will be immense; among them will come the Pharisees, the hypocrites, looking for errors in my Doctrine to excite the mood of the mobs against my Work. They do not know that before they search my word, they will be searched.

62. You will only have to remain calm, calm and show the virtue of my teaching in your works; if you behave like this in trials, even the fiercest persecutors will confess that you have really heard me. I come to pour out knowledge in you because only with wisdom will you be close to the Father.

63. I give you my word with the same essence with which I spoke to you in the Second Time and I have come to remind you of many of my teachings that you had forgotten, or from which you have departed due to erroneous interpretations of your ancestors.

64. To such an extent you fulfilled my Doctrine poorly, that I can tell you that you had created a completely different path from mine but to which you gave the same name. No one but Me could bring you out of your mistake with words of life, love and truth.

65. Therefore, now that you are listening to me, analyze and understand my word and there will be light in you. This is the time when I come to tell you with all clarity that the reincarnation of the spirit exists, that it has been since the beginning of humanity as a light of justice and divine love, without which you could not advance on the long path of the perfecting of the spirit. It is I who has told you that you belong to the spiritual lineage of Abraham, that you belong to this humanity that at one time sinks, and then rises in another at the voice of one of my messengers, to fall again and rise again as in the

Love one another!

present. You have reached the Sixth Seal, but you present me with a bundle of errors as the scum of humanity, but you rise above sins with the spiritual capacity to understand and feel me and with the mettle to follow me without hesitation to the end.

66. If you have faith, listen to the voice of your conscience and it will seem clearer to you; if you listen to this word, remember your past so that you judge your life, your love and your merits; it will tell you if you have consecrated yourself to the fulfillment of your mission or not. But do not be afraid, for there are no righteous people on earth before whom you could be ashamed; I am the only righteous one, and I have come to judge you with love.

67. I have called you scum because of your sins and because of your insignificance among this humanity; but I also know how to tell you that I will use this scum to after cleansing it, present it as an example.

68. Form a people where you give good fulfillment to the Law of God and human, where there is morality and elevation of spirit. Verily I say unto you, I behold that at this time man and woman have turned aside from their way.

69. I discover men who turn away from their responsibilities, women who flee motherhood and others who invade the fields destined for men, when since ancient times you were told that man is the head of woman. Not for this reason does the woman feel belittled because now I tell you that the woman is the heart of the man. That is why I have instituted and sanctified marriage, because in the union of these two spiritually equal but physically different beings, the perfect state is found.

70. Who doubts that I am speaking to the world, just because his sin makes him unworthy of Me? What merit would there be in Me, if only I went to where only the righteous existed, where there was no pain and ignorance? If the Father inspires the children to make merits so that they may achieve his grace through them, the Father also makes merits in front of his children in order to have the right to be loved. I still see you as children whom I have come to help to lift you out of the mud, take you to the fountain and wash you in it, and then dress you in the garb of virtue.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU

Love one another!

Teaching 67

1. I bless all my children, those who are listening to my lecture and those who are absent from this manifestation, Come and hear the Spirit of Truth, because this word will be your spiritual staff. You present to me your heart burdened by the sorrows, the troubles, the ingratitude and disappointments that have accumulated in your life, take from this word as if it were a wine and its sweetness will attenuate your bitterness.
2. Some delight even at this time with the pleasures of the world; however, others did not know those false joys having found peace in their spirit when returning to the spiritual world, because if you think that those who enjoy material satisfactions and pleasures are those who are closest to Me, you are in error; truly I tell you that they still have many lessons to learn, but he who renounces everything that shines with false splendor, he is in communion with his Lord and is saturated with his divine strength.
3. Little children, let the Teacher show you a new lesson; prepare yourselves, so that He may give you new revelations. You know that the term of my manifestation will cover from 1866 to 1950 only, and it is necessary that I tell you everything that I have in store for you for this stage. You have a few years left to listen to me in this way; if you take advantage of them, you will finally have the great lessons that I have promised you.
4. Who has thought that after 1950 the farmers will rest from their work? Truly I tell you, then the struggle will begin. My disciples will have to become teachers so that the multitudes will seek them as they have sought Me. The seers will be perfected to become the great prophets before the people and you must all prepare to receive the inspiration of the Holy Spirit. You will continue to gather so that the crowds will seek you, attracted by the spirituality and elevation of your meetings, as well as by your works of love and charity.
5. Think about these events that await you and that will have to come because it is said in my word; then your conscience will tell you if you have meditated, if you have analyzed and understood my lessons and if you are preparing for that stage of struggle.
6. This people will give new patriarchs under whose leadership virtuous families will arise that will be an example for others. He will also give martyrs; these will be those who will have to endure during his fulfillment the attacks, persecutions and taunts of humanity, those who will have to suffer poverty and deprivation for serving their fellow men.

Love one another!

7. Everything is prepared for the final battle, after which only one Doctrine will be established, which will be this truth that I teach you and that I have been revealing to you from time to time, as the law of the spirit, full of wisdom, justice and love.

8. Your works and practices must be more and more pure and you will not fear being handed over to justice in the time of slander and persecution against you, if your fulfillment is according to what I have taught you.

9. So that the light of my Spirit shines in your understanding during your meetings you will learn to keep silence and a recollection as you have never had it and you will truly feel my presence and my wonders, my spiritual world will strengthen and enlighten you; but woe to those who exchange my truth for imposture!

10. Understand how great my Work is and how little value you have attached to it. If you have been very pleased to listen to me through the understanding of the speaker, truly I tell you that I have reserved for you an even more perfect way, the one in which you will receive me directly in your thought. My teaching will come to you clean, pure, divine, because it will not have passed through the lips of the mouthpiece.

11. Do not be confused if I tell you that I am again before judges, tribunals and doctors of the law; truly I tell you that in many of those who follow me today I have found a court and I have found myself before a judge. Tomorrow humanity will judge me in you; this is the reason why I ask you that your works be good, so that instead of denying this truth those who judge it, amend and convert to it.

12. How much I have had to talk to you in this time! Truly I tell you, if you knew how to take advantage of my word, a chair would be enough for you to sustain yourself with it, but just after a few moments of having listened to me, you no longer keep my peace nor have you manifested my charity among your brothers.

13. Rise to the life of grace by eating of the delicacy that I have brought you at this time. Don't you understand that you have to leave that imprint of your passage through the world? Today I want that footprint to lead the multitudes to my divine presence. Come along paths of light, of peace, of fraternity and soon you will find me. Do not be discouraged if you sometimes encounter a stumble or if your plant is injured by the thistles of the path. Verily I say to you, if your faith does not falter, you will not need crystal clear water to quench your thirst, because you will be sustained by my word.

14. If you feel strong and you see that your brothers are walking with difficulty next to you, do not feel superior, because you would fall into a serious lack of vanity and you would be like the worm that swells with the moisture of the earth. In my new people there

Love one another!

will be no kings or lords. Every evil seed will be cut off from your heart so that you can be my prophets.

15. Do not be content with having been saved from the uncertain paths; go and seek the lost so that you may save them, be humble, give shelter to charity, become men of good will and thus you will be able to fulfill your mission.

16. There is no shortage of people telling me inside. "Sir, I am complying," to which I reply that he is just learning to comply. You are not yet firm enough on the path. I have to strengthen you often by my example and that of my apostles.

17. In the Second Time humanity gave me a wooden cross to which men sentenced me to martyrdom, but I carried another heavier and bloodier one on my Spirit: that of your imperfections and that of your ingratitude.

18. You would be able to come to my presence carrying a cross of love and sacrifice for your fellow human beings! See that's what I sent you to Earth for, therefore, your return will be when you show up with your mission accomplished. That cross will be the key that opens the doors of the promised kingdom for you.

19. If when you go with your cross along the path of life, which is your street of bitterness, the mobs hurt you and mock you, remember what you did with Jesus and see what He did with you: forgive you.

20. With what fear do some of my children listen to this word that pours from the lips of the human mouthpiece; it is because they know that it is inspired by the Holy Spirit, and among those present there are some who knew of the end of Sodom and Gomorrah and who later saw the destruction of Jerusalem.

21. When you hear these revelations, you think that you have lived a long time on Earth and that despite this, the fulfillment that you make present to me is short. In the past times I gave you temporal goods in abundance, so that in that wealth you would see a symbol of spiritual wealth. Today you look at your empty material saddlebag, because you no longer need those flows, the time of material wealth has passed for you.

22. Christ came to you and his body at birth was not wrapped in linen or silks, a single robe covered his body. However, in his word he brought a treasure and represented a kingdom more powerful than all those on Earth. You have been slow to understand because you have loved the goods of this world very much and have not loved the purity of the spirit; but today you find yourselves in a new time and before a new opportunity for your spirit to rise up overcoming human weaknesses and let all the spiritual riches with which it has been endowed spring forth.

Love one another!

23. You are great for your evolution and yet you feel clumsy to take the first steps in this new time; therefore I have come to manifest through your understanding, to teach you to walk the path of your spiritual evolution.

24. See the men, the women and the children, gather around the religions and the sects, and being the light of my Spirit poured out on all flesh and on all spirit, they find themselves sleeping to the reality of this time.

25. So that you may not feel contempt for the poor or disgust at the diseases that you call repulsive, how many trials will you have to go through, who can know if that leper who has held out his hand to you and from whom you have turned away in horror was in another incarnation your father or your son?

26. You beget children of your flesh, but I am the one who distributes the spirits in the families, in the peoples, in the nations, in the worlds, and in that impenetrable justice for men, my love is manifested.

27. People, take advantage of this time that I have granted you; it is precious and decisive for your spirit. My vibrant and sonorous voice has awakened you from your lethargy. For Me, none has brought guilt, I have loved everyone equally. Begin by loving one another, so that humanity may become reconciled in my Law, fulfilling the divine precept that tells you: "Love one another".

28. How is it possible that peoples who call themselves Christians destroy themselves with war and even pray before going to kill their brothers asking me to give them victory over their enemies? Can my seed exist where instead of love there is hatred and instead of forgiveness there is revenge?

29. It is necessary that my prophets rise up again to warn men, because while there are peoples who are being destroyed blinded by ambition and violence, those who have received my light and serenely judge humanity, fear to rise up to give the good news. If this humanity knew how to pray with the spirit, it would hear my voice, it would receive my inspiration, but every time it prays it puts a veil in its eyes that hides the light of my presence from it. I have to come to men at the moments when their bodies are resting to awaken their spirit, call him and converse with him. It is Christ who, like a thief in the middle of the night, penetrates your heart to sow my seed of love in it.

30. Listen disciples and understand: do not do with your indifference that at the end of the time of this communication, the Master says that he spoke alone in the desert; but if you do not take advantage of this time you will have to cry your ingratitude, despair will often surprise you and illness will bring you down when you had at your fingertips a source of

Love one another!

health that you did not want to take advantage of. Only my charity can save you; to deserve it I have taught you to share your bread with the hungry.

31. Understand the divine charity that reaches out to your heart so that you can look at everyone as your brothers and sisters.

32. I do not separate you from any of your human duties, but I do tell you to take care also of the teachings of the Father so that your spirit may be perfected by doing works pleasing to Me.

33. Today my divine ray descends to your world and it is in the whole Universe, it vibrates in every creature; while in some it is intuition, in others it is inspiration and in others human word, as it happens among you.

34. These walls and this roof perform only the mission of protecting you from the elements and protecting you from the indiscreet or disrespectful gaze of your brothers; these men and these women for whom I give you my word, have nothing divine, they are as human as you and the seat where they rest is not my throne, nor is it my tribunal; that bench only serves to support the speaker during his ecstasy.

35. I come to build a kingdom of love within your heart; but so that the foundations of that kingdom may be indestructible and eternal, I have come to reveal to you the teachings of the spirit, without whose knowledge you would only create confused religions.

36. Until the year 1950 you will have this word; then I will leave you this planet for your fulfillment and not only the Earth, but also the spiritual space.

37. At the moment of your recollection and prayer, I have come to you to give you my caress and to make you feel my presence, to make you see that communication from Spirit to spirit is true. Thus you have learned to wait for my arrival every time I manifest myself to address you my word.

38. Your heart is at peace and you keep gratitude in the spirit because you remember that when I called you, your conscience claimed you: "You are unworthy". Then you heard my voice saying to you: "I love you, come to Me, you are my chosen ones, I forgive you", then faith and love for the Master arose in your heart.

39. In your spirit I have deposited this inheritance; on these foundations I am resting my Work which should not have weak foundations. This light will not be extinguished, because I first lit it in your heart; this Doctrine will not be lost, because I purified you first.

Love one another!

40. Do not think that it is you who support my Work on earth, it is she who supports you.
41. Do you know why I chose to put simple and rude hearts in front of the first portions? For no matter how many imperfections they would mix to my Work, despite this, its essence would not be lost and my justice would arrive at the right moment to reap the harvest, to separate the wheat from every weed; but do not forget that I have told you that the first will be the last and the last first, because from generation to generation disciples will arise whose evolution, spirituality and understanding, allows them to take great steps forward on the spiritual path.
42. You have sworn to follow me on this path and I tell you that it was not necessary for you to swear. For who is he who, coming from the path of pain, pretends to return to it?
43. I draw you the path of true life where there is peace; you create random paths, which you mark with tears and with blood.
44. I give you my lessons in a language that even the most clumsy can understand, because I do not come to speak to you in unfamiliar terms, nor with scientific words; I use humble words because I am the Word of love that speaks to every spirit and to every heart. I want that by ceasing to speak in this way you have taken advantage of the essence of this wisdom, so that tomorrow you can deliver it to humanity with the truth and the purity that it contains.
45. The roads are being prepared for humanity to rise from the different points of the Earth in search of the luminous beacon of this Doctrine, which will soon be the ideal of every spirit, your whole being is preparing to bear witness to my word: spirit, heart and lips so that you may be like a clean source where these crystalline waters overflow their fragrance among men.
46. Fulfill your destiny; do not want to return to Me without having first traveled the path that I pointed out to you, because you would have the pain of contemplating stains in your spirit that he did not manage to wash away, because he did not come to the end of his restitution. Reincarnations have passed over you and many of you have not appreciated the infinite grace and love that the Father has granted you with them. See that the greater the number of opportunities, the greater your responsibility will be and if these opportunities are not taken advantage of, restitution and justice will increase in each one; that is the burden whose unbearable weight many beings are not explained and only my Doctrine can reveal to you.
47. My teaching comes to make you masters of this passing kingdom so that it is not this one who takes over you; is it not my desire that when you come in spirit to my presence

Love one another!

you should say to me: Father, why have you called me when I still wanted to live on earth? How seldom do you show yourselves conformable to my will!

48. Today I say to those whom I have called preschoolers and disciples in this time that no one will come to Me without first having traveled the path indicated to his spirit for his complete evolution. This is a time of restitution and justice; only I know the judgment of each one; every past fault is repaired today; suffice it to tell you that he who yesterday put his fellow men to death has now had to come to raise the dead.

49. Blessed childhood, I know your prayer and I understand your language; they do not take you into account because they judge you small and weak suffering the spirit that is hidden in you.

50. Old age, you have bowed under the weight of time and struggles, your lips are silent, your heart is sad; you have learned a lot in life, you cannot aspire to the glories of the world, because your youth was left behind and you only put your hope in the life that beyond death awaits your spirit. You feel useless because your brothers believe that you are useless, because you do not help materially, but you know that a light burns in your heart and there is a book. I, your Master, understand you; I know your heart and I say to you: Converse with me, see how my love envelops you. Wait quietly for the hour of the call, do not worry, there true life awaits you, eternal youth.

51. Maidens, only I understand you; your heart has opened to life like the corolla of flowers; you dream of love, of tenderness, of happiness and I tell you: Do not dream anymore, wake up that you have a lot to prepare for you to fulfill the sublime mission that awaits you and a lot you have to strengthen yourself to hurry your cup of bitterness but if your heart loves, in that love you will find the staff and the consolation for your journey.

52. In this time of restoration, my justice will leave a deep imprint on men. Humanity will have to give an account of all its works, Whoever on this Earth has his eyes open to the truth must watch and pray for everyone, because if in the midst of confusion men do not rise up in prayer, chaos will be in the world. These moments are also waking moments. You, people, to whom spiritual prayer has been entrusted so that he may do merits for peace, turn away from the superfluous and the bad and prepare your spirit more and more.

53. It is necessary that an army of soldiers of peace be prepared on earth, which will fight against hatred and sin until they are exterminated. That army is the one I have come to gather and prepare, which will be made up of visible and invisible beings; my apostle John had the gift of seeing it in his revelation.

Love one another!

54. Soon my legions will be ready and will invade the fields of death and desolation; their arrival will be like a whirlwind that will touch the hearts of men. There will be a storm inside each of them and only one lighthouse will give light in the darkness of those days, and that lighthouse will be Me. All the children of this people who do not rise up to fulfill the mission that I entrusted to them when I sent them to Earth, will be raised up to the spiritual valley so that they leave the place to those who have to fight. Later, those who are lifted up will begin to work in spirit, but their effort will have to be greater.

55. Those who obediently fulfill their mission here will fear nothing, because the light of the divine beacon will illuminate their paths in the midst of the storm; there will be nothing that can make them capsize or sink them into the abyss.

56. Blessed are those who know how to use this time as restitution, because they will come out of this battle unscathed; but for those who still love the treasures of the earth and aspire to the first places and the glory of the world, those will have to endure their restitution with the greatest pain of their spirit.

57. What can those who have only loved the world be able to offer the Father? What will they be able to answer when they come in spirit to the one who has loved them so much and who has offered them so many opportunities for their salvation?

58. You all should have been prepared for this time. Remember that my messengers have given you even to life to proclaim to you my righteousness. You have paid little attention to those voices, only because you thought them very far from the truth; but behold, those voices of messengers and prophets arise and vibrate with greater intensity at this time. Verily I tell you, when those messages are listened to with attention and studied with faith by men, I will send my new prophets to announce to them what is coming after this time, and by the previous prophets, those who are about to arrive will be believed.

59. Blessed is he who, having peace in his life, takes advantage of it to do works of charity for his brothers, Blessed is he who, carrying a pain in his heart, forgets himself to console his fellow man. That one is imitating Jesus when he was walking burdened under the weight of the cross and still consoling, healing and forgiving the multitudes.

60. Elijah, the prophet, the forerunner, the messenger of the Third Time, intercedes for his flock, prays for those who do not know how to pray and hides with his cloak the stain of the sinner in anticipation of his regeneration. Elijah prepares his multitudes, his armies, to fight the darkness formed by the ignorance, sin, fanaticism and materialism of humanity.

61. By the one last one who is among you every time I give you my word, there is a feast in my Kingdom, a feast in which you all participate. If you knew how much joy there is

Love one another!

in the Teacher whenever someone comes for the first time to listen to my lessons, it does not matter that in his heart there is doubt, hardness and even mockery. My word knows how to overcome all human weaknesses. Today a heart asks me: If you are Christ, why are you in this poverty? And the Master has to tell him: When have I come to crown myself King in your world? When did I dwell in palaces on earth? Once I dwelt among humanity so that you could know me as a man, and I manifested to you my perfect humility and meekness, I am a King, but men did not carve my crown, which is of wisdom; my crown is that light that shines in the divine mind of the Creator and the rays that it sends out are directed to your understanding, not so that you may believe yourselves kings, but so that, having knowledge of the greatness that God has placed in your spirit, you may know how to be humble with the true humility that I taught you through Jesus when I told you: "I am the Way, the Truth and the Life ".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 68

1. I come to teach Elijah's flock. My word is to this people what manna was to the people of Israel in the wilderness. Your spirit at this time searched futilely for the truth in the ways until you came to listen to the voice of your Lord. I am the Wayfarer, the Stranger who has knocked at the doors of hearts. Men, instead of feeling my presence, have remained devoted to their worries, their ambitions or their sufferings. You, who have felt my presence and listened to my voice, have received strength to go through the vicissitudes and the light to understand that there is no paradise in the possessions of the world; that the Promised Land is not found here, that now the world is a sad valley of tears, a land of exile and atonement. It will be in the spiritual valley where you will find true peace and happiness, where I will celebrate with you the festivities of your arrival. Everyone who aspires to true peace will have to seek it in my truth, in my way. In vain men go after a crown or a throne believing that by reaching it they have achieved peace, I tell you that the time of kings has come to an end. My righteousness has come among men.

2. I, your king, have taught you that on earth there is no crown but that of thorns, and no throne but the cross. And all that you did for Jesus, I suffered for your sake. Today that I have returned and I meet you again in the world, I do not come to claim that blood from you, I come full of love and forgiveness for you to manifest myself among the humble, among these simple children who did not conceive of my arrival in this form.

3. I have rescued you from the perversity of your life, to cleanse your stains, appoint you disciples, entrust you with a precious seed and call you my husbandmen, I have charged you to take care of that seed jealously, because whoever loses it, will find himself more needy than before.

4. People, this is the time when you must penetrate the path of my Law, so that the case of the past times will not be repeated in which the weaknesses and falls of the people of Israel were obstacles that prevented the other peoples from worshiping the true God.

5. The light of the Holy Spirit is in your brain so that you can analyze what I am manifesting to you and know how to answer satisfactorily to your brothers, Do not think that I am going to leave you delivered to your own strength, only with what your memory has kept of what I taught you. What can you deliver to men without my intervention? What proofs can you give without my help? But if you have faith in my power and in my help and are prepared, you will be able to heal the sick, convince unbelievers and raise

Love one another!

the dead; some you will seek and some you will receive, and the good news will be given to men that I have communicated Myself by human understanding.

6. Until the last day of the year 1950, when I will withdraw my word, I will continue to deliver to men my message of peace and love, My manifestation and my word of this time will move humanity, will shake the religions at their very foundations and even science itself, intrigued, will stop to search.

7. Here is the truth that you were feeling at this time, but you did not think you would find it manifesting itself with this humility and even less under this form, But here it is, judge it!

8. I have come to speak to you in a human language, sometimes figuratively and in parables, sometimes quite clearly. I will reveal great truths to you even through different spokespersons because one alone would not be enough to transmit the message of my Divinity.

9. You come from distant lands, with your storehouse empty and instead you bring a heart full of sorrows; but when you have listened to this heavenly voice and I have welcomed you, you have seen how your path is illuminated and peace, true peace, penetrates into your heart.

10. Thus, hearing my word through the human understanding, you have come to understand that this is the Third Time; that my communication in this form will be brief and that therefore, you must take advantage of this lesson.

11. You consult with your conscience and she replies that you were on the wrong paths; then you feel infinite joy when you realize that it was a real miracle to have found the path that you had looked so distant. And for faith there are no barriers, for repentance a sob is enough, for prayer, an instant of elevation and for regeneration, you always find an opportunity to restore.

12. When you entered as the last ones into the bosom of these your brothers, you felt unworthy to be with them, you looked at them as superior beings; later your perseverance, your faith and love, made you sit among the disciples. Already in that place, some have known how to keep themselves in humility; on the other hand, others, due to their lack of understanding of my Doctrine, were filled with vanity, felt themselves masters and even came to look at little ones whom they had admired and envied before. These I have had to touch and correct; but just as I tell you to imitate only those who give you good examples, see how I also use the disobedient and the ungrateful to give you lessons of great wisdom.

Love one another!

13. Some, at the first touch of my righteousness, know how to return to the path of obedience; but there are also those who, in their arrogance, profane my commands and mock the Law. My word then becomes extensive and clear so that man understands that it is humility and obedience to my commands that brings you closer to Me.

14. Disciples: contemplate the light that comes to you; it is the reflection of the lights of the New Jerusalem that sends its message to you from infinity.

15. This nation in which my word has been manifested is not the new Jerusalem that John saw with the eyes of the spirit when he prophesied thus: "And I, John, saw the Holy city, the new Jerusalem coming down from heaven as a bride clothed for the bridegroom"; however, this nation will be a symbol of that spiritual city. Its inhabitants will be prepared; peace and welcome will flow from their hearts for everyone who knocks at their doors; from his spirit will spring the light that resolves the conflicts that have engulfed humanity and from his worship will come the example of spirituality and elevation for other peoples.

16. Today you still doubt that this nation can fulfill such a destiny and that doubt arises in your heart, when you see that even listening to the Divine Master and calling yourselves his disciples, you find yourselves materialized, linked to the delights of the world.

17. Understand that I did not want to hurry you along the path of my teachings, but that I also told you not to park. Are you afraid of the judgments of mankind? Are you afraid of the torments that you may suffer because of me? Verily I say to you, the crown of thorns will not be girded to your temples, nor will you carry a heavy cross under the whip and blows of a bloodthirsty crowd.

18. Love your brothers and sisters, sow my charity everywhere, but never be bitter because humanity pays poorly for the service you do to it, remember the examples of Jesus.

19. The path that I traced out to you yesterday with my blood, I have come to mark today with my light; but do not imprint any stain on it, nor leave traces of imperfection or impurity because tomorrow men will say that whoever spoke at this time was an impostor.

20. Do not defy my divine justice with disobedience or transgressions of my Law; neither do you bring down the justice of the earth on you because of impure practices.

21. I want your spirit to manifest and overflow at this time without its matter being a barrier that stops it or a veil that hides it and that every word that sprouts from its lips is of life.

Love one another!

22. Beloved people, for you the Second Time belongs to the past. For Me it is present. Today Judea is not the place of my manifestations; Jerusalem is not the city that receives its Savior with psalms and olive branches. It is another place in the world where I am presenting myself today, but it is the same people, the same spirits. Now the city is your heart and your psalms and olive trees are of inner joy.

23. Now Peter, Andrew, John, James, Bartholomew, Philip and the other disciples do not surround me; they fulfilled their mission and bequeathed their example to you; today they are crowds of disciples whom I am preparing. You are feeling your spiritual gifts. In some the gift of prophecy is manifested through clairvoyance and dreams, in others the gift of the word and in others more the gift of inspiration, spiritual communication and healing; but in all of you there are the same gifts that you can develop with your works of love for your brothers.

24. You have all seen or felt the transfiguration within my communication, when the spokesman through whom I give you the word disappears from your sight and Christ appears in spirit, full of love for you.

25. Disciples, we are already approaching the gates of the city; look at them, it is the heart of humanity. Will she be ready to receive the Master and his disciples?

26. Watch and pray, because as long as some receive me with hymns, the Pharisees will be lurking and there will be those who will also offer you the coins in exchange for your silence. Take care that you do not fall into temptation, because from that trial the bad disciples will arise who will betray their faith.

27. I bring you peace and a new teaching. If my sacrifice of the Second Time abolished the sacrifice of innocent victims that you sacrificed on the altar of Jehovah, today the support of my divine word has caused you to cease representing my body and my blood with the bread and wine of this world. Every spirit that wants to live will have to feed on the Divine Spirit. Whoever hears my word and feels it in his heart has been fed in truth; he has not only eaten my body and drunk my blood but has also taken of my Spirit to feed himself. Who, after having tasted this heavenly food, will return to look for me in bodies and forms made by human hands: From time to time I have been erasing traditions, rites and forms and I only leave in your spirit the Law and the essence of my teachings.

28. This is a time of remembrance, meditation and analysis; let me penetrate among you. I come from the cities and the battlefields and I have shared with my children the bread of their bitterness, I have shed light on all roads, I have done wonders and I have given

Love one another!

proofs of my presence among men and it is necessary that you receive me so that you listen to the last of my words.

29. Let me find the room prepared in your hearts, let there be my table and on it the bread. I want to feel you lulled by my love as I did with sweet John. O multitudes, know how to prepare yourselves and enter into true vigil so that you do not profane the divine and do let it manifest; see that you receive my divine ray in your understanding still full of sin and passions. If in the Second Time you made me carry a cross under the scourge and ridicule, today let me dwell in your heart.

30. I ask you for preparation, which means regeneration and spirituality, so that when the year 1950 arrives the multitudes will be very large. Because among the crowds my gaze discovers those who are of the 144,000 and that I have to point out on their forehead and make them recognize their mission. But do not be afraid if on the last day the 12,000 of each tribe have not been marked, from infinity I will make them feel my caress and I will point out the mission entrusted to them. It doesn't matter where they are. I tell you this because only I can point out the fate and the charges of each creature and there will be no one who can do it after my departure.

31. I will make you aware after 1950 who are those who, without having listened to my word, will be part of that number; they will also know how to give proof. After my word has ceased, there will be those who will try to imitate you in order to surprise the good faith of men; but you will be prepared so that you will discover all falsehood.

31. You will keep my farewell in the form in which I give it to you in your heart; but you will spread this testimony to other nations and you will tell humanity that I am in spirit very close to all my children.

33. Today I tell you: behold the Master, the one whom the crowds called "The Rabbi of Galilee." I come to give you the usual Doctrine, the teaching of love; the banquet to which I invite you today is spiritual, the bread and the wine, too; but today as yesterday and as always, I am the Way, the Truth and the Life.

34. I come to give you my strength because this Third Time is one of trials. My warmth has descended to your heart that was cold as the slab that covers the dead, and you already feel that it beats with love for your Father. You have seen how from among the great multitudes I have been picking out those who have to wear the divine mark on their foreheads, and that my word tells them that this grace with which I have invested them is not so that they rise above others, humiliating them, but that they must carry it with the humility of one who is ready to serve his fellow men because he recognizes that this lesson is for everyone.

Love one another!

35. A stage of grace is at your doors; this people must enter it with their inspired mind and with full knowledge of what they say and see; you should not be surprised by this time wrapped in routine and less busy with the superfluous.

36. This stage in which I have come to give testimonies of my presence under this manifestation, pouring wonders on the path of each of you, will be the memory that strengthens you tomorrow in the struggle so that you can walk with submission, spirituality and love. My Law will shine through your consciousness and illuminate your path as the face of Moses shone when he descended from Sinai in search of the people who were in the skirt.

37. The twelve tribes will gather again around my Law. The twelve thousand appointed from each tribe will be in front, and when this is done, I will tell them: Go along the roads like the good disciple of Christ to give the good news of my presence.

38. All the prophecies will be fulfilled and humanity will see a humble people emerge from its darkest and most ignored corners, poor in material goods, but strong in spirit, jealous of my Law and merciful to their brothers. His sanctuary will be interior, invisible and intangible, therefore impossible to be destroyed; there will burn an inextinguishable lamp that will illuminate the path. His journeys and trials will be painful and hard, but he will never falter because of it, nor will he weep for discontent or affliction, nor will he turn his back on me, because he will have the strength of the apostle. Men will rise from the dross, from the mire and from sin to the Law and virtue, and will walk in the ways of love and grace. Everywhere my Spirit will be felt, every eye will see me, every ear will hear me, and every understanding will understand my revelations and inspirations. Men who are considered clumsy and rude will suddenly be enlightened and become my prophets; words will flow from their lips that will be like crystal clear water on withered hearts.

39. That water the prophets will take from the source of wisdom and truth that is Me; in it they will find health, purity and eternal life.

40. All the pain that is currently bearing down on humanity is the cup of bitterness by which they will achieve purification. Widows and orphans are multiplying day by day and Mary's mantle has been spread over their desolation and their lamentations. My justice has descended upon your world and with it even the face of the planet will be transformed. Nature demands from man his profanations, therefore the elements have been unleashed. The men of science who claim to believe in Me are surprised and confused, and when they have seen my righteousness coming, they have exclaimed:

Love one another!

Father, Father!; but his cry was not of love or repentance, but of fear for his life and for what he has in the world. I tell you again that not everyone who tells me Father loves me.

41. If, when humanity saw all the signs of judgment, the rich would hasten to share with the poor what they have, those who have offended would ask forgiveness, those who have been stained by theft, vice or lies would repent and prepare to clean up their stains, verily I tell you, the waters would return meekly to their channels, the hurricane winds would become a gentle breeze and war, which has possessed men, would become an angel of peace; but your heart is hard, you see the naked man pass by you without feeling his cold, and you do not sense the hunger or pain of your brothers, even when they are within reach of your help.

42. No one wants to meditate that you are only pilgrims in this world, nor do you want to do something that can be useful to you on your journey to eternity.

43. Here you have me, spiritually present, real and true inside and outside of you, so that you may listen to the voice of the Word and get up to take the sandals, the saddlebag and the staff, and continue along the path of my teachings to the presence of the one who is your only God.

44. O people of Israel, you are in my presence. You come as innocent children, without recognizing that you bring in the spirit a pile of debts that you must pay off. You have been sent once again at this time so that you may have the opportunity to repair your past faults, and be able to rise up to that plane on which I want to contemplate you.

45. You come to hear my word on this day and with insecurity in your hearts you bend before Me and ask me if I have returned among you and I say to you: Meditate and you will see that I have manifested my love to you and I have made you feel my presence. I have chosen you from among great multitudes of beings so that you may receive this inheritance and then pass it on to your brothers.

46. You present to me your struggle, your work and your efforts, and I receive them because they are pleasing to me. I contemplate you tired, with your bleeding plant but with the experience that gives life. Some of you imitate me and carry out your mission with patience and elevation. Think of those who will come after you and prepare their way for them; your example will be the best inheritance. While you live humbly and work obeying my commands, you feel my peace; but when you allow your ears to be closed to my warnings, you are leading the wrong way and do not consider that humanity is watching over your actions and judging you every moment. How could you speak of my power and my wisdom if you attributed my words to be exalted? Feel the real greatness that I have granted to each of my children and that is greater than that which

Love one another!

you pretend to have. When I grant you a miracle, rejoice and think that in him I have manifested my love to you.

47. Study me: Parable

48. There was an old man in a district surrounded by men, women and children, whom he had invited to share a feast. They all came from different paths obeying the call of that old man. A sonorous bell rang overhead and at its voice they had come in caravans full of submission to the place where the one who called them lived.

49. When those crowds entered the room, they did not see the bread, the delicacies and the water that feed the body on the table, and distrust in some and mockery in others began to invade the hearts. They bowed their necks apparently humble, but deep down they made judgment against the old man; but he, who knew what was happening inside them, said to them: "Come to Me and listen: You have found yourselves lost like shipwrecked on the path of life, without a beacon to save you; you have died to love and joy and you do not know the end for which you have come into this world. You have also allowed yourselves to be overcome by the vicissitudes of life, by the world and its passions, and that is why I have called you. I am going to draw you the path that will make you happy and give you the light. Ask me and I will give you." They, fearful, feeling that the old man read in his heart and knew his thought, showed him their sick body, their tiredness and their thirst for spirituality.

50. "Blessed are you," the old man said to them. "I am going to grant you the goods you need, I am going to satisfy your hunger and thirst."

51. Among these multitudes were the hypocrites as well as the pure-hearted men, and they all listened to the lesson. He opened the book of his perfect teaching and gave them his word for food and when he had finished he asked them, Have you calmed your hunger? Are you satisfied? They gave thanks for the miracle they had received, because they never imagined that love was so powerful. The old man continued to say to them, "Blessed are you because you have known how to receive me." This is the bread that sustains the spirit and the water that quenches the thirst for love and perfection.

52. Then he gave laws and commands to that people so that they could be governed by them and keep themselves worthy to always receive that delicacy. Those who understood this message promised to obey and always live in the exercise of the virtues that that old man taught. He told them that when they felt strong they would take their teaching to other regions, that the first ones would take this position while the others would stay to receive the new walkers.

Love one another!

53. Those appointed to fulfill this mission left carrying the old man's fortress. They watched, prayed and began their work. They were all united by the same ideal, a single thought dominated them; to bring that bread to the hungry. They encountered stumbles in their path and their spirit struggled to overcome them; soon they began to weaken and judge the old man wondering if his protection would follow them everywhere. They knew that from time to time they had to return to that house where the old man had gathered them. The time came when that people celebrated the commemoration of the day on which they had first heard the voice of the old man, and great crowds came; but those disciples who had left did not return, they had erred in the way and adulterated the Law. The old man felt pain at the absence of those disciples, prepared new messengers and sent them to work. While the former prevaricated and forgot the essence of that doctrine, the latter spoke in the name of the virtue that that old man taught and converted hearts with the truth of his words."

54. Analyze my parable and do not forget that you must watch zealously if you want to fulfill my commands. Gather the sick, the thirsty and the hungry and give them the bread of the Spirit. Pour love into hearts and do not forget that you are messengers in my Work of light and restoration. Give no place to pride or vanity so that you will not be disinherited. Do not stray from the fulfillment of my Law; love one another and you will live in peace.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 69

1. At this moment I forgive you of all guilt and I also say to you, go as far as the sacrifice if you want, but do not sin again. I have written a book in your heart; but if I asked you for the lesson, you would not be able to explain to me a single one of its pages.
2. I have subjected you to small trials so that you may practice charity by putting those in need of bread and consolation on your way, and how many times have you closed your door to me! I have told you many times that I hide in the hearts of those brothers of yours who implore your charity. Disciples, those occasions that your Lord gives you, to impart spiritual or material charity, serve to practice perfect charity, that which does not expect reward and that instead, is recorded in the book of your good works. Have I not shown you my charity by what I have done to you? Then go after your brothers. Remember how many times I have granted you what you considered impossible. If you want the world to recognize that this is the time of my new manifestation, prove it with your works of love and do not do the opposite of what I have taught you in my lessons, because you will be denying my presence.
3. If, in spite of your struggle, you do not come to contemplate the fruit of your sowing, do not be afraid; this charity is similar to that which you do with the needy who knocks at the door of your home and from whom you do not expect payment; but I will grant to your spirit that from the ladder in which it is, it descends to rejoice with the fruition of the seed that it left on Earth.
4. Parents: Be sensitive to the manifestations of spiritual advancement of your children; observe with love and charity the childhood entrusted to you so that you may guide the new generations along the path traced by my light. Do not lead them into the abyss, nor dig precipices for them. These spirits should not penetrate the Sodom and Gomorrah of this time.
5. Put on patience, for the time will come when many will ask you about this word. The new Pharisees and scribes will come among them to search you. Do not be prejudiced to answer and give a sincere answer to everyone, because even from the answers and treatment that you give to your searchers, you will have to answer me.
6. Today your heart beats full of joy and the prayer that you raise is like the smoke of incense or the perfume of flowers. When your thoughts reach that purity, they are united with those of the righteous spirits who dwell near your Lord.
7. Through the ages I have said to you: pray. Today I tell you that through prayer you can attain wisdom. If all men would pray, they would never lose the path of light traced by

Love one another!

Me. By prayer, the sick would be healed, there would be no more unbelievers and peace would return to the spirits.

8. How can man be happy if he has rejected my grace? Do you think that love, charity and meekness are not attributes of the human heart?

9. The spiritual life is also governed by laws and when you move away from them very soon you feel the painful result of that disobedience. Look how great is my longing to save you; today, as at that time, I will carry the cross to raise you to true life. If my blood shed on Calvary touched the heart of humanity and converted it to my Doctrine, in this time it will be my divine light that shakes the spirit and matter to make you return to the true path.

10. I want those who have died to the life of grace to live eternally; I do not want your spirit to dwell in darkness.

11. Do you not hear the voices of justice? Don't you look at the elements touching shire after shire? Do you think that if you lived a virtuous life, there would be a need for my righteousness to make itself felt in such a way: Truly, I tell you, it would have no purpose to purify you if I had found you clean.

12. Bend your matter throughout this day, for it is not right that your spirit should later have to break out in pain because of your weaknesses.

13. Sinners weep when they hear these words and ask me what they should do to wash away their stains in this life, to which I reply: Do works of charity among your brothers; your world is a favorable field for sowing charity, it is populated by millions of hearts that suffer in different ways, of homes in misery, of men and women lost in vice; a world where places of atonement abound, hospitals, prisons, war camps. Forgive, forgive a lot in your life, understand that forgiveness is born of love. He who truly loves me will have to love his fellow man because he is my son and he will know how to forgive him when he was offended by him. Remember that when I was on the cross, my first words were of intercession and forgiveness for those who sacrificed me.

14. In every place and in every family I will put a child of light so that they may prepare the way of others and not only on Earth, but in the spiritual life so that they may cleanse and prepare the way before their brothers.

15. Many come to hear my word, but only I know which spirit is hidden in each body. Some listen to me coldly, others with doubt; but there are many who tremble with love and joy when they feel my divine essence, while others are tormented by regrets that their matter ignores, because many of them shouted at that time to Pilate: Crucify him! Crucify

Love one another!

him! and today they are sobbing, and in their pain they would be able to cry out with tears in their eyes: Do not crucify him, he is the Divine Master!

16. I have told you a lot that you and those are the same. Come and taste the wine again and eat the bread from my table, eat of the Lamb. He is the germ of life. Come, ye hungry, ye thirsty, ye tarnished; strengthen yourselves and be filled, for I will say to you afterward, take up your cross and follow me. At my table at this time, the man and the woman will be the same as an apostle; at this table I will seat your spirit.

17. It has been the women who have raised the spiritualist banner in front of the crowds at this time; they have been leaving on the way the footprint of the zealous apostle of the Law of the Lord. In my new apostolate, the woman will be next to the man and there will be no ages to serve me; the adult will do the same as the child or the elderly; the maiden will do the same as the mother, because I tell you again that it is your spirit that I am looking for and that he has long left his childhood. These servants will not be twelve as in the Second Time; now it will be one hundred and forty-four thousand, twelve thousand from each tribe. They are scattered among humanity, but my love has marked them, and spiritually they are united even when some live in this world and others in the spiritual valley. Of those who inhabit the earth, some speak one language and others different languages, but none will be lost from the path of their destiny because the light of my Holy Spirit guides them. I know the trunk of that tree, its branches and its leaves, and that tree has the mission of giving shade to humanity.

18. My Spirit comes to give you His revelations in fulfillment of the prophecies of times past. Truly, I tell you, you are already living in the times that were announced to you. I promised to come back and here I am. I made known to you the signs that were to be before my arrival and what was to be in the time of my presence among you and see that everything has been fulfilled. The promise of my coming was not erased from your spirit and you were waiting for me; but you were about to faint, scourged by vicissitudes, and today that you have me and are listening, I ask you: When will you make my passion yours? When will you truly love and suffer for the cause that Jesus embraced?

19. People: My word shakes your heart and tears come out of your eyes when you think that the One who loved you so much, ended his life on a cross; you remember me bloodied on the tree and then your spirit is moved. But know, humanity, that if the bodily sufferings of Jesus were bloody, they were only a reflection of the pain of the Divine Spirit.

20. Today I come to offer you the bread of my word, bread that is not kneaded with yeast, nor is it earned with the sweat of the brow. Elijah has opened the door of the room for

Love one another!

you to pass through and sit at the table of the Lord in the Third Season and has blessed your path so that you may come to the presence of the Master.

21. Those who considered themselves stained and unworthy to appear before Me, today feel clean; it is that my blood has not stopped flowing, it is that my wounds have not yet closed and every time men get lost from the way or fall into sin, the sacrifice of the cross, loneliness and the darkness of humanity are present on my Spirit.

22. The evil disciple will also get up from the spiritual table of this time to go and hide his betrayal and his remorse and also today the disciples will ask me that question: Who is he, Master?

23. At that time I dined for the last time accompanied only by my apostles and what Christ told them only they heard it. Today I have a spiritual dinner with my new apostles who form multitudes and among them I discover the Pharisee, the hypocrite, the traitor. From different religions, men and women come mixed among the crowd to search this word and these manifestations, to judge them through what they know and to be able to say if it is true. I let you all come closer so that you may be witnesses of this message of spiritual wisdom that I am delivering to you; it is the Third Testament which only the Spirit of Truth could reveal to you.

24. Behold, the Israelites keep the law of Moses and the word of the prophets because of the matter; the Christians united the law of Moses and the word of Christ into one law. What is strange about this spiritualist people joining those two testaments to the revelations of the Holy Spirit? Here is the Ark of the perfect Covenant, there are the law of Moses, the love of Christ and the wisdom of the promised Comforter for this time.

25. Men who lead the spirit of humanity along the paths of religion; open your eyes to this light, contemplate this people who have risen up in demand of love crying out for justice and asking for light and it is only a small part of humanity that is going to rise up as one man in search of Christ, in search of his truth and his promise. Observe the inclination of man towards the eternal, towards the spiritual, or is it possible that having eyes you do not look? I know everything and I see everything, that's why I have come at night like a thief to surprise you in your sleep and to wake you up in the light of the new day.

26. It has been a long time since I have been teaching this people, that I have discovered the teachings that men had hidden from them; I have also revealed to them what I had in store for them, but I have not yet told them everything, I will still manifest myself in this form until 1950. Those who have not listened to my lessons will receive my message through the book written by my golden pens.

Love one another!

27. After my departure many will rise up against this people, against my doctrine. The seas will be crossed by those who come to fight and persecute my servants, but who can hide the light of the Divine Master? Who can stop the evolution of the spirit or turn back time? If in the Second Era humanity believed that by putting Christ to death on a cross, their Doctrine was going to die, with their own hand they signed their sentence, because Christ from the cross with his infinite love overcame everything; truth, like light, always triumphs over darkness, no matter how dense they may be.

28. My Spirit gives you the seed so that you may sow it in the lands that are the spirit of humanity, those that are fertilized with pain and struggle and are only waiting for the arrival of the sower. Soon my name and my Doctrine will walk again on all lips.

29. To give you a lesson in love, I am going to wash your feet, beloved disciples, so that you may join the teachings that I gave you at this time to those that I revealed to you in times past. I want that when 1950 arrives, the last year of my word among you, who today are infants, you will then be disciples; today you still listen to me with joy, but what will it be when you are listening to me and know that it is for the last time? I remind you of the trials of the Second Time, but I speak to you in new words, through the understanding of man, because if I spoke to you directly you would not resist the strength of my word, nor the intensity of its light, nor the majesty of my presence.

30. That is why I came to you as a man at that time, and before John himself, after my crucifixion, I presented myself under some symbolic figures so that he would understand my revelations. Verily I tell you that I am preparing you to receive from spirit to Spirit direct communication with my Divinity. After 1950 you will no longer hear me in this form, but you will feel my presence because your elevation will be greater and you will fully enter the time of spiritual communication. And when union and fraternity have penetrated between you, it will be the time of the great wonders, the time when my voice will be heard by humanity; then the struggle and persecution will come, the doors of these houses will be closed, your homes slandered, you will be called sorcerers, your relatives will not know you and some of you, to defend my cause, you will even reach the prison; but I will be with you not to let you faint because I am life and being in you, Who can fight against Eternal Life?

31. Alert disciples, because when your voice awakens those who are sleeping today, they will come from sects and religions to tell you that what you possess is false, that they possess the Ark and the fulfillment of the prophecies as well as the contents of the Seven Seals and then if you do not know how to fight with the weapons that I have granted you that are weapons of love and wisdom, there will be many confusions among humanity,

Love one another!

and men eager for truth and in need of light, they will go wherever they are called and they may mistake the path.

32. You who have received the mission of guiding and leading this people, give the example of fraternity by uniting yourselves in spirit under the example of Jesus, Moses and Elijah, who appeared united in spirit at the transfiguration of Mount Tabor.

33. Disciples, it was not only with the word that I have taught you in this time, but also with my charity that I have constantly poured out on you. The times of symbols have passed; today I will be believed, loved and understood without symbols and even my word will lose its figurative sense because you are already able to understand my teaching, analyze it and put it into practice in your works of love.

34. If you believe that Jesus, because he is the Son of God, did not experience pain, you are mistaken; if you believe that because I come today in Spirit I am alien to pain, you are also in error; if you think that because I know that in the end you will all be with Me today I do not suffer, you will not be in the just either: truly I tell you that there is no other being more sensitive than the Divine Spirit, I ask you: Who gave sensitivity to all beings? What good can you do that doesn't make me enjoy? And what can you do wrong that is not like a wound in my sensibility? This is why I tell you that humanity has crucified me again. How long will I come down from my cross and the crown of thorns be torn from me?

35. Today you must remember the Upper Room of Jesus with the spiritual bread that I have been giving you throughout the ages. I have given you great teachings: the manna of the desert in the First Time, the miracle of the fish in the Second. The bread that I blessed and distributed on my table in representation of the divine, was a lesson that I gave to your spirit so that he would understand my love. Today I do not bring the material bread that speaks to you of heavenly teachings; the time of symbols has passed; today I only give you my word in which I tell you that this communication is not the highest that you will ever know, nor will what I tell you by this means be all that I have to tell you.

36. Beloved people, remember and meditate in these hours on all that I did that night, which was the last that I spent among you as a man, and meditate also on all that I have said to you in these moments when, in giving you my lesson, I have said to you: Welcome, disciples of the Third Time, whom I have gathered by bringing you from various points of the Earth. I have gathered you to form the new caravans of Israel that cross the desert that stretches out before your gaze and there you will receive the new lesson of the Lord.

Love one another!

37. I contemplate that idolatry has not been able to be removed from some, despite the teachings and trials they have gone through. See how I have cleansed the path of your evolution so that you may walk along it; but do not let doubt get in the way like a cloud that prevents your spirit from contemplating my light.

38. You have found that you are in this time more free from human temptations and that I have only granted you the indispensable and I tell you: do not go after the superfluous.

39. You have found a palm tree in the desert and a source of crystal clear water; it was not a mirage, it was not an illusion, it was a reality. The branch and the shadow of the palm tree are my spiritual presence; its fruits, my word; the source is the love and wisdom that I have poured into your heart.

40. The one who has listened to me carefully has learned this time to listen to the voice of his conscience, to judge himself, to see his own work and accept for himself the pain he has carved out for himself. Then the spirit reveals profound lessons to matter to convince it that it must be meek and conform to trials. Whoever comes to these profound reflections will not be able to oppose my divine commands.

41. My word is not hidden from anyone, as in the second Time; I let it reach the ignorant, the understood, the pure of heart and the sinner, the sincere and the hypocrite. The heavenly bell has rung in flight for everyone. If this humanity, which for the most part has drunk at the fountain of the Doctrine that I taught you in Christ, had been watching and praying when I gave them the signs of my new coming, how great would have been their joy in feeling my presence. It was necessary that I sent a man to you so that in 1866 he would deliver my message to you and that through his lips Elijah would announce the new time to you. Since then, this palm tree has spread its foliage more and more, my word reaching new regions, making those appointed arise and teaching the multitudes. Those who have listened to me with meekness and have followed me along the path of their spiritual evolution, have not felt fatigue, hunger or thirst on their way again. In their path they have encountered ingratitude, mockery, contempt and indifference; but nothing has stopped them because their ideal is fixed at the point of arrival and they know that that goal is not on Earth.

42. Only those who prepare themselves with this meekness and spirituality will achieve the power to take away the pain of the one who suffers, because whoever fills himself with vanity or misuses his gifts is deprived of that grace.

43. Impose my doctrine on no one under a certain name, but raise up the one who is fallen and tell him to have faith in Me. Who can ask you to do good to your fellow man?

Love one another!

44. Stop thinking about earthly comforts so that you can prepare to fulfill your mission by thinking about those caravans that will rise up in search of the ark of love that is my Doctrine and that along the way they will have to find your hearts.

45. When will apostles of my cause arise again like those who followed me in the Second Time? With what faith, love and firmness they defended my truth! You would like to do those works and those miracles, but truly I tell you, you will be able to do it if your faith is as great as theirs. Be men of faith and you will perform miracles, even when you are materially needy. Listen to me and analyze my word, otherwise you will have left me to speak alone in the desert.

46. Be humble, see that Jesus bowed down to his disciples to wash their feet. Do with your brothers works similar to this and you will be able to be worthily called my disciples.

47. How few there are who have watched and meditated on the day when Jesus expired on the cross! but in truth I propose to you that when you meditate on the death of the Master, you should think that this moment will come for each one of you. I could not fear death because I am Life; but you do have to worry about arriving ready and prepared to fulfill your mission.

48. Let no one feel insignificant and petty because you do not know the gift you bring to speak or the abundance of your heart to love your brothers.

49. You weep for the shameful death that you gave to your Lord on Calvary and you have no idea that at this time you are going to hurt me again and mock my word; but I have promised to save all my children and my will will be fulfilled. If my blood shed at that time was not enough for this humanity, I will take up a spiritual cross to crucify myself on it and shed flashes of light that reach the spirits through the consciousness of men.

50. Woe to those who at this time with their profanations and disobedience set a bad example in front of the children whom I have sent on a spiritual mission! Do you want to imitate the mobs who, amid shouts and jeers, led Jesus to Golgotha, sowing terror in the hearts of children who could not explain why a man who only distributed blessings was being martyred and put to death?

51. Every time Jesus fell, those innocent people wept; but truly I tell you, their weeping came more from the spirit than from the flesh. How many of them followed me afterwards and loved me without the memory of what their innocent eyes witnessed being erased from their hearts!

Love one another!

52. It is time for you to meditate on what I am telling you. Let the crowds hear me, let the sick be the first to come to my presence. Pray for the absent sick and visit those who are in seclusion; think that at that second Time many of the lepers lived on the outskirts of the cities and knowing that Jesus healed the sick, they resigned themselves to listening from afar to the echo of his voice, because they said: How to get to the Master if the crowds reject us? Then Jesus, faced with human indifference and selfishness, rewarded their faith, cleansing their body of the evil that afflicted them.

53. Do not stop listening to me at this time because those who will hear my last word in the year 1950 will receive it in their spirit in representation of the last drop of blood that fell from my body on the cross.

54. You have forgotten the Law and have waited for the elements to remind you of my justice: hurricane winds, waters that run out of their channel, earthquakes, droughts, floods, are voices that awaken you and tell you about my justice.

55. What other fruit can humanity offer me at this time other than discord and materialism? This people who have listened to my teaching for years cannot present me with a pleasant harvest either.

56. No one escapes my justice. I am judging the living and the dead; but truly I tell you, unless you rise up to practice my Doctrine truthfully and purely, the justice of men will judge you. How much this humanity has been stained! The blood of the Lamb taught men the path of the evolution of the spirit along which they must walk to make up for the sins committed; but on that divine blood you have sinned again. The world has captivated you, but I come to claim for you what belongs to Me.

57. I will turn aside the weeds that are tares and I will sow the golden grain of wheat again and those lands that have been barren for a long time will be fertile and lavish.

58. From ancient times you have known from John, my prophet, that a time was coming when every eye would see me; that time is in your sight. In this age the spirit of humanity will open its eyes to the light of truth and will contemplate me, understand my word and feel my presence. From the stones will sprout not only water but also flowers.

59. Today you conceive that my justice punishes you by unleashing the elements to sow desolation, mourning and hunger; however, someday you will understand that it was your works that unleashed those calamities on you, that justice. You will also learn that your merits, your faith and prayer can calm the forces of Nature. Have you not heard that when I spiritually frame my children I give them power over the elements? This should not surprise you if you remember that I authorized the first man to have dominion over the

Love one another!

Creation of the Earth. This is why I sometimes tell you that man has not found himself and therefore does not know himself.

60. I am the Universal King, the man here on Earth is the prince, since he is my son. Has man been able to make good use of the power of all his gifts? Verily I tell you, he has unknown his Father and has crowned himself king to do his will in the world; but whoever does not unite his will to mine and walks outside the divine laws is entitled to be judged by them; you call this punishment and you come to call me an unjust Father.

61. In this Third Time, many spirits will see my light and, illuminating their path with it, they will not deviate their steps again; rather, they will remember their past to know all their faults and repent of them, they will no longer seek human greatness, only the immortality of the spirit.

62. Men will climb the summit of the mountain and from there they will contemplate the silhouette of the Promised Land, the new Jerusalem that awaits you as the supreme reward in eternity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 70

1. I am the ark of wisdom that humanity has not been able to study until now. I have come to give you the key to spirituality, so that with it you may open it and be able to know what I have in store for you.
2. If any of my children think themselves unworthy or feel unable to open the doors of my love, truly I tell you that all my children are worthy of my love. You all have the key to open that door. Do not lose it, lest you imitate the tribe of Judah, wandering in this life, wandering restlessly on earth.
3. I do not want to look at you as powerful or beggars, but as walkers who never lack in their saddlebag the sustenance for themselves and for the hungry that they find on their path.
4. I want you to know the roads, to know how to distinguish the different trees and to recognize in each traveler that you find your own brother, so that when they ask you: Where are you going? answer with sincerity and firmness, always telling my truth.
5. In this way you will be the wayfarer who trusts in tomorrow, the one who walks free of worries for himself and can think of others, because I am teaching you to feel the pain of your fellow human beings and to calm it with a drop of the balm that I grant you so that with it you can help your brothers.
6. How much I have had to purify your spirit through the ages! Do you think I was going to stain you so that you would get up and preach my Doctrine?
7. I am preparing you to be among mankind the strong Israel.
8. Upon hearing my word, your spirit has been shaken by remembering that once upon a time you heard this voice and wondered: Where? And I tell you: it was in the desert, in the mountains and on the banks of the rivers of Judea on the lips of Jesus of Nazareth that you doubted, even though you recognized that in his word there was a Divine essence, a love and a strength that gave you life, health and peace.
9. You have been resurrected at this time and your spirit has returned to listen to my teaching, your heart has trembled at the echo of this voice that you already know. My word is simple and humble, but do not just contemplate the color of the fruit; eat it so that you will find its seed inside; that seed will be the one that you will cultivate tomorrow. If you cultivate it well, it will bear you good fruits; then you will recognize that the tree from which it came, enclosed the love of your Father.

Love one another!

10. Make merits so that you may reach the place that belongs to you, which is not found on the thrones or in the palaces of the Earth, nor is it in the glories of the world, in flattery or in material honors, Your place here on Earth is in the struggle for peace and good, and in the hereafter it will be in my love.

11. This is not the land of promise; that mansion promised to your spirit you do not know yet, nor is there a burning desire in your spirit to reach it because of your materialism.

12. To all men of different beliefs and religions I say that they have not been able to give their place to material riches to place in the one that corresponds to those of the spirit. If they were complying with my laws, they would already be contemplating the silhouette of the promised land from here and listening to the echo of the voices of its inhabitants.

13. You say that you believe in my existence and have faith in my Divinity; you also say that my will be done, and truly I tell you, How little is your faith and your conformity to what I have in mind! But I have come encouraging true faith in you, so that you may be strong in the way that I have laid out for you.

14. Prepare yourselves, do not expect death to surprise you unprepared. What have you prepared for when you return to the spiritual life? Do you want to be surprised when you are still tied with chains to matter, to passions, to earthly possessions? Do you want to penetrate with your eyes closed into the Afterlife without finding the way, carrying the tiredness of this life imprinted on your spirit? Prepare yourselves disciples and then you will not fear the coming of the death of the body.

15. Do not sigh for having to leave this valley, because if you recognize that there are wonders and great things in it, in truth I tell you that they are only an image of the beauties of the spiritual life.

16. If you do not wake up, what are you going to do when you find yourself at the beginning of a new path, illuminated by a light that seems unknown to you?

17. Leave this world without tears, without leaving pain in the hearts of your own. Let go when the moment has arrived, leaving on the face of your body a smile of peace that speaks of the liberation of your spirit.

18. The death of the body does not distance you from the beings entrusted to you nor does it separate you from the spiritual responsibility you have over those who were your parents, brothers or children.

19. Understand that death does not exist for love, for duty, for feelings; in a word, for the spirit.

Love one another!

20. I have spoken to those who thought they were dead, and they have said to me, Who has spoken to me? I touched them and they asked: Who touched me? And they have heard a voice saying to them: I am the one who raised Lazarus, the same one who rose from the dead to give spiritual life to all of you!

21. My Doctrine can never induce you to fanaticism, nor does it inculcate superstitions or idolatries in you; on the contrary, it comes to liberate your spirit from the chains that humanity has placed on it. My path is narrow, but whoever walks along it, possesses and enjoys true freedom.

22. I do not wish to enslave you with my teaching, because there are no dogmas, sentences or anathemas in it; I want you to come to Me out of love, out of merit, out of faith, out of conviction.

23. I have allowed you to know religions, sects and doctrines, so that by tasting the fruit of the different trees you will know how to appreciate the flavor of this one that I am offering you. And I ask you: Will you be able to ask the ministers and priests if it is true that I am communicating through the human understanding? Why do you ask those who forgot my promise to return and did not even prepare to receive me? Truly I tell you, even the most foolish of you will understand for himself whether it is I who am speaking to you. If my word stirs your spirit, if it awakens and moves it, it will show you that I am with you, because I am the only one who has power over spirits.

24. The word of man may make your heart tremble or impress your senses and intelligence; but if there is something that has made you vibrate beyond your senses, your heart, or your intelligence, that something has been the voice of your Lord.

25. I tell you that anyone who has not been moved by hearing this word may deny my presence, but it will remain engraved in his conscience and the time will come when he will say: That voice that I heard was the Lord's.

26. To help you to continue carrying your cross, I come to pour out the manna that nourishes your spirit, to prepare your hearts and to become my servants.

27. Time has changed, I have been removing all fanaticism and idolatry from you so that you can only make your spirituality present to me.

28. I am making the call to my chosen ones from different regions, drawing them from different paths so that they all carry the essence of my word and reach the clear and true understanding of my Doctrine and practice it in their works of love among their brothers.

Love one another!

29. If you are infants now, tomorrow you will be disciples and imitate the disciples of the Second Time, and just as they rose up bearing witness to the truth, to my wonders and to my love, so you will have to get up tomorrow to testify to my truth.

30. I have inspired you with the virtues that you should practice, and with the gifts that your spirit possesses from the beginning of your formation, you will make yourself known among humanity. I am preparing my new farmers, who tomorrow will sow this seed all over the world. Step by step the great multitudes are coming to my Work, attracted by the light of the Holy Spirit who in this Third Time is pouring out His sparkles among all men.

31. I have come on the cloud to speak to humanity that, because it is obstinate in its perversity, has not felt my steps, nor my presence; it has not realized my communication with you through human understanding. I will be tireless to awaken her from her lethargy and you will be contemplating that little by little the multitudes will come from different paths to meet you. Many will convert to spiritualism because I am pushing away fanaticism and idolatry, stagnation and confusion from humanity.

32. This is the third revelation announced by Me and by the prophets; this is the time in which the light of the sixth candlestick is illuminating humanity. It is the announced time when I would come radiant with light to fulfill my word. I have come to make known to you the same spiritual and divine Law of all time.

33. Blessed people of Israel: in all times I have rescued you from the slavery of Pharaoh and I say to you: If you do not want to continue being slaves, come to Me, and I will give you the strength and the power to break your chains, Do you want to rise by the ladder that is prepared for your spirit? Then persevere, study and analyze my word so that you can come to understand it in its depth and in its spirituality, so that you may make merits on this path that will lead you to Me.

34. There are those who tell me, "Father, I want to be your laborer, I want to serve you, I want my spirit to be close to your Spirit, but I don't know what I should do to deserve your forgiveness." And I answer to that heart that communicates with its Father in this way: Regenerate yourselves, little by little, leave your old doubts, your materiality, so that you may come to understand me and recognize your mission. But everyone who desires regeneration, has to go through many trials, because temptation is stalking you and when contemplating that you are turning your spirit away from false ways, he will have to sustain a terrible struggle to make you desist from your purposes, and if you show yourself fragile, he will take advantage of that weakness and try to make you return to your old customs and it is not my will that you be surprised by it; I want your step to

Love one another!

always be forward, that your faith be firm and your purpose to spiritualize, true, based on what you have learned.

35. If you are Israel, it is right that you learn to love me and worship me from spirit to Spirit; that the materialism of your practices be refined until you reach spirituality. My Spirit will cleanse you from all misinterpretation of my Work. Man has mistaken my teachings, my maxims, my prophecies and it is my will that my people of Israel arise with the gifts and the wonders that they achieve through their spirituality.

36. I will present you to humanity as my servants, as the Marian Trinitarian Spiritualists of the Third Time. The Spiritualists, because you will be more spirit than matter; the Trinitarians, because you have received my manifestation in three times; Marians because you love Mary, your Universal Mother, who is the one who has watched over you so that you do not faint in the day.

37. This communication through the human understanding will have to end, but then you will have to seek me from spirit to Spirit to receive my commands; that is why I am asking for your regeneration, so that you may achieve that spirituality. I will continue to teach you to communicate with my Spirit and you will be recreated when you have come to obtain that form of communication, worthy of everyone who calls himself a Marian Trinitarian Spiritualist.

38. Be strong and defend yourselves in all trials with your prayer. My spiritual pleasures will continue to be poured out among you for your perseverance and willingness to fight. You will not be alone, my spiritual world will be there to give you protection, guide you and help you in your struggle.

39. I am the light that invites you to come and light your lamp in Me so that you may illuminate your spirit and discover my presence in it. The day you know how to penetrate into yourselves, it will be easy for you to reach the heart of your brother.

40. At my word the first weep and the last rejoice, why? Because the first ones are getting tired and are accumulating wounds, although I must tell you that they are the ones who make their cross heavy and the chalice they drink in their restitution bitter, because I have always given them my help on their way so that the journey is bearable and their steps firm.

41. My company has not lacked you for a single moment, my word has not ceased to manifest itself; I have never left you lonely in your trials; my spiritual world has descended to your bedside when pain has overwhelmed you and you have not lacked his help and his advice for you to help the needy who come to your doors day by day. The

Love one another!

gift of intuition, inspiration and clairvoyance have awakened in your being, illuminating your path. In your human life you have had me; daily bread has not been lacking on your table. And after giving you so many proofs of my love and having kept your nation in peace, when the world is turned into a bonfire of hatred and passions, do you still complain about the weight of your cross? O disciples of the Third Time, do not forget that the cross that the world offered me at that time was of darkness, of ingratitude, ridicule and contempt and I accepted it because it was my children who offered it to me! Instead, look at the cross that I have entrusted to you, how sweet and light it is if you know how to carry it with love!

42. It is necessary that you know your origin and the end to which your steps lead you so that you accept with love your destiny and embrace your cross until you die on it, as Christ did: your Master.

43. I have come at this time to tell you about your origin, your mission and the end that awaits you in the eternity of the spirit. If he has not understood my word and feels weak after having listened to my lectures, it is because he has not come to sustain and strengthen his spirit; it is because he has always been asking for the goods that belong to the world, those that are never essential in your life and are granted to you in addition. Why do you let yourselves be tempted by the world? It is necessary that you learn to overcome earthly vicissitudes, because in many cases they are only trifles and miseries to which you attach too much importance. If, just as you care about the material, you care about the goods of the spirit, you would lack nothing and your evolution would be great.

44. Forget your past, avoid all the mistakes that have accompanied you for a long time and slowly you will experience an absolute change in your being because you will have begun your elevation towards spirituality.

45. Understand that I have come to offer you a worthy place, both here on Earth, while you live on it, and in the Hereafter, when you come to dwell in the spiritual realm.

46. What do you need for you to take the decisive step? Ask, ask that it will be given to you.

47. Take my seed of love in your heart and begin to cultivate it without ever abandoning it and soon it will bear fruits that will serve as food on your walk.

48. Converse among yourselves taking my word as the theme, but always carry the purpose of instructing one another. This change of ideas and knowledge will be beneficial to you and will lift your spirits. I promise to be present in those moments of spiritual conversations to inspire you and always lead you to understanding and light; but never

Love one another!

turn into vulgar discussion what should be spiritual communion because then it will not be my presence with you.

49. I want to speak to those who until now have not felt my healing balm on their body, nor has my peace reached their heart.

50. Truly I tell you, I have poured out my balm on you, but you were not ready to receive Him. Some have rejected him with their blasphemy, others with their lack of faith.

51. I tell you that your mistakes are forgiven but you have to learn to deserve by means of merits each of the graces or benefits that you request from your Father, because if I gave myself to you without you putting anything on your part, I would not advance your spirit. What could you teach tomorrow to those who are suffering? What experience would you have gleaned from your trials? Look at the sick who have received a miracle from Me and you will discover that each one did merit to achieve a reward. In some, faith triumphed; in others, regeneration arose; others felt true repentance; others have punished themselves in their weaknesses or in their pride.

52. With what satisfaction the spirit rises after fighting a battle and emerging victorious in it! What satisfaction could be experienced by those who, without any merit, received some good from their Father? They would not know how to estimate what they received, nor would they know how to keep it, since no effort or sacrifice cost them to obtain it; but he who has conquered peace, after a great struggle, is not exposed to losing it, he takes care of it and watches over it. He who, through renunciations and sacrifices, regains his health does not put it in danger again, because he knows how much it cost him to achieve it.

53. Do not be afraid, you who show me your exhaustion and your decayed spirit; I do not come to ask impossible things of you. Listen: On this day I ask only your attention and that you let my word reach your heart because it is necessary that it awakens your sleeping fibers so that it illuminates your spirit and faith and hope ignite in your heart like a flame. This is necessary for you to prepare the way and fulfill the miracle that you expect from Me.

54. I convinced you that you no longer live in the times when the Father gave you everything done, because your spirit lacked evolution, experience, knowledge; now you have to put a lot of your part to achieve what you want or need.

55. Do you despair because I speak to you like that? Are those of you who are sick discouraged? I grant at this moment my balm to all those who are going to embrace the cross of regeneration, of amendment, of moral and spiritual recovery. I am also going to

Love one another!

give health to some who will soon forget my charity, because they will not even realize why their Teacher has healed them; but in your spirit I have deposited in advance the seed that sprouted from the teaching of this day, and in due time they will answer me.

56. The pain of some and others comes to Me; for all my love has a drop of divine balm.

57. Feel close to me, heal and rise to life so that you may bear witness to my truth.

58. People, the prophets died, but an indelible writing remained of their message. In Jesus many of those prophecies were fulfilled and the others had to wait for the arrival of this time to have their fulfillment.

59. Ten and nine centuries have passed since I told you my last word on the cross, and when I have made my voice heard among humanity again, I have found that instead of loving each other, they hate each other, do not recognize each other as brothers and even kill each other just as the prophets prophesied and Jesus announced. But it was at this time that perversity has reached a great development, when a people has arisen with the seed of spirituality, who with a prophetic voice awakens men, who with their power over the elements and over diseases, give proofs of grace and power to men of science and with their penetration into the gifts of the spirit, proofs of their truth to those who teach religion. Also the appearance of this people had already been foretold by the prophets.

60. I have come to communicate through the understanding of these spokesmen to engrave on your hearts my divine teaching; but they in their rudeness have a likeness to the stone where I engraved the commandments of the law in the First Time.

61. When you meditate on the teachings that I have come to give you, on the era that you are living and the way in which I manifested myself, you will see that both my arrival and the time that my manifestation lasted and the day when it ceased, everything was surrounded by a great number of surprising and remarkable events and facts, both in human and spiritual life. Then you will see in all these events the signs announced from those times for my new advent.

62. The sciences, religions and theologians will not be able to discover at this time how my righteousness works, but I have revealed it to you. Every human heart is a living proof of my justice and my wisdom. Sometimes in the heart of a wretch hides the spirit of the one who once wore a crown on his head, or in a convict hides the one who in another life deprived a people of their freedom. Your whole existence is an infinite lesson of love to perfect the spirits, so that they can arrive as submissive and obedient children to the bosom of their Father; but while these darkness that are covering humanity become denser, men will have to cry out when the terror overwhelms them: My God, my God,

Love one another!

why have you abandoned us! without realizing that the light of my Spirit is destined to penetrate their hearts as soon as they rise to faith; but those darkness will not be eternal, not even too long, although by the intensity of their pain it seems to humanity that they have lasted an eternity. The light will begin to shine in the spirits and they will exclaim full of joy: hosanna, hosanna, the Lord is already with us!

63. People, look at all the struggles of this humanity; look at the crowds penetrating their temples in search of me, their heart carries an inexplicable desire because their spirit awaits my return.

64. Regenerate your life, purify your heart because I tell you that in the spiritual space there are many spirits of light who are only waiting for your preparation to incarnate among you and give their message to humanity. These are the generations promised and announced to you, these will be your children and descendants; therefore I tell you to hurry your cup with patience so that the inheritance you bequeath to them is clean and that they also find the path prepared with your love and faith.

65. Will those who have heard this word deny it when they are questioned? Don't want to cry bitterly. Testify with words, with deeds, with thoughts, with prayers, with your silence; that is also your mission.

66. Your Lord tells you: Blessed are those who do the will of the Father because although they will cry when they hear my word for the last time in 1950, they will later see me present in the cloud, never disappearing from their sight again.

67. In many places of your nation I have prepared houses of prayer so that in them you may hear my word.

68. My people are as humble as the places where I manifest myself; but it is my will to surprise humanity once again through the humble and simple of heart; through them I will make it known that this is the era of light and grace.

69. My call has brought together this people whom I have patiently prepared under my protection, so that they may be worthy to receive the Law and carry it as a message of divine love to men.

70. I tell you that the conversion of a sinner exerts a great influence on the heart of humanity, because it serves as an encouragement to him. That is the reason why I have not come to seek the righteous to form my new apostolate, but sinners, to make them my disciples and prove to humanity that it has strayed from the path of good and that it is possible for it to return to it by regenerating and transforming itself.

Love one another!

71. I sent you a righteous man at the opening of this time, Roque Rojas, through whose lips Elijah, the forerunner, spoke. He came to prepare the way of the Lord so that I would communicate with men and you could hear my voice. From the moment it first resonated, you have not stopped listening to it and having my manifestation. No one has been told to hide in order to be able to hear me, or to seclude himself in a certain place to carry out his mission. Neither catacombs, nor hidden places have been necessary to delight you with my word and to be able to fulfill your practices. Instead, I have taught you the Law that you must already live, which is that of "Love one another".

72. I have given you the time so that you can carry out your mission and an unlimited field for you to sow in it. I have not marked specific places or time for you. Again I say to you, "God is spirit and you must worship Him in Spirit and in Truth."

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 71

1. Beloved disciples, At this time you have received the grace to sit at my table; come and be with Me in spirit. Keep my word in your heart and you will come to form an album of wonderful wisdom with my lessons of love.
2. The light of my Holy Spirit will illuminate paths and deserts so that humanity can find the true path, that of its spiritual evolution. I come when perversity and corruption are at their greatest height; my Doctrine appears before you as a saving ark. The world is an ocean of pain; when humanity sees this ark, will it not desire to find salvation in it?
3. Disciples: All of you know the deserts and the crossroads of the roads, that is why you are the ones indicated to go in search of the multitudes eager for light.
4. Go after the leper when in your heart there is no longer leprosy, speak of love to those who are overwhelmed by pain, and when my Doctrine has been identified in your feelings and you feel love and charity towards your brothers, you will have advanced in your spiritual evolution. Point out to your brothers the way and do not be upset if in the end they leave you alone because of their ingratitude. You will have your satisfaction in knowing that those who were lost are approaching Me, and you will feel my company in your solitude.
5. There the manna will descend to sustain you and you will always have something to give to those in need.
6. I love you and I want you perfect, that is why my justice manifests itself inexorably among humanity. All the past and apparently forgotten works of God, will be judged in this time in which the incarnate spirit can understand, accept and comprehend my judgments. Kings, judges, lords, all those who in some way have sown the seed of evil among their brothers, will be present at the judgment of the Lord; but I tell you that instead of binding them with chains, depriving them of the light or subjecting them to eternal torments, as humanity might believe in its ignorance, I will point out to them a mission in my Work of salvation in order that they may purify their spirit, repair the mistakes they have committed and understand that my justice comes from divine love. If the time has come for these great sinners, many of whom your history has collected the names of, to carry out works of fraternity and peace among humanity, how is it that you sometimes come to consider some of your brothers as an obstacle in your way? How is it that you even want to turn away from the path of your destiny those beings whom my will placed there? Oh, if you only knew that many times they are the ones who serve me the best and the ones who will help you get to Me!

Love one another!

7. May your heart be like these precincts where you gather to hear my word; through these gates have passed those who have committed crimes in many ways, those who have stained their hand with the blood of their brother, those who hide theft, slander and dishonor; and yet, when have they been rejected by Me? or at least when have they been discovered in front of others? A pious veil of tenderness has covered his spots, while my Spirit has conversed alone with that sinner. See how hearing my word they learn to pray, raising their thoughts to infinity, to feel that whoever approaches the spiritual receives strength, light, inspiration and balm, breath and peace.

8. Blessed people, in these moments when war is shaking the world, I have asked you to watch over and pray for your brothers, to feel their pain and send them feelings of light and peace; but I must tell you that first you must learn to love, to serve and to forgive those around you, so that you may know how to love and serve those who are absent. Love your destiny, accept your chalice, embrace your cross with love; no one knows what spirit animates his being, nor does he know while he is on Earth, the reason for his restitution.

9. Let it be the consciousness that enlightens the spirit and the spirit that guides the matter.

10. Leave your sadness and your hopelessness, you will all be able to reach the promised mansion, for that I come to help you. What more propitious times than the present are you waiting for to get up? Do you wait for times of peace to make merits? Verily I say to you, this is the best time to attain your restitution and to attain merit.

11. I say to you people: Take advantage of the divine lesson that I have brought you, because in the year 1950 you will be left without it; the sun would sooner cease to shine, than my word would cease to be fulfilled; but those who have not kept it in their hearts will have to cry for their ingratitude, that not being my will.

12. Every moment I make you alert and in every lesson I prepare you so that you do not get lost on the way or stain your spirit anymore.

13. Do not be men of little faith; see that what I offered you in the past times I have come to fulfill to you in the Third Time, on the other hand, man has not been able to fulfill his promises and duties.

14. At times you get up to follow me, when you feel that I helped you in your trials and that my charity helped you to get out unscathed; but later you forget again because of your ingratitude.

Love one another!

15. Among you there are also those who love me, those who are only waiting for the time of trials and persecution to prove their fidelity and strength. Those will be the ones who will rise up after the regions hit by the elements to impart their charity to those in need. I will make them recognize the due moment to rise to fulfillment by making them feel in their hearts the message that will tell them not to carry double saddlebags for the trip and to trust in my heavenly power.

16. Other farmers will be sent to talk about my Work in other nations and there with their works of love and their prayers they will stop the war. When the moment of their fulfillment comes, they will not rebel against my command because they have to leave their own and their property; they will not imitate the rich miser.

17. The one who regrets having to leave what he has to follow me, will make his path painful and his cross heavy; on the other hand, the one who, full of conformity and trust, abandons everything to my citizens will have peace and strength in the struggle and on his return he will find everything just as he left it.

18. I have come to reveal to you the spiritual gifts that you possess and to teach you the use that you should make of them, so that you never take them to do works that are not within my Law because then instead of giving light, you would sow darkness and confusion.

19. Do not let your own imperfect deeds make them unaware of you and turn away from you. They will come to understand you when you have understood Me.

20. I want my disciples to always be prepared to respond to the call of the sufferer and heal him with true charity.

21. Look at how many sick people there are near you; contemplate that there is no home free of diseases. See how many possessed who receive charity from no one. There are the lands to sow; take your gifts, take the light and free them from their chains, without forgetting that you must also treat invisible beings with love and charity so that you can make them penetrate the light.

22. Why, when I fill you with peace and goodness, do you become lazy? Will it be necessary for pain to accompany you always so that your heart remembers Me and your spirit is alert?

23. Get up and do not sin again; do not weaken yourselves in the pleasures of the Earth because you will have to answer me both with your spirit and with your body and the moment will come when, although your cry rises to the heavens, what you ask for will not be granted, because for the first, second and third time it was given to you, and you

Love one another!

already knowingly missed it. It is that you have seen that first of all I am love and forgiveness, but do not forget that in my justice I am inexorable.

24. Watch, for I will soon come as Judge over every sect and religion, and I will ask every guide, every pastor or minister what he has done with the spirits entrusted to him. I will ask everyone what they have made of my Law and my Doctrine and every weed will be exterminated.

25. Watch also for the peace of this nation to which I have appointed, so that my word may be heard and studied in it. War, greed, ambitions and false doctrines lie in wait for your people. But I will deliver you from the clutches of Pharaoh who would like to make you his vassals because now you are serving my cause.

26. But if you wanted slavery again, it will be given to you; but do not forget that you are destined to ensure the peace of the world and prevent war from snatching children from the arms of their parents. Pray that with your prayer the darkness will be dispelled.

27. Mothers, pray for humanity. Maidens, persevere in prayer and in virtue; you are the source from which the generations of tomorrow will spring, who must bear witness to my truth.

28. People, it was not the words that you uttered in your prayer that opened my arcanum; it was the voice of your spirit and the beating of your heart. Receive all that I give you because I do not want to perceive sadness or hardship among this people that I love so much. Do not lose the garment of peace with which I have come to cover you.

29. The spiritual altar, invisible to your material eyes, invites you every moment to deposit in it your offering, which must also be spiritual.

30. Listen to my word, she is the seed that you must sow, she has love as her essence. I give it to you without any price, it is the gift reserved for you at this time. I do not tire of pouring love on my children, nor do I tire of waiting for their return to the good path; but humanity will have to get tired of continuing to sow hatred, violence and selfishness. Every seed of hatred that he sows will multiply in such a way that his strength will not be enough to reap his harvest; this unforeseen result and superior to his human power, will stop his dizzying and senseless career. Then, I will do a miracle in every heart by making charity spring up, where there was only egoism. Men will return to ascribe to themselves all perfection, knowledge and justice. You will remember that Jesus said: "The leaf of the tree does not move without the will of the Father"; because today, according to the feeling of the world, the leaf of the tree, the beings and the stars move by chance.

Love one another!

31. Verily I say unto you, I will touch you with my rod of love, and will cause water to gush forth from the rocks. The faults and debts that humanity has been carrying for centuries will be forgiven and peace will be in the spirits. Come to Me, O sick, O blind of the spirit, my balm is ready to be poured out on each one of you! Come to Me, those of you who yesterday were lords and today suffer privations, humiliations and miseries; you who yesterday knew about finery and honors and today hide your tears in the corner of your bedroom! Come near to Me, you men who hide your weeping from your wife and your children, so that they will not be cowed by life; open your heart to me and tell me all your worries. I will give you a key, a loaf and a coin so that your bitterness may become joy! Today you have nothing; the nest in which you live and in which your children were born is not yours; you are like birds who do not know how, but you live.

32. It is time for justice and proof. The time of complacency in which you had everything has passed. Do merit in trials and in righteousness I will grant you light and peace for your spirit and whatever you need on earth will be given to you in addition.

33. How much pain I behold in your world! Childhood already knows the cup of bitterness and soon his heart hardens. Flowers wither in full youth, gray hair begins to shine prematurely. I receive your tears as a present; they knock at the doors of my charity and I open them to fill you with hope and peace.

34. Don't you feel like you're coming back to life? You have placed your complaint and your confession in Me knowing that you are heard and comforted because I am the resurrection and the life.

35. Today you come under the cloud of my promise to receive shade and your spirit is illuminated with the radiance that my lessons deliver to you.

36. You are living the time announced by prophets and seers of past times whose spirits are now contemplating the fulfillment of the divine word.

37. If you were spiritually prepared, you could contemplate in infinity the multitudes of spiritual beings that before your eyes would resemble an immense white cloud and when the messengers or envoys broke away from it, you would see them approaching like flashes of light towards you.

38. Your spiritual gaze is not penetrating yet, and that is why I have to tell you about the afterlife, about everything that you cannot reach to contemplate yet; but I tell you that the time will come when you will all be seers and delight in that wonderful life that you now feel distant, but that in reality vibrates close to you, envelops and illuminates you, inspires you and knocks incessantly at your doors.

Love one another!

39. This Doctrine brings the mission of sensitizing all the sleeping fibers in your being so that man from this dwelling glimpses the light of the Kingdom that awaits him.

40. Many centuries of materialism weigh on humanity, but that is not its destiny; man is not condemned to ignore the higher life eternally; if he still ignores many of the great things of Creation, it is not because God has hidden them from him, but because his love for the world has blinded the eyes of the spirit; But he will already open them to the light and then he will recognize that his Father has always sought him to reveal the contents of the Book of True Life.

41. How strong men will be when they unite with their brothers who dwell in the Kingdom of light; but for that time to come, humanity will still have to drink a lot of bitterness!

42. Pain will be the chalice that restores sensitivity, nobility, purity and spirituality to men; but truly I tell you that it will not be your Father who offers you that chalice, it is you who have filled it and who will have to drink it so that you may come to know the taste of the fruit of all your works, and after that judgment you may rise to true life, whose path will be illuminated by the light of conscience.

43. Beloved farmers, have you made an examination of conscience before offering me your fruit?

44. Why do I see tears in you? Why do tears come to your eyes? It is because you are not satisfied with what you have done.

45. Do not be afraid disciples, I am receiving your tribute of love, each of your works of charity and even those tears that you have shed, Lean your temples on Me, rest listening to my sweet word, and you will heal of all your wounds.

46. Delicate is the task that I have entrusted to you and it is precisely by listening to my voice that you understand it best; it is that you compare the perfection of my teachings with the humility of your works and it is then that you find them small and unworthy of Me; but I tell you that of the purity or lack of it in your works, only your Father can judge.

47. You are in front of a people who, day by day, are looking for you in demand of balm, of advice, of light and of consolation and you are sometimes afraid that you are not offering them what I have entrusted to you.

48. I am pleased with your fear and zeal, because this will make you advance in your evolution, with which you will come to develop and manifest all the gifts that I have given you.

Love one another!

49. Do you want to perfect yourself? Listen carefully to my lessons; no one will be able to correct you with the love, wisdom and tenderness with which I do it.

50. Do you want to wash your stains? Let my charity touch you with its wise and perfect justice.

51. I do not rebuke you or betray you in front of your brothers; I know how to reach every spirit with my light and I know how to speak closely in a low but deep voice to every heart.

52. The days will come when my word will be more severe, because the longer you have been listening to my Doctrine and receiving my commands, the greater will be your responsibility. If you want the master not to speak to you in a severe tone, it is in your fulfillment to avoid it, being obedient to my orders, not familiarizing yourself with this blessed manifestation and being tireless sowers of charity, light and peace.

53. Let it be my word that strips you of blemishes and impurities and wait until it is not pain that purifies you. There, at the bottom of my word, you will be able to find everything you need to understand the perfect way to practice my Doctrine and have faith to fulfill your restitution.

54. Think that if you take a transcendental step on the path of spirituality, the generations that will achieve greater advancement will come after you; you will remain as firm foundations so that your brothers and sisters full of faith may rise up on them.

55. You will form a new apostolate within my Work, inspired by the high examples of those who followed me in the Second Time; but if you recognize that some of them had moments of weakness that made them miss, try not to fall into those mistakes. Do not harbor the fears of Peter, so that you will never deny me; nor feed dreams of glory or earthly greatness, so that you will not exchange my Work for miserable coins, like Judas Iscariot; nor ever doubt my presence, like Thomas, so that you will not have to repent painfully.

56. Know that I love you, since in each of my words I reveal that love to you, but do not forget that I would also come to touch you severely to make you get out of your mistakes or your obstinacy in something that is inappropriate for my disciples. What do you need to be able to be my good disciples? You have everything; embrace your cross, carry it with love because in it you will rise towards the light that awaits your spirit when your mission has been completed.

57. Your joy is very great when you contemplate that my love prepares new understandings by which I will give you my word because you understand that you will

Love one another!

not lack manna in the desert. This word will be the sustenance that will give you strength to reach the gates of the Promised Land.

58. You are praying people, my voice takes you away from the world and helps you to rise up. How many times do you have to wait for the moment when my ray descends among you to be able to pray, because before you had not achieved it. Look how as your spirit is purified, you feel my presence closer. The time has already passed when you felt distant, when you had me as a King unable to descend to you because you judged yourselves unworthy and miserable. That is why I have come in three times to make myself fully known by man.

59. Today I have said to you: Prepare yourselves so that you may feel my love and be able to understand me. He who has been able to spiritualize himself, everywhere discovers my imprint and at all times feels my presence in him.

60. Come tirelessly to listen to Me; I give you the necessary weapons so that you can overcome the obstacles and the bad influences that may obstruct your path, Overcome the world, overcome yourselves and you will reach Me; fight that I will not abandon you in your struggle.

61. Perhaps it was not he who brought you to listen to me at this time; it was my charity that drew you out of the crowds because I recognize you spiritually as the firstborn. My law and my righteousness have come down upon you for a long time. The law of the prophets was in you and the blood of the Lamb; now it is the light of my Holy Spirit that is clarifying the mysteries for you. In the past times I formed a people with your spirits, a people that at this time, being incarnated, is invisible among humanity. Today you will not be united by race, blood, name, tribes, one will not even know where the other is, and yet you will be united by the spirit. Only my discerning gaze can discover you, but not Caesar's gaze. Who will be able to find you to reduce you to slavery, to captivity?

62. If I have called you firstborn, do not expect anyone to bow down to you, you will humiliate no one. I alone know who is first and who is last in this way; but as I have inherited you, inherit also your brothers. Unite in spirit, in intuition, in thought; establish bonds of love and goodwill between each other, then you will be strong and no one will humiliate you again. Pharaohs, kings, Caesars and executioners were upon you in times past in the moments of weakness of my people. Who will oppress you at this time if you do not become weak? You have no need to know anyone to comply with my Law. You will not reject the men of science, nor the ministers of any sect or religion. Your mission is reduced to making known the revelation that I have brought to you. I speak to you in this way because in creating you I deposited in your being my seed of perfection. I want

Love one another!

you to be like Me by your deeds. Do not be content to resemble my Divinity by possessing spirit, intelligence, conscience and other attributes, because all this is my work.

63. I will not be the one who comes to offer you a fruit and say to you, Eat it and you will be like gods. I have said to you, Eat this bread so that you may live in my grace, but why has man not been able to resemble his Master with his works? Because spiritually and morally he has been deformed into materialism and as long as he has the longing for the greatness of the Earth, he will not be able to possess the Promised Land.

64. I said that first a camel would pass through the eye of a needle, that a rich miser would penetrate into the heavens, and if someone asks me if the one who was rich is condemned to never enjoy the delights of my Kingdom, I tell him that when that heart has divested itself of its greed, its egoism and its materiality, it will have ceased to be the rich miser and then it will be able to penetrate into my Kingdom. My justice condemns no one, least of all eternally. The fire that the Scriptures tell you about is the inexorable conscience that will burn like fire until it purifies the spirit of every stain and that fire ceases when the trace of sin has disappeared. Understand that it is not I who am dictating your sentence, it is you yourselves.

65. The time in which you are penetrating is the one in which you will discover the treasure that my charity endowed each being and that no one on Earth has taught you to discover; rather, these lessons were forbidden and hidden by men afraid that you would come to know you; but I have arrived who know that by the way of the spirit and conscience, no one will be lost, to encourage you and continue searching, studying and knowing your being, which is a principle to find and know me. Who can stop you from looking within yourselves? Who could know the moment of your spiritual communion with Me? Who can close your eyes to the light of truth?

66. You are finding yourselves and through the spirit you are receiving the revelation of spiritual life. Who of those who have awakened and contemplated that light will be able to attack his own spirit? Who would dare to deprive his body of its existence, having the intuition of what the afterlife is? Know that it was not chance that sent you to earth. Nothing is done without my will. I have sent you to be guardians of peace, which you will share with your brothers through prayer, word and thought, when you communicate spirit to Spirit with my Divinity.

67. Look at war, famine, plague and death as a gloomy procession that goes from village to village sowing mourning, desolation and extermination. Fight the war, you have the

Love one another!

weapons of love and charity. You, from this world, can be subjects of my Kingdom of peace by loving one another.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 72

1. Blessed are those who with respect and humility penetrate the divine revelations with the eyes of the spirit, because their testimony of my manifestation as the Holy Spirit will be true. Go to humanity and even in the arid lands sow the seed of my Doctrine and irrigate it with the water of my love.
2. There are many who at this time contemplate the spiritual; but do not for that reason believe that all of them love me; I have already told you that not everyone who says to me "Father, Father" loves me, but he who silently performs charity with his brothers and humbly penetrates into communion with Me.
3. The gift of clairvoyance is a gift of the Holy Spirit, but while some are humble and know how to tremble with joy and fear before the sights that I grant them, others in their vanity are flaunting the gift they possess.
4. Why are there disciples who seek the first places, if I do not distinguish any at my table? I, Who am the Teacher and who should occupy the center of the table surrounded by the love of my children, by penetrating into the heart of each of them, I have found in some a tribunal where my words and my works are judged, in others a gloomy prison where they mock and mock Me, and in others I have found a cross prepared for a new sacrifice.
5. Some of my children suffer as they contemplate the misunderstanding of the people who are always disobedient to my commands and teachings.
6. However, and despite so much selfishness, there are those who know how to visit the prisoner in his cell, the sick in his bed, and there are those who go to hospitals to bring those who suffer there, forgotten, a ray of light. Those who do this love me in their fellow men and honor me with their deeds.
7. Quiet your mind, think that the moments in which you will have me present at this manifestation are already short; the year 1950 is coming and I contemplate you still sleeping in a deep lethargy. It is that you listen to my words through a sinful matter like yours and that is why you do not give them the credit they deserve; but the day will come when my prophetic word will be fulfilled and you will repent of your misunderstanding.
8. This has been the time appointed by Me to speak to humanity, then yours will come; but if you close your lips and do not make my Doctrine known, the stones will speak and the elements will awaken you.

Love one another!

9. People: I come to deliver you from the pain that burdens you, help me in this work Do you have the will to do it? Then learn from Me, listen to my lecture, take advantage of this time which will pass quickly for you.

10. If the upper room is left empty and the table alone, it will be because the disciples scattered along the roads carrying the good news on their lips and not because they have turned their backs on me and have not come to my call.

11. After my departure, but before you spread throughout the world, I promise to come in spirit to give you the light that will make you understand everything that I inspired you with my lessons and to give you the indispensable strength to fulfill your mission. In those moments it will be the light of the Holy Spirit in every understanding; some will see me, others will hear me and everyone will spiritually feel my presence.

12. Make yourselves worthy of that grace, so that none of my words may be erased from your heart because you would fall into forbidden paths.

13. Learn now, fill your spirit with my light, because the moment will come when you will feel the impulse to get up to fulfill your mission; but what can teach who has learned nothing? Can a blind man guide a blind man?

14. With true faith you feel that my presence is among you, but you feel incapable of doing great works on behalf of your brothers; but in truth I tell you that despite your coldness, at this time there will arise from among you disciples who will leave everything to follow in my footsteps, as well as sinful women who by my word will rise up to sin no more and be an example before their brothers.

15. See that the light of the Sixth Seal is illuminating your spirit. The book is open because from the first to the sixth the Seals have been untied. I have been gathering those who will bear my sign to entrust them with a very delicate mission. At the end of this stage I will receive those who have complied with it and those who have disobeyed or altered my commands, I will make very serious charges against them and my word will be severe with them.

16. People, understand that you should no longer waste time on vanity, on acquiring superfluous wealth or on new worldly experiences. Know that every moment I give you means light and progress for your spirit.

17. My presence surprises this humanity unprepared to receive me. My manifestation in spirit in this Third Time coincides with the greatest materialism of science, which has reached its greatest height. I see the weapons with which men are preparing to combat my Doctrine, which are: their science, their philosophy, their materialistic theories, their

Love one another!

egoism, their ambition and their arrogance. But I possess a sword that is the truth whose radiance no one can resist, its light in this time will illuminate humanity and will expose everything that is false and will destroy darkness. When my light shines in all paths and the truth is in all spirits, who will be able to shelter the imposture? Who can fool his brother?

18. The human heart has hardened to the point of becoming insensitive to the spiritual, which is its essence and its origin. I tell you that while my charity calls to your heart without receiving an answer, creatures inferior to man and everything created, feel the presence of the Creator. I speak to the mountains and they answer me; I speak to the birds and they answer me with trills; I bless the valleys and they are covered with flowers; but I speak to men and to be heard I have to die, as a man, before them; but if I have come again, it is because I know that your spirit will rise in the light of my lessons to return to the true path.

19. Beloved people, I give you the name of Israel because once again I have come to give you my Law and to teach you perfect worship. You were far from worshipping the elements and the stars, as the ancients did; however, I found you at this time given over to a new idolatry. My word has had to fight against your mistakes and there are still roots of past customs, beliefs and traditions in many hearts.

20. Where are the gods of gold and silver that men forged in times past and where are the divinities that the imagination of humanity created? Stone upon stone they have been falling from the imperfectly erected altars.

21. Today I come to you with a teaching that although it seems impossible for the world to practice it, once it is understood, it is the easiest to fulfill. I come to teach you the cult of love for God through your life, your works and spiritual prayer, which is not pronounced by the lips in a certain place, nor does it need forms or images to be inspired.

22. It is not my will that you continue to live in darkness; that is why I have sent my light inviting you to communicate from spirit to Spirit with your God.

23. My Doctrine teaches you to look at me closely as a loving Father and not as a distant God, as most of humanity feels to me; it also points out to you the cleanest, easiest and most certain way to reach my presence.

24. People, here you have a perfect teaching; try to elevate yourselves, strive to raise the mountain, purify yourselves so that your spirit may be freed from worldly passions and may experience the joy of dwelling in the infinite. Understand that your spirit is hungry

Love one another!

and thirsty to be sustained by my love in the regions where my strength, my essence and my universal effluvium vibrates.

25. When you have managed to take a few steps forward, do not give room to vanity believing that you are the first people on Earth possessing the truth. Do not forget that without humility, all your works will be false.

26. I want you to distinguish yourselves by charity, by spirituality, by virtue, so that with your life you may give the best testimony to humanity that you are Israel, the People of God, into whose bosom my word is inviting every spirit to penetrate.

27. Today you want to explain why you are Israel, and you have no arguments; you want to explain why you are spiritualists and you lack words; you try to demonstrate what your gifts are and you lack reasons and spiritual development to manifest them; but when your elevation becomes true, the necessary words will come to you, since with your works of love you will explain who you are, who has taught you and where you are going.

28. Times are approaching full of surprises and unexpected events for humanity; I want this people to know how to give the right interpretation of those events, since in my word it has been revealed to you what is to happen.

29. You are under trial and in preparation within the divine crucible of my Work; but do not faint before the pain, because it is necessary that you be polished. Learn to hurry the cup of bitterness with patience so that you have the right to comfort those who suffer and do not curse the pain, since feeling it in yourself you will be able to better understand that of your brothers.

30. I am preparing you to be doctors of the spirit and of the body in a short time; but know that he who heals the spirit is more important to Me than he who heals only the pain of matter.

31. To the men, women and children who listen to my word I say: keep it in your heart and remember in the light of your conscience my maxims and precepts, because tomorrow they will be the weapons that will serve you to spread and propagate the Doctrine that will be your cross of love and redemption so that I can say to you: Blessed are you, because you are recognizing the true path of the spirit from which many have departed because it is long and they have said to me: Lord, we cannot follow you.

32. There are many who have listened to me but few who follow me and I use these to encourage those who have strayed from the path to make the blind see, hear the deaf, walk the paralyzed and raise the dead. Through my servants I have done and am doing prodigious works among humanity to awaken it from its deep lethargy.

Love one another!

33. If in the Second Time you left me alone on the cross hurrying the chalice of gall and vinegar and it was only my blood that was spilled on Calvary, now you will accompany me with your cross taking your Lord for a Cyrineus just as I had on the Via Dolorosa a man who helped me with the cross. Your life is the street of bitterness through which you will arrive step by step, falling and rising to the top of the mountain where you can say to your Father: Lord, into your hands I entrust my spirit.

34. Who will be the ones who will follow me to the end without boasting? You don't know who will arrive? All, the Master tells them; some first, others later. Some with less pain and others with great sacrifices according to the path that each one chooses and the way they walk along it.

35. The straight path is the shortest, it is traced with light, with love and virtue: it is the path of the Law.

36. The crooked paths slow down the journey more, but at last you will all reach Me.

37. You do not know the mansion of peace that the spirits who reach the summit reach, but you have faith in the existence of the Promised Land and that is why I say to you again: Blessed are those who have believed without seeing.

38. From ancient times the prophecies announced to you that at this time every sinful and non-sinful eye would see me; but Jesus, limited in human form, not everyone will see. My presence will be contemplated by the eyes of your faith, of your love and elevation.

39. My voice will vibrate in the depths of your being and you will feel me living with you. But you must clean your dwelling so that you will not be ashamed to receive me there if it is stained. Seek the help of your spiritual brothers and they will help you in your preparation.

40. You have already started your march along the path of your spiritual evolution, continue it without fear. I have encouraged you in the trials I have given you. What human power could have lifted the one who was sunk in the abyss? Who could have made the impossible that was in your life possible? Who could destroy the bonds of temptation that overwhelmed your spirit?

41. I am the only one who can do these works among you without asking you for a reward for them. It is not that I come flaunting before you what I give you by listing my benefits to you; it is that I want my lessons not to go unnoticed and for your spirit to analyze and understand them. I want your heart to be softened so that it may help the spirit to carry out good works and sow the path of your brothers with love and charity.

Love one another!

42. You come to these humble precincts to listen to my word as to a school to which you come to learn what you will later have to put into practice on your way. Understand that just by listening to the lesson you have not fulfilled. I offer you the world so that in it you may sow the seed of my lessons; I entrust you with your home, I point out to you the regions and the roads, the prisons, the hospitals, the orphanages; the places where vice and evil reign are propitious fields for your prayer and your works of charity.

43. Overcome yourselves and the way will be easy for you; then you will be able to overcome the beast that John my apostle contemplated in his revelation.

44. Many times you have wanted to promise me that you will follow me and I have sealed your lips so that they do not pronounce the promise. Others of you have wanted to write the oath that you will always love me and I have stopped your pen because I want it to be from your spirit that the unshakable purpose of following me springs.

45. If you could contemplate your own spirit for a moment, you would be amazed to know who you are; you would marvel at its light and you would feel respect for yourself. But if you cannot see it with the eyes of your body, have faith in it by its manifestations and thus your matter will not continue to be a prison or an obstacle to its elevation. Think that your spirit as a being similar to the Creator is destined to perform works worthy of the One who gave Him life.

46. Now more than ever you must gather your strength to seek the progress of your spirit that in many of you has left behind an imprint of pain, mourning and tears. But now that you have left the city of sin and are approaching step by step to the virgin land that awaits you, do not turn back your face, go on to the end.

47. Look at humanity disoriented, because the great religions that call themselves Christian give more importance to the ritual and exterior than to my own Doctrine. That word of life that I sealed with works of love and with blood on the cross no longer lives in the hearts of men, it is enclosed and mute in old and dusty books. And there you have a Christian humanity that neither knows nor understands nor knows how to imitate Christ.

48. That is why I have few disciples at this time; those who love their brother, those who suffer, those who relieve the pain of others, those who live in virtue and preach it by example, those are the disciples of Christ.

49. He who, knowing, hides my Doctrine or makes it known only with his lips and not with his heart, that is not my disciple.

50. I have not come at this time to look for stone temples to make myself present in them; I come looking for spirits, hearts, not material finery.

Love one another!

51. To the men who deny my existence because they have strayed into the paths of science, I look at them with pity; to those who try to destroy me in the heart of humanity I do not even see them as enemies, I love and forgive them because they are my dearly beloved children.

52. Enter into my word, but do it with respect and do not want to come to know what should only be of the knowledge of your Lord; but feel the infinite joy of knowing that you have for God a perfect, wise and just Being.

53. Beloved people: look at this burdened and sick humanity that does not realize the time in which it lives, nor of my presence among men.

54. Wake up people, because I am giving you a message of light, faith and health for this humanity. Come out of your lethargy and meditate on the mission that you bring to Earth at this time.

55. I do not tell you that you will be the saviors or redeemers of this humanity, no; but I do let you know that having been witnesses of my word you will have to take the good news to the regions and nations; that mission will not be fulfilled by repeating my phrases, but by explaining them, always accompanying them with works of charity, sowing love among your brothers.

56. Do not doubt your power to do works that surprise and convince your brothers; it is not an obstacle that you are humble and rude so that you fulfill the mission that I have entrusted to you; there is a spirit of light in you that only needs your faith to manifest itself.

57. From among these multitudes of the poor and disinherited, I will enlighten those who will be counselors, doctors of the spirit, commentators on my Work, messengers of peace and prophets.

58. Some will go after other peoples, the others will await the arrival of those you call foreigners, of pilgrims who seek peace, light, fraternity and hospitality.

59. I have told you that this nation is being prepared so that at the hour marked by my will it will rise up among the peoples of the Earth as a banner of peace and spirituality. She will know how to shelter, be a refuge and protect those who, overwhelmed by pain, come to her. Great is the destiny of this people, that is why I prove it and touch it in my justice.

60. Would not your heart be filled with joy, seeing the great caravans arrive at your doors looking for peace? Would you not rejoice in sharing your bread with the hungry?

Love one another!

61. Prepare your heart and ennoble your feelings because you do not know the hour or the day when my word will be fulfilled. Develop the gift of healing with which I have enriched you spiritually, since many of the walkers and others burdened by fatigue will have to arrive sick. Diseases known and unknown will afflict them; but I give you one balm for all ailments, whether of the spirit or of the body. This balm for him to work wonders needs true charity, which is based on prayer.

62. O blessed nation, where I have made my ray of light reach, converted into a word, where I have made my people arise. Destroy your religious fanaticism, free yourselves from ignorance and you will never be slaves again!

63. I have given to these lands so that when the day comes, the manna of mercy will descend to them and the great multitudes who seek the truth will eat of it.

64. Watch over your inheritance, watch over your gifts, because you are destined to teach humanity spirituality, the Doctrine that reveals the greatest wisdom and ensures the peace of men and the elevation of the spirit.

65. The offices and missions that I entrust to you are far from being a yoke or a burden for you; you have borne the weight of your imperfections and have dragged the chains of humiliation and slavery to offer you a new yoke. These missions that I entrust to you are certainly delicate and of very great responsibility, but their fulfillment ensures your peace, well-being and salvation.

66. Well carried out your mission, instead of being the heavy cross or the painful burden, it is an ineffable pleasure for the spirit and an immense satisfaction for the heart.

67. This is the Age of Elijah, who has come to you in spirit preparing all paths, breaking down obstacles, making light in darkness, breaking chains of ignorance and showing the way to all spirits.

68. Just as Moses delivered Israel from the yoke of Egypt and transferred it to the lands of Canaan, Elijah will at this time free you from the darkness of the world to take you to the light of the Spiritual Kingdom, the New Promised Land.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 73

1. The thirsty multitudes have come before my presence and have received my word like a waterfall of crystal clear waters that has washed away their stains. Gratitude has made many hearts open to love in the likeness of the corollas of flowers.
2. This is the time when I offered to return among you. It was necessary that your pain be very great for you to come to Me, but everything was prepared from the beginning of the ages and everything had been prophesied. You did not watch or pray and that is why you got lost on the path; but verily I tell you that despite so many thorns and stones that cover the Earth today, despite so many crossroads, slopes and abysses that exist in it, the way of the Lord is always perceptible to the one who decides to go along it. I have come to remove weeds and obstacles from your path, so that you may behold the splendor of the Promised Land. Tomorrow men will call this Era "The time of light."
3. Great will be the transformation that humanity will undergo in the short term: institutions, principles, beliefs, doctrines, customs, laws and all the orders of human life will be shaken from their foundations.
4. Yes, this is the time of light; I tell you that light is strength, it is purity and it is truth; therefore that purity and that truth will have to shine in all the ways and works of men. Many will then say: Lord, how long have you hidden yourself from our eyes! but I will tell them, It's not that I hid Myself, it's that you spread a thick veil so that you wouldn't see me.
5. Humanity is my countryside, I am its farmer; but I see that countless plagues have fallen on its paths and that has made your salvation too laborious. Materialism, war, sin, have been the plagues that have struck the lands of the Lord without ceasing; but the power to exterminate it is in Me and soon the moment will come when they will be exterminated forever. Then the fields will bloom, there will be peace in the hearts and bread in abundance in all homes. Human life will be like a cult that rises up to Me by fulfilling the precept that tells you to "Love one another".
6. Everyone who wants to become a sower, let him listen to my lesson, engrave it in his spirit and take the seed, the tool and the water to go after the barren lands that he will make fruitful with his love.
7. What better inheritance can you leave to your brothers than to have served the Lord in his blessed lands? Your memory will one day be blessed and your example will be imitated.

Love one another!

8. Understand that this is the time when you will be saved by your own works. Not all the merits should be done by Me in the Third Era of humanity.

9. To help you, I have come again to show you with my light, in the midst of so much darkness, the way of good, so that you may soon reach the kingdom of peace that your heart intuitively longs for, even if it does not know it.

10. You do not know the end of the road, but you have confidence in reaching it; you do not fully know the Father, but his voice awakens in your heart an absolute faith and hope. To those who believe in this way I will say again: "Blessed are those who have believed without seeing."

11. Cease to be the materialized man who at every moment demands the Father to descend to his abode without first having prepared it. Be already the one who knows and can rise up to his Creator; make yourselves worthy of deserving spirit-to-Spirit communication.

12. If on the way you have received proofs of my truth, let them be a testimony and encouragement in your journey. But do not let matter close your eyes to the truths that your spirit receives because it is deaf, weak and ungrateful and may interfere with your path of evolution with its reluctance.

13. I have given you the necessary strength to carry out your mission and with what I have spoken to you so far would be enough to save all humanity, but you are weak and I will continue to give my people my lessons until the appointed time comes for this manifestation to cease.

14. I could divide my people into two groups: one who has understood me, the other who has not come to understand my truth. Both have received the same teaching, but the one who has not understood me is crying, feels needy and failed. Sometimes he thinks he is persecuted and sometimes that he is tied up and cannot fight temptations. He goes on the way feeling that the thistles are stuck at every step in his plant and every day he sheds tears of pain; he leaves on the thorns of the path shreds of the garment of grace with which I have adorned him. The other group is the one who sings victory at the end of his daily task, the one who knows how to rise up in the struggle to bless me, the one who does not cry, nor asks, nor denies; it is the one who when he speaks to me it is to tell me: "Lord, I give you infinite thanks because I have seen your charity in Me because you have manifested yourselves in my trials that are those that perfect my spirit. I thank you that in the midst of these trials I will have your peace and sustenance."

Love one another!

15. This is how those who have understood me glorify me; for them every day, every dawn is a new light of hope and a new step on the path of their evolution. But I do not come to divide you, rather I want to merge you into a single family where I do not contemplate kindergartners and disciples. I don't want superior beings next to inferior beings. If I have given everyone the same gift, I want you all to know how to appreciate it in the same way.

16. You who are crying, listen to me: When you came to my presence hidden in that human body, you presented him to me tired and dejected, sick and decayed; but I healed him, restored his strength, filled his heart with joy and hope; in his hands I left the keys to open the doors of work and I left bread for them, I blessed and purified his people and cleared his path of obstacles. I awakened your spirit from its deep lethargy and if I did not increase it one more gift, it is because it possessed everything since its formation; but I had to take away from him the fatigue, his illness and I judged him at that moment through his conscience. Once body and spirit were strengthened, I merged them into a single being, into a single will so that he would fulfill my Law. What more could you wish for? I said to you, Fulfill this Law and you will have peace in this world and then your spirit will be in glory. This is how I woke you up so that knowing who you are, you would come to understand the highness of your destiny and your mission.

17. Now I say to you: Do not persevere only in listening to me; you must also practice, strengthen yourselves and learn in trials. If you only listen and do not analyze, you will have learned nothing, nor will you be able to practice. Take these precincts as the school where the Teacher comes to teach you the lesson and take the world as a vast field where you can put into practice what you have learned.

18. This world is a favorable field for you to work; in it there is pain, illness, sin in all its forms, vice, disunity, misguided youth, old age without dignity, bad sciences, hatred, war and lies.

19. These are the lands where you are going to work and sow; but if the struggle that awaits you between humanity seems gigantic to you, in truth I tell you that with being great it does not compare with the one that you will have to engage in with yourselves: the struggle of the spirit, of reason and conscience, against the passions of matter, its self-love, its egoism, its materiality. And until you have triumphed over yourselves, how can you sincerely speak of love, obedience, humility and spirituality to your brothers and sisters?

20. See that the most powerful enemy you carry in yourself. When you have overcome him, you will see under your feet the seven-headed dragon that the apostle John told you

Love one another!

about. Then it will be when in truth you will be able to say: I can lift up my face to my Lord to say: "Lord, I will follow you", because then it will not be the lips that say it, but the spirit.

21. If for an instant the eyes of your body could contemplate your own spirit, you would be dazzled to know who you are and how you are, you would have respect and charity for yourself and you would feel a deep pain when contemplating where you have taken that light.

22. Today I come to tell you who you are because you don't know each other. You are saying that you have spirit without knowing what it means, without even having faith that you have spirit because you have not seen it as you would have wished in your materialism. If you do not know it, how can you develop it: No longer be the prison or the executioner of the spirit. Let matter not be its owner and mistress, let it free itself, let it reject the unclean inclinations of matter, as one who drives away the wolf that stalks him at every step.

23. Those who inwardly feel that they have understood me and believe that they are fulfilling their mission, help those who come after; but do not offer me your fruit yet because the work that you have wrought, not only in this time, but throughout the ages, is not yet worthy of Me.

24. Do not feel pain about it or be discouraged, If I told you that you had already achieved perfection and that your works have no defect, would you strive to continue advancing on the path of your spiritual evolution?

25. Do not stop any longer, do not turn your eyes to the past; what you left behind was pain, tears and sins, You left the city of Sodom; do not turn your face to it. It was the city of sin. Go in search of a new land whose crystal-clear springs and fertile countryside will make your existence kind and happy.

26. See that there are many paths that open before the spirit of humanity; however, I tell you that I do not contemplate a single perfect religion in this world, even though some are based on my Doctrine. I do not come against the word that I gave you in the Second Time, I cannot ignore Myself; but I ask you: Where is that word, that teaching? I look for it in the heart of humanity and I can't find it. It has remained stored in old and dusty books and there are still some among humanity who have dared to adulterate it; that is why I tell you that I do not find the perfect religion among you, because instead of love and charity, of humility and justice, I find only rites, traditions and vanities, many sufferings and ignorance; but these are errors that do not reach Me. Only love, gentleness, justice and patience come to Me.

Love one another!

27. Whoever loves, practices my Doctrine; whoever feels the pain of his fellow men, suffers for them and seeks comfort for them; that is my disciple. He who teaches virtue by works, by his own life, that is the Teacher. He who truly loves his own brother, that is my deign son.

28. He who, knowing my Law, hides it, cannot call himself my disciple; he who gives my truth only with his lips and not with his heart, is not imitating me. He who speaks of love and with his works proves the opposite, that is a traitor to my lessons.

29. He who rises up unaware of the purity and perfection of Mary is clumsy, because in his ignorance he defies God by denying his power. Whoever does not know my truth in the Third Time and denies the immortality of the spirit, is sleeping and does not remember the prophecies of past times that announced the revelations that humanity is living in this time.

30. Here is why in my third manifestation I did not appear in the bosom of synagogues or churches, because those are not my home. The quarry temples made by the hands of men cannot be my temple, but man's own heart where is the altar of his love, the light of his faith and the offering of his merits.

31. I am looking for hearts and spirits to manifest in them.

32. If you want the truth to exist in you, practice love, make light with words, deeds and thoughts, heal the sick in spirit and body.

33. If there are those who rise up as my enemies, I do not regard them as such only as needy. Those who think they are wise and deny my existence, I look at them with pity. Those who try to destroy me in the heart of humanity, I judge them ignorant since they believe they have the power or the weapons to destroy who is the Author of life.

34. Only a being who was omnipotent like Me could fight with me; but do you think that if a god sprouted from Me, he would be against me? or do you think it could come out of nowhere? Out of nothing, nothing can spring. I am the Whole and I have never been born. I am the Beginning and the End, the Alpha and the Omega of everything created.

35. Can you imagine that any of the beings created by Me can become God? All creatures have limits and to be God it is necessary to have no limits. Whoever harbored such dreams of power and greatness has fallen into the darkness of his own pride.

36. Egoism cannot exist in Me, that is why, being great in my Divinity, I wanted you to be great too. I know that while you are small, you will be weak, and you will not be able to follow me, understand me, or love me. That is why I am looking for you to teach you

Love one another!

and make you great in spirit and understanding; I love you and I want to feel you close. A Father can never be happy knowing that his children are absent and that they also suffer.

37. My mansion is prepared for you; when you come to it, you will truly enjoy it. How can a father live in a royal apartment, savoring delicious delicacies, knowing that his own children are like beggars at the doors of his own house?

38. My children, you have done justice to yourselves for transgressions of my Law; you have stumbled along the way believing that I have punished you and you have called me ungrateful forgetting that the one whom you call unjust and ungrateful is your Heavenly Father.

39. Did you not conceive the Father's love through the stern Judge of the First Time? And in the loving Master of the Second Time did you not discover the Father? Remember that I said to you, "He who knows the Son knows the Father."

40. Today, when my Holy Spirit speaks to you, He truly speaks to you the wisdom of the Father and the love of the Son.

41. I do not come to humble you with my greatness, nor to flaunt it; but I do come to show it to you in my will so that you may feel the supreme joy of having as a Father to one God all power, wisdom and perfection.

42. Take pleasure in thinking that you will never see the end of my power and that the greater the elevation of your spirit the better you will contemplate me. Who can be displeased to know that he will never attain the greatness of his Lord? Have you not been content on earth to be less in age compared to your earthly father? Have you not willingly given them experience and authority? Have you not rejoiced to behold that you have for your father a man stronger than you, arrogant, courageous and full of virtues?.

43. Disciples, never apply this light that I have placed in you to evil. I am teaching you this way because this form of my manifestation will soon cease and the grace that I have poured out among you is so great that some, when they see me leave, in their folly they will feel free to make use of their power and gifts to magnify themselves before humanity.

44. Then: Woe to those who seek flattery, vanity and money! Because pain and trials will make their brothers come to prostrate themselves before them to get a drop of balm, but woe to those who think they are gods, not knowing that their power has become evil and their light in darkness! Woe to my good disciples because they will have to suffer because of them, because there will be confusion!

Love one another!

45. Whenever you want to know if the path you are following is that of evolution, you will consult your conscience and if there is peace in it and charity and goodwill for your brothers and sisters are housed in your heart, you will be sure that your light still illuminates and your word comforts and heals; but if you discover that greed, ill will, materiality and lust have germinated in your heart, you can be certain that your light has become darkness, an imposture. Do you want that when the Father calls you, you will present instead of golden wheat an unclean harvest?

46. Keep these words in the innermost depths of your being so that they will be unforgettable. Fulfill in your life with meekness and you will have peace. I want the bread to be sweet to your lips, that your home is not a fragile boat, that you be united so that when the unbelievers of this word arrive among you, the whirlwind of their words and their evil intentions do not take away your faith.

47. In the Second Time, many were confused because of my presence in Jesus, because it caused division in the bosom of families. Out of five that there were in a household, three were against two and two against three. And while three followed me two denied me. The same thing happens at this time. There are homes in which the father has recognized me and the companion and the children have risen up against him. Others where the woman who is the mother of a family has come before Me and bathed in tears has told me: Master, I follow you and I want mine to follow you, but they, my own children, have unknown me.

48. How few are the families where everyone in perfect harmony comes after my teaching.

49. This is how this people is suffering the ignorance of relatives and neighbors, denying them bread, closing their doors, putting them at crossroads and throwing slander and false testimonies at them. Do not be afraid, be strong, that those who do not know you the most will be the ones who come contrite to seek the footprint that you follow.

50. I love you and I will save you at all times and it will be my charity that you receive in your path, with which the unbelievers themselves will be surprised to see that you have peace in your heart, bread on your table and strength in your spirit.

51. To help you I send you my caress. O disciples!, as my divine ray ascends, my peace will remain in you; but today the Master says to you: Alert people! This is not the time to sleep. Hurricanes strike you every moment and it is necessary that you remain firm. It is a time of judgment and meditation; plague, famine, war, death and all visible and invisible calamities and plagues are unleashed. Pray and work in silence, do not extinguish your lamp or hide the gift that you possess. Be always ready to receive whoever knocks at

Love one another!

your door and in this way you will be imitating the faithful virgins of my parable, those who knew how to wait for the chaste bridegroom with his lamp lit.

52. Your spirituality will come to influence the minds of all those whom you want to help; in this way you will be able to illuminate the path of your brothers who govern you on Earth. They must have the doors of their hearts open to receive the foreigner and they will know how to transmit to them the message of peace that I inspire them.

53. This nation will have a delicate mission to fulfill among the others of the Earth; but for this, first I will uproot every weed, I will make men put off the mask of hypocrisy and fill their hearts with sincerity, fraternity and light. Spiritually, this nation will also have to set an example, but it must spiritualize its worship by putting to death religious fanaticism and idolatry.

54. It is necessary that my Doctrine be lived by you so that others can give it credit and when this people rises, enlightened men will arise from all points of the Earth to extend my Doctrine; they will then thank me because they will not feel alone and will recognize that they all have gifts, because before coming to Earth they received them from my charity under the promise of fulfilling their mission.

55. Blessed is he who develops his gifts guided only by the inner voice of his conscience, like John the prophet, the one whom you called the Baptist, who guided his steps illuminated by the light that he received from his Lord. Who else could teach or speak to him in the desert?.

56. Arise, O people, do not sink into the sunset, do not forget that I have always called you the children of light; let at least every day a flash of light shine in your spirit. How can I do that? your heart asks me. To which I answer that humanity is full of the needy to whom you can give something of what you have as a spiritual flow. It has been time that I have appointed you for this mission and what I have done in this time to mark your destiny, has only been the confirmation of the destiny and the gifts that you received from Me from the beginning of your being. Peace, strength, perpetual light, power over troubled spirits, the gift of healing, the word, spiritual prayer and so many gifts that clothe your spirit, are the weapons with which you will be able to work the peace of this nation, which will be a fruitful land of prophets, emissaries, teachers and apostles of good.

57. When all these prophecies are fulfilled and men look in the Scriptures for some indication of them, they will be surprised to find at every step the clear indication of everything that your eyes have contemplated in this time and in those that are to come. Then mankind will say: Truly this is the Third Age, the new coming of the Lord.

Love one another!

58. For some it will seem that this people enjoys a privilege, but then everyone will feel that the Spirit of the Lord is poured out without distinction throughout his Universal family.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 74

1. It is the propitious hour in which, by your elevation, I make my manifestation felt among humanity; by listening to me, you turn away from the world to penetrate into spiritual recollection.
2. Truly feel that you are standing at my table, waiting for Me to divide the bread and offer you the wine. You know that I speak to you in a figurative sense reminding you of my word of the Second Time, since bread is my word and wine is the divine essence that is in it.
3. Bread and wine, body and blood, manna and water, all this has been the representation of the words love and life that is the eternal sustenance of your spirit.
4. The manna of the desert and the water of the rock represented in their time the bread and the wine of the spirit; they are the same symbols that I took at the table, when surrounded by my disciples, I said to them: "Eat and drink, this is my body and this is my blood". With that lesson I opened a new era for humanity, that of love.
5. Today new disciples gather around me and the multitudes follow my footsteps again; but it is no longer only the figurative sense or the parable the means by which I come to make you understand the divine lessons; it is the clear word that speaks to your mind with a divine essence that only with the spirit can you perceive.
6. Meditate on these lessons disciples and you will eventually understand that the time of figurative meaning and symbols is about to end, because your spiritual evolution and your mental development allow you to better understand the truth.
7. I am among you even though you cannot touch me with your hands or look at me with your mortal eyes. I come in Spirit to speak to you and to teach you how you should seek me in your prayer.
8. I will not leave any material trace of my new manifestation, any more than I left it in the Second Time despite having dwelt among you. Humanity is prone to idolatry and to consecrate material objects in order to consider them divine and make them the object of their worship. What would have become of humanity if I had been able to preserve my body, the cross of my martyrdom or the chalice of that last supper with my disciples? But everything was erased so that only my divine essence remained in the spirit of humanity.
9. In former times I also removed from the sight of men both the objects that had served as a symbol, and the envoys or interpreters. In the First time, while Moses was on a mountain, he disappeared from his people who idolized him; Elijah, the prophet of fire,

Love one another!

was lost among a cloud that snatched him from the Earth. One and the other, like Jesus, left only the imprint of their works on the spirits as a spiritual essence.

10. Now I am here in fulfillment of one of my promises by gathering all the tribes into one people and men of various races into one apostolate.

11. I am bequeathing to humanity a testament more full of light and clarity; look how religious fanaticism has reached its greatest height in some of my children, while in others, materialism and lack of faith have seized their spirit. Great and bloody is the struggle that awaits both of them until the light shines again between men making them feel the true peace that comes from the love of one another.

12. In the face of a real chaos of passions and ideas, the people who are witnesses and bearers of new teachings will have to rise up. To be believed, it will be necessary to prepare oneself and to be filled with humility, obedience, spirituality, strength and charity.

13. Do not be afraid of the storm, beloved disciples, for I will be with you inside the boat and if you have faith in Me you will not perish. You will fight full of faith, considering that just as you had the joy of receiving my word, all your brothers deserve to know it because there are already many who are waiting for it.

14. Do not say that my Doctrine is difficult to practice or that it forces you to hard deprivations; he who follows me with love does not feel the weight of his cross.

15. This is my word, engrave it in your spirit because soon you will need it.

16. The ringing of the sonorous bell has awakened you; its echo has resonated in your spirit and then you have remembered that this is a day of grace in which your master appears among you. You have risen in haste with the longing to hear this divine word, which is life for your spirit and which fills your heart with courage.

17. In truth, my word comes revealing to you the path that the whirlwinds of life had hidden from you. Understand how close I am to you as I am to all men; my light is with everyone. At this time many spirits will follow the path of light and will no longer be confused. You would be surprised if you saw that the hard of heart and reluctant of the neck are the ones who get up the fastest to follow my footprint; but it is that I have given each one the necessary time to awaken to the light of spiritual life.

18. How many hardened in sin have come at this time to listen to my word and before I have finished my lecture, bathed in tears, have told me: It is you, Teacher! It is that my clean, sweet and persuasive word has been able to speak to the hearts of those. And I tell you that he who once felt my presence will not be able to deceive himself with false appearances. You who have heard Me at this time, prepare yourselves so that you may be

Love one another!

able to bear witness to Me because you have to show my Doctrine as I have revealed it to you and not at your whim or will.

19. Just as you had a friend on your way who would give you the good news, so all this humanity that is perishing in a world of hardships will also receive the warning that the Lord is present and will come to listen to me.

20. What would become of you if in my mercy I did not shorten the days of your affliction? You would have all perished by now. In this age I come in search of sinners to give them a task in my divine Work and to tell them that my love has never excluded them. Tomorrow, how much satisfaction and rejoicing there will be in those spirits when they have reached the elevation by the practice of charity. There exists in the infinite a love, which is that of the Father, which has no more interest than that of your salvation and that of your attaining eternal peace.

21 Since 1866 I have opened again the ark of my love, which has overflowed into you as a consolation and revelation. I did not wait for the day of my departure to tell you until then that you were getting up to practice my teachings, but from the first moment you heard them I told you: do charity, bring comfort to the sick, talk about my new manifestation, attract the needy and the lost. It is that I did not want you to become the theoretical disciples, who speak wonders of my Work and who are not able to extend their arm to touch the sick and soothe their grief. Is it true that your heart has been filled with joy when the dying man has been brought back to life by your cares and prayers, by hearing that his lips bless you?

22. The time is near when these my children will stop transmitting my word to you. I am going to leave and the Master will no longer give you this teaching. I want that by then, the feeling of charity will have settled in your heart and spirituality will have penetrated into your life. Elijah, your spiritual shepherd, announced my coming to you and also prophesied to you on the day of my departure.

23. My word, which is simple and humble in its form, is profound in its content and will be so until the last day. Do not ask me to speak to you in flowery words because your spirit does not need them to understand my teaching.

24. I know those who are practicing my Doctrine according to my will and those who are departing from its essence. Nothing is hidden from my wisdom and in truth I tell you that if you want to reach Me, come by the ladder of love, charity, justice and humility.

25. Do not want to turn this spiritual Work into a material work waiting to see its fruits here on Earth. Do not doubt the triumph of my Doctrine, have faith in it and you can turn

Love one another!

the plains into mountains and the deserts into valleys. Remember that in the Second Time when Jesus expired on the cross abandoned by his disciples, less by John, they came to think that everything was over; however, later the divine seed began to germinate in the hearts, which could not die because at every step it was watered by the blood of the martyrs, blood that was love and faith.

26. I tell you that at this time my divine seed must be watered with works of charity, with tears of repentance and reconciliation.

27. At this time I came to free you from a new slavery: the temptations, the pleasures, the vices that are like the tyrannical and cruel pharaoh who has loaded you with chains. This new liberation will be celebrated by humanity tomorrow, not with feasts or traditions, but with the spiritual love of one another.

28. The victims that you offered before the altar of Jehovah, were received by Him; but it was not the most appropriate way to raise your spirit to the Lord; it was then that I came to you as Jesus to teach you the divine commandment that tells you: "Love one another". I tell you now that the lessons that I taught you in the Second Time through the works of Jesus have sometimes been altered and sometimes misinterpreted; therefore I have come as I announced to you, to clarify my truth. My sacrifice of that time prevented the sacrifice of many victims and I taught you a more perfect worship. My new manifestation of that time will make humanity understand that symbolic forms should not be taken without first analyzing their meaning, since they are only a representation of my lessons.

29. Before I am felt by a heart, Elijah appears before him to tell him to repent of his sins because the Lord is coming; just as he did in the Second Time through the Baptist when he commanded them to do penance and purify themselves because the Kingdom of Heaven was approaching.

30. My charity reaches at this moment to the spirit and heart of the multitudes who listen to me. This is the time foretold when the spirit of Truth was to descend among men. Hear his voice in the infinite, look at him in the invisible, feel him in your heart. My love and inspiration help your spirit to rise and receive my teachings.

31. Men have misinterpreted my Law and misrepresented my teachings; therefore at this time I come to pour out my light in every spirit and in every mind so that the lesson that I have given you through life you may come to understand it. This world that has been the abode of imperfect beings, of spirits in atonement, will be a mansion of light and spirituality. Today my justice is clearing the lands and cutting the weeds by the roots to exterminate them with the fire of restitution and love.

Love one another!

32. The fratricidal wars prophesied since ancient times make you shudder day by day; their rumors disturb you and their consequences make you shed tears, Those men who make wars with their ambitions and their hatreds, are my children who seek me on altars and worship me in tabernacles without realizing that instead of a love offering they come to offer me the blood of their victims. Ah, blind men who in their pride feel absolute forgetting that they are very small before my Divinity! Human vanity has reached its limit and it is necessary that I make him feel my presence and my power; it is not necessary that I use all my omnipotence to prove my greatness to you; a faint touch or a slight breath of the elements are enough for me to demonstrate to the foolish and vain man his littleness.

33. As the golden calf was abolished at that time, so the worship of wealth will disappear in this one; and as the merchants were thrown out of the temple, so will now be touched those who, taking advantage of weakness and ignorance, profit from the pain of their fellow men.

34. Men have entered into a struggle with their Lord; but wherever they go they find me blocking the way to their iniquities, but those who in that struggle ignore the voice of their conscience find death and judgment, and after that restitution.

35. O disciples who listen to me, search the revelation of the Sixth Seal; there you will find what you are looking at, hearing and living today; but if you have faith in my word, analyze it and keep it in your heart, because the year 1950 is already approaching when you will stop listening to my voice in this way.

36. A whirlwind envelops humanity; but in truth I tell you that my word does not come to increase your confusion; it is the light that comes to guide your spirit and illuminate your intelligence to help you in your spiritual evolution.

37. I am with you again reminding you of your mission of love among humanity, as Elijah penetrates everywhere in search of wayward sheep to bring them to the pasture on his shoulders, so that there they may find the love of their Creator.

38. Remember that I am the way that invites the one who has forgotten him. I am pouring out my word on you so that tomorrow you will bear witness to it with your works of love. Many will come in search of the humble houses where I manifested Myself to remind you of the times when I spoke to you through the spokesman, so that you may explain to them the way in which I manifested myself and the charities and wonders that I did among you. Only the memory will remain under these roofs, because my word and the echo of it, will be kept in your heart. That is why I am preparing the youth, so that they will be the ones who receive those who have not listened to my word and who will come

Love one another!

in search of charity. How many will cry for not having heard me! But I also tell you: How many of those who have heard me will cry because they have not prepared themselves and when they see that my word is no longer manifested, they will understand that they did not take advantage of the Father's charity to learn his Divine Doctrine, his lessons of infinite charity and love, They will direct their gaze to the place where the spokesman took a seat to interpret the divine word and they will contemplate only emptiness.

39. The years pass fleetingly, they are like instants; soon you will cease to hear me, that is why I tell you: let me heal, caress and comfort you and let me give you my teaching. I came to prepare you, but if you remain weak in faith and in the will, then you will be sick, and who in the world will be able to speak to you, teach you, and heal you as I did?

40. If I told you that I have always wanted to communicate directly with your spirit by making my voice heard in your heart, you would not believe me, but your materiality and your doubt made the Lord communicate by certain understandings prepared by my love, so that in that way you could hear me and when analyzing my teaching you would understand the greatness of my charity.

41. If I tell you that your spirit, during the sleep of your body, sometimes detaches itself and approaches the thresholds of the Hereafter and seeks me, you would doubt it; but you have lacked preparation and faith to know how to take advantage of those moments spiritually, and I have had to prepare seers and prophets to help you and tell you about tomorrow, to alert you and warn you, so that you watch and pray.

42. Do you believe, people, that this man through whom I communicate, is the one who gives you the word? No, my children, he is your Teacher. Do you believe that the spirit of God is within the speaker as he speaks? Also. I have told you that one ray of my light is enough to enlighten and inspire his mind, putting on his lips an inexhaustible torrent of words of great teaching, as a test for the unbeliever. Listen carefully to Me during this time so that you will be strengthened for the times of trial to come.

43. Before receiving my spiritual presence, you have prayed before your Heavenly Mother to ask her to help you prepare a sanctuary for me in your heart. For this I bless you disciples. Hear my word, which is the way that leads to the perfect, to the eternal.

44. You ask me: What are the divine mansions and the life of perfect beings like? Truly I tell you, do not ask what you could not understand for now. Practice my laws, that practice will take you step by step through the scale of perfection, from which you will be able to contemplate, admire and know, what the Father has saved for the happiness of his children.

Love one another!

45. Your spirit, having been a dweller in the spiritual valley, has seen very little and knows almost nothing about that life. How do you want from here to contemplate the thresholds of what you call Glory or Heaven?

46. The eyes of your body, when they have most reached to contemplate the nearest stars; your science has not taken you much further and your spirit, which is the one that could abolish the distances and discover the invisible to man, feeling in itself and outside of itself, the spiritual knowledge that surrounds it, allows itself to be dragged by the materialism of the world, merges with its matter and instead of rising, crawls and instead of admiring, doubts.

47. Sometimes admiring the wonders of Creation you exclaim in amazement: "Lord, how great is your power", without imagining that everything that surrounds you is but a pale reflection of what eternal life is.

48. I certainly want to awaken with my word your interest in the spiritual life, but understand what I am saying to you: in order to reach that life, you must reach it by the evolution of your spirit and not only by that of the mind. Let the intelligence, the heart, the senses and all your powers be united to the spirit, and you will reach the necessary elevation to be able to look at the splendor of your Father; but if the spirit trusts and surrenders to the capacity of the understanding, then its penetration will be limited, as everything human is.

49. Heaven is not a certain place in the Universe; my Glory is everywhere, in the spiritual and in the material. Do you not say that God is in heaven, on earth and everywhere? Then understand what you are saying so that you may know that where God is, His Glory must be.

50. I want you to come to dwell in that infinite mansion, to reach a state of spiritual elevation that wherever you are in the Universe, you will feel the bliss of the divine, that you will enjoy eternal life and hope for the presence of the Creator. That summit has only been reached by those who have taken me as an ideal, and love as a path.

51. Whoever understands this Doctrine, will have to recognize that this world is only a small dwelling that has momentarily retained the spirit, to reveal elementary teachings to him. From the earliest times a torch of faith has been burning to illuminate the path of men with its spiritual light, but how few have been guided by it. How few have persevered on the way and how many, upon reaching that crossroads where death stops them, have had to present themselves before the spiritual, which is the true homeland of the spirit, as if they were foreigners, without knowing the ways, the laws, or the duties. How unjust you have been to yourselves!

Love one another!

52. Today I have been explaining my teachings to you so that you can retrace your steps and take the path of true life with the knowledge of the end you are pursuing and when death comes to free you from the flesh, may your spirit rise and reach the spiritual abode without being surprised by confusion, as something worse than death. Knowing all this, you will be able to live convinced that you are passengers on Earth, children who had to go through this school. Do not renounce your life, however reluctant and rebellious it may be, nor abhor having to endure the life of this world, which you have considered as a deceitful Eden full of temptations and abysses, because that flesh that you carry as an apparatus to inhabit this Earth, will not be an obstacle to your spiritual elevation, or to make a virtuous life if you manage to overcome its weaknesses, passions and miseries, to let germinate only in your heart the seed of spirituality. By then, this Earth and the Nature that surrounds it, has new lessons in store and also secrets that future generations will have to know.

53. It will no longer be the pain of the Teacher that corrects men, nor wars that touch the pride of peoples, nor misery that purifies the heart of humanity. Other lessons, unknown until now, will be received by the men of those times that I am announcing to you today.

54. Bless your pain, do not dry your tears with courage, bless your bread no matter how poor it may be because no matter how prolonged your pain seems to you here in the world, when you are in the spiritual life, you will feel as if it had been a minute and you will recognize all the good that it did you.

55. Heaven is the state of perfection; I have symbolized it to you as an immense and white city that you have to conquer with your courage, with your faith and with your unshakable will. Be soldiers of that cause. Unite all of you who already feed that ideal and march step by step, winning battles in life, until you make that city surrender to those who conquered it with their love, That city is your home, that home is the endless Universe, where the Creator dwells with his children.

56. Carry my word in your heart and there, in the solitude of your bedchamber or in the peace of the fields, remember it and analyze it; be the good disciple.

57. To those of you who have had the grace to listen to me in this way, I say: keep my word, analyze it, put it into practice in your life because soon it will cease to be heard. I want that when this is, you remain as teachers, firm in my Doctrine and not as confused disciples, or as children who feel orphaned.

58. Today you can still call the multitudes to hear my manifestation; tomorrow, when 1950 has passed, they will only hear the voice of my disciples and witnesses.

Love one another!

59. Do not distrust men, no matter how hard and fanatical you see them in their cults; every spirit is evolved and in time to receive these revelations.

60. Disciples, understand and accept your mission with that love and obedience with which Jesus took his destiny. Pray, watch, patiently pour out the cup of bitterness and know how to carry your cross with love. Inwardly bless everything and forgive from the heart with deeds, those who offended you.

61. Blessed are those who say to me through tears: "Master, I offer you my pain, may your will be done to me." My will is that you have my peace, O suffering and poor people, but forget for a few moments about your sorrows and ask for the world, pray for the nations, "Love one another!".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 75

1. You recognize that this is a propitious time to become my disciples. You understand that this path will lead you to the perfect abode, which you do not know, but you know that it exists and that it awaits you. The eyes of your body will never be able to see what only your spirit must look at; but they have infinite wonders with which to recreate themselves, and when admiring them you exclaim: Lord, how great is your power, how wonderful is your Creation, how immense is your love! Truly I tell you, do not stop at the limits of what you can see with your mortal eyes, because beyond all this is a perfect and eternal life.

2. Do not try to imagine what the divine mansion will be like; expect that your spirit will know it when it reaches it by rising up on its own merits. Truly I tell you, you will not be disappointed, because it is the divine surprise that as a reward is reserved for every child of God.

3. This earthly life is temporary and serves as a stepping stone to climb and a crucible to reach true life. The teaching that I have come to reveal to you will show you the way so that through this life you may reach light and peace and get rid of the material bonds that bind you to the world. The one who from here prepares his spirit for that transit with his works of love for his brothers, by penetrating the spiritual valley feels himself in his true home, in his true homeland, is not a stranger. On the other hand, the one who by surprise penetrates into that infinite valley will have to feel like a foreigner in an unknown country. There are those who do not believe in this life, others who believe in it but fear it, but there are others who, because of their innumerable sufferings, ardently desire it. To the latter I say: do not wish to penetrate into the spiritual life believing that you will find in it only rest for your sorrows, because I promise you something more than that in that existence. Wait, resist your pain, pray and meditate, and the distance that separates you from Me will be shortened. Your crying in this world is not eternal, I have not created you to impose a torment on you. Understand that every pain has a cause, that this cause is some imperfection of yours; therefore hurry up the contents of that chalice that many teachings will reveal to you. Think about all this before my voice calls you to the Afterlife.

4. This is how I speak to all humanity, but to my disciples I say: you have to be my strong soldiers, those who leave a trace of love behind them and carry peace, fraternity and goodwill as their banner. Analyze my teaching so that you will not be confused by so many theories and doctrines that exist in the world today; but if anyone becomes confused, it is a sign that he has not understood my word. Therefore I say to you, search

Love one another!

my word if you will, but do not let the wind carry it away. Keep it in your heart, remember it in your solitude and review it in the peace of the fields, then you will feel my presence, my love and my charity again.

5. Who will become teachers in my teaching? Understand that you will not only have to teach with words but with deeds, because they will be the first thing you show to the world. Humanity is tired of words. Is it a sacrifice to fulfill the law that your Lord has taught you? At that time I said to you, "Love one another as I have loved you" And Elijah has now said to you, "Charity and more charity to your brothers and sisters and you will see my Father in all his splendor."

6. You form a people or rather a group of spirits in whose bosom I have manifested myself now and in all times.

7. The Messiah that the prophets announced and the patriarchs waited for, the Teacher who gave his word and his life to the world promising that he would return, is this one who today in the humility of this people has appeared invisible to the material eye, but full of glory and majesty before your spirit. I have not come to hurt you, claiming the way you treated me at that time, could God ignore the fate that awaited him when he became a man? Truly I tell you, the Father voluntarily imposed this sacrifice for love of you, He knew before he came that the cross was waiting for him; he also knew that his sacrifice was going to give you the perfect lesson of the purest love, and he was going to teach you the way by which you will achieve the forgiveness of your sins.

8. Understand that I am the faithful guardian who watches over all, both for the righteous and for sinners. Like the thief who waits for the night to surprise those who sleep, so I penetrate into your heart, from there I take only pain and instead I leave you my peace as proof of my presence. Know how to feel me in the acts of your material life. Feel Me when you sit around the table eating your bread. Truly I tell you, I am present at that moment. Eat in peace and I will be the one who distributes your bread, bread of concord, peace and blessing.

9. How much the Divine Spirit suffers when he encounters in homes, disunity, ill will and lack of charity! If you return to the path of love, you will instantly feel the peace of my presence.

10. My lessons are very extensive for you to assimilate some of them. When those whom you call foreigners come to this nation and learn of this revelation, they will be intrigued and ask me: Lord, why did you love this people so much and favor them with your lessons? To which I will answer: I love Him just as I love you and all mankind, but not everyone would have understood me in the way I manifested myself. You will not look at

Love one another!

them as foreigners, you will sit them down at your table and converse with them, because among those hearts are those who will take my word to other peoples. They will sow on their way and they will fight like good soldiers and when the struggle has passed and peace, like a divine iris, appears in the firmament, a spiritual hymn of all my children who in different parts of the Earth were united in prayer and struggle will spring up. This hymn will be the one that says: "Glory to God in the highest and peace on earth to men of good will."

11. Today you are still like children who need the love of their father; that is why I come to lavish my caresses on you, because I am your Father, I penetrate into your heart and I know everything that you keep in it. No one can have secrets from Me, for I dwell in yourselves.

12. When you were just beginning to hear this word, the flame of your faith was weak, its light dim; but as you understood my teaching, the lamp of your faith became a luminous torch.

13. Truly I tell you, it is only with faith and an unwavering desire to fulfill my Law that you will be able to cross this desert, like the strong Israel of the First Time.

14. Do not shun the trials of life, nor disobey my teachings, for they are forging your spirit.

15. The strong will be the ones who give the best testimony of my manifestation and of my truth; the weak will go around looking for how they pretend to fulfill their mission, when in reality they do not testify with their works to the love and charity of my Doctrine.

16. There are still a few years left in which you will be able to continue listening to these lessons so that you will be properly prepared to transmit my teachings, once my word has ceased.

17. From now on I tell you that you are nothing more than anyone, that the belief that you have nurtured that you are a people of privileged beings is a mistake, because the Creator in his perfect love for all his creatures, distinguishes no one. I tell you this, because tomorrow you will have to teach your brothers the Doctrine that I bring you at this time and I do not want you to appear before the last as superior beings, nor that the merits made you worthy of being the only ones to listen to my word.

18. You will be understanding, humble, simple, noble and charitable brothers.

Love one another!

19. You will be strong, but not arrogant, so that you will not humiliate the weak. If you have great knowledge about my Doctrine, you will never flaunt your knowledge so that your brothers will not feel dwarfed next to you.

20. You shall bear in mind that all that you have accumulated in your heart was not given to you to treasure, but to make known my truth to your brothers, a portion of whom is assigned by Me for each farmer.

21. Why repeat to you at every step that everything good you do will be for the benefit of your spirit?

22. Do not feed selfish interests thinking only of your salvation and your reward, because your disappointment will be very painful when you present yourself in spirit, because you will find that in reality you did not know how to earn any reward.

23. In order that you may better understand what I want to tell you, I give you the following example: There are and there have always been men and women who have tried to do works of charity among their brothers and sisters and who, however, when they come before Me, have not presented me with merits for their spiritual happiness: What was this due to? Can you imagine that they have been victims of an injustice on the part of their Father? The answer is simple, disciples: They could not collect a good for themselves, because their works were not sincere, because when they extended their hand to give something, they never did it moved by a true feeling of charity towards the one who suffers, but thinking of themselves, of their salvation, of their prize. Some were moved by interest, others by vanity, and that is not true charity because it was not felt or disinterested and I tell you that he who does not carry sincerity and love, is not sowing the truth or is carving out a reward,

24. Apparent charity may provide you on Earth with some satisfactions that come from the admiration you arouse and the adulation you receive, but the apparent does not reach my Kingdom, there only the true arrives. You will all arrive there without being able to hide the slightest stain or impurity; because before presenting yourselves before God you will have stripped yourselves of mantles, crowns, insignia, titles, and everything that belongs to the world, in order to present yourselves before the Supreme Judge as simple spirits who will answer to the Creator of the mission entrusted to them.

25. Understand that you are the people who have been walking since the First Time; unite yourselves now in one will and thus you will be able to see my wonders and say God has forgiven us, the Lord pours out his love on us.

Love one another!

26. Some of you come in the wrapper of a child, others in that of a young man or a maiden, and others in an old man; there only my gaze can discover you, only I know the burden that each one brings and the atonement that he is fulfilling. The thistles that have stuck in your feet, only I see them and it is my love who pushes them aside, to then heal your wounds.

27. I want it to be my word that you will receive until 1950, the one that unites you all, other than pain; but as long as you say: "In such a place it is not true what is given", you will be cultivating in your heart the seed of division and discord. Your pride and your vanity makes you feel superior and first among others and in that way you are not imitating the Divine Master. The Word, being one with the Father, became man for the love of sinners and you do not know how to renounce your pride, your false personality to love your brothers, as I have taught you.

28. To communicate with this people, I have had to humanize my voice by making use of a human spokesman, who is not even clean of understanding and heart. You judge the actions of your brothers and sisters and if you find them imperfect, you ignore them and turn away from them, and I ask you: Is that the teaching that I have given you? Like a new Lazarus I have said to this people: "Get up and walk", but the life that I have given him has been so that he consecrates it to love and serve his fellow men, but you have not tried to imitate the meekness of the Lamb, you are reluctant with necks, hard of heart and that is why there are wars and division in your bosom, imitating with it the peoples who are at war. Remember that I said to you, "Do not judge your brother, for in due time your Lord and God will come to judge you." Do not imitate the bad examples of men, imitate your Teacher. You have a perfect example that serves as a lesson for you in your march of evolution towards the Promised City where the love of your Father awaits you.

29. Do you want those prophets of the First Time to arise among you, who, amid lamentations in the streets and squares, admonished you, so that you would do penance and repent of your faults? Verily I say to you, you would judge them astray from their minds and would not believe them. But some will rise up speaking to the crowds in the porches of the temples and precincts, where men gather to worship me, discovering the falsehood of idols and proclaiming the worship that God wants from His children.

30. Here among you, every speaker, teacher or seer, has been a prophet; their voices united in one have risen to teach this people the way through prayer, the practice of charity and worship through your works of love for your brothers. How is it that you sometimes lose the path when it is traced with the blood of divine love? Is it possible that you confuse them with the paths that men have traced with the blood of murders?

Love one another!

31. Your conscience knows how right I am to speak to you in this way, but your heart resists and believes that I speak to you with excessive harshness; so, full of repentance and tears, you ask me if you will be one of those who will stain this path or fill the hearts of your brothers with pain. I tell you that you will not be confused, because my way is clear and luminous and whoever opens his eyes and seeks him will soon find him.

32. I will lift up my word and later men will come from distant lands to ask you if it was true that God came among you to speak to you as a Teacher. What will you answer then and what will be your testimony?

33. It has been a long time since I have been calling your heart and that is why I was saying that you have me close, but you have not opened its doors for Me to come and dwell inside you. I have remained outside patiently calling.

34. One of the most serious defects is that of hypocrisy; do not proclaim love until you are able to love me in your fellow men. How many of those who have judged the kiss of Judas do not want to see that they have given the kiss of apparent fraternity to their brother and have betrayed him on his back! How many of those who claim to be serving those in need I see giving in exchange for coins, light, truth, charity. Why, when someone has frightened you with his questions, have you done as Peter did in his moments of weakness: deny me and affirm that in truth you have not even met me? Why are you afraid of human justice and not afraid of mine? Truly I tell you that between divine justice and your sins, the intercession of Mary, your Heavenly Mother, who always prays for you, is interposed.

35. I have been teaching you to guide the multitudes, even though from the Second Time I had already shown you how to lead them without tiring, reviving them with the sweetness of my word, sustaining them in the desert and doing wonders to ignite faith in their hearts.

36. I have told you that by the year 1950 my communication that I have had with you through the understanding of the spokesman will end; but I also tell you that before I raise it, there will be spokespersons who, due to their impurity and lack of spirituality, I will close their brains before the appointed time; but this will be so that they will not confuse anyone with lessons that do not contain my truth.

37. My light enlightens, but it does not blind or disturb; I am the Truth. Analyze this word and this manifestation and your conscience will tell you if it teaches you the true life.

38. Remember that there are two eras that this humanity has previously lived through. The first illuminated by the light of knowledge about the Divine Law; the second

Love one another!

strengthened with the lessons of divine love that I gave you in Jesus. A new time has already begun to send its lights on men and yet they are still sowing and reaping the seed of evil, destroying each other, causing damage to each other and fighting to the death brother with brother.

39. Centuries and more centuries have passed and still men are not tired of sowing and reaping so much evil, nor have they tired of causing so much crying to be shed, nor of watering the Earth with human blood, to what degree of bitterness will they want to drink the cup of pain that stops them in their incessant career and return to the true path? Your Father does not want you to drink the residue that remains at the bottom of that chalice; however, that is what you are looking for with your pride and your hatreds.

40. Beloved people, look that humanity is hungry for peace. Why don't you prepare yourselves so that with your works of love you can bring the good news to him, lifting him up to faith and to true life? Why not extend a fraternal, noble and sincere hand to her, inviting her to reflection and prayer?

41. It is true that you will stumble over the pride of scientists who believe they know and dominate everything, who believe they have discovered the secret of the infinite; but with how much wisdom and justice I am going to touch you and that will be the moment when this people, who will already know how to testify of my Doctrine, will speak of the spirit, of eternal life and of the knowledge of spiritual communication with God; they will make their voice reach the nations, and that testimony will be like fruitful seed that falls on fertile ground.

42. Men will open their spiritual eyes to the light, but truly I tell you, before that is done, they will still have to receive many trials from Nature with which humanity will be surprised and shaken.

43. When all this has been, the inexorable justice of God will be presented, putting an end to so much desecration and such excessive pride.

44. Pass the hard test; many of those who had forgotten me will remember to pray and many who believed that in order to discover and know the mysteries of Nature, it was essential to renounce all spiritual belief and all worship of God, will be convinced of their error, my light will be bathing them and inspiring what their poor intelligences would never have found.

45. The men of science have been very ungrateful, because they have forgotten who did everything that they are proud of today, because they believe that they have discovered it.

Love one another!

46. They have also been foolish and clumsy, because they have filled themselves with arrogance and superiority believing that they have penetrated into the knowledge of Creation, when in fact they only superficially know it.

47. In the Arcanum of God no one penetrates, unless He deems it good to reveal to His children something of its content; this should make you understand that whoever aspires to know what the Lord keeps in his Arcanum, it will be necessary to seek it by the way of humility, love and spirituality.

48. The supreme knowledge is not reserved to men of developed mind, but to men of high spirit.

49. It would be enough for you, witnesses and hearers of this word, to make known this Doctrine on which men have not reflected, so that they, enlightened by their conscience, would perceive my truth in your words

50. I need men of good will, strong and loyal men, sensitive to the pain of others and jealous of the fulfillment of my Law, so that as my envoys they cross borders, cross countries and go sowing and spreading the knowledge of this divine message, men who will explain the why of trials, of my justice, of wars, of destruction and pain, who also teach the safe way to find peace and health, whether of the spirit or of matter.

51. From this people will arise the heralds, the prophets of my New Word, the husbandmen and sowers of this Doctrine of love and spirituality, so that among you there must be purification and justice.

52. That manifestation of my spirit promised by Me in the Second Time, is this that you are witnessing, people, see that its end is already approaching. Take advantage of each of my lessons because after 1950 they will not be heard in this form again. The time is set and my will is irrevocable. If I did not keep my word, I would cease to be your Father, because I would descend to the plane in which men vibrate, who today affirm a concept and tomorrow betray themselves.

53. There can be no variation in God's plans, because knowing the future, He cannot be wrong.

54. God has planned everything from the beginning, with the utmost justice and perfection.

55. Understand this which I say unto you, that ye also may know how to be steadfast in your works, as your Master hath taught you.

Love one another!

56. I am speaking to you from the radiant cloud of light that my disciples of the Second Time contemplated in Bethany and that the seers have now contemplated. Verily I tell you, even those who saw me depart among clouds did not understand the meaning of that manifestation. Nor did those who at this time saw me descending in spirit understand the meaning of that cloud, until my word explained everything to you and my spiritual messengers made you understand it with their broad and clear word. Also the disciples of the Second Time, in the moments of contemplating the ascension of their Master, without understanding it, had the presence of a spiritual being who explained to them that that Jesus whom they had seen ascending among clouds, the world would see him descend in the same way, that is, in Spirit in a new time.

57. This manifestation is the fulfillment of that promise, O people; if the way in which I have come seems too poor to any of my children, it is because they have not been able to rise spiritually in order to contemplate the radiant light with which my Spirit illuminates the New Era.

58. Also in the Second Time many men who dreamed of the coming of the promised Messiah, felt disappointed when they contemplated the humility of Christ and that is why they denied me. They could not discover through the outward poverty of Jesus the presence of the Kingdom of Heaven, the Kingdom of Light and Truth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 76

1. It is a day of grace for you. You come to listen to my loving word that floods your heart with love. You tremble with joy at the thought that you are the forerunners of those generations of my disciples who are about to arrive on Earth; then you confess before Me that you are clumsy and weak to carry out a mission worthy of Me. You doubt because you have not understood me, but I would not send you to fulfill such a delicate position looking weak as you are at this moment. My teachings come down to you day after day to doctrienate and strengthen you, so that once you are firm in your faith, I will send you to the fight.
2. If anyone thinks that sinners are not worthy that I should come to save them, truly I tell you, he does not know me. I do not want death for any of my children and once again I am willing to sacrifice to save them and bring them to true life. Understand that it is not possible for there to be a being who, having been created for a certain purpose, manages to vary the will of the creator, and you were created to rise up to Me along the path of truth. That path is the one that men have lost with their materialism and it is the one that I have come to trace to you again with my love.
3. I will make this humanity, in the likeness of the people of Israel, break the chains of slavery and go to the foot of the mountain where he will listen to my voice that will point him the way to the Promised Land.
4. I did not grant all humanity the grace to listen to my word in this Third Time; I did it with those who could feel and believe me in this form. This manifestation, this word, will serve as a preparation for all humanity to later feel my presence in only one form: the spiritual one.
5. Do not be afraid people, be assured that you will not be alone in that hour because Nature will speak and the elements will testify and fulfill my prophecies so that humanity recognizes that this is the Third Time, that of the manifestation of the Holy Spirit.
6. My righteousness will pass over every creature and touch every human being, just as at that time the angel of the Lord passed over Egypt fulfilling my righteousness, only those who had pointed out their door with the blood of the lamb were saved from it.
7. Truly I tell you, at this time everyone will be saved who watches and has faith in the word and in the promises of the Savior, the Divine Lamb who sacrificed himself to teach you to pray and to fulfill with perfect love the mission of your restitution, because my blood, like a mantle of love, will protect him; but whoever does not watch, whoever does not believe or blasphemes, he will be touched so that he wakes up from his lethargy.

Love one another!

8. The year 1950 is approaching and soon the time of justice of which I am speaking will arrive, the time of the struggle of light against darkness. Prepare yourselves people, watch and pray, feel the pain of your brothers. Look at how the wrappings are getting sick and the spirit full of anguish for the dangers that lie in wait for him, he is looking for a beacon to illuminate him and a balm to cure his ills. I have prepared you to be shepherds of those lost sheep and bring them closer to Me to cleanse their spirit, heal their body and prepare their path by inspiring them with love and righteousness so that they can start a new life.

9. My light has appeared on this Earth and is spreading everywhere, gathering around me my children of all races and beliefs. You who now hear my word, have recovered your gifts, have healed and are full of strength. When humanity knows about these events, it will call you privileged, it will ask you to give it a little of this truth that I have revealed to you and it will listen anxiously to your words. There are many who should already be reading in this book, have delayed its arrival and will come when my word has ceased; but by then you will be prepared and you will teach them with love as I have taught you.

10. Do not be afraid of the darkness in which your brothers live, nor of leprosy, nor of the sword of their tongue. They will come to you, some reluctant, some understanding; you will teach them all with charity. I have spoken to you with love and my words have been a caress and a comfort for all my children. I have appeared before great multitudes without looking that some believe and others deny my word. I have come to cultivate the human heart without any distinction; this watering of my love will fertilize it and in a short time man's life will be transformed. After my word has ceased, you will remain as my disciples and you will follow in my footsteps, testifying with your works the truth of my lessons.

11. I want to make of you a strong people, a fighter, who overcomes obstacles and reaches the end of his mission to conquer the reward that I have promised him. When I have anointed you, I have made you recognize your gifts and you have been prepared for the great journey. Do not put these gifts to the test, but rather believe in them and do not lack faith. Do not test Me, for if you do this, I will always prove who I am; but if I put you to the test, you would falter.

12. If you want to heal the sick, do it in my name by humbly carrying out your mission. When I indicate the end of the life of your brothers, do not ask me to prolong their existence; become guides of those spirits who are called to the Hereafter and to whom I entrust your charity; but when you have to restore the health of the body, feel the pain of your brother and resort to your gifts, advising and giving strength and your love will do wonders.

Love one another!

13. You make Me present to the hearts that because of their insensitivity have not received my Doctrine; put on patience, that if you have faith in my word you will sow this seed in all hearts and I will grant to your portion the necessary tests for their conviction.

14. I want you to always remember my lessons because I have not come to speak in the desert, but to deposit my light in your spirit and heart. Think that if you waste my teachings, there are many hungry people who have been waiting for me for a long time because they know that I have to come to correct all the mistakes.

15. My chosen ones are wisely scattered among all nations; they all have a commission from me to fulfill. Some will come to this nation, apparently moved by material causes: some in search of work, others for tranquility; for that time I want you to be prepared, that you already be my disciples. Only in this way will my word be believed, by the example and faith that the people know how to give to their brothers.

16. I am the divine administrator who will send you in time to scatter the seed, but I do not want to hear these words from my disciples: Teacher, you have told me that the earth was prepared and clean and I have found thorns and stones on which I have stumbled. And I answer you: I have not offered you a flowery path, I have told you that it is the same one that Jesus traveled in the Second Time and after Him all his disciples.

17. You can all follow me because you are clean. Before I draw you to Me, I have purified you, therefore, you are worthy to scatter my seed in the hearts of your brothers; the lands are arranged and prepared because the Spirit of Elijah has been at this time like the sound of a bell that has awakened everyone who sleeps. All of you who take pleasure in hearing my word have been touched by the grace of that spiritual shepherd. Truly I tell you, when I see you gathered together listening to me, there is joy in Me, and when you do not approach the tree to eat of its fruit, there is sadness in your Father.

18. I have come to gather you to this people, time has dispersed in the world; I have come to gather the twelve families to then make them one and send her on a mission of peace among humanity; but when I contemplate the ingratitude among these children I can not but feel pain and sadness.

19. I come to entrust to you the tree of Eternal Life whose sweetest fruit is health, joy and peace. I have let men cultivate trees and I have seen that most of their fruits have been bitter and they have made humanity eat of them.

20. My word has stumbled over your egoism, that is why I have told you that what I am handing over to you is so that in turn you can make it known to your brothers, but you

Love one another!

only want to recreate yourself with my manifestations without contracting duties to others; but the Master has not called you to teach you useless lessons, he has come to tell you to learn this divine lesson so that later you can take advantage of it in your life by putting it into practice with your fellow men. I reveal to you at this moment that your spirit owes an overdue debt to everyone who comes to you with a suffering, with a need or with a request. Look with how much love I place them in your path so that you may fulfill your restitution by making them the object of your charity.

21. The time has come for me to speak to you in order to form a new apostolate within this people. Generation after generation has listened to my word and I have not yet discovered those who by their firmness are the foundations of my temple.

22. The year 1950 will have to surprise you and by no longer listening to my word you will feel like orphans.

23. My justice will have to touch you until you understand that you have to come together and form a people full of harmony and fraternity. Those times are coming and now that there is still an opportunity when you can prepare with love, I tell you: do not wait in your sleep for that hour to arrive.

24. Unification seems difficult to you and your reconciliation and fraternity with all the peoples of the earth impossible; verily I tell you that men will come to recognize and love each other.

25. When men submit their free will to conscience and act in accordance with the divine will, they will feel that the burden of life becomes light and that nothing fatigues the body or the spirit.

26. How much the Father longs for you all to feel before Me as sons and not as prisoners! Whenever you leave the Earth and present yourselves to give me an account of the fulfillment of your mission, you feel dejected under the charges made by your conscience, and it is time for you to arrive singing a hymn of triumph and joy so that you can say to your Father. Sir, everything is finished.

27. If the path had been wide, all humanity would have already reached the summit; but since the path has been one of trials and the gate narrow, it has been necessary to make merits in order to penetrate it.

28. It is impossible for you from this world to try to imagine what my Kingdom, Heaven and Glory is and how it is. I want it to be enough for you to know that it is a state of perfection of the spirit from which he sees, feels and understands the wonderful life of the spirit that today you cannot understand or conceive.

Love one another!

29. I tell you that even the spirits who inhabit higher planes than the one in which you live, do not know the reality of that life. Do you know what it is to live in the bosom of the Father? When you live there, then you will be able to know. Only a vague presentiment, a slight intuition of that mystery will fleetingly cross your heart as an incentive on your path of evolution,

30. Come to the Father by the narrow way of love, which is charity, which is forgiveness, which is humility, and you will remove His sadness from Him.

31. People, I have seen you cry for the world. Blessed are you! Your heart begins to feel the pain of others. I have contemplated you in the silence of the night raising your thoughts to Me to ask Me for peace and balm for humanity. Verily I say to you, you do not know how much the world reaches by your prayer!

32. Do not be afraid that you will not come to know in this life the result of your requests and of your tears for those whom you do not even know. The chisel of pain is polishing your heart and my word inspires charity in you every moment. Today you will understand the strength that you possess by thought, as well as by other gifts that until now you have not cultivated. There is a life within you that is still unknown.

33. can you imagine the pain of a spirit when, upon returning to the spiritual valley, he realizes that he did not know how to fulfill his mission in the world, or reveal to matter his gifts and attributes? At this time I come to give you my lessons again, although in the Doctrine that I gave you in the Second Time I had already given them to you, but then you could not annul them. Everything that you could not understand, you considered a mystery and spread a veil over it. That veil is the one that I have now come to tear with my light so that the mysteries may show you their essence.

34. This is why I have told you that you did not know the power of thought. Today I tell you that thought is a voice and it is an ear, it is a weapon and it is a shield. The same creates that destroys. Thought shortens the distance between the absent and finds those who had lost. Know your weapons before the fight begins; he who knows how to prepare will be strong and invincible. It will not be necessary for you to wield the murderous weapons. Clean and pure thought will be your sword, and faith and charity will be your shield. Even in the silence your voice will resound as a message of peace.

35. This is the lesson that I come to teach you now and truly I tell you that my words will not be lost, just as not a single drop of the blood shed on Calvary was useless. Of the time that I have given you for your material life, I am taking away from you a few moments by which you can attain eternal life. These moments are priceless.

Love one another!

36. I did not even demand that you believe in Me; when you arrived, it was I who came forward to give you tests by healing your ills of the body, giving peace to your spirit or something that you thought unattainable. Then, when you believed in Me and committed yourselves with faith to the fulfillment of my Law, I pointed out to each one his mission so that he would not make a mistake on his way, so that he would only take what corresponds to him and give charity and love to his brothers as I have come to do in you.

37. Do you think everyone who teaches is a teacher? Do you think that all those who are appointed ministers of God are sent by me, that is, that I have given them the mission that they are developing? Do you believe that everyone who reigns, governs and commands in the world possesses the necessary gifts to fulfill that mission? Not village. How few there are who hold the office that has truly been entrusted to them. While some usurp a position that does not correspond to them, those who should perform or are humiliated and postponed. I have had to come again as a Teacher to teach you, I who am your God, to offer you spiritual communion and I who am your King to govern you to channel your spirit on the path of evolution.

38. Yesterday you only stored words that no one taught you to understand or interpret and that only filled you with confusion. Which of you, after receiving my word as a seed and the fertilizing dew of my light that explains everything, still believes in the eternal fire of hell? No. Today you know that it will not be the fear of punishment that will make you fulfill my Law, but your love, born in the depths of the heart. Those times when your spirit trembled before the justice of a terrible and inexorable God have passed. What I figuratively revealed to you in times past has been wrongly interpreted. What you should know is that when the conscience of a sinner manages to turn the spirit away from his materialism and points out all his mistakes, the understanding of his ingratitude will make him repent and the shame he suffers will be so intense that it will seem weak next to it, the false idea of material fire as a purifying element of the spirit.

39. Conscience is the light of God and that light is the fire of love that consumes all impurity. Here is the fire in which the spirit melts again, to rise again full of light.

40. I also tell you that just as there is that fire in the consciousness that is not material fire, there are also darkness and loneliness in the spirit that are not like the ones you have in the world, or as you imagine them.

41. How could you believe that on the day of judgment the bodies of the dead will rise and join their spirits to penetrate the Kingdom of God? How can you interpret in this way what was taught to you in other times?

Love one another!

42. The flesh is of this world and remains in it, while the spirit rises free and returns to the life from which it sprang. "That which is born of the flesh is flesh; that which is born of my Spirit is spirit." The resurrection of the flesh is the reincarnation of the spirit and if some believe that this is a human theory and others believe that it is a new revelation, verily I tell you that I began to make this revelation known to the world from the beginning of humanity; proof of this you can find it, in the text of the Scriptures that are a testimony of my works.

43. But at this time this revelation has come to your spirit in a greater degree of evolution and will shortly be held in justice as one of the most just and loving laws of the Creator. Throw away the belief that you had about the "Day of Judgment", which is not one of your own, because it is a time, and the end of the world is not that of the planet on which you live, but that of the selfish life that you have created on it.

44. Truly I say to you, You are living in the day of the Lord, you are already under His judgment. The living and the dead are being judged; past and present acts are weighed in this balance. Open your eyes so that you may be witnesses that wherever divine justice makes itself felt.

45. Now is when you must remain strong because the tempest has been unleashed and temptations are stalking you at every step. Leave Sodom and Gomorrah, sinful cities, and do not turn your faces, for they are inviting you and since you have been set free, do not fall back into their bosom, lest later you will not have the strength to separate from them. Go without stopping in pursuit of the city of peace, the one that will become established in your heart when the time has come.

46. How long will the trial last? You do not know this, but truly I tell you, the time of purification will be shortened by my divine charity. Elders who weep because your reason tells you that you will not see the triumph of my Law on earth, truly I say to you: Who can assure you that you will not return to the world by then, to be witnesses of the coming of my Kingdom and to take another step on the way? To those who did not return, I say that I will make them contemplate from beyond the triumph of my justice and the voice and the presence of those beings will be felt on Earth.

47. I have given you a new lesson; with it I have destroyed erroneous concepts because you had materialized previous teachings. See that I speak to you in many ways; I teach the same lesson to you in different ways, so that no one will be left without understanding my word. Bear in mind that neither your spirit nor your understanding has the same degree of evolution in all of you who come to listen to me. I know what everyone needs,

Love one another!

that's why I humanize and limit my word to make it understandable to each and every one of my children.

48. After giving you my lesson and in order for your analysis to be correct and your interpretation fair, I send you my spiritual emissaries, messengers and explainers of my word, to help you in your study and find the essence of my revelations.

49. I want you to come to understand the importance of the study and analysis of my word, since each phrase contains, when not a revelation, a prophecy; when not a judgment, a lesson for your spirit.

50. Those who give my Work the importance that it contains in this Third Time and deepen their analysis of my word, will see the flowering and development of many gifts that were latent in their being. Blessed are those who wake up to the voice of their Lord, because when they get up to fulfill their mission, they will realize that they are not outcasts or needy as they had believed and they will also know that they were never forgotten by their Father.

51. Whoever, out of foolishness, unbelief or materialism, does not develop his spiritual gifts and powers at this time will be surprised at every step by the great events and trials destined to manifest themselves in this era; therefore I say to you: prepare yourselves, watch and pray, alert humanity.

52. Have you noticed in yourselves your spiritual awakening? Are you convinced that you were really sleeping? So do with your brothers what my word has done with you and you will be in a position to initiate yourselves in Spirit-to-spirit communication.

53. When you speak of Me and give your testimony, speak clearly so that you will confuse no one. Was it by chance that I came hidden behind the mystery or shrouded in shadows? It is true that I have come in the Spirit, invisible to your human eyes, but spirit does not mean mystery or darkness, but light, truth and clarity for those who know how to observe with good faith and analyze with good will.

54. To this people who have witnessed my communication through the human understanding, I let you know that in order for the time you have dedicated to this study and the struggle you have sustained to stand firm among the multitudes to bear fruit worthy of your merits tomorrow, it is necessary that when this word ceases to vibrate through the speaker you have accumulated in your heart all my teachings, so that you will be able to testify to this truth.

55. My people say to me in their hearts: Master, for many years we have listened to your divine word without being able to get to the bottom of your teaching. How can we

Love one another!

achieve the preparation that you ask of us in the few years that remain to listen to you: And I tell you that if you have not come to understand my revelation it has been because you have lacked preparation and meditation to achieve the best analysis of the lessons that I have been delivering to you.

56. I am going to grant you a grace by means of which you will be able to extract all the wisdom that I have given you in my word; but do not think that this grace consists in prolonging my stay among you, no; what purpose would it have to stay longer after having said everything and having bequeathed it to you in the writings? You will have that grace of which I am speaking to you immediately after my word has ceased to vibrate in 1950; then I will grant you some time to devote yourselves to reading the innumerable lessons that I gave you; you will do a conscientious meditation and a deep study that will help you discover the whole essence that the Word turned in his communication with men.

57. With that study you will be spiritualizing and advancing in knowledge and preparation. Then you will exclaim with joy: Lord, blessed are you, because you gave us the opportunity to take advantage of that flow of light that you brought us and that was already receding from our hearts.

58. This is the Third Testament of the One God Who has manifested Himself to men in three different forms or phases.

59. You will not be able to deny that during the time of my communication my pleasantries were with you, although my justice was also present; all this has helped you to understand that it was truly a divine revelation and that it is true that a new era has begun for humanity.

60. O blessed nations, even if you do not feel the closeness of my presence, nor do you realize that you have penetrated into the new time that is of light and justice, I give you my love, my forgiveness and my blessing!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 77

1. Welcome you beloved farmers who have become my companions of struggle and work.
2. Joyful come to offer me the fruit of their labor those who have embraced this cross with love because they are happy knowing that they serve their Father. Others arrive sad and downcast before Me; they are the ones who, when they heard that they were called heretics, traitors or sorcerers in the street, felt invaded by fear and shame and since then they hide from the eyes of their brothers; and when they come to talk about my Work they do it briefly with fear and hesitation. What fruit will these timid hearts be able to lift up, and what peace will knowing themselves to be disciples of this Doctrine be able to produce for them?
3. I want my disciples to feel on all occasions, masters of themselves; that they testify with their works of love before their brothers the truth of my Doctrine and carry their high forehead and peace in their heart because all this will be a proof of the firm conviction of the truth that they have embraced a testimony of faith and dignity before their brothers.
4. To the weak and fearful I come to speak to you with words that will lift up your fallen spirit and ignite your faith. I come to convince you that no one in the world will be able to present to you a more perfect and spiritual doctrine than the one I have revealed to you at this time.
5. When that certainty penetrates their hearts, they will no longer hide from the eyes of their brothers, nor will they be ashamed, nor will they remain silent. They will lift up their face, they will put in their actions the light that my teaching radiates and they will not fear anyone's judgment because they will be at peace with their conscience.
6. I have brought you a lesson and I have explained it to you in easy-to-understand words so that you can practice it soon; I have taught you maxims that, being indelibly engraved in your heart, you will be able to keep them in mind at any moment of your life so that when humanity comes to ask you for proofs, you will without hesitation and without fear bear witness to my truth.
7. I have not come to offer you thrones, crowns, or treasures of the world, but the knowledge of the gifts for the spirit; but truly I tell you, one of these gifts alone is worth more than all the kingdoms of the earth.

Love one another!

8. To you I say that even if you know that what I have given you is of infinite value, do not be arrogant about it; keep in mind that I, your King, being the owner of everything created, have arrived humbly and without boasting before you.

9. Whoever wants to know my Kingdom, to dwell in it and to possess its riches, let him conquer it with love and humility.

10. My spirit invites everyone to come after my Kingdom, not only the inhabitants of this nation, but the people of all peoples. My seed is scattered throughout the world, they are those marked with the blood of the Lamb, those who have arrived and will continue to arrive among humanity giving the Good News, awakening men from their lethargy and preparing the way for them. They will raise up the great caravans behind them to guide them towards spirituality; they will go before the peoples like that star that guided the magi in the Second Time indicating to them the place of the Savior's birth

11. It is arranged that I will have to manifest through each of my children and my manifestations will be of light, of power and of consolation. They will be my forerunners, my prophets, my inspired ones, they will be apostles of spirituality, doctors, guides and counselors. All this that I am talking about was already written and planned.

12. Here you had the messenger of the Third Time, through whose lips Elijah spoke, who came to prepare the New Age; you had the spokesmen through whom my word vibrated. In other places, in various forms, they will have my message that will be for their spiritual preparation as this communication has been for you.

13. The message will be brief and once delivered those who received it will have to get up to fulfill it with their works of love.

14. Humanity will be spiritually united with these messages because the essence of all of them will be one: My Truth.

15. Let no one change or alter the meaning of my revelations so that at the time of your meeting you will not stumble upon different interpretations.

16. You who are receiving a clear and broad revelation, as is My Ray of light made word, are in this era the most responsible to this Work and to humanity. Blessed are the disciples faithful to my teaching, blessed are those who diligently seek my word because in them there will be wisdom.

17. There are those who attend my manifestations out of habit and while my word speaks to their heart, their thoughts wander in various places, occupied when not in deep worries, in superfluous aspirations. I tell you not to sleep before my chair, because you do not know the moment when I call you to fulfill a delicate mission.

Love one another!

18. You ask me why I have come to communicate through the ignorant and I tell you that his ignorance will be in his uneducated mind, but not in his spirit which is evolved. Some will say, "Lord, how accurately your prophecies are being fulfilled." Others with sadness tell me in their hearts that they are afraid to imitate the traitor of my apostles forced by the heavy burden of worries and duties they have on Earth. But I say to you: look at Me who, having to attend to the needs of all the worlds and of all the beings that make up the Universe, I still descend among you to bring you a light, a hope or a drop of balm.

19. I promised you at that time to return to humanity and I am here to fulfill that promise even after many centuries have passed. Your spirit longed for my presence in its desire for peace, in its hunger for truth, in its thirst for knowledge, and my Spirit has descended to make you hear a teaching according to the time in which you live. How do men want to continue living as they have done so far? It is no longer time for them to remain spiritually stagnant, nor lethargic in the practice of rites and traditions. 03-077.20 Humanity should already know its Father better, feel the pain for its fellow human beings in its heart and contemplate with the eyes of the spirit the beings deprived of light who wander through space filling their incarnate brothers with pain and shadow so that they could lead them with their prayers to the path of spiritual advancement.

21. To your right and left are the needy, also the dead to the life of grace and you let them pass because you do not know what to do with them; but if you do not know what to do with one of your brothers when you see that the world wars are unleashed and the pain multiplies and overflows, what are you going to do? You feel insignificant and powerless to help those who suffer in any way.

22. It was necessary that I should come in this time of sorrow to remind you of forgotten teachings and to reveal new lessons to you. It will not be necessary for you to come to perform miracles as you imagine them. Truly I tell you, many times you perform real miracles that only I know, because even you do not realize it.

23. I only ask that your faith be great, that you practice spiritual prayer and that you persevere in the good and your eyes will witness great wonders.

24. I promised humanity to return in another time and here you have me fulfilling my promise. He had to come again to conclude a teaching that for two ages he had been revealing to you and the last part of which had been reserved for this Third Time.

25. It has not been your heart that has waited for me, since I lacked knowledge about the promise of my return because my word and my prophecies of the Second Time remain almost hidden; it has been your spirit that has received me because he kept my promise

Love one another!

and knew how to feel in the call of consciousness the presence of the Creator appreciating the essence of the divine word, when it touched the fibers of your heart.

26. This has been a time of complacency, in which I wanted you to feel the presence of the spiritual very close, humanizing my word, allowing to a certain extent the materialization of the Spiritual World and allowing that through the gift of clairvoyance you contemplate something from Beyond and something from the future as well.

27. All these manifestations have momentarily dazzled your mind because I find you disoriented. You hear my word and although it is clear you cannot understand its meaning; you know that this Doctrine has descended from Me, free of all human influence and yet you are mixing cults and practices of idolaters and fanatics with it; you know very well that this teaching is spiritual and you would like it to be something tangible or visible to material eyes.

28. You have been dazzled by the torrent of light that has overflowed over your spirit, you have not yet managed to find the essence of this revelation; but in truth I tell you that this confusion will be temporary and that as you penetrate to the bottom of my word, you will acquire knowledge of the truth and spirituality of it, both when interpreting the Doctrine and when practicing it.

29. Not everything has been imperfect and impure; there has been something in you that has allowed you to feel the message of the Third Time and that something has been your sensitivity to the spiritual, for which I have named you precursors of the Most Spiritual among the peoples of the Earth.

30. This message that you are receiving from your Master through the speaker has been the preparatory lesson because my communication in this form will soon cease and then you will begin to communicate from spirit to Spirit and you will rise up after peoples and nations to deliver the message of spirituality that announces to humanity that the Third Time is present, that the spiritual era has arrived.

31. As long as you do not analyze and understand the Doctrine of Spiritualism., I will not allow you to get up and preach, because my word is divine wheat to which no other seed should ever be mixed, nor should it be confused with chaff.

32. Before the light is made in your mind, there will be a struggle within you; but it is necessary that this struggle arise so that it forces you to meditate and deepen in my Work until you manage to see it defined and clear, until you find its truth and its essence. When this struggle ceases, the spirits calm down and the whirlwind calms down, the people will come out of darkness into the light to become the propagator of a doctrine of peace, a

Love one another!

teaching of divine morality and a profound and true wisdom that will reveal to men the most unexpected secrets that will help them to be great, strong wise and spiritually elevated.

33. Seek the immortality of the spirit by practicing my Doctrine of love. The lands are suitable for sowing my seed, see the confusion everywhere, men are like the winds that do not know where they come from or where they are going. It was necessary that my light should appear on the path of humanity. The light has already been made, I have sent it, it remains for men to open their eyes to it. In these moments I am preparing you to teach your brothers to raise their eyes to infinity where they can contemplate the divine light.

34. But truly I tell you, how hard and cold I find your heart; despite listening hour after hour to this heavenly teaching, the doors of your charity are not yet opened. I have taught you to visit the sick on their bed, to visit prisons and hospitals to bring a ray of light to those places of atonement; I have taught you to give a wise advice or a phrase of true consolation. Do you know why I am sending all of you to visit these places? So that those who know how to feel the pain of their fellow human beings practice charity and those who are cold of heart so that when they find themselves in front of these pictures of pain, they are moved and the seed of piety and charity begins to germinate in their heart.

35. Make your existence on Earth fruitful so that when you come before my presence you do not have to confess full of regrets, that you did not know how to take advantage of the time and that your life was spiritually sterile.

36. It is the moment when conscience speaks and tells you whether you have worked with cleanliness or not; if you have harmonized with each other; if you have known how to receive with love and charity the needy, the sick, the poor.

37. Pray, beloved disciples, that good inspirations may always accompany you and that you may not fall into temptation tomorrow; I want to see you united in my Work, loving one another and living to serve your brothers and sisters.

38. Each enclosure where you make your love present to me is like a branch; all united they form a corpulent tree, some are large and strong, others are still small and weak, but all are taken into account because from their union freshness, shade and shelter for walkers arises; may each one watch over his branch because the whirlwinds are approaching that will shake the foliage of the tree with violence and fury. This test is necessary for the dry leaves and bad fruits to fall to the ground so that when the caravans approach they will find good shade for their fatigue and fruits in season to calm their hunger.

Love one another!

39. The dry leaves and the bad fruits are all those practices and habits that you have introduced into My Work, not being part of it, those that by dint of practicing them day by day and year by year you have come to look at them as if they were the same Law.

40. I want you to open your eyes to the truth so that you will realize the purity of my Doctrine and that little by little you will be exempting yourselves from everything superfluous that you have mixed in your practices.

41. The tempest is approaching, but it does not come to destroy you, but to leave you a very great benefit if you know how to remain serene and take advantage of its lessons; but if, due to your fanaticism, you stick to your customs and miss the test, you will be plunged into a deep stagnation that you do not know how long it will last; then a new whirlwind will come, even stronger, to take you out of your sleep, your mistakes and your disobedience.

42. Meditate deeply on the purpose of my new manifestation and you will be convinced that I came freed from the lords of the world, from the chains of ignorance and fanaticism, freeing your spirit to help it rise to Me and to serve his fellow men by making use of their spiritual gifts. But after you have been given this freedom, do you want to fall back into darkness and into a more painful yoke? Reflect with the maturity of an evolved and doctrinaire spirit so that you can measure the consequences that a new disobedience could cause you.

43. I convinced you from now on that I did not call you to come to worship new symbols, but to learn a lesson of love; understand that it is not even my will that you always remain united to the warmth of these enclosures, but that once you are strong you will have to get up to practice the lesson learned, it does not matter that you move away from those who together with you listened to the Master, if at last in the spiritual you will always be united.

44. Think that I have told you that scientists, theologians and philosophers will come before you to question you, and that you are not going to hide with unworthy practices and confusing words the splendor of the light that I have ignited in your spirit, nor to tarnish the purity of an unblemished Work such as the one I came to entrust to you, but to show them the wisdom of which I have made you possessors.

45. Think of your children, of those generations of tomorrow, who will see you as privileged beings for having had the incomparable joy of having listened to the Holy Spirit through his spokespersons and who, of course, will want to see in your works the virtue and purity, spirituality and wisdom that you inherited from Me. Have you ever thought about all this? However, if you prepare yourselves, you will all be able to serve

Love one another!

Me, you will all be able to be good and rise up to Me; if it were not so, I would not have come to call you in the Third Time.

46. Now you are human; but I will make angels of you to come and dwell in my Kingdom of light. Today you are being tested, you are purifying yourselves in this crucible of vicissitudes from which you will come out clean and strong.

47. Just as I point out your imperfections for you to correct, I also bless and praise your qualities and good deeds. Do you think I haven't seen you praying for the sick? Do you think that I have not contemplated your struggle to extend the knowledge of my Doctrine and that I have not realized your effort to regenerate yourselves, as well as your renunciations and sacrifices to deserve my charity? I know everything and I see everything and proof of this is that in every good work you do I make you feel my peace and a deep satisfaction for having done good.

48. In these moments I hear you say to me: "Father, how much pain the war leaves in its wake among humanity" We can anoint the sick who are within our reach, but what can we do among those who suffer in distant nations? The Master says to all of you who know how to weep for your brothers: Keep visiting and anointing those who are within your reach and pray for those who are distant that I will do what you cannot do. The time will come when you will have to spread throughout the world carrying to the nations my message of spiritual freedom, peace and salvation; the time will come when my emissaries will make humanity feel the sweetness of my balm in the essence of my word.

49. Now, all of you, eat the bread of my word and feel forgiven by your Father; all of you sit down at the table. I am not here to ask you who washed their hands to take the bread and who did not. I want both the one who knows how to prepare his heart to hear my word and the one who arrives without that preparation, to delight in eating the divine bread because you are all my children and I will make you all apostles of the truth. The tree, the fountain and the path are for everyone.

50. Here is the Spirit of Truth in the twentieth century explaining what he told you in the Second Time and that you did not know how to interpret. My apostles at that time, when they heard me, they got confused and when deliberating among themselves, they said: it seems that sometimes the Teacher contradicts himself; but the time came when they were filled with the Holy Spirit and recognizing the greatness of my word, they understood that the human language is poor to express the divine and therefore sometimes they believed that the Teacher had made some mistake in teaching them.

51. They continued my Work of salvation by writing their names next to that of their Master with works of love and humility and thus testified to my truth.

Love one another!

52. See how much time has passed since then on this humanity that calling itself a believer of Christ and recognizing my apostles as followers of the Master, has been removing more and more from its heart that essence and that seed, leaving only my name, which they do not know how to pronounce with respect or honor with their works.

53. Seek my name on earth and you will find it on the lips of most men; seek my presence and you will only find it represented in images made by human hands; seek my imprint and you will not find it in the heart of humanity because from there it has been erased.

54. This people has listened to me at this time and has heard that revealing phrase that has said to you: "You and they are the same". He who understands the meaning of that phrase then says: How is it possible that I remain in ingratitude and shut myself up forever in my egoism? And before that reflection awakens and rises to the fulfillment of his mission.

55. I tell you that it is necessary for humanity to know that his spirit has come to Earth many times and that he has not yet been able to get up on the path of my Law to reach the top of the mountain.

56. In the middle of the present century I will raise up this word that has been in you today and that tomorrow will be in all my children fertile seed.

57. Study my word searching in its depths for the divine essence and you will live the supreme joy of being sowers in the lands of the Lord.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 78

1. The clarity and simplicity of my teaching have inspired you to take the first steps in the Third Time and you are already beginning to babble my divine phrases. You begin to recognize that it is a pleasure for the heart to take away the pain of a fellow man and give him love and charity.
2. Do not call me unjust if for a moment pain and trials loom over you; you should know that they strengthen the spirit and that, moreover, this people has been an instrument of my will throughout the ages to present examples to humanity through it. Be strong so that in your vicissitudes you may give proofs of love and obedience to my will.
3. Analyze and understand all the lessons that I am giving you and do not misuse them because you will return with your clothes torn and your heart full of bitterness like the prodigal son of the parable. Make your heart a granary and store the divine seed there, When the time has come I will make the call to humanity, inviting it to come to this Nation, which will open its doors to strangers, to walkers seeking peace, light and health. And the doors of your heart will be opened in the likeness of those that the second Jerusalem, the spiritual city whiter than the snow cones, has open from eternity waiting for the children of the Lord.
4. Great is the spiritual mission of the inhabitants of this nation; therefore prepare your hearts to give shelter to every brother who approaches you, regardless of race, color or condition.
5. Your spirit is not yet able to comprehend the full magnitude of the revelation that it has received at this time, but your heart senses that something great has descended among you. Your world of yesterday has disappeared since you heard my word because your egoism was touched by it. That world was small because it was concretized to your affections, to what you have on Earth and to the imperfect concept that you have of what the Law of God is. Now your horizon has expanded to infinity, and in it you present an unknown world that you will come to conquer by your spiritual elevation. Today you see in every human being a brother and in every man a son of my Divinity. Today you look at life as a stepping stone on the infinite scale of your elevation to the Creator. Today you know that those who suffer in this valley of tears have not been forgotten by God, that everyone receives the light of his love.
6. Disciples, remain in the peace that I give you, do not let the world take it away from you with its temptations, because you have to pray for your fellow men and, how can you think about them if there is no peace in your heart? Overcome the obstacles of your life,

Love one another!

do not consider them invincible; the strength that is in man is great, what you have lacked is faith. Persevere in faith, in good deeds, and with them you will change the mountains of place.

7. Do not consider your life to be barren by thinking that you have not accomplished great works. If she is clean, you will have done a good thing because I have told you that by the first, the last will recognize me. Gladly accept this mission.

8. I receive the complaint of some hearts in which they expose that among their own are the unbelievers who have twisted the way. They tell me that they have talked to them a lot and have achieved nothing. I tell you to learn to speak with works, also with silence, to be intuitive so that you are not inopportune. If you prepare yourselves, if you know how to persevere, your gaze will become penetrating and you will not let the opportune moment escape in which you must give in that heart the last touch with your chisel. Your triumph will show you that those whom you considered strong in their obstinacy, were weak in reality. Put my divine counsels into practice and you will soon bear witness to my truth. I will grant you this charity because I have more to give to you than you have to ask of me.

9. Among yours are those who have greatly torn my Work with their tongue and have made your heart bleed. I will not avenge you, because my justice is perfect; but I will soon come to touch you, because it is the time when "every eye will see me."

10. Ask yourselves: Would you be here listening to me if the pain had not touched you? There were some who blasphemed, denied, and did not know me; but the pain was stronger than them and subdued them; then they came before the presence of my manifestation and wept with repentance. Today they are the ones who bless that pain that made them reach Me.

11. It is up to you to pray for those who do not know me today. Make them understand that I come in search of your spirit because I see him thirsty and hungry for my divine essence. I am not looking for your matter because she has everything she needs on Earth.

12. I must tell you not to think that the human body and life in the world are indispensable to the spirit in order to evolve; but the lessons it receives in this world are of great use for its perfection.

13. Matter helps the spirit in its evolution, in its experiences, in its atonement and in its struggles; this is the mission that corresponds to it and you can verify it with this manifestation of my Divinity through the man whose brain I come to serve me, using him as an apparatus to transmit my message to you. Understand that not only the spirit is

Love one another!

destined for the spiritual, but even the smallest within the material has been created for spiritual purposes.

14. I have come to make a reminder and a call to your spirit so that he, overcoming the influence of the material that has come to dominate him, may bring his light to the heart and understanding using the gift of intuition.

15. This light means for your spirit the path of his liberation! This Doctrine comes to offer him the means to rise above human life and to be the guide of all his works, lord over his feelings and not a slave of low passions, nor a victim of weaknesses and miseries.

16. When the spirit allows himself to be dominated by the influence of everything that surrounds him on Earth, he becomes so identified with his matter that he forgets his true nature, he moves away from the spiritual life to the point of being alien to him, and that is why when his body dies, he has to be troubled or confused.

17. How easily the body dies! but how difficult it is for the spirit that did not know how to prepare to be able to get rid of the confusion.

18. While some, in their confusion, remain attached to his dead body, others, preserving in their spirit the impressions of his envelope, believe they are still human without being able to rise to the abode that corresponds to them, remaining tied to those they loved in the world.

19. There is no more bitter chalice or more intense pain on Earth than that of troubled spirits. The stumbles, the not being able to understand what is happening around them, the regrets, the nostalgia for what they abandoned, the loneliness, the silence and the impotence to rise, constitute the fire where they will have to purify themselves until they reach the light.

20. Do you think it is inaccurate if I tell you that millions of spirits depart from this world in a state of confusion? It is the result of the ignorance of men by their lack of meditation and prayer.

21. My Doctrine of the Second Time revealed to men the spiritual life, but instead of analyzing my lessons and fulfilling my precepts, they created religions around my Doctrine, concretizing themselves to the fulfillment of material rites and ceremonies, which did not give more light to their spirit and did take it away from the path of its fulfillment.

22. There are those among you who ask me if, when they leave this life, they will fall into darkness, to which I tell them that if they have not analyzed my word and put it into

Love one another!

practice, it will be of no use to them to have been among these multitudes listening to my Doctrine of light.

23. What the spirit cultivates, that will be what he collects; that is the Law and justice.

24. I, your Savior, have pointed out to you in all times the true way and have revealed to you the means to avoid pain, confusion and darkness,

25. Today I come to you once again in fulfillment of that mission, making light on your uncertain paths, awakening you from your lethargy, reminding your spirit that a new dwelling awaits him, which he must arrive prepared to be able to inhabit and enjoy eternally.

26. I come to you to wake you up and ask you. Which of you is a disciple of his own free will? None, I am the one who has called you. To hear my word again, you had to be on Earth several times. Between one incarnation and another I have granted you a truce of meditation and preparation for a new life.

27. The spirit, when he is in matter, participates in the fatigue of it and it is necessary for him after a struggle to rest, as well as meditation to form the plan that he should follow, before embarking on a new battle. Without these truces or halts in your path you would advance very little in your path; but it is necessary that a clean and pure Doctrine teach you these lessons with complete clarity, so that your heart convinced of this truth has a knowledge of the why of many of the phenomena and events that without my revelation you would never be able to understand. In my charity is time, life, the destiny of all; nothing escapes my power.

28. You knew me first as an inexorable Father in his justice before your faults; that Father became before you the sweetest and most loving of Teachers, However, you did not know how to properly interpret His teachings because you believed that He punished with eternal fire those who did not love him, Now I come to show you that the Father does not reject his children just because they do not love him, I come to show you that divine love has no limitations and that that love and that justice are manifested through the law of reincarnation that I have come to enlighten you. Now you will understand that through that divine law there is no fault, no matter how serious, that deserves eternal punishment for a spirit; but to get to Me, you will first have to repair said fault.

29. What would He achieve from you if He truly gave you eternal fire as a punishment? May you blaspheme eternally against a God whom you would judge unjust, cruel and vindictive.

Love one another!

30. My duty as a Father is to give you at every step an opportunity to perfect yourself by teaching you the way through perfect lessons. If I, who have taught you to forgive and love your enemies, and have said to you, do to your brothers what you have seen me do to you. Would I be giving you an example of this when you saw that I punished with eternal condemnation those who did not love me? Do you think that I have no power to make myself loved by those who have hated me? These are the ones I give, not eternal punishment, but enough time for light, regeneration and finally love to sprout from them. Just as the earth is expected to be fruitful so that the seed may germinate in it, so I expect of you that you will fulfill my precept that says to you: "Love one another".

31. Who can know your spirit in this world? The pastors of the churches do not, because if they do not know themselves, they will be less able to know others. Your parents, with all their intuition, barely manage to cross the thresholds of the heart. Little, very little does humanity know about the spirit, because it has surrounded this light with mystery; but the mystery does not exist, only ignorance. Who then will be able in the future to guide the spirit of humanity along paths of light? Who will be able to save you from the great confusions? Only my Doctrine, this Doctrine that I will write in your spirit. From her will spring the light that points out the path to you, the voice that guides you; but know that everyone who does not listen to that voice that lovingly makes itself heard within his heart is ignoring the principle of his Creation, because at the moment of making him be born of my Spirit I ignited in him that divine spark that is consciousness so that he would repeat to him throughout his entire existence that he is my son.

32. Truly I tell you that sin and confusion in the spirit are temporary before eternity, so purification and judgment cannot be eternal.

33. Now is when you realize what you have done with your spirit and the wealth of teaching that you have not been able to take advantage of. The voice of your conscience becomes clearer and stronger; it tells you about the past, the present and prepares you for the future. Learn to recognize that voice because I speak to you in it and when you hear it, have faith in it; woe to you if you doubt! That voice will always guide you towards good; but if you listen to a voice that guides you towards evil, it is not the voice of your conscience, it is the voice of your passions that inspires you with the influence of materialism.

34. Tomorrow they will fight you for believing in this Doctrine because just as you are rushing and preparing to analyze this word, so men are also preparing to fight against you. They will do wonders of knowledge and of human power to show you that they possess the truth. You will do, without boasting, spiritual wonders with your works of love towards your brothers.

Love one another!

35. Elijah, the forerunner, announces again to humanity the spiritual presence of the Lord; the arrival of the Spirit of Truth, the one who clarifies and reveals the mystery of Reincarnation.

36. I give you this lesson because the world will besiege you and will not let you leave for the East, nor for the West, nor for the North nor for the South. Then you will make use of the power that I have given you so that you will be freed from your oppressors.

37. Do not be afraid, because you are not the only ones in the world who have sought the liberation of the spirit. At this time, men are rising up in pursuit of light, truth and the elevation of the spirit.

38. Remember Elijah who bore witness to the true God in the First Time. Listen:

39. The people of Israel fell into idolatry and worshiped a pagan god. Elijah, in order to convince him of his error and his wickedness, said to the priests of the idol in the presence of the people gathered on a mountain: "Make a burnt offering with wood and place the victim on it. I will also form another holocaust. Call on the names of your gods and I will call on the name of my Lord and the God who sends fire to consume the victim, that one will be recognized as the true God."

40. The idol remained deaf to the pleas of his priests; Elijah said to them, "Shout louder so that your god may hear you, so that he wakes up, for perhaps he is sleeping." When the idolaters considered their efforts futile, the prophet gave himself up to prayer begging his Lord to show himself as the living and true God. Elijah had just said his prayer when a bolt of lightning came down from heaven and consumed the victim of the holocaust.

41. The people recognized the imposture of the priests of Baal and at the same time recognized that Jehovah, the God of Elijah, was the one and only true one.

42. That Elijah promised in those times for this one is once again among you. The divine Master promised it to you in the Second Time and it has come at the right time.

43. Let Elijah be in each one of you, especially when you are subjected to a test; but then remember that Elijah is all love, faith and humility so that you imitate him and then prophecy can spring from you.

44. Many forms of idolatry exist in the present age. Science, war, gold, power, religious fanaticism, pleasures, are so many other deities before which men prostrate surrendered.

45. Feed yourselves with my word so that you will be strong. See that you will have to listen to many words contrary to what I have taught you and none of them should confuse you or make you doubt.

Love one another!

46. The book is open, read in it, because if your Father is a book of wisdom, you too can be a book of teaching and experience for your brothers.

47. The life that surrounds you is one of many pages of the divine book, that is why I have often said to you: learn the daily lesson that life gives you. At this time you will have to become the good counselors who speak with words and also with deeds. Could you talk about regeneration if your brothers surprised you in inconvenient places? Could you teach them to live in peace, if they discovered that there is no harmony in your home?

48. I see that many of the hearts of this people are still asleep, not wanting to understand that the day is coming when I will cease to give you my lessons in this way, and when they see that the book has been closed, they will cry their incomprehension; but then it will be too late.

49. Blessed are those who prepare themselves and are ready to obey the will of their Master because they, at the beginning of the new stage, will know how to communicate with Me through thought and will exclaim: Lord, your book is still open.

50. I have compared my word to the seed of wheat; I have sown it with infinite love in your heart. The heart is the land where it began to germinate because it is endowed with sensitivity, but its impressions are transmitted to the spirit who is the one who truly keeps my word so, even if the heart forgets its Father or stops beating for life, that seed will remain stored in the spirit and the moment will come when it germinates. That moment can be near or distant, depending on the awakening of the spirit to the love of the Creator; but since spiritual evolution belongs to eternity, there is no impatience in the Father. You are the ones who, either as humans or as spirits, must hasten your steps in order to avoid painful experiences through the practice of good.

51. The book of divine wisdom sealed with seven seals was untied by the Lamb; it was the Divine Master's love for men that caused the mysteries of its arcanum to be revealed to him. The Sixth Seal shows its content at this time and speaks of profound teachings, makes you look at the future of your world and opens the way to spiritual eternity.

52. I have taught you that wisdom is acquired by prayer, but that is not why I want you to prolong your prayers. I have asked you for the five-minute prayer and with this I want to tell you to pray briefly so that in those moments you will truly surrender to your Father and the rest of your time will be devoted to your spiritual and material duties towards your brothers.

Love one another!

53. Sow the path of your life with love, charity and good works and when you leave matter to free your spirit from it, he, instead of descending into the valleys of atonement, will rise to those worlds where he collects among spirits of light all the fruit of his sowing. If you do not behave like this, you will pick up the pain at your own pace and for this you will not be able to blame Me, since I, having created everything that surrounds you, did not make the pain, it is your creation, it is the result of your imperfections. If I allow you to hurry the pain it is because I know that knowing the result of your works you will be able to perfect yourself because by the fruit you will recognize the tree.

54. Disciples: Form with my word an album with which you can recreate your spirit and bring this testimony and this delight to your brothers tomorrow. My word will reach to the ends of the world and will touch all spirits transforming the lives of men. My word will do the miracle that peace will return to this earth.

55. If the elements are hostile and inclement, it is because there is no harmony between them and men. When humanity lives in accordance with the obedience to my laws with which other creatures live, they will know on this planet the image of eternal life, that paradise that will house in its bosom those who purify themselves and rise along the path of love that Christ points out at every step.

56. Now the people of Israel are resurfacing in the land; today they are still living in captivity, but my light is freeing them. The way and the divine promise are presented before him, inviting him to put on his sandals, to take the staff, to pray before Jehovah and go into the desert in search of the Divine Voice, of the Law of God and his wonders.

57. The awakening has already begun, you have already heard the voice of Elijah, the new Liberator; he has brought you to the skirt of the Mount of the new Zion that in this Third Time rises before your spirit, so that you may hear the living voice of the Lord through the human understanding.

58. Before the divine voice you have remained ecstatic listening to her, but she has announced to you that her manifestation will be brief so that you get up to continue the journey begun that will take your spirit to the gates of the Promised Land.

59. In other parts of the world the peoples are waking up because Elijah is knocking on their doors.

60. I have named you Israel because you will gather the essence of the revelations of the Third Time, because you will be the ones who give the spiritual and just interpretation to my word and because in you the history of that people will be repeated, with its trials, its

Love one another!

struggles and its combats to reach the Promised Land and at last the triumph, which was the conquest and the possession of an ideal.

61. Know that you are Israel, think that you are the people of God, take possession of it so that you will be stronger on the long journey, but do not proclaim that you are children of Israel because you will not be understood, but they will mock at your word. Who will be those who discover that the new Israel is by the spirit?

62. This knowledge revealed by your Father, keep it in your heart; but when the searchers and the fools came to you asking, Are you the people of Israel? answer them as I did the Pharisees and the fools: when they asked me if I was the Son of God, I answered them, "You have said it.",

63. After telling you this, I want you to know that this people, which is just beginning to gather, will invite other peoples to join it, inviting them more than by word, by example; it will clear the path of thistles so that the last ones find the prepared path because I make the call to all the peoples and nations of the world because the new people of Israel will be formed by men of all races, classes and creeds.

64. Those who believe that the true people of Israel was that of the First Time will be in error; that was only the image of what in the course of time would be the true people of God in which all men will have to merge loving their Father in their own brothers. This is what the Law said in the First Time: "You shall love God with all your heart and with all your spirit. You shall love your neighbor as yourself." This is what Christ said in the Second Time, teaching humanity a new commandment: "Love one another." To those who fulfill the highest precepts, Elijah has announced at this time that they will see the Father in all his splendor.

65. Each one will be entrusted with a mission and their gifts will be revealed to them so that they may have in themselves the means to be able to sow good and make light. Also at that time, each tribe was entrusted with a mission and their gifts were revealed to them so that all together they would offer the Father a fruit of submission, harmony and faith.

66. Beloved people: I am providing you with everything you need for the trip. Your storehouse will be full of my blessings and you will not fear that they will be extinguished; but if scarcity should come to test your faith, you will not forget that Israel, in the First Time, learned from Moses that whoever trusts in the Lord, never perishes.

67. Watch and pray, Israel, O people who are appointed to carry the banner of spirituality throughout the world! Learn to carry the Tabernacle in your heart, the Ark in your spirit, and the law in your conscience.

Love one another!

68. Go along the way announcing to your brothers that the hour of freedom has arrived and that that voice that is heard in the silence of the night is the voice of Elijah, who goes from one end of the world to the other awakening the sleeping spirits. Do not be afraid of the mockery and mockery of your brothers; but if the world hates you, know that it hated Me before it hated you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 79

1. Some have come to hear my word at this time at an early hour, others have arrived late; but truly I tell you, it is not the length or the shortness of the time that you have listened to me that will give you elevation and advancement, but the longing and the love with which you embrace my Doctrine and the charity that exists in your works.
2. Come to Me those of you who are tired, sad and hungry for love, those whom humanity has treated badly. Come to Me sick, I will make you feel the sweet love of my charity. I come to put away your bitterness to become the children of peace, light and faith. Do you ask me why I have come to you? For I see that you have forgotten the way by which you must return to the womb from which you sprang, and I am coming to show it to you again.
3. The way is my Law and through its fulfillment the spirit will achieve immortality. I am showing you the door as narrow as the path that I pointed out to you at that time with my teaching.
4. I am rebuilding the temple to which I referred when I said to my disciples who marveled at Solomon's temple: "Truly I tell you, not one stone will remain of it on top of another, but I will rebuild it in three days." I meant that all external worship, however sumptuous it may seem to humanity, will disappear from the hearts of men in order to raise up in its place the true spiritual temple of my Divinity. This is the Third Time, that is, the third day in which I will finish rebuilding my temple.
5. Disciples, my word overflows over your mind so that when the hour comes when you no longer listen to it, there will be no hunger or thirst in your heart to listen to me.
6. "Love one another" from here on Earth thinking that you are all united by indissoluble spiritual ties and that the moment will inevitably come when you will all be united in the spiritual valley. Do not carve only regrets for that life, nor do you expect to have to be ashamed in the presence of those whom you offended.
7. Those who have developed the gift of clairvoyance will be able to testify to my presence; but those who have failed to develop it and lack faith say, I would like to see in order to believe.
8. You would like me to show you my wound in order to contemplate it and sink your fingers into it, but I tell you: Thomas asked for this test and it was granted, but then he wept for his lack of faith and gave his life to testify to my doctrine. If I were to grant you this grace, would you do the same as that disciple?

Love one another!

9. The day I give you my lesson is a day of grace because the peace of my Spirit is poured out throughout the Universe. As the absolute owner of everything created, I make my presence felt in everyone by asking each being and each creature to show me the fulfillment of their mission. Finally I seek my temple in the heart of man to dwell in it.

10. The people who listen to my word do not know if, when they present their works to Me, they will be to my liking. Ah if instead of fears you had only joy when my divine ray descends! But your faith is small and your presentiment has not yet told you anything about the approaching battle, so it is necessary that I tell you that under the light that the Sixth Seal spreads, all the beliefs, religions and sects of the Earth will unite to worship the one God that everyone seeks.

11. On these arid lands the fruitful irrigation of pain has descended and soon they will be ready to receive the spiritual seed. I am preparing a village, which will grow from day to day. I will train him with men of all races and his first mission will consist of opening grooves in the earth with his works of love to sow later the seed of my truth.

12. How much you will have to meditate on my doctrine and prepare your hearts to present to your brothers a testimony and a true example with the love and charity of your works!

13. Take advantage of these teachings because this is the instant in which my light, upon reaching the understanding of the speaker, becomes a word on his lips and speaks to you of the spiritual kingdom to which you are all invited to dwell.

14. I come to speak to the man whose being sprang from the creative source of God, who, because he has received the divine breath in his spirit, is able to understand his Father and have spiritual communication with Him.

15. I am your Father, from my Spirit came the idea of making you be born to life and this inspiration became a work. In my Spirit was the will to form you and man was made, I wanted you to have a likeness to Me as befits between a father and his children and I gave you spirit, and by that spirit you will be among all creatures the closest to Me.

16. To the spirit I have entrusted a mission in the material world so that in it he would find an extensive field for his evolution, a world of lessons and small and large trials that would be a scale, a crucible and a valley of atonement.

17. The human body was entrusted to the spirit so that in it he would find the most effective and perfect means to develop. Body endowed with a brain so that through it the spirit manifested his intelligence; possessed of sensitive fibers so that he perceived every sensation; also in the body the heart was placed so that love and all the good feelings that

Love one another!

derive from it could have a human interpreter; but that creature so graciously given by the Father, in order to offer it as a staff to the spirit destined to incarnate in her, I wanted it to be weak so that the spirit would struggle in it and never entrust itself to the inclinations of matter.

18. The flesh in its weakness is capricious and sensual; it loves the low and therefore it must be governed. Who could better fulfill that mission but the spirit endowed with strength, light, intelligence and will? In order for the advancement and evolution of the spirit to achieve merit before God and before himself, he was granted free will, that is, the free will to choose the path of good or evil, ascending or descending by himself.

19. Thus arose the struggle within man, the struggle of spirit and matter, who would win at the end of the battle? The spirit had no weapons because he was beginning his journey of evolution, on the other hand the world and matter had many weapons with which to defeat him, many temptations with which to make him fall and many crossroads where to lose him,

20. The Father, far-sighted and merciful, watching over the triumph and salvation of the spirit, lit in him a light that along the path would be a beacon that would guide him in the darkness, an interior judge in each of the works performed, a counselor who would always lead man to the good, freeing him from falling into errors. That light that reaches the material part of man through the spirit is consciousness, it is the divine spark that never goes out, the judge who can never be bribed, the beacon that never changes places, the guide who never mistakes the path.

21. There you have the three parts of which man is formed or are his three natures, the divine, the spiritual and the material in a perfect union so that the spirit triumphs over the trials, over the passions and the storms of the world, and can come to possess the Spiritual Kingdom.

22. Considering that sin, errors, passions and evil in all their forms have always prevailed among humanity, do you think it can be said that the spirit has lost the battle or that conscience has been ignored? For the moment you can assume it like this; because they have not been small tests to which man has been subjected and for that reason many of them have not resisted them, and it has been necessary that in their fall they rushed the chalice of pain so that they woke up and listened to that voice for so long unheard,

23. This is the time of awareness, judgment and balance as the Second Time was the birth to spirituality and the First was the Natural Law.

Love one another!

24. In three different ways, but all three forming a single essence, I have manifested myself before humanity, so there have been those who looked at three gods where there is only one.

25. I am One and I will only admit that you attribute a Trinity to me when you understand that in the First Time I manifested myself in justice, that in the Second I revealed my love to you and that I reserved wisdom for you for the last time.

26. Wisdom is the book that opens before you today showing you its content of infinite light, of unfathomable revelations and of knowledge never reached. Only there will you know what exists beyond you and you will explain to yourself the why of many of my teachings of now and of times past.

27. What do you know about the Afterlife? What does man know about what exists after this life? What do you know about why you are born and why you die?

28. Everything that you call injustices of God or ironies of fate and that you should call justice, you will explain clearly when you learn the lessons that the Book of Wisdom comes to reveal to you in the Third Time through your consciousness.

29. Did they not prophesy to you that every eye would see me at this time? By this I meant to tell you that you would all know the truth, which is Me.

30. How do you conceive that, having stood before the light of the Holy Spirit, you could remain forever in darkness?

31. Look at humanity busy destroying and hating each other, taking power from each other without stopping at crime, theft or betrayal. There you have the men who by millions succumb victims of their fellow men and others who perish under the effect of vice, is there light in it? Does the spirit that exists in them speak? What there is is darkness and pain, the result of the abuse of the gift of free will and of not listening to the inner voice, of not looking at the light of that spark of God that you all carry in your being and that is the divine flash that you call consciousness.

32. Man has descended to the abyss and his conscience has accompanied him there, waiting for the right moment to be heard. Soon that voice will be heard in the world with such a great force that you cannot imagine now, but it will make humanity come out of its abyss of pride, materialism and sin to wash itself in the waters of repentance and begin to rise on the path of spirituality. I will help all my children because I am the resurrection and the life that comes raising the dead from their grave. In this life that I have been offering to humanity today, men will do my will renouncing free will out of love, convinced that whoever does the will of the Father is not a servant or a slave, he is a true

Love one another!

child of God. Then you will know the true happiness and perfect peace that are the fruit of love and wisdom.

33. People, you ask my forgiveness for all the mistakes you have made because my word has come to move your spirit and I ask you: Why don't you feel this same repentance when the voice of your conscience is reproving you of some of your works? Is it that this inner voice and the one that manifests itself through these spokespersons are different from each other? Reflect and understand that you are not always going to be listening to me in this way so that you can repent; it is necessary that you become more spiritualized and that every day you listen more clearly to the voice of your conscience that exists in you as a book of wisdom and love.

34. Understand that although apparently Creation has been finished, nevertheless everything evolves, everything is transformed and perfected. Could your spirit escape that divine Law? Not my children. No one will be able to say the last word about the spiritual, about science or about life, because these are my works that have no end.

35. I teach you to occupy with dignity the place that I have destined for each one and to walk with meekness and at the same time with firmness along the path that my charity has traced for you. My heavenly word illuminates the one who occupies the place of lord as well as the one who fulfills the mission of servant; it is in the likeness of the light of the sun that illuminates everyone.

36. Men have not yet fulfilled on Earth their greatest works, those that bring to my Father's heart a divine satisfaction. Still many of his wonderful works, within the human, turn out to be small if their authors judge them with my laws of love. There you have the reason why many men of science do not want to look at the spiritual, because they know that there is the presence of the one who knows everything, of the one who sees everything and judges everything. They prefer to deny my existence and thereby silence the voice of their conscience.

37. Do not think that I misjudge my children because I want to know the mysteries of Nature, no; my wisdom is the divine inheritance that I have for my children; but I do judge the purpose or intention of men of science when they are not directed to the ends for which it is revealed to them.

38. If I tell you that my wisdom will be yours, do you think that a single existence can be enough to know everything that I have to reveal to you? If I tell you that you will not be able to acquire human science without following the extensive path of evolution, even less will you be able to acquire the knowledge of the spiritual without a complete evolution of your spirit.

Love one another!

39. I do not come to put spirituality in conflict with science because that error has belonged to men but never mine; on the contrary, I come to teach you to harmonize the spiritual with the material, the human with the divine, the transient with the eternal; however, I declare to you that to walk along the paths of life it is necessary to know first the path that conscience traces you, whose spiritual law comes from the Divine Spirit.

40. Man believes that he is doing his will, believes that he is free from any influence superior to him and even comes to believe that he is absolute and the forger of his own destiny without feeling that the time will come when everyone will understand that it was my will that was done in them.

41. Many works of divine justice will be seen on Earth; among them you will see men of science descend to the humble, those who in their hearts carry the seed of spirituality or who have developed the gift of spirit-to-Spirit communication to hear through them the revelations that their mind did not discover.

42. To you people who listen to me, I say once again that you take into account my lessons because the moment is approaching when this manifestation ends and then the one who fed, learned and retained, he will be strong; but the one who did not understand or interpreted it to his will will be weak.

43. Do you see how many multitudes surround me in this time of communication through human understanding? Truly I tell you that after 1950, few will follow me.

44. Today you do not know what I am saying to you, but then you will understand.

45. Feel with your spirit the scale that rises before you to infinity; it is like a luminous path that invites you to reach the bosom of the Father who is the bosom of peace and ineffable joy.

46. I found you lost like castaways without a compass, like pilgrims lost in the desert; but I sent you a light that helped you find a path full of hope, faith and consolation that encouraged your spirit flooding it with vigor and energies to continue in pursuit of the promised goal.

47. At the end of the Ladder, there at the summit, there is an abode to which you are all predestined to arrive, but to which it is necessary to conquer with merits, with faith, with great love and immeasurable charity, knocking down obstacles, overcoming adversities, dominating enemies, until at last you reach the new Promised Land that is not of this world.

48. This ladder is a straight path in which there are no crossroads or labyrinths, so I give you to understand that in the fulfillment of My Law you will find no complications.

Love one another!

49. You are finally going to march along that path, you are going to fight for your elevation, I will make you strong, understand that if it is not with my power and my light, with what weapons are you going to fight and defend yourself? If I did not lend you my sword of light, with what would you overcome your temptations? If I did not cover you with my mantle, how could you get rid of your enemies? But truly I tell you, you will also have to earn my protection and the light of my sword by your merits.

50. Your footprints will be imprinted on the spiritual path that opens up before you; they will be an example of good works, of renunciations, of noble acts, of high love and of charity without limit.

51. Each one has his destiny mapped out with his spiritual mission and his human mission; both must harmonize and tend towards the same end and in truth I tell you that I will not only take into account your spiritual works but also the material ones because through them the spirit can also make merits if in them there is love and charity towards your brothers.

52. You will not be alone in the walk; ahead of you, some closer and others more distant, there are many beings who also advance step by step and who watch and pray for those who walk behind them. Their ideal is not to arrive alone, or they first, but to prepare the path for their brothers so that one day the joy of the first may be the joy of all.

53. How beautiful I contemplate that road! How My Spirit is recreated by watching the advancement of my children and their effort to rise to reach new degrees of perfection.

54. There are beings from all the worlds and abodes there, some in spirit and others incarnated, all carrying out various missions. It is in infinity that you are building your abode to delight tomorrow with the peace of the spirit.

55. As you reach the goal, quiet your mind that sometimes resembles a storm and listen to my word, pay attention to it and analyze it because it is the light of the beacon of your salvation. Many have come to Me like shipwrecked people, but I have given them my peace, which has been like a saving boat, and I have sent them out to sea again in search of their brothers who are lost.

56. He who had the certainty of perishing and suddenly felt that a provident hand rescued him from the abyss, it is natural that later he understands his fellow men when he sees them in that same situation and reaches out to them.

57. He who does not know my love will not be able to make his brothers feel it, but he who knows how to feel it throughout his life, he testifies to Me and finds joy doing with his brothers what the Father has done with him.

Love one another!

58. O beloved people, the Master would like you to understand his lesson and practice his teaching, I have told you that my Doctrine is a narrow path because if you deviate from it to one side, you will depart from my laws of love, and to the other you will be in danger of falling into fanaticism, which means blindness and stagnation. Temptations are on the sides of the path, the divine light always shines ahead, on the horizon, inviting your spirit to elevation and perfection along the straight and narrow path of good.

59. Someone asks me in his heart: Is it necessary to love in order to be saved? And the Master answers: No, it is not necessary to love in order to be saved because love is not given by force, it must sprout naturally and spontaneously, The one who has asked that question is because that feeling has not yet been born in him; but it will germinate and blossom and then he will understand that love in the spirit is something that has been born with him like the fruits of the earth, that the most natural thing is that in his heart they carry the seed that is the germ of life, Just as in the spirit, love is the germ of eternity.

60. You have understood, disciples, but then the doubt assails you that this humanity can be saved by love, if that is precisely what it lacks. To which I tell you that love is like a divine seed that can never die, that remains hidden in the innermost recesses of man's heart, and that if it has not germinated until now, it is because it has not been watered with the water of truth, because the irrigation it has received has been of apparent love. Egoism, falsehood, hypocrisy, vain words of light, is what the heart of humanity receives day by day, and is it possible for the heart to feed on something that does not contain the essence of eternity?

61. I, the Divine Sower, the one who tills the lands with love to give them life, arrived to water them with my own blood and now, in this Third Time, I will give you one more proof of the power and the life that the seed of love possesses.

62. If I have called you farmers of my lands, it is not because you are already truly farmers, but because I want you to work together with Me in this divine task of saving your brothers out of love.

63. You have suffered a lot and I say to you at this time: Stop and rest! Through vicissitudes you have persevered in my footsteps. Leave all that bitterness that you have collected in the long journey. If, when you begin to receive this seed in your heart, you see that I am giving you more and more and I do not ask you to account for it, know that you have the duty to cultivate that seed in your life because the day will come when I present myself as administrator of my lands and I ask you to account for your work. Work with love and hard work, but also with simplicity and naturalness; I don't want you to be

Love one another!

called fanatics, I don't want my Work to become an obsession in your mind. Give my truth through true charity and do not ask for anything in return that I will do you justice.

64. Rejoice knowing that you carry a beautiful mission that your Father has entrusted to you and always think that if your cross is heavy, you have the Almighty for Cyrene; climb the slope that it is not precisely Golgotha that awaits you, but my Father's love.

65. See to it that this revelation is not altered by anyone. Refine your practices as much as you can and increase your understanding and spirituality. My Work is perfect in all its parts, but when you find something that you judge to be imperfect, be certain that that imperfection is not divine but human. Pray for all the nations of the world, see how day by day they purify themselves by pain and become stained again with sin. Pray that the light may be in them and knowing at what moment they are clean, they may know how to retain that purity because they will be worthy of having me and sensitive to feel my presence.

66. I bless all peoples, those who love me and those who do not know me, as well as those who follow me, as well as those who have turned away from Me. Everyone is marked to come to my presence and sooner or later they will find the way that leads them to the abode of the loving Father who awaits them.

67. You will all arrive at the table where the first ones have been recreated and you will contemplate that there are also places and delicacies that are waiting for you. Apply this parable to both material and spiritual life, and you will understand that those who comply with the laws of human life and those of the spirit, will not have to feel pain. Meditate on these teachings and concentrated in the depths of your heart listen to the voice of your conscience.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 80

1. People, I have poured out my good pleasure on you to keep you and to make you hear my word. I have made a feast in this time of commemoration so that when you stop hearing my word, you will be prepared and your meetings will be like a banquet of fraternity to which those who did not listen to this voice will come and come in search of you. And when my word comes in all its purity and essence to the multitudes, they will exclaim: Truly the Holy Spirit has shed light on us and they will understand my teaching in which I told you: "Man does not live by bread alone, but by every word that comes from God".
2. They will no longer bend their knees to pray because they will have learned to raise their thinking in search of spiritual communication with their Master. Your spirit will be strengthened; in the time of struggle he will be tireless sowing the divine word through works, words and thoughts; he will go in search of the needy to bring him a spiritual message; other times from the corner of his bedroom he will fulfill his mission praying for his brothers.
3. There are coming times of pain in which many of the men who think they are prepared to sustain humanity spiritually; they will be able to do nothing or very little because they have occupied themselves only with filling their minds with the wisdom and science of the world and have left their hearts empty.
4. You who hear me will prepare the way for those who will receive me in spirit. It was not chance that brought those who received my teaching to my presence, just as it will not be chance that develops the spiritual gifts in which they will feel my presence without the need for human spokesman.
5. Sensitivity, foreboding, revelation, prophecy, inspiration, clairvoyance, healing, word, all this and other gifts will spring from the spirit and through them men will confirm that a new time has opened before humanity.
6. Today you doubt that these gifts exist because there are those who hide them from the world fearing their judgment; tomorrow it will be the most natural and beautiful thing to possess them. I come to you in this Third Time because you are sick in body and spirit. The healthy does not need a doctor, nor does the righteous require purification.
7. My charity has forgotten all the offenses that humanity has launched against me and my love has sprung inexhaustible to give it life. The centuries have passed over generations and more generations of sinners, of fratricides, and when man loses hope of

Love one another!

obtaining salvation, I come who continue to trust in you, because I know that you will have to love me at last. Your love will save you in this time.

8. Today the Father will not ask: Who can and is willing to rescue the human race with his blood? Nor will Jesus answer: Lord, I am the Lamb who is willing to trace with my blood and my love the path of the restitution of humanity.

9. Nor will I send my Word to incarnate at this time. That Era has already passed for you and left its teaching and elevation in your spirit. Now I have opened a new stage of spiritual advancement in which it will be you who will make merits.

10. The Word of God, who is spirit, light and life, meekly descended from his Kingdom at that time to speak closely to his children, Christ, as for his matter, was an example of humility among men. As for his Spirit it was perfection.

11. When the last moment on earth came for the Lamb, with the same meekness with which he accepted his mission, he said to the Father: "Everything is finished." That sacrifice is the greatest lesson of love and charity that I gave to humanity. That work was like a seed that fell in every spirit.

12. Why are there those who wait for the Spirit of Truth as man, in order to consummate that sacrifice again? At this time I have come in spirit, as I offered it, to pour out my light in the form of inspiration among humanity so that it, illuminated by this light, may be saved by its own merits. Do you find it difficult to love and help each other in life?

13. I do not ask you to leave everything, as I asked those who followed me in the Second Time, among whom the one who had his parents left them, the one who had a companion left her; they abandoned their house, their bank, their boat and their nets, they left everything to follow Jesus. Nor am I telling you that it is necessary for you to shed your blood at this time.

14. I have told you that wherever one of you lives, he will be able to do a lot every day. Seek in the innermost depths of your being the noble and good fiber that I have placed in each of the children of my Divinity; that fiber is not of the heart, it is the spirit.

15. Do not forget that your origin is in my love. Today your heart is hardened by selfishness, but when it becomes sensitive to every spiritual inspiration again, it will feel love for its fellow human beings and will experience the pain of others as if it were its own. Then you will be able to fulfill the precept that tells you to "Love one another".

16. That is my weapon, that of love, the one that I have never hidden from you, the one that I always show in the fight against the darkness of sin. Whoever wants to be my

Love one another!

soldier, let him take the sword of love. Only in this way can I speak to a people that through the centuries and the times, has been forged in pain.

17. Your spirit has reached serenity and just wait and trust in my will.

18. In this age Elijah came as a forerunner to prepare the spirit of man for my communication with him. The word of Elijah awakens you, shakes you and makes you alert, because his light is like that of lightning.

19. Your spirit is enabled in this age to understand who Elijah is. It's been a long time since you left spiritual childhood. It is faith and intuition that have made you feel my presence and each of my manifestations in this time when my Doctrine will give men true greatness, not the false one that the world gives, but that which comes from humility and virtue.

20. A delicate mission awaits everyone who gets up to follow me. Without a cross, no one can imitate me; but truly I tell you, the cross that I place on your shoulders will not be to bend you, but to support you on the painful way of your life. Whoever throws down his cross, will have to fall; whoever loves it, will reach the end; whoever carries it on Earth until the moment of exhaling the last breath; in that instant he will contemplate how his cross sustains him, lifts him up and leads him to Me. Everyone who is caught by death carrying his cross on his back will not be afraid to penetrate into the unfathomable. There many mysteries that man could not decipher will disappear. Do you think the Father prefers you ignorant on earth? No people; I am a constant revelation of mysteries before men, but they persist in being blind to the evidence and deaf to my voice.

21. Those who believe in Me know that I am clean and just; but since a man loves the unjust, is attracted by the unclean, and is tempted by sin, he prefers freedom from his passions to the enlightenment of the spirit. The attraction that sin has on man is similar to that which you feel before the emptiness and the depth of an abyss. How difficult it seems to others to save themselves by thinking that at the last moment of their life, it will be enough for them to confess their faults to achieve absolution and conquer a place in the Kingdom of the Lord!

22. Know that the stains are washed away only by the water of repentance, not by the fear of justice; that what brings the Lord closer is the reparation of all the faults of the repentant spirit.

23. Everyone believes in Me, even if not everyone confesses it, and not everyone loves me. Do not believe in the atheist, I do not contemplate atheists nor can they exist; matter will deny me but not the spirit. Can any man deny his carnal father, even when he has not

Love one another!

known him? So the spirit will not be able to deny his spiritual Father either, even if he does not know him. Can there be a fruit that has not been on the tree before?

24. From the beginning of time I have taught you and judged you with love. If you call my justice unduly punishment or sentence, then I tell you that I punish you and I sentence you with love. I speak to you this way because you live in a time within which it does not have to be the fear of my justice that leads you to the fulfillment of my commands, but to the approach to my love, to my law, because in it is love for your Father. But if you want my laws not to judge you, know them by my teaching and live within them. How do you want to live freely out of the way without pain surprising you? He who breaks the laws is touched instantly by them. Do you want more proof of love?

25. This Nature that I have entrusted to you is a true source of life and health; drink its waters and you will live without afflictions, you will have strength, light and joy in your journey and your spirit will better fulfill its destiny. How do you intend to be healthy in body and spirit, if you do not seek these benefits where they are found? You seek the health of your body in the doctor of the Earth, whose heart does not always harbor charity and you seek the health of the spirit, detaching yourself from something material to offer it in exchange for your tranquility before the voice of your conscience.

26. Verily I tell you that Nature has a lap similar to that of a loving mother; as long as you live within her, take pleasure in it because the spirit also participates in the delights of matter through which the Lord gives her so many and so beautiful lessons of love.

27. Today humanity lives far from every source of life, hence its affliction. Then the world believes that I must raise up my justice from among men so that peace and prosperity may return to them, when all you have to do is return to the way of the Law. The man says that he is pursuing an ideal and I say to him: Is it possible for him to achieve that ideal if he walks along a path without light?

28. Men have created a world to their idea, to their will. I have left them so as not to deprive them of their free will; but they will destroy that world themselves as a proof that they built on quicksand. How is it possible, say the powerful, that so much power is extinguished? And yet kingdoms, thrones, sceptres, science and streams will collapse. One faint breath and only history will pick up the ashes of so much false greatness.

29. I call your world false because while your face laughs, you carry your heart when not full of bitterness, but of ill will. And if this you have made of human life. What can you say about what you have done and not done regarding the life and laws that correspond to your spirit? You have allowed him to become so far removed from the source of eternal life, from the truth, justice and love that are in your Creator, that from being the Lord in

Love one another!

the world and being over the material, he has become an outraged and humiliated servant. The spirit has been subjected to the weaknesses and inclinations of matter. He has come to yield because of the love he feels for the flesh, to which he is bound. Despite the love that the spirit feels for the world, despite the extreme materialism that he has reached, there is not one who has not felt, even for an instant, the desire to penetrate beyond this life, into the spiritual world. There is not one who has not had a moment of elevation from here, who has not sensed the existence and peace of that life. My spiritual revelations in this world are an invitation to my Kingdom.

30. The day will come when all mankind will know my teaching. Many will deny it and will even say that it was the tempter who inspired these lessons; but when it is believed and practiced by one of my children, they will see good fruits sprout from those who denied me as a testimony of this truth.

31. Be healthy in body and spirit and you will imitate the good patriarchs, those who knew how to give their offering to the Father and found joy in fulfilling the duties of the Earth. I speak to you people, and I speak to humanity. To you, because even listening to me you are not fully on the road, but you try to step with the right foot on my path, while with the other you go out of it.

32. I tell you all, "I am health, I am the Way, the Truth and the Life."

33. The spirit of Elijah leads you into my presence and helps to make you worthy that I should come among you. Do not be ignorant of Elijah at this time as you were ignorant of Christ in the second age and of Moses in the first.

34. Think that Elijah is coming to open the veil with which you covered many mysteries so that you may see the splendor of your Father.

35. Be meek and obedient so that you may give occasion to your spirit to fulfill its mission. He is the possessor of the light of experience, evolution and knowledge.

36. The spirit is born in Me; it has its infancy, its development and its fullness, unlike the flesh that ages and dies; it always grows in knowledge and in love, that is, in perfection. You know that you have sprung from Me, but you do not know how; you also know that you will return to the Father, but you do not know in what form. Those are my high judgments, they are the secret that you must respect.

37. I have placed greatness in man, but not that which he seeks on earth. The greatness of which I speak is sacrifice, love, humility, charity. Man continually runs away from these virtues, turning away from his true greatness and from the dignity that the Father has given him as his son.

Love one another!

38. You run away from humility because you think it means smallness. You flee from trials because misery frightens you without wanting to understand that they come only to liberate your spirit. You also flee from the spiritual because you believe that to deepen in that knowledge is to waste your time, without knowing that you despise a light superior to all human science.

39. That is why I have told you that there are many who, swearing to love me, do not love me and saying they believe in Me, have no faith; they have come to tell me that they are willing to follow me, but they want to follow me without a cross. And I said to them, Whoever wants to follow me, take up his cross and follow me. Everyone who embraces his cross with love will reach the summit of the Mountain where he will exhale the last breath on this Earth to rise to eternal life.

40. The spiritual life that is desired by some is feared, denied and even mocked by others; but it, impassive, awaits you all. She who is the bosom that shelters, the arms that clasp, the homeland of the spirit, is an unfathomable mystery even for the wise, but my arcana can be penetrated as long as the key you use to open that door is that of love.

41. Understand that from the beginning of man's existence, the Father has been for the son a perpetual revelation of mysteries. Enjoy thinking that if in so many eras of your life man has not reached the limits of his science, when he penetrates the paths of spirituality he will eternally be finding new beauties, new wonders, new beings, different worlds that will make the son love his Creator more and more perfectly with a love similar to the one I have for you. Because of that pure and great feeling that I feel for humanity, I became a man so that you could have me close. But after that sacrifice I see that the men of this time are deaf, blind and ungrateful for that love; that they have created for them a world in which they will not have to comply with my precepts, with my just laws, with my Doctrine of love.

42. The abyss attracts men, the forbidden seduces them, they take free will in their own way. To such a humanity, given over to the passions, interests and pleasures of the Tierra, its doom seems irremissible. It seems very difficult for the spirit to save himself and he does not understand that in divine justice, in the love of his Father, he can find the way where he can purify himself, rise up and be saved.

43. All humanity believes in my existence because it has spirit and retains the intuition that I exist. Even the one who denies me believes in Me because my presence is in him and in everything that surrounds him. But man has succumbed under material impulses and temptations. The darkness that he has thus formed is what does not allow this humanity to contemplate the radiance with which the Holy Spirit approaches it at this

Love one another!

time. But there will be no human strength or spirit that will overcome my power, my light or my love. And when the sobbing children come before the Father, some will ask for forgiveness and they will be forgiven because of their humility, others will come asking me: Father, why have you punished me? To these I will say: I never punish, you have only gathered on your way what you sowed in it, you did not know how to preserve the health of body and spirit, and whoever defies or violates my laws judges himself by means of them.

44. Live in harmony with the natural laws and with the spiritual laws and you will always be healthy in body and spirit.

45. Humanity has a lot of science today, but with it it has created a strange world that separates it from what is natural, from the source of life, from the elements of Nature that I have entrusted to it for its conservation and recreation. How can the man who lives in this way be healthy in body and spirit?

46. The earth is like a mother who opens her arms to receive you from the moment you are born; the air you breathe in her is similar to my divine breath. The king star, majestic in its greatness like a torch of fire, is the image of the Omnipotent Being because it is light, heat and life. You have in this Nature the water that is similar to the truth because it is crystalline, transparent and pure; it calms the thirst that burns, purifies and washes; under its action the fields are fertilized and the seeds germinate. These four elements united by laws of divine wisdom form with their unity and harmony your abode. To inhabit it, to consciously enjoy it and identify with its laws, man was filled with all the attributes, potencies and senses necessary for life.

47. Then why, if you are certain that I love you, do you call me unjust when you suffer because of yourself and say that the Father punishes you?

48. My love is immutable, it cannot be greater because it is perfect, nor can it ever decrease. I have given you proof of this by granting you this life that is your shelter and that always shows itself lavish and maternal with you. Have you missed a single day of sunlight? Has the air stopped giving you life? Have the seas dried up or have the rivers stopped flowing, the liquid of which bathes the whole Earth? And has the planet in its evolutions fled under your feet to throw you into the void sometime?

49. I have not made a mistake in what I have done, man has made a mistake in his path and in his life, but he will soon return to Me as the prodigal son who dissipated all his inheritance. With his science he has created a new world; a false kingdom. He has made laws, he has raised his throne and has awarded himself a scepter and a crown, but how fleeting and deceitful is his splendor! A faint breath of my justice is enough to make your

Love one another!

foundations shake and your entire empire crumble. However, the kingdom of peace, justice and love is far from the heart of humanity that has not been able to conquer it.

50. The pleasure and the satisfactions that his work provides to men are fictitious. In his heart there is pain, restlessness and disappointment, which are hidden behind a mask of a smile. This is what has been done of human life and as for the life of the spirit and the laws that govern it, they have been twisted by forgetting that there are also forces and elements that vivify the spirit with which man must be in contact to endure trials and temptations and resist on his path of ascension to the perfect, all obstacles and setbacks.

51. That light that reaches every spirit from infinity does not come from the king star; the force that the spirit receives from beyond is not emanation from the earth; the source of love, truth and health that quenches the thirst for knowledge of the spirit is not the water of your seas or your springs. The environment that surrounds you is not only material, it is emanation, breath and inspiration that the human spirit receives directly from the Creator of everything, from the One who has made life and governs it with his perfect and immutable laws.

52. If man put a little good will to return to the path of truth, he would instantly feel, as an incentive, the caress of peace; but the spirit, when it materializes under the influence of matter, succumbs in its wars, and instead of being the lord of this life, the helmsman who rules his ship, becomes a slave to human inclinations and tendencies and a shipwreck in the midst of storms.

53. I have already told you that the spirit is before the body as the body is before the garment. That matter which you possess is only a passing garment of the spirit.

54. No one is born by chance, and no matter how humble, clumsy or small he thinks he is, he has been made by the grace of the Supreme Being who loves him just like the beings he considers superior and has a destiny that will take him like everyone else, to the bosom of God.

55. Do you see those men who like outcasts cross the streets, dragging vice and misery without knowing who they are or where they are going? Do you know of the men who still dwell in jungles surrounded by beasts? No one is forgotten by my charity, everyone has a mission to fulfill, everyone has the germ of evolution and is on the path where merits, effort and struggle will take the spirit from step to step to Me.

56. Who is he who has not desired, even for a single moment, my peace, longing to be free from earthly life? Every spirit is nostalgic for the world he once inhabited, for the home where he was born. That world awaits all my children, inviting them to enjoy the

Love one another!

eternal life that some desire while others only wait for death to cease to be, because their spirits are troubled and they live without hope and without faith. What can encourage such beings to strive for their regeneration? What can awaken in them the longing for eternity? They just wait for non-being, silence and the end.

57. But the light of the world, the way and the life has returned to raise you up with my forgiveness, to caress your weary forehead, to comfort your heart and make the one who felt unworthy to exist listen to my voice that says: I love you, come to Me!

58. But just as I awaken in you a longing for eternity and perfection, I also say to you: Do not for this reason think that I want you to be ignorant of material life. Do not misinterpret my teachings. Everything that was created and placed on earth is for your happiness.

59. The patriarchs and the righteous taught you by their example to live happily on earth enjoying natural goods and also fulfilling the spiritual law. Imitate them and you will become healthy and strong again, I want a strong people among you who will rise up fighting and defending the truth; if I taught you to turn away from nature then it would come against you.

60. There is no contradiction in God, even though people sometimes think they find it in my teachings. To help you understand it, I have come to open your eyes to the light, telling you: if you want the health of your body, return to the arms of your mother the Nature from which your envelope sprouted, in whose lap you have rocked and in which you will be confused when her bowels receive you again. I have also said to you: If you want to possess a strong and healthy spirit and the hope of achieving the reward that I have promised you, practice my Law by fulfilling the precepts that tell you: "You will LOVE YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND SPIRIT" and "LOVE ONE ANOTHER".

61. To fulfill my Law it is not enough to talk about Me, nor is it enough that you are the great analyzers of my Work to believe that you are my apostles, because greater will be before me that humble one who does not know how to express my Word but instead knows how to practice love and charity among his brothers.

62. In the Second Half, three years of teaching and twelve men were enough for me to convert humanity. Many years of preparation and a multitude of disciples have not been enough today.

63. It is that you are materialized. You only think about Me for five minutes, and the rest of the time you devote to the worries of the world.

Love one another!

64. I encourage you so that you will not stop on your way. Watch that soon you will see how the lords of the world will end and at the end the slaves will disappear. Then humanity will begin to consider itself as one family. An atom of good will will spring from the hearts of men among one another and peace will come to them.

65. Lost spirits, spirits without peace and without law, come! It is not darkness or nothingness that awaits you, it is my Father's love, it is the Universal concert.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 81

1. You come on this day to commemorate the new covenant that you have made with your Father. In this Time of judgment, my Spirit comes among you to ask you for the first accounts of your work, of your deeds and to ask you what you have done since the moment you promised me to fulfill my Law, loving one another.
2. Among this crowd are the first to whom I entrusted the responsibility of the lands and the farmers, to whom I gave the crystal clear water of the fraternity, so that with it they would give irrigation to the trees.
3. Does your conscience claim nothing from you? Has your mouth been opened only to advise, teach and guide? Or has it been unleashed like a two-edged sword to wound left and right? Have you gone along the spiritual path leaving traces of union, peace, goodwill or have you left bad examples imprinted on it?
4. If my word sometimes becomes severe, it is because I do not want lies, vice or adultery to exist among my people; if the one who is leading a congregation presents bad examples, those who follow him will have to find the stumbling block. In this time of judgment, every moment I will present to you the fruit of your sowing. Do not challenge my justice, remember first of all that I am an inexhaustible source of goodness.
5. I cannot contemplate you as little children to whom all your imperfections are dispensed, because your spirit, having made a pact with my Divinity at this time, had already traveled a large part of the way before. Who was a child of my Law in the First Time, a disciple in the chair of Jesus in the Second, at this stage will have to become similar to the Master.
6. I come to entrust to you, so that you may cultivate it, the good, pleasant and sweet fruit that gives life, so that he may make you notice the contrast of the bitter taste and the havoc that the fruit of the tree of evil has caused among humanity.
7. I see the earth and the waters stained with human blood, men ignoring each other as if they were beings of different species, giving themselves death without compassion or mercy. This tree of ambition and hatred has been cultivated by men and its fruits have poisoned the peoples of the earth. Do not let that seed enter into your bosom.
8. Today the voice of Jesus could not be raised saying "Father, forgive them because they do not know what they are doing", because your spirit carries in itself the knowledge of my Doctrine of love.

Love one another!

9. Elijah has opened the door of a new era, he has prepared the ways of the Lord, he has prepared you so that you may receive the first fruits of my revelation and of my teaching; analyze my lessons and testify with your works.

10. At this time the Sixth Seal is untied, its light is poured out on the orb so that these men and women who hear my voice wake up and rise up to fight; it is propitious time.

11. There is only one way, you already know it, you must follow it, so that you will never get lost from it. It is the same path that I have traced for you since you sprouted from Me. At the same time I have granted you to gather in enclosures to listen to my lessons of love and so that in them you may receive the multitude of needy who day by day will knock at your door, which is mine.

12. How should you prepare at every dawn to receive those in need? With absolute humility, not with a crown or a scepter of vanity.

13. When this people have spiritually united, I will give signs of it all over the world.

14. I entrust to you part of my Work, which is whiter than the snowflake and purer than the water of your springs; so I want you to keep it until the end of the day.

15. Today, as if a bell were ringing inside your heart, you remembered that it is a day of grace, the day on which the Master descends to converse with his disciples. My Spirit appears among you and opens like a book of wisdom, your consciousness appears before Me like a white page and on it I write my lesson.

16. The light of my Spirit poured out in all matter and in all spirit, in fulfillment of an early prophecy, touches the understanding of these chosen ones called spokesmen to make you listen to the divine lesson.

17. Some receive my manifestation full of faith, others listen to me feeling that doubt has taken hold of their heart; but I do not censure them because doubt will make them deepen in the study of my Doctrine and through it they will also achieve to possess faith.

18. A new life awaits men. It is not that Nature is going to be transformed, it is that when humanity becomes spiritualized through this teaching, it will see everything through love, faith and charity, that is, man will see life through the spirit. If you look at, feel and judge what surrounds you through a materialized mind and an egoistic heart, this life will have to seem to you a valley of tears, a world of sins and sometimes even a place of punishment. Your eyes will not discover beauties, the spirit will not find room for it, nor sustenance, nor incentive; but if you allow the spirit to rise and from the height you look at everything that surrounds and envelops you, you will have to surrender to your Father

Love one another!

and confess that you have been deaf, blind and insensitive to his divine presence, manifested in everything that exists spiritual or material.

19. Then bitterness will flee from you and you will know the sweetness that springs from everything created because everything is the fruit of the divine tree.

20. The pain that humanity suffers today is for having misused its free will and for its disobedience to my Law; its last fruits will be so bitter that it will throw them away from itself and that will open its eyes to the light and its heart to repentance.

21. Make matter docile and meek so that it will not be a barrier to your spirit. Subdue her until you make her the best instrument and collaborator of your spiritual mission. Let the light that the Sixth Seal sends you, be contemplated by the spirit and also by matter because you already know that this light pours out on every being.

22. Understand my lessons and you will be my good disciples, those who, when the time comes, will rise up after their brothers and know how to analyze the revelation of the Seven Seals. Do not stop your steps thinking that by the works of your matter you are not worthy of my grace. I have already told you to stop the dizzying career of that reluctant and weak creature that has been entrusted to you on Earth, and that in that struggle you make merits to achieve my grace.

23. It is not time for you to feel sad or ashamed about your past; just think that you must purify your spirit. It is the moment when you should feel the happiest on Earth to be listening to the divine concert of my word. Yes, people, my ray of light becomes inspiration and human word so that in that way you have my presence. Stop thinking about your past to think about your future.

24. Prepare your weapons of love to contend with human ideas and theories; strengthen your heart in faith so that you do not feel small, ignorant or weak before those you call cultured and wise, because they will know about science and religions, but they know nothing about my new revelations.

25. If I have asked for your regeneration, it is so that, being the mind and the heart clean, they can reflect my divine light.

26. I have seen how many of you have searched and judged my word, but for this reason I have not claimed you, because I know that tomorrow, from among those who judge me, fervent disciples will arise. Later, on your way, you will be doctrinating and you will become mocked; remember then the teaching of the Master and instead of claiming your brothers their doubt and their mockery, you will forgive them knowing that among them are those who will repent of their judgments to make way for faith.

Love one another!

27. No one feels forced to be my soldier, follow me when your will is firm and your love impels you to practice my teachings. The times will pass and then you will understand and appreciate everything that the Lord granted you in this Third Time and you will feel pain for not having been understanding and obedient when I was giving you my word; but I grant you a few more moments so that you repair your mistakes and make up for the time that you have lost.

28. While the world attracts you through matter, my voice is calling you to the spiritual valley where you must penetrate clean of all stain and full of light. There my voice, resonating in the consciousness, will tell you if you have fulfilled your mission on Earth and if you can already climb one more rung on the ladder of spiritual perfection.

29. On the day that you now dedicate to rest, I come down to enjoy myself with you. It is the moment when you better recognize that you can live not only on bread, but that you need my word, which is your spiritual sustenance. Many of you come to listen to me, but not all of you believe in my presence; there are those who would rather see me than hear me through these understandings, or at least hear my voice in infinity, in spiritual space. But how do you want to contemplate me and listen to me spiritually if you are in full materialization? That is why you must prepare yourselves so that you may reach that elevation that I make known to you through the understanding of man. After this time of my communication in this form, you will be in a position to receive my intuition or inspiration from Spirit to spirit. That will be the perfect communication.

30. You are amazed by the advances of science; understand that a few centuries ago you would not have believed in what man has now realized through the evolution of the spirit and the perseverance of matter.

31. Why should you not evolve spiritually if you persevere? How do you intend to discover new lessons, if you have not yet understood the past ones?

32. The believers and the unbelievers of my existence of all times, would have wished to contemplate me now visible to human eyes, materialized in some form, and why should you attribute form to me if as for spirit I do not have it? I am visible and tangible both to the eyes of your body and to those of the spirit, but it is necessary that you know how to look. It is unfair that you say that God hides himself from your eyes, that you say that I am selfish for not letting me hear or look at those I call children of my Divinity. I am always ready to let myself be looked at, but you, believing that you are blind to the spiritual, having everything at your fingertips, do not know how to see it and many times, feeling me, you do not realize my presence.

Love one another!

33. In every age a messenger of God has had to come to teach men to seek their Lord, to pray, to worship him, to know how to feel, look, hear and interpret him. At this time Elijah came to prepare the way so that the human spirit could receive the presence and revelation of the Holy Spirit.

34. So that the voice and the steps of Elijah could be heard and felt in a world deaf by its materialism to all spiritual manifestation, I prepared a man, who upon reaching the maturity of his age, let manifest the light of that great spirit that inspired him, who did miraculous works through him and prepared humanity with his light for the advent of a new time. Elijah had to clear the road in which there were many thorns, many weeds and also stones. They were religious fanaticism, ignorance, the persecution of every inspiration that seemed new. But Elijah inspired laws, prepared hearts and sowed a seed that would favor the unfolding of a divine revelation and the spiritual fulfillment of a people who in the most hidden of the world were waiting for the appointed time to rise up to fulfill their mission.

35. That man chosen by Me to be the spokesman of Elias, his name was Roque Rojas, the one who in 1866 made it known to the world that a new era was opening for humanity governed by the same Law that the Lord has revealed in the three times, in which I have always told you: "Love one another".

36. Few knew how to truly feel the presence of the divine messenger! Once again it was the voice that cried out in the desert and again prepared the hearts of men for the imminent arrival of the Lord, Thus the Sixth Seal was opened, allowing its contents to be contemplated and overflowing like a torrent of justice and light on humanity. Many promises and prophecies were thus fulfilled.

37. Elijah, like Jesus and like Moses, came to enlighten the eyes of your spirit so that you contemplate the Father, Moses taught you: "You shall love your neighbor as yourself". Jesus said to you, "Love one another." Elijah commanded you to have "charity and more charity with your brothers" and then added "and you will see my Father in all his splendor."

38. It is the Word that speaks to you in this age, I have not come to become a man; however, you will be able to find similarity between my previous manifestation and this one; if the cradle of Christ was humble and his death was on the cross of the sin of the world, the place where the light of the Third Time has now been born cannot be poorer and more humble and the cross from where I will give you my last parable will be the same man through whom I communicate.

Love one another!

39. Through this medium by which I speak to you, I have also received the mockery, the derision, the doubt, the wound. So it has pleased me, for you are now my cross.

40. Today I tell you: since your eyes have been opened to the light, see how your world, its science, its morals and its religions, are approaching the end of its existence; from all this only the spirit will survive, which will rise from the rubble of its past life to a new spiritual era.

41. All the signs that were foretold as an announcement of my new manifestation among you have already been fulfilled. Will the world wait for new manifestations to continue awaiting my arrival? Will he do what the Jewish people who had the prophecies of the coming of the Messiah, saw the fulfillment of them, received the Savior into their bosom, did not recognize Him and still continue to wait for Him? The experience is very great and painful for this humanity, so that it still stubbornly pursues materialism. If the signs and the tests have been fulfilled and I have not appeared in the synagogue, nor have I arisen in any church, does the world not sense that somewhere I must be manifesting myself, since I cannot break my word?

42. Disciples: persevere in my teaching, so that tomorrow you may bear witness to Me.

43. Do not be afraid of misery. Misery is temporary and in it you must pray imitating Job in patience. Abundance will return and you will have no words with which to thank me.

44. When illness overwhelms you, O blessed sick, do not despair; your spirit is not sick, rise up in prayer to Me and your faith and spirituality will restore you to the health of the body. Pray the way I have taught you: spiritually.

45. Understand that you have the light of your Master. Jesus is still the perfect model that you should imitate; neither before nor after Him will you be able to find an equal example in the world.

46. Jesus, the Christ, has been the clearest teaching that I gave you in the world to teach you how great is the love and wisdom of the Father. Jesus was the living message that the Creator sent to the earth so that you would know the virtues of the one who created you. Humanity saw in Jehovah a choleric and implacable God, a terrible and vengeful judge, and through Jesus he came to lead you out of your error.

47. See in the Master the divine love made flesh; he came to judge all your works with his life of humility, sacrifice and charity, and before punishing you with death, he offered his blood to make you know the true life, that of love. That divine message illuminated the life of humanity and the word that the Divine Master gave to men gave rise to religions and sects, through which they have sought me and still seek me; but truly I tell

Love one another!

you that they have not yet understood the content of that message. Humanity comes to think that God's love for His children is infinite, since He, in Jesus, died for the love of men. He comes to be moved by the sufferings of Jesus before his judges and executioners, he comes to see the Father in the Son, but the content, the scope of what the Lord wanted to say to humanity through that revelation that began in a virgin and concluded in the cloud of Bethany, has not been interpreted until today.

48. I had to return on the same cloud in which the Word ascended to the Father to give you the explanation and show you the true content of everything that was revealed to you in the birth, life, works and death of Jesus.

49. The Spirit of Truth, the one promised by Christ at that time, is this divine manifestation that has come to illuminate the darkness and to clarify the mysteries that the mind or the heart of man could not penetrate.

50. My Law is always the same, it is no less profound sometimes than others. It is your spirit that sometimes reflects the light of the Lord better than others. This is according to the evolution that your spirit has reached.

51. Today I tell you: the spiritual banquet is waiting for you; sit down at the table and eat of the delicacy. I have also granted you the multiplication of bread at this time because thousands and thousands of your brothers are listening to my word in many regions.

52. I am inheriting you without your sin being a reason to consider you unworthy. The gates of my Kingdom remain open waiting for those who will arrive later. Here is my charity demonstrated, which you did not expect to reach the point of communicating with you.

53. Now that there is a shortage of love in the world, come and feel the pure love of your Master so that you may heal from all your wounds.

54. If your heart comes to Me full of vain seed, weeds and thistles, I will forgive it, I will purify it and make it flourish. I only hope that you will rise up to reveal to you all that I still reserve for your spirit and when you are possessed of what I promise you, you will not seek catacombs to hide from the eyes of humanity; on the contrary, you will go out into the light of day and under that clarity you will reveal this truth. Open your heart, your mind and your ear, so that you may let my lessons reach your spirit.

55. What times are you waiting to learn from Me? Are you waiting for 1950 to arrive, to wake up from your dream? No people, for then you will no longer hear my word. It is necessary that you come to have the absolute conviction that you have come into the world to serve your brothers and sisters.

Love one another!

56. You look at one another and recognize that I have formed a people with sinners, with the ignorant and you are afraid that you will not be able to get ahead in the trials; but I know what I do, it is up to you only to believe, trust and fulfill. The day will come when you will offer me the seed as I have asked for it.

57. People: prepare yourselves, let new multitudes come to you; among them will come those whom my love will pick out and choose so that through them I may deliver my word, because you well know that it cannot be your mind that chooses them. Only I know the destiny and the gifts of each one.

58. Cleanse your thought, lift it up so that you may join at this moment with the pure spirits who dwell near Me. Raise a prayer inspired by love for God, in your own pain or in repentance for the faults committed, also in thanksgiving for the goods received, that will bring your spirit closer to the Father.

59. Everything that surrounds you tends to purify you, but not everyone has understood it that way. Do not let the pain that you rush into your cup of bitterness be sterile. From pain you can draw light that is wisdom, gentleness, strength and sensitivity.

60. Do not be afraid to reach the spiritual valley thinking about all that you have sinned on Earth; if you let pain wash you away, let repentance spring from the heart; if you fight to repair your faults you will arrive dignified and clean before my presence and no one, not even your conscience, will dare to mention your past imperfections.

61. In the perfect mansion there is a place for each spirit which awaits in time or eternity the arrival of its possessor. By the scale of love, charity, faith and merits, you will arrive one by one to my Kingdom.

62. Present before your children good examples that will serve as a staff on their way to continue their ascension to Me. Not because you look at them in the infancy of matter do you attach little spiritual importance to them; observe them and you will see how their faculties are more developed than yours, they will learn my teachings for you and then teach you to analyze them.

63. Those of you who are young today, when you reach old age, will have seen many wonders through the new generations of spiritualists.

64. I say to parents that just as you care about the material future of your children, do so also for their spiritual future, for the mission that in that sense they have brought to the world.

Love one another!

65. Think that those beings before incarnating have already prayed for you, protected you and helped you in your struggle; now it is up to you to support them in the first steps that, through the fragile flesh, they are taking on Earth.

66. Come to Me, disciples. Here is peace, not the fictitious one that the world gives you, but the one that comes from my Spirit; fill your hearts with it so that you can listen to me, understand me and then put my teaching into practice.

67. A certain number of hearts are destined for each of my farmers; it is the land that each of them will have to work to make it bear fruit and in the end present me with an abundant harvest.

68. No one would be able to build a temple like the one I am raising up in your spirit. The charity of the Universal Maker has been building this sanctuary with infinite patience. This temple will be indestructible and as long as the temples made by human hands fall stone after stone under the onslaughts of time and storms, it will remain unshakable, because its foundations will be in your spirit and its towers will touch the Kingdom of Heaven.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 82

1. Why do some of my children feel unworthy to call me a Father? Come to Me, sinners; leave your burden of sorrows, lift up your face and look at me, my love makes you worthy. If I don't forgive you, who will forgive you?
2. You were hungry for peace, because your conscience reproached you for your mistakes until you came before the manifestation of my word and your crying washed you away. Only I know to whom or to whom I speak in this way and only they know to whom these words are addressed.
3. It has been a long time since you blessed my name; your tortures and sufferings made you believe that you were in an endless hell. It is that your eyes had been closed to the truth, to that light that shows you my presence everywhere. The splendor of the Nature that surrounds you, nor the miraculous way in which the daily bread reached your lips were not enough for you to believe in my blessings. You saw only darkness around you and only the fire of your sufferings was what you felt; but when you were about to succumb, the Divine Cyrenian came to get you up, to help you carry your cross.
4. Your eyes are opening to a life of light and faith. From the bottom of your heart you say to me: Lord, how blind I was, how troubled my heart was; today I see Your presence at every step and everywhere and I feel your blessings.
5. Truly I tell you, these who suffered and offended me greatly, will be the ones who love me the most fervently; the offering to my Divinity will constantly flow from their hearts. They will not be material offerings, nor psalms, nor altars of the earth; they know that the most pleasant offering and worship for Me are the works of love they do with their brothers.
6. Beloved children who came to Me as the prodigal son, do not forget the love with which I received you and the humility with which you came; it would be sad if when you felt full of peace in life again, you became vain in front of your brothers or selfish in front of those who will seek you to ask for something of what you have today, because before Me you would be the ungrateful children. Always watch and pray so that you do not fall into temptation.
7. Understand, beloved disciples, that this existence that you are enjoying today is a good opportunity to raise your spirit. For some, this will be the last incarnation, others will have to return to Earth again. This is the propitious time to speak to you in this way, let no one be scandalized or surprised by it.

Love one another!

8. Jesus at that time revealed to you many unknown lessons and carried out many works that at first caused confusion, but which were later recognized as True divine revelations. Keep this background in mind so that you do not venture your judgments at this time without having first analyzed my teachings.

9. If humanity had known how to analyze the prophecies of the First and of the Second Time, it would not be confused today before the realization of them; this is what happened in the Second Time when the Messiah was born among men, the same thing that happens now that I have come in Spirit.

10. The meaning of my teaching is the same in both times; it prepares you to make this life a kind but temporary home, where men look at each other and treat each other as brothers and the warmth of true fraternity flows from each other. Also prepare the spirit to penetrate after this life into those worlds or mansions that the Lord has reserved for His children. My wish is that when you go to them you will not feel strange, but that your spirituality and intuition will make you look at everything you find as if you had already been there before. There will be a lot of truth in it, if from here you know how to be in contact with the spiritual through prayer.

11. Open your spiritual eyes until you see the splendor of the light that radiates my truth, so that when you enter another dwelling you will not feel in darkness.

12. There is not one world of darkness among so many dwellings as the house of the Father has, its light is in all of them; but if the spirits penetrate them with a blindfold due to their ignorance, how can they contemplate that splendor?

13. If here in the world you ask a blind man what he contemplates, he will answer you that only darkness. It is not that the sunlight does not exist, but that he cannot contemplate it.

14. See that although the number of those who gather to listen to me is small, the love with which I come to give you my lesson is very great.

15. Among you are those who will bear witness that this is the Third Time in which the Holy Spirit speaks through the conscience to all men.

16. Within these multitudes are the spirits who were once part of the tribes of Israel, called the people of God, because they were entrusted with the Law and the revelations to spread them throughout the world. Some of these beings come to Earth for the last time to conclude a mission and to complete a spiritual restitution. When they ascend, they will form the steps where their brothers who are still left in the earthly valley can climb.

Love one another!

17. The light and the love that my word has has done the miracle of making pure and beautiful flowers sprout from the mud; try that when your body becomes human waste, your spirit full of whiteness and light detaches from it.

18. O spirits who are receiving my Doctrine, when you come to my presence, be humble and submissive, letting only my will be done in you! Many times you have come to incarnate on Earth because you persistently asked the Father; now I tell you not to ask me again, let my will be done in you.

19. When you came into the world because I commanded you, upon your return I rigorously asked you to account for your deeds. What will it be when you return after you have come because you asked the Lord for it? What will your judgment be like and how will you respond?

20. You marvel at listening to my teachings and you say in your heart: How perfect are the Master's lessons, to which I tell you that these are still small, because they all tend to correct and model imperfect beings: when you have reached spiritual perfection, then you will listen to the Word of God in its fullness.

21. Now your spirit has felt the time of my new manifestation through the human understanding and through it you feel my divine presence. My manifestation has once again been that of a Teacher; I am the one who gives you the lesson, but in turn, I have servants who come to explain to you later the teaching that you received; they are not human beings, because truly I tell you that there is no one on earth who can explain my new revelations; it is the spiritual world of light that comes to your aid so that you do not fall into confusion or make new mysteries of teachings that are as clear as daylight.

22. Everything has been arranged for the realization of this spiritual Work; not only your spirit was prepared to enter this path, also your flesh, the earth you tread, the environment that surrounds you, everything was arranged for my light to shine in the depths of your being.

23. The spirit was purified in the Afterlife, from the stains contracted in previous defilements; matter was washed away with pain and tears; the Earth claimed from men its primitive purity and the environment was saturated with prayers and prayers. Through the ladder of perfection the Lord descended to his people, he reached the step where you were and from there he made you hear his voice through his messengers or spokespersons.

24. How many lessons, how many teachings have I given you since the moment I gave you my first communication; through them I want you to come to understand that I have

Love one another!

not come to divide men, but to unite them. To you, whom I found professing a religion, I came to tell you to read my book of love and divine wisdom, so that you may learn to be in spirit with all your brothers, without distinction of creeds, religions or ideologies.

25. This will be difficult for you at first, but when you understand this lesson, you will feel truly identified with all human beings, because you will feel vibrating in the depths of each of your fellow beings a spirit, who being a child of God has to be your brother.

26. Study, beloved people, so that you may be the disciple of the Third Time who is distinguished by his spirituality.

27. Analyze and you will understand that you are living the propitious time for you to study my Doctrine. Come disciples, come to Me, that I may lighten the weight of your cross. I will help you to conquer the place that in the Promised Land is reserved for each of you.

28. Feel my love in your being so that you understand that I exist and feel the divine desire to save you. My light is shed on all humanity because no creature could escape my gaze.

29. What would become of humanity if for a moment I denied it my spiritual light in these moments of trial and pain? Darkness would invade his reason, he would become obfuscated, and without hope he would run after death and be lost in the abyss; but if men, despite the chaos in which they are debating, secretly nourish a hope of salvation, it is because my divine light encourages them through their conscience and teaches them to expect everything from the infinite power of the Omnipotent God.

30. Verily I tell you, my word will change the face of your present world and of your whole life. For men of this time, the world and its pleasures are the reason for their life, the sooner they will know how to put the spirit before the body, and the body before the dress, and instead of going after worldly glories, they will seek the immortality of the spirit.

31. At first there will be fanaticism for the spiritual, the fulfillment will be taken to the extreme; but then the hearts will be serene and spirituality will emerge full of truth and purity.

32. When you look at the world struggling in wars, perishing of hunger or scourged by the force of the elements, there is no shortage of those who say that it is my justice that comes to destroy humanity; but truly I tell you that I have not come to destroy you but to save you. Those who believe that their life lies only in their matter and do not think about

Love one another!

the survival of the spirit, look at their passage to the Afterlife as the end of their existence and then judge me inexorable and cruel.

33. If you knew that many times it is necessary to die for the world in order to survive in spirit, and that sometimes only a bitter pain or a bloody death are capable of awakening and shaking a spirit lethargic in materialism.

34. What do you know about life and death? What do you know about the spirit? Very little; it is precisely of what I come to instruct you so that you may be the ones who know how to live according to the greatness of the life that surrounds you.

35. At this time there is a hunger in the world, a hunger of the body and of the spirit; the hunger of the body afflicts you more and this is what makes you say to me: "Lord, in the past times you sent the manna of the desert on your people so as not to let them perish; then you entrusted to them a land prodigal in blessings, from the waters of Jacob's well his children drank and his children's children and many generations more, and when you came into the world to teach with your word, you took the crowd to the desert, you pitied them for their fatigue and hunger and you worked miracles for that they should eat loaves and fish. Why, now that you are watching us suffer so much to get bread, are you not moved by our hunger and our misery?"

36. If I told you that the answer to all these questions you carry in your conscience, you would not believe it; then I have to speak to you to tell you that what I gave you in the world for your sustenance and conservation, I have not taken it away from you, everything is there; but if it does not reach everyone it is because instead of cultivating that seed with the irrigation of fraternity, you water it with selfishness and perversity.

37. That is why it is necessary that a light of justice descends to the spirits and that is my inspiration that is poured out in this time on every being.

38. When men grow weary of the bitter fruits they have cultivated and turn their eyes to Me, they will find that spiritual life and material nature have never denied their fruits to the children of the Lord; they exist within every creature, and it was man who closed his eyes to reason and his intuition to eternal life. Then those who blasphemed before will confess that manna was never lacking in the desert of this life, that Jacob's well still pours crystal clear water and that the Lord performs a miracle every day so that humanity does not perish from hunger or thirst.

39. When the spirit of humanity opens its eyes to the light, it will contemplate a new life within the same life that until now it thought it knew too much and that in reality it had never known how to appreciate.

Love one another!

40. I come to you as the divine doctor who approaches the sick in body and spirit to restore them to lost health. I am the one who comes to raise up those who have died to the truth and true life. My charity is ready to wipe away the tears of those who have cried a lot, I will anoint all of them with its only balm, which is that of love.

41. Welcome the poor, those who mourn and those who suffer hunger and thirst for justice on earth and who suffer everything with patience, because I have come to them to reward their submission and their faith.

42. This era is a new opportunity to achieve the elevation of the spirit. Everything, even pain, influences humanity to move away from the materialism that has enslaved it.

43. Men will climb the holy mountain on whose summit they will find me, but before them, I will have already gone through a new Calvary in the heart of humanity and I will have been placed once again on the cross of my mission.

44. I will not build a new world on sins, hatreds and vices; I will build it on firm foundations of regeneration, of experience, of repentance; I will transform everything in you. Out of the same darkness light will arise, and out of death I will cause life to spring up.

45. If men have defiled and profaned the Earth, tomorrow with their good deeds they will dignify this dwelling, which will be seen as a land of promise to come to it to carry out noble missions. Who can then doubt the conversion of the world?

46. I tell you that when this humanity is more against me because of its impiety, because of its distance from justice and goodness, I will appear on its path full of splendor, as I went before Saul and I will make him hear my voice; then you will see how many of those who have inadvertently persecuted me, will rise transformed and enlightened to follow me along the paths of good, love and justice. To them I will say: stop your walking plant and drink from this fountain of crystal clear waters. Rest from the hard day to which I have subjected you. Entrust your cares to me and let my gaze penetrate deep into your spirit because I want to fill you with grace and comfort you.

47. Who among you can tell his Master that he does not have a suffering, that he carries peace in his heart, that he has conquered in this life of struggle and vicissitudes? I contemplate you sailing in a sea of trials and that is why I come to give you strength. Learn to read in the Book of Life that I eternally show you, because tomorrow you will have to be teachers. Each one of you will have to rise up imitating me by practicing the Law in order to be healthy in spirit and body. You will find many teachings in your path that will not lead you to Me; I show you the straight path, the shortest, that of spirituality.

Love one another!

48. In the Second Time only three years I gave you my word, and in them I prepared my disciples; in this Third Era I have spoken to you many more years and my disciples have not advanced nor have my apostles left the world to follow me.

49. Whoever wants to follow me, put the humble sandals on his soles, do not carry a double saddlebag because he will not need it on my way.

50. Prepare your pupils so that in the Third Time you will look at what is happening in the spiritual regions and you will be able to announce to the world that I have descended to enlighten every spirit. Prepare yourselves so that you may feel me and know how to receive what I am giving you. I will leave humanity a book and each of its pages will be a proof of love; you will join it to the first ones written by Moses and my apostles, and the works of my disciples of all times will also be written in that book that will contain my wisdom.

51. If you are still unable to make a great harvest present to me, pray and ask me for strength; watch that your lamp may shine with greater splendor and be the one that illuminates your path. I have seen you cry when you contemplate that obstacles do not allow you to work. You have said to me, "Master, cleanse our path of thorns, to move forward." Bend with love the sheath that I have given you, and do not show signs of weakness or nonconformity, do not tell me that you are weak, because I have made you strong. Do not say that fulfillment is a sacrifice; work with love and your works will be written. Climb the mountain of perfection until you find my presence. Lean on the staff that Elijah offers you. Look at his example. He, represented by an old man leaning on a staff, does not rest for an instant; he always goes in search of his lost sheep to rescue them and lead them to My presence. His spirit does not faint before disobedience and reluctance; his zeal and perseverance do not exhaust themselves; be like that, go on the roads and do not fear the world or temptation. Be strong because of the spirit I have given you.

52. Many regions have already prepared to wait for the farmers, and they have not yet fulfilled their mission. When you feel the full weight of your charge, you will take the road submissively and go in search of your destiny. In this time of surrender, do not limit charity, but do not come to sacrifice either; you could get tired and abandon the cross.

53. When you have healed the sick and removed their darkness, he will awaken his sleeping spirit and will rise to a new life. I will always protect you if you are within my laws because scientists will approach you who will claim you for having anointed the sick without being doctorates in the schools of the world, and the men who govern the

Love one another!

destinies of your nation will also ask you what your law is and you will talk about my manifestation at this time and my revelations.

54. To testify my Doctrine, glorify my name with your works and your offering will come to Me.

55. Let the sick, the lepers, the afflicted, those who have no peace in their hearts, and also those who have sinned or blasphemed be with me; I will heal them all in body and spirit.

56. Verily I tell you that the sick person who knew how to keep, analyze and put into practice one of my words of life, would heal, because he would have a drop of my divine balm stored in his heart.

57. I have given you proofs of my power and of my charity so that you may take the path with full confidence. Receive this message of hope so that you may be strong in this time when sin has spread as the most contagious of evils.

58. An immaterial leprosy has spread over the earth, eating hearts and destroying faith and virtue. Men go covered in spiritual rags, they know that no one will be able to discover these miseries because humans do not see beyond what is matter, but the hour of consciousness is approaching; it is the same as if you said the day of the Lord or his judgment is about to arrive. Then shame will arise in some and remorse in others.

59. Those who listen to that inner voice, burning and inflexible, will feel inside the fire that devours, that exterminates and that purifies. To that fire of righteousness the sinner cannot resist, nor anything that is not pure. Only the spirit can resist him because he is endowed with divine strength; thus, when he has passed through the fire of his conscience, he will have to come out clean of his mistakes.

60. I told you a lot in times past about that fire, that judgment, that atonement; but the figures with which these teachings were represented you took them in a material sense and your imagination distorted the reality of those revelations.

61. How many twisted interpretations men gave to these divine lessons. They make me appear as a judge of monstrous cruelty. How many absurdities the human mind has created and then imposed them as the supreme truth.

62. Today I come in spirit to make you understand and live my divine teachings.

63. The prayer of birds is their song; the prayer of men are their pure thoughts that lift Me up. Everything created has an offering for its Creator. The Father also has a present for each of His creatures. However, in the human species there is neediness, misery, pain; it is the result of having made use of free will without listening to the voice of conscience;

Love one another!

it is the lack of harmony in the lives of men, between the divine and the material; but all this pain that weighs on the world today will serve to awaken it from its deep sleep. When humanity knows the truth and adjusts its life to it, it will find the harmony of the spiritual with the material Nature that surrounds it.

64. My new word will reach humanity as a message of light that will dispel the darkness of ignorance.

65. I am preparing at this time the new spirit fishermen who will rescue the shipwrecked from the raging waves. Among these fishermen will be those who listen to my word at this time, there will also be those who, without having heard me, have awakened the gifts of intuition and inspiration to receive my revelations; they will arise in different parts of the world and will know how to communicate and unite to be strong in the fight.

66. My new disciples will have many means for the propagation of this blessed seed; but never forget humility and simplicity because in this way I have reached you and in this same way you will approach hearts, homes and peoples. If you arrive in this way, you will be recognized as emissaries of a spiritual message and your struggle will bear fruits of true spirituality, regeneration and fraternity.

67. In the Second Time, when Jesus had concluded his divine mission on the cross, raising his eyes to infinity, he said thus: "Everything is finished".

68. In this Third Time, when I give you my last word through the human understanding, I will repeat those same words, as well as I will pronounce them again for the last time, when all of you in spirit will find yourselves in the land of promise where you will see me descend from my cross of redemption to tell you again: "Everything is finished".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Libro de la Vida Verdadera

(The Book of True Life)

Book IV

Teachings 83-110

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 83

1. This is the time in which, as the prophets announced to you, every eye will see me, now I add, this is the time in which also every ear will hear me and every brain will understand my revelations.
2. The spirit is already able to interpret many lessons and penetrate many mysteries; it is no longer the infant of the first times, to whom many lessons had to be hidden so that he would not be confused, and it was necessary to present to him under symbolic figures all the mysteries that were revealed to him, so that he could start on the spiritual path.
3. Each era is a light, a new lesson and if I have prolonged this stage, it has been in order to give the great spiritual multitudes the opportunity to pass through the Earth so that they analyze my lessons and fulfill my teachings; thus they will take a step forward on the path of true life.
4. My new word will make you understand a lot about your past and that understanding will be the lamp that illuminates your spiritual path. That is why I have told you many times. "Lift up your face and realize the time in which you live", only in this way will you be able to take advantage of the stage of life that I have entrusted to you on Earth.
5. The spiritual gifts, faculties and potencies, have remained dormant in many men, in others they have had a weak development, but my divine light has come to tremble in its lethargy to the spirits to raise them to a higher life, through which they will be able to receive me in a more perfect way.
6. Analyze my lessons and tell me if this Doctrine can be enclosed within one of your religions; I have revealed to you its character and its universal essence, which does not materialize only to portions of humanity or peoples, but crosses the orbit of your world, to encompass the infinite with all its dwellings where, as in this world, children of God dwell.
7. Disciples: wake up, open your spiritual eyes, listen to my word, penetrate into its meaning and then take the good news to your brothers, but take care that your message is always clothed with the truth and purity with which I came to you and then you will gently awaken all those who sleep from their sleep, just as I came to awaken you all.
8. Come to Me, O beloved people! come to rest from earthly fatigue. Your heart opens to receive my love and strength and I welcome you and bless you.
9. I want you to live awake to the spirit in this time of materialism, in which every spiritual manifestation is despised, without remembering that in man the essential part is the spirit, and that he comes to forge himself and to rise in this life by his own merits.

Love one another!

10. It is my will that you, whom I have wrapped in my love, teach and cause to be reborn in your brothers, faith and trust in Me. I do not want to contemplate your indifference and lack of love for my Spirit. No one can break the sacred bonds that bind man to me, or prevent Me from loving you. Why has humanity not sought me in spite of its pain? Their words and actions lacerate my sensitivity as a Father, they do not appreciate my love or feel my blessing.
11. The solution of all the problems that afflict your brothers is in you. I have given you the key to peace so that there may be charity and love for one another. You can all attract my Spirit and feel my divine influence if you invoke me with love.
12. I want to see you smile with satisfaction after your struggle, I want you to feel that I have been very close to you. Do not complain to me if the present times are inclement; if you had remained virtuous, pain would not have hurt your heart, nor would you have stumbled. I have sent you to fulfill a destiny of love, which you have not yet understood.
13. The time is coming when you must go to work in other Lands. From today on, pray and watch over all the nations, because they bind you to it duties that you have to fulfill. Your prayer will enlighten and save spirits.
14. How will you be able to look with tranquility, that your brothers return to the spiritual valley bearing imprinted the materialism and the pain that they have collected on Earth? Many of them will incarnate again and let the suffering caused by their disobedience be seen, then you will see that the struggle of the spirit ends until it has been perfected.
15. Trust that your sweet teacher is leading you on the path of truth, wherever you are. Some at the beginning of the way, some at the end, you are all guided by Me.
16. My new divine revelations will surprise the spirit of humanity at this time, although in truth I tell you that their strangeness will be unjustified, because the most natural thing is that the spirit will receive on its way the fruit of its evolution.
17. I am the one who had to follow you along the paths you have taken, to get rid of risks and prevent you from getting lost. When will you come after Me, encouraged by that voice that said to Simon, Andrew and John, "Leave your boats and your nets and follow me"?
18. The struggle has been established inside your heart, you hear my voice that touching your spirit through your consciousness tells you: Follow Me! while the flesh and the world exert great influence on the spirit.
19. It pleases me that there is this inner struggle, because it means that despite feeling subject to the temptations of the Earth, you still retain love for Me, and you know how to listen to the voice of the spirit who claims the world and the flesh for their rights, but woe to those who do

Love one another!

not feel that tempest within themselves, because their cold heart will be like the tomb that keeps a dead man!

20. Everything that happens at this time, said and written was by my prophets. Search in those scriptures and you will find the anticipated history of everything that you are now seeing in the world, but I tell you, there are events that are still to come and that were not announced in those times, because those prophecies, the Lord had reserved to make them known at this time through the human understanding.

21. Do you believe that everything was already foretold and that there would be no more prophets on earth?

22. Understand that I have come to reveal to you many prophecies that will be fulfilled tomorrow and I have done it through creatures clumsy in understanding and rude in word, to give you proofs of my power. Those prophecies, which have sprouted from humble lips, you have already seen some fulfilled, and the humanity of tomorrow will see every last one of them fulfilled.

23. Beloved disciples, be recreated with this atmosphere of spirituality that envelops you in the moments of my communication. Savor this bread and be strengthened with it, for you will soon cease to listen to my word. I will leave you full of my grace and my love, so that you may be able to get up quickly to spread the good news that I brought you in this Third Time.

24. Take care that there is always cleanliness in your heart, in that glass that you must keep as clean inside as outside, because that is where my love is deposited, as the water of eternal life.

25. Keep these meetings and make of them the holy cenacle. Not because you see that I lift up my word from among you, do you think that my Spirit is going to be distant from my disciples: always leave an empty place at the table for the Master, because I will always come to preside over your meetings and to distribute the spiritual bread in each one of you; but I tell you, that place should be in your heart.

26. The testimony that you give of my new coming must be clean, and then you will see the multitudes rise up from all parts of the earth, saying, "The Lord has returned as he announced to us on the cloud; he has sent us his people and we have joined Himself to Him."

27. O multitudes who hear me at this moment, you do not know which of you will be my messengers of tomorrow! Men will listen to them, but they will not expect any reward from them, nor flattery; they will go through the world sowing my seed, with an eye on the Lord.

Love one another!

28. I will not abandon my messengers to their own strength, because they would soon succumb in the struggle; they will be clothed with a power and a superior strength that will make them indefatigable and invincible.

29. A messenger of mine has never been alone in the struggle, legions of beings of light have accompanied and protected him, no one doubts or trembles when the hour of preaching and sowing approaches, because my love will be with you to give you courage, faith and strength.

30. The Sixth Seal was opened and its light was contemplated by the simple, by the humble, by the pure of heart. The candlestick is lit and humanity is still sleeping, and this people has not realized the greatness of the manifestation they have received; hence their fear to announce it to the world. at least let the waters of this fountain not be troubled, so that when the weary and thirsty walkers come to you, they may quench their thirst in them and confess that they are pure.

31. You have become familiar with the shadow of this tree and you are afraid to follow the roads that lead to other towns and regions, but I tell you not to wait for nightfall to go and give the good news, because everyone will be sleeping, go to the daylight, so that there is no mystery in your works. Do not rush your step, but every time you prepare, take a step forward, because the hour of your struggle is approaching. Whoever thinks he is ready and has risen ahead of time, I am stopping him with tests that I put in his path so that he recognizes that he does not yet feel my Work in his heart, that he has not analyzed it enough to preach it, that the feeling of charity still does not spring from his heart nor does he have the courage in the spirit to resist the hurricanes. Examples abound among you of those who, having risen up of their own free will, disobeying my orders, have fallen on the roads and their return has been painful. Why do you become ungrateful to my charity?

32. When some of you were tired of life, some lost in the uncertain paths and some sunk in the mire, who gave you help? Was it by chance the man? No, disciples, it was this word that overflows with life and hope that raised you up. What you were before you received my light, I did not realize, but what you do now, I do have to claim you. You know that my gaze discovered the one who came hiding his sister's bloodstained hand, the one who hid the petals of leafless roses and the one who tried to hide theft or adultery in his heart. I saw everything and on the cloak with which you hid your shame, I spread the veil of my mercy so that no one but Me would judge you, and with forgiveness and love I converted you and purified you.

33. Before this voice you had to wake up and before the invisible presence of the one who speaks to you, you had to believe. Again I say to you, "Blessed are those who have believed without seeing."

Love one another!

34. The hearts of the women trembled at the voice of their Divine Mother and every word of Mary was a drop of dew on those hearts dried up by suffering. And to the pleasant garden of the Virgin, the maidens, the wives, the mothers, the widows and also the defoliated flowers were led. A new fragrance has sprouted from all of them.

35. When will you be ready to take the teaching you have received to other peoples? See that the seed of love and spirituality is not yet germinating in the heart of this humanity. Fanaticism dominates the lives of men, religious fanaticism, fanaticism for their races, fanaticism for the glory and power of the world and fanaticism for themselves.

36. It is necessary that you improve your life every day so that you become an example and stimulus in the lives of your fellow men: Fulfill the mission that your Father has entrusted to you, which I will grant you to see your highest desires fulfilled.

37. But you must study and analyze my teaching, because if I asked you about my previous lesson, would you know how to repeat it? Verily I say to you, no, but do not be afraid, for I bring you one more this day, which will remind you of the previous one and help you to understand it. Here is the Master clothed with patience and love.

38. In the Second Time the Divine Word became man so that his teaching would be heard on Earth; in this time, the Word is light that descends to the human understanding and blossoms into the word of life.

39. John the prophet announced my coming at that time; now Elijah, communicating spiritually with men, prepared my spiritual manifestation in this age; but truly I tell you that one and the other forerunner are one spirit.

40. Each new age has been for you a set of revelations that explain to you the past events that you have not come to understand. The final harvest will give you true wisdom.

41. As long as my communication through these spokespersons lasts, I will not be recognized throughout the world, some time will have to pass, the hearts of my emissaries will have to be purified, then this message will be able to reach humanity, clean of material influences.

42. This teaching is the way to eternal life, everyone who discovers in this Doctrine, elevation and perfection, will know how to unite it to the one I entrusted to you when I was on Earth, because its essence is the same.

43. Whoever does not know how to find the truth contained in my lessons, will even be able to assure that this Doctrine does not lead to the same end as the teachings of Jesus; the spirits obfuscated by misinterpretations or confused by religious fanaticism, will not suddenly be able to understand the truth of these revelations, they will have to go through a path of trials to get

Love one another!

rid of the materialism that prevents them from understanding and fulfilling my precept that teaches you to love one another.

44. I, the Master, am the only one who can reveal to you that at this moment millions of beings are traveling that painful path of trials, of experiences, of awakening, so that their eyes will open looking for horizons that are beyond what their heart and mind had been able to create.

45. "I have thirst," I say to you again, thirst for your elevation and for your love, but no one brings the water to my lips that can quench it; rather it is I who must keep the wound on my side open and fresh so that the water of life does not cease to flow over the world.

46. This is the time of the great battle described by the prophets in their spiritual visions and mirages; the time when men will oppose my Law with their strength, when every material or spiritual being who harbors egoism in his heart will rise up to fight against my justice. My sword is there, it is not the weapon that punishes or kills, it is the sword that in its struggle to save the one who perishes victim of himself, will lift him up with such force that sometimes even his body will lose to make him reach the eternal life of the spirit.

47. Understand these lessons well and you will not be confused, on the contrary, you will understand the reason for many of the terrible trials that humanity is going through and to which you are not able to explain.

48. The purpose of my manifestation is to divert your spirit from the path of pain. I called insistently until you had opened the door of your heart, then I was able to make you feel the tenderness of my blessing and my peace and you exclaimed: How close the Lord was to me!

49. Tomorrow you will bring this good news to humanity, which has believed itself to be more distant from its Lord, because when he speaks of God, he does so as something unattainable, incomprehensible and inaccessible.

50. The concept that humanity has of Me is childish, because it has not been able to penetrate the revelations that I have incessantly made to it. For the one who knows how to prepare, I am visible and tangible and wherever I am present, on the other hand, for the one who does not have sensitivity, because materialism has hardened him, he barely understands that I exist, and I feel immensely distant, impossible to be felt or seen in any way.

51. It is necessary for man to know that he carries me in himself, that in his spirit and in the light of his conscience he has the pure presence of the divine.

52. When my new message is received by humanity, you will feel a thrill of joy that will make you return to spirituality, through which you will feel closer to your Lord.

Love one another!

53. One of the reasons why I have materialized to manifest myself at this time, has been that you feel that I cannot be far from any of my children, nor is the spiritual life far from yours, and to prove it to you, I allowed the manifestation and presence of the spiritual world among you.

54. These are works that only I can and must do, no matter what judgment men form of them. I know that in the end my works will be seen by everyone as perfect.

55. The set of manifestations that you have had in this time, will be studied with great interest and in it humanity will find the great truths and the great revelations, because nothing is small in my Work.

56. Have confidence that this word will lead you on the right path, because if at that time Jesus passed and many did not feel it, now you must prepare your heart so that it receives the essence that I have brought to humanity. The promise I made to my apostles to return, I have fulfilled, but I still have many lessons to make known to you.

56. What am I manifesting among the rude, clumsy and sinners? Verily, I gave it to you to understand at that time, that my coming would be when there was great wickedness in the world.

58. A great confusion has also been foretold to you and is about to come; it is necessary that by then there is a luminous beacon that guides the shipwrecked and they can find the right route, and I tell you in truth that this beacon has already turned on its light and illuminates the world: I, who approach the heart of man to make him hear my voice.

59. Again I tell you, whoever keeps my word and observes my teachings, he will be saved.

60. I do not come to awaken religious fanaticism among men; my Doctrine is very far from teaching falsehoods; I want amendment, faith, charity, spirituality. Fanaticism is a sign of darkness, it is an insane passion, it is darkness; take care that this evil seed does not penetrate into your heart, see that sometimes fanaticism has the appearance of love.

61. Understand that these darkness have invaded humanity in these times. See how, in spite of the fact that the pagan peoples have disappeared from the Earth and that the majority of humanity professes a cult of the true God, men do not know me or love me, because their wars, their hatreds and their disharmony are the proof that they still do not let me live in their hearts.

62. Over the darkness of this religious fanaticism and idolatry, great whirlwinds are approaching that will have to purify the spiritual worship of this humanity. When that work has been accomplished, the iris of peace will shine in infinity.

Love one another!

63. Only my voice, in its divine justice, can tell you that you have not fulfilled your mission on Earth, nor in the spiritual space, when you have passed through it.

64. There are no obstacles for Me to communicate with men and make them know my will, see that there has been no need of righteous men for my manifestation, because I have given you my word through sinners, and in this you will be able to find one more proof of my power and of my charity.

65. I want everyone to whom this message reaches, to purify himself here on Earth with the practice of this heavenly Doctrine, so that when he returns to the Afterlife, he will already make him clean in spirit.

66. Every word that flows from Me is of eternal life, today you are receiving it through the human mouthpiece.

67. I tell you, it is a good indication that at this time you had communicated with the Father through your understanding, but you should also know that this way is not the goal, nor the summit of perfection; that before and in all times, the Lord had spoken to the world through human mouths, but this communication, in the midst of a materialized humanity and a world insensitive to the spiritual, is a miracle that tomorrow men will attribute only to the love that God has for you, but it is also proof that the spirit of man tends to rise spiritually.

68. This is the dawn of a new era; the first rays begin to awaken men. When your faith and elevation conceive me beyond what you understand as just, eternal and perfect, you will see me in the infinite sending my light to every being.

69. My Divinity will be for your spirit, like the light of noon, like the star that illuminates and gives life to the universe, the zenith will shine, and the hearts, when communicating with their Father, will receive directly its divine rays through the perfect communication of spirit to Spirit, which is the goal and the ideal for harmony between the Father and the children, and also between brothers.

70. I must ask you, people, What have you done with the seed that I have entrusted to you? What have you sown in your fields? have you cleared the roads, so that your brothers can reach Me? Great are the multitudes that listen to me at this time, but the portion that truly follows me is small. I contemplate the innermost depths of your heart and I tell you: Do not seek me as a judge, always seek me as a Father and as a Teacher, then I will open my arcanum to you, and you will feel safe.

71. In my new advent, as in times past, I have left the Arcanum open to reveal many teachings to you, because there is joy in the Father when he reveals new teachings to his children, but

Love one another!

woe to you if, also receiving my divine commands, you forget them or stop fulfilling them for lack of love, because you will have made your Father a Judge!

72. How much Mary has wept over your misery! How much you owe to his tenderness and his love! Both those who call her and those who ignore her, she makes everyone feel her maternal warmth and the infinite sweetness of her caress. Truly, I tell you, before the spirits can come to Me, they must encounter Mary, the divine Mother, on their way.

73. You also have a pastor at this time. As Moses brought you out of Egypt and led you gathered together through the desert to the foot of Sinai, so that you would listen to the voice of the Father and receive the Law, so at this time, Elijah has brought you out from different parts of the Earth, to bring you along the path of spiritual preparation, to the foot of the new mountain, from which you hear my divine voice and receive the revelation.

74. Here is Elijah, the one who, together with Moses and Jesus, the disciples contemplated in a spiritual vision on Mount Tabor. This is his Era. Strengthen your spirit with the warmth of His presence and awaken to hope.

75. Verily I tell you, that this time of transcendence on Earth is also in the whole Universe and that while I speak to you in this way, in other worlds and in other valleys, I also make myself felt. My Spirit is omnipresent.

76. Pray, people, with a spirit and thought of peace, that you may overcome temptations. Do not settle for the peace of your home or your nation. Work for the peace of all your brothers. "Love one another."

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 84

1. I have not come to contemplate great or small, in this age I have spoken to all of you as children whom I love in the same way. Seek the essence of my teaching and spread it, and the more you give to your brothers, the more it will be multiplied to you.
2. It is My charity that helps you to endure the pain of your atonement, by means of which you purify your spirit. Preserve the state of spiritual elevation as much as you can, so that you will not find yourself groaning again in my presence.
3. Multitudes have come from different regions in search of my word, their cares and visions make me present. I, who contemplate the afflictions and sufferings through which the nations are going through, ask you to send them a message of peace with your heartfelt and full of charity prayer. Pray for your brothers; ask that it will be given to you.
4. If you have faith in Me and trust in my word, war will not penetrate this nation and this will be one more testimony that my divine Spirit descended on you. The merits that you must do so that miracles may be accomplished in your path will be: regeneration, prayer, charity, goodwill and love for your brothers and sisters.
5. You who form a people destined to give proof and witness of my manifestation in this age, do not go to falter, do not want to see sister blood shed in your nation, in your squares and in your fields; do not want to see mourning or hunger in your children. I am giving you weapons of light so that you can defend yourself from any stalking, I have also taught you how you can preserve the health of the spirit and that of the body, so that you will find yourself strong. Yes, people, do not look for the disease anymore, do not forget that it is always disobedience that opens the doors. Pray for yourselves and for all humanity; to those who shed tears for the nations that are going through the hard trial, I say that peace will arise from them again. From those who kill each other today and wage war against each other, I will make those who preach and practice love for one another tomorrow spring up. My power is great, do not doubt him. You will see how on the destruction of this humanity I will build a new world, where no trace of what was sin will be found.
6. If I have called many nations and peoples deaf, it is because my voice knocked on the doors of all hearts and they did not understand my call. Those who have fallen into the abyss of passions may blaspheme against me here in the world, but once in my presence they will have to confess that I was with every man and with every people in time to warn and warn him. I do not predispose you against anyone, I charge you every moment to make your thoughts pass as a spirit of peace over the world, although I do warn you, so that you do not let yourselves be

Love one another!

surprised by strange doctrines, or by false promises, so that you do not let tares, discord, selfishness be sown in your heart. Fulfill your mission and leave the rest to Me.

7. Truly I tell you that the elements are ready to be unleashed in obedience to divine justice. They will do the work of purification and, I also tell you: humanity may disappear from the Earth, but my name and my presence can never be erased from the spirit.

8. Disciples: as long as the world recognizes that you were not wrong, put up with ridicule and mockery; I will pour out on him the signs and proofs that will make him wake up and open his eyes to the light, but work, for I will not send the world to sleep. Today that you have awakened by the call of your Master, take advantage of the time so that at the end you can show me an abundant harvest of your sowing.

9. Come before my chair and fill your spirit with wisdom. In the midst of the chaos that reigns in your world, you have found this corner of peace, where you can listen to the voice of the angels, who tell you: "Peace on earth to men of good will".

10. If some of your brothers find out about these lessons, let them, my new disciples are scattered among humanity and if the unbelievers mock you and slander you, forgive them, I will do justice; many of those who do not know you today, tomorrow they will bless you. On your way, always keep in mind the example that I came to give you in the Second Time, he will help you to bear your cross with patience. Remember that I was unknown while I was on Earth and I was only recognized long after my passage among men.

11. Have patience and understanding, for it will not be you that humanity will have to recognize, but my work, my Doctrine, and it is eternal. Your mission is to carry, with your words and your deeds, the message that reveals to men the way to take a step towards perfection.

12. Truly, I am hungry and thirsty for your love and your understanding. You all have the intuition that I exist, but who knows Me? Truly the idea you have of my Divinity is vague, because through your rites and images you have limited and falsified me. To free you from this error, my word, like an inexhaustible torrent, will continue to fall on your spirit until the moment appointed by my will. In the meantime, my teachings and my revelations will tell you who you are, what is your beginning and your end and by knowing yourself, you will know your Father better. I declare to you that what I have revealed to you in this word and what I am about to reveal to you, no teacher in the world, no matter how wise, could have taught you, because only I can discover the impenetrable, when it is necessary for you to know it.

13. This has been my communication in the Third Time, something that was not foreseen by humanity, because it has forgotten the prophecies, and today I have come in fulfillment of

Love one another!

them. The language of the spokespersons through whom I have communicated with men, has been humble, but in the essence of this word is my love and my wisdom.

14. Whoever analyzes my spiritual Doctrine of the Third Time and testifies to it with his works, will encompass with his spirit, his heart and his mind, everything revealed by my Divinity in the previous times and his interpretation of those lessons will be just. Again my Law will rise up among men to destroy whatever falsehoods they have created to cover up and protect their wickedness. The book of life and truth will be opened before all the peoples of the earth and no one will be able to deceive them.

15. The mask of hypocrisy will fall from the face of the Pharisees and their mouths, which have always lied in offering salvation to humanity, will remain silent forever, but do not point fingers or betray them.

16. In the Second time, when the scribes brought the adulterous woman to my presence, after confusing them with my fault, I touched the spirit of each one, without betraying them publicly; my index was writing in the dust of the earth, the faults of all those who came to see what Jesus was writing. I say today to those who listen without faith: while you are listening to this word. be silent and meditate so that later you can judge, you will understand that in this age I have come to give you my love so that you may drink drop by drop of this virtue that among you you have not been able to find. There are few who follow me and I will use them to spread my seed.

17. I am the God of all men, of all religions and of all sects, the only one, and if I open my arcanum and pour it out for everyone, why should they not recognize me? No one can live without the idea of God, even if the way he conceives him is imperfect and his worship imperfect. I receive the offering of all my children, but the Father already wants to receive the just and worthy tribute.

18. My Doctrine does not come to enslave anyone, it comes only to elevate your life within the human and the spiritual. He who aspires to be by his works a true son of God, will not be able to reserve for himself, all that he has received from me, How many there are that having a lot of knowledge seem to be wells of wisdom and in reality they are only by their egoism, wells of darkness!

19. Be disciples of Jesus and you will be brothers of humanity. Feel what you do and what you speak. Whoever does not feel my love in his heart, take pride in talking about love, because he will fall into transgression. To talk about love, you must wait for my seed to germinate in your heart. I will give you time to achieve your preparation, your conversion and your transformation. Remember that many of you, when you came to hear this word, were unbelievers. Before my manifestation, some even mocked her and others mocked the

Love one another!

spokespersons for whom I was speaking to you at that time, but I waited, I spoke to you through your conscience and then with tears of repentance you asked me for forgiveness for your doubt. Now, despite the trials and obstacles that accumulate in your path, you are following me with unshakable faith. I am the sower, the fighter who never rests.

20. In order to give you tangible proofs of my truth, I have prophesied to you many events of near fulfillment. So you saw that when I announced to you an upcoming war when everything was peace, the war was. When I told you that the elements would be unleashed and that for some they would be like friends, but for others they would show themselves as enemies, how soon you saw their fulfillment; but to each one of you in the silence of his life I have also fulfilled a promise. And if many of my prophecies you will not see fulfilled, it is because they are given for many generations after yours; but you already know what will become of this world, of man and of his spirit, in times to come. From the past times, I predicted to you the signs that would announce this Era and my new manifestation; the signs, great and clear, were shown to confirm my truth. From now on I am announcing to you those that will precede the spiritual battle and then the time of peace. The light of prophecy is once again among humanity. My word is full of prophecies, men see tomorrow, through dreams, mirages or foreboding. Ancient prophets foretold the prophets of this time. It is not hallucinations that you are contemplating, but it is necessary that you channel your gifts well so that the light of the Holy Spirit is reflected in you. You will have to give true tests to humanity and by those tests many will believe. There will come before this people, men and women in caravans, men of other races and speaking other languages, you will receive them all. Truly I say to you, if there are no strangers or strangers at his table in the house of the Lord, neither should you, who are the Lord's children, for this reason distinguish those who are your brothers.

21. I point out to you your mission, take life as I give it to you, walk serenely step by step. Thus, even if you lived for a short time in this world, you will have gathered an abundant harvest in it. Then you will not be like those who, having lived a long time on Earth, come to my presence as mean and naked as when they started the journey.

22. Do good deeds in your life, which have a spiritual essence or purpose. Do many of those works that are not published or seen, because they are done with the heart.

23. Have the book of my teaching before your eyes, do not let its lessons go unnoticed; truly I tell you, the moment will come when I will ask you for the summary and analysis of what has been revealed to you. Life will also ask you for the lesson through the trials that it puts you on the way, but who is life but I who have given light to your understanding, sensitivity to your heart and gifts and powers to your whole being, so that you understand the deep and eternal language of your existence?

Love one another!

24. In my Doctrine I teach you to live in such a way that even in the most bitter trances, you should feel happy to exist, knowing that you are children of God, and I also teach you to appreciate what surrounds you so that your joys may be healthy and true.

25. The world is a great garden where I cultivate hearts, but at this time you will find all its flowers withered. I come to give you a new watering and I will not cease in my efforts to lavish my care on you until I inhale the fragrance of this spiritual garden. When the corollas of the flowers open, there will be wonderful signs and manifestations among men.

26. These spokesmen through whom my word flows at this time, were plants withered by the burning sun of pain, but the divine irrigation descended to them and they bloomed. The beauty and nectar of the phrases that pour their lips, have the likeness of flowers.

27. This people, which has known how to inhale that perfume and keep that seed, has also flourished and fructified. It is a small garden from which my charity is picking the most fruitful plants to sustain the faith of the multitudes, because in truth I tell you: I am the seed of eternity. Mary is the divine watering. There in the divine the Creator and the Mother watching over His Work.

28. My words of the Second Half have been the way of salvation for those who have persevered in it. Blessed are those who have put their trust in my teaching. But do not think that everyone who claims to believe in Me trusts in my word or practices my Doctrine. I see in men at the moment of trial, hesitating between forgiving as Jesus teaches or defending themselves as their instinct advises them. In their hearts they feel that it is difficult to put the Master's lessons into practice. To these I say, that until they have faith and love for their fellow men, it will not be possible for my Doctrine to be the one that guides hearts; but I will send virtuous men to the peoples of the earth who will prove to you the strength of faith and the miracles that forgiveness, charity and love do.

29. Without faith and without complying with the Law, my word is only like a vain seed that, sown, is not born because the one who fertilizes that seed is virtue. When this word reaches all hearts, there will be many who judge the Lord's judgment too severely, that's why I tell you that you are a world that needs faith, to be able to feel and understand me.

30. I say to all of you who call yourselves belonging to the Christian world, that my judgment is benevolent if you take into account that twenty centuries ago I brought you a divine message so that with it you could overcome the world, the flesh, the passions, death, and I still see you entrusting everything to your own strength, to your way of feeling and thinking. And if the instincts of the flesh still prevail over the virtues of the spirit, it is because you are still more matter than spirit.

Love one another!

31. The contest is approaching, they will fight the faith of some against the skepticism of others; the morality of some against the evil of others. And as in times past, my charity will be with the children who trust in Me, to help them to perform prodigious works, as can only be done when they have true faith in my Divinity.

32. You must understand that I am not only coming in search of those who believe in Me, but I am coming for those who doubt my existence. The second time I came as the promised Messiah, I appeared among the people who believed in the invisible God, but my message was not only for Israel, but for all the Gentile peoples who did not know me. He did not come to save some and let others be lost.

33. The stout tree stretches out its branches to protect everyone and offers its fruits without distinction. Do you remember that I have ever pointed out to you peoples to whom you should not have taken my word? I have never taught you to look for reasons to deny someone my light. Were you truly righteous when I made you worthy to hear my word and to receive my good pleasure? I tell you the truth, no.

34. I found you sinning and so I chose you to lead you to the source of regeneration, so that tomorrow you would do the same with your brothers. This is the time when sinners will save sinners and the dead will rise to raise their dead. Hardened hearts, those who have seen the widow, the orphan, the hungry, the sick pass by without their fibers being moved, will awaken to love, they will shudder at the pain of others and destroy their egoism; they will forget even themselves, to share the pain of their brothers.

35. Whoever does not know pain, will not be able to understand those who suffer; that is the reason why I use those who have drunk a lot in the cup of pain, so that they may be able to understand the miseries of humanity and be the ones who bring true comfort.

36. He who has sinned and then returned to the right path, he will never be able to be scandalized by the faults of his fellow men, but he will know how to be forgiving and understanding.

37. Anyone who wakes up surprised by the clarity of this light will understand that this is the time in which he must work for humanity, separating a few moments from the time he dedicates to the world, to consecrate them to the spiritual practice of charity, so you will love your Lord and serve your brother.

38. You will not be one of those who, seeing what is happening in the world, exclaim, "This is the time of judgment and death, after which, perhaps, hell awaits."

39. I tell you that it is a time of reconciliation and resurrection and that beyond awaits the peace of my glory to all who believe and rise up after my word.

Love one another!

40. There is joy in my spirit, when I see myself surrounded by those whom I have called at this time my disciples. You are the ones predestined to fulfill a spiritual mission, in this Third Age.

41. It has been a long way that you have had to travel in order to be able to receive this revelation, but you do not feel tired, because the spirit that knows how to rise above matter and above the passions of the world, never tires of seeking me or following me. At this time I have come to pour out my charity on every spirit and on every understanding so that, by opening your spiritual eyes, you may contemplate true life in all its fullness. "Every eye will see me"" I told you referring to this time, and indeed every eye is beginning to see me.

42. Humanity is awakening and sensing the truth, many teachings will be revealed directly to your spirit, because it will not be men who point them out to you. When this humanity comes to hear my voice in the depths of its heart, it will not turn away from Me again, because it will have felt my love and it will have contemplated the light of truth. You are the children of light, the Trinitarian Marian Spiritualists, because you are the ones who have seen the Holy Spirit coming and have heard His revelation. Would it be right for the children of light to create darkness among mankind? No, my children.

43. Your heart is surprised and says to me: Master, why do you distrust us? To which I reply: I give you these warnings, because this time of light is also a time of lies, of deception, of dangers, because the forces of evil float in your environment, which make people fall and can tarnish your light if you do not watch. It is the time of the light, not because man has kindled it, but because I have brought you my revelations in fulfillment of the prophecies. It is the time of falsehood, but not because of my coming among men, but because of their wickedness, which has reached a greater height.

44. The final battle is approaching, but I am not talking about your fratricidal wars, but about the struggle of the light against everything that is false, impure, imperfect. Recognize the moment you are living, so that you may hasten to gather weapons of love and spiritual strength. Understand from now on, that in the midst of this battle, you are not only going to fight for your own faith and salvation, but forgetting yourselves, you will have to go after those who are in danger of perishing.

45. This is a time of light, because the human spirit through its evolution and experience has collected light in life. Do not mourn your past anymore, but you must take advantage of all its lessons, so that from now on you may look at your enlightened path and no longer have stumbles or uncertainty at crossroads.

46. Your spiritual past is unknown to your matter, I leave it imprinted in your spirit, so that it is like an open book and is revealed to you by consciousness and intuition. That is my justice, that before I sentence you, I give you the opportunity to repair the fault or to rectify the error. If

Love one another!

the past were erased from your spirit, you would have to go through the trials already passed again, but if you listen to the voice of your experience and let yourself be illuminated by that light, you will see your path cleaner and the horizon brighter.

47. The world offers you many pleasures, some granted by Me and others created by man, now you have seen that you have not been able to reach them, which has caused discontent to some and sadness to others. I must tell you that it is not granted to many at this time to fall asleep or get lost in the delights and satisfactions of matter, because their mission is quite another. Truly I tell you, there is not a single spirit in mankind who has not known all the delights and eaten all the fruits. Today your spirit came to enjoy the freedom to love me and not to be a slave to the world, gold, lust or idolatry again.

48. The ladder of Jacob's dream is presented before your eyes so that you may ascend it in search of your greater dignity and your perfection. My spiritual Law does not exempt you from your earthly duties, you have to find a way to harmonize both laws so that your fulfillment is perfect before my Divine and before the world.

49. The good soldier should not run away from battle, he should not be intimidated by rumors of war. In that approaching universal contest, you will be soldiers, justice will be your cause and love, goodwill and charity will be your weapons. For a long time, without realizing it, you have been fighting against the adversary that is evil, the one who inspires war and hatred. Your weapons are not only fighting against visible elements, but also against invisible elements: to help you in this fight I have given you the gifts of clairvoyance and revelation, so that you may discover the wolf when it stalks you.

50. I want my disciples to learn to live in harmony with all creation, to march in step with the times, so that they reach the end at the right time, at the hour appointed by Me, so that when I call you, you will already be present and able to answer me.

51. At this moment your spirit will rise up to Me to ask for my help, he knows that I have given him gifts that are eternal and innate to him, but the matter as a weak creature also raises its eyes to the Creator to ask him and what she asks for, are only satisfactions for the world and many of them superfluous.

52. Let the last one ask of me, but what can you ask of me that you do not possess? Why are you asking me for what you already have in your being? If you pronounce the Lord's Prayer that I taught you, do it by feeling and understanding its essence and then meekly let the Father's will be done "Both on earth and in Heaven". Penetrate into my Doctrine and you will find in yourselves treasures and gifts that you do not believe today, possess.

Love one another!

53. It is necessary that you learn to ask, to wait and to receive and that you never forget to give what I grant you, which is what contains the greatest merit. Pray for those who die day after day in the war. I will grant to those who pray with a clean heart, that before 1950, everyone who has died in the war, will rise spiritually to the light.

54. The spirit of Elijah is already coming, leading the lost sheep to the peace of the pasture. When you are strong in spirit, you will not fear the wolf that threatens you with its bloodthirsty jaws, you will know how to descend into the abysses to rescue the lost, without fear of staying there. You will be able to cross mud lakes without getting stained and you will also know how to cross stormy seas on a seemingly fragile boat, without fear of capsizing. Your faith and virtue will give you that strength. Don't you think you are capable of great actions in the future? Do you not think that the new generations will give my Doctrine a better interpretation and fulfillment? Understand that if it were not so, I would not be talking to you, advising and teaching.

55. See the men, the peoples, the nations, how they give their lives for an ideal; they are consumed at the stake of their struggles, dreaming of the glories of the world, possessions, power; they die for the passing glory of the Earth; and you who begin to ignite in your spirit a divine ideal that has as its goal the conquest of a glory that will be eternal, will you not, no longer offer your life, even part of it, to fulfill your duties as brothers?

56. An invisible battle is being unleashed on you, which only the prepared can see: All the evil that springs from men, in thoughts, in words and in deeds; all the sin of centuries, all the human and spiritual beings who have been troubled; all the confusions, injustices, religious fanaticism and idolatry of men, foolish ambitions and falsehood, have united in a force that sweeps everything, invades and penetrates, to turn it against me. This is the power that opposes Christ. Their hosts are great, their weapons are strong, but they are not strong before Me, but before men. To them, I will give the battle with the sword of my justice and I will be in the fight with my armies, of which I want you to be part. While this battle stirs the men who go after pleasures, you, to whom I have entrusted the faculty of feeling what vibrates in the Hereafter, watch and pray for your brothers, because in this way you will be watching over yourselves.

57. Christ, the warrior prince, has already raised his sword; it is necessary that it, like a sickle, uproot evil and with its flashes make light in the Universe. Woe to the world and to you if your lip is silent! You are the spiritual seed of Jacob and I promised him that in you the nations of the earth would be saved and blessed. I want to unite you as one family, so that you will be strong.

Love one another!

58. .What a beautiful example of harmony the cosmos offers you! Luminous stars that vibrate in space full of life, around which other stars revolve. I am the luminous and divine star that gives life and warmth to the spirits, but how few go along their trajectory and how numerous are those who turn out of their orbit. You can tell me that the material stars do not enjoy free will and that, on the other hand, for men, it is this freedom that has made them get out of the way. That is why I tell you: How meritorious the struggle will be for every spirit, since having the gift of free will, he knows how to submit it to the Law of harmony with his Creator!

59. The struggle that I announce to you will not be prolonged, peace will soon come, because the light of my justice will illuminate all my children.

60. I, in union with the people I am forming and whom I brought out of darkness and ignorance, will fulfill the prophecies given in the past times and before my trials and wonders the world will tremble and theologians and interpreters of prophecies will burn their books and prepare to study this revelation. Men with a degree, men of science, men with a scepter and a crown, will stop to listen to my Doctrine and many will say: Christ, the Savior, has returned!

61. Disciples, be careful in your preparation, because I have not yet told you what I have to tell you and 1950 is already approaching.

62. Pray with true cleanliness and that your thoughts join those of the angels to deliver your offering before my divinity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 85

1. Blessed are those who practice spiritual prayer, for they feel my presence, but verily I say to you that I receive all prayers, no matter how you raise them to Me. I answer every call and every supplication without judging the form, attending only to the need with which you seek me.
2. Why should I not listen to those who pray imperfectly, knowing that everyone will come to practice true prayer? Now I am listening to you through the various ways in which you make your requests to me, because the essential thing is that you seek me. And in truth I tell you that there is no prayer that is not heard by Me, I only receive the intention of my children.
3. I come to teach you the truth, through a perfect doctrine. Try to practice it and when you pray, you will have the feeling of contemplating my light and listening to my sweet advice.
4. You are still far from having achieved perfection, but go after it without stopping, dream of the height of your mission and make the truth your ideal.
5. People: Your mission is to open a gap towards the light, leading towards it the multitudes that are approaching today and the generations to come.
6. Let it be your conscience that guides you along this path, so that you will never allow your heart to be taken as a throne by vanity, because you would work uselessly.
7. Do not turn your eyes away from the luminous goal to which you are heading; no matter the stumbles, obstacles or thorns of the path, these vicissitudes will make you desire more ardently the joy of reaching the Kingdom of peace. You ask me: “Master, is it essential to hurry the cup of bitterness in this life in order to desire and deserve the delights that your charity promises us in the spiritual life”? No, my children, when this Humanity, in its constant spiritual evolution, comes to understand the true value of human possessions, when it understands that the joys and goods of the Earth are only a pale reflection of what happiness is in the spiritual life, it will have no need to suffer on this planet to achieve spiritual delights and joys, because men will learn to live their joys and their triumphs in the world, without clinging to the perishable, and will strive to conquer with spiritual merits the higher life that inexorably awaits them, the true life.
8. Humanity, in this Era you must gather the flow of faith and hope that you had thrown from your heart, so that with it you ascend the mountain, as if you had a beacon lit inside that would illuminate your path.

Love one another!

9. The one who lives this way, the one who walks this path, will be a child of the people of God, no matter the place on Earth where he lives, the blood he carries or the language he speaks. That will be my disciple because he will be bearing witness to my truth.
10. You should no longer believe that the people of God are the Israelite people I made that race disperse throughout the world, because in truth, Israel is not a race, it is a spiritual people to which you are all called to belong.
11. If my people Israel were of this world, do you think that I would have allowed their expulsion from Judea, leaving their tribes to be lost among the nations? Do you think that if that were the truth, I would have allowed the temple of Solomon to be destroyed and desecrated and the city of Jerusalem to be razed and burned to the ground until there was not one stone left of it on stone?
12. Meditate on all this, so that you may understand that the spiritual Kingdom cannot have its foundations in this world. That is why I told you through Jesus: "My kingdom is not of this world."
13. The children of God's people, the true children of Israel, are those who love the truth, those who fulfill the Law, those who love God in their brothers.
14. Analyze my word, search it if you want, peel the ears and look at the seed.
15. Do you think that because of my first words from this chair, when I told you that there were many who prayed imperfectly, your brothers may be offended by it?
16. Verily I say to you that it is necessary for all of you to know the truth, and that truth is that man's worship of God has had a long evolution and has undergone incessant transformations. Within the cult there is prayer and it has also undergone transformations. Throughout your evolution I have always made you feel my presence, my mercy and my light.
17. When you fell down before the idol to ask for your daily bread, the idol gave you nothing because he lacked life, but I listened to you and gave you the bread. Later you came to have knowledge of the existence of the true God, and that faith was strengthened with the word that Christ bequeathed to humanity; however, despite believing in the existence of God as Spirit, your traditional inclination to materialize the divine to feel it close and to be able to see it, led you to forge with your hands the image of God, representing it in the corporeal form of crucified Jesus. There, before that form made by human hands, you prostrated yourselves to ask and you rested your eyes on the bleeding image, in order to be able to move your heart and feel that you were worshipping me.

Love one another!

18. Now you have before you a time of spirituality that you can call "The time of perfect prayer", because I have come to teach you to communicate with Me from spirit to Spirit. I want you to understand that in order for your spirit to have its own language, the language unknown to humans today, but which God and spirits know and understand well, it is necessary that you abandon all worship or material offering. In this Age you can achieve it, because you know how to listen to me with humility and not as when you first arrived, when believing yourselves Christians, you judged this word blasphemous.

19. Today you understand and accept my lessons, convinced that so far you are learning to be truly Christians, since you are recognizing the way to apply that teaching to your life, and also you are living a new time that comes to bring you a flash of the same light, a message of spirituality.

20. At that time I taught you the greatest virtue that is charity, I inspired your heart and sensitized your feelings. Now I have come to reveal to you all the gifts with which your spirit is endowed, so that you may develop them and apply them to doing charity among your fellow men.

21. The knowledge of the spiritual life will allow you to carry out works similar to those that your Master did. Remember that I have told you that by developing your faculties you will do real wonders.

22. All that you have heard will be written down for analysis in the times to come. I will bequeath you a book containing the essence of all my teachings. This book will be formed with the pages that under my dictation have been written by my chosen ones whom I call "golden feathers".

23. That pen is that of conscience and truth, the one that I put on the right hand of Moses to write the books of the first times, the same one that I deposited in the hands of Mark, Luke, Matthew and John, to write the life and the word of the Divine Master, a book that you called the New Testament.

24. To you, new disciples who have listened to my word at this time, I say: You will not have to fight for this testament or book to be joined to the previous ones, because it was I who united in this book, the revelations and teachings of the three times, extracting from them the essence to form a single Doctrine, a single light, a single Law and a single message.

25. I see that those who want to save themselves from the announced tribulations are beginning to prepare for a future that is near. I say to anyone who wants to be saved: Imitate Me, and if you really want to be my image, take up your cross and follow me.

Love one another!

26. If you do not know what the cross is, I will tell you: it is the virtue of humility, of obedience, of charity, the one who embraces his cross, is the one who knows that his Father taught him this and that with it he is within his destiny.

27. Lift up your spirit, improve your life, and you will be able to preach my teaching with works. Do not think only about your salvation, it is better that you think about the salvation that you can bring to your brothers. Watch and pray, and cast your nets into the sea that is this humanity and truly I tell you, your fishing will be profitable.

28. Do not worry too much if my phrases do not remain in your memory, because whoever feels charity for his fellow men will be the owner of an inexhaustible language: that of love, which will be understandable to all his brothers.

29. Sometimes when I speak like this to these multitudes, there is no lack of a heart that silently tells me: Father, if these gifts that you have entrusted to us are true jewels of your Kingdom, why have you put them in sinful hands, knowing that we can stain them? To whom I reply that the divine gifts that I have given to man will not change their essence; light will always be light; truth will never cease to be; that which is eternal, cannot die. I know, beloved people, that you understand me and that is why I speak to you like this.

30. A precipice is open before humanity and from it I have come to rescue you at this time; for them it has been necessary to make me feel very close to your heart.

31. I read all your thoughts and I know that one of you is thinking: If you are really God, what are you doing here among sinners, You who must always be among angels and righteous?

32. O heart insensitive to divine love, if you knew that there is more joy in my Spirit when I hear the phrases of repentance of a sinner, than the prayer of the righteous.

33. Know me now that I have come to you. Understand me when I say to you: Blessed are you who come in search of my word because it will close the wounds of your heart and quench your thirst for justice, truth and knowledge. You come to the well of inexhaustible waters of love and wisdom, drink and take the water for your journey, so that with it you may quench the thirst of your brothers.

34. These times are stormy, do not let sin contaminate the water that you have taken from this source. Pray and you will be saved.

35. Tomorrow you will penetrate into the regions and villages and there you will find many thirsty, then you will understand that it was my charity that led you to take my heavenly message to them.

Love one another!

36. My path is not visible like the paths of the Earth, it is traced with my love in your heart; if you know how to penetrate your sanctuary, you will find there the light that will guide you eternally.

37. If up to now men have represented the divine with material objects, tomorrow they will seek my presence in the infinite, in their spirit.

38. Humanity is subject to preparation and purification, there is not a day when an event does not arise that is not proof of it. It is necessary that all darkness be removed from the life of men, so that they may contemplate the light of the Holy Spirit.

39. From the top of the mountain I am inviting you to climb it so that you may reach my bosom. This people who have listened for a long time to the voice of the Lord, who comes down from on high, comes walking hesitantly and stumbling, but with their faith set on the goal. Some were surprised by the time of death when they were just about to undertake the ascent, others when they had managed to climb some steps on the slope. I say to those who still listen to me from the Earth, that they increase their zeal, that they redouble their effort so that this moment of judgment surprises them the closest to its summit.

40. Think that your example will be like a path along which future generations will march with a firm and hasty step in pursuit of perfection.

41. Verily I say to you that in the times to come, men from Earth will be walking spiritually very close to the top of the mountain.

42. There is nothing in my Creation like corporeal death to show each spirit the height it reached during life, nor anything like my word to ascend towards the perfect. That is why my Law and my Doctrine insist from time to time on penetrating hearts, and why pain and vicissitudes are advising men to flee from the paths that, instead of elevating it, lead the spirit towards the abyss.

43. Welcome to Me those who without fear of the judgments of humanity come after my word. Blessed are the first, for they open the way with tears and with blood to those who are to come and get up later.

44. The voice of the divine bell has made its echo reach every heart and every spirit, but I also tell you that there are few who have known where this voice comes from.

45. When the Father saw that the children do not understand the call of his spirit, he sought a more human way of manifesting himself and did so through man himself. When doubt has assailed the hearts about whether or not the Teacher will be the one who presents himself in

Love one another!

this form, then I have filled the people's path with wonders to encourage their faith and testify that I am among you, because the tests that I give you, only I can give them.

46. In this way I will make sure that many of those who could not listen to Jesus at that time now have the opportunity to recreate their spirit by listening to the Spirit of Truth.

47. I have told you that not everyone will listen to me in this form, because it is not the most perfect, but the day is approaching when my voice will be heard by all men through my spiritual communication; it will be the time that the prophets foretold when every eye will see me and every ear will hear me.

48. If your prayer, which is the voice of a sinner, manages to reach Me, why should not the pure and omnipotent voice of your Father reach to the bottom of the human heart?

49. Do not forget that I am a shepherd who has to look for the wayward sheep even in the deepest abysses. O beloved people! follow me always with the same courage and with the same faith with which you are following me today, so that your example may give courage to the multitudes who will come to you to increase the Lord's people.

50. That courage and that faith, Israel needed in the First Time to withstand the hard crossing of the desert. The men who felt in their hearts the call that Jehovah was making to them, lost their fear of Pharaoh, and taking their family, set out on the march towards material and spiritual liberation.

51. Meditate on the history of that people, have I not told you that their life is a book of divine revelations and of human lessons and examples?

52. In the midst of these multitudes that are now gathering to listen to my new lessons, there are spirits of those who followed me through the desert; they have been sent by Me to teach you to be strong and faithful to your Father in the vicissitudes of the day.

53. You also write your history, which I want to be indelible by the good examples that you leave to future generations.

54. Interpret my teaching well, so that you may know how to put it into practice correctly. I do not want those who are understanding my Doctrine to get puffed up and feel superior to the one who is clumsy to analyze. I do not want those who have misinterpreted my word to rise up believing that they have understood it. It is not a human teacher who speaks to you, nor a judge of the Earth who is judging you, nor a doctor of this world who has healed you.

55. Understand that my word does not come to fill your mind with vain philosophies, it is the essence of life. I am not the rich man who has been offering you temporary riches. I am the one God who comes promising you the Kingdom of true life. I am the humble God who, without

Love one another!

ostentation, approaches his children, to lift them up with his caress and with his miraculous word, along the path of restitution.

56. While in the world some pursue false greatness, others say that man is an insignificant creature before God, and there are those who compare themselves to the worm of the earth. Indeed, your matter in the midst of Creation may seem small to you, but to Me it is not, because of the wisdom and the power with which I created it; but how can you judge the dimensions of your being, by the size of your body? Do you not feel the presence of the Spirit in him? He is greater than your body, his existence is eternal, his path infinite, from his development you fail to see his end, as well as his beginning. I don't want you little ones. I formed you to achieve greatness. Do you know when I look small at man? When he has lost himself in sin, because then he has lost his nobility and his dignity.

57. It has been a long time since you have been with me, that you are unaware of what you really are, because you have allowed many attributes, potencies and gifts that your Creator deposited in you to sleep in your being. You sleep for the spirit and the conscience, and precisely in those spiritual attributes lies the true greatness of man. You imitate the beings who are of this world because in it they are born and in it they die.

58. I have let you walk on all the paths, so that you could taste the different fruits, and finally I have called you and I tell you: No one is new on the path of life, I have surprised no one with my revelations.

59. You have already eaten the spiritual bread as offered by the different religions; you have already known what science is; you have already heard the human theories; now listen to Me: if after listening to my last word, my Doctrine does not satisfy you, go and seek the truth on another path. Here the light, the love, the elevation of my teaching must convince you, because I do not want slaves of the spirit.

60. In this age, it is Christ in Spirit who gives you his lesson, it is not Elijah; he as a precursor prepared my arrival at this time, he is the one who helps you to understand the word that I give you.

61. You ask me how you could do my will and I tell you: First achieving your inner harmony and then harmonizing with all my Work. I say this to you because if you judged yourself sincerely, you would discover that the heart does not agree with the mind, that your body does not harmonize with its spirit and that even the spirit itself is not always unified with consciousness. And if you are divided in yourself, you will have to be divided from others and at odds with the natural laws and with the divine laws. That seed of disunity is the one that has multiplied on Earth and that is why humanity is living in chaos. But my charity helps you to purify yourselves and says to you: When will you all recognize yourselves in Me?

Love one another!

62. Study all that I am teaching you so that you will not feel the need to look for my truth in books, because it will be better for you to trust your conscience, than in books of men. My light is always in the conscience, but to understand its commands you must live as a man of good will.

63. How happy your spirit will feel in the Hereafter if his conscience tells him that on Earth he sowed the seed of love! All the past will become present before your eyes and every glimpse of what your deeds were, will give you infinite joy.

64. The precepts of my Law, which your memory has not always been able to retain, will also pass through your spirit full of clarity and light. Do merits that allow you to penetrate into the unknown, with your eyes open to the truth.

65. There are many mysteries that man has tried in vain to clarify; neither human intuition nor science have managed to satisfy many questions that men ask themselves, and there is knowledge that is reserved only to the spirit, when it has penetrated into the spiritual valley. Those surprises that await him, those wonders, those revelations, will be part of his reward, but truly I tell you, if a spirit arrives in the spiritual world with a blindfold over his eyes, he will contemplate nothing and will continue looking in front of him only mysteries, there where everything should be clarity.

66. This heavenly Doctrine that I bring to you reveals many beauties and prepares you so that when you present yourselves in spirit before the justice of the Eternal, you will be able to face the wonderful reality that will surround you from that moment.

67. Be true disciples in this Work and you will not stumble and you will have absolute knowledge of the truth in the supreme moments of your life.

68. Can you imagine the confusion of those who detach themselves from matter without knowing where to go? Can you imagine the pain and despair of those who arrive in the spiritual world carrying a burden of sins, blood and errors? Will you be able to open the door of mystery and become ecstatic contemplating the grandiosity of my works? Those who arrive in this way only know my justice, which is their conscience, which is like the fire that burns, consumes and purifies.

69. Take advantage of my lessons, understand that I come to converse with you, disciples who listen to my word through the human lips of my spokespersons, while I listen to your voice that speaks to me from the depths of your heart.

70. When will you also know how to hear my spiritual voice in the depths of your being? When there is a perfect conversation between the Father and his children: the true communion of spirit to Spirit.

Love one another!

71. See how the divine teaching does not stand still, from time to time I come to give you new lessons that explain and expand the previous ones. When you hear me at this time, do not do what the Pharisees, who were scandalized by the works of love of Jesus in healing the possessed, and proclaimed that this man, who called himself the Son of God, was a false prophet who had been preaching teachings contrary to the Law of Moses. Do not say that this doctrine is contrary to what Christ left you at that time.

72. If you want to make an accurate judgment about this teaching, first cleanse your heart of prejudices, of low passions, of fanaticism, and then yes take one of my maxims, any of them, analyze it, and you will see the light it contains and how much it helps you to reach Me.

73. I touch those chosen for my manifestations through their conscience, so that they may not for an instant forget the responsibility of the office I have entrusted to them. The splendor of my manifestation depends on its preparation, and the impression that man receives in his heart also depends on it.

74. Yesterday, when I was crucified, the mobs shouted at me: "If in truth you are the Son of God, come down from the cross and we will believe in You." Now they will say to you who pass on my word, "If indeed your mouth speaks of the word of God, give us the proofs that we ask for."

75. Forgive those who put you to the test, as well as those who doubt your mission or mock you. I will lift this heavy cross from your shoulders, which you will hand over to me with all meekness, and from the bottom of your heart you will say to the Father: Forgive them because they do not know what they are doing.

76. My charity will tell you: spirits who come united to a human body and who have fought and lived a lot, rest here next to the Master. For some, life has been a burden, for others a yoke. How few there are who know that life is a sublime lesson!

77. Do not despair, enter into my word and peace and tranquility will succeed your storms. You call me "The Doctor of doctors" and in truth I come to pour my balm on your pains, but not only that I come to bring you, but also to tell you that I have chosen you to help me in the divine mission of comforting and healing every sick person you meet on your way.

78. Do you think you are powerless to do these works? Take the example of my apostles of the Second Time, I also found them sad and sick, but their sorrow was in their spirit, they were sick with nostalgia, because for a long time they and their people had been waiting for the arrival of the promised Messiah, who would bring his reign of love and whose bread would satisfy so much hunger for justice.

Love one another!

79. When for the first time they saw the Rabbi and heard his voice, they felt that they were no longer of the world, but of the One who called him with his divine word and filling themselves with a supernatural force, they followed him to the end.

80. To you who have sat at my table at this time, I say: do not delay any longer in fulfilling the mission of telling the world about this heavenly banquet. Worry from now on about the gifts of the spirit, which will be the only thing you will take away from this world. I am not telling you to neglect your material duties, but I am telling you not to be anxious to get what you need for your sustenance and conservation. I told you at another time that birds do not sow or reap and yet they do not lack food and shelter, It is not possible that you, who carry a particle of God in your being and who also eagerly seek what your needs demand, will be denied what you work with your effort, with your science and sometimes with your pain.

81. It is only necessary that you have faith in life, but in that higher life that your Heavenly Father comes to offer you in this word.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 86

1. Do you really love me people? Do you really think you are in my presence? Show me then your attrition for the true purpose of amendment. I want to live in your heart so that later you can communicate with me from spirit to Spirit.
2. When the vicissitudes of life accumulate in your path, you take them as an obstacle to your spiritual progress and so you tell me, without understanding that a path without trials would be a path where you would not have the opportunity to make merits to achieve the restitution of your mistakes.
3. If the sun's rays have burned you, come to rest under the shade of this divine tree, so that you may restore your strength and take heart. Here I will reveal to you the power of love that redeems, purifies and gives peace; love brings you closer to each other and brings you closer to the Creator, to merge into universal harmony.
4. Think of the happiness that your spirit will experience, when inside he hears the voice of his Father wherever he is; thus proving to you that I am ready to show my greatness to everyone who, with the humility born of love, approaches to ask me or to ask me. He will live in Me and I will live in him.
5. Sometimes you think if it will be possible for the Spirit of God to dwell in you, to which I tell you that it is enough for you to observe how your body does not lack for an instant the air it breathes in order to live it; thus, in the same way my Spirit infiltrates your being so that you possess the light and the strength of the Father, which are eternal life.
6. Here you have me communicating and speaking through your mouth; this is one more proof that I am among you and a lesson also for those who doubt that it is my Spirit who manifests himself in this way.
7. In the Second Time, I said to the Pharisees who were scandalized that I cured the sick on a Sabbath day, "The Lord owns the time and not His time; therefore, he can make of the time what he pleases." Thus I say in this age to those who do not believe in my communication through human understanding: I am the owner of man and he is not the owner of the Lord; therefore, I do with him what is my will.
8. Sometimes it is necessary for you to lose what you possess in order for you to recognize its value, I tell you this, because as long as I am giving you my manifestation through human mouths, many will doubt, but when this voice has already ceased and hearts begin to hunger for this divine essence, they will recognize that in truth these lessons were not from men but the light of your Father illuminated you.

Love one another!

9. From now on I warn you to be warned, because because of these teachings, many will commit impostures by calling themselves my spokespersons, when I will have already ceased to communicate with you through the human understanding.

10. At the time of my communication, no one has been silent and will not be silent about my voice; but if after that time someone says that he receives the divine ray of my light, knowing that he disobeys the Father and deceives his brother, he will not know where my justice touches him or at what moment human justice surprises him.

11. I want obedience from you, I want you to form a strong people for their faith and their spirituality, because just as I made the generations born of Jacob multiply, despite the great hardships that afflicted that people, so I will make you who carry that seed in the spirit, endure through your struggles, so that your people may multiply again like the stars of the firmament and like the sands of the sea.

12. I have made it known to you that you are spiritually portions of that people of Israel, so that you may have a broader knowledge of your destiny; but I have also recommended that you do not proclaim these prophecies until humanity discovers them for itself, because while there is still on earth the Israelite people, the Jew by the flesh, will deny you and claim that name from you, this not being a powerful reason for a contest. They know nothing about you, but you do know a lot about them. I have revealed to you that this wandering people on earth and without peace in the spirit, walk step by step and without knowing it towards the crucified one, whom they will recognize as their Lord and before whom they will implore forgiveness for so much ingratitude and so much hardness before his love.

13. My body was detached from the tree, but for these who have denied me through the centuries, I remain trapped, waiting for the moment of their awakening and their repentance, to give them everything that I brought for them and that they did not want to receive.

14. It is time for justice, time to pay off debts. I have not come to seek the righteous in the world, because such a search would be useless; I come to seek those who have lost their way, illuminating their path so that they may return to the path of good.

15. I speak at length to your spirit, and the people say to me: "Lord, it is not only our spirit that needs you; look, our life is a heavy cross". And I say to you, blessed are you who live in this piece of land, where destruction, war, famine and death have not come. You do not know how to appreciate my charity and instead of thanking me daily for my benefits, you think yourselves needy and always present yourselves crying in front of Me.

16. Understand your mission on Earth and marvel at having witnessed that in the bosom of this people the source of spirituality arose.

Love one another!

17. I, Christ, am the Word of the Father and the light of your conscience, because the light of God that was poured out in love in Jesus, is in your hearts.

18. Come under the wings of the divine lark, where there is the warmth that gives eternal life to those who feel dying of cold. Truly I tell you, there is a chill in the hearts of men, because love has fled from them. It is like those homes where the sacred flame of affection has been extinguished, whether between spouses, between father and children or between brothers. Their bodies are together, but their spirits are distant. How great is their emptiness, how much their loneliness and how cold inside those homes!

19. If I sometimes tell you that I see you coming to Me, shivering with cold, it is because I see that you have only collected indifference to your pain from the world, because you have only known about selfishness and ingratitude.

20. How lonely the sufferer feels on earth; how abandoned the sick, how humanity is angry at the one who falls and how bitter is the bread left to the poor! Feel how the heat of the effluvium that I am sending you penetrates, to the innermost recesses of your heart. Take him to men, to the sad and the sick. The poor will raise their thoughts to the Creator of life to say to him: Lord, we are no longer alone in this valley; there are those who weep for us; those who seek us, comfort us and hold out their hand to us.

21. I still say to you at this time, "Ask, and it will be given to you," but I also add now, "Learn to give because they will ask you."

22. In the innermost depths of each creature there is a fiber of love, which when touched vibrates. It is necessary to reach her on the path of tenderness and charity, so that she may awaken and make the heart feel something of what God feels for each of his children: Love.

23. Who will be the teachers who know how to find in every man the path that leads to that fiber, which humanity hides so much today?

24. Learn from me. disciples, see how my simple and humble word has touched your being. It is that its essence encloses the divine love that is warmth and life for the heart and for the spirit.

25. Today that the Master is with you, look in Him to the Father of all beings. Do not call me Jesus of Nazareth, nor Rabbi of Galilee, nor King of the Jews, because I do not come from any people or point of the Earth, I do not come as a man, I come in Spirit and my nature is divine.

26. How much has been said and written about my existence on Earth, but how rarely have men gone beyond the material; humanity has only known how to prostrate itself with fennels to adore the places and objects that mark my passage through the world, instead of seeking the

Love one another!

divine essence of my words or my works. But a new time, like a luminous dawn, has arisen before humanity, in which your spirit will see with the clarity of noon, what was previously for him a mystery shrouded in impenetrable darkness.

27. On this day, men quiet their minds for a few moments and lift their spirits to Me, remembering the blessed night on which the Savior came into the world. Some feel the peace of my Spirit, because there is peace in their heart, others experience sadness, remembering their childhood and loved ones who have disappeared from this world; there are those who penetrate into meditation and prayer, as well as there are those who profane the healthy joy of the spirit with worldly pleasures and feasts.

28. But I ask the poor, the needy of the Tiera: Why do you weep? Do you not remember that the humble shepherds of Bethlehem were the first to contemplate the face of their Lord in the face of that child?

29. Dry your tears, lift up your faces and contemplate the light of my presence in this blessed word, which was also heard by the humble when it was first heard at this time. Celebrate with joy this night and remember the one in which I came to you to leave you my light for all eternity.

30. I bless your home and your bread saying to you: I will be at your table and next to Me will be Mary, your sweet spiritual Mother.

31. Make sure that your spirit is clothed in the white robe of virtue, even if you cover your matter modestly. What is truly valuable in man and has been relegated by him to a very low place, will resurface in this era that will be called by men "The Time of the Spirit".

32. Behold how at the voice of the Shepherd the lost sheep are being gathered together to dwell in the pasture of peace.

33. The tribes of that people who heard the commands of Jehovah in the First Time, apparently have disappeared from the face of the Earth, Who will be able to recognize or discover among those spirits, now scattered all over the World and reincarnated in men and women of different races, those who were linked to him by blood ties in previous reincarnations? Only my provident, perspicacious and just gaze knows how to discover what is forbidden to men today.

34. Here you have me speaking through the understanding of men who do not even know their destiny, much less that of others. I know that many scoff at these words attributing them to the imagination or fantasy of my spokespersons for whom I have been speaking, but I tell you the truth, this materialized humanity will know how to do justice to this humble word, pronounced by human lips.

Love one another!

35. The first furrows have already been opened, the seed has fallen into her bosom. Today there are a few who know that I have been with you; but tomorrow, the world will know, and when it analyzes what happened around my arrival, my stay and my departure at this time, it will confess that I did not come secretly, nor in silence, and that from the East to the West, I gave tests and signs to the world, testifying to my new manifestation and thus fulfilling a promise given to humanity since ancient times.

36. On this day of grace, your heart is full of pleasure, because my presence is once again among you. When you begin to listen to my divine lecture, you feel stained and unworthy to hear my word, but when the lesson is over, you feel clean. It is that my word, which is a river of grace, washes and purifies everyone who enters its waters.

37. You are the people who, by listening to me again and again, will reach regeneration and then spirituality. This and no other is the time when you will achieve that purification, because without it you could not be worthy bearers of my Law or emissaries of this word.

38. Recognize that it is not enough to say, "I am one of those marked by the Lord," but it is necessary to know how to put into practice the gifts entrusted to you, testifying with your works the truth of my Doctrine.

39. Among this people there are those who recognize that my presence among you has been a heavenly grace, one more proof of divine love for those who sin and suffer. From the depths of the hearts of those who feel this grace in this way, the psalms sprout in a spiritual form that rise to infinity to thank me for having come to you.

40. The people of God are scattered among different peoples and nations; I came to look for them to gather them, but I found them given over to the pleasures of the world, deaf to my voice, insensitive to my presence, without remembering my promise to return. Part of that people I found in this corner of the Earth, and seeing that their spirits were waiting for me, that their heart was forged in pain and was able to feel my presence, I sent Elijah to prepare them to be my new disciples.

41. When this people grows in number and is great and strong for its spirituality, it will penetrate to the New Jerusalem, the white spiritual city, invisible to material eyes, whose doors of love will be open to give access to the great caravans that come in search of it.

42. The whiteness of that mansion will be due to the spiritual harmony of those who comply with my Law and everyone who penetrates that way into the bosom of that brotherhood, will become a child of the people of God.

43. Not all those who have received gifts at this time are here listening to me; see how many empty places there are at the table, because many of my children, after having received a

Love one another!

benefit, left fleeing from responsibilities and positions. Ah, if only they knew here on Earth the promises that each spirit made to me before coming into the world!

44. Before pain makes them fall again and misery turns them into outcasts again, look for them, tell them that my love is still waiting for them, but it is necessary that they return to the Father before they squander the last that remains of their inheritance, so that they do not have to suffer.

45. Come. come, the Master tells you, true peace is in my way; I am health and life.

46. Love and glorify the Father who descends to surprise you in your earthly life and who knows how to penetrate your heart.

47. After you have heard my word as father and Teacher, you will have this day also that of the judge. I will hold you accountable for all that I have given you for the fulfillment of your mission.

48. You have the light that guides you, the virtues and the gifts, I have watched over you and I have put you on the path by which you can reach Me; now, after a time in which I have tried you, I ask you: What is your tribute and recognition? Have you understood what you mean to me? Then get ready, listen to the voice of your conscience and answer my questions.

49. Do you want me to carry on my shoulders the cross of the imperfections of the world and to take up your duties to fulfill what belongs only to you to do? I am bequeathing the Third Testament to you and you have not yet understood the first two. If you had been prepared at this time, it would not have been necessary for my word to materialize, because I would speak spiritually and you would respond to me with your love.

50. When my voice as Judge makes itself felt in you, you seek refuge and comfort in your Mother, then the sweet and loving voice of Mary intercedes and sustains you in the trial. She, for whom your works, prayers and supplications do not go unnoticed, advises you and asks the Father for a new opportunity for the son to return to the right path, regenerate and be saved. His goodness, like a mantle of love, covers you.

51. Elijah also appears before Me, as a beacon whose light guides humanity. His voice, full of justice, moves hearts and makes them penetrate into repentance. He promises me to watch over the purity of the fountain, which is my Work, so that all those who approach it may quench their thirst for justice and love there. The staff that I have left for man to lean on. he is Elijah, the tireless Shepherd, who leads and guides you to Me and will bring you to my bosom, when you have been perfected.

Love one another!

52. Each time I give you, each reincarnation, is one more step that the spirit reaches, acquiring more and more light.

53. Look with how much love I have filled you with gifts and with how much wisdom I have ordered and inspired you to achieve a high and dignified existence on Earth, so that after your work is completed, you will gather the seed and the Father will take it to his granaries.

54. Can you, beloved people, despise my teaching and turn back, after I have spoken to you at this time and made my will known to you? Do not become familiar with my word, and not because I forgive you, do you sin again or stop watching and praying.

55. I am cutting the weed by the roots, if you want to have tranquility in the midst of this universal purification, for yourselves and for those around you, work for peace, loving your brothers.

56. The epidemics and the unleashed elements will continue to purify humanity, and everyone will have great proofs and testimonies of my new manifestation at this time. Those who, full of zeal and love, take their first steps, will achieve great wonders and will be the first, and those who are first today and become lethargic, will be the last.

57. Do not blame time for your misfortune or your pain, think that if humanity has not been guided by my Law and has not worked out its peace, it is natural that it will reap the bitter fruit that it has cultivated.

58. I give you new strength because I look at you tired. Everyone who penetrates under the shadow of this tree of life will be strengthened.

59. The Father helps you because he wants to find disciples among you, not weak children who grow up as infants over time. Prepare yourselves and regenerate yourselves so that you may deserve my charity. At this time my righteousness will exterminate the new Sodom and Gomorrah, so that their sin will not defile other nations. Truly I tell you that I have made my voice known to all men through their conscience, so that you can understand that if the world is in darkness, it is not because I have denied it my light.

60. When your eyes behold the destruction of the nations and you know their disaster, your heart will be filled with sorrow and sorrow; but those who today have doubted my word, when they see my prophecies fulfilled, they will also weep because they have been unbelievers. You will see how the last ones will come to give you an example of faith, trust and obedience.

61. Prepare yourselves for this year that will be of trials and wonders throughout the world, wonders of which I will pour out many among you.

Love one another!

62. Take the good teaching into your homes by the example of your preparation, of your virtue and of your peace, so that when the multitudes of foreigners enter your nation, they may behold a people prepared in heart and spirit; think that if it were not so, you would have to regret that they caught you sleeping.

63. Do not be afraid to knock on your brother's door when you are trying to save him from danger, to comfort him in an affliction or to guide him in a difficult trance. Imitate Jesus, the pilgrim who knocks for the first, second and third time at the doors of hearts. I have given you light in your eyes and I have promised to put words of truth on your lips when you have to speak. Strive to preserve peace and light, both in yourselves and in your home, so that you do not give access to the evil influences that come from the spirits in darkness that surround humanity. Always follow the path of my Law so that you may contemplate your enlightened path and be able to overcome the difficulties and illnesses that you encounter in your path, like pebbles that make you stop on your journey.

64. Lift up your life, lift up your spirit, do not wait for the last one to come and, understanding the magnitude of my Doctrine and my revelations, tell you: What have you done in so many years of divine teaching? And then you have to shut up. Verily I say to you, even though you doubt it, you have been chosen by Me in the three times. Among you are those whom I can truly call firstborn.

65. Today, when I see you sad, I ask you: Why don't I see joy in your heart? Are you tired of trials and tribulations? Have you been fatigued by the restlessness that the war between the nations produces in you? Have you also tired of watching and praying? People: You are not sentenced to die, I have told you that you will live, I have given you gifts and I have entrusted you with the time to fulfill your mission. You have seen that the book in which your conscience records all your actions is not clean, and this makes you sad because you judge yourselves ungrateful. You review in your memory the days and the months that have passed and you remember one by one my benefits. You are afraid of the future, you are afraid of losing faith in yourselves, you are afraid of continuing to disobey me and not being able to fulfill, but I come to fill your path with light to revive your faith and your hope, so that you may take a decisive step on the path of spiritual progress. Unite your hearts into one, beloved people.

66. I will make the flags of the nations, shattered by battle, all unite to form a banner of peace. I speak to you in this way, because I am the God of peace, the Father who wants joy in the hearts of his children.

67. I want to see you as my disciples, to whom I can reveal my wisdom, making you know the future, but I contemplate you thoughtfully on this day, because you have verified the truth of my word and the fulfillment of my prophecies poured out through these spokespersons. Today

Love one another!

you have listened to my divine teaching and you have shuddered because you know that each of my lessons is a prophecy and a law. To all this I say that you should rather find yourselves full of joy, because there is no religion or sect that can say like you, that they have the divine word, alive and direct or that can say that the Lord communicates with them. However, you who are the only ones who can assure that Christ communicates and manifests himself to this people, are presenting your heart burdened by the pain and regret of not fulfilling my commands, which prevents you from raising your voice to testify my presence among humanity. And it is that your consciousness makes you feel my judgment, that judgment that encompasses the entire Universe and reaches every creature at this time.

68. With my word of love, I show you the value that your spirit has for Me. Nothing exists in the material creation that is greater than your spirit, neither the star king with its light, nor the Earth with all its wonders, nor any other creature is greater than the spirit that I have given you, because he is a divine particle, he is a flame that has sprung from the Divine Spirit. After God, only spirits possess spiritual intelligence, consciousness, free will. Above the instinct and the inclinations of the flesh, there rises a light that is your spirit and above that light, a guide, a book and a judge that is conscience.

69. All creatures pay tribute to me, but not by faith or love, but by law; but your spirit does pay tribute to me out of love. When he prostrates himself and worships me, it is by faith and by the light of his conscience. Time, distances, elements, stars, beings, plants, all faithfully fulfill the destiny traced by Me. But if I were to ask you what you have made of my spiritual and material laws, men who govern the peoples of the earth and men who lead humanity along the path of the spirit, you would present to me mostly the blood of your victims and many darkness.

70. Leaders: What have you made of the nations? I only contemplate pain and misery. Wealthy: How can you taste your bread and enjoy your wealth, knowing that many are hungry? You will become slaves to your power. Your bread will be bitter and you will have no peace. That is your work, that is the seed that you have sown.

71. For this world to return to reason, it is necessary that the pain be very great. I send you my light so that you may recognize one another and feel respect for the life of your brother. Put down your murderous weapons and return to the Father of your spirit, whom you have not visited for a long time in his sanctuary.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 87

1. I am pleased to surprise you in the most unexpected way to test the faith of your heart. I am pleased to test your strength so that you may set an example for your brothers. There is in your spirit the seed of Jacob, whom I called Israel, which means strong. That patriarch was subjected by Me to great trials so that he would give great examples. I sent him an angel to fight with him, and the strong arm of the man was not overcome. From that moment I named him Israel, and by that name he was known to posterity. But if I were to ask you, "What have you done with that spiritual seed that Jacob transmitted to you," would you understand my question and know how to answer me? My angels have appeared in your path to fight against your imperfections and you have not been able to receive them. You have been surprised by the beings in darkness and you have been weak before them.

2. I ask you again, Where is Jacob's sword, his zeal, and his strength?

3. I have granted you the presence of the beings of light in your earthly life, so that they may protect you, help you and inspire you. They, who are more evolved than you, descend to fulfill a destiny of love, a mission to sow charity and balm among their brothers. Beings in darkness or spirits in a state of confusion involuntarily fulfill the mission of testing men in their faith, in their virtue, in their firmness in the good, and when at last they are overcome by the strength and perseverance in the good of the one whom they have tempted, they receive the light and are reborn to life and love.

4. To you, disciples, I have given sensitivity so that you can perceive the presence of your brothers. He who does not possess the gift of clairvoyance, has that of revelation or possesses the faculty in his brain to receive the spiritual world, or at least has the gift of foreboding; but you have lacked greater love to develop your gifts. That is why I advise you to live alert, so that you may listen to the voice of the shepherd and the guardians who take care of you, the lament of the sheep or the footsteps of the wolf that lurks among the undergrowth.

5. Do not sleep in this time of stalking and dangers, of abysses and temptations. Understand that anyone who possesses a gift or the mission of giving spiritual light, will have to be besieged and persecuted continuously. I do not come to awaken prejudices or superstitions in my people, I come to strengthen your faith in the existence of the spiritual, to open your eyes to the eternal, and then you can look beyond what is matter and so that you know that not everything that exists in the spiritual valley is enveloped in light, because also in the invisible there are darkness that must be dispelled, and imperfections that must be transformed into high spirituality.

Love one another!

6. The lesson that I have given you so that in your life you will be able to attract the light transforming the darkness into clarity, teaches you to pray, to watch with faith and perseverance in the good.
7. A man committed to a life of sin is capable of dragging behind him a legion of beings in darkness, which will make him leave a trail of evil influences in his wake.
8. The world has become so confused in its sciences that today it cannot by itself return to the beginning of its path of evolution, because it would not know how to distinguish truth from lies, because it lacks faith, love, and ignores the purpose of its existence; that is why I have come back to the world. Blessed are those who hear me, for they will understand me, follow me, and be saved. I will give you strength to restore everything that you have desecrated or destroyed.
9. People, persevere in my Doctrine and truly I tell you that three generations after yours, the spirit of your descendants will have achieved a great spirituality. Seek true elevation and then all humanity will do it, because your world is not condemned to be eternally a valley of tears, a land of sin, a hell of lust and war. The day of the Lord is already with you, my sword of righteousness will touch perversity. What will happen if I destroy the evil seed, vice and pride, and instead offer protection to the seed of peace, of concord, of regeneration and of true faith in Me? The world will have to be transformed; man will be transformed once his spiritual worship and his life are better.
10. The time will come when men will arise who truly love my Law, who will know how to unite the spiritual law with that of the world, that is, eternal power with temporal power; but it will not be to enslave the spirits as in times past, but to show them the way to the light, which is the true freedom of the spirit. Then morality will return to the bosom of the home, there will be truth in your institutions and spirituality in your customs. It will be the time when conscience will make its voice heard and when my children will communicate from spirit to Spirit with my Divinity, when the races will merge and all this will determine the disappearance of many differences and contentions, because, until now, despite your world being so small, you have not known how to live as one family, you have not been able to render me a single cult. The ancient Babel condemned you to this division of peoples and races, but the construction of my spiritual temple in the heart of humanity will free you from this restitution and will lead you to truly love one another.
11. Do not think that at the last minute I chose this nation for my new manifestation, everything had been foreseen from eternity. This soil, this race, your spirits, had been prepared by Me, just as the time of my presence had also been marked by my will.

Love one another!

12. I decided to begin my manifestations among the most humble, among those who kept their understanding and spirit virgin. Then I let everyone come to Me, because there are no distinctions or preferences at my table. My word, poured out on this people, has been simple and humble in its form, within your reach, and its meaning, full of clarity, has been profound for your spirit, because I, although I am the Arcanum, I always manifest and express myself with simplicity and clarity. I am not a secret to anyone; the secret and the mystery are children of your ignorance.

13. Is it also at this time that Thomas arises with doubt in his heart? What else do you expect to see and hear in order to believe? Do you want Christ to become man again in order to live among you? Give me back the body that you took from me by sacrificing it on the cross and I promise to return to you as a man. Can you do it? No. Instead, I have found you dead to the light and to the faith and I have raised you spiritually. You had lost your body in the bowels of the earth and I have given you a new one. Only I can do these wonders, but truly I tell you that the life that you took from Jesus on Calvary spread over all humanity like a dew of eternal life.

14. That is why I tell you that you are my temple, that sanctuary that exists in your spirit and that is where I seek your adoration, where I want my voice to find its echo, where I want my altar to be raised and where I can dwell forever.

15. All my Doctrine and my Law are but a preparation for you to penetrate into the spiritual life. How many of those who have listened to me at this time, are already dwelling in the Hereafter, full of joy in their spirit, because they did not suffer stumbles in their transit to that infinite world; while many men, skeptical in their materialism, smile ironically when they are told about the spiritual life; but the hour of death will come, the one in which there is no heart that does not fear, nor spirit that does not tremble before the imminent presence of eternity.

16. Watch and pray always so that that life that vibrates over you and pulsates in the depths of your being, finds you prepared.

17. No one but Me can sustain your spirit, for I am the divine manna of life.

18. Humanity: wake up from the deep sleep in which you find yourselves and look straight into the truth. How many human dreams are fading in these times under the influence of my justice, but then the dawn of a new time will shine for men in which I will reveal to them new lights that will lead them to the knowledge of the supreme truth.

19. New generations and new spirits will come to Earth to fulfill a high mission and by finding on their way the grace and the example that their predecessors left them, they will achieve that a clean seed will sprout from their heart that will be a blessing for my disciples of the time of spirituality and light.

Love one another!

20. The nations have been touched by my righteousness, yours will also be touched; but truly I tell you, if my disciples persevere in faith and in goodness, they will not perish, because their prayers and works of love will make them achieve forgiveness for humanity.

21. The world has not known or wanted to feel me when it is at peace, then it will have to feel me through pain, because it is in trials that man raises his plea to the Creator, when he remembers his Father and knows how to estimate his benefits and recognize his wonders.

22. Understand that if my justice touches you, at the same time my love guards you.

23. It was necessary that a spiritual chaos surprised humanity, so that in that struggle you could see the gifts with which I have inherited your spirit emerge and you could analyze and understand my divine lessons.

24. To you who have listened to my voice at this time, I charge you to be as guardians, to watch, so that the purity of this divine inspiration is not going to be desecrated by someone who wanted to come to deform it. Do not go to form rites or idolatries around these revelations, because you would not be offering the spiritual worship that I expect from you.

25. Love Me in your fellow human beings and pray with the spirit, I ask nothing more than that, and if you comply with these teachings, you will be offering me perfect worship through your works.

26. No one who calls himself a disciple of this spiritual teaching claims to the Father to be poor in his material life, to lack many of the comforts that others have in abundance, or to suffer scarcity or deprivation. These lamentations are born of matter, which, as you know, has only one existence. Your spirit has no right to speak like this to his Father, or to be dissatisfied, or to blaspheme against his own destiny, because every spirit in his long journey on Earth, has crossed the entire scale of human experiences, pleasures and satisfactions.

27. It has been a while since the dematerialization of spirits has begun, for which you are helped by that pain and that poverty that your heart resists to endure and suffer, Every spiritual and material good has an importance that you must recognize, so that you do not take away from one or the other its value.

28. The good spiritualist will be the one who, in the poverty of material goods, feels himself lord and feels rich and happy, knowing that his Father loves him, that he has brothers to love and that the riches of the world are relative next to the riches of the spirit. He will also be a good spiritualist who, being the owner of material riches, knows how to use them for good ends, taking them as means that God has given him to carry out an important mission on Earth.

Love one another!

29. It is not essential to be poor, outcast or miserable, to be counted among those who follow me, any more than it is essential to be one of those who cry, to be loved by Me. Truly I tell you, I have wanted you to always be strong, healthy and masters of what I have created for you.

30. When will you know how to be the possessors of your inheritance, knowing how to appreciate every grace and giving each one its rightful place in life?

31. See how far men walk from the path of truth; however, in my omnipotence there are all the means to make them return to it. I will do this work in one day, but not on a day like the one marked by the sun with the passage of its light on Earth, but on a spiritual day, which will be illuminated by the light of my divine Spirit, in which I, the good Shepherd, will continue to guard your steps throughout the day. Do you not believe that in my Father's Spirit there is pain when you go astray from the path that I showed you with blood as a proof of my infinite love? Return, return to the road, dear sheep, for by it you will come to the fold of peace.

32. Come to Me multitudes, but come united, that there may no longer be divisions or schisms among my people, because you have to give the world an example of fraternity and concord.

33. "I have more to give to you than you have to ask of me," I have told you many times, and I ask you. Do you think that those spirits who were the first to come to inhabit it could imagine the set of wonders that Nature enclosed that was to surround them in human existence? Those beings were eager to know, to create, to know, to possess free will, but they never imagined that this life contained so much splendor.

34. Now that you have lived in this dwelling, which you turned from paradise into a valley of tears, you wish to return to the spiritual life and you ask me that in that Hereafter, your spirit will not lack light and peace; not knowing that I will not only give you that, but that it will open the veil of many mysteries and I will show you the source of life, from where you will look, understand and spiritually love the Work of your Father. Then you will understand that the material creation, with all its perfections, is only a reflection or a symbol of the spiritual, great and eternal life.

35. Today you ask me only for a little peace and a flash of light, and after you have left your body in the bosom of the earth, when you look at yourselves surrounded by the splendor of spiritual life, you will remember that in the world I told you: "The Father has more to give to his children than they have to ask him". But do not forget that you have to travel the ladder that leads the spirit to the plane of perfection and that it will be your effort and your love that will lead you to the summit where your merits will make you worthy of the reward that I promise you.

Love one another!

36. My light vibrates in the understanding of the speaker and becomes a human word. Reluctant is the neck of these understandings by whom I communicate with men, their heart hard and their lips clumsy; however, when my light touches them, when my ray reaches their mind, the phrases they pour are heavenly delicacy for those hungry for love and truth, they are balm and consolation for those who arrive embargoed by grief and are a book of divine lights for those who love wisdom.

37. Eat and drink, I say to your spirit; at this time bread and wine are on the table, bread is my word and wine is its essence.

38. Eat and drink, for you will cease to hear this word at the end of the year 1950. Take advantage of these years in which you will still have my manifestation, because when the time comes you will not listen to me in this way again and you will cry bitterly trying to move me to grant you one more teaching time; but I tell you in advance, if the word of a king does not return back, imagine what the word of a God will be like.

39. My will will be done, because sooner the king star would cease to shine or the Heavens and the Earth would pass away, than my will would cease to be fulfilled.

40. Much you will have to do after I lift up my word. Everything that you have not practiced now and have not been able to fulfill, you will do in those days.

41. Your needy brothers will look for you and you will not hide. Your heart will be a wellspring of charity and piety towards those in need, and you will know how to seek me in the highest of your thoughts where you will receive divine inspirations.

42. You will not be exempt from trials, but they will serve to temper your spirit and to show your conformity and spiritual elevation to men of little faith.

43. Blessed are those who meekly and submissively obey my will, for in them will be the gifts of peace, wisdom and spirituality.

44. Today I look for those who have not understood the meaning of life, those who do not know what the truth is, the weak, those who falter in every undertaking, in every purpose, in every step, and I tell them. Come and listen to this word and you will feel strengthened like you have never been before. Faith will give you an invincible strength and the knowledge of my Doctrine will give you a light that will never be extinguished.

45. None of those who wake up in this way will sink back into lethargy or park him in the day. The one who looks at this light will be able to say that my voice was always calling him, and that my presence was manifested to him at every weight on the path of life, so he will never again and in no trance say that he has lacked the light.

Love one another!

46. Blessed are those who, without fear of the world, seek to bring this light to their brothers and sisters, thus spreading the truth and sowing peace. They will know the way that leads to the Kingdom of Heaven.

47. The free will, of which you have often made use to follow a wrong path, is being touched by my justice, but the time will come when you will fully enjoy this gift and it will serve you to do only works worthy of your Father.

48. Multitudes: have faith in Me and there will be no storm to disperse you, because virtue protects those who raise their thoughts to the heights.

49. In the Hereafter I have a dwelling place, living in it will be like studying a book of inexhaustible wonders for the spirit. As long as you are guests on earth, live the best you can, always abiding by the precepts of my Law. Be clean and idealistic of the perfect, of the beautiful, of the good, be useful to your fellow human beings and in this way you will have treasured the flows that, when we detach from matter, will accompany your spirit in its transit towards eternity.

50. Know your gifts, discover your strengths, understand your mission, and then come without haste along the way, to where my Father's love awaits you to give you your reward.

51. Now that the crowds are coming after my word as in the Second Time, there are some spirits among them who have heard my word in both stages; in its form, in its text, it may seem different to them if they compare it with the one I gave by the mouth of Jesus, but verily I tell you that its meaning is the same and that it will never change. My word comes to show you the path that I have come to offer you in all times, a path in which I want your spirit to shine with the light that radiates from your Master.

52. The routine path of your life will suddenly be hit by strong gales, but then the light of a star will shine in infinity whose flashes will give the peace, light and calm that the incarnate spirit needs to meditate on the eternal.

53. Feel my presence, I am close, very close to the heart of this humanity, I am talking to him to wake up from his deep sleep and insistently illuminate the path. of every creature, so that he may rise up in search of my charity.

54. So clear and vibrant will be my manifestations and my trials of this time among men, that they will exclaim, "It is the Lord." As at that time, when I passed through the world as a man, people marveling at my great deeds exclaimed, "He is the Son of God."

55. The dumb will speak again, the blind will see, the paralyzed will walk, and the dead will rise again. These prodigies will be in the spiritual for some and also in the material for others. I

Love one another!

will surprise the men of science, and when they ask those who have received so many wonders how they have achieved it, they will tell them by every answer that it has been through prayer and faith.

56. The rumors of all these wonders and the palpable testimonies of their truth, will arise from all points of the Earth, both in the great cities and in the humble villages. Then the hardened heart of humanity, insensitive to spiritual manifestations, will begin to feel my presence, until it reaches the moment when the cry of faith and joy arises from its heart to understand that Christ has returned to men and that he is present in every heart.

57. I have come to communicate by your understanding to bequeath to you the book of my messages and my divine revelations, which you must send at the right moment to humanity, because in this heavenly missive that through you I send to the world, men will be able to find the explanation of many mysteries that they have not reached to understand.

58. Do not rise up as emissaries of my Doctrine if you have not analyzed it and if you cannot testify with your works the love towards your brothers, because you will not raise good fruit. It would be like those disciples who pray for the peace of the nations, when they do not know how to make peace in their homes.

59. Delicate is the mission of these multitudes who have heard the voice of the Lord in the Third Time, because they must carry this message in their hearts, with the purity with which I have given it to them, because their light must be before humanity, like that Eastern star that guided the magi and the shepherds before the presence of their Lord.

60. Quench your thirst in the crystal clear waters of this inexhaustible source, its freshness will help you to bear your cross with patience and conformity.

61. I am the life that manifests itself to you at all times, spirit, but just as you carry it in your being, think that also death that stops the steps of men on earth, marches next to every human creature.

62. The Master tells you this so that you will not let the hours, the days and the years go by, without doing something that can gather your spirit tomorrow, when the time comes to deliver his harvest.

63. Great faith, strength and presence of mind are needed by men in this time of justice, so as not to succumb in great trials; that is what with my Doctrine I come to extend on Earth, to feed the hope of humanity. This is the time of justice, in which, if you knew how to observe, you would see the light arise in the midst of pain and sin.

Love one another!

64. Material forces and spiritual forces are agitating around humanity, all of them talking about justice, the same making the rude and uneducated man shudder, that surprising the man of science.

65. The legions of spirits that wander wandering around the world, knocking in different ways at the doors of the heart of humanity, are often voices that want to tell you to wake up, to open your eyes to reality, to repent of your mistakes and to regenerate, so that later, when you leave your matter in the bosom of the earth, you will not have to mourn like them their loneliness, their ignorance and their materialism. Behold the light emerging from the same darkness because the leaf of the tree does not move without my will; thus those manifestations that increase day by day, will come to overwhelm men in such a way that at last they will overcome the skepticism of humanity.

66. Christ, who brought materialized spirits out of troubled minds and demonstrated his divine power by being obeyed by them, has always been in the Father and from there he orders and does His will in each of these beings, using the light of some and sometimes even the confusion of others, to carry out his wise designs in the destiny of his beloved children.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 88

1. How pleasing to me is the song of birds and the perfume of flowers; more truly I tell you, my Spirit is most flattered by your prayer, when it comes to Me wrapped in pure thoughts and with firm intentions of amendment.
2. You doubt whether you will ever have the innocence of a bird or the beauty of a flower, because you judge yourselves only by your poor clothing, or by some physical defect in your clothing, but you do not look to the spirit, to that being endowed with beauty and heavenly grace. The spirit is light, intelligence, love, wisdom, harmony, eternity, and all these are lacking in birds and flowers. Seek the beauty of the spirit, it will be in you like a mirror that faithfully reflects the face of the Creator. Do not worry so much about your external beauty, although I tell you not to neglect anything about your being.
3. the cleansing of the body is not against spirituality, but do not forget that the spirit is before the body. Remember that some time ago I told you: "Clean the glass outside and inside.
4. If anyone should think that my word is too simple to come from God, I tell him to take into account that it is the simple and the rude who have come to hear me and I must speak to them in a way that they understand me; but if you want deeper ideas and concepts, I tell all those who have judged my manifestation poor, to prepare and communicate from spirit to Spirit with my Divinity, which is what I am waiting for from men, and then such a deep inspiration will come to their minds, that they will have to tell me not to speak to them in those terms that only God can understand. Again I tell you as in the Second Half,. "I have given you earthly lessons and you do not believe, how would you believe if I told you the heavenly ones?"
5. When the heart contains good faith and the mind is free from prejudices or confused ideas, life is appreciated better and the truth is contemplated more clearly. On the other hand, when skepticism or vanity is carried in the heart and errors in the mind, everything seems confused and even the light itself seems to be darkness.
6. Seek the truth, it is life; but seek it with love, with humility, with perseverance and with faith.
7. Do not think that I will be offended if someone does not believe in my presence within this manifestation, because my truth is not affected at all. How many people have doubted that there is a divine being who created all the wonders of the Universe, and that is not why the sun has stopped giving them its light!

Love one another!

8. How many uncertain paths and how many superfluous riches you had to leave to follow this path, but how soon you felt peace and strength as compensation for your renunciations. It is that you could not be one of my emissaries if you had not changed your life before.
9. It is the lamps of faith that illuminate the world and I want you to be the bearers of that light. Ah, if only you knew that with faith and good works you could get everything!
10. Stock up on spiritual weapons, because the bad times are approaching, look at how evil has borne fruit in the world. Over so many disorders and confusions, the light of my Spirit is shining intensely and penetrating all the peoples of the Earth. Nothing will be able to obscure my light; observe how at every step it is touching the spirit of man, showing him the truth as a sure way.
11. It is necessary that you know that this life has been given to you so that your spirit can take a step forward in the scale of perfection and advancement, but it is not enough that the spirit knows these teachings, if when trying to reveal them to the flesh he is not heard.
12. At this time, hearts are arid lands in which the spirit has not been able to germinate its seed, and that is why, knowing long ago that humanity had to reach this degree of materialism, I made you the promise to return, a promise that I am fulfilling among men.
13. I have come as the divine sower to seek your spirit lost among the shadows of sin, to deposit the seed of love in him again and tell him to sow and cultivate it in the heart entrusted to him.
14. See how horrified you are at the news you receive from the nations at war, which has moved you to pray. And I tell you, it is good for you to pray, but in addition to this, you must make peace penetrate your heart, so that love and charity can flow from it when you want to share those gifts with someone.
15. Today you have the mission of making peace among men, of bringing them to reconciliation, of inspiring them to love one another, because at the bottom of that sublime mission there is an ancient debt that you have contracted with your Lord and with your brothers of the different peoples of the Earth. Who knows what he sowed in times past? Who knows his works in previous lives?
16. The intuition that your spirit has poured into your matter has not been enough to make you sense and thereby accept your restitution; I had to humanize myself by making you listen to my voice through man to make you look clearly at everything that you have stubbornly seen as a mystery and that is as natural as it is for the body, to be born, grow and die.

Love one another!

17. If your science is revealing to you the profound mysteries of human life, why should not a higher science, such as my divine wisdom, come to enlighten you with the knowledge of spiritual and eternal life?
18. I have started by letting you know who you have been and who you are, and then giving you an idea of who you will be.
19. "Grow and multiply," I said to man when I made him appear on the earth; similar words I said to your spirit when I made him arise into the light of life.
20. Knowing this already, who can know how far the spirit can go in its elevation? Who among you can imagine how far those who have come closest to Me have reached in their perfection?
21. The spirit is like a seed that I have deposited in every man, love it, let it grow, take care of it, it will germinate in you and multiply in virtues and perfections that will be for your happiness and for the glory of the one who gave you existence.
22. I receive your tribute of love and I bless you. Those who come to ask me for a solution to their problems on Earth are also approaching, those who, burdened by material needs, have lost the peace of the spirit. They all arrive carrying in their hearts a burden of sorrows, but when they feel my presence, they forget their afflictions because they realize that the best balm is found in the divine word. I receive from each one his offering, which in some is of faith and in others of love.
23. Here you have me as a Father and as a Teacher, I come in the spirit, but not because your human eyes do not see me, doubt my presence.
24. From the perfect I descend by the scale of spiritual evolution that was shown to Jacob in a revelation, so that in every dwelling my voice may be heard..
25. In order that humanity might have the certainty that I am speaking to it spiritually and that it is my heavenly voice that pours out its teachings in your spirit, I have communicated through the understanding of the ignorant and simple man to announce to you in this way my communication from spirit to Spirit.
26. This message is for all humanity, but now I entrust it to this people, so that he, as the emissary of his Master, may make it reach the nations, peoples and regions. It is the light that will make men not walk blindly in times of struggle.
27. Let the world not wait for a new Messiah; if I promised to return to you, I also gave you to understand that my coming would be spiritual, but humanity has never known how to prepare to receive me.

Love one another!

28. At that time men doubted that God could hide himself in Jesus, whom they considered a man equal to others and as poor as, the one who more. However, later, and before the powerful works of Christ, humanity was convinced that in that man who was born, grew up and died in the world, there was the Word of God. And yet, at this time, many men would only accept my coming if I were humanized as in the Second Time. The proofs that I come in spirit to communicate with humanity will not be accepted by all, despite the testimonies, because materialism will be like a blindfold of darkness in the eyes of some.

29. How many would like to see Christ suffer in the world again and receive the miracle from Him, in order to believe in his presence or in his existence; but truly I tell you that on this earth there will never again be a manger that sees me born as a man, or another Golgotha that sees me expire. Now all those who rise to true life will feel me being born in their hearts, just as all those who persist in sin will also feel me dying in their hearts.

30. Transfer from the material to the spiritual and from the human to the divine what Jesus did at that time, and you will have his passion present in your life.

31. Some of those who have been waiting for me fervently, at the instant of arriving at them have not felt my presence, because they had a preconceived idea of the form of my arrival, and that idea did not agree with reality. When I presented myself to this people, he was waiting for me with a feeling that was the intuition of his spirit, but he had never forged a certain way of my coming; so it was that, when Elijah, the forerunner, communicating by the understanding of the one who was chosen among the first called of this time, announced my word to them and inspired those witnesses of the first manifestations to prepare, they were filled with joy and faith, because they felt that the Lord was coming to men and that the way of presenting himself was in accordance with what the prophets of the first times predicted and with what the Master later promised.

32. Beloved disciples, who have heard this voice many times in the time of my communication by the human understanding, rejoice with the teaching that I bring to you, because tomorrow you will have to explain it to your brothers.

33. If I sometimes repeat the same lesson to you, see that I always give it to you in a different way, so that you may understand it better.

34. Indeed, you are all children of the light, since you were born of Me, but while some of you have persevered in the good, taking care that their light is not tarnished, others have been lost by the uncertain paths that lead the spirit to darkness. The low passions, selfishness, pride, materialism, ignorance and all vice, are the darkness that clouds the reason, that choke the feelings and distance men from the path that the voice of his Conscience points out to him.

Love one another!

35. How many and how many spirits have been absent from my paths and have seen their inner light go out, but the time will come when they themselves will rise up in search of the clarity of my light, tired of wandering in the darkness.

36. From my Spirit there spring flashes in infinite number, flashes that will be deposited in each of my children, in the likeness of the manna that fed the people in the desert.

37. Everything that you see happening at this time, both spiritually and materially, had already been announced.

38. There were men in the past times who predicted everything that humanity is living in these moments; those men were my prophets, children of light, who warned the peoples to direct their steps along the paths of good. Those prophets foretold the darkness of desolation and destruction, because of humanity's indifference to the calls of their Lord.

39. Now you can ask yourselves, those of you who feel unworthy of my grace: How is it that there have been men to whom God has shown his light and made His voice heard by communicating His messages to them, and instead He has hidden himself from the gaze of most of his children? To which I answer you, that those men who have succeeded in communicating with my Spirit, have not enjoyed any privileges, they have only tried to preserve the light of their spirit with purity, in order to allow the thought and inspiration of God to be reflected in their mind.

40. Did I not tell you by the mouth of one of those enlightened ones, that there would come a time when every eye would see me? Now I tell you, that time will be the one in which men prepare their spirit to feel my presence, where is the privilege of a few if they are gifts proper to every spirit?

41. Just as you have seen that your human science has succeeded in transforming the lives of men, you will also see how in a short time my Doctrine will transform your existence.

42. Reason, justice and love will come to occupy their rightful place in the hearts of those who have pretended to live without virtue, this being the essence and the reason for the existence of both the spirit and the body.

43. But when men live in the truth, you will see a new cult full of simplicity and spirituality emerge from the heart of humanity. Religious fanaticism, prejudices and idolatry, will fall undone before the light of truth that will radiate every conscience.

44. Men will be great in virtue and humble before my will and before my Law, and those who have believed themselves gods on Earth, because they have only sought earthly power, despising the jewels of the spirit, will have to go through great trials.

Love one another!

45. Work with me, for I will give everyone a share in my Work, and in this way you will come to see what I have announced to you fulfilled.
46. Give me a dwelling place in your spirit, understand that I come looking for the imperishable temple that you must raise me there. I want to live in your heart and make my presence felt in each of your good works and I wish that inside that sanctuary, the inextinguishable lamp of your faith burns.
47. Disciples of the Third Time: unite yourselves all in my word so that the moment of rising up to spread my Doctrine may find you ready.
48. Your responsibility to Me and to your fellow human beings is immense. Make the truth shine, live for it and if necessary, die for it.
49. Keep in mind that the love of your Father became flesh in Jesus and that that life was consecrated to preach and sustain the truth. Take the example of your Master, but if you feel weak to follow in my footsteps, let me penetrate and live in your heart and I assure you that my presence will strengthen you in the struggle.
50. Why are you afraid of not being useful? Turn your eyes to the past and see that in the Second Time, when there were men in Judea who were considered wise and others who boasted of being clean of heart, neither one nor the other did I choose to form my apostolate. There were twelve poor, rude, simple and humble men who heard my call when I said to them, "Come and follow me."
51. Now I tell you that I have not come to serve the wise or the righteous, but the humble, the hungry for peace, love and light. So, go on the roads of the earth without fear that men will crown you with thorns with their ingratitude, with their ridicule and their hardness, trusting that the time will come when they will understand the message that you brought them.
52. Forgive the offenses that humanity has done to you, saying as I said on the cross: "Forgive them, my Father, for they do not know what they are doing", and think that men carry such a heavy cross and such a painful crown, that none of you can imagine.
53. Carry in your word, as well as in your gaze and in your heart, the dawn that announces to those who suffer, the dawn of a time of justice.
54. Yesterday your heart was a tomb where you kept my name as something lifeless, today that tomb has become an altar where the torch of faith shines. Why is that altar not tomorrow to become a spiritual ladder by which you ascend, causing all those you rescue to reach Me?
55. The time of your preaching is approaching and if you enter it prepared as is my will, you will marvel at hearing you talk about events that you have never seen, thought, or heard.

Love one another!

56. All this will be when your steps begin to assert themselves on the path of true life, and for a moment you will feel yourself in the Kingdom of God.

57. I see that hope encourages some of my disciples, in whom they firmly believe that the power of my love and the force of truth will have to convert this humanity.

58. Others, on the other hand, are skeptical, because they do not conceive of that world that I am announcing to you, with men and peoples who love one another and with a humanity that knows how to offer its Lord a spiritual cult, free of all mystification.

59. If you believe in Me, you must trust that my strength is simply greater than that of the sin of men and that therefore when sin yields to the light of truth and justice, man and his life will have to change.

60. Can you imagine life in this world when men do the will of God?

61. Think, think about all this, so that in your heart the longing for that time to come will take shape, although those who live it will not be you, but the children of future generations.

62. I say to you again, do not be afraid of the struggle and tell your brothers quite naturally that the Lord has come among you.

63. Tell them that the one who died on the cross was Jesus, the body where Christ hid himself, the living temple where the Word of God dwelt; but that Christ, the divine love, lives and comes in spirit to his children, to teach them the way that will lead them to his spiritual Kingdom.

64. If they ask you where I was when the time for my return arrived, tell them that I was in every spirit, waiting for the heart of humanity to desire me and for its voice to call me.

65. You will speak, yes, people; you will speak so that the deaf may hear and you will tell everyone that there is I have not come as a man, therefore the sweet Mary did not come to earth at this time. To serve me as a mother. If you are asked about her, say that her spirit dwells in the Sanctuary of the Eternal, from where he sends on all his children, the effluvium of his infinite tenderness.

66. I am reading inside your heart and while some tell me that it is not possible for Me to come to you, considering that your sins make you unworthy of such grace, others think that it is precisely these errors that are the cause of my presence among you. It pleases me that you deliberate and that you do not let my word go unnoticed, because your advancement will depend on your meditation and your study.

Love one another!

67. Do you see how I have read in your heart? therefore I tell you, the lashes of your eyes are farther from you than my presence is from you. therefore, whoever is ashamed of his sins, let him acknowledge that I am forgiveness and let him be purified by my word.

68. Estimate the value of each of my lessons, listen to me carefully, wake up. Bear in mind that I have indicated the year 1950 to be that of my departure, but do you want me to make it stop before that day because of your lack of love and interest in it? That year is already approaching and what are you going to present to me? Are you going to ignore me again and crucify me? Watch and pray and when that hour comes you will know how to be strong.

69. If I raised my word before the moment fixed by Me, you would be right to become orphans, but when I raise it in 1950, you will not be able to justify any disagreement, since at the time of my communication you received everything.

70. Woe to those who, having heard my word, forget it, because they will weep looking for their Lord and in their path they will only find the false Christs, who will speak to them in appearance in the same way in which I manifested Myself, but with a word without essence and without truth that will lead them into confusion. Do you not consider it painful that a false light caused you to lose the path that my word so lovingly traced for you? That's why I talk to you a lot, so that. be filled with my word and that you may know its essence.

71. You are all sinners and I have received you as disciples. It has been my teaching to everyone and I have listened to everyone. The cry of humanity comes to Me. With the same love I receive and attend to the needs of the rich miser, the potentate, the monarch, the president, the fratricide or the wretch, the humble than the hungry for justice; I have heard their prayer from everyone, without ever stopping to judge their religion or their creed, since this also enters into the free will of which every spirit was endowed.

72. That is why I send my light to everyone, because everyone who loves his religion or encourages a spiritual ideal, goes after 1st truth and eternity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 89

1. You have carried your cross on your back, the vicissitudes of life have been like a burden on your spirit, but the spiritual cross that is in your destiny, you have not yet taken it to follow me.
2. The hour has arrived in which men will rise up to begin to live their spiritual passion and to embrace their cross.
3. That phrase that I taught you by sealing it with my blood on Calvary: "Love one another", will finally blossom in the heart of humanity.
4. My love for you could not allow you to get lost and that is why in Jesus I gave you a word with the essence of eternity that at any time would give you his help so that you achieve salvation. The Divine Word became man to save you, do you know if your spirit incarnated at this time to save his brothers?
5. Jesus was the Word of God on this earth; everything in Him spoke, not only his word, but also his works, his looks, his thoughts. The Master tells you these teachings because you can imitate those examples, you do not lack gifts, it is enough that you love and that your heart is filled with goodwill so that those faculties asleep in your being, awaken and manifest themselves.
6. Take up your cross and follow me with humility, trust that while you are busy imparting comfort, giving peace to a heart or light to a spirit, I will be aware of everything related to your material life and I will neglect nothing.
7. Believe that when I am speaking to your spirit I am also directing my gaze to your heart to discover in it your cares, your needs, your desires.
8. The new dawn is illuminating men, its light will ignite faith in the heart of humanity.
9. Well beloved disciples: do not become familiar with my word, so that every time you hear it, your heart will feel that this divine seed has fallen into the depths of its feelings.
10. Spirits who seek the light, come to Me and hear this word. Sad hearts, let my voice restore hope to you, you bent over by the fatiguing journey, look for strength in Me and rise up again.
11. O spirits who hear me, do not let the vicissitudes of earthly life imprint their imprint on you and let alone overwhelm you. Seek the light that encloses each trial and may it serve to strengthen and temper you.
12. When the spirit fails to overcome matter, it bends and dominates it, hence the spirits weaken and believe that they die along with the flesh.

Love one another!

13. Spirits is what I seek now, as at that time I sought hearts to love one another.
14. Today I come to teach you a love that is beyond the human, a love that will link all the worlds.
15. My word reveals to you that your destiny is not limited to life on Earth, but that you will have to continue your mission in the spiritual
16. I am forming a people that will rise up like an army, carrying to the front like torches that illuminate the way, the one hundred and forty-four thousand marked by my light.
17. Soldiers of peace will form that people, prophets and seers will announce what is to come; doctors without human science will heal the sick with the balm of charity and love; counselors, inspired by my light, will speak of divine teachings, and their passage through the world will be of restoration, regeneration and spirituality.
18. This people will not be formed only by men, it will also be integrated by the great legions of spirits of light, whose invisible weapons will lend aid to those who fight on Earth.
19. Do you want to be part of this town? Hear my voice, pray, overcome the weaknesses of the matter and begin to practice my maxims among your brothers.
20. How should they impart strength to those who sit down tired? How can the sick heal their brothers and sisters who have lost their health? Be strengthened and nourished in Me so that with joy you may carry your cross
21. Beloved people: I spread my mantle of love over all hearts.
22. I am radiating my light from infinity and preparing you so that tomorrow you will come to understand my word, because your faith is not yet true; how many times have you asked yourselves if the irradiation of Jesus will be true in this world and in this time; you awaken within yourself to a struggle in which while the spirit tells you that my communication is true, the reluctant body, with its heart and its brain so small, doubts, hesitates and many times denies my presence in this form.
23. Do not be afraid because I bless you the same if you believe and if you love me, than if you doubt Me and turn away from the way. I have no preferences nor do I make distinctions with anyone, I only come to give the light to humanity so that the truth may be in everyone.
24. This message, which I have sent to you at the opening of the Third Time, will give you clarity and certainty about what my divine love contains and what you can expect from my perfect justice.

Love one another!

25. I am the sower of light and I know perfectly the most propitious time to sow and reap. It is not until after the winds have shaken the trees and dried up the earth that it is time to sow, and this is precisely the time when the winds are whipping the world and stripping the trees bare. This is the time of pain in which you begin to drink your cup of bitterness. The struggle of matter and spirit is approaching, the battle of good against evil, of light against darkness, of truth against lies.

26. It has been written for a long time that, when humanity was at its greatest height of perversity, when the world was lost in sin, your God would come to give you His light..

27. While in this time men triumph by killing, I will overcome by giving them life. My divine task is to save the spirits, you have not yet come to understand what "Savior of the World" means.

28. Life beats in your heart, without you feeling me in it and yet it is still strange that my Spirit radiates light on your understanding. How strange is it to you that the Savior should come in search of the lost spirits? Have you ever been surprised when a shepherd goes in search of the sheep that has been lost to him?

29. Before you had been created, I knew that I would come to save you through love, I knew that my divine love would incarnate in Jesus to whom men would give a cross for a throne.

30. I came in Jesus to teach you the strength of love, which has no limits, which I poured out every moment in words, in balm, in blood, in forgiveness; the love that Lazarus raised up and Magdalene forgave. Even so, you think that it is impossible that I have returned to the world, because in it you put me to death and I returned to the bosom of the Father, without understanding that you should no longer feel and imagine me as a man and if only as love.

31. It is true that Divine Love spoke at that time through completely pure lips like those of Jesus, and that now it manifests itself through sinful lips like those of these men through whom I am sending you my word to transmit my teaching. I must also tell you that the essence is the same in both cases, and that my love manifests itself in a more perfect way at this time by taking you as my own interpreters, thereby giving you proof that your stains cannot make me despise you.

32. While some exclaim that these men through whom I communicate are profane, I tell you: they are larks who announce with their song the arrival of a new day.

33. There have been many lessons in which I have explained to you my spiritual irradiation on men and your doubt still persists. You would like me to give you material proofs, such as those that I showed you in the Second Time, those that men of little faith asked of me in order to be able to believe.

Love one another!

34. If the sun radiates light of life over all Nature, over all creatures, and if the stars also radiate light over the Earth, why should not the Divine Spirit radiate light over the spirit of man?

35. I come to tell you now: Humanity, stop, let the light of justice that comes from love spread throughout the world, let my truth persuade you that without true love you will not achieve salvation.

36. You know why I have come again, welcome then my Doctrine, which comes to remind you of the way. Until the world has reached its true spirituality, I will no longer be approaching men, using all material and human means to communicate with them. I look forward to your inspiration and elevation, as well as your arrival in eternity.

37. You can reach the elevation from here, in this world that seems so hostile to you and that in reality is a propitious and fruitful field for those who know how to make use of virtue and love.

38. There are many suffering spirits, many weeping mothers and many grieving hearts. The world is filled with blood, sickness and mourning. Help humanity, elevate your feelings, multiply in charity. Reach out your hand to help your fellow human beings as if they were your children, listen to them as if they were your brothers, then you will be giving love to the world, and in the depths of your heart you will come to feel the reflection of your Father's love as a caress that comes upon you to encourage you to continue in the struggle.

39. Step by step, instant by instant, the time destined for Me to come and dwell in my sanctuary, which until now has remained closed in the heart of man, is approaching.

40. Whoever thinks that in order to get closer to Me he must dedicate his life only to giving, without expecting to receive, to sacrifice himself without any immediate compensation, is in error; because being as you are imperfect and sinners, the one who seeks you to ask you will be the one who comes to favor you, because by using you he gives you the opportunity to approach your Father along the path of charity.

41. Go therefore, disciples, on the way of the world, so that you may tell your brothers that at this time, if at all, they are waiting for my arrival. they will not see me as a man; if they are waiting on Earth for the coming of the Master to present him to the blind, the paralyzed, the incurable and the possessed as in that Second Time, they will not see me arrive humanized, because my presence among men is completely spiritual, but they can introduce me to their sick, tell me their cares and bitterness, because I am close and present among all my children.

42. This light, this word, by means of which I have been teaching you my Doctrine at this time, will show you the spiritual and simple way with which you can heal each other, console and help each other in the walk of life, it will be then when the sick reach their healing by the love of one another.

Love one another!

43. Yes, humanity, you have kindled the fire of passions, and then you have cried out to Heaven to ask him not to punish you, without understanding because of your blindness, that the Father does not punish; it is you who have not been able to find the way to extinguish the fire of your hatreds and your wars. with the transparent water of regeneration and virtue, because you have not carried that virtue in you, and you have to start by putting out the fire with your tears and even with blood.

44. I am the one who would like to prevent you from crying, that you would not feel pain. I am the one who wants you to rise up and triumph over yourselves.

45. Make humility one of your best allies to achieve elevation, because the gates of Heaven, which is the kingdom of consciousness, are completely closed to the proud. He has never passed through them, nor will the proud one manage to pass, but when he becomes humble, I will be the first to exalt him and it will be my charity that will open the door of eternity to him.

46. Speaking to you in this way through understandings incapable of inspiring themselves, is the best proof of my presence and the truth of my irradiation. Why then are you asking me for evidence with impure intent? See, I have just told you that only the humble will enter my Kingdom. Be humble and you will be able to understand the love and charity that is in my word.

47. Do not demand of me, for then I will ask you by what authority you do it, when I have seen you deny charity to the one who has asked it of you.

48. Let my word flourish in your heart, you do not yet know how many of you will have to become my sowers; put aside the fear you feel before the judgments of humanity, because those who felt that fear will not serve me to sow this seed in the hearts of their brothers. Fear is only a weakness of matter, but trust and faith are attributes of the spirit.

49. Think that you have been very cold before the love of Christ, your Teacher and Lord, and I ask you: What has been the cause of that coldness?

50. I told you in the Second Time: foxes have caves, birds their nests and the Son of God has nowhere to lay his head, and now that I am knocking on the doors of your heart you do not want to open to me, but I will make all of you my disciples, because my love will never be overcome.

51. This planet that was prepared by the Father as an image of spiritual life, so that in the midst of its wonders human beings could live honoring and glorifying their Creator, was later converted by men into a valley of tears and blood. Since then, this world remained a valley of atonement for those beings who had to go through a crucible of trials and purification. Yet how many men see glory, eternity, even on this earth!

Love one another!

52. Here human vanity has erected its palaces and its thrones; here man has crowned himself king and in his blindness believing himself God, has made himself worshiped. I have never contradicted his wishes nor have I ever deprived him of the gift of free will, I have wanted him to discover the light of truth for himself and to know the essence of life.

53. My power has never created a world, a dwelling place or a place of atonement for the punishment of children who sin; if the Earth is a crucible of pain and bitterness, this has been the work of men.

54. I tell you again that in the beginning, I kept this world with its peace, its wonders and its revelations, a resemblance to the spiritual Kingdom.

55. Do you know what I meant when I told you about restitution? To restore its purity to the spirit and to this world, so that it may be for my children what I destined for you from eternity: a world of fraternity among men in which a cult of harmony with everything created and a spiritual cult before their lord would be practiced.

56. What if I'm your judge? Yes, humanity, my judgment is with you inexorable and severe, but born of the love of the one who is the author of life. I could have destroyed all those who had profaned, sinned, or disobeyed My laws, but what merit would it have to overcome you with death? Why don't truth and love have strength?

57. I do not want dead, nor do I want to hear eternally lamentations of those who mourn an atonement.

58. I want you to be perfect so that you may enjoy true life with your Father.

59. In those who are present I receive those who are absent; tomorrow, when I have lifted up this word, it will be carried by the lips of my witnesses, to those who did not listen to it. Love one another, disciples: let your heart be like a saving ark for your brothers

60. The good news of this time will reach every heart and every corner of the earth. The message that I gave you through Jesus in the Second Time has already been of the knowledge of humanity. On that blessed seed will come the fruitful irrigation of Spiritualism to illuminate and clarify the message of past times.

61. Do not seek only those who live happily, those who know little about sin or pain; go to the leper before the murderer, before the blasphemer and before the one who in his vice has come to confusion. Do not stop at the misery that that being outwardly shows, think at once that in that man there dwells a spirit, that in that being, there dwells a son of the Lord, a brother of yours by eternal and divine bonds. Keep my word always alive so that you do not let the pain pass by you without you feeling it and mitigating it.

Love one another!

62. To the one who feels the pain of his fellow man, to the one who lives the prayers of his brother, it will be granted that with his prayer and his words, the purification that weighs on those for whom he intercedes or suffers will be lifted.

63. If those in need knock on your doors, may they not find you unprepared, because then your spirit will not be able to bear witness to the one who sent him to Earth to fulfill such a delicate mission.

64. A new humanity has to forge your spirit, for this it has to fight against the evil that envelops the world. Take care of childhood, strengthen youth in the good, because the new generations will be that your noble works continue.

65. Do you think that my gaze does not discover the abysses into which those who begin to live fall and the dangers that lie in wait for those who do not have weapons to defend themselves?

66. People, do not become more familiar with perversity, fight it without showing off your purity, nor be scandalized at the faults of your brothers. Be discreet, wise and timely in your speech and in your deeds, and the world will hear you and pay attention to your teachings. Do I need to tell you again that before you give up this doctrine, you have to live it?

67. Analyze my word, disciples, so that you may find the essence in it. I am becoming the first depositories of this revelation, which you will make known to the world tomorrow.

68. In appearance, this revelation does not contain any greatness, but you will see in the future the transcendence that it will have among humanity.

69. Among this people, there are disciples of all kinds; some glimpse the magnitude of this Work and sense the commotion that its appearance will cause in the world, others are content to believe that this is a good way, and there are also those who fail to discover the greatness of this Doctrine and doubt its triumph and its establishment in the hearts of men. I tell you that it is a jewel that I have entrusted to you, whose divine flashes you have not wanted to see because you have not analyzed my teaching.

70. I have told you that where the light shines the most, it is in the darkness, and so you will see in this time of materialism and sin, shine in all its intensity the truth that I have brought to you.

71. Do not forget that even at that time the word of Christ was doubted, because men stopped to judge his origin and the attire of Jesus, and that, when they found that he was the son of a Nazarene carpenter and a humble woman, who later was to rise up in union with a group of poor Galilean fishermen to preach a doctrine that seemed strange to them, they could not

Love one another!

believe that this wayfarer who went from village to village showing the humility of his clothes, was the King that the Lord had promised to the people of Israel.

72. I make these clarifications to you, because men are given to seek the external brightness that dazzles the senses, to believe in the greatness of what should only be looked at and felt with the spirit.

73. I had to shed my blood, give my life and rise again so that men would open their eyes, what cup do you want my Spirit to drink now so that you will believe me? Humanity: What wouldn't I do to see you safe?

74. I still have a few moments left to speak to you, I know that those who have not yet realized my manifestation now will later come to understanding, to embrace with unwavering faith their mission.

75. I come clothed with patience; I am a Teacher for those who come looking for my teaching; I am a doctor for those who only seek health in Me; I am an indulgent judge for those who, after having sinned a lot, come humble before my Presence, with their necks bent to request my forgiveness. Tomorrow, when they have seen their desire satisfied, they themselves will seek me as a Teacher, but it will be so that I speak through their lips to teach the ignorant, they will come before the Divine Doctor, but it will be to request balm and consolation for the sufferings of their fellow men and they will also appear before my justice to intercede for the one who has offended them.

76. I have told you that in order to become teachers, you must first be children and disciples.

77. Watch and pray, lest you fall into temptation.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 90

1. I am the wayfarer who is knocking at the doors of your heart. I call and you don't know who I am, I open and you don't recognize me, like a traveler who arrives in a village and has no one to know him; like a foreigner who enters a strange land and is not understood in his language. That's how I feel among you. How long will you feel my presence? oh, humanity! How long will you recognize me as Joseph was recognized in those days by his brothers in Egypt?

2. Joseph, Jacob's son, had been sold by his own brothers to some merchants on their way to Egypt. Joseph was still a little boy and had already given proof of a great gift of prophecy. Envy seized his brothers, who got rid of him, believing that they would never see him again. But the Lord, who was watching over his servant, protected him and made him great before the Pharaoh of Egypt. Many years later, when the world was struck by drought and famine, Egypt, guided by the advice and inspirations of Joseph, stored up enough provisions to withstand the test. It was then that the sons of Jacob came to Egypt in search of food. Great was their astonishment when they recognized their brother Joseph, who had become a minister and adviser to Pharaoh. When they saw him, they fell from fennel to his feet repenting of their fault, and recognized that their brother's prophecies had been fulfilled. The one they left for dead was there before them full of power, virtue and wisdom. The prophet to whom they had sold, was demonstrating to them the truth of the prophecy that the Lord had put on their lips since childhood. The brother to whom they had vexed, by selling it, was forgiving them. Do you understand, people? Now you know why I have said to you this day, When will you recognize me as his brothers recognized Joseph?

3. I also prophesied to you at that time; I was also sold and left for dead; but remember that I told you that I would return; so why, now that I am knocking at your doors, did you not receive me? will it be necessary for drought and famine to appear on earth as on that occasion, so that at last you will seek me?

4. How much I have spoken to you and have spoken to you since the beginning of time to rescue you from evil and lead you towards perfection, but there is still time for you to reach the top of the mountain where I hope to keep you as jewels that have sprung from my love and that return to Me!

5. All men know that I am the Father of all created things and that the destiny of beings is in Me; however, I have not received their attention or respect from them. They also believe, they are also lords and they think they have power over the fate of their fellow men, why bow to Me?

Love one another!

6. In this way man has tried my patience and defied my justice; I have given him time to find the truth, but he has wanted nothing from Me. I came as a Father and was not loved; then I came as a Teacher and was not understood; but since it is necessary to save humanity, now I come as a Judge. I know that man will deny justice, because even as a Judge he will not understand me, and he will say that God has taken revenge.

7. I would like everyone to understand that God cannot encourage feelings of revenge, because his love is perfect; neither can He send pain, it is you who attract Him with your sin. My divine justice is above your pain and even your death. The pain, the stumbles, the failures, are the tests that man creates for himself; and the fruits of his sowing. that's what he's picking up. It is enough for Me in each of these trances, to send my light to your spirit so that it reaches its salvation.

8. Many people say that they do not understand the Doctrine of Christ, that they do not know what they should turn away from and where their steps should lead, and I ask them: Do those teachings seem too high to you? Listen to me now and you will understand them.

9. I knew that I had to come back to explain all those lessons to you, that's why I told you that the Spirit of Truth would come to explain all the mysteries to you, to make you understand what you had not understood. This is the time when the Spirit of Truth floats over all flesh and over all spirit, it is enough that you concentrate in the depths of your consciousness so that you hear my voice, but I wanted to give you as the first fruits of this time my communication through the human understanding, so that this message may be the seed that gives you firmness and faith on the path of your evolution.

10. At this time I come to give you love, peace and spiritual teaching, and your heart, poor and in need of all this, is purified to receive the divine gift.

11. What powerful men and men of great knowledge have rejected, the humble receive, and what has been despised in sumptuous palaces, reaches needy houses and is received with joy.

12. You, who have come tired of waiting for me and suffering so much, come to Me; I have prepared everything and everything is ready for this moment. I have embalmed the wind so that you may inhale my life-giving breath, because I want to draw near to you with infinite love.

13. The sons of kings, when they hear that my knock comes at their door, they tell me: "Come back tomorrow because there is no room for you now". While men with a simple heart tell me: "Come to us, Master, come and honor our house with your presence, do not look at our stains; you, who knew how to visit the house of Magdalena the sinner, grant us the joy of contemplating you."

Love one another!

14. When this impatient but humble call comes to Me, I. I approach and penetrate into those hearts, prepared in that hour, as if it were a sanctuary.

15. Among you I find those anointed with the tears of sorrow, those who have suffered persecution, those who have suffered humiliations.

16. I come because you have called me in the silence of your struggles and your disappointment, but you must appreciate that I have arrived solicitously to your call, as a shepherd comes in haste to hear the bleating of a sheep that is lost or in danger.

17. You called me with great faith, you sought me tirelessly and truly I tell you that your faith could not disappoint you.

18. Realize, that I pour out my blessings as if it were a waterfall of love on all those who knew how to believe and hope; hear my voice that comes to you, as if it were a loving song that makes you forget the sorrows and that forgives you everything that, being so bitter, has been going through your heart along the way.

19. You are learning to feel my spiritual presence in your heart, and this knowledge has been like a haven for some, like an oasis for others. I come to look for everyone, but first I went to manifest myself among those who, when they heard me, did not deny me, those who knew how to endure the ridicule of their brothers for being with me.

20. Be patient in trials, and thereby you will bear witness to my Work; but I will also know how to bear witness to my faithful disciples, so that mankind may understand that they are in the truth.

21. Not only you will be witnesses of my Work, not only the men and women of my people will testify to my arrival; but everyone will speak of my coming and bear witness to my truth, as it happened in that Second Time, in which, in the supreme hour of the crucifixion, even the sun went down, the earth shook and all Jerusalem was desolate and sad.

22. Beloved disciples, do not weep for Me anymore, your tears will turn into joy, because you will come to cry with infinite joy when you see the triumph of my Doctrine on Earth and no one will be able to take away that joy from you. For now, keep taking your place in this spiritual banquet and eat the sweet bread of life.

23. Enjoy this feast that vibrates in your spirit, so that the moment you come to be in communion with me, you will forget your tribulations; your wounds will heal and you will rest from your toils. Your heart, when those moments are arrived, will shine like a house when it is celebrating and not even the most regal palaces on Earth will have at that hour, the splendor that will shine in your spirit.

Love one another!

24. Blessed are the meek in heart, for theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven.
25. Blessed are those who suffer intensely when the Shepherd is reviled; but do not fear for Me, fear for you, whom if pain can overwhelm and temptation overcome.
26. You take pleasure in listening to me and ask me: Master, why have you chosen us, if we are so small and so weak? And I answer you, Your Lord is never wrong.
27. Recognize that, before you came to listen to me for the first time, when you did not yet know anything about my coming, your heart already warned you that the Master was sending his light to the world, like a beacon that guides the shipwrecked in the midst of the storm.
28. I have called you to do my chores and send you to the roads, preaching this good news, but first I hope that you will learn to forgive your enemies, all those who have put crowns of thorns on you, all those who have given you gall and vinegar to drink, so that you can say that you are already strong to go out to spread the seed of spirituality.
29. When that is the case, you must get up to sow, and although you will find sorrows and bitterness in your path of spiritual missionaries, you will also have great joys that will reward you. When you go out to sow my seed of love, pray and have confidence; you will cry sometimes, but instead it will be much that you will come to enjoy fulfilling my Law.
30. You will find tears and joys in your journey, until you reach the end of your restitution and reach the Promised Land, where everything is peace, harmony and perfect bliss.
31. Sometimes your chalice will be full of honey, sometimes of bitterness, but I tell you again that whoever prays, watches and trusts in Me, will not succumb to weakness, because he will carry his heart full of faith and will never be able to deny me, because his lips will be firm to proclaim my truth on earth.
32. The way is painful and long, but my love will quench the thirst of your heart. Remember that I have always come to men, when I have looked at them about to perish from hunger or thirst.
33. He is speaking to you at this moment, the One who has always come to save you. Christ, the divine promise humanized in Jesus in the Second Time, The Divine Word made human word, the Spirit of Love, of Light, of Wisdom, limited in a ray that through consciousness touches the spirit and the mind of man to teach him to transmit my thought.
34. Some say to me in their hearts: Lord, how could you come down to our hearts like this? Ah, my children! Have you ever seen a mother descend to the sordid suburb where some child of hers moans and implores her, lost in the mire or in misery?

Love one another!

35. Only those mothers could tell you how they felt that the heartbeat of the lost son was calling them, imploring his presence and his tenderness, trusting that they would achieve his forgiveness.

36. And I who am the One in whom all loves are summed up, in whom is the love of all fathers and all mothers. Could I remain insensitive to the call of your spirit? Would I stop going to the place, whatever it was, where one of my children was lost and called me? How little do you know about Me, even though I have manifested my love to you in so many and so infinite ways!

37. Do you not remember how many times I manifested my love, not only in those who believed in Me, but also in him who betrayed me and in those who persecuted and judged me? Now you can ask me what was the cause that moved me to allow all those ridicule and I answer you: It was necessary that I leave them complete freedom of thought and deeds, so that there would be propitious occasions to manifest myself and that everyone would feel the mercy and love with which I came to teach the world.

38. I did not move the heart of Judas to betray me, he served as an instrument to an evil thought when his heart was filled with darkness; and before the infidelity of that disciple, I manifested my forgiveness to him.

39. It would not have been necessary for one of mine to betray me to give you that sign of humility, the Master would have shown it on any occasion that men had presented him. It was up to that disciple to be the instrument by which the Master showed his divine humility to the world, and although you have thought that the weakness of that man was what caused the death of Jesus, I tell you that you are in error, because I came to give everything to you, and if it had not been in that way, be sure that it would have been in another. Therefore you have no right to curse or judge the one who is your brother, who in an instant of obfuscation lacked the love and fidelity he owed to his Master. If you blame him for my death, why don't you bless him, knowing that my blood was shed for the salvation of all men? It would be better for you to pray to ask that none of you fall into temptation, because the hypocrisy of the scribes and Pharisees still exists in this world.

40. It is up to you to be praying and watching to always be instruments of the light and never serve darkness; I will always have the opportunity to manifest to this unbelieving and materialistic humanity the truth of what I have come to reveal to it.

41. Just like yesterday, I now leave man the freedom of his free will, so that he can make use of the gift of his will and know how to come to Me by himself.

Love one another!

42. I have made you free, not for evil, free as the waters flow, as the plants grow, as the birds sing.

43. I did not incite men at that time to call me or seek me, nor did I resist when they rejected me; I let them do their will, and then do mine above all that was created. With this I want to tell you that I will let you reach Me by making use of your will, because when it comes to forcing in another way that wonderful force that moves humanity, perfection is not reached; therefore make your will be mine and you will reach the end of the path, which is my Father's heart.

44. I will call you as I have always been doing, never getting tired, and my voice will repeat day after day "Come to Me". But so that you may hear my call, cleanse your hearts, so that the evil forces, contrary to virtue, purity and goodness, may not find affinity in you and although they come to tempt you, they may not make you fall.

45. My Kingdom has its doors open, floods of light escape through them, their clarity reaching this world in search of hearts, understandings and spirits, to settle on them.

46. I warn you of everything because I have already told you that there will be a struggle and that my Doctrine will be fought in many ways. There will be many who will fight to make it disappear from the Earth, but for my Doctrine to disappear first the last of the spirits, that is, the last of the men on this world, will have to disappear.

47. Do not be afraid if you are called blasphemers when you say that the one who spoke to you in the spirit was Christ himself; also in the Second Time when Jesus claimed to be the Son of God, men were scandalized. I will forgive their unbelief and let them name me as they please.

48. Many will deny that I have spoken to you by the mouth of sinful men, but then I will say to them, Do not look at the glass, appreciate the contents, and then I will pour out the whiteness of my teaching on the hearts of my deniers. They will recognize me, because I have a sign to call my sheep, and they know the voice of their Shepherd.

49. They will come to prove you, wanting to prove that you are in error; if I don't give them my name they will say that it's not Me, and if I answer their malicious questions, they will deny me even harder.

50. Then I will tell you: whoever wants to penetrate the Kingdom of light, will have to seek it with his heart. But he who wants to live denying me, it will be to his own spirit to whom he has denied divine knowledge, making everything that is clear and luminous revelation, secret and mystery for him.

51. I give you my peace, not the one that the world promises, because that is not true, but the one that I make you feel. take my peace because the path you tread is strewn with thorns, I

Love one another!

know it; humanity sails in an ocean of bitterness. Sin has been unleashed and you do not have the strength to fight against all these calamities, that is why I have come, to give you strength and make you get out of this chaos. When you have lost your way and you feel uneasy, you ask yourself in the midst of your confusion if that will be my way and I answer you, that I am always pointing you the right way.

52. Some unbelieving heart asks me on this day: "Are you, Master, the one who speaks to us?" And I answer him: It is I, in Spirit and in truth, who humbly present myself within the reach of your understanding, so that you may recognize me and allow yourselves to be illuminated by this light so that it may cleanse you and prepare your heart, revive it and point out to it the spiritual life that awaits it.

53. Now at this time the book of my teaching, I want it to remain open before your heart and that you be tireless reviewing its lessons. I come to instruct you, because it is the hour appointed by my love, in which I will make you masters of the wisdom that belongs to you.

54. From Me you sprouted clean and through the ages you have stained your spirit, and after purifications and labors, you come to Me and I give you back the courage and the grace that you had lost. I am marking you with a seal of light, so that you will be recognized by your brothers. I have called you disciples and I want you to imitate those of the Second Time. Are you not satisfied that I have chosen you? You say to me in silence, "Thy will be done." I can't leave you in my place yet, you're not ready to teach yet. What could a spokesman deliver, even if he had the gift of the word, if my ray were not illuminating him? They are still clumsy and are only prepared to receive my inspiration and transmit it, but their heart is not yet a source of charity and love because they are small. Blessed are those who, hearing my word, have felt faith and without having granted them great trials, present their gratitude to me.

55. No one came by chance. I have brought you; if you have conversed with me, it is your duty to recognize and love me. Men and women who until today have lived in luxurious mansions: Do you want to follow me? Do you not know that you are designated as my chosen ones and that I want you to serve in my Work? If you have loved the world very much, today you will love the spiritual life, you will serve your brothers and sisters and in this you will find your joy; but if because of this spiritual fulfillment your relatives and friends do not know you, do not feel pain, be strong and imitate me.

56. When I dwelt among you in the Second Time, I found my children proud of their science and their power; I wanted to make my word reach their heart and I found in them indifference to the gifts of the spirit, but that's not why I turned away from their way; to help them convert their hard heart, I prepared tests that would enlighten it.

Love one another!

57. On one occasion a man of those who had heard my word arrived without giving him credit; he was full of anguish, with despair reflected on his face, because he could not find the means to restore his dying wife to health. He approached Me, overcome by pain, after having uselessly resorted to his science, without finding a remedy for the evil that was ending the life of his companion and said: ""Are you the one who heals? And I answered him, What do you desire, good man? Then he spoke imploring the relief of his wife. I said to him, Is my knowledge useless and is not worth the power that it gives me? And going after her, I came to the dying woman's bed and touched her forehead. The husband looked incredulous, while she regained her health. The woman got up and was healed and full of recognition, she cried with joy and kneeling down she said to me: "Master, You are the divine Doctor, our God." "Why are you doing these wonders, don't they recognize you and follow you? "Wait, woman," I replied, "it is necessary that I leave among you, in order to be understood, but those who will now know my truth are chosen."

58. And so it will be in the Third Half. Many who have felt my manifestations and wonders have not believed, but the times and the events that will come will pass, they will speak and testify to all these wonders, and yet they will ask for new proofs. Others have followed me from the first moment and are with me, these are the ones who live more for their spirit than for their matter and have not waited for Me to stop talking to know who has taught them.

59. If you, my disciples, stand up with a little faith, working for humanity, you will do wonders, because I will take you to give proofs according to my will, to those who request it.

60. When the time comes, there will be no books in the hands of my chosen ones, because their faith and their good works will lead them to fulfill their destiny.

61. Everyone who wants to follow me, do not be afraid of the judgment of his brothers. Many fearful people tell me: How can I follow you? If my parents, my relatives, my friends, know that I hear this word, they will not know me, they will throw me out of their bosom. The Master speaks to those hearts and tells them: Not all those who are with me are at peace with their own; by following me they have lived an ordeal. And I ask those who have given them torment: What evil have these creatures done to you? Why did you make them cry?

62. There will come a time of greater justice and rigor, by then I want you to have sown goodness and works of truth in your fellow men, so that you may reap their fruits. Do not expect the world to pay for your works of charity, let Me reward your love for humanity with my blessing.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 91

1. You who come in search of spiritual nourishment, come closer, and if you are tired, stop under the shade of this tree to be comforted. If you are sad, listen to the trill of the nightingale singing among the foliage of the tree and, listening to it, you will feel a sweet comfort in your heart.
2. If unbelief takes hold of any of you, I will not reproach him, nor will I judge the ideology or creed that. present me to the bottom of your heart.
3. My voice reaches your spirit to tell you to move forward, walking with faith through the vast desert of life, always encouraged by the divine promise to reach the true Promised Land that is the Spiritual Kingdom.
4. Hear and engrave my word in your heart, so that its memory may be indelible. I assure you that when the hour marked by Me arrives so that my voice ceases to be heard in this way, it will be the last lesson I give you through the spokesman, for which you must keep it as the most precious treasure of the spirit. When that hour sounds, solemn for the Master and for the disciples, your prepared spirit will remain still, absorbed in meditation and prayer, because it will be in those moments when he understands the way in which he will later receive spiritual inspirations.
5. I want that before this communication ceases in the form in which I have manifested myself to you at this time, you understand its deep meaning and its outer form, so that tomorrow you will know how to explain it to those who did not listen to me. Your testimony will be taken as true, if you confirm it with your works of love for your brothers.
6. Prepare yourselves, so that when explaining my manifestations, you will say that it was not necessary for my Spirit to descend in all its fullness on the understanding of the speaker because it is infinite, a ray of my light suffices to inspire his mind. Nor will you forget to say that my spokespersons had the gift of spiritual detachment at the moments of my communication, a gift that allowed them to become instruments and interpreters of my word.
7. This has been, explained in brief and simple words, the way in which my spokespersons have delivered my spiritual message to humanity at this time.
8. But so that you will not fall into fanaticism, clinging to the belief that only through the spokespersons have I spoken to the men of this time, I want you to know that every human creature, who possesses the mission of guiding multitudes, peoples or nations, is a means by which I use to speak to humanity.

Love one another!

9. My love is above the differences of religions, of doctrines, of languages and civilizations, it is enough for me to find a place where I am going to address a message to your brothers, so that my charity may use it as a means to make my truth known through you.

10. When from the lips of an orator you hear words that contain deep meaning or that make the hidden fibers of his listeners tremble, there you will have proof that there was preparation and willingness on the part of the one I spoke; but above all, you will have proof that he was inspired by Me. On the contrary, when you hear them speak words that contain falsehood, no matter how bright or flowery they may be in their form, be sure that there was no spiritual preparation there, nor did my inspiration vibrate.

11. I am finishing delivering to you this message that in due time will bring the spiritual awakening to the nations, teaching men to distinguish the spiritual from the simply human, and to separate the limpid, the elevated, the pure and luminous, from everything that only contains imperfection, impurity or lies.

12. At all times, my love as a Teacher has been attentive to the lesson that men need and I have always come to them to speak to them according to their elevation of spirit and their mental evolution.

13. I have come to you because I have seen that the human word and the doctrines that you have created, do not quench the burning thirst of your spirit; be of light, be of truth, of eternity and love. For this reason I have presented myself to you, making use of humble, ignorant and rude men of understanding, making them penetrate the ecstasy of mind and spirit, so that the message of the Third Time would come out of their mouths. They, in order to be worthy to receive and transmit my divine thoughts, had to fight against the materiality and temptations of the world. Thus, renouncing their own personality and punishing their vanity, they have made a total surrender of their being in the moments of lending their understanding to divine inspiration, allowing a word full of wisdom, tenderness, justice, balm and peace to spring from their lips.

14. There will always be those who fail to understand how it is that, without descending my Spirit to these brains and only illuminating them with a ray of my light, they can express so much knowledge in the word and pour out so much essence on the spirit of the multitudes, to which I tell you that neither the King Star, as you call the Sun, needs to reach the Earth to illuminate it, the light that from a distance sends to your planet suffices to bathe it with clarity, warmth and life.

15. Thus the Spirit of the Father, like a Sun of infinite power, illuminates and quickens everything through the light that he sends on all creatures, both spiritual and material.

Love one another!

16. Understand then that where my light is, there my Spirit is present.
17. Keep these explanations, because tomorrow it will be you who will have to use these examples, to make your brothers understand the way of my communication through the understanding of man.
18. In that way you will easily understand how my Spirit, without descending in fullness on one of these brains, makes its presence felt through the spiritual vibration that I send on my spokespersons.
19. It is my charity that comes to you at this time, transforming itself into a human word by touching the mind of the speaker.
20. Open the doors of the temple that you carry in the depths of your being and look at the invisible; enjoy contemplating how the spiritual, which you felt so distant, I have put it within your reach.
21. O people, made up of multitudes of disciples of this spiritual Doctrine, how much you recreate yourselves in the pages of the book, of my wisdom, without ever reaching the end!
22. It is precisely wisdom that is the gift and the greatest inheritance of the spirit, which constitutes his eternal glory and happiness.
23. Just as for your human mind I formed a world of inexhaustible teachings, for your spirit I made a Heaven of eternal and infinite wisdom.
24. A new day of the path that you will have to travel is before your eyes, and I leave you my lessons in abundance, so that you may penetrate with a firm step on this path that will lead you to eternity.
25. I well know that not all men will recognize at the same time the truth of this message, because while some will believe that they are in time to receive me, others will question my message when they know the way it was received. They will say that to be true, it is too wonderful that the Divine Spirit could have communicated through the human understanding, to which you will ask them if it does not seem to them that it was also wonderful that the Word of God became man in Jesus, a fact that they have always had as a supreme truth.
26. You will see that when they meditate, they will understand that by making me a man in the Second Time, I gave you the greatest proof of my love for you, and that by communicating now through the human understanding, it has been to direct you to spirit-to-Spirit communication, which will be the perfect way for children to relate to their heavenly Father.
27. The Word speaks to you, the same one who spoke in Jesus in the Second Tense, because the Word of God is eternal and omnipotent. The same thing he spoke to you through the lips of

Love one another!

Jesus, who did it through the mouth of prophets and apostles, as he also speaks to you now through these spokesmen, and as he will do directly with your spirit when you have penetrated into the time of elevation.

28. Christ, the Word of God, was the one who spoke through the mouth of Jesus, the clean and pure man.

29. Jesus, the man, was born, lived and died, but, as far as Christ is concerned, He was not born, nor did He grow up in the world, nor did He die; because He is the Voice of Love, the Spirit of love, the divine word, the expression of the wisdom of the Creator, who has always been in the Father.

30. When Christ spoke in Jesus, his voice was heard everywhere, because it was the eternal Word who spoke, the voice of your Father. All this you must analyze and meditate on, so that whenever you think of Christ, or simply mention his name, you do so thinking of your heavenly Father, but never as if it were another being other than my Spirit.

31. My word revealed at this time, like a sword, will destroy all the falsehood with which men have tried to hide my truth, but it will also be a saving boat for all the shipwrecked who anxiously seek the light of spirituality.

32. Disciples: Christ is the supreme manifestation of Divine Love, that light that is life in the regions of the spirit; the light that rends the darkness and discovers the truth before every spiritual gaze, the one that destroys the mysteries, opens the door and shows the way to wisdom, eternity and the perfection of the spirits.

33. In the Second Time, Christ, the same one who is speaking to you at this moment, became man and dwelt on earth; but now you have Him in spirit, thus fulfilling a promise made by Him to humanity, that of coming in a new time to bring you the supreme consolation and the light of truth, clarifying and explaining everything that had been revealed to men.

34. In the divine, look to a single Spirit who has shown himself to you through different phases, but always manifesting his justice, power and perfection.

35. Never try to enclose within the limits of your human intelligence, the lights that are reserved only to the spirit, because then you would see before you a God dwarfed and stripped of perfection.

36. It is well for you to conceive of me as the Supreme Love, as the Absolute, as the Creator, as the Omnipotent; but understand that you must seek spiritual inspiration to find deeper expressions when speaking of your Lord. Truly I tell you that my power, my wisdom and my

Love one another!

love, surpass all that the human mind can imagine, because all this is beyond what you know and what you will have to know.

37. I have been preparing the future of your spirits, that is why the chaff is being burned in the fire of divine justice, there being for you only two paths: one, that of spirituality, the other, that of purification.

38. At this time, the one who is not willing to renew himself will have to know the greatest bitterness and be lifted up from the Earth, thereby losing the precious opportunity to atone for his faults and be reconciled with the law, with truth and life.

39. On the other hand, those who pass from this material life to the spiritual mansion, with the peace and satisfaction that the fulfilled duty gives, will feel illuminated by my light, and if they are of those who have to reincarnate again, I will prepare them before returning to human life, so that they rise to it clean, more spiritualized and with greater wisdom.

40. You will no longer be light to forget your promises to remain on the path of good, you will carry present the memory of that spiritual pact that you have made with me, without deviating from the good path despite the trials and temptations that you encounter on your way.

41. Whoever wants to follow me, take up his cross and come after my footprint. I am waiting for men of good will who long for peace, salvation and the well-being of their fellow men. I will take under my mantle of love those who seek me with that noble ideal and I will send them along all the roads of the world to turn my thoughts into words and my words into deeds, expressing in that way my Doctrine through them. Some will have a simple word, in others the word will flourish and they will carry on their lips a waterfall of spiritual water to quench men's thirst for truth.

42. You will not be afraid to speak when you find yourselves in the ranks of my emissaries and apostles, nor will you give shelter to the thought that this message will not be understood by humanity.

43. I come to enlighten your spirit, to free you from materialism, to teach you the way to true happiness, that is the good news that you will take along all the paths.

44. Prepare yourselves to fight, all of you of good will, so that you may arrive in a timely manner before your brothers. Of that opportunity I give you the example, arriving at the precise moment when you need Me. Would it be right that the Redeemer, seeing humanity sinking, should arrive after time?

45. Listen to me, people, and penetrate to the bottom of this word, recognizing that you have benefited little, because you have believed little and doubt has penetrated your heart many

Love one another!

times. However, the time will come when men of Little faith will see the fruit that I have sown ripen, and initiates in spirituality will arise throughout the world.

46. Then you will hear my voice saying to them: "Beloved disciples, let's sow love for the world, I will bring my seed to hearts through your works; sow with examples and soon you will see my Doctrine bear fruit".

47. Just as John, the forerunner of my coming in the Second Time, said to the multitudes: "'Jerusalem, Jerusalem, prepare to know your King,' you, my new forerunners, will say to the world: 'Prepare to receive in your spirit the presence of the Divine Spirit, who is coming to make you feel the glory of his Kingdom.' Sometimes you say: Who would be a theologian to penetrate to the bottom of the wisdom that the Lord reveals to us! Who would be a scientist to understand the wonders that life holds! To which I answer you, that if you learned those sciences, you would not understand my revelation.

48. I have arranged your understanding in such a way that within its humility it can understand me, because in this way, uncluttered and free from all influence alien to my Doctrine, it can more easily penetrate into my teachings. I will entrust you with a book, in which your spirit will learn to read and come to know spiritual wisdom. It is in vain that you seek that wisdom in the books of the Earth, because the seed contained in the books of humans, would no longer germinate in you. Your mission is different from that of those who come to Earth to search the mysteries of Nature; you are that people whose destiny is to bring the light of the spirit into the world.

49. Haven't you heard of the Seven Seals? So that you can understand, imagine a book made up of seven chapters, a book that contains the knowledge of life and spiritual wisdom, which has been opened before humanity. Six of those seven seals have been untied, so you are before the Sixth Seal receiving from him his light and his revelations.

50. Blessed is the one who penetrates with love, humility and respect to the understanding of this symbol of my wisdom, because in his understanding clarity will be made. It is the Book of the Seven Seals as a sanctuary, where your spirit will find the ladder that leads to the mansion of peace and perfection. It is the book of my wisdom given to men in seven stages.

51. The language in which this book is written is divine, because it was the Spirit of your Eternal Father who wrote it for his children. My Word has translated it to you into human language, so that man could know it and live it from its first pages.

52. I am starting you in the study of this revelation, tomorrow, when the spokesman is silent, your spirit will begin to prepare to receive directly from the Father the continuation of his divine lessons.

Love one another!

53. It is my will that when the Seventh Seal is untied, spirit-to-Spirit communication will be practiced by humanity, so that it is in communion with its Lord.
54. Meditate on these lessons, disciples, and you will sense the greatness of this revelation.
55. Welcome to the people who come to receive their Lord. You are welcome because you have been able to understand that you are in the time of the fulfillment of the prophecies and the promises that I once made to humanity.
56. My new manifestation has surprised the world without peace; today the nations are destroyed without wanting to understand that you are all brothers.
57. The fervent Christians of those times, when they knew that their Lord would return to the world in a time of wars and hatreds, could not understand how after going from mouth to mouth and from heart to heart that sublime Doctrine, men could not be encouraged to love one another.
58. Ah, if only they had known that the peoples who were Christians were going to rise up against each other to destroy each other; and that the hearts of men were to become an immense tomb where all the virtues that my Doctrine taught them would be buried! Humanity is like a spirit surrounded by darkness, rottenness and loneliness, like the dead man inside his tomb; but my voice comes to awaken that dead man in his tomb to truth, to love, to light. My voice, echoing in his spirit, is saying to him: do not sleep, this is the third day, on which you must rise, the Third Time destined to the spirit for his restitution and elevation, with which he will leave all debt paid and his mission on Earth concluded.
59. I have seen that your religions do not have the necessary strength to. they do not contain so much evil, nor enough light to illuminate your reason, and that is that they have strayed from the essence of my Doctrine, which is primarily for the spirit.
60. For many men, Jesus is the character of a beautiful and ancient legend, whose examples cannot be imitated and put into practice in these times of materialism, to which I tell you, that the word and works of Jesus have not passed and will never pass, because they do not belong to an era or a nation, since the essence of his Work in the world was love and humility, and his teachings, which humanity needs for its spiritual advancement.
61. When those who are dead to love are raised to true life, you will see my name and my word rise again in the world and you will hear many lips say, "Christ has risen from the dead!"but then, I will tell you that I have always been present and that I have never died, being the spiritual estrangement of humanity what did not allow it to feel me.

Love one another!

62. Disciples: Today I find fatigue in your body and restlessness in your spirit; it is that your brothers hurt you because you have embraced this cross, but you seek my word and in it you find peace and consolation.

63. In the First time, the people prayed in the desert so that the manna would be sent to them, today you raise your spirits to listen to the voice of the Lord, which is sustenance and eternal life.

64. Many times you have wished that this word would be heard in the whole world, to which the Master tells you: Only a short portion will hear me through the human understanding, but then everyone will receive this message. My light is poured out in every spirit and in every flesh, or what is the same, the earth is prepared for the seed to penetrate into it and bear fruit.

65. Only those who remain inveterate in sin will not feel my presence, but I will make the world understand that I came for everyone and that I showed myself to everyone.

66. The light of a new day has appeared on the horizon and a book has opened before your eyes. My spiritual Doctrine will struggle to dispel the shadows, and in the end its truth will prevail.

67. You will not be preachers of the gifts that I have entrusted to you, nor of the grace that you have had in listening to me, your works will have to be the ones that speak testifying to the lessons of love that you have received.

68. Men will put you to the test, but then you will entrust yourselves to my will full of faith and I will lead you forward.

69. They will bring the incurably ill before you to be healed, they will bring you before the dying man to bring him back to life, and they will present to you the one who has lost his reason or the possessed, so that you may give light to his spirit and freedom to his understanding.

70. Do not be afraid of trials, put faith in them, be humble before your brothers and I will do the rest. I will show men that I have truly given you authority, they who will be amazed and many will convert, but those who think of harming you will feel defeated by your charity.

71. The time for struggle and true spirituality has come. From the temples, churches and synagogues, those will come out who, given over to external cults, wake up from their sleep and seek the Lord's lands, where work, sowing and struggle are.

72. Get rid of excessive love for your body and have charity of your spirit, helping it to purify itself and rise; when you have achieved this, you will see how strong you will be in spirit and body.

Love one another!

73. Think that if the spirit is sick, how can there be peace in the heart? and if there are regrets in the spirit, can you enjoy peace?

74. Prepare yourselves, for verily I say to you that many are already waiting for the Holy Spirit, the scriptures and Prophecies are searched and studied by men, and in them they find that the events of this time are indications that the signs that I gave for my coming are being fulfilled. However, most of humanity is still asleep; if all the peoples were waiting for me and I had interpreted the prophecies correctly, they would have already risen up after the star that would reveal the spirit-to-Spirit communication to them.

75. You who listen to my word, have been judges of these through whom I communicate, but to the one who has been more severe and unjust, I have called him and I have given him the same gift so that when he also found himself in front of judges and unbelievers, he would realize the delicate and serious mission that weighs on a spokesman.

76. Go ahead, disciples, do not wait for the last ones to come to teach you what faith, obedience and zeal are in my Work, because you are obliged to wait for them with the doors open, the house prepared and the table served.

77. I receive all those who come after my word, as well as those who prepare themselves from an early hour, keeping their spirit away from what is superfluous, as well as those who come to hear me just out of habit, who do you think will take better advantage of my teaching? Who do you think will be the strong ones when the hour of my departure comes, the one when I will stop communicating with you by this means? It is natural that they are the ones who are truly preparing to receive my lessons. Then, listen to me with the spirit, clearing your mind and touching your heart, so you will feel how my word penetrates to the depths of your being and fills you with noble feelings.

78. There are those who, finding themselves distant from this word, are closer to my presence than many who occupy a place near this manifestation, and the fact is that the Teacher's chair descends to the spirit and not to matter. O spirits contaminated by the passions of the world, if you knew that at the moments when you are listening to this word, I am offering you in it a boat for you to save yourselves and a net for you to rescue your brothers who are in danger!

79. I am already among you as I had announced to you, I have already arrived and there will not be a day when I do not show you my presence and my justice, in multiple ways.

80. The time when men have taken free will to employ it in pleasures, low passions, hatreds and revenge, is coming to an end. My justice is closing the paths of sin and opening, instead, the path of reconciliation and regeneration, so that they may find the path of peace that they have sought in vain by other means.

Love one another!

81. You call each other brothers, but only rarely have you known how to be so! That is why I have told you on this day, that you prepare to receive my word because in it you will hear my tender and loving voice that will make you feel true brothers and sisters in God.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 92

1. it is a day of celebration for you when you listen to my word. Those of you who have faith rejoice, and those of you who have doubts torment yourselves, because you would like to see me as a man in order to have absolute certainty of my presence.
2. Do not be afraid, the Master tells you, because even without seeing or touching me, you will come to believe. My word, while persuading, sensitizes all the spiritual fibers of your being and you will come to feel the spiritual manifestations with you, when peace knocks on your doors or love approaches your heart, when death is around or temptation lurks. the best inheritance that I will leave you will be this Doctrine because he who knows how to interpret it and practice it as it requires, will achieve the supreme peace of his spirit; but whoever alters it in interpretation or in practice, will weep with great bitterness; but these will not be able to blame Me because their conscience will tell them that this pain is the proof that they have been outside the Law.
3. Also on Earth, your parents inherit you with teachings and advice, and those who obey and respect them invariably reap good fruits on their life's path. But those who ignore and forget his words, giving more value to the material goods they receive as part of their inheritance than to the lessons of love they received, are exposed to the fall and to vicissitudes. Ask yourselves: Is it fair that those children who have been missing, when they feel the rigors and sufferings that are a consequence of their disobedience, say that it is their Father who has punished them? No, my children, it is your works that always bring you a reward or a punishment.
4. Beloved disciples. i am giving you my lesson of love. In the midst of this humility in which my manifestations take place, there is my sanctuary, that spiritual temple where no rites are celebrated, nor are you dazzled by the false splendor of the liturgies; where you only hear a voice that is sometimes sweet and comforting, sometimes deeply wise and sometimes severe and just.
5. That is the reason why you never tire of listening to it and always feel subjugated by it, because although my lessons have an external similarity between one and the other, you have come to discover that they are different in their meaning and lead you progressively to the spiritual knowledge of my truth.
6. You come from various parts of the earth to listen to me and I give you the name of representatives. If you are a father or a mother of a family, I receive you as representatives of the household, if you are a child, I receive you as representatives of the family; those of you who come from a region, I take you as representatives of this, and if you arrive from a distant

Love one another!

country, I appoint you representative of your nation. For Me, you are all my children, my beloved disciples whom I teach without any distinction.

7. To those who doubt my word I tell you to wait, to keep the doubt in your heart and close your lips, instead, to open your ears, your understanding and heart because it is a time of surprises and wonders that only those who are prepared will be able to witness and confirm.

8. The final battle is already being fought and it is necessary that you have weapons to fight and a shield to defend yourself; but since this judgment is not as the world has expected, it has not realized that it is already within it. Everyone who has awakened, if he has charity from his brothers, let him give the warning voice and testify the good news among humanity. I see among this people many who, being able to speak to bear witness, are silent; on the other hand, others who, without having understood my teaching, are tireless talking about it without knowing its meaning and transcendence, and for this reason they often fall into prevarication. To these I tell them to study first and prepare themselves so that there is no cause for anyone to be confused or misjudge my Work.

9. I also warn you that he will not be able to call himself my disciple, the one who will take my word as a sword to wound his brother, or as a scepter to humiliate him. As well as the one who exalts himself when speaking of this Doctrine and loses his calm, because he will not raise any seed of faith.

10. A prepared disciple will be the one who, when you find yourself attacked in your faith, in the most sacred of your beliefs, know how to remain serene, because you will be like a lighthouse in the midst of a storm.

11. Listen to Me tirelessly, so that your faith may increase and you may satisfy the longing for the elevation of your spirit.

12. The lesson that I gave you in the Second Time, a lesson that many have not understood and others have forgotten, in this time I will make it understood by all and that it will also be fulfilled through my new teachings.

13. You, who have received these revelations, are the ones indicated to announce to humanity my new manifestation through the human understanding. Who do you want me to give this testimony, if not you? If you expect the princes or ministers of religions to bring this good news to humanity, you are in error; for truly I tell you, even if they looked at me, they would not open their lips to say to humanity: Behold Christ, go to Him! No. disciples, they will not be the ones who announce me or who open new paths to the men of this time. Instead, my word prepares you without ceasing, so that you may speak faithfully of what you have seen and

Love one another!

heard from Me, and above all so that you may confirm it with your worship and your works of love towards your brothers.

14. Let my word fill you with strength, so that you will not be weak in trials, remember that the path of virtue is sometimes strewn with thorns and temptations.

15. Understand how delicate this Work is, beloved disciples, and all that you have to analyze and watch so as not to fall into errors or sow division among your brothers.

16. Keep my word and you will be strong, because I come to build temples that withstand the strongest gales.

17. Let no one tell me that he feels fatigued to undertake this journey, because it will not be the spirit who speaks like that, but the material. I tell you that it is enough for you to detach yourself a little from the material world in which you live so that you feel free from tiresome burdens. The high spirit does not experience tiredness, it is the body that becomes tired in the material struggle. This spiritual mission, carried out with love, does not overwhelm or tire, but rather lightens the sorrows of your life and strengthens the body and the spirit.

18. I must tell you, disciples, that he who feels love for his fellow men does not experience tiredness. Do you think that if I did not love you as I love you, I would have accepted the judgment and sacrifice to which you subjected me at that time? But my love for humanity gave strength to Jesus and in him I carried out my redemptive work. Understand that according to your love for your fellow human beings, so will be the strength with which you will be able to bear their offenses and the fatigue that your mission will make you experience.

19. Pray, strengthen yourselves in the good, so that you erase your imperfections and feel more worthy of my love every day.

20. In this blessed hour, my divine ray has touched the minds of my spokespersons in the different precincts consecrated to this communication, and that light has been transformed into a word of life for the spirit of my people. This manifestation is similar to the one in which the manna descended on the hungry people and fed them in the days of scarcity in the desert. Let no one be afraid to find himself alone, for you have seen that I have given you proofs of my presence at all times.

21. Do you not feel how my charity is gradually turning you away from everything that is superfluous and harmful? It is that it pleases me that you purify yourselves at the spring of pure waters that my teachings offer you, so that clean, you may be worthy of my revelations.

22. Hear, disciples: The time announced, in which my Spirit would be poured out on every spirit and on every flesh, in which humanity would have spiritual visions and symbolic and

Love one another!

prophetic dreams, is this. Observe how spiritual gifts make themselves felt among men of different peoples. But among all there is one, ignored and humble, in whom the spiritual manifestations have become clear, precise and just. In him I have come to make my voice heard as a Teacher, revealing to him the purpose of these gifts, pointing out the right path for the fulfillment of his mission.

23. This is my people, on whom my revelations will descend, the successor of that ancient people who were called Israel in the earliest times and who are now resurfacing in the world, carrying in their spirit the mission of making my truth known to humanity.

24. This people hears my voice at this time and feeds on Me, like a branch of the eternal vine. Each of his children must give to the world the fruits of the tree from which they came to life. My word, as the irrigation of the purest waters, will fertilize and prepare you so that you will never receive the irrigation of polluted waters, because then the flavor and the sap of the spiritual fruit of this people would no longer be that of the divine tree.

25. In these times of materialism, my lessons of love have been forgotten due to the darkness that envelops humanity; but I tell you to seek them in your spirit, from where they cannot be erased, because there all your gifts remain latent like an inextinguishable lamp that illuminates the path that you must follow until you reach the reward that I have promised you.

26. I have come to gather my people together to pour out my wisdom on them. Only I can discover those who are to serve me. In three eras I have sought disciples to teach them my lesson and prepare them as my emissaries; in each of those eras I have manifested myself in a different way and my presence has surprised men, because they have not known how to prepare to listen to me, even knowing that the time has come for these events to be verified. And when I have been in front of them, they have not recognized me, despite the fact that my word has offered them the same essence, because the purpose of my teachings has been the same in all times. I tell you that whatever way I manifest myself to you, you will be able to recognize me, since I always show you my love. The ways I have used to make myself present to humanity have not been a disguise to hide me from their eyes, but a means of limiting myself to be understood, to test their faith and give them confidence in Me.

27. You, who are not sure of this communication, be silent until the conviction comes to you.

28. Many of your doubts have been born from the fact that you look at imperfect beings in these spokespersons and that makes you think if it will be possible for the Divine Spirit to speak to you through this means. But I ask you. Where are the pure in heart and the righteous to manifest me in them? I do not find them on earth, not among the elderly, not among maidens, not even in children, even less among philosophers or men of science, not even in the ministers of the various religions. So, I have searched among the humble for those who, in

Love one another!

addition to having a virgin mind, have sufficient spiritual evolution and they have served me with true love.

29. If I make you hear my word through human lips without letting you look, it is to give you the opportunity to make merits and repeat that phrase that I gave you in the Second Time when I told you: "Blessed are those who have believed without seeing".

30. When these times of my communication have passed, you will understand that I sought you as the most worthy means, because you are my children, to express through your understanding my love and my desire to raise you up to Me.

31. Do not doubt the value that you represent to ME. My love has tested you from the moment I sent you to the paradise of my Creation. There I have given you everything you need for your recreation and subsistence, but also for your spiritual elevation. In this pleasant garden you can know and love your Creator, discovering in your own spirit the gifts and attributes of who has given you existence.

32. The man on Earth is a prince to whom my love and my justice gave that title and the order he received from the beginning was to lord the Earth.

33. On the divine gift of his free will I placed a beacon of light that will illuminate the path of his life: consciousness.

34. Freedom to act and the light of conscience to distinguish good from evil are two of the greatest gifts with which my Father's love inherited your spirit. They are in man before he is born and after he dies. Conscience guides him and does not turn away from him in despair, neither in the loss of reason nor in agony, because it is intimately united to the spirit.

35. If you understand all this that I teach you, will you still think that it is not worthy for my Spirit to communicate with humanity through my own children? How little do you know your Father, and how little do you know yourselves!

36. This is a time of surprises, of signs and wonders and you must be alert so that my revelations will not go unnoticed by you. Observe, feel, meditate. Not only does the divine word speak to you, the entire Creation also speaks to you endlessly in its language and points out to you the path of your duties.

37. I find you at this time able to understand the book of spiritual wisdom, and achieve great progress if you know how to concentrate on the bottom of your being, allowing your spirit to turn on the light of your faith and with it illuminate the path of your evolution.

38. If I have ever told you to listen and be silent to my teaching, it is because yesterday humanity put to death my prophets and even Jesus, your Teacher; but it did not take long for

Love one another!

men to verify that all those revelations and prophecies that they bequeathed to them, were fulfilled. Would you, already with that experience, dare to deny my prophetic word again, thereby giving spiritual death to my new interpreters?

39. Seek in the testimony of my prophets of the earliest times, the announcement of this communication through the human understanding and I tell you the truth, you will find it there. If until now men have not discovered this prophecy, it is because reading, they have not been able to understand or interpret the divine word.

40. I welcome all those who wish to hear my teaching, as well as those who hide doubt and even mockery, as well as those who would give their lives affirming that this communication is a truth. But I have not asked my disciples for that sacrifice, only that of their perseverance, the fact of loving and persevering in the good, you call it sacrifice.

41. The day of my departure is approaching and you must prepare. Think that I will not leave you material goods, my inheritance is wisdom, love and strength. I leave you the book of my word, which contains all the teachings you need to guide you correctly in your life.

42. Faith will accompany you wherever you go; if yesterday you forgot me in your hours of joy, now, when joy and peace are in your heart, you will remember me by thanking me; also. in the hours of pain you will know how to look for me in solitude, in the intimacy of your being to entrust to me all your complaints looking for the strength you need.

43. You will always respect the faith or beliefs of your brothers, considering that the heart of man is my temple. When you want to penetrate into its interior, you will do it with love, praying before uncorking the veil of that sanctuary.

44. Do not imitate those who without fear and without respect cross the thresholds of that sacred enclosure that is the spirit, extinguish his lamp, destroy the offerings and destroy the altar because you will become rapists and desecrators of my temple.

45. In many hearts you will find altars of fanaticism on which an idol is raised; it does not matter to you, you will know that the offering is good, that it is sincere and that it comes from an innocent heart that turns to Me. This is how I teach you respect and charity, the only key with which you will be able to open your hearts.

46. Remember that now and in all times, I have revealed to you the way in which you should worship your Father; of this, many of you have knowledge, but when you observe how the various religions and sects have complicated worship, you think of the struggle that will have to come between humanity when the ideal for spirituality arises in the world, striving for simplicity and purity.

Love one another!

47. It is true that fanaticism for traditions, false religiosity and idolatry, have taken deep root in the hearts of peoples, but do not grieve thinking about the struggle that awaits you, because your faith will suffer. Remember that I have told you that I am inviting you wholeheartedly to the elevation and approach to ME, and that in that struggle that awaits my disciples from all over the world, they will be protected and strengthened by my love; no one will feel abandoned to their own strength and their faith will lead them to triumph.

48. Understand why I manifest myself to you with insistent eagerness. I don't want you to sleep or be filled with fear of imaginary dangers. Seek spiritual elevation in this world and have no other idea than that you are going in search of brothers and not enemies; brothers to whom you will take my message of fraternity and spirituality. O disciples who are timid and weak in your faith, I tell you that you need to understand my teaching and affirm yourselves in it so that you may feel strong and not experience fear for the coming struggle.

49. To help you in your mission, I am preparing your spirit and your matter so that they know how to cross with courage, serenity and faith, through the confusions that you encounter on your way.

50. Do not be afraid of the ignorance of your relatives and friends, do not be cowed if they despise you for this cause, temper your heart from now on in my Doctrine, which is the best anvil.

51. Be humble before these trials, know how to be worthy and fight with humility so that you know how to forgive every offense, if you want my seed sown in you to bear fruit of armor and germinine in the hostile and arid lands of the human heart. If you want to take me in Jesus as a model, think that I, as a man, was unknown, persecuted, denied and mocked from my birth until the end of my journey that was the cross. Even in the hour of my agony, many rejoiced in my pain and celebrated my death.

52. But don't let that memory make you afraid, don't let it seem difficult for you to practice my teaching; it also seemed difficult to my disciples at that time and yet they fulfilled their mission. They saw their Master triumph over the world, overcome death, carry out his redemptive work in his wake; and that is why after his departure, they knew how to follow in his footsteps, they made charity their law, and love for their brothers, their true life.

53. They are a beautiful example for you, disciples of the Third Time, to whom I say: come to Me, you who are sick in body and spirit, for I will not reject you because of your infirmity. Hear my word and let it be like the balm that heals your wounds.

54. How many of you are surprised to see me with tears of tenderness in your eyes when you hear my word, when just a few moments ago you were given over to the vanities of the world!

Love one another!

55. It has been a while since I have been giving you this lesson and I have not yet found the little ones converted into disciples, but I will continue to give you my word until I make you good teachers. I have taken pleasure in choosing the clumsy for the knowledge of this world, because their understanding has the simplicity and clarity that it is necessary to possess to understand spiritual wisdom. I have chosen the poor, because they, in their humility, feeling clothed with my grace, have been able to appreciate the value of the gifts that I have granted them; but to the rich, who only aspire to earthly power, how small these divine attributes seem to them and how few have come to Me in demand of grace and gifts for their spirit. But I am always ready to pour out my arcanum on each of my children at the moment of their preparation.

56. To those poor whom I have adorned, I teach them not to reserve this treasure only for themselves, but to share it with their brothers.

57. The spirit who knows that he carries within himself the gifts that his Lord gave him, enjoys and fights to preserve them, has knowledge of his evolution and strives to make shine that jewel that has been entrusted to him.

58. Think then that the one who strays from my path, after having been inherited, is not as ungrateful to his Lord as to my friends, because every scale he has reached has cost him an effort, a suffering or a restitution.

59. Do you not know that he who walks outside the law, strips himself of his virtues and his gifts? That is why I have come at this time to help you restore to your spirit all that he had lost, and for which he felt weak and needy. You will all receive light; there will not be a single one who does not feel the awakening of his spirit and the longing to rise above the human. Plants that had been parasitic, will become blooming and fruitful. Because I love you, I will always give you a chance to save; but you must think that every time you waste, it will make your return to the path more painful.

60. Today I have come to turn you away from the reigning evil so that you can listen in peace to my word and at the same time meditate and analyze it. Keep in mind that the thirst of the spirit is only quenched by the pure water of love and charity.

61. If you have had servants in the world and you have known about them, you will have to renounce all this to become useful, caring and humble servants of your brothers. You have served the world for a long time and now you must serve your God in obedience to my commands. The world has given you joys and it is time for you to prepare your spirit to penetrate the spiritual valley where you will have full satisfactions if you have known how to live fulfilling my Iey of love.

Love one another!

62. Take advantage of your stay on Earth, to love and give sweetness in exchange for bitterness. Observe these creatures for whom I give you my word, and you will see how, despite the hardships they have in their lives, they know how to pour sweet words in the moments of my communication. Can you imagine the essence of the teachings of Jesus at that time and the joy of the multitudes who listened to Him? It was the voice of the Kingdom of Heaven, before which the spirit of the disciples bowed down. Every time the lips of the Divine Master were opened, his words fell like balm on sick hearts and healed many wounds, and was the path that Jesus traveled a flowery way? No, disciples, your calvary began in the manger in Bethlehem. That is why that word, which was the voice of the one who came to suffer to save you, raised firm intentions of amendment in many hearts, thus transforming the existence of many beings who had lived in darkness and who later felt illuminated by the fire of love of his word.

63. Those who died to the life of grace rose again full of hope and faith, and men with selfish, hard and cruel hearts wept with repentance and felt moved to pour out their charity, loving those whom they had looked at with indifference and even with contempt. Many of these miracles of conversion, only I saw them happen, because for many of my disciples they went unnoticed. And now at this time, this miracle is realized again by receiving the essence of this word. I discover among the multitudes who hear me, the men who were sunk in vice, who rebuild their lives and rise up practicing the virtue that they did not know before; I look at the families who unite to follow my footprint and the marriages that have strengthened their ties in the ideal of spirituality that my Doctrine has inspired them.

64. I also see among my farmers that yesterday they were outcasts on Earth and slaves of sin, that today they have been freed and to whom a burden of suffering arrived, that now they have peace in their hearts and know how to share it with their brothers.

65. It is that my word through the human understanding has the strength, essence and persuasion that the one I poured out in Jesus had, despite the lesson that I am giving you today through lips that sin and profane. How will my communion with your spirit be, when you have reached greater purity? O disciples, strive, develop the gifts of humility and charity and in this way you will give occasion to your spirit to be purified and elevated. Be with me so that you may live forever.

66. I watched many of you wander, carrying death in your hearts, without finding a hand that pointed out to you the path of virtue and peace; until the echo of my word came to you and his voice that called you, made you wake up to a new life and experience the joy of returning to Me.

Love one another!

67. Your spirit had remained blind, dumb and deaf to all spiritual practice, but deep down it longed to come to possess this knowledge, and hoped. This inner struggle was not understood by your mind and therefore you could not find justification for the lack of peace and joy in which you lived.

68. It was then that my presence shone like a beacon in the darkness of your spirit and you instantly recognized me, saying to me: Lord, You are the one whom I was waiting for so much. And since then I took you as my preschoolers, teaching you to spell the first syllables of this Book that day after day has been revealing the content of its pages.

69. I chose you because of the humility of your heart, so that, submissive to Me, you would carry my Doctrine everywhere and in this time of evil and misery you would sow my seed of love in the hearts of your brothers, which is a field conducive to conversion and virtue.

70. I have come to resurrect all the spirits who had died to grace and to teach you what you could not find in the sciences or in philosophy: spirituality.

71. Religions sleep a dream of centuries of routine and stagnation, while the truth has remained hidden. But those who know the commandments of the Lord and the word of the Divine Master, will have to recognize in this voice that speaks to you now, the voice of the Spirit of Truth, ordained for these times.

72. Humanity asks for supernatural proofs to believe in my existence and in the immortality of the spirit and in truth I tell you that it will give it those proofs in this time of great realizations and fulfillment.

73. the new generations will not hear my word in this way, because I have reserved spirit-to-Spirit communication for them.

74. I expect from you the fulfillment of our mandates, I will speak to you through the spokespersons until the year 1950, the date on which this stage will end. But I do not want you to weaken in that day of righteousness, because you will be divided and fall into errors. Be prepared so that you will hear the voice of conscience and be responsible for all your charges.

75. Watch over the health of your body, seek its preservation and strength. My Doctrine advises you to have charity of your spirit and of your body, because both complement each other and are needed for the delicate spiritual fulfillment that is entrusted to them.

76. My path is narrow, but it is safe. Do no more vain penances or barren sacrifices. Take from Nature what is necessary for your material life and rise up to Me, in search of spiritual sustenance.

Love one another!

77. Beloved people. bring peace so that, just as you have been comforted in this time of pain, you may be able to comfort those who weaken in life, under the weight of great trials.

78. You who have been healed and who have received gifts and graces from the Father, tomorrow you will be called by men, those who are rich in spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 93

1. Welcome seas, hungry and thirsty hearts of light. Be with me and you will never die because I am life.
2. Yesterday you felt like you were dying because you had lost hope and faith; there was no light in your heart to guide you along the path of true life, no voice to tell you with charity: "Come, this is the path of peace", until you heard my word, always full of love and comfort, and its light restored your calm.
3. Your blindness has been illuminated by the light of your conscience and it always dictates to you prayer, charity and encouragement. Thus you have come before my presence and my word has been like a luminous beacon and savior that illuminated your path. Since that moment, you have understood that this light can only come from Me and you have said to me: "Lord, it is You, whom I was waiting for so much, today I know that I loved and needed you, Master".
4. Yes, disciples, here I am helping you to take the first steps on the path of redemption, until I leave you prepared as true disciples of my teaching and my revelations, to send you later to regions and nations to propagate this faith.
5. The struggle will be in the midst of sin, calamities and sorrows, and you will have no resources other than those of your spirituality and no weapons other than the truth. I have chosen you poor, clumsy and humble, as a land without cultivation, but propitious, to be fertilized and receive the spiritual seed.
6. I have not come in search of philosophers, theologians or scientists, but of the humble people who have always waited for me and come to my call, to restore to their spirit the forgotten or misused inheritance.,
7. Humanity has not managed to penetrate to the bottom of the revelations of the first two times, but in this, the third, my word will make you understand, interpret and practice my previous teachings joining them to the present ones.
8. At this time, I was not born into the world as a man; I have come to you in the light of my Spirit made human word, and in this I give you my essence, to raise faith in your heart.
9. I am resurrecting and awakening you, making your eyes blinded by the darkness of this world, contemplate the eternal truth.
10. I come to reveal to you what the man of science cannot teach you, because it is not known; he has slept in his earthly greatness and has not risen to Me in search of my wisdom.

Love one another!

11. The hearts of the pastors who in different sects and religions had to teach the spiritual science that is greatness and wealth for the spirit have been closed.
12. I have seen that the law and doctrines that I bequeathed to humanity in past times are hidden and have been replaced by rites, external cults and traditions.
13. But you, who intimately recognize that the essence of this word is the same one that Israel received on Mount Sinai and that which the multitudes heard from the lips of Jesus in the Second Time, will be those who, with your worship and your works, teach that the divine Law should not be forgotten by fulfilling foolish traditions that do not benefit the spirit.
14. Learn from Me, disciples, do not remain in darkness anymore, prepare yourselves in spirit and matter so that soon you will come out into the light and my Message will be known. Prepare for me to make my will known to you through your inspiration.
15. I want the light of my Spirit to shine in your mind and the words that come from your lips to come from the spirit. Do not try to talk about this Work if you are not prepared to feel your words. Spirit, heart and mind, will have to unite in your being, if you want to serve as a means for my word to pass through you.
16. The new generations will no longer listen to me in the way that you are witnessing now, because the term indicated by Me in which I will stop manifesting like this, is approaching, is 1950. Until the last day of that last year I will give you my word, I will speak to you tirelessly, I will encourage you and my most sweet voice, of essence and of light, will come like a torrent over my people.
17. Those who listen to me to the end must be strong and will remain as an example of obedient disciples. They will not weaken in tests, will not park and will not split.
18. What would become of this people if, when some struggled for spirituality, others became lethargic in ancient and backward practices and useless traditions? You will fight together so that you do not weaken in the journey and you will ensure that you listen clearly to the voice of conscience.
19. Live alert so that you are not weak creatures, but strong spirits. Guide your steps along the path of charity, love and justice; do not deprive yourselves of what I have arranged for your healthy bodily recreation; I also tell you that you do not torment your spirit by denying it what belongs to it, so that both, body and spirit, form a single will and the conscience that is my divine light watches over them.

Love one another!

20. I do not want the world to envelop you in its materialism and take away the grace that I have entrusted to you, because you would return to your life of misery and pain, from which I have rescued you.

21. Do not forget that I have come to save you, helping you to overcome your weakness to break the chains that oppress you and come to experience the satisfaction of having been freed from weaknesses, diseases and miseries.

22. Everyone who rises up after my footprint will find in Me the strength and a Cyrene that will accompany him until the end of the day. Whoever hungers and thirsts for light and salvation will find in my Work the bread and water of eternal life.

23. Strengthen your spirit for difficult trances, to such an extent that if you come to fall into prison for following in my footsteps, remembering the sufferings of your Master, you will feel comforted, knowing that I will be with you in that trance. If you contemplate that a loved one has fallen on the bed of pain and is about to expire, turn your thoughts to Me and meekly let my will be done; then you will see a miracle performed, as a reward for your conformity and your faith before my designs. Those of you who are left alone on the path of life, remember Jesus, far from his Mother and his disciples, walking meekly towards Calvary, followed by a mob, but only in his heart,

24. When you bring that memory to your mind, you will experience a sweet feeling of comfort, thinking that I promised to accompany you in your sorrows and to set aside your cup of bitterness

25. Sorrow will purify you, and then, when the time of your afflictions has passed, you will consider yourselves blessed to have had occasion to imitate your Master, and you will feel that you are the possessors of a spiritual inheritance.

26. Study my doctrine carefully and you will see how a lesson of mine confirms the previous one, in the same way that my word of this time confirms what I told you in the past time.

27. Few people know the signs that a new era has begun and that I am spiritually manifesting myself to humanity. For the most part, they devote their lives and efforts to material progress and in that deaf and sometimes bloody struggle to achieve their object, they walk like blind people, they lose their way, they do not know what they are pursuing, they have not managed to see the clarity of the new dawn, they do not perceive the signs and they are very far from having reached the knowledge of my revelations.

28. This humanity has believed more in the doctrines and the words of men, than in the revelations that through the ages I have granted it. Perchance do you hope that the Father in his justice will send you greater signs than you contemplate at every step, in order to feel and

Love one another!

believe that this is the predicted time for your manifestation as a Spirit of Truth? O men of little faith! Now you will understand, disciples, why I sometimes tell you that my voice cries out in the wilderness, because there is no one who truly hears and listens to it.

29. Wake up, people, so that you may feel shaken before this voice of justice, so that you may feel moved to announce to your brothers and sisters that the Law, the light, the judgment and with it the salvation of humanity, have arrived in the world.

30. Do not look at your fulfillment as impossible within this struggle. From now on I anticipate to tell you that it will not be only you who will redeem this humanity, nor those who will transform the lives of the peoples; those works I will do, because they are superhuman. I just want you to fulfill the mission that corresponds to you and let the new generations take my seed beyond where you have managed to take.

31. Can you imagine the joy of the one who returns to the spiritual life having fulfilled on Earth the destiny that his Father has mapped out for him? His satisfaction and his peace are infinitely greater than all the satisfactions that the spirit can gather in human life.

32. And I am offering you this opportunity so that you may be the ones who rejoice when you return to your kingdom and not those who suffer and cry in the midst of their confusion or their repentance.

33. I come in haste to hear your cries for help, when you fight like shipwrecked against the raging waves of that sea of passions in which humanity of this time sails. Your prayer reaches Me, and my charity extends in the likeness of a mantle of peace, as in another time when accompanied by my disciples I was sailing on the Sea of Galilee, and the rough waves threatened to sink the boat; they, fearful, asked me with anguish to save them, because they felt they were perishing and I showed them that he who is with me and trusts in Me, never perishes.

34. The boat at this time is my Work, the sea is life, the tempest are passions, vicissitudes, trials.

35. Blessed is the one who is inside this boat when the storms break out, for he will be saved!

36. Cross that sea and go with absolute faith after the shore, knowing that perfect peace is in it. Who can get lost on this journey if he navigates guided by the compass of his conscience?

37. If anyone feels fatigued, call me; if anyone else feels that his faith is faltering, pray and I will be by his side instantly to give him help; but no one tries to go back to the starting point or resign himself to perish engulfed by the waves of the storm.

Love one another!

38. Perfect your prayer, for you must know the spiritual power that it imparts. It is the ladder by which you will ascend to Me in a true communion of spirits.

39. How dark is the path of the one who extinguishes his faith or loses confidence in Me! You who are watching, pray for the sleeping world.

40. Does it seem strange to you that I am trying so hard to help you? It is that you have no true knowledge of what my love for you is, or of what you mean to Me, because you have formed a very, very poor concept of your Father, since while some of you feel like gods on earth, others on the contrary feel unworthy of my love. I tell you that if material nature has been wonder and wonder to men, the spiritual life is greater and more wonderful; and for your glory and joy, know that you belong to both natures. Thus my word comes to teach you how much you need to know about Me and about you for your elevation.

41. On this day it is my will to reveal to you that by the year 1950 the 144,000 spirits designated and destined by Me to bring my seed of love to the world will be gathered. Some will be incarnate and others in the spiritual valley. All will remain awake under the light of my inspiration and each one will be a torch that will illuminate the path of great multitudes and lead them to the spiritual Realm

42. At the time when Israel was crossing the desert in search of the Promised Land, it was the tribe of Levi that taught the people worship and reminded them and helped them understand the divine Law. Having established the tribes in the land that they had conquered with their faith and perseverance, it was still the tribe of Levi that kept watch over the Law. But the times have passed, the spirit of man has evolved and the divine seed that was entrusted to Israel reached many peoples and is now disseminated throughout humanity.

43. That people has risen full of light on earth, to receive in their spirit the new revelations that they will bring to the nations. See how now it is no longer only the tribe of Levi that is responsible for watching over the divine Law, but a multitude of spirits to which all those who awoken with the desire to become part of the People of God will join.

44. Here they are, moved by my word, many of those who at that time fell full of fear when they heard the almighty voice of the Lord on Sinai; of those who had left captivity, tears and humiliation to rise up in search of the land of blessing and peace. Their eyes have been opened to a new light that makes them look clearly at the path traveled by their spirit until this time.

45. This people will also struggle to free themselves from the new Pharaoh represented by the world that feeds their idolatry, their miseries and temptations. He will also cross a desert in which he will feel alone and isolated from others, fought by many of his brothers who will try to prevent his passage; but once he reaches the necessary spirituality, he will hear in the depths

Love one another!

of his being the divine voice speaking to him of the Law of justice and love; but it will not be to the heart where that light descends but directly to the spirit.

46. When the people are practicing this Doctrine, each of their works will serve for the building of the spiritual temple within man.

47. All of you who long to be part of that people, penetrate within yourselves, saturate yourselves with faith so that you may be strong in the struggle and become worthy to be called "Israel", as in the First Time I named Jacob strong for good. for love, for forgiveness; strong in zeal and virtue, strong against sin, pain, slander or misery.

48. After giving you this lesson, my gaze will follow in your footsteps to contemplate the way you practice our teachings to judge of your works of true love.

49. I will give you the opportunity to work bringing closer the orphan, the widow, the one who has fallen in the struggle, the one overcome by vice, the hungry for light, the thirsty for truth. Do not attribute to chance the cases that you will find at every step; think that it is your Teacher who knocks on the doors of your heart. Verily, I say that you are at the time when your spirit justifies his existence on Earth through charity.

50. My voice will reach your spirit every moment to ask you what you are doing, what you are investing your life in and if you are fulfilling your mission.

51. Understand that you have a great work to carry out, it is the work accumulated in a long time of abandonment. Do not think that I am the one who overwhelms you with heavy burdens, I want you to pay off your debt and fulfill your mission on Earth, a mission that is not, it is reduced to fulfilling your duties to your family; in addition to these, you have to love each other without distinction and serve each other, without stopping for differences of creeds, languages or classes.

52. My Doctrine will destroy the seed of selfishness, thus giving your spirit an endless field in which you can fulfill your mission of loving.

53. Day after day I will give signs to humanity to wake up: I will speak to some in their prayer, or I will prepare others with intuition so that they perceive my voice. To those who live far from spirituality, I will give revealing, prophetic dreams; and to those who materialize, I will speak through the elements of Nature, since they only believe in what they see or in what they can prove with their science.

54. But if, in spite of these voices, they remain asleep or deaf, I will make them feel my power and my justice to which they have challenged so much.

Love one another!

55. I speak to you of righteousness, for the time has come when my sickle will come to reap the harvest at that time. I will gather the fruits that good has given, the golden wheat that love has been. Everything else will be exterminated. The fruits of sin and the bad weed of selfishness, hatred and pride, will fall dejected under the inexorable edge of the sickle of my justice.

56. I come in time to reap, remember that at that time I told you that the harvest should not be harvested ahead of time, but the wheat and tares should be allowed to grow together, reach maturity and reap later.

57. Isn't this what I'm doing now? See how my works today confirm my teaching of the Second Time.

58. I am speaking to you through the mind of a spokesman, whose understanding I have enlightened and I have put words of wisdom on his lips, so that the people may receive this message as sustenance for their spirit.

59. I see you marveling at this manifestation, so I hasten to tell you that, although this is admirable, it is not yet the last lesson I have to give you, nor is it the highest expression of my communication with men. Turn this manifestation only as a page of the book of spiritual wisdom that is the promise of the new revelations that I will have to give you. The book is in front of your consciousness, it is my Wisdom, and from that book torrents of light are released that bathe your being.

60. You will not be able to rise up to fight with true strength, as long as you are not convinced of the depth and transcendence of this Work; that is why in each of my manifestations I overflow my complacencies on you so that there is conviction in my people that they are moving along a safe path.

61. Take with love this book in which your mission is written, but do not go to sleep in this time of light, what reward could you receive tomorrow if you have no merits? Do not forget that all your struggle is aimed at the conquest of light, peace and spiritual perfection. No one is unaware that to reach that perfection, the straight path was pointed out to you, the one that consciousness traced for you, since you emerged into life; and so that you would not deviate from the path when incarnating on Earth, I left my imprint on it.

62. Look for that imprint at any moment past or present and you will soon find it.

63. I have always come to look for you because your spirit, once incarnated, has entered various paths, in which most of the time it has been lost. O weak creatures who have fallen for your sake and then blamed me, saying that the way of the children of God is full of temptations! I tell you that where you thought you saw many paths, you should have taken

Love one another!

only one: the one that leads to ME; that where you looked at temptations, they were only fruits that had to be taken with knowledge and respect. Can you imagine that your Father created something to tempt you to sin?

64. Tomorrow, when humanity will free itself from its burden of ignorance and materialism, it will find that what it considered as a stumbling block, was only a stepping stone for its spirit to ascend and have experience; and what it thought was an abyss, was nothing but a test to strengthen it; then it will discover that what man has considered as the reason for his falls and his mistakes, are the means to help him in his improvement. Before these teachings, all the superstitions that it has created around evil will disappear from the human heart.

65. How much strength and how much beauty you will discover when you open your eyes to the light of this life! Everything that his ignorance caused him to misinterpret, making him fall into mistakes and blaming it on the one who created all beings, will disappear from the mind of man.

66. As long as humanity does not understand the true spiritual law or feeling attracted to that path, they fall into religious fanaticism, they will have to find their life full of stumbles, uncertainty and shadows.

67. When will you enter into the study of my Doctrine, which is like a divine sun that illuminates the spirit and is never hidden? According to you, this is impossible, but I tell you that soon this light will illuminate all beings.

68. The voice of the one whom you called "Rabbi of Galilee" is the same one that you are listening to at this moment; and if at that time I told you "Man does not live by bread alone, but by every word of God", now I approach to tell you that man should not only be sustained by science or human knowledge, but by divine essence, because in him dwells the spirit that feeds only on love, wisdom and peace. Be nourished and comforted, O my disciples, so that you may carry the true one. life in you!

69. Times of struggle and bitterness are approaching, and it is necessary that you be prepared to bear witness to my Doctrine, with your faith and firmness in the fulfillment of my teachings.

70. Sometimes my unbelieving disciples would like me to show them the body that I carried in the Second Time, the pierced and bleeding hands, to believe that I am among my people again; and in their hearts they tell me: How are we going to testify about You, if we have not seen you? But I ask you, do you know my words from that time when I announced to you that I would return? When did I announce to you that I would be coming as a man? You need to see to believe, because you have materialized; but there are those who, without knowing the

Love one another!

prophecies, feel my presence and understand the truth; those are the ones who keep the mind and heart clean.

71. The spirit is endowed with a gaze superior to the human one, so that it is he who discovers the truth and looks into it the face of his Father. How do you want to discover the divine with your senses, if your spirit has not sensed it before? These words are not a reproach to your low faith, nor do I reject you because you doubt; on the contrary, it is precisely these extinguished lamps that I have been looking for to light them with the fire of love of my Spirit.

72. There are those who tremble with joy when they hear this word, they are the ones who feel my presence. Tomorrow, when I have stopped communicating in this way, those who, when they heard me, could not understand me or doubted, when they became spiritualized, will regret remembering that they were present before my manifestation and did not believe. I will bathe them with my light and they will listen inwardly to my voice that tells them: Do not be afraid, look for me in the depths of your heart and there you will find many of my words saved for the moment when you need them.

73. Come to Me, peoples and nations of the world. Come men of all races, my Law awaits you in the Kingdom of peace, so that you may form one people: the People of God.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 94

1. My word has manifested itself among you full of love; it has poured out like a balm of consolation, when you came before Me crying and with paternal advice I had to correct you. When the day approaches when I will make this word cease from the lips of my spokesmen, you will feel that it comes from a judge, although it will always be the same in its love and tenderness, but it will have so much light that you will discover even the most hidden errors and the most hidden stains that you carry.
2. You will never say of Me that I did not point out to you your imperfections, or that I taught you misleading lessons in my Doctrine. Tomorrow, when you discover your mistakes and estimate the greatness of this revelation, you will know how to do justice to your Father.
3. You still do not feel this truth, first it was the darkness that put a blindfold of darkness on your eyes, then the light of my word came, but you have been dazzled by it; it is necessary that you grope for a few moments so that you get used to this light and you can look at everything around you. In the meantime, be careful with your analyses, with your words and with your practices, because you could not yet take firm steps on the way, nor speak with the truth as you should.
4. The Truth is one and it is eternal, however, look at men proclaiming different truths. How much my teachings have been trampled on the earth!
5. Since Christ came to speak to you about the truth, how many have tried to speak about it, but I ask: Have they also imitated me in love, in gentleness and in charity? Only I know who my true disciples and apostles have been throughout the ages.
6. If tomorrow, when men judge this communication, they come to doubt its truth because it was given through sinful understandings, I will make them understand that it is not sin that rejects me, on the contrary, he has brought me closer to the one who has strayed from the path.
7. Another proof of my power, which men will recognize, will consist in the fact that I alone have been able to make the mouths of sinners speak with purity, that blasphemous lips speak of divine lessons, and that rude minds transmit teachings and revelations full of wisdom
8. Who will be the ones who in this time will rise up as true apostles of my word? Which of you will make your brothers behold the beauty of my teaching?
9. Your works are necessary; the living witness of this people who have heard my word is indispensable.

Love one another!

10. The Doctrine that I have taught you is like an immense torch around which the peoples will have to gather, the men who hunger for truth and thirst for justice and also the wandering spirits, the researchers who are unveiled in search of the light.
11. Prepare yourselves for the time when caravans of your brothers will rise up in search of the oasis of peace, but do it with humility; treasure in the spirit the virtues that I have brought you in my word. Do not look for a way to impress your brothers with vanities or superfluous teachings, they will come fleeing precisely from that.
12. Not only those who heard my word through the human understanding will be called children of this people, everyone who embraces his cross, everyone who loves this Law and propagates this seed, will be called a farmer of my countryside, an apostle of my Work and a son of this people, even if he has not heard me through this manifestation.
13. Again I tell you not to look for external ways to make my Work known, because it would present many vulnerable points where you would be fought by sects and religions.
14. If you seek moral improvement, cleanliness in your life, spirituality in your worship, there will be no weapons, ideas, or doctrines that can defeat you. Build in the spirit and everything will be preserved and will survive Vicissitudes and battles, because the spirit is indestructible. If you build on material foundations, you will have done what he foolishly did when he raises a building on sand, which at the slightest movement will have to come by land.
15. Make a deposit of your heart so that in it you may keep my teachings as the most precious treasure that your spirit has reached until this time.
16. I come to make myself present to you in this time of spiritual struggle, because you were sent into the world to speak about this Law. You have already been liberated, you have already moved away from the superfluous, now advance on the path as the true beloved peasants of Jesus.
17. I have sent you into the world at this time so that you may speak of Me and so that your spirit may overflow its experience in others.
18. If I have revealed to you that you are Israel, it is so that you may know that you have been following my way on earth for a long time and also so that you may meditate on your responsibility. Don't you think it's fair that I sometimes complain about your lack of faith, zeal or charity?
19. One God has spoken to you from the beginning of time; one God I want you to recognize and love, and I want you to offer me only one worship.

Love one another!

20. It is men who have forged many gods, each one feels it, worships it and imagines it differently. I am separating this people from all religious influence so that here, in their solitude, in their retreat, you will listen and reprove me, so that in the end he will render me a cult worthy of his Creator. I did the same at that time when Israel had been captive for centuries under the yoke and scourge of the pharaohs of Egypt. It was my will to turn Moses as an envoy and to uproot from slavery the people destined to receive the Law and the light that would illuminate humanity. Compare the events of that time with those of today and you will understand the intention with which the Master has spoken to you about these facts.

21. Your spirit tells me that also in this age humanity has known of material slavery, of hardships and scourges, and that it has gone through the slavery of its spirit.

22. That is why I come to you again to say: Love each other as I taught you in the Second Time, so that your path may be bearable. Bring spirituality, order, obedience, faith and charity, and you will feel strong in the struggle and you will be the example before all the peoples of the Earth.

23. Many will ask you which is the path you are following and where you are going, and when they look at your humble step but full of security and firmness, they will follow you with a heart full of trust and faith.

24. Today your spirit comes in search of sustenance, the heart wants peace, the mind thirsts for light and the Master tells you: in the first times of your evolution you had everything, even without having made merits to achieve it; instead, now you will have to achieve everything with your works within the Law that teaches you to love one another.

25. It cost you nothing in those times to have health, strength, peace, abundance, for that you lost everything easily; now I tell you, when you have recovered with efforts, with struggles and sacrifices the development of those gifts that you did not know how to estimate in all its value, you will not lose it again, because then you will take advantage of what you have and you will never forget what it cost you to achieve it. Do you have an idea of how much this humanity will have to evolve to wake up from its long sleep and wake up with the ideal of recovery and evolution? But you will go before her, teaching her the way of her spiritual evolution. Now that you are listening to this word and that you are already forming a people, I tell you to have clarity in your spirit and persevere in your preparation so that you can manifest my Work with all clarity. I want you to perform with purity the part that I have entrusted to you. Calm down, because not everything you are going to do, my charity will help you.

26. From many points of the Earth, men, groups and multitudes will arise speaking to humanity of the new time, speaking of spirituality and working for the liberation and fraternity of men. That is why I tell you that the rest, I will do.

Love one another!

27. There are works that only I will be able to carry out, one of them is to save this humanity from the abysses that it has created itself; but there is infinite joy in the Father, when he is accompanied in his divine tasks and duties by his beloved children, that is why I make the call to the great multitudes, I expose the end of my manifestation and then I choose the hearts of goodwill to prepare them as soldiers and emissaries of my divine cause.

28. I would already like to see this people scattered in armies along roads, peoples and nations, carrying the good news and the testimony of my word, as well as the light of my promises. If you truly unite, you will see great inspirations spring from your mind, which will be the key that will open the doors closed today to your call.

29. At this time I have come to tell you: Has the influence of the world on you reached such an extent that you have erased all traces of my previous teachings? This is the reason why I have come. Who of the inhabitants of the Earth, could make you understand all the wealth of experience and light that your spirit brings even though it does not manifest it, because the influences of the world prevent it? No one, only I can save you and reveal to you the mysteries of the spirit.

30. Among humanity there are beings who once crossed the desert in pursuit of a divine promise, who heard the voice of the Lord on a mountain; I also discover others who lived in the time of Jesus, saw his works and heard his word, who followed me into the desert and ate of the loaves and fish that I gave to the crowd to eat when they ascended the mountain to hear that voice, and those who walked among the mobs shouting on the day of my crucifixion. Right here, among the multitudes who come to hear the same celestial concert that is now new to them, I discover those spirits.

31. Those who weep, those who tremble when they hear me and recognize the voice that speaks to them, are those whose spirit still retains the echo of my words.

32. Do you see how many of those who arrive before this manifestation remain forever on the path consecrated to these practices, without there being human power that prevents them from coming to hear my word? They are those who once contracted debts of love with their God and who did not have the opportunity to give themselves to Him, but who promised themselves to wait for me to follow me and serve me to the end.

33. Today I come to remind you of the events that you have already experienced.

34. At that time, when my disciples heard that I would soon depart from among them, they asked me, "Lord, when will we see you again?" I told them in what time I would return and what signs I would give of my return.

Love one another!

35. Now I say to the new disciples: this is the time announced, the signs have been fulfilled without missing one.

36. You know that this communication through the understanding of man is also going to come to an end and like those, you ask: "Lord, when your word has stopped being heard, won't we have the joy of feeling your manifestation in some way again? To which I answer you: After this time, he will come from your spirituality, that of direct communication with your Lord, in which you will feel me eternally present. When you reach that degree of elevation, you will never again say that the Father is coming, or that He has left, because you will have already understood, that I am always with you. Then you will remember that I told you through Jesus, "The Kingdom of God is in you."

37. Take the good news to the nations; spread this message everywhere, see that many of those who are waiting for me believe that I will appear as a man on earth, and I never told you that, instead, I gave you to understand that my coming would be spiritual, that it would come on the cloud.

38. I have already told you that I will touch religions and sects to awaken them from their lethargy, they will recognize the light of this time and will nourish the ideal of spirituality; but it is necessary that you play the part that I am entrusting to you, because this seed is only waiting to fall on earth to germinate and bear fruits of wisdom and spiritual progress among humanity.

39. The example of this humble people who lead their steps without ministers to guide them and who worship me without ceremonies or symbols, will be a call that awakens those who sleep their night of centuries, and will be a stimulus for the regeneration and purification of many of my children.

40. Do not try to ignore your responsibility in this Work; do not forget that I have sent you to Earth as forerunners and prophets of the Third Time.

41. Verily I say, if at this hour I presented myself with the same body with which you looked at me at that time, you would contemplate my wounds fresh, and on my face still imprinted the imprint of sacrifice, but this would be a constant reproach to humanity and I prefer to hide our wounds to show you only my light. Why do so many wish to contemplate me humanized in the form of Jesus? Do you not understand that I am more than form? It is true that at that time, as well as in this one, I have allowed myself to be contemplated in the form of Jesus; but this grace has not been for everyone, it is not necessary for everyone to look at me like that. Again I tell you.- "Blessed are those who have believed without seeing."

Love one another!

42. When men have come out of the materialism of their religious practices and instead of looking for me in images that are human work, they will become spiritualized, they will conceive of me as so great and omnipotent that they will not accept seeing me limited and will not desire, even spiritually, to see me in the figure of Jesus.

43. How delicate the mission of the seer is at this time, it will not be enough for him to have the gift of the spiritual gaze if he does not have elevation. Who will be able to guide him if it is not his conscience, and who will be able to free him from confusion, if it is not prayer and vigil?

44. Seven great prophets Israel had in the First Time, they spoke and wrote about the future of humanity, about the trials that would come to the peoples and also announced the divine revelations that the Lord would make to men. They were not great for having spoken a lot, but for having risen in search of my light.

45. The Father of the new prophets now wants the same thing, that they offer humanity only one viewpoint, but full of truth, which is what I have said to my farmers: offer me as a harvest of your sowing, even if they are three grains, but that they be fruitful and not a bushel, in which straw and chaff abound. Do not forget that it is your works that are preparing your passage to eternity.

46. Now that my Divine Spirit is communicating with you, I am sending you a ray of light that touches the mind of the speaker and he transmits to you my light made word.

47. Behold the Word among you, the same one who spoke to you in the Second Tense. It is the same doctrine and the same essence, but today I do not come clothed in a human body. Yesterday my feet touched the dust of the world, today only my light is manifested to your spirit. Prepare your hearts, so that you may feel me and be sustained by my word, since in truth you know that man does not live by bread alone. I will give you my body and my blood, which I represented at that time with bread and wine, now in a spiritual way it will be my word that replaces the bread that is my body, and the essence of my word will be the wine that you will drink as my blood.

48. The spirit of the people trembles with joy at my presence. The Master is also recreated with the presence of the new disciples. Order the Master to speak to his apostles of the Second Time.

49. Beloved John: you who have rested your temples on my heart, would like all those who listen to me to become worthy to lean on Me to feel my peace, to be close to the source of life. Your struggle is not over, your spirit tirelessly prays and sends its light among the humanity of the Third Time, to which you prophesied many wonders. In this age you are seeing, beloved

Love one another!

John, the fulfillment of the manifestations that you saw in your visions and ecstasies, and of which you did not know their meaning, nor when they were to be fulfilled. Watch over the world.'

50. "Judas Iscariot, my apostle: today humility is in your spirit, because the atonement was bitter, very bitter; but today your influence is being benignly poured out on humanity. Invisibly you present yourselves as a counselor of men. I have given you my peace, disciple, why don't you feel it fully in your spirit? You have wept a lot, even though I have never denied you my comfort and my forgiveness; it is that you are waiting for the last of my children to be saved so that you can tell me: Lord, come down from your cross, I am already at peace, I am already worthy to receive your forgiveness".

51. "While you see that humanity sinks deeper and deeper into sin every day and with it blasphemes, betrays and crucifies me, your spirit suffers torments that the world could not imagine and every sin that offends me, you feel it as if it were you who is offending me."

52. "Son, disciple, take from my table the bread and wine that you left that night, which was the last that as a man I spent with you, I say to you: eat and drink, today I give you what you did not receive at that dinner and that everyone else received. I put aside your neediness and your misery and because of the humility that you have today, as the fruit of a great repentance, take my peace and find in it my body and my blood also."

53. Behold, people, my new lessons of love, do with your brothers what you see me doing with you. What are you going to do at this time with my Work? In front of Me I contemplate a new Calvary and a cross. My sorrowful way has not ended, my passion did not end on Golgotha, my steps are still leaving their bloody footprint.

54. My people, humanity: come on my way and I will turn your sacrifice into eternal life, your pain into joy and when you reach the top of the mountain, you will see my love waiting for you. The world is also waiting for me, it is hungry and thirsty for my love, but I will come to everyone, because this has been my promise; when the nations are at peace and sin has been exterminated and men love each other as brothers, I will show you the sword with which I overcame you: love.

55. How humble is this manifestation for those who see it with the eyes of matter! moreover, how heartfelt and great for the one who contemplates it with the heart and with the spirit!

56. Just as you are around me now, so I was in the Second Half that last night. The sun was at sunset, when Jesus talked with his apostles in that room for the last time. They were the words of a Father in agony to his much-loved children. There was sadness in Jesus and also in the disciples who were still unaware of what a few hours later awaited the One who had come to

Love one another!

teach them and had loved them so much. Their Lord was about to depart, but they did not yet know how. Peter wept, clasping the chalice to his heart. John moistened the Master's chest with his tears. Matthew and Bartholomew were ecstatic at my teaching. Philip and Thomas hid their bitterness while they dined. James the Younger and the Older, Thaddeus, Andrew and Simon, were mute with pain, however much they spoke to me from the heart. Judas Iscariot also had pain in his heart, anguish and remorse, but he could no longer turn back because darkness had possessed him.

57. The martyrdom of the cross was approaching, from which Jesus would leave his Mother, like a lark that would give warmth to those little ones, while the light of the Holy Spirit descended to illuminate those men. Soon they would feel strong after the moments of weakness, to spread throughout the world preaching the good news and announcing the Kingdom of Heaven to the Gentile and idolatrous peoples.

58. When Jesus finished saying his last words and recommendations, those disciples were bathed in tears, but one of them was no longer there, his spirit could not receive so much love or contemplate so much light and he turned away because that word burned his heart.

59. People of this time, new disciples. I discovered in my apostolate of the Second Time the betrayal of a disciple, in order to give you a great lesson in it. Do not become judges of the one whom I have judged and forgiven with love, rather take Him as an open book and as a symbol. How many of you who are judging him now will carry a Judas in your heart?

60. In these moments in which I speak to you and remember those events, the king star is also hiding, it is the same sun that illuminated that humanity. But now, while I am thus speaking to you, the cry of the peoples and the noise of your wars is going up to the height of heaven.

61. How much misery I behold in your world and how much sadness there is in my Spirit!

62. Blessed are those who with pain in their hearts remember the day when Jesus was on the scaffold, from which he left followed by the mobs to Calvary.

63. Today my Spirit feels among you in a new prison, but it is of love, that of your heart, in which you wanted to imprison me because you teach me to love. I also see the new cross where you are going to raise me, but it is not the one where you made me die; today it is that of your spirituality, which seeks my open arms and longs for the torrent of my divine blood that is life. You do not accuse me now, on the contrary you are my defenders, because you already know of innocence.

64. I cannot say the same about everyone, because men have accumulated so many imperfections and so many sins in the world, which are also for Me like a new cross of pain that they have prepared for me, for this time.

Love one another!

65. You were all rescued by my example and you will not be able to die; however, it is necessary that I come to rescue you from the darkness that surrounds you and that does not let you know the true life.

66. How many mixed feelings stir your heart when you hear my word, beloved people! This painful accent with which I speak to you of those hours of bitterness, touches more those who have cried a lot because this life is a street of bitterness and it is a calvary.

67. At that time three judges judged me: Annas, Pilate and Herod, and the people fulfilled the sentence in Me,. Now I tell you that my judges are many and a greater number who will make me feel the pain at this time; but when the men of my Law and my Doctrine abhor the most, when I am persecuted and denied the most, the voice of men of faith will arise, because what will not happen in the Second Time, now I will not be alone.

68. The blind man to whom Jesus restored his sight will shout loudly that he has seen the light; the dead will rise and bear witness to my truth. The sensitive heart of the woman will be faithful to me and the men of strong spirit will be the new Pyrenees.

69. Mary will be absent, nor will she be alien to any of my steps, and her Heavenly Spirit will follow me everywhere, because Christ and Mary, before they came to earth, were one with the Father.

70. Humanity, humanity, today I could not say as at that time: "Father, forgive them because they do not know what they are doing", because there is not one who has not drunk the blood of the Lamb, that which is light, truth and life.

71. One moment was enough for Dimas to save himself, and that was the last of his life; he spoke to me from his cross, and despite seeing that Jesus, who said he was the Son of God, was in agony, he felt that he was the Messiah, the Savior and he gave himself to Him with all the repentance of his heart and with all the humility of his spirit, that's why I promised him Paradise for that very day.

72. I tell you that everyone who unconsciously sins, but at the end of his life speaks to me with his heart full of humility and faith, I will make him feel the tenderness of my charity, which will lift him from the miseries of the earth, to make him know the delights of a noble and elevated life.

73. I left you Mary at the foot of the cross, on the mountain that collected my blood and the tears of the Mother. There she remained waiting for her children, because it will be she who will take the cross away from her men and point out to them the path of glory.

Love one another!

74. "I am thirsty," I said to that crowd that did not understand my words and that was enjoying my agony. What can I tell you now, when I see that it is not a mob, but the whole world that hurts my Spirit without realizing my pain?

75. My thirst is infinite, incomprehensible, and only your love will be able to quench it; why instead of love do you offer me an exterior worship? Don't you know that by asking for water, you are offering me gall and vinegar?

76. In spite of my chalice being so bitter at this time, my cross so bloody and my loneliness so great, you will not hear me exclaim: My God, my God, why have you abandoned me? Because that proof that Jesus gave you by showing you that his pain was human and real, today I will not give it to you because I come in Spirit.

77. Christ is the Teacher and He gave you lessons until the last moment. When that moment came and he saw his work completed, he humbly offered it to his Father, saying, "Everything is finished."

78. If Jesus, who was the Way, the Truth and the Life, ended his mission with that seven-word prayer, saying at the end to his Father: "Into your hands I commend my Spirit", think about whether you who are the little ones and the disciples of that Master, will be able to leave this life without offering it to the Father as a tribute of obedience and humility, and you will be able to close your eyes to this world without asking the Lord for his protection, since you will have to open them in other regions.

79. Jesus' whole life was an offering of love to the Father. The hours of his agony on the cross were a prayer of love, intercession and forgiveness.

80. That is the path I came to point out to you, humanity. Live imitating your Master and I promise to take you to my bosom, which is the origin of all happiness.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 95

1. What can you ask of Him who created you that He will not grant, provided that what you ask is for the good of your body or of your spirit? But you must learn to be conformed to my will. You are in a time of restitution in which you should not be dissatisfied with your trials.
2. Love, that your love will help you to restore. Destroy with your charity all selfishness.
3. The earth you tread on is temporary, your journey here is short, then you will penetrate into eternal life. However, I want you to know from this valley of tears the path traced in the precepts of my Law.
4. Do not weaken in faith, nor in hope; always keep in mind that the end of this day will come; do not forget that in Me you had your beginning and that you will also have the end in Me, and that end is eternity because there is no death of the spirit.
5. Have eternity as an ideal and do not lose heart in vicissitudes. Do you know if this is your last incarnation on earth? Who could tell you that in this body that you have today you are paying off all your debts contracted with my justice? That is why I say to you: take advantage of the time, but do not go in a hurry. If with faith and conformity you accept your sufferings and with patience you hurry the chalice, truly I tell you, your merits will not be sterile.
6. Let the spirit always walk forward so that you will never stop perfecting yourselves.
7. I am the one who puts the tests in your step to stop your spirit, when it departs from the path of my Law to live subject only to its free will. Examine the depths of the trials, I permit you, so that you may see that each one of them is like a chisel that is polishing your heart. That is one of the reasons why pain brings you closer to Me.
8. But man has always sought pleasures, he has gone after power and greatness in order to lord it on earth and be king of his own brothers. If I have created you all with the same love, why have there always been those who pretend to be superior? Why have there been those who lead humanity under humiliation and the whip? Why is there one who repudiates the humble and his heart is not moved by bringing pain to his fellow men? For these are spirits who have not yet recognized me as the Father who loves all his creatures and as the sole owner of all existences. That is why there are men who usurp and ignore the sacred rights of man. They serve me as an instrument for my justice and, believing themselves to be lords and kings, they are only servants. Forgive.
9. This is the Third Time in which I have come to teach you the lesson that should unite humanity spiritually; because it is my will that languages, races, and different ideologies no longer be an obstacle to their unification. The essence with which I formed a spirit is the same

Love one another!

that everyone possesses, and the substances that make up the blood that runs through the veins of men are the same in everyone. Therefore everyone is equal and worthy of Me and for everyone I have come again.

10. I have come because I have seen your spirit poor in virtues and I have come to enrich it. But do not ask me for the riches of the earth, because I inherited them from the beginning, ask me and seek the purification of the spirit that you do not yet possess. See that my Law is not yet fulfilled.

11. Centuries and eras have passed and humanity does not have a true awakening to the life of light and truth, so every time you leave a wrapper you return to the spiritual valley naked and needy, hungry and thirsty. There does not yet arise from the human heart a faith and a will so great that it makes them willing to follow me on the path marked by your Father with traces of blood and love.

12. And there you have the pain in all its strength, overwhelming humanity, having recognized that it is out of the way, inviting it to seek the Father, as the prodigal son did in my divine parable. What does it mean that you arrive at my door naked or ragged, crying and ashamed, if what I want is that you look for me, that you knock on my door, that you remember Me? My loving arms would then open, full of forgiveness and charity, to embrace you, to give you back the lost and wasted inheritance, to sit at my table to savor the delicacy and the fruit of eternal life.

13. Let my love penetrate into your heart and let him comfort you and heal you, let him save you again; let him set you free, breaking the chains that bind you to passions, to misery and ignorance. I want it to be the Kingdom of Heaven that comes to the hearts of men and that it is not your passions that establish his kingdom in this world.

14. Disciples: understand that I sent you into the world so that you would love your brothers, pouring out your charity, praying for them, living for them; but do not expect them to return love for love, but rather strengthen yourselves to resist the hardness of the human heart, ingratitude, selfishness. Prepare for slander and betrayal, but do not be frightened by it and forgive them beforehand with all your heart.

15. When you feel lonely, when you need love, when there is no friendly voice on earth to comfort you or someone to share his bread with you, look for me; look for the One who loves even if he is not loved, the One who truly forgives, heals and comforts all sinners.

16. Not everyone will be ungrateful and insensitive in your path, sometimes you will be stimulated by the understanding, charity and kindness of your brothers.

Love one another!

17. I want you to be conformed in your humility and in your poverty you will find my blessings. While the world walks in need of my peace, stumbling and falling in the midst of its science and its false splendor, you poor possess the treasure of peace. Why don't you spread this peace over humanity with your prayers, deeds and words as a cloak of love and charity?

18. You all possess the gifts of the spirit, which are beginning their development in this Third Time by the evolution that the spirits have reached. Intuition, clairvoyance, revelation, prophecy, inspiration, are manifesting clearly among humanity and this is the announcement of a new time, it is the light of the book of the Seven Seals, opened at this time in its sixth chapter. But you who know why these manifestations are and the time in which you live, channel your gifts along the path of love; always be prepared to offer your charity and you will be in harmony with my Law and you will serve as an example to your brothers. Then you will be my disciples and as such you will be recognized.

19. If you know how to take my Work with true charity and love, she will be in your life like a saving boat, she will welcome you like a mother when you go lost crying on the roads of life.

20. You ask me that my word not cease to be heard, you ask me that the time of this manifestation between you be prolonged, but I tell you: my laws are immutable, my will irrevocable. There is nothing man can do to change my resolve. Neither tears, nor promises will make Me prolong this time. It is said and written that in the year 1950 my word will cease to be heard. Who will be with me then? You do not know what I am preparing three years before my departure, but you must be alert.

21. In the Kingdom of the Father there is a being full of grace, of sweet tenderness and warmth. It is Mary, your Mother, She is always with you, learn to receive her worthily in your heart. Feel her loving caress, understand that for Her you will always be her children. Mary will help you to reach Me, you who are sick in body and spirit, I will not reject you because of your poverty. Hear my word, for it will be like balm to your wounds.

22. How many of you are surprised to find yourselves listening to me at this moment with tears of love, of joy, of repentance in your eyes, when, just a few hours ago, you were still given over to the passions of the world!

23. I give you my lessons so that you can study them with interest and tomorrow you can practice them with love.

24. It has been a while since I have been giving you my teaching and I do not find among so many kindergartners the disciples who will be the teachers tomorrow, but I will continue to give my lesson until awakening in your spirit the desire for evolution.

Love one another!

25. I have come to choose the clumsy for the Earth sciences, because they are not so for the teachings of the spirit. I have chosen the poor, because with an atom of my grace that I give him, he feels exalted and honored, not so the rich man who, no matter how much I grant him, is never satisfied. But the poor man, who has been adorned with the knowledge of the gifts he possesses, I teach him not to reserve his treasure for himself, but to share it with his brothers. The spirit that enjoys knowing that it carries these gifts, is because it has realized the value that they have.

26. Those who struggle to stay firm on the path, it is because they remember everything they have had to suffer to achieve what they have today. Understand that whoever turns away from the path is not as ungrateful to his Lord as he is to himself.

27. Do you not know that he who walks contrary to my Law deprives himself of his virtues and his gifts?

28. Precisely at this time I have been returning to humanity all its heritage that I had squandered; not a single one will remain without the light of my Divine Spirit; before 1950, which as I have announced will be the year of my departure, no one will feel needy, weak, or ignorant.

29. The parasitic plants will bloom and bear fruit because I am power and for Me it will always be time to save your spirit, but for you every time that passes and every step that you descend, will have to make your return to the path more painful.

30. Today I have come to separate you from the great perversions, so that on a path of peace you could listen to me, meditate and analyze the lesson that I am giving you.

31. Learn that the thirst of the spirit is quenched only by pure and crystalline water, so that you will never take turbid and polluted waters.

32. If you have always had someone to serve you in the world and you have known honors, on this path, you will have no servants, no vainglory; you will be my servants serving your brothers.

33. I let you reach the summit you longed for and when you were there, you heard the voice of the Lord saying to you: You have already paid your tribute to Caesar for a long time, now give me what is mine; you have already enjoyed the satisfactions of the world very much and it is time for you to prepare your journey to eternity, because no one knows whether or not he will return to this world.

34. I tell you. blessed are you for having extolled the name of Mary, who full of love has prepared you to receive my lesson and you show me your joy and effort to move forward. My

Love one another!

desire is to contemplate you safely, and there is pain in my Spirit because there are few who follow me and many who have not heard my word, and their spirit still remains indifferent and deaf to my inspirations.

35. I give life and nourishment to all beings and watch over their well-being, while you have not yet understood that your destiny is to love and serve. That is why I have spoken to you in many ways and my lessons will be repeated until convinced of your mistakes you obey the laws that have been given since the beginning of time.

36. I give you one more opportunity to do works of mercy, to multiply your harvest and store it in my barn where your merits are not lost but increase. Present to me those who have turned from bad to good seed, the sad ones who have comforted those who have brought out of the darkness of vice to put them in a safe place. That's what I'm asking of you. Do not forget your other spiritual duties to those who are still materialized; remember that I have told you that, do not worry about tomorrow, everything is planned and granted by Me, you should only trust in your work that will always be blessed by the Father. I do not want you only spiritual, I have given you two laws to which you must attend, the one governs the spirit and inspires you with high feelings and thoughts; the other keeps you in harmony with material Nature and both identify you with me in its perfect harmony.

37. Unite yourselves in one thought and trust in Me; I have loved you since before I sent you into the world and wherever you have met, I have protected you. I have been tireless in my eagerness to prepare you. Who will be the ones who will take up my Work and see the principle of restitution in this world? Truly I say to you, it will be your children's children who will speak about what you have seen and heard from Me; but if you achieve a great preparation and reach great sights that point to the future for humanity, how blessed you will be, because you will be able to manifest how great are the gifts that the love of God grants you.

38. When all my children know that I have become manifested once again, when my word is analyzed and my commands are fulfilled, the light of the Sixth Seal will be illuminating every creature and you will all be awake. At that time the confusion and evil will cease, the wars will end, and the life of man will be wrapped in my love and in my grace. In the hearts will beat only love, mercy and forgiveness. intuition will be a gift from everyone and consciousness will speak with all clarity and your voice will be heard and obeyed

39. Trust in Me, so that you can do spiritual works, because if you do not have faith, you will not be able to heal and you will feel small and needy having my power, but I also tell you when you go to help your brothers, do not humble them, do not erect thrones or seek vassals, be humble, love them and work with selflessness among the portion that corresponds to you.

Love one another!

whatever you did to your brothers, you will have done to yourselves. Think how you will be judged if you do works contrary to my Law, saying that you are my disciples.

40. I receive your harvest in this world, in which you have fought and suffered for my sake. A heart tells me my sowing is small; but I am going to increase it because I am moved by your love and your divine patience.

41. Your tranquility depends on your spiritual elevation, I have more to give you, than you who suffer. When you give yourselves to spiritual work, do it with all the strength of your being, and when you go into the world to work the bread of the body, work with love so that you comply with the laws that govern you.

42. If you have been good children and then good parents, do not be afraid to be before Me. If you have been disobedient and cannot correct the son who has been lacking and you carry for this reason a deep wound in your heart, remember that I have received a thousand and a thousand times the ingratitude and ignorance of my children, and then imitate me. I alone judge the works of all beings. "The parents will answer me about their children and these, about their parents. I have inspired you with virtue to be the foundations of a healthy and strong world so that when I ask you about the beings I sent to the bosom of your home, you will present them as fragrant roses and fresh lilies in the garden that you have cultivated.

43. My word comes to give peace to those who need it, but not everyone has been able to receive it; many are not moved by my struggle or feel my pain, due to their lack of love.

44. I long to see in you the firmness of your faith, because there will come a time of persecution when you will be questioned and judged; if you are ready, I will speak for you and I will manifest myself in your works of love towards your brothers.

45. Be merciful and you will obtain mercy from your brothers. Obey my inspirations and reject dangers and temptations. Those around me today are not righteous, but they are on the way to salvation and to achieve salvation.

46. Whatever you ask of me with humility and a good purpose, I will grant it to you. Whatever you request for the sake of your evolution in the name of Mary, it will be granted to you. Pray for all, for you are before Me one son whom I love and whom I have come to save.

47. You have come, to dwell in the Tierra of my will, that is why I have come to communicate with you. I wanted to choose hard hearts to give you Proofs of the Power of my word in obtaining its regeneration. The chisel of my love has defeated them, my kindness has subdued them.

Love one another!

48. The spirits have heard my voice through their conscience and have made man recognize his faults; the hearts have confessed from spirit to Spirit with the father and have discovered before Him many faults hidden within themselves.

49. How many in the silence of their heart, listening to me, say to me: Father, your gaze is penetrating inside of me, what can I hide from you? Many cry when they know the pain they have caused to their brothers, whom they made to return to the Afterlife before the deadline set for it.

50. My Spirit rejoices to see you coming in multitudes, people, and I say to you: come, come, for it is not too late for you to come to my lands and become farmers, nor for you to form a purpose of amendment. When you have felt the warmth of the prison and recovered your strength, do not be ungrateful to the Shepherd who rescued you, because you do not know at what price you would get Him to come back to look for you.

51. What do you look for in the uncertain paths, if you come from them, why go in search of new crossroads, when you still remember your pain in the deceitful paths of the world? Go to the paths, all, return to them, the Master tells you, but do it when you feel strong and that your progress is to shake hands with the fallen or to look for the lost. It is necessary that you have a complete knowledge of the place from which you have come so that you understand the beauties of the path on which you are.

52. If you lack the knowledge of these teachings, because you have not given enough attention to my lessons or because of insufficient meditation, your step on the path of good will be false and a slight stumble will cause you to deviate.

53. Watch and pray, listen and meditate, and you will have the strength to put my divine lessons into practice.

54. You are learning to ask, to know how to love and also to suffer. This is a world of sorrows, where you have to learn to respect my will. The love that you profess to your Father will help you to endure the trials with patience and conformity.

55. I have willed that from this world you should know the path that leads to my Kingdom, through the practice of the precepts of my Law. Finish fulfilling your mission on Earth, do not miss this opportunity. Who can assure you that the Father will grant you a new reincarnation, in which you will be able to repair your mistakes and make up for lost time? On my word I have told you. "Be diligent, but do not go in haste." Fulfill the spiritual and the human. Merge all your powers and senses into a single will.

56. Pain hurried with patience is not sterile, because it increases faith, elevates and purifies, it will never be an obstacle but an incentive, on the path of evolution and restitution.

Love one another!

57. Be humble in spirit and then you will have true charity for your brothers, then you will be strong to resist the temptations of the world. Why do some dream of the delights of the earth, others go after the rivers, and others become great to humiliate the little ones? Because they are weak to persevere in good and succumb to temptation.

58. I have come to communicate at this point on Earth, and I will leave my word as a gift for all men, this gift will remove the spiritual poverty of humanity.

59. I come to fill you with courage so that you can break the chains that bind you and be free to follow me. Temptation has made its reign on earth and has enslaved men, but power will be given to them to overcome sin, vice, and the flesh. Those of you who are following me, practice charity in all forms. so you will have loved but do not expect gratitude from humanity. You will not receive love for love, the world will not know how to comfort you and sometimes it will betray you, but do not be afraid; when you are in need of consolation, of love, of peace, of balm, look for the One who with his word and his blood gave you proof of his love, and in these trances, what can you ask of me, that I cannot grant you?

60. Of the absolute and perfect peace that your spirit will come to enjoy in the Hereafter, I come to give you a part, but this world is in need of that peace, it lacks faith,. He is walking in darkness, and falling into deep abysses, he really does not know where he is going, because there is no hand to guide him.

61. For this I am preparing men who will deliver my word through their lips, so that it may bring light to understandings and peace to the peoples of the Earth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 96

1. Sustain yourselves with my word, which is the bread of the Spirit. But in order for this bread to truly reach your heart, it is necessary that you divest yourselves, even for a few moments, of what binds you to this world. No one ignores the way to rise to Me and yet many times I see you crying believing yourself unworthy, not knowing that this crying purifies you prepares you to reach Me.
2. In my word you will find eternal life for your spirit; analyzed and you will find in it divine essence, love and strength that I am pouring out on the Universe.
3. Children and disciples: look how close I am to you; and if you know this, why are there times when you call me in despair believing that I do not hear you? It is because of your misunderstanding that I have to repeat my lessons to you.
4. I want you from now on to achieve the spirituality necessary to feel my presence, and when you no longer listen to me through this channel and find these enclosures where you now gather, apparently empty and desolate, silent prayer is enough, the elevation of your spirit, so that you feel my presence and be filled with my Spirit.
5. Blessed are those who learn to rise to Me, because from the infinite they will receive the inspiration that will guide them along the path traced by my teachings. With what joy the lips of the inspired will open to give their brothers a testimony of my presence.
6. When my word has ceased to vibrate through human understanding, the voice of the unleashed elements will speak to men testifying to the event that this divine manifestation signified.
7. Also when my ray was about to descend to the human understanding, Nature was moved and the unleashed elements shook men, awakened peoples and amazed scientists.
8. Do not forget my warnings, so that in the days of your preparation you will not be intimidated by the trials to which humanity will be subjected. Your mission is to pray, meditate and practice charity, the only merits by which this people will be saved from the storms and by their works of love other peoples will receive consolation.
9. My word, being lulling to your spirit, does not slow you down, on the contrary it awakens you to a higher life. Come closer to Me along the path of thought, do not let the flesh lead you to feed on material satisfactions or delights and you will have taken a firm step towards spirituality.

Love one another!

10. I have spoken much in the wilderness of your heart, without my voice finding an echo in the spirit of my people. Now that I speak to you through these spokesmen, pay attention to the word that their lips pour out, if you believe me and want to achieve peace.

11. Let no one be surprised that I seek him when he goes astray or that he follows in his footsteps along the paths of the world, because you belong to me, you are the work of my Father's inspiration. Have you not imagined how beautiful it will be when children seek and love their Father in the same way that He loves them? How different your life will be then and how close you will feel me to your heart.

12. My word has always been sweet, unchanging in the forgiveness and charity that I have manifested to you. I know that you will have to rise up with a firm purpose of regeneration, and that you will return to me what I entrusted to you, with the purity with which you received it. That is why I make you hear my Word and I give you countless signs of my love for you.

13. At the time of justice in which you live, there comes with it the pain that marks the beginning of your purification.

14. Remember that I have prophesied to you a war of religions and that I have announced to you a struggle of doctrines, in truth I tell you that the battle has already begun, who will see its end? No one knows, but I tell you that man will not triumph, in that struggle the Truth will triumph. I want you to prepare yourselves as good soldiers so that you can defend this Cause.

15. Today you come to seek nourishment for your spirit and you try to make matter submit and renounce vain satisfactions. You come as good and attentive disciples, for which you quiet your senses and let the spirit rise to Me in a tender and respectful prayer. I receive you, I comfort you and I quicken you.

16. Here are many of those who were once doctors of law or scientists; now they bring their minds awake to spiritual knowledge, convinced that in limited human knowledge they will not find the Supreme Truth.

17. Here are those who were once powerful and rich of the Earth, who have now come to taste of poverty and humility, I bless you for your conformity and for your longing for perfection. There you have a proof of my loving justice in making you come again to Earth to show you one more page of the book of eternal wisdom.

18. Humanity lives in a chaos from which it cannot get rid of by itself; it needs help and I am always ready to give it to it; I only expect from it a word, a brief prayer or a moment of repentance to illuminate its path and turn this world of darkness into a valley of peace, in which man feels possessed of the life that I have granted him.

Love one another!

19. Your mission is not just to save your spirit; it is necessary that you help to channel those who have been lost. At every step I remind you of this mission. How long are you going to spiritualize yourselves? How long will you do my will? If you take advantage of this time and carry my word in your heart without mixing strange ideas with your practices, if you rise up to Me with clarity, you will clearly receive the spiritual inspiration that will nourish you and you will make those around you reach grace and peace in their hearts.

20. The year 1950 is very near and I tell you the truth that the life of my disciples will change. After that date you will see the elements of Nature unleashed and men rise up in wars of ideas, sciences and doctrines. When that happens, the confusion and pain will be so great that you will wish that my word would be heard again through the human understanding, but I have already told you that this manifestation will not be repeated. We prepare you for the trials to come and give courage to your brothers.

21. Be alert, because at that time false Christs, false Elias and prophets will appear, and the unwary will be in danger because they will not know how to distinguish truth from falsehood; it will be then that you will speak without reservations and ratify my words, and you will make yourselves recognized as children of the people taught by Me in this Third Time,

22. Men and women will come to this nation from all parts of the earth in search of testimonies about my new advent, and my Work, represented by my disciples, will receive them as a loving mother.

23. Learn from Me as much as you can, so that tomorrow you may become teachers of your brothers; your charity and self-denial will be the best memory you make of Me and the best testimony you give of my word. Strengthen your spirit in my teachings and you will find that when there is faith, there can be no tiredness, fear or cowardice. practice and work will be your support.

24. In the Second Time I chose twelve disciples, and they, without asking who invited them to follow him, felt the call in their spirit and left everything to follow in my footsteps. So I have chosen you, to prepare you and through you to make the call to others more.

25. Take care that your works may dignify you and that you may feel qualified to guide your brothers and sisters. Do not forget that a blind man cannot guide a blind man. If humanity needs light, give it to it and take it by the hand like a younger brother. Be healed also, so that later you will heal your fellow men. Be strong in your struggle and impart strength to the weak.

26. I give you the necessary time so that you can carry out the work that I entrust to you. Men and women, work for the elevation of humanity. Every thought, every deed of yours will be written and I will make every seed of love fruitful. You will let Me judge your works and you

Love one another!

will not publish the charity you do if you want to receive a reward. Do not seek honors, nor vassalage or any payment; be humble, charitable and disinterested and I will exalt you.

27. When it is my will to make you possessors of earthly goods, I grant them to you so that you may share them with your brothers in need, with those who do not have an inheritance or support; with the weak and the sick. Many of those who have nothing on earth, can instead partake of their spiritual goods.

28. If you who have received my word do not speak of this truth, the clumsy and rude will speak. Bear in mind, that this Doctrine has been entrusted to you, so that you may spiritually save many beings who have succumbed under the weight of discouragement and bitterness that the war or the battle that each man previously wages has left in them.

29. Pray in truth, beloved people, do not concretely extol my Divinity with beautiful phrases; love your brothers and watch over the peace of the nations.

30. This people, whom I have taught since the beginning of time, will not be able to get rid of their spiritual mission, they must be a guide, a Prophet and a messenger among men. To him I have inspired the Perfect Worship towards Me, and today he will have the opportunity to finish building the temple that was entrusted to him from the beginning.

31. I have separated him from all harmful influences so that he can receive my divine inspiration in all its purity. Only the teaching of the Master and the sweet voice of Mary will have to be heard in the sanctuary that my people are building in the depths of their spirit.

32. Throughout the ages I have granted spiritual revelations to my children. In each era I have manifested myself in different ways and also in each of those eras I have found humanity in a different spiritual degree; today I have surprised it given over to a material, egoistic and scientific existence, and its spirit has materialized ignoring the value of spiritual gifts.

33. The man of this time is fighting within himself the greatest spiritual battle that humanity has had, because his scientific advancement and his mental development are in conflict with the evolution that his spirit has reached. He refuses to hear the voice of his conscience and tries to drown out his impulses for liberation, not realizing that he is living in a time of restitution and justice.

34. Open your eyes, beloved people, and understand that you, whom I have destined to be the light of this world, must not be carried away by the passions that subjugate others or confused among the mobs that walk blindly through life.

Love one another!

35. You tell me that it is difficult to achieve spirituality in a time like this, within a life like the present one; but I tell you that it is not impossible and the effort you make to free yourself from evil, to dedicate yourselves to a judicious and elevated life, is very meritorious.

36. In this battle, those who turn away from their hearts the fear of judgment and criticism of others will triumph; and those who forget themselves will rise up to serve their fellow men.

37. I, the Master, the Father, have descended through this light to your spirit and for that reason you have called this revelation Spiritualism. Well, when they ask you what Spiritualism means, say that it is the Doctrine revealed by the Divine Master in the Third Time: The Doctrine of Spirituality.

38. But if they ask you what spirituality is, say that it is elevation of thought, cleanliness in deeds and in words, high and generous life.

39. You, as disciples of this teaching, often ask yourselves if you are making an effort to come to call yourselves worthily Spiritualists. To help you in this work, I have given you my light, because you will be in charge of building the spiritual temple to my Divinity. With your union, you will form the temple: Some by their firmness, they will be foundations; those who reach greater elevation, they will be the walls, others with their charity they will be stairs; and still others, with their gift of word, they will resemble the bells that with their voices call the crowds. There will be those who, by their inspiration, will symbolize high towers and domes of the enclosure; and those who, by their love for humanity, will be like doors always open to the needy, to the thirsty, to the sick, to the misunderstood.

40. That temple will be completed when the harmony between my disciples is true, Its base will be on Earth and its domes will touch the Sky. When it is established, you will find it throughout the universe. Have confidence in that work and work without stopping.

41. Let no one depart from the mission entrusted to him, so that his sanctuary will not lack solidity; you must all strive to achieve the same knowledge so that this temple may be built with your spirituality.

42. Watch and pray. Love you in truth so that pride does not take hold of your heart, because this is the seed that destroys humility and charity. Take care that what happens to the builders of Babel does not happen to you, to whom their pride has lost them. Remember that the bad seed was the cause of the division between those men. The tower was left unfinished, and the confusion of the people was so great that they divided into villages that until now still live far apart.

43. Only one light has descended on you: that of my Spirit, which is like a luminous beacon and a principle for your unification and harmony.

Love one another!

44. Take the experience of the first peoples as a light for your practice, meditate on their trials and take their example. Build and work, today in matter and tomorrow in spirit and so continue forever until you have all penetrated through the doors of love into the temple of Truth.

45. Let no one want to deviate one step from the path traced by my Law, because a lost moment, a stumble, a mistake, you will bitterly regret it.

46. The Master is waiting for his disciples of the Third Time to follow in his footsteps, just like those who bore witness to Me in the past time. I tell you who are listening to me.- do not expect to be in spirit to start your mission. If I have come to speak to you now that you have left the Earth, it is a sign that you have a destiny to fulfill in this abode. In this fulfillment you will have your greatest struggle with yourselves; but if you use your gifts, you will have overcome your weaknesses and everything else will be easy for you

47. When this people has been united and prepared, Elijah will announce to humanity the resurgence of the Lord's people. Now think how great your struggle must be to make your life a teaching and a doctrine for humanity. That is why I tell you to examine your works, so that you may have knowledge of what you do; but if there are acts or thoughts that you cannot distinguish whether they are inside or outside the Law, raise your spirit to Me, in a true spiritual confession and my voice, reflected in the light of your thought and in the peace of your heart, will point out the truth to you.

48. It does not seem impossible this kind of communication, which is the same one that I have inspired you since the beginning of the existence of humanity. Today, which is the time when materialism prevails as never before, I come to inspire you with the perfect prayer, precisely when the world divided into sects and religions, tries in vain to support its spirit with rites and traditions, forgetting about true prayer; that which springs from the depths of your being, to rise to Me on the path of love.

49. Everything in this time speaks of justice to man and yet his hard heart is not moved. The elements, the plagues, the strange diseases, the daily events in different places on Earth, are signs that speak of Divine Justice. But no one prays and very few study the words left by my prophets.

50. From the earliest times all that you see accomplished today was foretold and even at this time I prophesied through the first spokesmen, events that very soon had their fulfillment.

51. Who of those who now hear my word will turn their backs on me? Only I know that.

52. those who at that time went in search of Jesus in the hope of receiving worldly riches and temporal goods, felt disappointed to see that the King that their fathers had announced to them that he would come to save his people, was without crown, without scepter and without throne;

Love one another!

with his hands empty and his feet bare. They could not recognize in Jesus the promised Messiah. Now consider all the paths that these spirits will have had to travel to recover the peace and the benefits that they wasted. They are among you today.

53. Know that your spirit was not born at the same time as your body, but has lived in different epochs and today, when he feels my presence, he comes to Me eagerly and asks me to allow him to hear my word until the end of my communication; he has the impression that at one time he did not want to listen to me and even denied me, and now he wants to repair his lack.

54. You have verified that no fault is hidden from Me, that every error has to be corrected and every debt has to be settled, but you also understand that this justice comes from divine love that wants you perfect because you are his children.

55. I do not destroy any of my children no matter how much they offend me, I keep them and give them the opportunity to correct their lack and return to the path they have left. But even though I have absolved them, they find the fruit of their deeds and these are the ones who judge them and point out to them the right path.

56. the great nations of this time want war, ask for blood and cry out for revenge those who are offended, without knowing that they are all rushing headlong into the same abyss; they do not want to understand that the power they so eagerly pursue, will soon become a chalice whose contents will be pain, despair and death; and when they are in that abyss the thirsty for greatness, the hungry for revenge, when they are in the greatest of their tribulation, they will be able to hear my voice that tells them My peace be with you! At that moment the light will be made in all the spirits and their consciousness will speak with a clear voice and will be heard by all. The battle of the spirit against materialism will begin within man, and in my Doctrine he will find the necessary light to overcome.

57. You have been disappointed because I do not bring wealth or material riches to flatter you and make you follow me for it; but there are those among you who have to leave their high sphere to descend to the humility of these multitude, it is that they listen to me. And it is that these have recognized me and are preparing to give up their vain life to devote themselves to meditating on my teaching to practice it later.

58. If the first inhabitants of this world, who lived in virtue, appeared among you, they would bear witness to the peace, innocence and bliss that enveloped humanity. Of those times. Also that pain did not exist and that the Earth had a mother's breast and face; that among the creatures that inhabited it there was only the seed of friendship and fraternity. Verily, this planet was decked out in the likeness of the heavenly abode

Love one another!

59. If, in my opinion, I sent the spirits to dwell in this temporal destiny, I still wanted to surround their existence with wonders as a proof of my love so that the son would not forget his Father and in every work of his 1st he would see and also love him. But of that world, of that freshness, of that purity with which I gave the Earth to man, nothing has remained; that sanctuary was desecrated, originating with this, pain in innumerable forms. See what you have done of that kingdom which the Lord gave you, so that in it you might be as princes heirs of his wisdom and of his love, possessors of a world which with all your knowledge you do not yet know.

60. Do not hold anyone responsible for having lost the grace and peace that surrounded this life in the beginning. Do not blame your first Parents Because at every age and in every generation you have been tested and have almost always fallen. In spite of this, my love and my piety have always been present in your life.

61. Someone says in his heart: Lord, if our ancestors were the ones who were missing, why should we be the ones who suffer those consequences? And I say to you, What do you know about the faults of the former? Who says to you that you are not one of those who formed the first generations? For now, wake up, watch and pray, understand that it will not be your love but pain that purifies humanity and restores its dignity. Already on the prepared earth I will pour out the seed of my Doctrine, this one that I am revealing to a humble people who have known how to recognize me by the essence of my word, and who will be the one indicated to give the good news to humanity at the opportune moment.

62. I want the memory of my word to be indelible in you, to live, endure and be always present in your memory and to bear witness to it to your brothers and sisters with your works of love.

63. You have been prepared by Me in the time of justice, so that you have a proof of my love and you will not complain later saying that you knew nothing about what was coming. My righteousness will be felt by every spirit, not one of them will escape that Law. And my eternal love will overcome all error and obstinacy in evil. The darkness will be dispelled and only the light will be in every creature.

64. Study this lesson carefully and you will end up understanding that no one is irretrievably lost, that no one will be far from Me and that all your tribulations come to my Spirit and your works are put on trial. But I tell you, after you have looked closely at me as a Judge, you will know me as a Father and will truly love me.

65. In the Second Time I traced the way for you with my blood, now you have the divine essence of my word and by it you will be saved and you will reach Me.

Love one another!

66. At that time, the hard of heart did not believe in Me, despite feeling my works, what will become of the hard of heart of this time, now that my manifestations are more subtle?

67. cleanse the vessel of your heart inside and out, so that only the essence of life and truth may flow from your lips, and pour out its contents on your brothers without limitations. Do not be greedy and imitate Me, because being the owner of everything, everything belongs to you. give. Be my intermediaries with your brothers and work tirelessly in the work of universal restoration.

68. Is it any wonder that your Lord is so interested in you that you are still imperfect? It is that you belong to me; I love you and that is why I have come in search of you.

69. You ask me why your flesh hurts and there are sorrows in your heart, when I have told you that I love you, to which I replied that if in the Second Time, being innocent I suffered for you to make you worthy to be with me, now you do not know if you are suffering to help with your merits other spirits who have not been able to free themselves from sin. Imitate me in your trials without thinking about the prize or award that you can achieve, look that you still do not have enough merits to make others achieve forgiveness for you; that is why I am giving you new opportunities to rise up so that you may come to possess what has been promised to you since the beginning of time: the peace of the spirit.

70. Why do you fear the world and hide yourselves to work, if my Work is pure and inspires only love and teaches charity? You should feel blessed because I have chosen you to give you this spiritual mission. Do not wait for the time of greatest calamities to verify my prophecies, nor do you go to give yourselves to the fulfillment of your mission just for fear of being punished, because if you did, you would not have been apostles out of love and faith.

71. Truly I tell you, those who loved me and knew how to obey my commands are found in Me; this means that they became worthy to inhabit the Mansion of Peace.

72. Inwardly you tell me that the taste of my word is known to you, that in essence it is the same Law that I have given you throughout the ages and in truth I tell you that this word that you hear through my spokesmen, comes from the same Source from which the one that I made you hear through the lips of Jesus sprang.

73. You listen attentively to the lesson begun in earlier times.

74. The Word is the book that was opened at the beginning of your spiritual evolution and that will never be closed.

Love one another!

75. Follow me in the struggle, understand my Work and be persevering to the end, trusting that my charity accompanies you everywhere. I want to see you united and prepared because I am going to turn everyone who has been strengthened to become an emissary of my teaching.

76. Every word spoken by the lips of these spokesmen will be fulfilled and every prophecy of my chosen ones who have watched and prayed will be written and fulfilled in due time, as proof of the gifts that I have granted to this people and as a testimony of the truth of my communication with man.

77. Open the book of the past, there is your history; read in it illuminated by the light of consciousness and you will deeply feel the truth of the New Time.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 97

1. My love as a Teacher and the maternal balm of Mary descend on your wounds. The Mother is always with Me to join her tender teaching to the lesson I give you and her protective mantle extends it over this humanity that walks away from the path that with my example I left traced on the cross.
2. With what love I return to you after having been crucified and unknown in the Second Time. I come as a Father, as a brother, as a Teacher, as a friend.
3. Now it is you who are crying, because at my words of forgiveness your spirit trembles, but that crying purifies you and leads you to the path that tomorrow as my disciples you will have to travel.
4. Verily I tell you, there are few who, having listened to me at this time, have not felt that their heart is moved. That is why, while some give themselves to my service full of submission and selflessness, others remain listening to me waiting for Me to point out their mission to them. Some bless my name even in the most difficult trials; others only seek me when they need me, but I treat all of them as beloved disciples. There are those who, understanding the importance of that message, take advantage of every last one of my teachings, these will be the strong ones when my Word ceases to be heard in this form; there are also those for whom my communication has not had greater importance, becoming comfortable with listening to me and for that reason they let the meaning of my teaching go unnoticed. These will be of those who tomorrow sigh for my pleasures of this time, and from among them will arise those who try to revive my manifestations, forgetting that the time I have set aside for my revelations has always been limited.
5. I tell you, even the divine lessons have a term. Did not Moses depart after he had revealed to his people my Iey? Do you not remember that I, in Jesus, rose up from among men when I concluded my mission as Teacher and Redeemer, after telling you "Everything is finished"? So at this time, when my revelation has been transmitted and the prepared brains have let my message manifest and those whom I have called "Golden Feathers" have written down my word and my spiritual world has delivered its message, I will also tell you: "Everything is finished." Then this voice will be silenced and a new stage will appear before the disciples: spirit-to-Spirit communication.
6. No one is ignorant of the day appointed by my will for this to be, therefore know that that moment is approaching, eat and drink the bread and wine of true life so that tomorrow you will not hunger or thirst on the way.

Love one another!

7. It is a time of light for this people to whom I am calling from various places on Earth. Among the multitudes I discover those who will follow me; some have debts to me, others have been promised their inheritance. They are spirits whom I have sent to dwell on Earth, causing them to incarnate in the matter of male or female, and at these moments I find them in the age of children, adults and the elderly.
8. I come after the spirits with whom I have to form my People, to gather them and give them new lessons that will make them take a step forward on the path of their evolution.
9. Each time I have presented myself to my people in a different way to test their spiritual sensitivity. So in this time communicating through the human understanding I am testing him in his faith and in his spirituality, when I tell him: "I am here in Spirit before you as I promised you."
10. Also in the Second Time I tested the faith of those men, when I told them through Jesus- "I come from the Father, but whoever knows the Son knows the Father". Many centuries ago, on the summit of Sinai, I had said to the people, "I am the Lord your God."
11. In every era you have been waiting for me and yet when you have had me in front of you you have not recognized me due to your lack of vigil and spirituality. I tell you that whatever form my presence takes, it will always contain truth and divine essence.
12. I have told you that I have used various ways to manifest myself to the world, but these have not been a disguise to hide my Spirit from you, but to humanize me, to delight me, and thus make me listen and feel from men. Now I tell you that before you express your judgment, listen to this voice until the moment of your conviction or your enlightenment comes, when light is made in the spirit.
13. I know that you are judging the spokesmen by whom I give you my word and that you judge them impure, sinful and imperfect; but I tell you that I did not come to seek men or women who were pure, on the contrary, sinners to elevate them through nú communication. Do you believe that there are those who are pure in heart, those who are clean in body and in spirit, through whom He would have manifested me? I tell you that even in childhood I would not have found them.
14. If I have come to communicate with men through the understanding of some of them, it is because man constitutes the maximum work of all that I have deposited on earth, if you consider that I endowed him with spirit. What better interpreter than he could my Spirit find to speak to humanity? There you have the reason why in all times man has been my best conduit to express my divine thoughts to you.

Love one another!

15. Thus, with infinite love and care, I have been cultivating the human spirit to elevate it to the regions of the eternal and the perfect.

16. In the midst of the Paradise of my Creation, man was placed so that he could enjoy the work of his Father, be filled with wisdom and, being spiritually great, be part of my divine concert. I made the beloved son a prince on earth, giving him power over beings inferior to him. His whole being has been illuminated by the light of my Spirit, the light that you call consciousness.

17. In his long path of evolution man has seen wonders, but he is barely at the beginning, because he still has a lot to know. Know that when I speak to you of wonders, I am not only referring to those that you will have to find along the paths of science, but also to spiritual revelations.

18. This time that you are living is one of surprises and of lights for your spirit, a time in which all the powers and senses of the spirit will awaken in the most hidden of your being. Listen, meditate, ascend from kindergartners to disciples learning in the Book that reveals my Word to you. Study Nature and look out into the Universe that also speaks to you with the voice of a Teacher, since in everything I am present. observe with love or at least with interest, and you will find that everything points the way to the truth. Never as now have you been prepared to understand that everything speaks of Me and that in everything there is my imprint as an indelible seal of the Author of Life.

19. Material science has revealed many mysteries to you, however, you never expect that it is your science that will reveal to you what you have to know. The science of the men of these times, also had its prophets of whom humanity mocked and judged astray from the mind, but later when you saw the fulfillment of what they predicted, you marveled.

20. If in this way the word of the prophets of science was fulfilled, those who predicted the passing fruit of human science, how will the fulfillment of the prophecies of the seers of God be, announcing to you the establishment of a Kingdom of peace, immortal in the heart of humanity?

21. Now the seers announce a new world, they are prophets sent by Me, to whom you must listen and if you had been prepared analyzing my words and promises of the past times, nothing that I have manifested to you in the current time would have surprised you, but I have found you fatigued, sick and busy in your human life, so before revealing great lessons of wisdom, I had first to heal, console and inspire amendment and regeneration, to make you penetrate the path of peace, the only way you could think about the spiritual life .

Love one another!

22. I only have a few years left to be with you through this communication and you must take advantage of my teachings. The times do not pass over my Spirit, but if they pass over man, therefore, these years that seem so long to you now, but that before your spirit are brief, take advantage of them. I promise to pour torrents of wisdom on your mind, which will be the only thing that will leave you after my departure. I will leave you no gold, no names, no titles, only my teachings.

23. This seed is already beginning to bear fruit among you, because if yesterday you materialized your worship towards Me, now instead, you are trying to spiritualize yourselves to get closer to the Truth.

24. Your spirit has had to go through a crucible of pain in order to take a step on the path of spirituality and become teachers of humility and patience, strength and faith. From your spirit I expect understanding and respect for others.

25. You will not judge your brothers by the way in which they elevate their worship; truly I tell you, only I know how to discover in hearts the flowers of faith and love, whose perfume I receive as the best offering of the spirit. Nor will you ignore those who do not recognize in Mary the divine tenderness who became a woman so that in her virgin womb the Word might take human form. She has also come to teach you in these times, because in the heart of the Mother there are no secrets for the children either. Verily I tell you, her Mother's Voice will be heard by all mankind of this time. In Me you can find all the loves, because in the same way I make you feel my presence and my strength as a Father, that I make your being reach a maternal breath or I give your spirit the joy of listening to me as a Teacher.

26. Let this seed germinate in you, so that from the depths of your being all the affections that the spirit must and can manifest may sprout, both towards his heavenly Father and towards his Hennans, loving one another.

27. Can you imagine the joy that will be in the Spiritual Kingdom when all those who have lived to sin, quarrel and profane are finally loved? You cannot imagine the joy of your Father or the joy that will be in the Spiritual World. My Spirit created you to accompany me, because I was alone. But I destined you to love one another and with your love you filled me with happiness.

28. I am your Father and I hunger and thirst for your love, because you have turned away from the path that conscience points out. I formed you to love each other, but you still do not look at that light in fullness. Your earthly ambitions are lost to you and although sometimes you turn your thoughts to Me and feel grateful for my benefits, you have not understood that the best tribute that your gratitude can offer me is that of that love between brothers, of which my Doctrine speaks so much to you.

Love one another!

29. Beloved disciples: When you listen to me like this, it seems difficult or impossible for you to please me, but that doubt is not of your spirit but of the flesh, because it is fragile, but the spirit was created for great and worthy works of god. he gave her life.

30. I bring you this teaching to raise you to true life, however, keep in mind that the salvation of humanity will not be realized in an instant, because just as it needed time to descend spiritually, it will also need time to rise. That gift that only I can give you, I will give it to you so that you can carry out your regeneration, your purification and restore what you have destroyed in yourself and in your fellow human beings.

31. Although only a small part of humanity has heard my word at this time, let no one think that they were chosen as righteous, because I found them sinners, like the whole human race; but in my judgments I was so appointed.

32. Tomorrow, when the essence of this word has reached all hearts, you will know that my will was distributed over all my children, and you will find that in each of my thoughts and in each of my lessons, there was a caress for those to whom my message reaches.

33. Your wounds have healed; my balm has been in your heart. Now listen to me, because soon you will go to look for those who also bear pain in the spirit and in the flesh: Who can better understand their sorrows but those who have lived them?

34. life, being a teacher, turns the children into instructors, so that they, with light, knowledge and experience, can be counselors and guides of their brothers.

35. My Doctrine, together with the lessons of life, cause the spirit to be illuminated with the luminous beacon of conscience, illuminating the steps of man. As long as that light does not manage to be reflected to the outside through good works, high thoughts and words with spiritual essence, man will have to feel weak, fearful, selfish and distrustful; but when that light begins to dominate the darkness of your mind, to manifest its essence, then peace will come to the heart, faith and confidence will appear in life, strengthening the spirit so that it can calmly go through the difficult hours, the trials that every destiny contains.

36. My word is the way, it is the divine law that guides you towards perfection, it is the light that elevates the spirit but that has been tarnished when the flesh, due to its hardness, has imposed itself ignoring the inner call of its conscience. Then, woe to the spirit that has yielded under the impulse of matter and has allowed itself to be dominated by the influence of the world around it, changing its guiding position for that of a defenseless being who is carried back and forth by human passions and weaknesses in the likeness of dry leaves when they are carried by the wind without fixed direction! The most freedom-loving man is afraid to submit

Love one another!

to the Divine Will, afraid that his spirit will come to subjugate him by depriving him of many human satisfactions that he knows harm him and abandons the path that leads him to true life.

37. The flesh is afraid of the struggle with the spirit and is looking for a way to tempt him with the pleasures of the world in order to prevent his freedom or at least to retard it. See how man carries within himself his own tempter, it is for this reason that I have told you that when he comes to overcome himself, he will have won the battle.

38. A lot of what I am telling you in this communication is being received intuitively by countless men, because it is already the time when life with its lessons has made light in many spirits, directing them to meditation and to learn to hear the voice of conscience. They walk towards the truth, understanding that this is the path that leads to peace, true freedom and the supreme joy that living in harmony with the One Who created you gives.

39. Study my lessons thoroughly, disciples, for just as you have seen everything that the prophets of the First Century announced fulfilled, so you will see everything that I have announced to you through the mouth of these spokesmen come true. At every step and every day, one of my words is fulfilled without you realizing it.

40. It is necessary that my word leave your nation so that it may be believed and obeyed as it happened with Jesus, who had to leave the village of Nazareth, where he spent his childhood, to be believed in other lands.

41. In 1950 I will cease to give you my word through these spokesmen, but it will be kept in the hearts where it encourages the faith, which will take it to other nations.

42. I will use men of good will and hearts jealous of the purity of my Doctrine, to make this message of love and forgiveness reach humanity. Those who rise up as emissaries will bear sweetness in their word and in their deeds, but they will never bear bitterness. Their eyes will know how to weep for the pain of others and their temples will become white suffering for their brothers; they will live and die loving, forgiving and blessing, and they will reach the end of their journey without bitterness, without fatigue or disappointment.

43. The disciple of the Third Time will keep in mind in his life that the fruit of spiritual sowing is not gathered on earth. Why then are many who call themselves my disciples discouraged by the ingratitude, or the indifference of humanity?

44. I have brought infinite sweetness in my word for you to carry through life, since my Word in your spirit is strength, encouragement, joy of loving and serving. The good disciple will have nothing to fear and will know how to calmly cross rough roads and painful trials, his gaze always vigilant through prayer, he will know how to discover the traps that his enemies tend to him.

Love one another!

45. These words I will leave written, and they will reach my disciples of the future, and they, when studying them, will find them fresh, alive, and their spirit will tremble with joy to feel that it is their Teacher who speaks to them at that moment.

46. Do you think that everything I have told you is only for those who have listened to me? No, beloved people, with my word I am speaking for those present and for those absent; for today, tomorrow and always; for those who died, for those who live and for those who are to be born.

47. You say that my Word and my Work are very great, infinite, and you strive to limit them through your works. Ah, if you knew how to prepare yourselves, overcoming your materiality, elevating your spirit through good analysis and a righteous life, what wonders and wonders you would contemplate!

48. It seems laughable to you that sometimes through the mouth of the spokesman I give you lessons addressed to all humanity, because you consider your world immense and the number of human beings incalculable, who ignore my communication, to which I tell you, now when I speak to humanity, I do not only do it for those present, but also for those who are waiting for the moment to come to inhabit the Earth, but you should know that your world, in front of Me, is like an atom, and the number of men who inhabit it. insignificant in comparison with all the spiritual creatures that make up my Kingdom.

49. Does it seem to you sometimes too poor the medium was chosen to communicate to me? It is not the first time that as a Father I make use of the human mind for you to listen to my word, my commands and revelations. This is a means of which I have used at all times to speak to man, and you should note that the divine word has always come through humble, simple and sometimes rude channels.

50. Study and work, disciples. See that I have persistently knocked on the door of your heart until you have opened it to me. I speak to you sometimes in a figurative sense. but I always do it with the same simplicity with which you speak; it is that my word now comes to explain what at that time was said in parables and therefore its true meaning has not been understood. Why walk on dark paths, when I have shown you a bright path with my word?

51. To those who listen to me I say to open their eyes to the light of this Doctrine so that they may admire its greatness.

52. When I began this communication through the understanding of the first spokespersons and I spoke to the first disciples about the advancement that those who came after them would have, telling them that my word would be perfected on the lips of the new spokespersons, those multitudes sighed and envied the last ones who talk about coming to the Master's table to taste the already seasoned fruit. Verily I tell you that that ripe fruit that I foretold, is this that you are

Love one another!

savoring, because you must know that my word is reaching its culmination within this form of communication with you. Only a few years are left until the year 1950 arrives and in it the Master says goodbye to you.

53. Tomorrow, to those who did not hear me through this teaching, within your time, I will send my message. Some will receive it through the testimony of those who listened to me; others will receive it through writings, and others, through the gifts of intuition and inspiration. Thus the prophecy will be fulfilled that my Spirit would at this time be poured out in every spirit and in all flesh.

54. It is up to you to clear the path by removing obstacles and stumbling blocks, thus leaving a trace of charity and love for those who later come along this path in search of spirituality.

55. The spiritual awakening of humanity is already near; do not despair as the years pass, without noticing a favorable change in the morals of men. Watch, learn, work and know how to wait. Do you take my word for it? do not forget that I have told you that "Every eye will see me, every understanding will understand me, and every mouth will speak my word."

56. That time is approaching, but it is necessary that the people who listened to me be cleansed of sin and be strong in their faith so that they may bear witness to Me, as I have been able to give it to you by communicating it to me through your understanding.

57. My words will be written down in the Golden book, so that after 1950 no one will say that my communication is needed. In my lessons, which are for all time, I leave you wisdom, orders, prophecies, sustenance and balm.

58. You will learn to read in the book of my teachings, so that when you read for your brothers, those words will be saturated with divine essence and those who listen, live and feel as you lived and felt when you heard Me through the speaker.

59. Disciples: remove your sorrows from your heart while. You hear my lesson. Feel the divine anointing and keep my strength in your being. I want you healthy, never sick, tearful or weak.

60. Many times you think that I punish you when pain hurts you, but I only teach you, it is you who attract pain. It has been a long time since you have been called to carry out such a great mission and you have ignored my voice. But now I make you know that that peace that you have long sought without finding it, will be given to you by your fulfillment in my laws. Look how those who have fulfilled are safe, free from vicissitudes.

61. I have told you that you have not come to Earth only once, but that your spirit has taken shape as many times as it has been necessary for its development and perfection; now I must

Love one another!

add that it also depends on you whether the time to reach the goal is shortened or prolonged, according to your desire.

62. My light is vibrating in all the dwellings where my children dwell. This is how the Earth is wrapped in that clarity. I tell you again that the prophecy is being fulfilled that "every eye will see me, every brain will understand and every mouth will pronounce my word when the spirit prepares". This I have announced to you, and the day has come when my words will be fulfilled.

63. How many disciples and how many children of the Second Time felt the desire to witness the fulfillment of my promises, to live and feel what is being verified today. That longing to know made them prepare and achieve greater elevation, however, it was not given to them then to contemplate some prophecies realized because another Era was reserved for them.

64. I was to come when the world was at its highest height of materialism, to manifest myself in Spirit and speak to you through men, women and children and teach you the perfect communication with my Divinity.

65. I want to make you sowers of the truth and may it be manifested in your words and in your deeds. Each one will be entrusted with some positions so that you all have a part in the spiritual mission that my Work will have to carry out.

66. I have promised this nation that there will be no war in it if my disciples practice my teaching. They, contemplating in other nations the ravages caused by division and hatred, ask me that no blood be spilled on this soil. I only ask you to pray and watch so that you become worthy of the fulfillment of that promise. I do not want to see you cry; if injustice reigns and you suffer the tyranny and rigor of those who govern you, do not blame me; I have given you the power to do great works that transform your dwelling into a valley of peace.

67. It is prophesied that many peoples will disappear, this family that is humanity will be hit by great whirlwinds, and in that test those who have watched over and prepared their spirit with love will stand with living faith in Me.

68. Take advantage of this time because the hour of justice is approaching and the year of 1950 is at the door, for that day many of you will be in spirit and others in matter, but you will all be judged.

69. That will be the beginning for all men on different paths to walk towards spirituality. Men of science will recognize me and become counselors of humanity; the book of my wisdom will be opened for them in which they will receive very great revelations. It will be then that the spirit will open to the human mind the path of true knowledge, and conscience will regulate the acts of men.

Love one another!

70. The Earth will be clean and those who survive will follow me with the same eagerness of my disciples of the Second Time, but it will be you in whom I leave the first seeds of spirituality.

71. As a Universal Shepherd, I tirelessly seek my sheep. On Earth, those who achieve greater spiritual elevation will march before humanity, for love and humanity. The true sage is the one who knows my laws and does my will. Thus, with infinite patience, I will form my disciples in the Last Time. I love you and for the same reason, I wish to see you all great in spirit.

72. Do not forget my words, but if in your memory you fail to keep all that I have told you, the books will remain that will contain my teachings, my revelations of this time and the deeds of my disciples.

73. Feel and obey the inspiration that I send you, because everyone who rises up with Limpidity to Me will receive my consolation, will have joy in his heart and my Word will blossom on his lips.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 98

1. I am going to give you the fruit of the vine so that I feed you in my love; forget pains and hardships and feel that while I give you my word you dwell with me in the mansion of peace. Feel my presence, people, take advantage of this time and if in it you want to repair your faults, come and learn from Me that I am giving you the opportunity to elevate yourselves spiritually.
2. Men of mature age and the elderly: do not regret the time that you let pass without having heard me, today you are. with me. If you love me, you will be able in a short time to know my teaching and take advantage of it,. You are already on the way and you can start the journey and your guide will be the voice of your conscience. I will go before you and there will be no trial, no matter how hard, that will separate you from Me. If you love me, you will not turn back, because your faith will shine like a new dawn and you will see the path along which you must travel bathed in light.
3. Are you willing to follow me even if you have to suffer? If you were questioned by your brothers, would you answer by saying that you are my disciples and that you follow me by faith? Will you have the courage to give these proofs? Meditate and think that if you are my disciples, you will have to perfect yourselves to give true witness to my Doctrine.
4. I will send my message to all the nations. Everything is arranged for my designs to be realized and the greatest proof that I will give to men of my power and my love will be to transform their egoism into sincere love of one another.
5. Through love they will carry out great works. without distinction of races or lineages I will call you all to give you a mission in this Work.
6. To those who are eager for knowledge and spirituality, I say: Hear my word and know its essence. Read in the great book of life and study, for there is one. lesson dedicated to each.
7. But beware of reading books in which my word or the prophecies have been adulterated and also in those where twisted interpretations of divine revelations are given. Do not allow a false light to penetrate into your it is you; if you want to know the truth, prepare yourself and your Intuition, as well as the sensitivity of your spirit guided by consciousness, will reveal the truth to you.
8. This book that I am writing for you in the Third Time, take it and interpret its lessons well and you will see that its light destroys shadows and that every mystery is clarified. You will then feel my presence and perceive my voice in the depths of your spirit speaking to you and instructing you.

Love one another!

9. Think that you will not be able to hide any work or thought that I do not know. But if you are tempted many times by the world that attracts you and chains you, sometimes even lacking the strength to reject evil, then turn to Me, so that in my lessons you may learn to use that power that I have given you over the world and over the flesh and when you have overcome and regained peace of heart you may resume your work.

10. If you need examples, rise up and seek in Me what you need and I will give you strength to reach the end that I have pointed out to you. With what joy will I look to the son who imitates me and glorifies me with his deeds! Work unceasingly for humanity and after you have done all the good that you are capable of, forget about rewards and do not expect any payment in the world. Think that only I know and know how to value your works to give you the right compensation. Thus with great struggle and true merits you will be able to conquer the place that I have Prepared for your spirit.

11. Men and women from distant lands will come to you and become my disciples, but when they feel full of my light they will return to their peoples, to their nations, to take my Doctrine to their families. This is how in the Second Time, attracted by the fame of the Wonders of Jesus, many foreigners came to Me and hearing my word and witnessing my works were convinced of my Truth and returned to their lands testifying that I was the Messiah.

12. In this age most men come to Me because pain has made them seek the remedy that only in my power can they find. They come complaining of poverty without knowing everything they have in their spirit, their only poverty consists in not having realized what they are carrying and in ignorance about the gifts they treasure few are those who have come asking me for light for their spirit, mostly they are looking for me to ask me for little things proper to human life, those that I always give in addition, after I have poured my charity on their spirit.

13. One by one you are receiving the knowledge that reveals to you a light that while in you you did not look. That light is your consciousness; whoever manages to discover it and look at himself in that inner mirror, becomes humble and feels to the point the bond that unites him to his Creator.

14. There are those who think they know themselves because, knowing the many gifts that man possesses in his spirit, they stand up to the ignorant, they are puffed up by their own greatness, they lord it over themselves and finally end up getting lost in the darkness of their pride. They do not know that the spirit has the arcanum of God in its consciousness and that to penetrate it it must be done with respect.

15. Right here, among my laborers, how many there are who, without having understood my Doctrine, knowing themselves to be gifted, have believed themselves to be superior beings, worthy of admiration and tributes, to which I ask you if you can accept that a high spirit

Love one another!

becomes puffed up with his gifts, being that humility and charity are the main attributes that he must carry.

16. Practice in the silence and in the humility of your life each of my lessons and you will see that light appear in your spirit that you do not yet know, because the veil of matter and the frivolity that surrounds you have not allowed it to fulfill the mission that corresponds to it within human life.

17. Study my teachings and do not get confused so that you will not fall into new fanaticisms trying to find the truth.

18. I am the way that invites those who have forgotten to walk; the light of my word is poured out on it, so that tomorrow you can teach it and bear witness to it. Time will pass and many will come in search of the humble houses where I manifested Myself, so that you can explain to them the way in which I showed Myself to my new disciples and the wonders that I did among you. Only the memory of my word will remain in your mind and in your heart the echo of my divine counsels, the writings for posterity will also remain. I am already preparing those who have not listened to my word to find the paths that will lead them to my disciples and witnesses. How many will cry for not having heard me! But I also tell you, How many of those who have heard me will weep because they have not prepared themselves! and seeing that my word is no longer manifested, they will direct their gaze to the place where the spokesman took his seat to interpret the divine word and will only contemplate the void.

19. The years pass fleetingly and soon you will stop listening to me, that's why I tell you: let me heal, caress and comfort you. Let Me teach you, I came to prepare you, but if you remain weak in faith and in the will, then you will always feel sick, and who will heal you and teach you as I did?

20. Through my word I am getting closer and closer to you and at the same time I am bringing you closer to perfect communication with my Spirit. Meditate on my self-manifestations of the past times and you will find that I have always looked for a way to communicate with your spirit, making my messages reach him as a testimony of your Father's divine love for you.

21. A new form of spiritual communication you are witnessing at this time, although very similar to the one I used in past eras. You are now in a wonderful time of light in which man can hear the voice of my Spirit through the many spiritual gifts and faculties he possesses.

22. Verily I tell you that in ecstasy, as well as through prayer or even material sleep, you can receive revelations and messages from the Spiritual Realm, if you know how to prepare and prepare for it. But you have lacked preparation and faith to know how to take advantage of

Love one another!

these gifts and I have had to prepare seers and prophets who will tell you about tomorrow, who will alert you and warn you to watch and pray.

23. Do you think that this man for whom I communicate is the one who gives you the word? Find its essence and you will see that it is your Teacher who speaks to you. Do you believe that the spirit of God penetrates into the speaker as he speaks? Also. I have told you that one ray of my light is enough for me to enlighten and inspire these minds, putting on their lips an inexhaustible torrent of words of deep meaning, as a proof of my presence and my truth for the unbeliever. Listen to Me carefully during this time and you will be strengthened for the times and the trials to come.

24. Prepare your heart, gather your spirit, and leave your mind to hear and keep my word.

25. See how the book of spiritual teaching opens its pages to reveal a new teaching. Practice the simple lessons at first so that tomorrow you can put the big lessons into practice. You must understand that in order to be teachers, you must first be children and disciples.

26. Today you are studying the first words and through them you are understanding this Doctrine, because when you pray you converse spiritually with me when you tell me: "Master, we are following in your footsteps and we ask you to accompany us on our journey, to preserve us from dangers, since at every step we are stalked by the temptations of the world". And I say to you, disciples: be strong, use your strength to dominate the flesh.

27. I want to form with you a strong and virtuous family, full of obedience in which I will pour out my grace and pleasure.

28. The hour of your testimony about my communication will come and humanity, unbelieving by nature, will ask me for proof to believe, but then I will tell her. Behold, these are my disciples whom I have made to enter into a new life; they are the proof of the power of my teaching, my words have forged their spirit and today they are prepared to take my Doctrine to the peoples of the earth. Do you want to be one of those whom I can take as a witness of my truth? so get ready, beloved farmers. I trust in you. I will use your love, to do wonders in those for whom you ask me and by a flash of faith that you present to me I will do admirable works.

29. You have rushed the chalice of pain in this time, but it has not been for your evil, that pain has been like beneficial rain fertilizing my seed in your heart and discovering before you some hidden fibers in the depths of your being.

30. I have told you that you are living at this time a hard atonement, because you have a debt to contrain and to your brothers that you are going to pay off. And that is why you are silent and accept your chalice with love, refusing only to ask me for strength so that my will may be done.

Love one another!

31. In the world you will not find the understanding that you will need in your struggle and in your vicissitudes, because true love and charity are not yet in the hearts, but you, strengthened in Me, will pass on thorns with a smile on your lips and with peace in your heart.

32. Why does the Master tell you so much about pain? Because this time that you are living is one of justice and all human creatures carry a heavy cross. Behold, the nations scourged by war, there is no heart in them that has escaped pain because not even the tender children in the cradle of their fragility, have escaped the divine justice that helps men to atone for their sins and to wash away their stains.

33. In all times I have sown and cultivated my seed in the heart of humanity. My sowing will not be in vain in this Third Time. For the seed will blossom in the hearts.

34. For a small number of hearts that prepare, I will pour out my grace in abundance to form the foundations of a new world. I want to raise your spirit so that you understand what is your similarity with my Divinity.

35. I, the owner of the worlds and of all the dwellings to whom everything created obeys, tells you at this moment, that you men have not lived in harmony with my laws, so you have parked spiritually; however, my Spirit awaits with infinite patience your return to the true path and your perfection. Do not let it be only Me who fights for your salvation, nor let the spiritual world work without you collaborating with it. Do not do works of only apparent merit, strive so that your acts contain truth and love.

36. If you have received love from the moment of your formation, lavish love. If my example is written in you, imitate me.

37. In this age the Word of God, who is eternal, speaks to you to bring you to the light. I know the spirit that is hidden in each one of you, and that is why I am the only one who can reveal to you that in other times you have already witnessed my communication with humanity.

38. Shouldn't you be pre-schoolers in my teaching anymore? Is it true that your Father is right when he calls you his witnesses and disciples and prepares you to carry this message to humanity?

39. Look how everything happens, except my word. Look at the human generations that inhabit the earth today and disappear tomorrow. Observe the peoples that are now rising up full of a splendor that seems to be eternal and soon you will be witnesses of their decline and ruin. Everything human happens and ceases to be. Only my immutable and eternal Law remains shining in every consciousness.

Love one another!

40. You call this time the Age of light, but not because it is until now that my light has illuminated the spirit or the understanding of men, it has always shone in every spirit. I am the divine star that is never hidden, but if now you see that the spiritual light vibrates as never in the summits, it is because because of their evolution, they can already perceive more clearly than in past times, the Presence of spiritual life.

41. If men had always lived in harmony with my laws, they would never have been surprised by my new revelations. Observe how whenever I have come with a new lesson, it has been discussed, combated or denied.

42. But the hour of awakening is approaching and then groups of men will arise everywhere who will speak of a new inspiration; they will be scrutinized and judged by their peers, who will come to say that a plague of strange and unknown sects has broken out in the world. It will be then that you will raise your prayers for everyone and at the same time give thanks for the fulfillment of my word, because by the Doctrine that I have revealed to you you will be one of those who understand the cause of all those manifestations; but you will also be one of those who assume greater responsibility to humanity.

43. Think, beloved disciples, how much you have to prepare so that your emissaries, carrying the light of my revelations, can reach all those places where men have arisen surprising their brothers with their spiritual gifts.

44. The struggle will be great for you, because you will not only devote yourselves to prayer, meditation and good wishes, but also to works of charity.

45. It will not be enough for you to say: I have faith, that is not enough. Faith is indispensable; but other gifts that you have must be perfected, so that you may carry my word not only on your lips, but in your deeds. In order for my Doctrine to shine through the acts of your life, you have to devote part of your time to the study and development of your spiritual gifts, that will be the way that you bear with patience the tests that you find on your way, applying in each of them my teachings. When you achieve this, you will have the fruit of your effort and your desire for spiritual improvement, and that prize will be the courage you have for the struggle, the mastery over yourselves and the love for your brothers.

46. Do not sleep anymore, disciples, understand that humanity is going to awaken spiritually and should not find you short of preparation. Nor do I want you to get up without first having acquired what is necessary to be a true soldier of mine. Take advantage of these moments of peace in which you come to receive my teaching and always walk under the protection of what you have learned in it. Seek to penetrate more and more into the revealed teachings, but do not try to delve into what has not yet been told to you.

Love one another!

47. When the spirit of Them inspired the mind of Roque Rojas, the first witnesses of those manifestations did not imagine the grace that the following generations would receive when they heard my word, nor did they know that a new spiritual era was opening for humanity. It was your Teacher who, throughout his teaching, was revealing to the multitudes the magnitude of this Work; it was He who made them understand that a new time full of lights and splendors was beginning.

48. The spirit of humanity, driven by passions towards chaos, thinks that only a divine miracle can save men from whose hearts peace has fled, since they lost hope and the faith in love, in justice and in human reason.

49. That void that humanity presents to me in its spirit, is the one that I come to fill with the light of this new Doctrine in appearance, but in reality eternal; this Doctrine that makes light in the spirits and in the hearts, because it reveals the entire content of that commandment that I taught my apostles to love one another. I come now to explain to you the meaning of that maxim, the meaning of which has not been understood by your understanding. And it is that the word of Christ, for many men has been a dead word in this time; but they do not know that she is in the consciousness of all humanity and that in due time she will emerge full of splendor from the depths of the same hearts, which were formerly for her like a tomb.

50. Do you think that you are fulfilling my precept of loving one another, selfishly enclosing your love in your family? Do religions believe that they are complying with that maxim, recognizing only their faithful and ignoring those who belong to another sect? Will the great peoples of the world who proclaim civilization and advancement be able to say that spiritually they have achieved progress and have fulfilled that teaching of Jesus, when all their eagerness is to prepare for fratricidal war?

51. O humanity, who have never known how to estimate the value of my word, nor have you wanted to sit at the Lord's table, because it seemed too humble to you! However, my table is still waiting for you with the bread and wine of life for your spirit.

52. No one will be able to say that I have come to ask you for my death, you see that you have not yet repented of your sins, and already my hand, the same one that you drilled on the cross, is knocking at your door again. Understand, disciples, that it is my love that calls your spirit.

53. My love will have to overcome you, I have no other weapon. If you think that I also use pain to bend and overcome you, you are mistaken; the pain is created by you and with it you do yourself justice. I am the one who comes to save you from pain and death.

54. Disciples, I leave you one more of my lessons. But those who know how to prepare will be the ones who feel my presence the most deeply, although my grace is poured out on everyone

Love one another!

in the same way. To those who have not felt spirituality when hearing my word, I invite you to prepare, so that you may enjoy the divine essence and be able to take advantage of this message before my communication ends between you. Think that if that hour should come without your heart having been truly delighted and nourished, your faith will not be great in the struggle, nor will your love be able to be ardent in testifying my truth.

55. Truly I tell you, I do not want the pain in your heart, nor would I want to have to listen to your phrases of repentance. My desire is that, when I give you my word for the last time, through this channel you may be able to tell me: Master, here we are, your will be done in us.

56. No one lacks my light; in addition to my lesson, I speak to you through your dreams which you call revelations, because you know that in them I reveal deep teachings to you that by no other means could you know. But understand, disciples, that every knowledge that comes to you from Me is a revelation. Do not take into account the channel or the form that I use to give you my messages.

57. I have justly called you children of the light, but you are most determined to go blind, not because there is darkness on the way, but because you want to bring your eyes closed to the truth. Are you waiting for others who have not even heard this word to wake up before those who have heard my voice? It would be sad if they came to get my new disciples out of mistakes.

58. I am making their gifts known to the prophets of the Third Time so that they may be the ones who announce this good news to humanity; but they must know that they need to achieve spirituality, so that these gifts may be manifested in them.

59. Hear my lesson, disciples, carry it in your heart and once in your home study it and analyze it, so that the next day, when you resume your struggle for life, you will put my teachings into practice.

60. There is not a moment of your existence that does not offer a propitious opportunity to fulfill my Law. Do not wait only for great occasions to be able to apply my lessons of love.

61. Think that if your concentration, when hearing this word, were not as high as it requires and that if your mind lacks the attention it should pay to my Doctrine, your heart will not be able to gather the seed that it must sow tomorrow, and whose fruits you will reap in eternity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 99

1. Welcome are disciples to the heavenly table. Savor the delicate delicacy that I bring you on my word. Like the thief who enters an alcove, so I have come to your heart and found that you are hungry for spiritual knowledge.
2. No one should be surprised by my presence; already through Jesus I pointed out to you the events that would announce my manifestation as a Spirit of Truth; I also told you that my arrival would be in spirit so that no one was waiting for material manifestations, which are never to come. Look, the Jewish people are still waiting for the Messiah, without him arriving in the way they expect, because the true one has already been with them and they did not recognize him. Do you, humanity, want to ignore my new manifestation In order to continue waiting for me according to your belief and not according to what I promised you?
3. Wake up from your sleep and become children of the light because I come to give you a divine seed that will give you peace and life, and I want you to start sowing it.
4. Do not wait any longer to believe in my call, look that the judgment will be felt through the great battle that you have announced. I want you to be the prepared soldiers in this struggle, ready to deposit faith in weak hearts with your works of love.
5. People: Put away all fear of the judgments of your brothers, for it will not be they who will give you peace, nor who will lead you to the Promised Land. Do not be afraid of men, follow me firmly along this path; because in the hour of judgment for humanity, you will regret from the depths of your being, not having been faithful, not having strengthened you in my teaching, nor having learned to solve the great trials in harmony with my Law. Of those who persevere and of the faithful, victory will be.
6. My saving boat has appeared in the middle of the stormy night, come to her, all those who are afraid of perishing in Sin, the shipwrecked, those who have lost their way.
7. The obfuscation of the mind, the lack of faith, the ignorance of the truth, are darkness for the spirit and that is why humanity is lost today. How many men have multiplied who walk without knowing or caring where they are going!
8. I knew that such a time was coming for men, full of pain, confusion, uncertainty and distrust. I promised to come to save you from that darkness and here I am: I am the Spirit of Truth. Why do you love me again as a man? Do you not remember that I died as a man, and I said that I was waiting for you in my Kingdom? By this he meant to you that the spirit is eternal, immortal.

Love one another!

9. It was the Divine Spirit who spoke through the mouth of Jesus and who wrote with his blood the price of your ransom. What was your sentence? I gave you proofs of my immortality and wrapped you in my mantle of forgiveness to let you know that that blood shed on Calvary, was the most sublime lesson of the fulfillment to achieve peace in eternity; that's why I tell you that your happiness, you have to work it.

10. I have called you Israelites, because your spirit comes from that seed that I gave to the founders of the people called "of God".

11. Israel was the name that I gave to Jacob and his seed. Why was that name later taken to designate a race, if he only talks about spiritual missions? I inspired patriarchs and prophets to call that people "the People of God", do you know why? Because he, among all the other peoples of the Earth, brought into the world a spiritual mission. While some carried science in their hands, others the arts and others the human laws, this one came with the spiritual law, the doctrine of the heart, the light of eternity. While some peoples gave philosophers and scientists to the world, it gave prophets who transmitted divine messages to men, patriarchs who taught with their lives the way to God, apostles who lived and died testifying the Truth; and above all the Divine Teacher, who came to become a man in the bosom of the people of Israel, bringing to men the most sublime heavenly message.

12. That is why that people was called "the People of God" although I tell you that all peoples are mine, and I love them all in the same way, but each one brings to Earth his mission.

13. That spiritual seed is the one that I am causing to appear in the world at this time; it will arise disseminated among humanity, not as a race or forming tribes, but in all races, because Israel is in the spirit and the spirit is over everything human.

14. My people will appear again with the mission of making light in the spirit: their spiritual gifts will influence human life, as in all times. My prophets, messengers and disciples have brought light and peace to men.

15. You who are listening to me are the ones who know these lessons for sure, but do not settle for knowing it, you must get up to continue fulfilling your eternal destiny of illuminating the spiritual path of your brothers. Fulfill your mission, and the light that should always be in the people of God will shine in you once again.

16. Look how your spirit has sensed the time in which it is and has come in haste after the fulfillment of my promises. Your heart knew nothing of my return, because in these times, humanity pays little or no importance to my prophecies but the spirit kept that word very deep inside.

Love one another!

17. Your heart was asleep, but since you heard my first word or my first lesson, he woke up and when he understood the truth, he instantly recognized that beings have come to Earth to fulfill a divine mandate and not to do everyone his will. The one who has had this awakening is the one who is following me step by step, forming a sanctuary inside.

18. My word of love overflows over all the chosen people, delight in it, disciples; if I sometimes correct you and even judge you, analyze those teachings so that each one takes what corresponds to him. Do not rejoice when I claim some fault that you did not have, even if you know those who have been committing it, because at that moment your conscience will remind you of that teaching in which I told you: "Do not look at the speck in your brother's eye, without first looking at the beam that you carry.

19. Think that you have all come to form my apostolate, which I will send tomorrow to testify to my word, and from now on you must begin to love each other. Don't you think that my communication through our understanding has a great meaning? or do you think that this is one of the many new sects that arise today announcing the salvation of the world and then disappear without leaving traces of my peace?

20. Observe how this seed, despite the fact that you have cultivated it badly, does not die, look at how it has been overcoming darkness, and crossroads, obstacles and trials and continues day by day germinating and developing. Why doesn't this seed die? Because truth is immortal, it is eternal, that is why you will see that when this Doctrine at times seems to disappear, it will be precisely when new and fruitful sprouts will arise to help men to take a step further forward on the path of spirituality.

21. Do not think that this has only happened in this Third Time, no, also in the Second Time, after the Master and his disciples had watered with their blood the seed that they sowed in the hearts of men, there were moments when the teaching of Christ seemed to have disappeared from the world. How many at that time, considering the sacrifice of Jesus useless. and those who followed him began to waver in their faith, doubting that truth that had previously been their beacon and their Law. It was enough for me then to send new servants into the world, so that they would put aside all the falsehoods that men had added to My Doctrine, deforming it, and the seed germinated again and gave flowers and fruits.

22. If I teach you these lessons, it is so that you will not be one of those who hide my truth, distort my Doctrine or profane my Law, but that you will be the ones who live to cultivate with all the love of his spirit this seed that I have entrusted to you and that is the same one that in all times I have wanted to flourish in the heart of humanity: the love of one another.

Love one another!

23. The Teacher who was with you in the world, you can call "The Rabbi of Galilee", because he became a man on that earth, but this Teacher who comes to you invisibly today, being the same, you cannot say that he is from Galilee because I come in Spirit.

24. My new lessons are the confirmation of those that I gave you in the Second Time, but they are even higher, nirad that at that time I spoke to the heart of man, but now, I speak to the spirit.

25. I am not here to ignore any of my words. q as I told you in the past, on the contrary, I come to give you the due fulfillment and the just explanation. Just as I said at that time to the Pharisees, who believed that Jesus was coming to destroy the Law: Do not think that I have come to abolish the Law or the prophets, on the contrary I have come to fulfill it. How was I to ignore that Law and the prophecies, if they were the foundation of the fear that in three times was to be built in the heart of this humanity and the announcement of my coming to the world?

26. As long as men persist in their blindness and ignorance, they will cause God, who is first and foremost a Father, to have to humanize himself, limit himself and belittle himself before his children, in order to be understood. How long are you going to let me show myself in front of you with the greatness in which you should look at me?

27. You have to be great to be able to conceive me great and that is why I come, one time after another, to give you spiritual greatness, so that you can have the infinite joy of knowing your Father, of feeling his love, of hearing the divine concert that vibrates over you.

28. This is the Third Time, beloved disciples, and therefore you have one more lesson to add to the previous ones. You have much to study, but do not be afraid, because the teaching of this time will make you better understand that of times past. So it happened with those who, following the law of Moses, studied the prophets and understood the background of the teachings until Jesus came.

29. Instead of the psalms that you raised in the First Time to your Father, today you come to converse spiritually, through spiritual prayer.

30. How slowly humanity is moving towards the perfection of its worship of God.

31. Whenever I come to you with a new lesson, it seems to you too advanced for your evolution, but understand that I entrust you with an era so that throughout it you can understand and assimilate it into your life.

32. Each time death harvests the existence of your envelope, it is like a truce for the spirit, which, when reincarnated, arises with new forces and greater light, to continue studying that divine lesson that had not concluded. Thus ripens through the ages the wheat that is your spirit.

Love one another!

I have revealed much to you about the spiritual life, but I tell you that it is not necessary for now that you know everything, but only what is essential for your arrival at the eternal abode. There he will tell you everything that is destined for your knowledge.

33. in order to reveal new teachings to you at this time, I opened the era of light and of the spirit, communicating through the understandings of rude and ignorant, but simple men; tomorrow, when you have understood and practiced my first lessons, you will have the spirit-to-Spirit communication that is the highest ideal to which you can aspire; but for that form of communication to spread among men, time will pass, and for it to be perfected, you do not know how many eras will pass.

34. At all times I have sought the way to speak to you, to make myself heard and understood, but you have not always been willing or prepared to hear the divine voice. Faced with your materialism, I have had to humanize myself to be felt, to make my communication reach you through the human spokesman, as you have seen that I have done in this time; but I have announced to you that in 1950 this form of communication will end.

35. People: do not forget that on this day your Father has told you, that he has always looked for a way to communicate with you; in order for you to recognize that tomorrow, when you no longer receive my word through the pedestal, you will have entered a new stage in which you will begin to glimpse the true communication between your spirit and the Divine Spirit.

36. At this time, the spirits who feel the presence of the Holy Spirit rejoice, in that light that illuminates the understandings and fills hearts with joy. Those who have not prepared their sensibilities to receive me are those who thirst and lack peace. It is then that I say to those who receive divine inspiration, to call their brothers and awaken them with the good news of my spiritual arrival.

37. This life is a continuous test for man, from the moment he is born until he ceases to exist.

38. Human life is for the spirit the crucible where it is purified and the anvil where it is forged. It is essential that man have faith in his spirit, faith in his Creator and love for his destiny, in order to be able to patiently carry his cross to the top of his Calvary.

39. Without faith in eternal life, man falls into despair, in the midst of trials, without high ideals, he sinks into materialism, and without the strength to endure disappointment, he loses himself in despondency or vice.

40. Humanity knows all this from its own experience, because it has been necessary for it to know the painful side of life and darkness, so that it can distinguish the light when it reaches its pupils, that is why I have told you on this day, that there is joy in the spirits who have opened their eyes to contemplate the divine light of wisdom and love.

Love one another!

41. Truly I tell you, many will flee from my Doctrine for fear of spiritualizing them, but it will not be reason or the spirit that speaks in them, but the low passions of matter
42. A spirit, when he lives attached to the truth, flees from materialism as one who moves away from an infected environment. The high spirit finds his happiness only in the moral, where there is peace, where love dwells.
43. My light that is vibrating in all men, is an implacable but sweet voice, that speaks incessantly to all hearts.
44. Do not be afraid for those who apparently persist in not listening to me, because at a certain moment, they may be the most fervent, the most firm in their conversion and in their faith. Don't you remember Paul's conversion?
45. There is no hurry in my steps, I know that in the midst of eternity my children will sometime look for me with a longing for salvation; haste should only exist in men, because the more they delay their regeneration, the more they prolong their atonement.
46. The light of this Third Time has filled your heart with the most lively joy, hope in the peace of the world is reborn in you. Every day you are more engaged in the works of your Lord, in an increasing longing to work in this Work of spirituality. Verily I say to you, all the time that you occupy in my Work, I will reward you; but do not abandon your duties on earth to practice the spiritual, until you are sure that I have commanded you, then you will have to leave not only your work, but even yours, to go on the roads of different regions to bring the good news to your brothers.
47. Among this people, there will arise those who will give themselves to my service, they are preparing not to falter tomorrow in the trials. Not all the people will know how to prepare for the fight, because you already see that many, hearing my living word, have not been moved, nor is their heart willing to obey.
48. If you could look at the spiritual world that watches over you, how it suffers before the hardness and disobedience of the people's hearts; if you could hear its spiritual soil! Why do you not reciprocate that infallible comfort that these beings give you? Have you not found in it your sweet and compassionate brother, your faithful and disinterested friend?
49. Think that very soon you will be in spirit and that what you have sown on this earth will be what you will reap. The passage from this life to the next does not cease to be a severe and strict judgment for the spirit. No one escapes that judgment, even if he considers himself the most worthy of my servants.

Love one another!

50. My will is that from the moment you enter that infinite abode, you will stop experiencing the anxieties of the Earth and begin to feel the sweetness and joy of having climbed one step further on the path.

51. Do not leave anything pending in the world, love humanity as your own family; pray for men, no matter how distant they may be from you, as you pray when one of your own is missing, absent and suffering; love the child and in doing so, think of all those who hurry in that hour the cup of bitterness; leave with your life, a trail of light along your passage through the vast sea that you are crossing. Do not sleep while my light vibrates in your consciences, look that those who watch are the ones who receive my inspiration to then deliver my message to their brothers. Stay away from everything superfluous and bad, so that at all times you may be worthy to possess my grace.

52. Know how to receive into your bosom the spirit who comes to Earth to incarnate in the child, as well as know how to accompany with your prayer the one who breaks away from his body and says goodbye to you; lead him with your prayer, to the threshold of the Beyond. Love and serve your fellow human beings at all times and in whatever trance they go through.

53. Live always alert, so that you can forgive from the heart those who offended you; meditate in advance, that whoever causes offense to his brother, it is because he lacks light, and I tell you that forgiveness is the only thing that can make light in those hearts. Resentment or revenge, increase the darkness and attract pain.

54. Be prudent and strong in trials, so that you may leave that seed in the hearts of your children and be remembered with affection and gratitude as you remember the patriarchs of the Early times, those who left you their inheritance of faith, of strength; like Abraham, whom a whole people recognized and loved as a father.

55. Today are the counsels that I have given you, but they are heavenly counsels, because I take pleasure in speaking to you as a Father, feeling in my Spirit your love as children.

56. People: At that time John, also called the Baptist, baptized with water those who believed in his prophecy. That act was a symbol of the purification from original sin. He told the multitudes who came as far as the Jordan to listen to the words of the procurator. behold, I baptize you with water, but the One is coming who will baptize you with the fire of the Holy Spirit.

57. From that divine fire all the spirits were born, they sprouted clean and pure, but if on their way they have become stained with the sin that disobedience brought with it, the fire of my Spirit comes again to pour out on them to destroy their sin, erase their stains and return them to their original purity.

Love one another!

58. If that spiritual baptism, instead of being understood as the purification that man attains through an act of true repentance before his Creator, you turn it into a rite and confine yourself with the symbolism of an act, verily, I tell you, your spirit will attain nothing.

59. Those who do this still live in the time of the Baptist and it is as if they had not believed in his prophecies or in his words that spoke of spiritual baptism, of the divine fire with which God purifies and eternalizes his children in the light.

60. John called men in their adult age, to pour out on them those waters symbol of purification. They came to him when they were already aware of their actions and could already have the firm will to persevere on the path of goodness, righteousness and justice. See how humanity has preferred to practice the symbolic act of purification by means of water, instead of true regeneration through repentance and the firm purpose of amendment that are born of love for God. The ceremony does not imply any effort, on the other hand, purifying the heart and striving to remain in purity, it does mean for man effort, vigil and even sacrifice, that is why men have preferred to cover their sins with appearance, concretizing themselves to the fulfillment of ceremonies, acts and rites that in no way affect their moral or spiritual condition, if conscience does not intervene in them.

61. Disciples: That is the reason why I do not want there to be rites among you, so that by fulfilling them, you will not forget what truly reaches the spirit.

62. Original sin does not come from the union of man and woman: I, the Creator, established that union by telling both of you to "Grow and multiply" That was the first law. The sin has been in the abuse they have made of the gift of free will.

63. Prepare yourselves to continue receiving into your bosom the children that I entrust to you. Have full knowledge of your mission and your responsibility, you will find that light in my Doctrine.

64. Know that the spirit, when he incarnates, brings with him all his gifts, that his destiny is already written and that therefore, he has nothing to receive in the world. He brings a message or a restitution. Sometimes he comes to gather a seed and sometimes to settle a debt; but he always comes to receive in this life, a lesson of love that his Father gives him.

65. Those of you who are leading your children through this life, make them, past the age of innocence, penetrate the path of my Law, awaken their feelings, reveal to them their gifts and always lead them to the good, and in truth I tell you, whoever you brought to Me in this way, will be bathed in the light that springs from that divine fire, which is my love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 100

1. When I come to you as a judge, you listen again to that voice of Jehovah that made your body and spirit tremble at the First Time. Then, men covered their ears pretending not to listen to the omnipotent voice of their Father; today I say to this people: do not cover your ears, do not close your heart to me, look at how my infinite grace extends throughout the universe. Fear not, I only want the offering of your love.
2. He who has failed has offended me, have you failed? If so, recognize that I have also come down as a Father and as a Teacher, to forgive you and teach you again the way of salvation.
3. My judgment is one of love, not revenge. If I come to touch men with my justice, it is because I want to save them; if I come to take away their scepter from kings, it is because I want them humble; if I come to reclaim those who lead humanity, it is because I have seen that it is not love, peace or justice that they have sown in the hearts of their peoples. I only see that the fields have been sown with death, desolation, unrest and misery,
4. The dead, from their silence, cry out for justice, and those who are hungry for body and spirit, are full of hatred in their heart, to overflow it when the moment comes.
5. Humanity: I seek your reconciliation. You do not live in my Law; your harmony with your God and with everything created is broken. You do not love each other among brothers, and that is the secret of happiness that Jesus revealed to you. And if you have lost the harmony between one and the other, do you think you can preserve it with the elements of Creation?
6. The hand of man has unleashed justice on himself; a whirlwind is stirring in his brain, in his heart. a storm rages and all this manifests itself also in Nature, its elements are unleashed, the seasons become inclement, pests appear and multiply. It is that your sins grow producing diseases and foolish and reckless science does not recognize the order of what is arranged by the Creator.
7. If I only told you, you would not believe it, it is necessary that you feel the result of your works so that you will be disappointed; precisely you are now at that moment of your life, in which you are going to see the result of everything that you have been sowing.
8. You, who have heard this word, ask me in your heart why I do not stop this disaster that men with their science have been preparing, to which I answer you: it is necessary for man to hurry the chalice he has filled; it has been a long time that the nations with their differences of races and their ambitions, have been preparing the fight to destroy themselves, it is only my charity that has stopped him, but that proof of divine mercy humanity has not wanted to see or understand.

Love one another!

9. I am only going to leave him for a moment and that moment of justice will be enough for him to remember the love of his Creator, because no one can exist without my Law or without my Peace.

10. People, who have had my presence as a judge, decide if my justice resembles yours, ask yourselves if I am worthy to be feared or to be loved.

11. Behold how the blessed seed of this Doctrine has spread, in fulfillment of my word. From the big cities he has come down to the humble regions crossing roads and bridging distances. It will not die, it may cease to exist in a heart that dies to faith, but by then, it will already be sown in other hearts. My word will leave this earth to go to other regions looking for hearts where to germinate, no one will be able to prevent the spreading of this Doctrine.

12. Even now the wheat is mixed with the human seed, with all its imperfections, because you have not realized the essence of my Doctrine; but when you open the eyes of the spirit and your senses awaken to the truth, you will contemplate the divine purity of this revelation and then embrace it with all the love and zeal of your heart. you will carry it clean and pure, to make it known to humanity, divided and far from the path of my Law.

13. If you think that my word only speaks to those present, you are mistaken, my word is for everyone who receives it, whether today, tomorrow or in a long time, the same will be that he receives it through a spokesman, by a witness or through a writing.

14. To the present and to the future, your Father says: If you want to be sowers of truth, cultivators of the spiritual, companions of peace, recognize the perfection of my seed and cleanse your Heart. I will be raising one by one in the fight pointing out roads and cleaning counties.

15. Apparently it will be material needs that will take you to other places, but the truth will be that it was your mission that raised you up to show you the extension of uncultivated or half-cultivated lands, so that in them you may deposit the blessed seed that my Spirit has given you in this Third Time.

16. Pray for all the farmers, brothers. all of you, unite yourselves in a prayer of equality and fraternity; watch over the congregations, whether they are large or small, near or distant.

17. Let the sap of the tree of life flow through your being, so that your fruits may also be of life.

18. My teaching is profound, disciples, but I have put at your disposal the means for you to come to understand it. Receive the beings from the Beyond that I have sent you with a message of light to help you move from the spiritual to the divine. Listen to them, advising you to

Love one another!

remove all materiality from your heart, so that you can transport yourselves to the divine. Who better to talk to you about spirituality than them? When they mention the spiritual mansion, they speak to you with knowledge, because from there they come to you.

19. These beings passed through the crucible of purification; their struggle, their repentance for past faults, their experience and spiritual elevation, have been the merits that I have found in them to send them to manifest among my people.

20. They are clean and can speak of cleanliness to the world; they love me and they love you, therefore, they have the right to speak of love, they are saturated with health and for that reason they can impart health to the sick.

21. I have sent them as an example for humanity; imitate them, making yourselves worthy to speak of love, of regeneration, of peace, of spirituality. If you do so, truly I tell you, there will be no hypocrite Pharisees among my people, of those who took great care of material appearance and hid rot and mire in the heart.

22. Those who receive the vibration of these beings in their minds and those who listen to their messages, must let them manifest themselves in fullness so that their memory is imperishable in the heart of the multitude and their seed is immortal in the heart of humanity, look that their communication with this people will end in 1950.

23. The inspiration of that upper world will continue to guide and inspire. to the disciples of the Lord, although I warn you that of time. in time, your communication will become more subtle and higher as your spirituality becomes greater.

24. This path is to go through it without stopping, although I must also tell you that it must be crossed step by step, and not in a dizzying race.

25. Do not sink into routine, understand when the time has come to take one more step on the path. Do not get ahead of yourself in giving it, but do not delay in doing it either.

26. The way not to stop is to stick to my word, turning away from every external act with which you would like to replace the true fulfillment of my teaching.

27. You also have me as a Teacher, as a Father, as a Doctor. Open your hearts, O multitudes, who come with your burden of sorrows. Close your eyes for a moment to the mundane and you will feel the presence of the spiritual. The fatigued walker will perceive the shadow of an invisible tree that covers and comforts him. The heart in need of affection will feel that it has penetrated into the divine home where the voice of the Father is heard, as if it were a concert. The sick person will have the feeling that a sweet and merciful hand has passed over his wound filling it with balm and soothing his pain.

Love one another!

28. Learn to draw near to Me, learn to ask Me, to receive and to wait; then you will see how the wonders become evident in your life.

29. This is a time when man will put his part of spirituality and faith so that the new miracles will be performed. The world would like to see again the works that Jesus did before men, to which I say to you, that you should not insist on continuing to live an era that has already passed. You have entered a new time, and in it I will give you lessons that have not yet been revealed to you and I will repeat my works, but now in a more spiritual way.,

30. You must be watching, disciples, because I will not only speak to you through this channel, I will also seek to communicate with your spirit in the moments when your body sleeps, I will teach you to penetrate with preparation into that rest and for your spirit to detach itself so that it rises to the regions of light, from where it will take the prophecy to illuminate its path, transmitting its message to the understanding.

31. The disciple who knows how to receive his Master the instant he seeks him has no stumbling block on the path, nor does he consider himself weak or alone in the struggle.

32. Come to understand what is the spirituality that I want from you, so that you will not be confused in a fanatical mysticism, which instead of making it easier for your spirit to understand the divine lessons, puts new darkness before them.

33. Prepare yourselves, disciples, let your spirit begin to contemplate the life that awaits it, that world that holds in its arcana infinite greatness for the children of my Divinity.

34. Do not delay the hour when your spirit will have that joy.

35. My people grows, multiplies, not only on Earth but also in the spiritual valley. Among those spiritual multitudes are those who had blood ties with you, whether they were your parents, brothers or children.

36. Do not be surprised if I tell you that my people are so numerous, that the Earth could not shelter them and that they must be much larger still. When I have already gathered him and not a single one of my children is missing, the infinite will be given his abode, that valley of light and grace that never ends.

37. Here on Earth I only come to prepare you, to instruct you with my Doctrine, so that you may know how to approach that life. This humanity is only a portion of the people of God, it is necessary that everyone knows these explanations so that they can direct their life towards the ideal of perfection. This divine message, which is my word poured out from the lips of the human mouthpiece, I want it to reach all humanity. My word is the bell that is calling the

Love one another!

world, its essence will move the peoples, making them wake up to meditate on spirituality, on the destiny of the spirit after this life.

38. As long as religions remain immersed in their sleep and do not break their routine, there will be no awakening in the spirit, no knowledge of spiritual ideals; and therefore, there will be no peace among men, nor will charity appear; the light that resolves serious human conflicts will not be able to shine.

39. To you who listen to me, I have called you "my people", because I have entrusted my Doctrine to you, in order that you may invite men, not precisely to join you, because you still suffer from imperfections, but to truly penetrate the way of my Law, which is perfect.

40. There are many men far from you, scattered among the peoples of the Earth, hidden among the great multitudes, who are children of my people because they live in my Law and their ideal is to achieve spirituality by love for their fellow men, inspired by the Father. On the other hand, among these multitudes who come day after day to listen to my word, there are those who, despite having listened to me for years and years, I still cannot consider them as my people, because instead of love they practice ill will; instead of charity they demonstrate selfishness; instead of carrying an ideal of spiritual perfection, selfishness predominates in them and they follow everything that flatters their vanity.

41. I said to my disciples at that time, "I am coming to make you heirs of my Kingdom," but do not believe that because they were with their Master, they became worthy of that grace; remember that there was one who, having sat down many times to eat with his Lord and having lived with Him and listened to his word many times, was not worthy to receive that Heavenly Testament that the Master entrusted to his disciples the last time he was at the table with them.

42. The Kingdom of the Father is the inheritance of all the children, it is essential to achieve this grace through great merits of the spirit. I want you not to look at it as impossible, to reach the grace that brings you closer to Me.

43. Do not be sad when you hear in my word that you will reach the Promised Land with great efforts and hard work. Rejoice, because the one who directs his life towards that idea, does not suffer from disappointments or is disappointed. It will not happen with him as it happens to many who are going after the glory of the world, and who after a lot of struggle, do not get it, or those who reach it soon have the pain of seeing it vanish into nothingness.

44. Disciples my Doctrine teaches you that without taking a step away from your human duties and the noble ideals of this life, you always carry before you the desire to walk towards God making yourself worthy to achieve the reward that He has promised you.

Love one another!

45. The body is so united to the spirit that the spirit, when he knows that his body is suffering, feels as if evil were in him. Take my balm spirits, and anoint your body, over put it to pain, impart faith and hope.

46. You come with sadness to mourn your sorrows next to Me, and the Master is saying: that even when he has a lot of pain to heal among his children, he extends his charity and touches you, so that you feel the miracle of his caress and rise up healthy bearing witness, so that others may come to Him.

47. Those who know how to overcome the tribulations of life, never let them disturb their spirit; here they are, receiving my presence with great joy in their hearts as disciples; while he who has allowed himself to be overcome by trials, comes sad, defeated; instead of raising a spiritual hymn to Me, he shows me only his pain and his tears. I receive this painful offering, but I want you to turn it into an offering of faith, trust and peace.

48. Are you asking me if there is nothing I can do for you? Ah, my little ones, before you ask me, I have placed in your hands what you need! but busy in the struggle and walking without the light of faith, you do not know how to feel my presence, or see what I leave in your spirit, or contemplate the light of the new day that only awaits your awakening so that you can see it shine in fullness.

49. Ask those who have seen the miracle performed in their life, ask those who come with the joy reflected on their face, they with their testimony will open a book for you, where you will read a story that will be an example and an encouragement for your faith.

50. How can you think that I love the one who suffers the most less? How can you take your pain as a sign that I don't love you? If you knew that it was precisely for your sake that I have come, have I not told you that the righteous are safe and that the healthy do not need a doctor? If you feel sick and in your examination in the light of your conscience you judge yourselves sinners, be sure that it is you whom I have come to seek.

51. If you believe that God has ever wept, it will certainly not have been for those who are enjoying His glory, but for those who are lost or crying.

52. This is the perfect way, because in my word is the light that leads to perfection.

53. My Spirit penetrates into his true temple which is your heart. From there you have called me and asked me to come and give you my word and here you have me.

54. You believe in Me and you pronounce my name with faith. Whoever keeps my teachings and puts them into practice, he will be saved.

Love one another!

55. Your spirit will not be able to die in the darkness of confusion, because the blood shed from the cross on Calvary encouraged your spirit to set out on the path of its evolution, following in the footsteps of its Master. I bought you at the price of my blood, at the price of love. You have been prepared ever since to rise from the dead.

56. By listening to me in this way, you intimately confess yourselves sinners before Me, and when you feel that your spirit calms down because you have heard the claim of conscience, you penetrate into a communion of love with my Divinity.

57. This love that approaches you is the door of the Kingdom of Heaven that opens before your spirit as an eternal invitation.

58. Who of my children has become weak in his faith and is lost on the way, that I do not approach him to give him life? Who of those who suffer in silence has not been heard by Me? Who who has been orphaned on earth has not felt in his life the presence and consolation of Mary who comforts him? Who, when he is dying, has not heard in his conscience the same voice that said to Lazarus, "Get up and walk"? I am Christ, the consolation and the light of the world. I follow you in your faith or in your doubt, because I know that even the one who denies me the most will at last be with me, overwhelmed by the weight of his works.

59. Come to Me, all you who are burdened with sorrows, and with my word, I will give you purity. When you stop listening to me you will still feel my sweet company.

60. Receive my light so that it may illuminate the path of your existence and at the hour of death you will be freed from confusion; and in an instant, when you pass the thresholds of the Beyond, you will know who you are, who you have been and who you will be.

HEAR MY PARABLE:

61. "There was a king surrounded by his subjects celebrating a victory over a rebellious people, who became a vassal.

62. The King and his people were singing victory. The King thus spoke to his people: "The strength of my arm has overcome and has made my kingdom grow, but I will love those who are defeated as I love you, I will give them lands in my domains to cultivate the vine and just as I love them, I want you to love them."

63. Time passed, and from among that people conquered by the love and justice of that King arose a man rebellious to his Lord, whom he tried to kill in his sleep, only wounding him.

64. Faced with his crime, that man fled full of fear to hide in the darkest jungles, while the King mourned the ingratitude and lack of his subject because his heart loved him very much.

Love one another!

65. The man, in his flight, fell prisoner of a people enemy of the king, and when he was accused of being a subject of the one whom they did not recognize, he was afraid, loudly told them that he was a fugitive, because he had just killed the King, but he was not believed and sentenced to die at the stake after tormenting him. When the bleeding man was about to be thrown into the fire, the King managed to pass by with his subjects, who were looking for the rebel, and seeing what was happening there, that gentleman raised his arm, telling the executioners. What are you doing, rebellious people? And at the majestic imperious voice of the King, the rebels fell prostrate before Him.

66. The subject irigrato, who continued to be tied up by the fire waiting only for the fulfillment of his sentence, was absorbed and surprised to see that the king had not died and that he was approaching step by step towards him to untie him. She took him away from the fire and healed his wounds; then she brought wine to his hands, dressed him in a white and new garment and after placing a kiss on his forehead, she told him. "My subject, why have you left my side? Why did you hurt me? Do not answer me in words, I just want you to know that I love you, and I tell you right now: Come and follow me. That people who witnessed these scenes of charity, marveling and converted, exclaimed: "Hosanna, hosanna, declaring himself an obedient subject of that king. That people only received benefits from their Lord and the subject who one day rebelled, surprised by so much love of his king, made the purpose of paying those tests of affection without limit, loving and venerating forever his Lord, surrendered to his works so perfect.

67. Behold, people, my word is very clear. Men fight against me and lose their friendship for me.

68. What harm have I done to men? What harm does my Doctrine and my Law cause them?

69. know that as many times as you offend me, you will be forgiven the same, but then you will be obliged to forgive your enemies as many times they offend you.

70. I love you, and if you take one step away from Me, I will take the same step to bring me closer to you. If you close the doors of your temple to me, I will knock on them until you open to enter it.

71. If you believe that you are already redeemed because I was on the cross, also understand that you will have to make yourselves worthy of that ransom and follow that example.

72. Before Me are those who have sinned and today are blessed, those who blasphemed and today receive sweetness on their lips; the adulteresses who had no peace in their conscience, have been forgiven so that they do not sin again, because I am the resurrection and the life.

Love one another!

73. If you are the disciples and heirs of the Word, never blaspheme, see that I have given you a sweet language to express every idea, every inspiration and every feeling.

74. Here is my word, for the clumsy and for the knowledgeable.

75. Be the good people, be like a clean mirror so that everyone may believe that I am with you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 101

1. If the sheep do not call the shepherd, he seeks them out to lead them to the pasture.
2. Disciples: I come to prepare you so that after my departure you will rise from region to region giving the good news that the Master was among men. By that time, the brains of my spokespersons will have closed to this communication, my divine ray and my spiritual children will no longer manifest themselves in this form. Everything will change after 1950, but if those who were pedestals and faculties persevere in their preparation and elevation, they will be the ones who first reach spirit-to-Spirit communication to teach it to the multitudes.
3. The lips of my disciples will be prepared to give comfort to those in need and their home will be ready to receive those who come in search of peace.
4. Of my farmers, not all will leave to make my known, some will remain waiting for their brothers, while others will go to look for them in villages, counties and nations.
5. The spiritual beings who have guarded you will be close to you and will give you inspiration, strength and faith on your way.
6. For now listen to Me, learn from Me, practice and pray for this world that perishes and bleeds. If you expect that only the Father will be revealed in the world, you are in error, you have to bear much of the weight of this cross.
7. May your sorrows not make you forget those who live in continuous despair and anguish. Great are your afflictions and difficulties in daily life, but you cannot compare them with those that burden some of your brothers.
8. It is good that I find some hearts deaf to my call for now, far away from Me, occupied in their ambitions and hatreds; but why are there moments when I also find you deaf to my inspirations and you show yourselves negligent in the spiritual path that I have traced for you? Do not pretend that it is the hardness of your matter and the accumulation of your needs and concerns that keep you away from Me.
9. I am everywhere, at every step you can find the opportunity to put our teachings into practice, because there will always be time and opportunity for the spirit to fulfill his mission, even in material works.
10. Meditate five minutes each day on your works, judge yourself and form the purpose of improving yourself more and more.
11. Prayer is a bulwark, a fortress and a shield of the spirit, always take refuge in it and you will not be weak.

Love one another!

12. I have come to speak to you with a simple and understandable verb to all, I have not come to surprise you with flowery language or incomprehensible philosophies, or to speak to you in strange languages. The greatness of my word is in its simplicity, seek it and analyze it.

13. Confess yourselves spiritually with me, knowing that I discover what you keep most deeply; let true repentance be born in your heart and strive to reach Me more and more cleanly.

14. Learn all this and on your way you will be recognized as my disciples. There will be those who, when contemplating your healing gift, want to buy your secret, some in good faith, others for profit; but to them you will say that the secret to healing the pain of the brother is charity, and that gift everyone possesses.

15. You have gifts with which you will be able to surprise the world. Through the gift of clairvoyance, you will be prophesying, anticipating the predictions of science itself.

16. Through my farmers, even the most humble ones, I am doing wonders. It is the time when the clumsy and the rude thank me because I have put my charity in them to make them my servants, because in a man of rude understanding there can be hidden a high spirit that only I discover.

17. I have seen many sighing and sobbing on the edge of the precipice, because their spirit has been reluctant and indomitable; and their spirit, which struggles to destroy the errors of the flesh, has risen in prayer to tell me: "Lord, if you do not come to my aid, I perish" And the Master has approached to subdue with a word or with a test that rebellious matter, and to give the spirit power to overcome human passions and weaknesses.

18. These are the ones who, being poor in spirit and humble on Earth, today have clothed themselves with strength and their lips have been unleashed speaking of profound teachings and with love they are healing diseases that for others had been impossible to cure.

19. Would you know how to answer my questions about my previous lesson, disciples?

20. The book remains open there, on the same page that I showed you last time, but it is necessary to move on, without stopping; therefore, I make my word to be kept in your conscience so that it comes to you when you need it.

21. I am the book of life, I will make each one of you a little book of knowledge, for this I am writing my teachings in your heart. Tomorrow, this teaching will reach all peoples and homes, but from now on you can say that you had the privilege of listening to me through this communication.

Love one another!

22. I called those who thought they were disinherited, those who seemed to be left over among humanity, those who suffered humiliations, even from their own, and I deposited in their hands this book of love.

23. You have seen the dawn of a new era begin and therefore you cannot say that you have already seen everything, because I am carefully preparing you, for tomorrow, when you see this teaching shine, do not be confused or blinded by its light. From disciples you will become soldiers defenders of the truth, for which I am revealing to you what are the weapons with which you will have to fight; but if you have forgotten it, it is not for nothing that I remind you that the weapons with which you will be invincible are: prayer, charity, forgiveness, sincerity, gentleness, zeal for the just and the good and love.

24. You came to dwell on Earth, and when your disappointments and hardships made you ask the Arcanum what your destiny really is, you immediately had a divine answer, when you were called to listen to my word, which at the same time is caress and balm, it is also Law.

25. Listening to me speak as a Father. As a Teacher and as God, you will orient your life knowing that the end for which you were created and sent into the world is to reach Me.

26. Who but Me would have revealed to you your destiny and revealed to you your gifts?

27. John, my disciple, saw in his ecstasy this time, the development of your gifts; but he only saw them, it was necessary that the Divine Lamb came among you to untie the Sixth Seal of that book of eternal wisdom and perfect justice so that you could understand it.

28. The path that is ours to you today is illuminated with the light of truth, so that you may come to Me. On this path you will find many trials, you will have many reasons to study my Law, to know your destiny and to devote yourselves to its fulfillment.

29. Every day brings its trials and I look at how you receive them and the fruit that you present to me. Many of these trials are small and with them you could start a life of amendment and improvement; but without analyzing them you discard them, and if you do this, how can you prepare for greater trials? The judgment that I make of your works is not rigorous, it is the judgment of a loving Father who loves you, who advises you to always go forward in the exercise of my Law, always showing your peace and spiritual strength; but I seek and love all my children, I do not ignore the one who commits a crime, but I forgive him and offer him an opportunity to make amends and return to the way. Among those who follow me, there are those who have not been able to get rid of their sins, but others who, fervently when they think they have conquered the triumph, when touched in their self-love or in their pride, forget me in praise and give rise to their evil inclinations to manifest themselves. Who can hide from Me, who knows your thoughts and the origin of your being?

Love one another!

30. As long as man cannot penetrate his brother's heart to defend his cause, I take it, just or unjust, I defend you and I love you.

31. Hear my words, so that you will not stumble, nor bring a cup of bitterness to your lips. Why don't you want to understand your destiny of love, your great mission? Why do you not imitate my works, feeling that you are capable of doing what I ask of you, if you are the bearer of my Being and therefore endowed with great attributes?

32. I do not want you to feel hurt when you receive my word, but rather, I want to revive you with it. If I have ever said to you, "Your will is mine," think that when you submit to my laws, you are doing my will. I approve of your good purposes and determinations, and you have felt my peace and my blessing descend to your heart, when you fulfill your duty to love.

33. Be busy doing good, pray fervently and love your fellow men, let your spirit grow and feel strong and great in the fulfillment of its mission.

34. It has pleased me that you are poor at this time, but I will not leave you without your daily bread. If I withhold anything from you, instead I give you the bread of the spirit, the bread of eternal life and I appoint you benefactors of humanity.

35. The testing times announced by Me, through Damiana Oviedo, have arrived. Nations are bickering in their wars and famine and plague are looming over humanity. The elements of nature are unleashed. I said through the first spokesman: "The times will change and when you see that human science gives great signs of progress, you must do penance and learn from Me, to bring a message of peace to humanity."

36. You are all enlightened and even in the most remote corner of the Earth where there is a disciple of mine, my Spirit will be there pouring light and strength, solving problems and smoothing obstacles. You who have been appointed by Me at this time, intercede for those who have not come to know this revelation that I am making to you.

37. Rest in this moment, in which I bless you and give you my peace! Because you have to fulfill your restitution, for that I have granted you the grace to reincarnate. My love gives you this opportunity, so that you can reach Me, how should I want you to arrive in my presence, with pain in your spirit? But you who listen to me, know that my word will not depart from your conscience; but how many there are to whom, having called them, they do not want to come! They are the ones who go after pleasure as the supreme ideal of their life. and they have by law nothing but the dictates of their free will. Not because they don't want to follow me, I abandon them, on the contrary, they are the ones I look for the most, because I know that they will be the ones who have to lift their eyes to Me, when the pain is very great in their heart.

Love one another!

38. In those moments of repentance I receive and forgive everyone; but while some manage to regenerate for their whole life, others, when they have regained peace or health, when they feel strong again, forget my proof of love and move away even more. They have not been able to take advantage of the opportunity that life has given them to return to the true path. Then I call you to the Afterlife, so that your spirit can meditate on itself, outside the influence of matter and everything that bound it to the world.

39. How many beings I call day after day! and they will purify themselves in the light of my divine justice before returning and those who cleanse themselves in this way will not be stained with the mud again, because they will come with the firm purpose of doing meritorious works, pleasant and worthy works before the Lord.

40. How many of you will have to return to Earth in search of the mission you left unfulfilled or in search of an opportunity to repair the mistakes made!

41. Think that many of you have had enough time to listen to Me and learn from Me, but that, finding yourselves in the last stages of your life, you will not have time to sow what you have accumulated with so much love in your spirit. Do not be afraid, I am life and I will make you live so that you sow in the hearts, that seed that you so long to cultivate.

42. Among the crowd that listens to me, there is no shortage, he who, believing that he knows a lot about the lessons of God, inwardly doubts this word and denies it; but what he will not be able to deny is that his heart has trembled and has beaten in an unknown way. He will try to forget certain words that I addressed to him and he will not be able to, and he will even lose a few hours of sleep listening to the echo of this humble and simple word. It is that his conscience will tell him that behind that word there was a light that discovered what was hidden in his heart and spoke to him about what only he knew.

43. Here is one more page of the Book of Life, written by my charity; I have come to speak to your spirit because in all times I have communicated with humanity. The way in which I now manifest myself is not new or strange; only to the one who has materialized it may seem strange or impossible, but for the one who expected me, it is the most natural and just thing to hear the voice of his Father in himself. Only the virgins who knew how to watch with their lamps lit heard the voice of the bridegroom when he arrived at midnight.

44. There have been beings whom I have had to call for the first, second. and the third time, some who, in addition to listening to me, had to search everything to ignite their faith, and there have been those who blasphemed my Work, but later, when I did the miracle on their way, they came repentant and afraid to confess that the speaker was the Word of God, the Divine Teacher. That is my best teaching, you have patience with your brothers, when teaching them doubt, never return blasphemy for blasphemy.

Love one another!

45. Blessed are those who try to hide from my eyes the pain that humanity causes them with its mockery and its hardness of heart. Blessed are those who do not complain and instead thank me, because despite their trials, my grace follows them everywhere.

46. What can you hide from my gaze that she will not discover? I will reward you, you will always see the iris of peace appear after the storms. Continue to treasure my Doctrine, put it into practice so that charity may be established in your heart.

47. Among you are those who yesterday took pleasure in evil, those who indulged in hatred and perversity, and instead felt horror at love, charity and humility. Now they are recreated with their transformation, with their regeneration. Your spirit is already taking power over your matter. Now you take pleasure in doing good, you experience pleasure in doing charity, and you feel satisfaction in being meek and humble; you begin to feel horror and aversion. There is not one who, having listened to me, has not modified his life in something. Who is he who, having received the balm of the Doctor of doctors on his body and spirit, has not felt true health pass through his being? How many miracles has my word alone done! I have given you everything to help you out of your lethargy, because at this time I have not come to immolate myself as a man, but to inspire you to do merits to deserve your salvation. There is an arcane about you that is an inheritance for your spirit, when will you possess everything that I have destined for you?

48. Today no one can know how much he has achieved.

49. How needy you feel at times! Some cry and without knowing why, the disease persists in them; others, being parents, wonder why if they have watched over their family and have cultivated it with love, they receive only fruits of misunderstanding and ingratitude. And the women who have gone after affection and support on Earth, also wonder why in life they have not been able to calm that feeling of tenderness. The brothers, carrying the same blood, feel distant, they do not love each other, nor do they understand each other. You ask yourselves the cause of all this, and you fail to understand why the good fails in your eyes. I tell you: when the good of some comes to find an echo in others and their hearts feel rejoiced by it; when the virtues or spiritual values have been duly esteemed, then hunger, thirst for justice, love and understanding, will depart from the heart of humanity.

50. I also tell you, that here on Earth, you do not know spiritually who you are, nor do you know who the spirit of your wife or husband, of your or children is. Only in this way have you been able to bear the weight of the many expiations (atonements or reparations) that form your cross. Carry this cross with love, do not try to know for now who or who you can be, take comfort in knowing that you are all brothers and sons of one Father, and that among brothers, there should be no enemies. Love one another and you will advance on the path of evolution.

Love one another!

51. Eden, long since closed its doors to humanity, disappeared and its fragrance rose to infinity. the Earth then became a valley of tears and spiritual restitution began, the field of struggle where the spirit is purified; but a paradise better than the one you lost is the one you will find, he awaits you with his doors open. Pray that you receive my strength and you can continue advancing on your path of spiritual evolution, but do it with the spirit, do not do it with learned prayers no matter how beautiful they are, if you do not feel them. Then love and forgive your brothers. You will see how much sweetness descends from the consciousness to the heart when you practice my teachings.

52. It has been a long time since I have been preparing you, because they will come to point out to you as disrupters of order and spiritual peace in the world, because they will slander you. My teaching comes to prepare those who tomorrow will be the patient, humble and meek teachers, those who with love answer all the questions of their brothers.

53. Each of my lessons is a volume where you can learn everything that your spirit needs to teach your brothers later. My teaching is preparing for you a new world, a new life from this Earth; but when I speak to you of this truth and you think of the war that the nations sustain, where there is only pain, anguish and misery, you judge this word impossible to realize, but, in truth I tell you, in addition to being a doctrine what I teach you, is also a prophecy.

54. If your science and sin caused you to lose the paradise of peace, purity and fraternity, spirituality will return to you that grace, which I will be better, esteemed than the high degree of evolution that you possess today than when you were in a state of innocence.

55. Humble and simple is my lesson, so that the children can understand it. Despite being communicating through sinful matters, my word is leaving as an imprint of love in the heart of the people. This form of communication is one more proof of humility that I have given to my children. At every step I teach you this virtue, because it is one of those that the spirit must practice. To some I have given a humble origin in the world so that they may imitate the Master in their lives, to others, they have been given a rich home, so that they may also imitate Jesus, who, being King, knew how to leave his throne to come to serve the poor, the sick and sinners.

56. So great is the merit of the one who knows how to descend from his position to serve his fellow men, whatever they may be, as of the one who rises from his humble and ignored life to the height of the righteous, by the way of love.

57. Ah, if only a humble heart could arise from among you that could serve as an example to others! because how many of those who wear an expression of humility on their face, are sowing the pride they carry hidden in their vain heart. I wanted that mask of hypocrisy to fall

Love one another!

from this people, so that humanity may recognize you by your humility, as a disciple of the Holy Spirit.

58. The life of your Master is an example for all humanity; but since the woman needed teaching about her mission as a mother, Mary was sent to her, representing the Divine Tenderness, who emerged as a woman among humanity to also give you her divine example of humility.

59. Every time you hear me extol virtue, you feel that sin and human imperfection appear before your eyes in all their fullness; then, you bow your neck with sorrow and there are those who tell me. "Lord, do you come with your purity and your holiness to humble us for our sins, you who are the one who is advising us humility?" I answer that heart that has not been able to understand my word, that it is only an atom of my light and of my holiness that I come to show before your eyes, so that you will not feel humiliated before Me, nor powerless to imitate me in virtue.

60. Do not confuse humility with the poverty of clothing; neither do you believe that it is humble who carries in himself an idea of inferiority, that is the cause that forces him to serve others and bow down before them. I tell you, true humility is in the one who, knowing how to value who someone is, and knowing that he has some knowledge, knows how to descend to others and likes to share with them what he has.

61. Humility is the light of the spirit and, on the contrary, the lack of it, is darkness in him; vanity is the fruit of ignorance. He who is great by knowledge and is worth by virtue, carries true modesty and spiritual humility.

62. What a pleasant emotion you feel when you see that a remarkable man among men, makes you a manifestation of affection, understanding, humility. That same feeling, you can take it to those who are or feel inferior to, you. Know how to descend, know how to reach out without feeling its superiority, know how to be understanding. I tell you, in these cases, not only the one who receives the proof of affection, help or comfort enjoys, but also the one who gives it, because he knows that above him, there is One who has given him proofs of love and humility and that this is his God and Lord.

63. Experience in your heart the joy of feeling loved by your Father, who has never come to humble you with his greatness, but to manifest it to you within his perfect humility, to make you great by leading you to live the true life in his Kingdom, which has no beginning and no end.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 102

1. Your prayer has reached to the heavens and as proof of this, you feel my peace at this moment. If on any occasion you come to feel that a sweet peace invades your heart, you will be able to say with certainty that your Creator has passed by you. If your heart beats hastily and an indefinable joy invades you, it is because your spirit has listened to the voice of its Lord.
2. Take up your cross, thinking that my presence is with you, to encourage you on your path of evolution.
3. Everyone can and should be one of those enlightened by the Lord, there is not a heart that does not carry within it the divine germ of love and virtue. Those who embrace my Doctrine to become my disciples, are those, who with true testimonies of love and charity present their Teacher in front of the crowd, as perfect love and infinite wisdom, that will be the way in which you should spread the good news on Earth through pure deeds, words and thoughts.
4. I want you at this time to achieve such sensitivity in the spiritual, that it is enough for a thought of mine to be reflected in your mind, so that you obey with true meekness.
5. Those times when the people demanded from their God an absolute materialization in order to believe in his word, in his existence or in his justice, have passed; those times when the people only shuddered at the terrible voice of their prophets or at the divine justice manifested through the elements unleashed, by plagues, epidemics and wars, you must leave them in the past, do not want them to last until your days. Your spirit has evolved and must struggle with matter to make it sensitive to the vibrations, inspirations and messages that come to you from the spiritual world.
6. In each age I have helped your spirit to penetrate deeper and deeper into the knowledge of the truth; make the hour approach when the last veil disappears and you can contemplate the splendor of your Father.
7. The one who, without telling anyone that he is my disciple, sows his way with kindness, will have to be questioned at every pass by his brothers, who asked him which is the shortest path to reach the Father.
8. Whoever claims to be my soldier, my servant or my disciple, will only arouse distrust, ridicule, contempt and judgments.
9. Jesus, after having done great and mighty works before his disciples, once asked Peter: And you, who do you think I am? To which the disciple, amazed and full of faith, replied, You are the Son of the living God. So I want you to go through the world, with that meekness that Jesus taught you and there will be no shortage of those who, seeing your works, will be convinced

Love one another!

that you are my disciples and that you are teaching your brothers my Doctrine. See that I am the good way, my word has testified to you about it. There is much that I have spoken to you and you cannot say that not a single one of my words has taught you anything outside my Law.

10. I found you like withered and withered plants under the rays of an inclement sun and I made you feel the caress of my word, which was in you like a heavenly dew. You have gone along a path full of thistles and you no longer wanted to walk in fear of hurting yourself, but after listening to my word, you lost the fear of living, distrust and mistrust fled from your heart and you resumed the journey full of hope and faith in your destiny, because every moment that passed, the word of the Father made resound in your spirit, which is a delicacy of eternal life, for everyone who knows how to take it.

11. People: At the same time that I am preparing you to penetrate the spiritual life, legions of men in the world are preparing to uproot from the hearts of their Hennans every seed of spiritual origin. I am giving you the necessary time to forge your faith and let the divine knowledge of what I have revealed to you develop in your heart. If you truly prepare yourselves, you will have nothing to fear from the world, neither his words, nor his books, nor his promises or his threats will succeed in dislodging from your heart the essence of my teaching and the promise of the Promised Land that I have offered, you will never exchange it for the most tempting promises in the world.

12. When that trial is upon you and your enemies are stalking your steps, you will remember that Christ is the one who speaks to you at those moments and reminds you when Jesus was tempted in the desert and how with his strength he subdued the world and the flesh. So I want you to be strong before any adversary, without forgetting that the most powerful of your enemies you carry in yourself, and that only the strength and the strength that comes to you from Me, will give you victory.

13. Your struggle will not be without a prize, it will be infinitely greater than what you could expect from Earth. Of that award, I will only anticipate a little here in this world that it will be the satisfaction of seeing the enemies of truth, converted to it.

14. Meditate deeply on my lessons, beloved disciples, and from these meditations will be born the strength that will help you not to faint in the struggle.

15. Cleanse your mind from all uncleanness if you want to understand my word. The Master comes to your mind to awaken it from that dream in which it lives and show it the shining light of the new dawn.

16. In my love for you, I make the divine human to put it within your reach; I transform my divine essence into a human word and I make that by this gift you listen to the teaching of your

Love one another!

Heavenly Father who comes to strengthen your body with his love and cleanse your spirit of its stains.

17. The Father of all beings speaks to you in this instant; the love that created you is felt in everyone who hears this word.

18. Before coming to listen to you through these spokespersons, a voice hidden within you was announcing my presence on your way; those who knew how to hear that voice in their hearts, when they later received the good news that a brother was bringing them saying: "Come, the Divine Master is speaking and waiting for you" confirmed that the presentiment they had, had not deceived them, that the warning of their heart was reality; and truly I tell you, these are the ones who have stayed with me, those who believed in my manifestation because they were already waiting for me.

19. When I stop speaking to you in the way you are looking at today, I will return to communicating with you directly from spirit to Spirit and then you will no longer doubt or ask. Is it really the Lord? Then you will have the certainty and the absolute faith that your spirit begins to communicate with its Creator.

20. Do not lose heart in your struggle to get closer to Me, judging your elevation weak. You are entering an era of spirituality and it will not be precisely you who will achieve perfection in your spiritual communication; others will come after and after those, others who will hear my voice, receive divine inspiration and know how to interpret my messages, in a way that for now you cannot imagine. Who can tell you that it will not be you yourselves who live in those times? But in these prophecies only I can penetrate and know who are those who will return and who will stay in the spiritual, so as not to return to Earth anymore.

21. Some of my disciples will lay the first stone; others will have to lay the last, in the most beautiful construction that man has raised to his Lord.

22. This work will be the fruit of spiritual harmony among all humanity. Today you feel very far from being able to produce that fruit, because you recognize that discord reigns among men; however, do not despair, the sickle is already approaching that will reap the tares that have divided humanity, so that after the test has passed, you will see justice, reason and fraternity shine again.

23. Today I open the divine book of my love before you, do the same with your heart, beloved disciples; but do not be afraid, because before I give you my lesson, I am going to stop to hear your concerns and to heal you of your ailments. My wish is that when you come to Me, there will be deep peace in your spirit. I know who of you will have to fight a lot and for this it is essential that you receive great strength from now on. The strength is given to you by my word

Love one another!

that is saturated with life and health. This word comes from the Divine Word who descends at this time into our spirit to realize the perfect communion between the Father and his children.

24. For some, my teaching will be unforgettable, because in their life it will be the star that will guide their steps, they will have arrived in time to follow me and testify to my revelations; others will move away from the path without apparently knowing who they listened to, or what was the truth that enclosed that word; then they will have to walk a little more, so that when they reach the fulfillment of their words, they will feel the inspiration that reminds them of what they heard one day and to which their heart, at that moment, did not attach importance. For now, everyone, listen to me, it doesn't matter if they walk away or deny me later. I am sowing in the spirit, there where only I can enter, because there is only one key and that I possess. When the time is right, the light will spring from the depths of our heart, which today I leave stored in the most recondite of your being.

25. Destroy the darkness of your life, ignorance, vice, everything that sickens your body; make light in your existence, and pour out the love of your spirit on the path of your brothers.

26. Men have called this century a time of enlightenment, and I tell you not to rely only on the light that emanates from science, but also on your spiritual gifts. Do not forget that not only man lives, but also from every word that comes from God.

27. Keep my word in your heart and when you use it, let it not be to fill you with vanity before those who are ignorant of this Doctrine. Do not want me to appear as the new enlightened ones, because none of your brothers lacks light. If you are not humble in giving up my inheritance, you will not be able to give any light.

28. I am bequeathing to humanity a new book, a new Testament: my word of the Third Time, the divine voice that spoke to man when the Sixth Seal was untied.

29. It will not be necessary for your names or your works to go down in history. My word will be in this book, as a vibrant and clear voice that speaks eternally to the human heart, and my people will leave posterity the mark of their passage along this path of spirituality.

30. Leave to those who come the memory of your good deeds as an example, hurry from today to erase all your stains, so that it will not be seen by your brothers.

31. The scriptures of the First Time collected the history of the people of Israel, preserving the name of their children, their successes and mistakes, their works of faith and their weaknesses, their splendor and their falls, so that this book spoke to each new generation of the evolution of that people in sacred worship. That book, the same kept the names of the patriarchs lovers of virtue and justice, models of strength in faith, that of the prophets, seers of the future, through whose mouths the Lord always spoke, when I saw his people on the verge of danger. He also

Love one another!

collected the names of the wicked, of the traitors, of the disobedient, because every case, every example, is a lesson and sometimes a symbol.

32. When I came in Jesus to dwell among men, only when it was necessary did I take the essence of those scriptures, the meaning of those works to give my lessons; the material and the superfluous I never extolled. Do you not remember that I mentioned the righteous Abel, that I will ponder the patience of Job, and I mentioned the wisdom and splendor of Solomon? Is it true that on many occasions I remembered Abraham and spoke of the prophets, and that referring to Moses I told you that I was not coming to erase the Law that he received, but to fulfill it?

33. If Christ was the Lamb of God who blots out the sins of the world, even in this I would have to extol only the good and erase the bad.

34. My life transformed the lives of men; my death opened the eyes blinded by the darkness of materialism to the light of truth and the worship of God took a great step towards perfection, because the love of the Master made men have a new conception of divine justice. As if a new God had appeared before that people, so my doctrine and my works made the world see the truth that they had not been able to contemplate before.

35. God, the unchangeable one, could not have changed in his essence towards his children; it was man; the one who, by rising towards his Creator by the scale of love and spirituality that Christ discovered, found the true essence of the Father. My apostles, too, when they were teaching the multitudes in courts, synagogues, or squares, and had to refer to past times, they sought only the examples that left true spiritual essence, omitting everything that was superfluous.

36. Now that I have come to you, with an extensive spiritual lesson, I have not let you all feel the need to search those books, since at every step, in every chair, I have been teaching you and remembering what it was, the examples that you should not forget, the lessons that eternal life has; but I say again, even now I have only talked to you about the spiritual. Do not think that I forbid you to read that book from the first times, because you are the Trinitarian people, no, know that I said: "Search the scriptures", and I add now: "Before reading, pray, so that when you search, you will find true light and not be confused as many have been confused, giving a false interpretation to what happened". Read, search, but you will find the analysis in my word of the third Time.

37. Why at this time should you bequeath to those to come your imperfections, your false cult of spirituality, your disobediences and your familiarity with sin? Do you think that your works make you worthy of history collecting your names?

Love one another!

38. When the time has come, I will enlighten you so that my people, witnesses of my manifestation and of my word, may form with my chairs the book that will reach all men, and that in it they may only find the divine essence of the Master, his eternal truth, his love and his revelation and never discover the materiality of the spokesman.

39. Those who have known how to be my disciples in this Work will know how to separate the chaff so that the wheat remains clean, because in order for my seed to germinate, it will have to be clean.

40. Today I am present before your spiritual mirda so that you may look at me through your virtues, with them I send you my divine warmth so that you may feel me in your heart. I want to separate you from everything superfluous, from everything bad; I come to entrust you with a garden where you can cultivate all the virtues. It is necessary to oppose sin, look how evil has flourished.

41. I see that your heart trembles with joy to hear me speak like this, because you feel the hope that regeneration will come to men. Listening to me, you feel the impulse to run in search of the lost, the sinner, the vicious, to speak to him with my truth.

42. At that time, when my disciples dispersed throughout the world to preach my teachings, they did not concretely repeat my words, but taught them also with their works, and when they said that they bore witness to the One who had died on a cross for the love of men, they said it in word and deed, dying sacrificed like their Teacher. I tell you that he who dies holding a truth, has to be believed. However, I am not here to ask you for sacrifice. I don't want you to die to prove my truth; I want you to live testifying with your life, my word that teaches you to love one another.

43. A new joy awaits you: that of serving your brothers, helping them to rebuild their lives, turning away from evil ways.

44. Do you see how your preparation is indispensable, in order to know how to wield the weapons of truth and make it victorious in the struggle?

45. There are many who, after hearing my divine word, have gone to bear witness to it; but when they have not confirmed with deeds what their lips have said, they have been denied and mocked; on the contrary, when that testimony has been accompanied by good deeds, it has kindled faith in some and left others meditating.

46. All my teaching aims to prepare you for that struggle of which I speak to you, strengthening your faith and enlightening your spirit so that your testimony may be great.

Love one another!

47. At every step I tell you, that humanity intuitively awaits the arrival of something unknown. This feeling is given to you by the light of the spirit, which burns like a lamp waiting for the fulfillment of my promise.

48. Don't you want to be the ones who bring the good news to those hearts? Yes? So listen and understand the Master's lesson, obey and love the Father and you will be worthy to serve your brothers.

49. If you seek the immortality of the spirit, do not fear the arrival of death that puts an end to human life, be prepared, it is under my mandate and that is why it is always timely and just, although many times the summons believe otherwise.

50. The serious thing is not that man dies, but that his spirit, when leaving matter, lacks light and cannot contemplate the truth. I do not want the death of the sinner, but his conversion, but when death becomes necessary, either to liberate a spirit or to stop the fall of a man to the abyss, my divine justice cuts the thread of that human existence.

51. When the crowd, scandalized by the lack of the adulterous woman, was only waiting for my judgment to put her to death, believing that this was the only way to exterminate the sin of that woman, I showed them that forgiveness and the word of love are life for the heart and are death for sin. The merit is in getting the sin to die and the creature to continue living, therefore it was not necessary for that woman to disappear, if not her sin.

52. If it were not so, in my aversion to sin I would have exterminated you and look that not only I do not take your life but I give you one body after another, so that you may come to learn this blessed lesson on Earth; a lesson that, because it was not understood by humanity, made the Word of God become man, to teach you with his birth, his works and his what is the true destiny of men in this world. That is the lesson that you have not lived, that you have not put into practice. What does she teach you? Humility, obedience to the divine will, renunciation of yourselves, for the love of others; consecration to an ideal of spiritual elevation. The one who comes to fulfill this mission on Earth will not have to return to it, if he has already left his good seed; in this he will imitate Christ who, after writing with his life a perfect example for humanity, did not return to the world as a man.

53. Learn to leave that body in the bosom of the earth, when the time comes, if you want to continue living for those you love and if you want them to feel you; if you do not want to sink into silence and emptiness and instead yearn to continue vibrating in your brothers understanding that this is what is truly called living. Know from now on that, just as your spirit renounced his spiritual abode to dwell on Earth, so he will have to renounce the vanities of the world, when he has returned to the spiritual valley.

Love one another!

54. If men had learned to meekly leave their body and all that they possessed on earth, their death would be placid; but as long as there is materiality and rebellion, pain will be the one that separates the spirit from the flesh, with anguish of both.

55. Study my lesson, disciples, and you will understand why I told you through Jesus, "My Kingdom is not of this world."

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 103

1. Observe what happens when you leave what belongs to you on Earth to come to hear my word, or to go to alleviate some pain; when you return to your work or your home it seems to you as if someone had been there supplying you in your absence. And so it is indeed, disciples, because it is I who watches over what you leave in the moments of occupying yourself in the performance of your spiritual mission.
2. Take this as proof that when you leave this world to consecrate your existence to my service, I will remain watching over those you leave, whom I will cover with my mantle of peace filling with my presence the void that you left in them.
3. Understand that if I have been teaching you for a long time how to live in the world as children of God, now I am preparing you to penetrate into the spiritual life that awaits you after this one. Go through this existence fulfilling the mission that you have brought to it so that you can understand the meaning of the spiritual life you have penetrated into it.
4. Let there be no pretense from humanity that you are horrified by its sin; if you love me, you will not cease to love me in your fellow men. Now that dangers and threats are looming over men, it is when you must prove to me that you love them, that you feel their pain and that you are willing to fight for the salvation of all. Have you not seen how I have always come to your aid precisely at the moments of the greatest love for humanity?
5. Watch and pray, people, your mission is defined, therefore no one comes back to Me telling Me that he could do nothing that ignored the end for which he was sent. Your works must be of charity, of unification and of peace.
6. My new disciples, those who have listened to me at this time, have assumed the responsibility of extending my Doctrine, making their works the best testimony of the truth contained in this teaching.
7. Thus, by living according to this word, you will have fulfilled the mission for which you were sent into this world and your testimony will be taken as true.
8. In all times I have manifested myself in the people destined to spread knowledge and faith in my Divinity throughout the world. People of chosen spirits and not of a certain race, because it is the same that I find them incarnated in one nation, that in another, speaking one or the other language.
9. Why should he grace the body of man with finery that belongs only to the spirit? Why should the Lord be pleased with only one of the races that make up humanity?

Love one another!

10. At this time the spirit of the true Israel vibrates everywhere, they are the spirits who feel my presence, who await my coming, who trust in my righteousness.

11. When these words reach other places, many will mock; but I tell you, it would be better for them not to mock them, because the time will come when they will wake up from their lethargy and know that they are also children of the people of God.

12. These multitudes who listen to me today can fall into confusion if they do not study my word and if they do not shed their materialism. The same thing can happen to the Israelite people-from the earliest times, who heard the voice of the Lord, received the law and had prophets, so that they came to believe themselves the only beloved people of God. Serious error from which the great trials, howling, exile and captivity came to take him out.

13. It is necessary for you to know that my love could not distinguish you by races or creeds, and that if I speak of "My people" it is because from the earliest times I find myself preparing spirits whom I send to Earth to illuminate the path of humanity with their light.

14. They have been the eternal walkers who have lived in different nations and have gone through many trials. In this time they have found that human laws are unjust; that there is no truth in the affections and that there is no peace in the spirit of humanity.

15. All of you have come to a new incarnation and the pain you feel is so great that you ask me to put an end to your existence, but I ask you. Do you not know that you cannot cease to exist and that if you suffer on Earth today, when your spirit passes into the spiritual valley, it will continue to live under the same test until it settles its debts or learns its lesson? You are hurrying a very bitter chalice, because you are at the end of one stage and at the beginning of another. It is the time of harvest in which you are reaping the harvest of what you have sown through the last day. It is necessary that it be so so that when the lands are clean, I return to deposit in my sowers the seed of love, which, well cultivated, will give you the fruits of peace and redemption.

16. You were sick and weak to keep walking, you felt that you had no support, you were looking for a light that would guide you to safe harbor, and that was the moment when I arrived among you who were lost in the middle of the night, not knowing where you were going. I had heard your cry, and I sent Elijah to you, that he might be of his help, and announce to you my coming.

17. My presence shook you with joy and you are instantly comforted, O disciples, do not forget my lesson of this day. Today you have learned that everything you have reaped is the fruit of your deeds and that after purification you will feel free and clean of imperfections. You contemplate many signs that tell you of the great trials that are yet to come on your planet, and

Love one another!

despite listening to me you do not want to understand me yet and you have not prayed. Recognize that it is a time of penance and effort for you who know what is to come. You are on the threshold of a new era. And everything invites you to work. Behold the fertile lands, the virgin countryside, the pure and life-giving sun and the crystal clear waters. Everything is conducive for you to live, breathe and fulfill your spiritual mission. I speak to you in a figurative sense and thus I present the future to you so that you may study my words and understand my longing for a Father.

18. I do not want you to misinterpret my teaching and shut yourselves up in cloisters to pray abandoning humanity, work for it, take it out. from her ignorance and her materialism and ignite faith in her.

19. Live in grace, love justice, be merciful, do not encourage evil, on the contrary, stop it by exhorting your brothers to good and thus you will have prepared the way for the spirit so that he does not stumble. Do all this without it seeming to you that it has been a sacrifice for you.

20. The trials that you have to pass, because no one is exempt from them, bear them with patience, so you will be teaching your brothers perseverance in my Law.

21. Unite yourselves, do not be unknown to each other because you practice my Doctrine differently, if you have distanced yourselves for this cause, seek your brothers and love one another, as I love you.

22. Just as I prayed in the Garden of Olives, so that the spirit of humanity would not be lost, so pray for your brothers and sisters. I see what humanity still has to mourn to be purified, but my mercy sustains and strengthens it so that it does not fail on the way.

23. Disciples, in whom I have deposited the book of my word, strengthen yourselves from now on, so that you will not turn back when you knock on a door and they will not open it for you. Do not forget that I have told you to call in my name for the first, second and third time; and that when you find that your call has not succeeded in sweetening the attitude of your brothers, leave the cause to me and continue on your way, without carrying bitterness in your heart and less wishing that, the pain would be present in those who did not want to hear you. Put on kindness, because you do not know on what day or at what hour you will have to knock on the same door again or that they will come looking for you. Only love and patience will be able to move the hearts of rock and therefore you must always be prepared.

24. I tell you again that you should not act like judges in the acts of your brothers. When my disciples, my emissaries and envoys are ignored, I will make my voice heard in the conscience of those who rejected my calls. That voice will be that of the Judge, but you already know that my Father's love is always in the divine Judge; not so in you humans who many times, when

Love one another!

you become judges of your brothers, you cease to show yourself as their peers. You must remove all evil feelings from your heart, so that you can reach the spirit of humanity with love.

25. Do not love anyone who receives you and shows you faith more than anyone who does not accept your word. When you achieve this breakthrough, you will be able to say that you begin to understand me and to feel in your being a force that will give you courage to resist the greatest trials to which the world could subject you.

26. About this teaching that I am now giving you, I already offered you an example in the Second Half. Jesus was on the cross, the Redeemer was dying before those multitudes whom he had loved so much, each heart was a door to which He had knocked. Among the mob was the man who ruled multitudes, the prince of the church, the publican, the Pharisee, the rich, the poor, the wicked, and the simple-hearted. And while some knew who it was who was expiring at that hour, because they had seen his works and received his benefits, others, thirsty for innocent blood and eager for revenge, hastened the death of the one whom they mockingly called King of the Jews, not knowing that he was not only King of one people, but he was king of all the peoples of the Earth and of all the worlds of the Universe. Jesus, directing one of his last glances at those crowds, full of tenderness and piety, raised his supplication to the Father, saying: "My Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing".

27. That look, the same enveloped the one who wept for Him, that the one who enjoyed with his torment, because the love of the Master that was the love of the Father, was one for all.

28. I tell you, disciples in my Law of love, that if you cannot do perfect works like those I did in Jesus, at least strive in your life to get closer to them. It is enough for Me to contemplate a little goodwill for imitating me and a little love for your fellow men, so that I may help you and manifest my grace and my power in your path.

29. You will never be alone in the struggle. If I do not leave you alone when you are bowed down under the weight of your sins, do you think that I will abandon you when you are walking under the weight of the cross of this mission of love?

30. Understand me, disciples, so that you may imitate me; penetrate my works and my words, so that you may discover the essence of my Doctrine. I am only waiting for your preparation to indicate to you the moment when you should get up, because I, through you, will bring the light of salvation to men.

31. Yes, beloved disciples. I am the vine. Take the wine of my grace; tomorrow it will take you to fight. Get ready now that you are sitting at my table and when the hour rings you will have no hesitation or weakness. You will be my sowers and you will imitate in your faith the men who cultivate the earth, who sow the seed, putting all their trust, their conformity and hope in

Love one another!

God. Thus I say to you, you do not know from where the irrigation will come to your crops or the bread to your lips, but I assure you that you will lack nothing.

32. Do not forget that the triumph belongs to the persevering. Fulfill your mission on Earth and when you have concluded, you will be able to leave this world. and emigrate to the land that I have promised you, which is the spiritual abode that is destined for the children of the Lord. Put your hope in eternal life, but ignore the materialists who believe that my Doctrine, by always talking to you about the spiritual life, is an obstacle to the material progress of humanity.

33. Nor is it right who believes that one should always think about death and despise what this life offers you, because it is perishable: he has not been able to interpret my word; rather, he does not even know it.

34. The first law that came to man's understanding through consciousness was the one that told him: "Grow and multiply." But now I say to you that that law is not only concrete to the multiplication of the species, but to that of your gifts, virtues and knowledge,

35. I teach you to go through the world leaving a work of love for those who come after you, he who does this, has set his eyes on the eternal. If your existence on earth to carry out a great work seems brief to you, do not be afraid that death will cut short your work, because it will not be like that, because my charity is omnipotent and I have the means for you to carry it to its completion. I have given you part in the creative Work, in the work of evolution and in the work of perfection, and nothing can prevent you from reaching the end of your path.

36. Fulfill your mission in harmony with the Creator and with your fellow human beings, and in the end, when everything is completed, you will enjoy infinitely in the contemplation of the divine Work in which you worked with your Father. How great that joy will be in my Spirit and what an ineffable joy there will be in all my children.

37. I contemplate your thirst for love, your hunger for light and the great need you have for Me, and I, your Father having at my disposal all the means to make my voice reach you, I wanted to speak to you through human understandings, as a way accessible to you, to help you understand my spiritual messages.

38. Only my power has caused the sinner to become the spokesman of my Word, but whoever has questioned it has soon contemplated the transformation of the beings for whom I have given you my word. You have seen springing from a rude mind, thoughts of infinite knowledge; you have seen blooming on the lips of sinners, the divine word, full of light and tenderness. The spokespersons, tireless within this service and devoted to Me, have let my Spirit express this message to humanity.

Love one another!

39. I have received great multitudes, without distinguishing any of my children, among them there has been the same the one who loves me, the one who denies me, the same the one who believes in my presence within this form, the one who doubts, and I have received all of them with the same word of love and the same paternal caress.

40. In these multitudes I have received the whole human race. Speaking to this people, I have addressed my word to all men, because my message has been for those of this time and for those of the future. When men from other lands have come among these multitudes, I have received them with love, representing their peoples, and I have prepared them to be emissaries and prophets among those who belong to them by race and language, and I have taught them to pray and to watch over their peoples, making them guardians for times of trial and stalking.

41. My hope, which you must interpret as a divine command, is that you take my word to every heart where it is needed; that you do not forget that just as you came to my presence complaining of hunger and thirst, the whole of humanity is at this hour in a true agony of the spirit.

42. The day is approaching when men will understand the importance of the spirit, because many, believing, do not believe and others, seeing, do not see. But when they feel the truth, they will recognize that it would be childish, unjust and senseless to continue supporting a being who belongs to another life with the fruits of the world. Then you will look for the light in the religions and in their anxiety and anguish to find the truth, they will abolish the false of the doctrines and destroy everything superficial and external that they find in the various cults, until they discover the divine essence.

43. I want that when those times come you will find yourselves in full knowledge of what is happening and of the mission that you must carry out, that is why I tell you once again; listen, analyze and understand my word.

44. I am thirsty for your love, that is why I have come to you at this time, because it is not love that I have found among men, but sin and selfishness.

45. The people of this time have forgotten the examples and the works that Jesus left you as a testimony of his love.

46. You have not let that word be engraved in your heart, because if you had really kept it, you would have kept in mind my promise to return to you and you would have been watching and praying waiting for my arrival. But when I arrived, I caught you sleeping. Then I said, Blessed are those who come to my call without reservation, for I will make them of great wisdom. Some came in good faith, others hoped to be free of the body wrap to come to tell me: "Here I am, Lord, like the bird that leaves its prison I came before you to fulfill your will" But my will,

Love one another!

people, has been that from this world you affirmed your steps on the spiritual path, because I want that body that I have entrusted to you, ceases to be a chain or a prison for the spirit. The spirit was not created to be a slave to the flesh or to the world: he is free. However, spiritual ignorance and religious fanaticism have turned the spirit of man into a slave who, century after century, has dragged chains of darkness.

47. Now I have come to show you the way again, to sweeten your journey with the flavor of my word and to give to each one his cross of love so that, under its weight, he may climb the mountain and over. she consumes her work. No one who is my disciple will try to reach Me with his cross, because he will not be recognized as an apostle of my Doctrine.

48. There are many men who claim to comply with my teaching, others who think they love me but their love is false; because they do not practice my teaching and because they have never lived in my Law. I do not want you to be like them, but to come to truly feel love and charity. Do not boast of what I have given you or of what you do, even if you often feel that the heart bursts with joy in your chest, after having done a good deed or having made you worthy of a miracle.

49. My teaching is one of humility, it reveals in spiritual language the value or merit that each of your works must have in order for it to be taken into account by your Lord. Verily I tell you, your spirit, with the light he has attained, already knows when a work is worthy or not, to present to the Father. This is the teaching with which I will sustain your spirit at this time.

50. Of the wine that is in this chalice, I will pour drop by drop on your lips until the day of my death, but do not be sad, for just as you hear me, so my apostles heard me in the Second Time, when I said to them, "I will soon leave you and leave you in my place to teach your brothers." They had lived with me, they had suffered together with their Master, they had contemplated my works and heard my words, but they were not the only ones, because my life was public, and the humble, the poor and the meek in heart were witnesses of my word as well as sinners, Pharisees, scribes, publicans, governor, minister and centurion.

51. I spoke to each one and gave him my light according to his spiritual need.

52. Thus I have come to you at this time, speaking and manifesting myself before everyone and in broad daylight, so that everyone may take their rightful part in my Work and triumph with it. How beautiful will be the Reward that your spirit receives when it leaves the wrapper. Make yourselves worthy of this reward, but for this purpose depart from the darkness of ignorance, so that you may not become wandering spirits, aimless and without a goal.

53. Serve and love the humanity that is your sister, and that at this moment is being tested by my justice. Look how there is no heart that has not drunk the cup of bitterness. Sorrow is in all

Love one another!

men at this time, but through him I will be sought, and through him men will feel the regret of having offended me.

54. There are those who are waiting for the return of the Messiah, but in what way are they waiting for me? Until when will you stop ignoring that I am communicating with humanity again? Verily I tell you, my light has come to all nations through my messengers, who came to mankind as forerunners of my third manifestation.

55. Seven nations will be chosen, so that they may make world peace and true brotherhood exist among men, in them I will manifest Myself. Today I have found them engaged in fratricidal wars, given over to their dreams of greatness and their insatiable ambitions for power. From this nation I will send a messenger of goodwill to the great peoples of the world, to speak to them about peace, and when they have put an end to the war, the light of concord and peace will reach their spirit, but this light will not appear in the east or in the West, it will descend from my Spirit to the spirit of humanity.

56. Prepare yourselves, so that those appointed to fulfill this mission, can rise up after the nations at the propitious moment and when they have made my new word heard everywhere, the corpulent tree will send his branches, his shadow and fruit to all his children. Then you will redouble your struggle and your zeal so that my Doctrine will not suffer adulterations and so that from the tree that I have entrusted to you, ignorant and foolish men will not cut branches, intending to make strange trees with them.

57. My work must be made known with the purity and perfection with which I have revealed it to you; without rites or external forms.

58. When you contemplate her so perfect, you feel unworthy of her and you ask yourself: Why did the Father look to us to reveal her to you? And I tell you that despite the imperfections, which you have, your spirit, in its long journey, has reached great evolution. But it is not now that you will realize the greatness of this manifestation, but when I have lifted up my Word from among you, then you will understand the good that you had and you will be filled with joy because you had me among you.

59. Verily I say to you, at my table of love you have eaten and drunk, O beloved disciples.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 104

1. Humanity. you present to me your hunger for peace, to which I say that the man who does not love, cannot have peace. I have heard your prayers, in which you say, "Peace on earth to men of good will," but you have not understood that good will can only come from the insistence on goodness and justice, which are the fruits of love.
2. When there is love between men, you will feel the presence of my peace everywhere; because the harmony that you have broken with the elements and with everything that surrounds you, will return, and that good walk will be similar to the message that the angels brought you when they told you: "Glory to God in the highest and peace on earth to men of good will".
3. Much is what you have sought through science and yet you have not been able to discover the very intimate relationship that exists between man and the spiritual, between the human creature and its Creator.
4. How can the life of a being who departs from the path traced by the Law of the Creator be normal? Look how much man has struggled trying to discover ways outside of the paths that point out my laws of love and justice.
5. Your world is full of artifice and falsehood. and that is because you have long ago distanced yourselves from what was ordained by the Father.
6. Immense is the test to which I subjected the spirit when I sent him to inhabit the Earth with the mission of persevering in my Law; that is why I have sought you every time you have been lost, forgiving your disobediences and mistakes, and offering you new opportunities. I have willed that by the greatness of your trials, you may presume the strength and the gifts that I have deposited in your spirit, as well as the galadon promised to faithful and persevering children in commands.
7. Always keep in mind that if the reward I promise you is great, your merits will also have to be worthy of the promise.
8. I planted the tree of science and I will not cut it down because it is the fruit of life, but human impatience, curiosity and ambition have twisted its branches.
9. In my divine love for human creatures, I allowed them to search my works and take from everything created, so that they would never have reason to say that God is unjust because he hides his wisdom from his children. If I formed you and gave you the gift of free will, and I have respected it, despite the fact that man, abusing that freedom, has offended me, profaning

Love one another!

my Law; today I come to make him feel the caress of my forgiveness, illuminating his spirit with the light of my wisdom. so that one by one of my children will return to the path of truth.

10. The Spirit of Truth, who is my light, shines in consciences, because you are in the announced times in which every mystery will be clarified for you, so that you may understand what has not yet been properly interpreted.

11. The erroneous idea that man was formed from my righteousness in the earliest times will definitely disappear to give way to true knowledge of it. Divine justice will at last be understood as the light that springs from the perfect love that exists in your Father.

12. That God whom men believed vindictive, cruel, spiteful and inflexible, will be felt in the depths of the heart, as a Father who forgives in exchange for the offenses of his children, as the Father who persuades the sinner with tenderness; as the judge who instead of condemning the one who has seriously lacked, vemente, provides a new opportunity for salvation.

13. How many imperfections men attributed to me in their ignorance, believing me capable of feeling anger, anger being only a human weakness! If the prophets spoke to you about the holy wrath of the Lord, now I tell you, interpret that expression as divine justice.

14. The men of the First Time would not have understood otherwise, nor would the dissolute or the libertines have taken into account the warnings of the prophets, if they had not spoken to them in that fonna. It was necessary that the inspiration of my envoys should be expressed in terms that would impress the brains and hearts of those men lacking in spiritual development.

15. In order to give you a faithful and true image of what the Father's love and justice are, I sent you my Word, so that he, through Jesus, might manifest my love. In Christ, you saw the king of humility and meekness, the king who preferred the humiliating and painful crown of thorns to the regal crown of human vanity. As a Judge, you saw him judge the acts of sinners in a different way than men are used to. He preached forgiveness with that teaching in 1a that I was telling you. that if you received the slap of a fellow man on one cheek, you presented the other with gentleness as a sign of Forgiveness, but then with deeds, he confirmed his words,

16. How terrible was the sinner's remorse when he came to feel enveloped in the light of the sweet and gentle gaze of Jesus!

17. How many miracles were worked under the influence of the forgiveness of that Master of love! It is that his forgiveness was true and his judgment perfect, since they came from the infinite love that God has for his creatures. But it was necessary to reveal to men much more than they had been taught, so that they could understand the meaning of those lessons; and then a new Era and a new manifestation of my Spirit was announced to humanity, and the

Love one another!

fulfillment of that promise is seeing it realized in this word of light, which is wisdom for your spirit and comfort for your heart. Who but Me could be the Spirit of Truth and Consolation?

18. I am here present, manifest, visible to every spiritual nirada, shedding light on the paths of the spirit, so that you may understand all that has been revealed throughout the ages.

19. It is now that you can say from the depths of the heart and spirit.- "Father, at last I have looked at you, at last I know you" And when will you be able to truly love me?

20. I am speaking to you with the same language with which I spoke in the Second Time; with the same love and the same wisdom, because I am immutable, but you, as disciples, are taking one more step on my way. You feed on these words and you are ecstatic feeling my presence close.

21. From your spirit a song of love and gratitude rises up to Me, for having made you possessors of this grace.

22. Village. keep recreating your spirit; and you, humanity, return to Me, return to your channel. Serve one another, doing with your brothers what I do with you, because in this way you will be serving and loving me.

23. Look for Me as a Father, as a Doctor, as a Teacher very soon you will have me. Ask Me and I will give, you try to imitate me, even if it is in just one of your actions or thoughts every day and I will take care of making what you did in my name come to fruition.

24. Keep in mind that your life on Earth is short and that when you reach its end, you will have to give an account of what you sowed.

25. When my word has reached the bottom of your heart and you are ready to follow me, you will unite in Me to fight, and you will not rest until the world has been converted returning to the true path.

26. Humanity is distressed and suffers and its pain also reaches the spirit of our Heavenly Mother, what pain can afflict the son, that is not felt by Her? But his intercession saves you and his inspiration invites you to walk the path of spirituality.

27. I sent you clean to the earth and so you will return to Me. But how much you will have to struggle to regain the purity with which you were endowed! That is why it is necessary that you watch, that you pray and meditate, so that you no longer fall into temptation and start climbing the mountain without stopping any longer in your ascent to reach the summit.

28. Pray at this moment, that your spirit may carry a message of peace to your brothers and sisters. "Ask and it will be given to you." "Seek and ye shall find." This I have taught you and my word is fulfilled through, the times.

Love one another!

29. Beloved husbandmen: I have graced your spirit, so that he can be saved and so that he, in turn, can rescue his brothers from sin. Now you are in purification to make yourselves worthy of my presence; tomorrow, when you are truly strong, you will help your brothers to get rid of sin. I love your spirit, I love all my children and that is why I seek your salvation.

30. Here you have me proposing to you again the. Peace, that peace that you very well long for. I know in secret that men also yearn, only, when they have sought her, they have not done it by the roads that lead to her. Truly I tell you, the secret of peace lies in the practice of my Doctrine, which is precisely what humanity has turned away from. Tell me if perhaps this world that sins, that wounds, kills, dishonors and profanes, lives in the Doctrine that Jesus taught and you will recognize that it lives very different from my teachings.

31. There are many men who judge out of time, my Doctrine, but it is because their materiality does not allow them to discover the eternal meaning of my lessons.

32. The Law is immutable; it is men who pass, with their cultures, their civilizations and their laws, leaving of all this only what the spirit has built with his works of love and charity. He is the one who, after each journey, each trial, when they interrogate the Arcanum, contemplates the unshakable stone of my Law and the always open book that contains the Doctrine of the Spirit.

33. Ah, if all men wanted to look at the dawning light of this age, how much hope there would be in their hearts! but they're sleeping. They do not even know how to receive the light that the king star sends them every day, that first light that is like an image of the radiant light of the Creator. He caresses you and awakens you to the daily struggle, without men, insensitive to the beauties of Creation, stopping for a few moments to thank me. The glory could pass by them without them perceiving it, because they always wake up worried forgetting to pray to look for spiritual strength in Me; neither do they look for energies for matter in the sources of Nature. They all run headlong, struggling without knowing why, walking without knowing at a fixed point where they are going. It is in that deaf and senseless struggle, where they have materialized their spirit making it selfish.

34. Having forgotten the laws of the spirit, which are the light of life, men destroy themselves, kill themselves and snatch their bread, without listening to the voice of their conscience, without entering into considerations, without stopping to meditate. But if someone were to ask them, how do they judge their current life, they would answer instantly that never in the past times has so much light shone in human life as now, and that science has never revealed so many secrets to them, but they would have to say it with a mask of happiness before their face, because in their heart they would be hiding all their pain and their spiritual misery.

Love one another!

35. And while humanity awakens and contemplates the light of this dawn, my voice does not cease to speak to your spirit and pain does not cease to purify your hearts.

36. Blessed are you, my children, who have joined together in prayer, because at that moment the strong lift up the weak, the man of faith has given encouragement to the one who hesitates and the one who knows how to converse with his Father, has taught to pray to the one who does not know how to do it. In this way the children are taking the example of the disciples.

37. When my word comes from the mouth of the spokesman, I find the people ready, waiting for me; then my charity penetrates the hearts to give to each one according to his need. In those moments of communication, I know who are looking for me, motivated only by the desire to remedy some evil, I discover those who, despite their need, forget about their needs, because first of all they want to be my disciples. The divine understanding and the benevolence with which I speak to each heart are the fire with which I engrave my word in your spirit so that it may be unforgettable. Truly I tell you, when my Doctrine has reached the bottom of a heart, it is a seed that sprouts and multiplies.

38. The moment when you have heard my word for the first time, or when you have received the seed in your heart, is a moment of judgment for your spirit, just as it will be the moment when you have to present the fruit to me. Now I will give you on Earth a precious opportunity to purify yourselves spiritually, and when you return to the eternal abode, you will arrive calm and serene, full of light and merits to enjoy my Peace.

39. The world is a valley of atonement in which, just as one sins, one is also purified; verily I tell you that the Hereafter is different from what you know on Earth, because the one who comes to it wrapped in sin and impurities, has to suffer very great pains, infinitely greater than those he suffered as a human; because already in spirit, consciousness is made heard more clearly by the spirit, which when faced with such purity would like to disappear or at least return to the material World he left, where according to him, his multiple imperfections were not noticeable.

40. To all this, I tell you that everything that surrounds you on Earth is no less pure than what exists in the Spiritual Realm and that the fact that it seems to you that here on Earth you are less impure than in the hereafter is just a belief that comes from the lack of clarity with which you judge good and evil when you are in matter.

41. One of the reasons why I have come to show you my spiritual Doctrine at this time is to help your spirit to rise towards that life that awaits it; learning to meekly submit to purification and to extract from pain and trials all the Benefit and the light that they contain; and so that from here he knows, as far as he is allowed, the path he must travel. See how life on earth is the precious opportunity so that the spirit, when he returns, does not have to be ashamed of his

Love one another!

deeds and his past, so that he does not stumble on that path or be confused, believing he sees darkness where there is only light. The man of this time is about to understand the spiritual revelations. My word has come at the right moment of the awakening of this humanity.

42. If on your way you come to observe men who, with their works or their way of thinking, demonstrate spiritual delay before my revelations, do not be confused, because you should know that all beings have never marched to the beat. Trust that from now on I am leaving for them the words that will awaken them when the time comes.

43. Those words, which for now you cannot understand, are precisely the ones that those men will understand.

44. Today you have called me saying to me: "Lord, Lord, come to us", some have done it crying out for forgiveness for their faults, others asking for mercy for their sufferings and others, the least, to thank me for my benefits. I have quickly come to all of you without stopping to judge so that you can tell me more, because the important thing for Me is that you have called me.

45. If everyone were looking for me, I would say the same thing to them as to you - "I do not come to see your stains or to judge your sins, but to listen to your complaints and to alleviate the pain that makes you suffer."

46. Sometimes, those who have forgotten me for a while or those who have come to deny me, have experienced the longing to see and hear me, wondering inwardly where I am and how they could find me.

47. It is the spirit that needs the divine and in his thirst for light he sobs sadly in the prison of the flesh, but it is precisely at that moment when he hears a sweet voice that tells him: "Here I am". I have not forgotten you, I have moved away from you. I could not get away, because I am in each of you, but if you want to find me. my temple is everywhere; in your bedchamber. at work, on the roads, inside and outside of you, in every place where you raise an altar of spirituality or where you light with your faith, a lamp that illuminates the path of your fellow human beings.

48. When a man has asked his Lord. and in the silence of his heart he has known how to listen to the answer. he has discovered greater secrets, than all that Nature could reveal to him through science. This man has finally discovered the source from which all wisdom springs.

49. The lamb who, carried away by his pain and anguish, has managed to communicate spiritually with his Lord and feels him manifest himself in his prayer, in his intuition or in his trials, has built a sanctuary, where whenever he has time he can find the presence of his Father.

Love one another!

50. The pain that overwhelms the people of this time is leading them step by step, without them realizing it, to the doors of the inner sanctuary, before which they will ask, powerless to move forward: Lord, where are you? And from the interior of the temple, the sweet voice of the Master will arise telling them-"Here I am, where I have always dwelt: in your conscience".

51. To help you in your evolution, my light is on your path, so do not be afraid to get lost. Put on obedience and do my will, so you can perform great works, as befits every disciple of mine.

52. He who lives within obedience has nothing. he has to ask his Lord, because he understands that nothing can be lacking; on the other hand, the one who walks, apart from virtue, when the time comes has to ask, because he feels that peace abandons him and that strength is lacking. Then he realizes that the goods of the spirit are not as easily achieved as the satisfactions of the world.

53. There is in my Kingdom a door eternally open and a table always prepared waiting for the arrival of the tired pilgrim. How much I have hoped that men would come to seek these spiritual delicacies in the midst of peace; but when they come to seek them it will be in the midst of pain, however, the table will always be in its place and the bread will not be hidden from anyone.

54. My mercy is waiting for the repentance and regeneration of humanity, to overflow on those who one day were stained with the mire of sin, but then knew how to purify themselves in the love of their Lord. That is the banquet to which you are all invited and at which your Father will distribute the bread and offer the wine of life to his dearly beloved children.

55. I gave you my warning voice, from that time when I descended to Earth to converse with men; I wanted humanity to watch and pray so that the darkness would not surprise it, but the great peoples of the Earth did not watch and the war passed over them punishing their pride and their lack of charity to one another. Behold the ancient nations bowed down under the weight of their disasters. How much they have suffered in their haughtiness. Now new nations have arisen, blinded also by the ambitions of power and wealth without them having stopped to turn to the former for experience, or to listen to the voice of reason or conscience; they, blinded by the confidence they have in their strength, have come to believe themselves omnipotent and therefore they are launching themselves in pursuit of an ideal that they believe to be just, without knowing that they are running vertiginously towards the abyss.

56. Who will be those who, in the midst of chaos, raise their gaze to the firmament in an imploration of peace and forgiveness for those who, in their obfuscation, can no longer discern, nor listen to the voice of justice of their conscience? Who but those who love peace? They will be the guardians who watch over all humanity in the days of trial that lie ahead.

Love one another!

57. Your prayers will bring peace to those who need light in their spirit. Spiritual prayer is a missive that reaches the hearts of those for whom it is asked and is like a mantle of peace over the needy, when several hearts have joined to ask for them. I am receiving from many points of the Earth that prayer that is raised by those who are watching over the peace of the world.

58. Be constant in your prayer for peace, because that will be the way for you to join all those who are praying in the same way. Hold the mantle of peace over the atmosphere of war that envelops humanity, and in the hours of struggle extended over your brothers. Do you remember that I have given you the gift of perpetual peace and that I have called you "Israel", which means "The strong one"? o people, do not turn away from your hearts the remembrance of what I have revealed to you or of what you know your spirit treasures. I prophesied to Jacob that his people would multiply like the sands of the sea and that he would bring peace to the nations. Pray, beloved disciples, and my word will be fulfilled in you, because you are part of my People whose destiny is to be the blessing between all the peoples of the Earth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 105

1. With this word you will make a book that will remain on earth, so that men may find the path of spirituality. Many of them will deny his truth; but many will also affirm that what he says is true.
2. From generation to generation the gifts of the Spirit will be manifested more and more clearly, and these facts, arising even in the most skeptical and unbelieving, will be the testimony of the truth of what I announced to you in the past times and I came to confirm you in this one.
3. Do you see how intensely my word has vibrated in this time, communicating through the brain of the spokesman? For you cannot imagine the wonder of spirit-to-Spirit communication when it reaches its fullness.
4. Do you marvel when you hear the description of a miracle through clairvoyance or the prophetic power of a dream? Truly I tell you that you have only just begun to glimpse what others will see in the future.
5. You have marveled at the gift of intuition and you have been amazed by the gift of healing, but it is necessary that you leave a good example to the spiritualists of tomorrow.
6. The time that Joel foretold, the time when men would receive the Spirit of God on the spirit and the flesh, is this; but it is just at its dawn, and it is necessary that you, the first disciples, leave good seed, so that your works may be good fruits that encourage the walkers of tomorrow in their journey and not become pebbles with which they stumble.
7. Because of the light that you have received, you are among those who will come to interpret with justice the teaching that I have revealed to you since ancient times.
8. The analysis that you make of my word and the fulfillment that you give it, will be the best spiritual work that you leave to the generations to come; they will thank you for it and I will bless you.
9. You, the first in this age, will be staffs, guides and guardians of the last and you will enjoy in the performance of your mission.
10. Live to save your brothers, and I will save you. Cast your boats into the sea and go in search of the shipwrecked, and if you see the waves curling and threatening, pray, and instantly you will feel the mantle of my peace on your spirit.
11. Disciples: Do not think that my messengers, my prophets, forerunners and enlightened ones arose only in the bosom of the people of Israel, because you would be denying many of my

Love one another!

emissaries whom I have sent with messages of light, peace and love to different places on Earth.

12. Humanity is the land where I sow the seed of love; which was watered with the divine dew, so that when the seed of my word arrived it would find a favorable field to bear fruit.

13. Whenever any revelation is about to enlighten men, I have sent precursors or prophets to prepare them so that that light can be contemplated by them; but do not believe that only those who bring messages for the spirit are sent by me, no, disciples, everyone who among humanity sows good in any of its forms, is sent by me.

14. You can find these emissaries in all the paths of your life, whether in religions, in the sciences, among the men who govern or in those who impart good teachings.

15. The true servant of mine, he never departs from the path he must travel, he would rather die on the way than go back. His example is a seed of light in the lives of his fellow men and his works are examples for others. Ah, if only humanity knew how to understand the messages that I send to it through them! But it is not so, because there are many men who, having delicate missions in the world, turn their eyes away from those great examples, to take the path that best suits them.

16. You have rulers in whose hearts there is neither justice nor magnanimity to govern their people, because they are going after the petty ideal of power and wealth. Men who call themselves my representatives and who do not even know love for their fellow men. Doctors who do not know the essence of their mission, which is charity, and judges who confuse justice with revenge and use the law for perverse ends.

17. Everyone who twists his path, turning his gaze away from that light that he carries in the beacon of his conscience, does not imagine the judgment that he is preparing for himself.

18. There are also those who have taken on missions that do not correspond to them and who, with their mistakes, are proving that they absolutely lack the necessary gifts to carry out the position that they have assumed for themselves.

19. Thus you can find ministers of God who are not, because they were not sent for it; men who lead peoples and who are not able to lead their own steps; teachers who lack the gift of teaching, and who instead of making light disturb minds. Doctors in whose heart the feeling of piety has not beaten before the pain of others, ignoring that the one who truly possesses this gift is an apostle of Christ. All my institutions have been defiled by men, but the time has come for all their works to be judged. That judgment is for Me to make; therefore I say to you: have a good evening and fulfill my precepts of love and forgiveness.

Love one another!

20. Have I told you that you are part of the people of Israel, the possessor of the divine seed? So prepare yourselves so that you are worthy to carry in your storehouse the seed of love, peace and light.

21. Meditate on the lessons that I have taught you this day, so that you do not deviate from the path that I have traced out to you, usurping positions that do not correspond to you, and so that you do not misuse your gifts; because if after what you have heard in my lessons you fell into the errors that I have pointed out to you, your judgment will have to be more severe than that of one who, during his life, did not know a teaching with the light that contains this one that you have received.

22. Beloved people: multiply, persevere and fulfill your mission.

23. I have lit a light on the path of the spirit, so that he does not get lost and comes firmly along the path, like a sheep that knows where the sheepfold is.

24. That light, which is that of spiritual knowledge, illuminates the gap and discovers the wolf when it lurks among the undergrowth.

25. Not all men come by the sure way; there are many lost along the way, wandering travelers, aimless beings. When I cross their path and ask them: Where are you going? What or who are you looking for? They, bowing their heads, say to me: "Master, I do not know where I am going, where my steps are leading me, or what I am looking for." Then I said to them: "Follow Me" and that single word, penetrating into their hearts, was enough to ignite a light of hope, a flame of faith that has revived them to come after my mark, because from the moment they got up to follow me they felt an unknown force that has not abandoned them for a moment, making them feel absolute confidence in their destiny.

26. I want you to know, all of you who are listening to this word, that by inviting you to walk on this path, I offer you not only spiritual satisfactions and joys, but also trials, lessons and atonements; but that, at the same time, a higher force descends, to support the one who is being tested and that this force, throughout the journey, is the staff on which the walker will have to lean. That strength contains everything, faith, love, obedience and trust.

27. Keep in mind, disciples, that you are beginning to walk after the Master, so that when the trials present themselves in your path, you will think: "I was already prepared, the Master had warned me and I trust that I will come forward with his divine help". Truly, I tell you, if you take these lessons with a strong and high spirit, you will find that no test is in vain, because the one that is destined for a man, the one that appears in the bosom of a family or the one that touches a nation, each and every one of them contains a deep meaning and often great lessons.

Love one another!

Who can say at this moment that he is exempt from proof? No one, because it is time for spiritual restitution.

28. Open your eyes to reality, and realize the responsibility you assume by listening to my word and becoming witnesses of my manifestations of this time. I want to tell you not to be content with listening to my word and satisfying your spiritual needs without thinking about those of others, because that satisfaction cannot be complete if you meditate on the fact that precisely at the moments of your spiritual delight, millions of your brothers are struggling, despairing or succumbing in the fire of fratricidal wars.

29. My Doctrine comes to prepare you for a struggle in favor of peace and spirituality in the world, my teaching comes to tell you what you must do, so that you all work in this saving Work. Then your spirit will begin to experience the peace and satisfaction that correspond to those who work with me in my works of love.

30. This sensitivity that your heart is acquiring when you listen to me, do not lose it when you return to your material struggle, because there on those paths your brothers are waiting for a word from you that contains comfort or a phrase that takes my message of light to their heart; but if when they appear before you, your heart has returned to its usual hardness, you will not even be able to look inside who was looking for something in you that was not yours, but his: my light, my peace, my balm.

31. Do not think that your lack of love for humanity can go unpunished, because if you fail in your spiritual duties, the multitudes will come and when they penetrate into the bosom of your congregations and realize the message that you have hidden or withheld from them, they will wonder inwardly if these are my new apostles, while others penetrating into my teaching will give you a lesson on how divine commands should be fulfilled.

32. I have to speak to you in this way, to prevent you from sleeping and not being surprised in your lethargy. I invite you to the struggle and for this I give you my example of constant work.

33. Let no one tell me that on his way he has great obstacles to be able to fulfill, because if you believe that "the leaf of the tree does not move unless it is by the will of the Father," you must understand that over what you call obstacles, you must fulfill your mission.

34. Do not harbor the belief that just by attending these places you are fulfilling your spiritual mission or that just by talking about my Doctrine, you have already served me, because your field of action is so wide and so full of opportunities to practice love on your way that you will not have to strive to find favorable occasions to sow, but you have not noticed all this and that is why you say that you have many obstacles to be able to fulfill, because you have not analyzed everything that comprises your spiritual mission.

Love one another!

35. Love, serve, be useful, save and comfort, make your life a beautiful example, a beautiful and practical lesson, so that you may be imitated. Then you will be pouring spiritual light on your brothers. Speaking of my Doctrine, you will fulfill the mission of sowing the seed of spirituality, but do it with humility, bearing in mind that every work that contains vanity will be a vain seed that will never germinate.

36. I assure you that if you act in your life with the discretion, sincerity and righteousness that I advise you, the hard hearts of those of whom you speak to me in your prayer will soften, moved by your virtue, and you will come to the conviction that for the fulfillment of this mission, the high spirit will never encounter obstacles, because it will be above all the little things of this life.

37. Never think badly of those who do not love you, nor be exasperated with those who do not understand you, since even the most intimate feeling that you have towards your fellow men, you will transmit it to them with thought.

38. I offer you at this time so many facilities for you to be my disciples, that you have no need to leave your parents, wives or children to go in search of lands where to spread my teachings, nor to preach loudly in the streets and squares, nor to fear that at the end of the day, the scaffold awaits you irremissibly. I and my apostles also traveled that path, but that blood cleared the path so that the new disciples would not stumble on it. It is only necessary that you understand the meaning of this message so that you can put it into practice, applying it to your life in a simple way, so that you truly live my word.

39. I have given the spirit power over matter, so that he may triumph over trials and reach the end of the road, but the struggle will be great, because since man formed in the world the only kingdom in which he believes, the harmony that should exist between him and everything around him has been broken. From his proud throne he would like to submit everything to the power of his science, and impose his will on the elements and natural forces, but he has not succeeded because he has long since broken his bonds of friendship with the spiritual laws. Now, when I have told this people that the elements can obey it, there have been those who have not believed it, and I tell you that they are right to doubt, because Nature will never obey those who do not know, profane or mock it. On the other hand, whoever knows how to live according to the laws of spirit and matter, that is, who lives in harmony with what surrounds him, he, through his life, will identify himself with his Creator, becoming worthy that the elements of Nature serve and obey him, as befits every child who knows how to obey his Father, the Creator of all that exists.

Love one another!

40. I have not said that this people has reached the necessary elevation to perform those miracles, nor that it is already achieving harmony between the material and the spiritual, I only inspire you to seek that goal through spirituality.

41. Sometimes in order to encourage you in your faith and prove to you the truth of my words, I perform before you those works that you call miracles and wonders, and that are only the prize for those who knew how to penetrate into universal harmony even if it was for a moment.

42. The history of the first men who inhabited the Earth was passed from generation to generation until it was written in the book of the First Time. It is a living parable of those first beings who inhabited the earth. Their purity and innocence allowed them to feel the caress of Mother Nature, a warmth of friendship existed between all beings and a complete fraternity between all creatures. Then human passions were driving men away from that life, so they were forced to search through science for what they had lost due to their lack of spirituality. This is how humanity has come to these times when, in order to survive, it has had to steal from the elements and forces, what is necessary for its life.

43. I do not forbid you to take science nor do I condemn it. I have only wanted men to understand through my Doctrine that there is a greater science than what they know and which they can achieve through love, which is the essence of all my teachings.

44. Humanity: How can I not tell you that these times that you live are of confusion, when I am seeing that you do not let my light pass through the dark clouds of your thoughts? I also tell you that my light will triumph, because there is no darkness that can resist its clarity, then you will understand that the Father never abandons you in the hour of trial.

45. Many peoples have fallen to the bottom of the abyss of materiality and others are yet to fall, but the pain of their fall will make them wake up from their deep sleep.

46. It is those nations that, after a time of splendor, rolled into the abyss, to sink into the darkness of pain, vice and misery. It is now not one people but the whole of humanity, which blindly runs towards death and confusion. The pride of the peoples will be touched by my justice. Remember Nineveh, Babylon, Greece, Rome, Carthage; in them you will find profound lessons of divine justice.

47. When men, by wielding the scepter of power, have allowed their hearts to be filled with impiety, pride and insane passions, dragging their peoples into degeneration, my justice has approached to strip them of their power, but at the same time I have lit before them a torch that illuminates the way of salvation for their spirit. What would become of men if, at the moment of his trials, he abandoned them to his own strength? Look at all those villages, which were great yesterday and today are in ruins. They will flourish again, but it will not be the pride and

Love one another!

ambition of earthly greatness that will raise them up, but the ideal inspired by justice and virtue that my teachings pour out. New nations will arise from the ruins of their ruins, and on the ruins of their temples and their idols they will raise up the true worship of their God.

48. Pride has been humbled and sin has been washed away with pain, but do not forget that there is still much to stain and that no matter how pure the life of men on Earth becomes, this planet will never be the eternal abode for the spirit, because whoever believes so will have misinterpreted my word, or will be ignoring the true meaning of life.

49. This world will always be the temporary abode of the spirit; a part only on the path of its restitution, of its evolution and perfection. It is another life that awaits you to keep you forever.

50. The sick, the defeated, the poor in spirit come to my presence and while some bless my will, others rebel before pain and attribute their sufferings to divine punishment or to injustices of fate; then it becomes necessary that I come to bring you out of ignorance, discovering the depth of the truth.

51. When you dwell in the flesh, your spirit comes to purify stains from past lives and it has become necessary to reveal all this to you so that you can bear the sufferings of the Earth with patience.

52. Since the beginning of humanity there has been the reincarnation of the spirit as a law of love and justice and one of the ways in which the Father has demonstrated his infinite mercy. Reincarnation is not only of this time, it is of all times, but also do not think that it is until now that this mystery has been revealed to you. From the earliest times, there was an intuition in man about the reincarnation of the spirit, but this humanity, seeking material sciences and worldly riches, allowed itself to be dominated by the passions of the flesh, hardening those fibers with which the spiritual is perceived, becoming deaf and blind to everything that corresponds to the spirit. What is the use of laying his eyes on the books containing the Law and the Doctrine that I revealed to you in times past, if his mind fails to penetrate their meaning, nor does his heart perceive their essence? Recognize that the sensitivity and spiritual intuition are atrophied in men, and that is why more often than not, when looking for my truth in those texts, they fall into erroneous interpretations. They have the light in front of their eyes; but instead of penetrating to the bottom of the lessons, they stop at the letters, that is, at the outer form, with which they are often confused. But I am already here, to make light in the mysteries and in the darkness as well as to free you from confusion and errors.

53. Blessed are those who have called me, because with this they have demonstrated their longing for love and for knowledge; they have seen how my charity helps them; but you must understand that everything that at this time you want to know you will not be able to get it in

Love one another!

an instant, because it is necessary that you pray, meditate and live my teachings, so that you may come to possess what you desire.

54. Just as the man who seeks the light of knowledge in Nature, as the one who seeks my wisdom in spiritual revelations, will have to travel on his own foot the path where he will find all those truths that he cannot find on other paths. That is why I have sent your spirit to live one life after another here on Earth so that through its evolution and its experience, it discovers everything that is in it and in what surrounds it.

55. If you want, search my words, but then study and observe life through them and so that you can verify the truth that contains what I have told you.

56. There will be times when it seems to you that there is a contradiction between what I am telling you today and what was revealed to you in times past, but there is not; the confusion belongs to men, but everyone will come to the light already.

57. If you are attacked by this way of understanding my Doctrine, do not be afraid, because truly I tell you, no one is yet in the right, so no one will be able to prove to you that he has already penetrated to the bottom of the truth.

58. Study my Doctrine, reach the light through prayer, make good the norm of your life, and in the moments when you least expect it, you will be surprised by inspirations and thoughts that will be true revelations of my Spirit.

59. When you feel that my inspirations are coming to you, show yourselves humble, so that you may never think yourselves greater than others and so that you may seek to share in the light for your brothers and sisters, with that love with which I have sent it to you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 106

1. Disciples, behold your Master. I come to open before you the veil of many mysteries; ask, ask, that it will be given to you. But do not ask me for more than you should know.
2. In the past times, I could not reveal to you the mysteries that I am making known to you in this Third Time, because your spirit was not able to understand or conceive beyond what its spiritual development allowed it; but my word is the same, unchangeable, eternal. Your spirit is the one that has been born, the one that grows and evolves until it reaches perfection. The Divine Spirit has no beginning and will have no end, it is immutable.
3. Your spirit is part of a people whom I have taken as a means or instrument to deliver my great lessons to humanity. There have been three revelations that the Father has made to this people: The first lesson was the Law of Justice of the First Time, in the childhood of this people; the second, was the Law of Love revealed in the Second Time, when he had barely penetrated into spiritual adolescence; the third lesson is this that I am giving you in the present era, which I have called the Third Time; in it I reveal to you the Spiritual Law in fullness, a law that contains everything that was shown to you in times past and everything that your spirit should know and possess. Spiritually you have reached youth.
4. If you are constantly evolving, why should I always bring you the same lesson? That is the reason why my arcanum reveals to you in each era, deeper mysteries.
5. Faced with the materialism and the evil reigning at this time, you doubt that you have the spiritual capacity to understand, feel and live my new teachings, and I tell you: that behind the materialism of humanity, behind its misery, its vices and ambitions, there is a spirit that has gone through great journeys and struggles, and is only waiting for the moment to put off its false garment, to rise up full of strength on the path of justice and love that corresponds to the spirit.
6. Human science is the materialized expression of the spiritual capacity that man has reached in this time. The work of men in this age is not only the product of the mind, but of its spiritual evolution.
7. The Master, who has found his disciples in spiritual youth, already prepared to understand the new lesson, comes to gather in a single book the three divine revelations, as a testament of love for men. That is the reason why you are called Trinitarians, because you carry in your spirit the seed of those three lessons; however, not everyone will rise up at this time to follow me, not even all those who listen to me, because not everyone has awakened, nor have they been able to take advantage of the trials that they have had in their life. There are those who are lethargic for spiritual lessons, those who are stationary, those who are confused, but each one

Love one another!

has marked the moment when he must wake up and hear the voice of his conscience. Those who shuddered at this time when they heard my word, were those who awaited with impatience my new manifestation, those who remembered my promise to return, as the lost traveler waits in the middle of the night for the dawn to appear to find the way and continue the journey.

8. My voice, which I materialize today in this form, will cease to be heard and then I will contemplate in your works, the fruit of my sowing. I will leave in each one of you an ear and a fruit so that when you feel hungry or someone in need comes to ask you, you will have bread and not tell the Father that he abandoned you and left you without an inheritance. I want that in those times, when you feel in need of my divine pleasures, you know how to turn to your spirit and look for him, that there you will find stored many riches that my charity deposited in him. You will also find my seed in abundance, waiting for you to prepare the lands, so that you may sow it. I have taught you how to cultivate those lands and to watch over the sowing. Tomorrow, your spirit will gather the fruit of his works, as a harvest worthy to be offered to the Father and to be kept in his granaries.

9. There will be an instant when my word, given at this time, will apparently be erased from the face of the Earth, then men will arise inventing spiritualist doctrines, teaching new laws and precepts, teachers, apostles, prophets and envoys will be called, and I, for a while, I will let them speak and sow, I will let them cultivate their seed, so that when they gather the fruit, they will know what it was that they sowed. Time and the elements will pass over your crops and your passage will be like a judgment for each of those beings.

10. It is necessary for the world to know about the imposture, so that it recognizes the truth. Then, the truth and the essence that I have given you at this time will resurface among humanity in all its purity and spirituality.

11. See the men who lead the peoples, creating doctrines and imposing them on men. Each one proclaims the superiority of his doctrine, but I ask: What has been the fruit of all this? Wars, with their procession of miseries, sufferings, destruction and death. That has been the harvest that the apostles of such theories have gathered here on Earth. See that I have not contradicted the free will of humanity, although I know how to tell you that about that freedom, conscience is incessantly speaking to the heart of the one who departs from justice, charity or reason.

12. Also in human life I will make men understand what the fruits of their sowing have been, letting sooner or later the results of their works appear as their judges. After that judgment, everyone will come to look for me and then they will discover that my word adapts to men of all ages and civilizations, because the divine word, my Doctrine, does not belong to a certain epoch, because it is eternal.

Love one another!

13. My teaching imparts strength to the spirit to triumph over all trials; the number of these is written down in the destiny of each creature, why retreat before them? Why be cowed by the mountain that rises before your eyes? Don't you know that after overcoming these obstacles you will reach the goal you are looking for?

14. How much weakness I still see in your matter, weakness that often makes you blaspheme. If the elements are inclement, you blaspheme; if some pain afflicts your body, you despair; if work overwhelms you, you lose patience; even heat and cold cause you anger and the darkness of the night instill fear in you, how can you not faint, if you let yourselves be guided by the dictates of the flesh, which engenders low passions? When will you be my good disciples who testify with your works of love, the truth of my Doctrine?

15. Being a disciple of Christ does not mean that you stray too far from the material; that is, by not being content to turn away from the bad and the superfluous, you turn away from your material duties and joys. I do not want you fanatics, nor slaves of the spiritual, when you are still in matter. The good disciple of Jesus is the one who knows how to give to God what is God's and to Caesar what is Caesar's.

16. A great struggle awaits my people, because in their journey they will have to find great evolution in the spirit and in the mind of humanity. That is why I want you to evolve at this stage of my communication, so that no one will surprise you. Trust absolutely in my word, knowing that there is more wisdom in it than in the understanding of the wise, and knowledge that is not found in all the books of the earth.

17. Tirelessly sow love and peace, in this way you will be preparing your spiritual path, and when death surprises your body and the spirit has traveled much of the way, full of joy he will contemplate to where the merits of his works of love for his brothers raised him.

18. People: see how as you deepen in my teaching, you are leaving behind habits and customs penetrating into a new, cleaner, more spiritual life. It is a new world that arises from the bottom of your heart.

19. How many mysteries my word has come to dispel and how many erroneous interpretations I have come to rectify. In this way you will have to go through the ways of the world, clarifying my Law to your brothers. I tell you, you will go, because no one is a prophet in his land. I myself, at that time, had to leave Nazareth where I lived, in order to be believed where I was looked at as a stranger, where it would not be said of Me: the man who calls himself the Son of God is the son of Mary and Joseph the carpenter.

20. I tell you this, because among you who have received my spiritual gifts, there are those of whom their own parents, their children or their brothers have doubted. Among you are those

Love one another!

who, because they testify to my teaching, have been called like Me, sorcerers, sorcerers. Do not forget these words, for some will have to stay in their region; others will have to leave it and even their nation, to take my word to other peoples.

21. This nation, fertilized by pain, sheltered my seed and it germinated, but do not believe that only you have this light; when you take my Doctrine to other peoples, you will see how soon it will germinate and spread. In those lands you will be prophets and emissaries and therefore you will be believed.

22. My light extends from one end of the Earth to the other and illuminates the entire Universe. The light of the Divine Spirit is a language that speaks to all beings. You who are human, receive my word through the understanding of man; to those whom you call angels, I send my voice in the form of divine inspiration; and in each world or spiritual dwelling I make myself heard and understood, according to the degree of evolution of its inhabitants.

23. I want to speak to you as I speak to the angels, not because you have their purity, but because I want you to enjoy that grace and that you become like those beings in their elevation. Spirit-to-Spirit communication will bring all beings and all worlds closer together; but it is necessary that you be prepared to understand each other and, for this, I am giving you a single language, a single light, a single form of communication: that of true love.

24. The era of spiritual communication begins for you. It is a long way that you will have to travel and it will take a long time for you to see this gift culminate; but from the first steps and in each of them, you will find an incentive to persevere on the way.

25. Weren't you pleased with my communication through the human spokesman? Did you not enjoy the presence of the spiritual world through your understanding? For those were the precursor steps for the spiritual communication that you will later achieve. And in these moments, in which you seek my voice in the silence of your prayer, is not this peace that you feel and that nascent inspiration that you receive pleasant?

26. You know the times of peace that will come because you have received my inspiration and my revelations, but there are those who, without having listened to me at this time, dream and desire universal harmony, without knowing if it will reach you, it is intuition that speaks in them.

27. Even men of science have the presentiment of communication through the gifts of the spirit, and that is that they, in their constant searching and penetrating into the interior of the human being, have discovered the existence of that being that, belonging to another world, comes to dwell in man: the spirit.

Love one another!

28. Today I say to all of you: walk slowly and carefully along this path, so that you do not get lost from it. Watch and pray during the day, so that you will reach the end and your joy will be very great when the Father speaks and the entire spiritual Universe listens to him and understands him and that in the same way you understand each other.

29. I want you to feel in your heart the love of your Father; this love descends from my Spirit to yours, but since you have not yet reached the true communion of the spirit, I speak to you then through these creatures, in a simple and humble language available to everyone. It is my will to manifest my Word to you with the utmost simplicity, so that you may find the essence of it with all ease and not get lost in the confusing, often useless chatter.

30. Cleanse your mind and your lips, so that when you have to explain my Doctrine, the crystalline torrent of my Word will flow from your lips, without ostentatious terms being mixed with your word that take away its humility and its essence. If you wanted to explain my spiritual Doctrine in scientific or philosophical terms, you will not impress the world, nor will your brothers understand you, nor will you give a true idea of what my teaching is. At that time, when in Jesus I spoke to the world, I did not take the language of the sages, philosophers or scientists to tell you about the Kingdom of Heaven, I took from your language the simplest forms, because they are the ones that best express superhuman teachings. I used the parables, taking the things that were familiar to you so that, through them, you would know the meaning of spiritual life.

31. Truly I tell you, Jesus had to come to learn nothing from men, because then I would not have been the Divine Teacher, but the disciple of man. If anyone has said that Christ was instructed by theologians, theosophists or sages, he is not telling the truth, because before Christ and at the time when He inhabited the Earth, there was no doctrine that taught Him to be born, to live and to die as He did; but I also tell you that the lessons of Heaven cannot be learned to the world, and what Jesus taught, was the truth that exists in the eternal kingdom of the spirit.

32. How men strive to complicate what is simple, they would like to find in the divine, the composition and substances that are proper to material nature! Your astonishment will be great when you realize that the spiritual or divine, without substance and without form, is the whole, is the beginning and the end, is the truth, is the eternal.

33. Humanity has always been too busy with the greatness of the Earth to consider the importance of praying and meditating on what is beyond this life, so that it could discover the essence of itself. The one who prays, converses with the Father and if he interrogates, he receives the answer instantly. The ignorance of men about the spiritual comes from their lack of prayer.

Love one another!

34. People: Since you have not been able to abolish the confusion of Babel on this Earth, since the races have not known how to unite or love each other, I will gather my family in the spiritual valley. Those stubborn and inveterate sinners will come before Me in spirit and when they receive their judgment, their lucidity and repentance will be as great as their sin on earth was great.

35. Pray for those who are absent from among you and leave for the Hereafter, because not everyone manages to find the way, not everyone knows how to rise up, and not everyone soon reaches peace.

36. There are those who in spirit live under the obsession of material life; some who suffer great repentance; others find themselves insensitive buried under the earth along with their bodies, and others cannot move away from their own, from those who remained in the world, because crying, selfishness and human ignorance holds them back and materializes, depriving them of peace, light and advancement.

37. Let those who still inhabit this world leave without corresponding to them anymore, let them abandon the goods they possessed and loved in this life, so that they can raise their spirit to infinity where the true inheritance awaits them.

38. Do not hold a grudge or remember the bad deeds from which they departed, do not want to have them like fennels before you constantly imploring your forgiveness.

39. How blind mankind is!

40. Get to know each other and get to know me so that you may learn to walk on the path of love and do worthy deeds. See, I want you to know a lot about Me so that you can be like your Father.

41. You all have to get to Me, some first, some later, but everyone will get there. It could not be otherwise if you are all sparks of my divine light, if you are part of Myself. Learn from Me to love and forgive, fulfilling the precept that says to you: Love one another.

42. You want me to forgive you at every moment and you withhold or deny forgiveness to your brothers! Why do you want to get lost in the abyss having so many gifts in your spirit? My word comes at this time to enlighten your mind. You have sought the truth in books and have found only recreation for the mind, but no benefit for the spirit, no food or encouragement to sustain you in your weakness or in your fatigue.

43. I do not come to give you my word in a scientific or flowery way, so that you can understand it; but at the bottom of its simplicity it holds great treasures of wisdom and light for men.

Love one another!

44. Since you sought me so much, and your heart was waiting for me, I am here fulfilling my promise to return among you and attending to your longing to listen to me.

45. My Divine Spirit, as if it were the shadow of your body, follows you everywhere along the paths of the world. I let you know joys and also sorrows, I wanted you to know about struggle and peace, that you tasted and knew everything; but there was something that you searched in vain in this world without having been able to find it, because that something can only be found in Me: My wisdom. That is why, listening to me, your spirit has felt that it has finally found what it was looking for: the Truth.

46. Yes, people: I am the beginning and the end of you, I am the alpha and the omega, although I still do not tell you or reveal all the teachings that I still have in store for your spirit, which you will know when you are very far from this world. I will reveal many new lessons to you now and I will give you what you are capable of possessing, without aggrandizing yourself, or rising up before humanity with a boast of superiority; you already know that whoever is puffed up by his works, with his very vanity destroys them, that is why I have taught you to work in silence so that your works bear fruit of love.

47. Reject flattery, for it is a weapon that will destroy your noble feelings. It is a sword that can kill that faith that I have ignited in your heart.

48. How can you allow men to destroy the altar that you carry in the depths of your being?

49. I know that great works have been done among this people, but let Me know, even if your names are ignored in the world.

50. Only I know the true merit or value of your works because even you yourself will not be able to judge them; sometimes a small work will seem very great to you, and sometimes you will not even realize that its merit came to Me.

51. Strengthen yourselves in humility, in dignity and you will not get lost. I have given you the weapons, fight, and do not lose a single battle. The laurel that will gird your forehead will be an oscar (holy spear) of your Father's love.

52. Do not fall prostrate in lethargy again, since you have got rid of it; do not go to imitate the unfaithful virgins who did not know how to wait for the bridegroom with their lighted lamps, because if your previous awakening was bitter, the next one will have no comparison.

53. Take care of your inheritance and there will be no one who will take it from you, because man has no power to take away the gifts of the spirit.

54. People: the moments of my stay among you are short, in which through this word I give you my teaching; but first I want to leave you my Doctrine as a treasure, as a testament of truth

Love one another!

and love, so that when you feel very small before humanity because of your poverty and material humility, the knowledge that you possess a testament of infinite spiritual value, will make you worthily lift your forehead and serenely open your lips to deliver my word. This is the only greatness that I want you to have: that of the spirit.

55. If you only knew that many beings whom you behold miserable, some blind, some lepers, some perishing from hunger, carry many times in their spirit more light and advancement than some who boast of health, power and wisdom! Therefore, do not look for gold, or honors, or mansions. Seek peace, health and virtues.

56. In my high judgments it is ordained that you should be guides and counselors of the multitudes. Prepare yourselves, so that you may become worthy to bring the seed of the Father to the heart of humanity. The stout trees will multiply, from them I will cut the branches that will be taken by my farmers to the regions where my children have long longed to hear my word. My lessons are extensive because the crowds ask me to speak to them, to explain, to make them forget the pain and misery of the world; and I remain for long moments between them without them feeling the passage of time or fatigue, only in this way will you come to assimilate my teachings and understand and analyze their meaning.

57. How beautiful it will be when these multitudes, simple and humble, rise up on the roads carrying the good news of this time, so full of spirituality and morality! You will remember the father who has become the judge of his son, who has to forgive him and love him; the mother who has ignored her children by denying them her lap, who has to open her arms to them and clasp them in her heart, so that they too can love; and the children who rise up against their parents, who have to venerate them because parents on earth take my place. Without righteousness, how can the spirit have elevation?

58. Tomorrow you will have to teach and confirm your words with deeds; from now on moralize your life, rebuild your homes and unify your family. Let the father go in search of his son who fled his home and the children look for the one who abandoned them; let the wife return to the arms of the partner and let the husband who had renounced his duties, look for the partner and build a new and better existence.

59. Today, better than ever, you know your responsibility before my justice, O fathers and mothers! for those beings whom you name children by your blood, are spirits of whom you will have to answer me.

60. I want the union of your hearts to be the garden where those roses and those lilies bloom. Bring the crowds closer to hear my word, bring them to the banquet, which I myself will serve them. Truly I tell you, they will come out strong after they have eaten the bread of true life and drunk the wine of my grace.

Love one another!

61. Those who eat of this bread will never hunger again.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 107

1. Keep my paternal word in your heart, so that it may be like a luminous beacon at the bottom of your being; from there it will guide your thoughts, words and deeds and that light will live in your spirit even when your soul dies. This is the time when humanity awakens to the beauties of the spirit, when it is interested in the eternal and wonders: What will the life that awaits us after death be like? Who, no matter how unbelieving, has not wondered if there will be in him, something that will survive matter? Truly I tell you, there is no one who does not sense that mystery or meditate for a moment on the unfathomable. About the mystery of the spiritual life that seems to be far away, and that in reality is in front of your eyes, some ask, others are confused and others deny; some speak believing they know everything, and others are silent and wait; but how few are those who truly know something of the hereafter.

2. My Divine Spirit, in the likeness of Jesus the child, who before the doctors of the law asked questions that could not be answered, invisibly appears at this time before the theologian, before the philosopher, before those who delve into the unknown, and to my questions about the spiritual life, he who is not silent, answers wrongly. Those who know something of what my arcanum keeps, are the humble, those who live with spirituality; however, my light, like a dew falls incessantly on every understanding, as a message that reveals my truth to him. If I asked those who claim to possess my Law and my Doctrine which of my prophecies have been fulfilled and which have not, they would not answer satisfactorily either.

3. This is the time when the incarnate and the disembodied spirit seek and approach each other; the abyss that exists between one and the other begins to disappear; and when the spirits of all the worlds manage to get closer with true love, it will be the glorification of the Father in every being, today the ignorance of humanity still causes me pain. Ah, if instead of mourning the departure of your loved ones, you would hear their voices in the depths of your heart; instead of mourning, which is darkness, there would be light! that is why I said to you at that time, "Let the dead bury their dead." I ask you: Are you dead? What dies does not exist, but if the spirits you present to me exist, they are alive. How many of you would like to have among yourselves those whom you saw disappearing, not wanting to understand that their desire is for you to be with them in the Hereafter! What you call death, apparently separates those who leave from those who stay, but an eternal bond unites them: that of spiritual brotherhood.

4. In eternity the spiritual family formed by the Father and his children will be reunited; since on this Earth the seed of Babel still bears its fruits of division among the children of God, in the Hereafter I will reunite my family. No one will be lacking, and in many cases the greatest sinners will arrive first, because their repentance and regeneration will purify them and bring them closer to Me more quickly; but it is necessary that you know that many spirits dwell

Love one another!

among you in a state of confusion; others are fulfilling painful expiations, among them there are also those whom you call yours. How could you get them to contemplate the light and free themselves from their chains? How could you help them in their elevation? Praying for them, so that this prayer may be the spiritual voice that awakens them, enlightens them and leads them to Me. Remember them with charity and your prayers will be like a balm on their sorrows; make them contemplate that you live within my Law, so that your example and your influence may help them. But do not think only of those from whom you received some benefit, think even of those around you without being seen or having known them on Earth. The acts of gratitude are beautiful, but it is more meritorious before Me, that you give without having received before; but if you manage to remember without rancor and come to forgive whoever has offended you, you will have managed to imitate your Master, and your forgiveness, which is an expression of love, will truly save whoever you grant it.

5. The Father penetrates to the innermost depths of your heart and says to you: Know yourselves and you will know your brothers. Judge yourselves before you judge your fellow man. Take my examples and follow in my footsteps.

6. You are always asking me for forgiveness for your faults, without you having forgiven those who have offended you.

7. For a long time you have been looking for the light of truth in the roads and in books without finding the true food of the spirit, only a recreation for the mind; today you have my truth that tells you about the true life.

8. You arrived before the humility of these enclosures and hearing in them this simple word, because its terms are not flowery or scientific, you felt the emotion in your spirit and it recognized that it was before a divine revelation. I saw your longing for light and I granted you to look at what you wanted so much. I let you walk in all the ways so that at last you would find the truth in this one.

9. Behind the simplicity and humility with which I speak to you, all knowledge is found; go to the bottom of the word and you will find that its essence is alpha and omega, the beginning and the end of everything created.

10. I will reserve many lessons for you when you are in my Kingdom. You should not know them for now, just as you should not know the reward that you are working for the eternal bliss of the spirit. There must be an absolute disinterest in you, so that your merits are true; the good works that you do should not be published, because you will take away from them the merit that they might have. Only I know the great or small value of your works, I am the one who has to judge them, why do you want men to praise you for them? Vanity loses men and taints the spirit.

Love one another!

11. When you come to Me, I will give you a crown that will not be of thorns, like the one you embedded in the temples of Jesus. Everyone has a place in the material universe that the Father has prepared for him, which he has to take care of and defend in order to carve out another in the love of his Lord.

12. I have come to prepare you because the moment of my departure is approaching, but first I want to leave you my Teaching as a treasure. Do not look for gold, nor covet royal mansions; there are those who, being covered with leprosy, or walking like wretches on earth, carry a treasure in the spirit.

13. Now I say to you: prepare yourselves, because this year the trees will multiply in the regions where they have waited so long for my word.

14. The incarnate spirits have not been able to unite on Earth due to the difference of races, so I will raise many of them from Earth and in the Hereafter I will form a family with them, and if their perversity was great, then their lucidity and repentance will be great.

15. Pray for the troubled spirits, for the materialized ones, for those who in the bowels of the earth still cannot get rid of their bodies; for those who suffer and cry because of the ignorant mourning that keeps them on Earth, and also forgive and stop judging those who have sown evils in your heart; if your eyes could contemplate them from fennel imploring your forgiveness, you would not be so unjust to them. Help them to fly towards the infinite, lift them up with your charity, understand that they no longer belong to this world.

16. Once again I say to you, whoever drinks of the water of my word will never feel thirsty again.

17. Disciples: I want the virtues of your heart to be the garments that cover the nakedness of your spirit. Thus speaks the Consoling Spirit to you, promised in the Second Time.

18. The Father already knew of the pain and trials that were to burden humanity and the degree of perversity that men were to reach. The arrival of the Comforter means for you the opening of the Sixth Seal, that is, the beginning of a new stage in the evolution of humanity. From that moment a divine judgment remains open for all men; every life, every work, every step, are strictly judged; it is the end of an era, not the end of life.

19. It is the end of the times of sin and it is necessary that all the contents of this Sixth Seal of the book of God, be poured out in the spirits awakening them from their lethargy, so that man rises carrying the harmony of his spirit with all creation and prepares for when the Seventh Seal is unleashed by the Lamb, which will bring the last residues of the cup of bitterness, but also the triumph of truth, love and divine justice.

Love one another!

20. When the Seventh Seal is closed, along with the other six, that book will also be closed that has been the judgment of God on the works of men from the first to the last. Then the Lord will open a blank book to record in it, the resurrection of the dead, the liberation of the oppressed, the regeneration of sinners and the triumph of good over evil.

21. If you study the revelation of the Seven Seals given to John, you will find only sin, desecration and adultery in the nations of the world. There is the history of your wars, of all the miseries and tribulations that men have suffered because of their infidelity and their weakness and the justice that has followed each of your works.

22. Christ was in the middle of the day, and with his sacrifice, with his perfect example, He rescued you from death; his blood was the judgment of love with which he saved all the lost, granting them his divine forgiveness, like an oscar of life; the cross was the key with which He opened the doors of eternity to the spirits after the great battle.

23. That is the Lamb that the prophet contemplated opening the book and untied the seals, the only one who in Heaven and on Earth, was worthy to open that book, because only his love could overcome your hatreds, his meekness destroy your wars and his light dispel your darkness. Who can escape this trial? Who can get out of that book and cease to exist? No one will be able to hide from Me, O people, look at how in these times when this judgment is palpable even in the air you breathe, you do not lack divine consolation, the mantle of God's love is projected in your life and his voice seeks to be heard by every heart.

24. It is the Spirit of Truth who descends to decipher mysteries and to reveal to you the knowledge necessary to enjoy true life; it is the divine consolation that is poured out on your ailments, to give you testimony that the divine judgment is not punishment, nor revenge, but a judgment of love to lead you to light, peace and happiness.

25. I do not find a single unoccupied heart in which to dwell; they are all dedicated to the world, but how meritorious I find him who, overcoming his pain, knows how to bless my will.

26. What would become of you if, in the midst of your tribulations, you did not have the consolation of your faith? Look at how that faith makes you feel very close to my presence, and already next to Me, you are filled with strength and hope. Continue to show me that confidence, so that I may grant you all the comfort that I have in store for you.

27. How gratifying it is for Me to feel believed and respected in my will! How satisfying it is for my Spirit when I see that you trust in your Father, that you know how to hope, that you are unable to deny against me despite the fact that sometimes the intensity of the trials overwhelms you; then I tell you: these have become worthy of my benefits because they have made merits in the vicissitudes.

Love one another!

28. Forge your spirit in the great battles of life, as that people of Israel forged in the desert. Do you know how vast the desert is, which seems to have no end, with an inclement sun and hot sands? Do you know what loneliness and silence are and having to stay awake, because enemies lurk? Truly I tell you that it was there, in the desert, that that people knew how great it is to believe in God and learned to love Him. What could this people expect from the desert? And yet he had everything: bread, water, a home to rest, an oasis and a sanctuary to raise his grateful spirit to his Father and Creator.

29. When Israel entered the Promised Land, it was a strengthened, purified, fervent people. How sweet that land was to her that opened her lap to receive the son who with such faith and perseverance had sought her and had finally found her.

30. You are also a people and the life you cross is an image of the desert, that is why I tell you to imitate the faith of that people, so that you may see my wonders on your way, those wonders will be on your journey, the water that springs from the rocks or the manna that the winds bring.

31. The tabernacle was for that people the luminous torch that illuminated their path. Do not forget that in your heart there is the sanctuary, where you can pray to put on my strength and to listen to the loving voice of your Father. I am your doctor. On any of the occasions of your life, seek me and you will hear my voice and you will see my presence, my love and my comfort manifest.

32. Comfort yourselves, thinking that in each of your sorrows of life, my charity will compensate you when you reach the bosom of the spiritual life, that new Land that I have promised to your spirit. Can you imagine what the joys, their fruits, their wonders and perfections will be?

33. If it was a dream for Israel to have reached their homeland after having wandered in the desert, how sweet it will be for your spirit to penetrate the Kingdom of Light, after your long pilgrimage. Therefore, know that even the least of your sorrows is a thistle or a pebble of the desert that you cross, so that you may have the patience in the trials and the understanding of your destiny.

34. You have all encountered a crossroads in life, which has made you ask: Where am I going? Sometimes you have found yourself at the crossroads by receiving a disappointment; sometimes it has been by achieving something that you longed for and that, when you got there, you understood that that could not be the reason for your life, that something bigger, nobler and more beautiful must be what constitutes the goal of the spirit.

Love one another!

35. This trance is hard, the hour is bitter and the battle that is being fought inside you is terrible, but I tell you: Blessed are those who, when entering this trial, hold on to their faith, because they will come out of it saying: I have seen the light, I know the way, the voice of the Lord is calling me.

36. Truly, I tell you, you are like streams that sometimes divert their course, but at last they will flow into the sea, which is their goal.

37. Analyze my word, disciples, and you will understand that it clarifies the mysteries that you were not able to understand. I am giving you the interpretation of them, so that you will not fall into errors or confusion. At that time, I promised to send you the Spirit of Truth, to make clear to you everything that was a mystery to you; for that Spirit is I. From whom but from Me can the truth spring? The time of light has arrived, you begin to know everything and as your communication with my Spirit is perfected, the greater the knowledge you will acquire and the greater the light you will receive.

38. Your spirit lived oppressed by the flesh, but the time has come for its liberation and as its flight reaches greater heights, you will discover greater wonders. Your heart was a slave to the world, but when it had triumphed from that crossroads, it knew what it had to love and also knew which passions it should turn away from.

39. You rejoice at the thought of the step you have taken, but you hide that joy in your heart, for fear that the world will take it away from you with its criticism and judgments. You are still afraid, but I tell you, the time will come when nothing and no one will make you tremble, when you will feel an intimate satisfaction in calling yourselves disciples of the Holy Spirit, instead of being ashamed as it has happened to you, as if you had been discovered or surprised in sin.

40. You are brothers of those Christians who hid themselves in the catacombs of Rome; but do not forget that, when those multitudes came out of the darkness, it was to bring light to the unbelieving world, surprising men with their faith. They were the watering over the divine seed that the Master had sown. Later, the Gentile and sinful peoples, convinced by those testimonies, would embrace the cross of my love, like shipwrecked people in search of the saving lighthouse.

41. When will you come out of your retreat and your darkness, you multitudes who have listened to me? Are you deliberately delaying your preparation, for fear of the fight? Truly I tell you, only the unprepared one fears, because the one who knows my word and loves his Lord and his fellow men has nothing to fear and instead of running away from humanity, he goes to meet her to make her share in what he has received; after studying and analyzing my lessons, he puts them into practice.

Love one another!

42. People of Israel: You find yourselves dwelling in this valley in a time of restitution. I point out the narrow way that my Law marks, so that in it you may be clean and become part of the people who are taught.

43. I have given you my word at this time, so that you may know my commands and have one more manifestation of your Father's love. Do not doubt or fear Me, I do not come to dominate you by force; if you want to follow me, you will have to know the essence of my Doctrine, which is the same one that I brought you in the Second Time, and then you will know everything that this call that I make to you means for your spirit. If you do not accept, other spirits will come eager to receive me and in them I will deposit the grace that you reject.

44. I have always told you: many are the called and few are the chosen, and it is not I who distinguishes or grants privileges, it is you who make yourselves worthy of receiving this name.

45. Those who follow me are called to be the ones who propagate my teaching, which will bring comfort and salvation to humanity. Blessed are those who, on hearing this voice for the first time, have felt the emptiness of their heart being filled and have lifted up their weak, fainting wrapper; it is that they have received the strength and encouragement that I have come to give you. I invite you to take up your cross, and I repeat to you those words: "I am the Way, the Truth and the Life".

46. How long you have walked on the earth and how much you have wept too, without reaching your end. I have let you walk and taste different fruits, so that at last you will recognize me! I have been close to you in all your steps. That voice that you have heard inviting you to pray is my voice. That charity which has guided your steps is mine; but I want you to meditate and think about your destiny, to follow the traces of my passage on Earth.

47. You, whom I have gathered in humble houses of prayer, I have not spoken to you as a judge, although in truth I tell you that I have come to judge you; but I love you and I want you to always seek me as a Father, so that when I have concluded my manifestation in this way, you will remember that my word never hurt your heart and that I only moved you by touching your sensitivity, polishing with the finest chisel, which is my word, your heart; and that my teaching separated you from your sad and routine existence, because you found the true way of salvation.

48. Practice my teaching and you will not stumble, pain will come to you, but it will not make you despair. You will have strength in the days of trial, you will achieve serenity even when you go through a painful trance, and in the end, your submissive envelope and as it will descend to earth, your spirit will rise and find me in the tribunal where I will judge Him; but you will not arrive before a terrible judge, but before an understanding and loving Father who

Love one another!

will extol your good works and point out to you what is not worthy of reaching Him, so you will still have to purify yourself.

49. You will not be able to say that you have not fulfilled the Law because you lack the light, because I have poured it out in torrents on every spirit. I do not ask you to match my works of the Second Time, but I do ask you to imitate them. The coming generations will go forward in its fulfillment and thus, from generation to generation, humanity will advance on its path of perfection. You are laying the foundation for perfect communication with me, and your children will continue your works.

50. If you were judged because of my Doctrine, do not be afraid of that judgment, do not be ashamed of being my disciples; remember those who followed me in the Second Time and be strengthened by their example.

51. My Work will sustain you in trials, forgive every insult and when you have been judged and covered with reproach, I will give proofs of your innocence and righteousness. Take these trials as the opportunity I give you to make yourselves recognized as my disciples before humanity.

52. Seek eternal life and in it you will find peace; let your brothers and sisters judge you unjustly. The times of persecution that I have announced to you will come and by that time you must already be strong and trust in Me. And when bread is scarce and work is denied you, you will not die of hunger; pray and work for the salvation of your brothers; then you will see that the spiritual ideal feeds you and you will understand those words in which I told you: "Man does not live by bread alone, but by every word that comes from God."

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 108

1. Blessed are you who come from the tribes of Israel, my voice has called you. I am spiritually gathering my people who were scattered, fulfilling my promise to point to them with my light and give them their inheritance. I have sought him because the moment will come when this Doctrine will be entrusted to him and each one of the disciples will have to get up to look for his brothers to make them know my message; but it will be until fraternity, union and peace reign in the hearts of my People, when he will fully feel my presence before his spirit.
2. Study my word and its essence will make you understand that you are already very close to spiritual liberation.
3. At the voice of the Master your spirit has been filled with courage and you have risen overcoming all the obstacles that have stood in your way hindering your journey. My voice encourages you to persevere in the struggle, so that you will soon cease to be slaves of the world and become my disciples and servants. Watch and pray that you will not fall into captivity again; see that I have come to set you free with the light of my revelations that promise you a new life. I have always wanted my people to be great and strong, but not to humiliate their brothers but so that in the spiritual, and in other orders, be a bulwark and a guide before the nations.
4. Have those people been faithful to my orders? No, he has not known how to be strong and for that reason his enemies have always made him a slave or taken away his inheritance.
5. Beloved people, my word shakes you at this time because you recognize that only I can speak to you in this way; that only I can offer you to hear my voice of forgiveness. Thus I come to restore to your spirit the inheritance that was withheld.
6. When I tell you that this time is of your spiritual liberation, it is because the gods who have created men are falling one by one. Doctrines, sciences, theories and ambitions of power, all of these are being touched by my justice. I come to propose to humanity a new life and to reveal to it a new science, the divine science, because this one that men proclaim, filling some with vanity and others with amazement, I tell you the truth, is still very far from surpassing the human. Instead, I will give you a light that will illuminate your spirit and then, with justice, you will marvel at what you are going to know. This will be when your heart and your brain learn to listen to the voice of conscience until you see the fruits sprout and know their flavor, but everything human has a limit and the mind of man also has a "so far". However, when the science of men pursues a spiritual cause and has been cleansed of all selfish ends, I will put it at the service of humanity, as a means of spiritual advancement, then Nature, opening its

Love one another!

arcanum, will show its secrets revealing to men unknown forces and elements, and then that science of yours will cease to have limits by transforming itself into a noble and good cause.

7. That light is still a closed book that men have not contemplated, so I tell you that the advancement of science in the future will be greater than what you have achieved today; but it will not be by the mind, but by the spirit.

8. I have told you that I have found you turned into slaves of materialism, but I have come to free you from those chains.

9. Before I manifested Myself, Elijah came to you, the same one whom you have called "The Prophet of Fire"; he, with the Lightning of his presence, will melt your chains, preparing you for a better life. Elijah, prophet, messenger, forerunner and spiritual shepherd, will once again reveal the falsehood of idols and deities that men have created. Before the invisible ara he will invoke my power and again the ray of my justice will descend to destroy paganism and the wickedness of men. Elijah is at this time like a luminous star emerged from the infinite that has come to prepare the human understanding for the communication of the Divinity with men. It was his voice that first made itself heard through this medium, because he is my forerunner.

10. Humanity has multiplied at the same time as its sin. There is no shortage of cities like Sodom and Gomorrah in the world, whose scandal reverberates throughout the Earth and is poisoning hearts. Of those sinful cities there were not even vestiges, despite the fact that their inhabitants were not hypocrites, because they sinned in the light of day, but this humanity of now, which hides in the shadows to let its passions overflow, and then appears righteousness and purity, will have a more severe judgment than Sodom.

11. It is the fatal inheritance of all past generations, which with its ambitions, vices and diseases, is bearing fruit at this time. It is the tree of evil that has grown in the hearts of men, a tree that has been fertilized with sins, the fruits of which continue to tempt women and men, causing new hearts to fall day by day.

12. Under the shadow of that tree lie men and women without the strength to free themselves from its influence; there have been broken virtues, stained honors and many truncated lives.

13. Not only adults are attracted by the pleasures of the world and the flesh; also teenagers and even children, the poison accumulated through the ages has reached everyone. And those who have managed to escape the baleful influence of evil, what do they do for those who have been lost? Judge them, censure them and be scandalized by their actions. Few are those who pray for those who stray from the path and even fewer are those who devote part of their lives to fighting evil.

Love one another!

14. Truly I tell you, my kingdom will not be established among men as long as the tree of evil is alive. It is necessary to destroy that power for which it is necessary to possess the sword of love and justice, the only one that sin will not be able to resist. Understand that it will not be judgments, nor punishment, but love, forgiveness and charity, the essence of my Doctrine, the light that illuminates your paths and the teaching that leads humanity to salvation.

15. People: Do you want to be one of those who work for the redemption of this humanity? Do you want to contribute your help in the work of salvation? Well, do not feel powerless to carry out this mission by comparing your insignificant number with that of humanity, because not everything is going to be done by you.

16. Understand that each one of you who turns away from an evil path will cause the power of evil to lose part of its strength, that your life, if it is right in its deeds, words and thoughts, will leave a good seed in its wake; that your counsels, if they spring from a prepared heart, will have strength to perform wonders and that prayer, if born of a thought of piety and love, will be a message of light to the one for whom you ask.

17. The forces of evil have been strengthened, men are working to find the weapons with which to discharge their hatred, their revenge and envy. Men of science dedicate their lives studying the most powerful means to destroy those they consider their enemies, but truly I tell you, in that fight everyone will lose, because my power will only be on the side of justice, love, reason and truth.

18. When all those who pray and those who suffer are united in thought, and seeing the chaos into which humanity is rushing, turn their pain into teachings and good deeds, I will entrust them with my invincible sword so that they may cut branch after branch of evil, which has given so many fruits of death to men.

19. The fruits of the reign of evil will not prevail, but light will reign in every place and in every spirit.

20. At this time I am manifesting my divine word through men, women and children, thus fulfilling that prophecy that announced to you the time when my Spirit would be poured out on every human creature. You are barely at the beginning of that Era, but then you will see the spiritual awakening of humanity throughout the Earth.

21. Symbolically there is a table prepared to which I invite you to sit and eat the delicacies of eternal life that I offer to your spirit. You may well understand the meaning of these words, because from the earliest times I have spoken to you about the true life, which is eternal life, although until now you had not understood that lesson.

Love one another!

22. I, who knew how little you had to delve into my teachings and the mistakes you would have fallen into when interpreting my revelations, announced my return to you, telling you that I would send you the Spirit of Truth to clarify many mysteries and explain to you what you had not understood; because in the depths of my prophetic words I gave you to understand that at this time I would not come between lightning and thunder as at Sinai, not to make me a man, humanizing my love and my words as in the Second Time; but I would come to your spirit in the radiance of my wisdom surprising your mind with the light of inspiration and knocking on the doors of your heart, with a voice that understands your spirit. Those predictions and promises are the ones that are now being fulfilled.

23. It is enough to prepare yourselves a little to look at my light and feel the presence of my Spirit, the same one who announced to you that he would come to teach you and to discover the truth for you.

24. The time in which you live is one of judgment and trials but you are not abandoned. Knock on my door and you will hear to the point how my voice answers you. How strong you will be when you know how to seek me spiritually, how high your spirituality is, when you penetrate the path of love and how beautiful your life will be when you understand its meaning!

25. Come along my path with a slow and firm step, that I do not come to demand that you immediately give fruits of perfection, because it will be enough for me with your regeneration for it to be the beginning of your elevation.

26. Disciples: Eat and drink at my table the bread of knowledge and the wine of love: Verily I say to you, whoever takes of the bread and wine that I offer, he will bear me in his spirit.

27. By a path of light I sent your spirit to dwell on the Earth, and by a path of light it will return to Me; meanwhile, you will have to walk like the pilgrim lost in the vast desert, or like the navigator lost in the immensity of the sea. But do not blame me for your error, for you would be unjust, since before I sent you to Earth I gave you a compass and made a star appear in infinity, so that they might guide your steps. That compass and that star are your consciousness. That is why when you abandon the harmony that you should have for everything that surrounds you, even the dust of the earth seems hostile to you, and it is not that Nature turns against you, but rather you who walk against the laws of harmony that govern the Universe.

28. When the Gentiles of this time know this Doctrine, they will deny it and the materialists will argue against it, but all amazed, they will see how my truth imposes itself.

29. You have already seen how in former times, in addition to teaching my Doctrine, I did many works of those that humanity calls miracles; also in this time, in addition to the word that

Love one another!

I am giving you and that later will spread throughout the earth, I will do new wonders, I will give proofs of my power and I will amaze with works that will make men surrender to the truth.

30. I have a lot to reveal to you, today I just give you the key to open the door of true wisdom. That key is this teaching.

31. Truly I tell you, by the way of love, you will get everything lawful from Me and you will know everything, but you still need to know what the love of which I am speaking to you is and above all that you feel it deeply.

32. My Kingdom is reserved for children of good will who embrace their cross out of love for their Father and for their fellow men. That Kingdom that I am talking about is not in a certain place, the same can exist on the Earth that you inhabit as in any of the spiritual dwellings, because my Kingdom is formed by peace, light, grace, power, harmony and all that you will be able to achieve, even if it is in part from this life; spiritual fulfillment will only be achieved beyond this world that you now inhabit.

33. Why do many people want to leave this life for the next? It is that they believe that everything that surrounds them is hostile to them, more truly I tell you that instead of despairing, they must fight to return to being in harmony with the laws that I traced as a path for you to reach spiritual perfection through it.

34. In all times and in all the peoples of the Earth, apostles of good have arisen, manifesting the elevation of their spirit through various missions. All of them have been sent by me, because good comes from a single source, my Divine Spirit, and with my light I illuminate the entire Universe.

35. Of those envoys, some have been spiritual sowers, others have brought you the light of science and others with their sense of the good, have carried my message of love to humanity. Some you have called apostles, others saints. Some have been considered wise and others geniuses, but there has not been one who has come to earth without having received from Me the mission that he must fulfill among men.

36. The Earth has always been watered and fertilized with the beautiful examples of my envoys and although in this era men have mixed my teachings with the weeds that grow in the world, the seed of nobility, of love and of fraternity, has not died, so I tell you, that she just waits for the sickle of my justice to cleanse this planet, to begin again to enlighten hearts.

37. How many people who suffer because of the chaos that humanity is going through and who live longing for peace, do not know that within them there is a spirit waiting to rise up to sow the divine seed of peace, for which I tell you that soon my servants will have to rise up all over

Love one another!

the world united in a work of regeneration and reconstruction. Now I ask you: Wouldn't you like to be spiritually united with them?

38. Each one of you is also a servant and a messenger of mine, whom I have come to instruct to fulfill a spiritual mission on earth.

39. Be alert and you will be witnesses of the conversion of those who had not known me, as you will also see the return of those who had strayed from the true way. Men of science who dedicated their lives to searching for elements and strength to destroy and who, sensing that their judgment is approaching, will return to the path of truth to devote their last days to the moral and material reconstruction of the world. Others who in their pride had tried to take my place in the spirits, and who will descend from their seats to imitate me in humanity. And also men who one day agitated the peoples and promoted wars, who will come to recognize their mistakes and anxiously seek the peace of men.

40. Who will see all this? You do not know it, but I declare it to you, I prophesy it to you, because soon the generations will come to the earth that will see its fulfillment. It is up to you to spread this doctrine by bringing the light of this good news to the peoples. If you comply, your brothers will also call you "Messengers of the Lord."

41. My spiritual presence among you is like the shade of a cozy and healthy tree. Whoever comes to him with faith, experiences a feeling of life, strength and well-being, which makes him exclaim: He is the Master! But he also who approached with doubt, when he was absent from the place where he heard my word, asks himself inwardly: Why do I feel so much peace in my spirit? It is that the tree has spread its branches for everyone, it is that my Spirit has descended to every creature. That is why when someone has not understood the divine essence of my word, I have had to say that some have an inveterate heart.

42. I am among you as a Father, pouring into your hearts the consolation that I promised you in the Second Time. I have come to accompany you in your tribulations and to listen to your complaints. Why then are you afraid of trials? Do you not see how much I love you and how I seek you in your exile? If as a man I gave myself everything to achieve your redemption, today in spirit I will pour myself into yours to raise you to the Kingdom of grace.

43. That is why I tell you to seek me in all the ways in which you need me, whether as God; as a Father, as a Judge, as a Teacher, as a brother, as a friend, as a doctor, what I want is your peace and your salvation, beloved humanity.

44. Not a single one of your sobs ceases to be heard in Heaven, no prayer ceases to find an echo in Me, none of your afflictions or difficult trances go unnoticed by my Father's love. I know everything, I hear it, I see it and I am in everything.

Love one another!

45. Men, believing that because of their sin I have turned away from them, have come to feel distant. Ah human ignorance that has brought so much bitterness to his lips! Know that if I were absent from any of my creatures, they would immediately cease to exist; but this has not been, nor will it be, because by giving you the spirit I endowed you all with eternal life.

46. When you know the meaning of life, the reason for the pain and the purpose of your existence, you will stop feeling distant from me, you will perceive my presence, palpitating in your heart and in your spirit and you will listen to my voice, repeating sweetly the words of my Doctrine, teaching you to walk firmly, along the path of your true life.

47. My divine ray descends at this time to illuminate your spirit so that it can understand my teaching. It is the light that will help you to distinguish truth from imposture.

48. I contemplate among you those who have firmly believed in my word as well as others whose faith is weak and for that reason they hesitate, but despite this, they anxiously seek these houses of prayer to recover strength and spiritual peace in my word. I want you to recognize me in the essence of this Doctrine, to feel my presence and the proximity of my Kingdom.

49. Why did you think me distant if I had promised to come again to talk to you? You are not alone in your sorrows because I precede your steps even when you often lack faith and trust in Me, and thereby delay your arrival at the abode that awaits you.

50. Do not disregard your duties, think that your cross is not heavy if you know how to carry it with submission and love. I want to see you smile and live in peace, I want to see the healthiest joys in your homes.

51. You will not be able to say that my word is not clear or that it contains imperfections, because no confusion can arise from Me. If you find any error in it, attribute it to the misinterpretation of the speaker, or to your misunderstanding, but never to my Doctrine. Woe to the spokesman who perverts my word! Woe to the one who transmits evil and profanes my teaching, because he will suffer the incessant complaint of his conscience and will lose the peace of his spirit!

52. Do not be afraid to be searched in your life or to be put to the test by your brothers, fear to sin, because even if you did it in the bottom of your heart, you could hide nothing from Me.

53. This is the Era of spirituality in which you will lay the foundations of the true temple into which the men who will form a new humanity will penetrate. Soon you will no longer need guides on Earth and then your spirit will come to Me to take strength to guide you only by my inspiration.

Love one another!

54. How much joy you will experience if you fulfill my commands, as you look at the multiplied number of those who follow me; but keep in mind that in order for you to be heard and believed by your brothers, you must truly prepare yourselves.

55. My word vibrates again in consciences because men walk outside the truth.

56. Do you look at the imbalance of the elements of Nature and the disorder they have suffered? Do you realize how you are touched by his unleashed forces? It is that you have broken the harmony that exists between spiritual and material life thereby causing that chaos in which you are sinking, but when humanity is obedient to the laws that govern life, everything will be peace, abundance and happiness again.

57. You still have a long way to go to reach that goal, and you will have to fight hard to make yourself worthy of fully owning your inheritance. It is up to you to draw closer every day to the regions where the peace and grace of my Spirit dwells. The way is prepared, come to Me who am inviting you.

58. Do not rebel before the trials that you encounter in your path, recognize that the pain that you present to me has left a seed in your spirit. I have told you that I want you to be clean, and you only know how to purify yourselves through pain. You did not want to be elevated by love and obedience to my laws, so every time I call you to give you a new mandate, you have to purify yourself first at the source of pain.

59. If you want to be worthy of my peace, let the Master guide you without rebelling before the trials to which my will subjects you. There are creatures who have known how to bend under the rigor of trials and have ascended spiritually, and others who, because they have not accepted my will, have blasphemed against me and have fallen into the darkness of despair. The former have shown humility and confidence and are already preparing to listen within their spirit to the echo of my words. They knew how to accept my will and blessed my justice, while the others, in their pride, ignored me and rejected me from their heart.

60. At all times I have sent prophets to serve as interpreters between my Spirit and that of humanity; but men have not been able to listen with faith and respect to their words, and when those envoys of mine have exhorted the peoples, inspiring them with prayer and penance, they, turning their backs on them, have left them talking alone in the desert without giving importance to their message. That is why I ask you for spirituality so that you can perceive the messages and signs that come to your spirit, coming from the Kingdom of Light. Let those who are ignorant of my coming be indifferent to this revelation, until my call comes to them; but you who have me so close, do not doubt.

Love one another!

61. I behold that you love yourselves very much, but that you do not love your fellow men; I see also that you fear the judgment of mankind and not mine. It is because you have silenced the voice of conscience, which is your inner guide, forgetting that I want to forge you and prepare you to be a strong, virtuous and submissive people to my will, because only in this way can you save your brothers and fulfill the mission that I am entrusting to you.

62. Love me and ask me as befits a son of mine; but put all your trust in Me, so that your existence may be full of serenity and peace.

63. Never doubt the fulfillment of my word, nor are you waiting for its realization to believe that it has been a truth. What I have spoken through my spokesmen, men, women and children, will be fulfilled. Have you not seen fulfilled all the announcements and prophecies given through Damiana Oviedo? Those lips prophesied times of purification and of sorrow, and truly I tell you, those words have been fulfilled. When the seers have crossed the limits of the material to go to ecstasy in the contemplation of the spiritual life, when returning to their envelope they have asked me to allow them to dwell in that mansion where their spirit enjoyed so much during his elevation, to which I have told them that it is not yet the time in which they can dwell in those mansions; but to persevere in my path, which is the one that will lead everyone to the promised abode.

64. If, when contemplating the great trials that are shaking the world today, you lack the courage to continue living, pray, and in Me you will find strength, courage and patience, to continue fighting until you reach the summit of the mountain.

65. Work in my Work, and the balm that you ask of me for the sick, I will continue to entrust to you so that you may pour it on those in need. The fruit of life that hearts lacking faith need so much, give it, since you have been filled with it. Sow the path of your brothers with charities and with this you will multiply your merits to get to dwell in that mansion of light that from eternity awaits your spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 109

1. You arrive humble before my manifestation, as those shepherds of Judea arrived before the Redeemer who had just been born. They respectfully bowed their knee to the grace and beauty of the painting that their ecstatic eyes contemplated.
2. That oppressed and humiliated people, for centuries, had been waiting for the Messiah, so when he arrived in the world, surrounded by poverty, he was recognized by the humble. The lords, the great and the rich also awaited the Messiah, but they conceived him in another way, that is why that star that appeared in the firmament announcing the arrival of the Savior, although it shone for the whole world and all spirits, was only contemplated by those who watched and prayed.
3. No one knew for sure how the Messiah would arrive, what He would look like, or in what form He would present Himself; but that mystery was clarified and all the people and humanity with him knew that he came from the Father, that he was conceived by divine grace and that his Doctrine was of justice, love, charity and humility. Only the simple in heart, the poor in spirit and men of good will believed in that Master who hid behind his meekness and his poverty, all the majesty and power of God. Since then, how much Christ has been discussed, how many disputes and controversies, how many judgments and comments! The rich did not want to know anything about selflessness and charity; the powerful did not accept any kingdom or power other than that of this world, scientists denied the existence of spiritual life, and religions falsified many of the divine revelations.
4. Jesus' childhood soon passed away; I can tell you that the sorrowful way began before his birth and lasted after his death on the cross, if it is taken into account that my name and my Doctrine have not ceased to be persecuted and judged. That is why my road of bitterness has been very long, as also for the spirit of Mary, my tender Mother as a man.
5. If on Earth his heart felt lacerated many times to the point of death, he also had to experience in spirit the pain of seeing his name and his purity desecrated by the blasphemies, doubts, judgments and mockery of materialized men.
6. The incarnation of the Word has always found many hearts with the doors closed to reality, despite the fact that all my works have been enveloped in the clearest light of truth.
7. Today my Word returns among you, but he did not incarnate in the womb of the Virgin, to become man as in the Second Time; however, Mary, the maternal essence, is always present in spirit.

Love one another!

8. The straw of the stable where Jesus came into the world, as well as the cross of Calvary where he breathed his last, I will find at this time in the heart of humanity; but in the end, after darkness, light will be made in all spirits and I will be glorified.
9. This time will be a time of struggle, but when everything has been accomplished, humanity will raise a hymn of joy to Me; because at last, after so many struggles, the enemies of peace will become men of good will.
10. Your present life has been a continuous struggle and that is why when you look at others enjoying pleasures and satisfactions, you wonder why your destiny is so hard and severe, and the answer has reached your heart, when you have prayed, offering me your cares, jobs and vicissitudes. That was the moment when the light of intuition told you that you must accept your chalice with patience, since each spirit has contracted a debt to me that the human heart does not know.
11. Disciples: Convince yourselves that at this time you did not come to earth to gather glories or honors, or to delight in the fruit of pleasure, but to fulfill a restitution purifying the spirit in the trials of this life and in the practice of my teachings. However, I do not want to tell you to reject all those healthy satisfactions that knock at your door because you would fall into fanaticism and it would make your day very painful.
12. Analyze what I tell you, because if you do not penetrate to the study of my word, you could fall into fatalism and see that my Doctrine is the torch of faith and hope that comes to illuminate the path of those who have sunk into the darkness of disappointment, confusion and hopelessness.
13. Penetrate into your interior, try to know yourself through my lessons and you will discover the wonderful life of the spirit, revealing to you that you are not poor, nor small, nor disinherited; and making you understand that you are the favorite children in your Father's Creation. That is why I am teaching you, so that you will stop being the child who ignores everything and who does not know himself.
14. It is true that through science you have managed to know a lot about your body, but now you know that your being is not concrete to matter, but that another being of a different nature vibrates in it, which you do not yet know and that is your spirit.
15. Very little is what the religions have revealed to humanity about the spirit, but those who, overcoming scruples and fears, discover to humanity the truth that they have hidden will awaken from their lethargy and will be blessed. I will enlighten you with the light of my forgiveness, my grace and my wisdom.

Love one another!

16. When humanity recognizes that religions are not only for men to live morally on Earth, but have the mission of leading the spirit to his eternal abode, humanity will have taken a step forward on the path of its spiritual evolution.

17. Rise up, people, so that I may always find you in spiritual vigil, not breaking my Law, united in your home and seeking those who have strayed from my path. In this way you will be imitating me as a Teacher, but never try to take my place as a judge. It is up to you to forgive one another and if you want to take my place in some way, do it by teaching, loving and forgiving. You have many examples of mine for you to take as a standard for your works. It is not that my spirit makes ostentation before you, but you must understand that as a Teacher I have to show you my lessons so that you can imitate them. If I hid my works, how could you imitate them? Therefore I say to you, love one another as I love you.

18. You ask for my forgiveness, because at every step you offend me, and I forgive you. But you are not ready to forgive those who offend you. That is why I have granted you that my manifestation be prolonged until 1950, so that by means of my lessons you could understand my Doctrine and grant it its just value.

19. My Law and my Doctrine, made known through the ages, are the only book in which everything is true, however, men are looking for in the books of the Earth, something that will discover the eternal and reveal the truth to them, and they only manage to fill their minds with theories, without finding true light for their spirit.

20. It took my charity, so that this Doctrine took root in your heart, a work of patience and love, which only I, your Lord, could carry out. What you should know at this time will be what I reveal to you in my lessons; but what I reserve will be hidden so that you will know it in times to come. If I told you everything today, many would be confused and others, believing they understood, would be filled with vanity; that greatness would lose it and you must recognize that my Doctrine is not intended to lead you away from the path of Truth.

21. Take this life as a combat, fight in it until you win, come to my presence like a good soldier and I will give you a reward that will fill your spirit with light and grace. But those who sleep spiritually, imitating in their infidelity the reckless virgins of the parable, will be surprised by death, which will find them with their lamp out.

22. Every creature, every man, has an assigned place that he should not lose, but neither should he take the place that does not correspond to him.

23. How much responsibility have those who have listened to me in this time, even if they have only heard me once!

Love one another!

24. Having received my call, you have risen in haste to meet and converse spiritually with me. I want to look to your spirit, full of hope and faith, in accordance with his mission, strong and serene in trials. Do not get tired of fighting, do not stop if you feel that the road is long, do not forget that my Spirit is with you and that therefore, you can be invincible in trials.

25. Your chalice has contained joys and peace, as well as sorrows and uncertainties. You have laughed and cried in your life and there are those who have grown old prematurely, because they faltered in the test and felt that their strength was lacking.

26. Women: I see your heart wounded, the sorrows have brought down your family, but there is still strength in the spirit to continue standing. Despite the suffering, you have been able to trust and hope in Me, because you know that I always come to wipe your tears and to sweeten your lips. Remember that I have told you "that the leaf of the tree does not move without my will". Have you not thought that this pain that you have hastened is the crucible in which your spirit is purified? Do you not know that you are in a time of spiritual struggle in which you must give proof of your strength? Blessed are you because in many trials you have been strong and that is why your merits make you worthy of my peace. I have not offered you perpetual joys on earth; the spirit knows that when you come to this valley, work and struggle await you to forge and perfect yourself; but always in the midst of your battle, my charity has been like a mantle that has protected you.

27. People: Are you not satisfied, knowing that I am manifesting myself to the multitudes in a clear way, and that in all nations I am waiting for my chosen ones? I want to be for everyone as a friend, as a counselor and confidant of your spirit.

28. Not all of you believe in Me, but this does not prevent Me from loving you and coming to you. Who can stop the strength of my Spirit, if I am all love for my children? And who will be able to judge my Work and penetrate into my arcanum?

29. Today you are with me, disciples; rest, for I am watching over you. Do not undermine your health any more in superfluous works. How much you had to suffer to restore purity to your spirit and restore to it the virtues with which it was endowed!

30. Ah, if you had remained pure as you were in childhood, at that age when the flesh is innocent and the spirit is about to begin a new journey, how close would you be to Me, and how the angels would come to you to enter into a concert with you! But man, as he grows, leads his spirit away from the clean and luminous path, to engage in an incessant struggle with the world, and in which the spirit sometimes conquers and the flesh sometimes. You have all strayed from the good path and you must pray to be free from danger and turn away from evil. On that walk you carry a staff to support you, and that staff is the guardian angel that accompanies you everywhere you go.

Love one another!

31. I have come to you to redeem you through trials of love and justice and to teach you my Doctrine to make me follow you.
32. From your good works I take the merits that are in them, even from those that you consider very small because I am the only one who can judge their true value. He who loves and serves humanity, loves and serves me, I only ask you to love each other and this will be enough for me to do great works through you. I have given you many proofs of this, because I have always been present when you have reached out to the needy, making your spirit experience the peace that gives the fulfillment of duty to his Father and to his brothers
33. You bear an indelible sign that distinguishes you from all peoples; that sign is a light that I have made shine in your spirit; I have also made you arise in this nation prepared by Me so that in it your spirit can rise and find a favorable field for its fulfillment.
34. Take care of the treasure that I have given you in my word and do not let unclean hands take it from you. Give it to everyone who wishes to know Him or who seeks salvation in him.
35. If you did not know how to defend my legacy, I will defend it; but then you will have to answer to me for your weaknesses. Work with love for the fulfillment of spiritual and material laws. If you attend to your spiritual duties, the material work will be easy for you. You will not flaunt your virtues; if you truly feel my word and practice it, jealously guard your works, where only I can see them, and your example of humility will encourage your brothers to imitate you.
36. Love each other with the same love with which I have come to teach you, knowing that you come from Me, that you have all been formed of the same substance and that just as you have been in Me in the beginning, in the end you will also be, when you return to your Lord.
37. I come to seek you, so that you may approach the source of life. Here is the path that leads to it. In order to find it, it is sometimes necessary to make sacrifices, to struggle and to persevere in virtue.
38. Listen to my voice that awakens you every moment, that inner voice that demands the fulfillment of my Law from you; because until now you have walked at your free will, doing whatever you please in your life.
39. I have come to sweeten your hardened heart in the vicissitudes of life, giving you to taste the bread of divine love, and your heart has known how to be moved.
40. In Me there is the Judge, the Father and the Teacher; three different phases in a single Being, three potencies and a single essence: love.

Love one another!

41. This is how I manifest myself to you to help you fulfill the mission that I have placed in your spirit since the beginning of time.
42. I am teaching you again to teach this word to humanity. When this people is prepared, in him humanity will find consolation in its sorrows, balm in its tribulations and light for its spirit.
43. The present generation will not pass away until you have risen up to bear witness to my second coming. But I have said to you, If you do not want to get up and practice my teaching, the stones will speak and testify of my presence, but you will answer me about it.
44. If there are obstacles on your path to follow me, show me good will and zeal and I will clear the way, I will help you.
45. I want you to be prepared because the world will test you, and if you do not know how to testify to the wonders that I have done among you, doubt will arise in your brothers.
46. I see among you those who have managed to break the chains that bound them to the world and they ask me for strength to persevere in their noble purpose of regeneration and I give them encouragement with my words and with my presence. They will still have more tests that will serve to affirm their steps on the way. Watch and pray, so that these trials do not catch you asleep, because it would be bitter for you to wake up if you realized that you had retraced the path.
47. If you come to fall, remember your Father at once and pray, so that in Me you will find new strength to overcome. If you prepare in this way, the voice of your conscience will be clearly heard within you.
48. No longer be servants of temptation, fight to preserve your spiritual freedom. I want my disciples to be the good brothers in the bosom of humanity, which is always waiting for a fraternal and sincere hand that reaches out to it.
49. Men are eagerly seeking the light of truth and many are waiting for my arrival, unaware that my presence is with you.
50. Not everyone will listen to me at the time of my communication, but I am doctrinating this people so that each of those who listened to me, will be a guide of hearts when my word is no longer manifested through these spokespersons. By then you will have become spiritualized and you will receive my word and my commands by intuition and you will speak of unknown lessons that will be true revelations.
51. Already from now on I have revealed to you much of what was promised to men and through you I have announced events that you have seen realized, for which you can say that you have not only been my spokesmen, but also my prophets.

Love one another!

52. You have not yet managed to penetrate to the bottom of my word, but the new generations that I have promised you will arrive and they will give you a deep and just analysis of what you have not managed to understand; but men from other nations will also come who will know how to interpret my teachings. However, I tell you that those who have heard me with a loud voice, those who have felt my presence, will be the first to understand my Work, to teach and explain it.

53. I do not want that in the years that remain for listening to me, you become worthy of complaints, because my teaching would be stopped and it is my will to manifest myself more clearly in each lesson, so that at the end of my communication you feel one step away from becoming teachers. I have placed my divine desires in you so that you may achieve love and wisdom, opening your understanding to spiritual knowledge.

54. I am teaching you to prepare yourselves to receive divine inspiration so that you may reveal to your brothers and sisters that everyone can be possessors of this grace.

55. Let my word be deposited in your heart, so that when you become teachers, you will find it always present in your inner temple.

56. Do not be afraid to be torn by humanity because of my Doctrine; the heart of man is so tired of theories and vain words, that when he receives this good news he will feel on his spirit the light of truth that descends like fresh dew to give him life.

57. The Perfect Friend has come to you to tell you not to be afraid, that even if you find poison, evil and betrayal in many hearts, the faithful and prepared disciple will not be able to be intimidated by these trials.

58. Be like those apostles who followed me in the Second Time. If you have not yet been able to heal the sick, improve your preparation, consoling yourself in charity and being in contact with pain. If you are not prepared, do not touch the sick person waiting for him to heal, because you will not contemplate that miracle. But if you prepare yourselves spiritually and materially, you will soon receive, if it is my will, the miracle that you request from Me.

59. If your faith in my power is not great, and your love for others is not true, your work will not be of salvation and you will contemplate all your work; but if you attain spirituality, you will see real miracles performed on your way.

60. If you have not achieved peace among yours, or if the bonds of union and love have been broken, watch and pray, communicate with my Spirit and peace will be with you.

61. If you still do not know how to talk about Me, close your lips, but lift up your spirit because he, with thought, will speak to those in need.

Love one another!

62. If you have not managed to understand my Teaching and want to penetrate into its meaning, be spiritualized, and when listening to me or remembering my word you will be surprised by your analysis. My word is simple and humble so that you can understand it; but it contains an essence that is divine, so that you may feel my presence.

63. Today I find myself in a new upper room, surrounded by disciples and children, who meditate and remember the day and hour when the Word became man in Jesus. You close your eyes and try to imagine the place of my birth, the solemnity of that hour, the purity of the Mother, the gentleness of the just and chaste companion of Mary and everything that surrounded that event. Then you understand the divine humility of Christ, humility that he came to preach with his works and with his divine word, from the first moment.

64. Beloved people: live those moments and take pleasure in remembering and meditating, because from your meditation the light that dispels your ignorance will arise.

65. Seek Me in the most hidden and elevated of your being, feel my presence in your spirit and my manifestations in the subtlest of your life. Think that the higher and more spiritual my manifestation, the greater will be your enjoyment, because this will be the proof that you are already qualified to understand my great lessons.

66. It is you who at this time accepted my coming in the spirit and believed without seeing; but there are those who await me in the way in which I was in the world in the Second Time; and others, who await me in various forms, according to the interpretation that each one has given to the prophecies. I bless all those who are waiting for me and I send you my light, so that when you know that my presence and my communication at this time is spiritual, you will not be confused.

67. I also bless those who are not waiting for me. Some have become weak in the faith and others have become confused among so many human ideas and doctrines, but I pour out my light on all their paths, so that they may achieve their salvation.

68. There are those who wait for me spiritually, and yet they will deny that it is I who manifests, because they will want to see me come wrapped in the splendor of a blinding light, in order to believe. They will want to see me arrive with the majesty of a king of the earth, because they do not conceive true greatness in humility. Then I will have to tell you again, "My Kingdom is not of this world."

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 110

1. Disciples: Elijah has come to prepare you and has left upliftment and peace in your spirit. Verily I say to you, you do not know who Elijah is, or who he was, or who he will be, but the moment will come when you will look at him and say, Lord, we did not know how to recognize who the Shepherd was until today.
2. I am going to converse with you once again in the language of love that I have taught you, so that you may achieve perfect communication with your Father. It is not your mind that feels my divine presence; for it is not your eyes that see me, nor your ears that hear me, nor your lips that speak to me. Your bodily senses receive my manifestation through a human body, but the essence of the word that the speaker pronounces is the divine part that your spirit receives.
3. You are soldiers in the long combat of this life and you will all reach the land you seek. What a joy for your Father and also for your spirit when you arrive at the promised Kingdom after having gone through so many vicissitudes and having sustained so many battles! It will be when at last the spirit imposes itself on the flesh and through it manages to manifest its light. Matter will cease to be the obstacle, the abyss and the tempter of the spirit.
4. My signs will be recognized on earth; even if your hands were closed to hide their gifts, they will be discovered there; even if you were silent, men would surprise my teaching on your lips, and even if you tried to hide the sign that I have placed in you, it will give reflections and reveal you; but why hide you? Is it because you still feel weak and clumsy? I will continue to teach you until I leave you strong, full of faith and love for my cause. Then you will fear nothing.
5. The concept of men about the spiritual has changed, my light has made them understand that the spirit is free to believe, I do not impose a certain creed on anyone or force anyone to love me.
6. The lands prepared with the dew of my grace will be favorable for you to cultivate this seed. The chains of religious fanaticism will be broken at this time and idolatry will disappear. The spirit will cease to be a slave and will rise up to seek me along the path of truth. The evolution and the knowledge that the spirit has gathered in life, today allows you to fulfill the mission that I have assigned you.
7. It is true that you were not born at this time; you are spiritually the same people whom I have been teaching in all times, who have reincarnated era after era, because in a single existence they could not have fulfilled the great mission that they bring in their destiny. Sometimes a life is barely enough to sow a seed, without giving time to cultivate it and even less to see it bloom.

Love one another!

8. In many of my teachings I mention the people of Israel, because they were an instrument of my Divinity to give lessons and speak to humanity, on them I poured out my love and my pleasures, but also the great tests of my justice. I used his love to give my teaching, as well as his weakness and unbelief; kings, priests, publicans and even the most ignorant men, were instruments for my lessons and examples. But behold, while some at this time have come to rise up in other lands to recognize that the Promised Land is not Canaan but my Kingdom, others, who have inherited only the blood of that people, still live attached to their traditions and the material interpretation that their ancestors gave to the divine lessons.

9. I have changed everything for my new manifestation: sites and media, to destroy the ignorance, confusion and misinterpretation that has been given to my previous revelations. Just as the sun appears in the East and you see him at the zenith at noon, and then contemplate how he hides in the west, so the light of my Spirit has come from time to time advancing from the East to the West, so that you do not limit my greatness and my power to places, to men or to races.

10. Today you are temporarily inhabiting a new land, which you also found by divine announcement, so that it, although temporary, would be your inheritance. This land was prepared full of sweetness, but other peoples have made your life bitter and hard. Despite this, this people will never have acts of revenge, only of forgiveness for their brothers. Judea was also the pasture of foreigners, until they turned it into ruins and rubble.

11. Pain has been your crucible, in it your spirit has been tempered, because tomorrow it will have to give humanity the fruits of evolution of its experience. The war has not penetrated between you, what new lessons could you draw from it? What temper could I give to those who have already strengthened themselves in grief?

12. Your mission is another. When 1950 has passed, you will rise up as prophets, your lips will speak under my inspiration and you will do wonders. By that time, you will no longer expect that my word will emerge as now from the lips of the spokesman, but if you prepare yourselves in prayer, everything that you had apparently forgotten will emerge from your heart because I will continue to speak to you through your conscience.

13. You will see with surprise men of different religions rise up to follow you, confessing that the one you had among you was the Teacher. They will be like Nicodemus, who spoke alone with Jesus, whom he recognized as the Son of God, loved him as his Teacher and wept bitterly when he saw him leave Jerusalem, carrying the cross of injustice and ingratitude on his back. At that moment his sobbing spirit said to me: Master, I will follow you. And he followed me.

Love one another!

14. Blessed are those who at this time rise up like this, without fear of men, for in them will my light be.

15. What are you thinking, my children? I know it; you think that the Father has just entrusted you with a new year so that in it you can take a step forward; a year that sometimes seems endless and that for the spirit is only like a second in eternity.

16. A year has already passed, leaving its mark on men. Listening to my word as Judge, your spirit has awakened, and the memory of your deeds, words and thoughts, of all your sufferings and joys, of all that you achieved and what you could not achieve, has passed through your memory. And at the end of your examination before the light of your conscience, you have thanked your Creator for all that you have received from Him.

17. Man and all creation have given me their tribute and their offering. Bless you!

18. As if all creatures were gathering at this moment to join in a tribute to the Father, so I contemplate all the worlds and all beings united before my gaze. I contemplate even the smallest works done by Me, I hear the voice of my creatures when they invoke me and the hymn of those who glorify me.

19. In everything created there is life and there is sensitivity; truly I tell you, even the stones themselves are sensitive to the divine touch: All creatures recreate themselves, which is like recreating with my Divinity.

20. The star king is the image of a father who gives his life, his energy, his heat and his light to his children.

21. The earth is like a mother, whose lap is an inexhaustible source of caresses; in her there is the mantle that protects the orphan, the breast that feeds, and the warm and comfortable shelter for her children. Its arcana has revealed its great secrets to men and chastity and beauty have always been reflected on its face.

22. The year that passed was a year of trial; a year in which divine justice made itself felt in every human creature. Who did not hurry the cup of bitterness?

23. How many loved ones left this Earth, to fly to the afterlife, because the spiritual life called them. The hearts finally flowed crystal clear water and many gray hairs appeared on the temples of the old man; however, you also had joys: new children came into the world with their message of innocence, the sick regained their health, and those who had been abandoned saw to return to the loved one.

24. You listen to Me with joy in the spirit and ask me to lift the veil of mystery that surrounds the new year that appears before you as a path that you have to travel, and I say to you: do in

Love one another!

the future what you have done in the past; listen to me today, when the sap of my word is still being poured out among you, in the likeness of the blood of the Redeemer that was poured out at that time in every spirit.

25. A year passed, people, and in it the war did not end, men did not reconcile, the great rulers did not shake hands as a sign of peace. And at this very moment when you are recreating yourselves spiritually in this communion with my divine Spirit, lives are falling, the number of orphans and widows is increasing and the blood continues to run and moisten the Earth, the blood of men that is my blood.

26. I am going to propose peace to men again, entrusting them with one more time so that they may achieve that supreme good of the spirit. But if they miss this opportunity, their sorrows and bitterness will increase.

27. You attract peace with regeneration, with prayer and the practice of my Doctrine. Do works worthy of your spirit, which will also be worthy of Mine. It is time that you esteem yourselves in something higher, that you give its just value to what I have placed in man: the spirit.

28. When you come to have the true knowledge of your worth, do not be arrogant, recognize that you are nothing more than mere mortals, that you are sent and instruments of my divine designs.

29. No one was born by chance, no one was created by chance; understand me and you will recognize that no one is free in the path of his life, that there is a law that governs and governs all destinies.

30. Let us converse, my children; converse with the Master. I have not come to claim you but to bless you, and just as I started, I want to finish my lesson among you by caressing you.

31. Tell me in silence your sorrows, entrust to me your longings. Although I know everything, I want you to learn to form your own prayer, until you come to practice the perfect communication of your spirit with the Father.

32. Old men, young men, maidens, children and parents; ask that it will be given to you. I am the source of justice and love and I will present to you the path of your life illuminated with my light.

33. What do you ask of me for the Land that I am giving you? What do you feel for all the creatures of the Father? Live in harmony with all beings. for in truth you are all brothers before Me. Bless everything created and you will be blessing Me.

34. I see that you are afraid of the future, because the shadow of war and the echo of its roar reaches you, because the threat of hunger, plague and desolation lurks everywhere. But what

Love one another!

do you fear if you carry my light in your spirit? Have I not appointed you soldiers of my cause? Leave fear for those who have no faith, for those who deny me.

35. Many trials will come to mankind and because of them he will know my word and my Work.

36. I want your heart to remain sensitive to pain, to the needy, to the hungry, to the sick, to be like the thresholds of the new Jerusalem, where the people of God, who is humanity, gathers.

37. The Sixth Seal is untied and in it you have heard my word through human understanding, which has been among you law, revelation and prophecy. I still give you seven years so that in them you will listen to me in this way. Seven years in which the spiritual world will still vibrate through the brains of the chosen ones and from them you will respond to the Father on the last day of 1950, which will be of judgment for you when you hear me speak to you for the last time from the Mount of the New Zion.

38. I write these words in your heart and in your conscience because I want them to be unforgettable for you.

39. Do not forget what you heard from the Divine Master; what you heard from Mary, the universal Mother, and what you heard from Elijah, the messenger of the Third Time, who gathered you like a shepherd in the fold of my love.

40. You have enjoyed many pleasures, but they will end, because the time has come for you to work with purity, adhering to my Law.

41. Have no personal interest in serving me, serving me out of love without thinking about the payment or the reward that awaits you. Think of those who suffer, of those who have fallen, of those who do not contemplate the light or know the way, and give them my teaching with charity, lead them to Me and don't care if they arrive before you; be the last one aware of their mission, which I will know how to wait for you, because you will all come to Me.

42. People: I grant you a new year to fight. Over war, destruction and death, the blue of the sky will spread like a mantle of peace, I will adorn the face of the earth with flowers, breezes will blow that will be like a tribute of love. The womb of the mothers of all species will be fruitful and its abundance will be for your benefit. I enlighten human intelligence so that it discovers new revelations in Nature, for the good of my children. I bless the seas, so that the beings that inhabit their bosom, multiply and men do not suffer hunger after the war. I open gaps so that the various races get to know each other and become closer.

43. May spring come among you as a present of peace and hope, of reconciliation and forgiveness among humanity.

Love one another!

44. The summer will burn with the fire of its sun, regions and deserts, where men when crossing will fall with fennels before the Lord, asking for mercy. Those who had forgotten me, will remember me. and scientists, faced with these phenomena, will be confused, but deep down they will hear my voice telling them to cleanse their planet and their mind to penetrate the path of wisdom.

45. Autumn will bring to my mind the harvest of those who cultivate the land, and that harvest will be abundant because some nations will return to peace and will wield the tools of tilling.

46. There will be a blessing in the seed, because children and women will cultivate the land in the absence of men. The hands that lay down their weapons and wield the plow will be blessed, and so will those who were enemies and then shake hands as brothers, because the bread will descend from heaven as the manna descended in the desert.

47. Winter will come, and its snows will be the symbol of purification.

48. Everything is prepared. Watch and pray, ye husbandmen. I am also blessing the hands that anointed the sick, the lips that pronounced my word with love; the eyes that overcame sleep watching over the bedside of the dying, the heart that beat because he was suffering, because they are the instruments of the spirit that knows how to rise in prayer for humanity.

49. I come to make your heart beat to a new life, because I find it dead to faith, hope and love.

50. I am the only judge who can judge the spirits and yet I do not come to see you as prisoners, but as sons and disciples.

51. Know how to have Me as a Father among you, know how to give your value to the word that I give you, or do you want to have me as a judge? Do you want me to make my righteousness felt not only in my word, but also in your life, so that you will wake up and believe me?

52. The seed that I am entrusting to you, you have not always sown well, see that you have not raised the harvest that you expected, but do not abandon the struggle for that reason: understand that if it is sometimes the cause of your tears, it is also true that in this fulfillment is the peace of your spirit.

53. I don't want to see this people crying on the roads of the earth complaining about the roughness of the path.

54. At all times I have put you on the road that leads to the mansion where I am waiting for you, do not be afraid to find its door closed, he who reaches it, it is because he has traveled all the way.

Love one another!

55. You present your heart to me and from it, as from a barn, I gather the good seed and the vain I leave it for you to destroy.

56. You should no longer feed on imperfect or impure practices, you are in the Third Time. Whoever practices my Doctrine as I am giving it to you will be doing my will, and whoever does the Father's will will be saved.

57. I have given you, through the ages, great proofs of my love; I have given you opportunities to reach Me, but you have never obeyed Me and have preferred the pain of the world with its passing joys, to the fulfillment of my Law that gives you true peace.

58. If I came to you only as a judge, I would make you tremble; but between my justice and man, the cross always interposes and only words of love and forgiveness flow from Me.

59. How much I have helped you in this world, so that you will not have to repent when you come before the judge in spirit!

60. You are the same ones who crossed the desert together with Moses, the same ones who followed Jesus through Judea and still at this time you come to ask for miracles to believe, or to request the goods of the Earth, as if you did not know the purpose of your destiny.

61. Do not familiarize yourselves with this manifestation, because you will lose the respect and faith that you should have before it, and what can you take advantage of it if your spirit is absent and your mind is distracted?.

62. In my Divinity there is the love of intercession, it is Mary. How many hearts that remained closed to faith, have been opened by it to repentance and love! Her maternal essence is in all creation, it is felt by everyone and yet there are those who contemplate it deny it.

63. Be you the tireless sowers of my revelations, so that the world may prepare and reach elevation and light.

64. Before my departure, I will prepare the paths on which you must walk. You do not know what I have decreed for the last years of my manifestation. I prepare you, for great trials will arise in those days. I will make all the mortification that you have brought to my Doctrine disappear among you, so that you may know my Work in its purity.

65. Watch, people, because after my departure there will be those who will rise up making you believe that I am still manifesting through the human understanding. I leave you alert and I prepare your heart so that he, knowing my essence and the taste of this fruit, will not be seduced by impostors; but if you do not prepare for those times and strip yourselves of what I have given you, how are you going to distinguish the truth from the lie?

Love one another!

66. Do not assimilate evil influences that can distort the knowledge and the light that I have given you, because you would be involved in the same cause as those who are going to betray me. Dawn after dawn I have to warn you so that you live alert and do not become weak. Many of you will mourn my departure and will not find comfort; you will live sighing for the time in which I communicated by human understanding; but in the moments in which you pray, I will enlighten you by making you remember all the grace and the gifts that I deposited in you; so that you may not feel lonely or abandoned, but recognizing that I am close to my disciples, you may rise up with your inheritance to make merits with works of love in your brothers.

67. Take advantage of this time of teaching, see that there is peace in your nation, while other peoples are being destroyed. It is necessary for you to understand that you must create an atmosphere of peace in your people, so that every foreigner who enters among you, rests and comforts himself in your bosom, and upon his return feels enlightened by good thoughts and animated by noble purposes.

68. They must already emerge from the nations, men strong in good and full of light. They will be the ones who will make all those who, having brought a great mission into the world, have mistaken it admit their mistakes and their faults.

69. The time is also near when epidemics will break out in the nations, ravaging peoples.

70. On this day I ask you: if I sent you to those lands saying to you: cross seas and penetrate the cities of pain and desolation, would you do it, my children?

71. Beyond death, life awaits everyone; but who are those who are going to bring a drop of balm and a word of light to those who can still be resurrected in this life to the truth? Those must be my disciples.

72. Many men will see the mysteries of my manifestations clarified from this world and others will have to penetrate into the spiritual valley to contemplate the truth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Libro de la Vida Verdadera

(The Book of True Life)

Book V

Teachings 111-142

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 111

1. Open to me the doors of your heart, O humanity! I have seen that the trials of life whip you like a hurricane wind; I have seen diseases penetrate into your home and misery rule. I come to bring you peace. O beloved humanity, if you only knew how easy it would be for you to find your salvation, if you had a good will! A prayer, a thought, a word would suffice to reconcile men, peoples and nations; but men seek by other means the solution of their conflicts. Everything but imitating Christ is the motto of many men; everything, except practicing his doctrine, and here are its consequences.
2. What can you expect from your works, if there is no justice, love and charity in them? Are these not the lessons that Jesus taught you? Truly I tell you that love, justice and charity are not at odds with the way of living in your time, they are virtues proper to beings advanced in spirit.
3. When I see men engaged in wars, killing themselves for the possession of the wealth of the world, I cannot but continue to compare humanity with those children who quarrel over what has no value. Children are still the men who fight for a little power or for a little gold. What do these possessions mean next to the virtues that other men treasure?
4. You will not be able to compare the man who divides peoples by sowing hatred in hearts, with the one who dedicates his life to watering the seed of universal fraternity. You cannot compare the one who causes suffering in his brothers, with the one who dedicates his life to mitigate the pain of his fellow men.
5. Every man dreams of a throne on earth, despite the fact that from the very beginning, mankind has seen how little a throne is worth in the world.
6. I have promised you a place in my kingdom, but very few have accepted, and they do not want to know that the smallest of the subjects of the King of heaven is greater than the most powerful monarch of the earth.
7. Men are still children; but the great trial that is approaching them will make them live so much in such a short time, that from this childhood they will soon pass to maturity, and already with the fruit of the experience they will exclaim: Jesus, our Father, was right, let us go to Him.
8. The Lamb slain for your sins speaks to you at this moment and his word is of love and forgiveness. The book of divine justice is open in the sixth chapter, because the Lamb has untied each of its seals.

Love one another!

9. 1950 will soon come, and this form of communication will end; but the Sixth Seal will not be closed because of it, but will continue to illuminate until the end of its time, when the Seventh Seal will be untied.

10. I want humanity to prepare at this time, so that when the last seal is opened, men will realize it and get ready to listen and understand the content of the new revelations. I want nations and peoples to be strengthened so that they resist the bitterness of those days.

11. I will call blessed those who know how to pass the tests of those times and I will give them a reward for their perseverance and their faith in my power, leaving them as parents of a new humanity.

12. The sins of men will have been blotted out and everything will be like new. A light of purity and virginity will illuminate all creatures, a new harmony will greet that humanity, and then a hymn of love, which I have been waiting for for so long, will begin to rise from the spirit of man to his Lord.

13. Mother Earth, which has been desecrated by her children from the earliest times, will once again dress up in her most beautiful finery and men will no longer call her a valley of tears, nor will they turn her into a field of blood and death. This world will be like a small sanctuary in the middle of the universe, from which men will raise their spirit to infinity, in a communication full of humility and love with their Heavenly Father

14. My children will have my law imprinted in their spirit and my word in their heart, and if humanity in the past times found delight in evil and rejoiced in sin, by then it will have no more ideal than good, nor will it find more pleasure than to walk on my path. But do not think that for this reason man is going to renounce his science or his civilization, taking refuge in the valleys and in the mountains, to make a primitive life; no, he will still have to taste the fruits of the tree of science that he has cultivated with such interest, and when his spirituality is greater, so will his science be; but at the end of time, when man has traveled all that way and has plucked the last fruit from the tree, he will recognize the smallness of his works that seemed so great to him before and he will understand and feel the spiritual life, and through it, he will admire the work of the Creator as never before. He will receive great revelations by inspiration, and his life will be a return to simplicity, naturalness, spirituality. There is still time for that day to come, but all my children will see it.

15. For now you must take a step forward, so that your spirit will not have to regret having led a barren life

16. I have spoken to you for the times to come; do not be surprised by my words, for truly I say, tomorrow they will stir up hope and kindle hope in the hearts of many people.

Love one another!

17. Humanity, I have the power to destroy your sin with love and save you; I will not stop to contemplate your stains, and even if I find you lost in the mire of the world, from there I will know how to rescue you to make you my apostles.

18. Among mankind dwell a part of the one hundred and forty-four thousand pointed out by Me. Those servants of mine are scattered throughout the world fulfilling the mission of praying for peace and working for the fraternity of men. They do not know each other, but they, intuitively some, and others enlightened by this revelation, are fulfilling their destiny of making light on the path of their brothers.

19. These marked by my love, some are simple men, but there are also those who are remarkable in the world; they can only be distinguished by spirituality in their life, in their works, in their way of thinking and understanding the divine revelations. They are not idolaters, fanatics, or frivolous; they do not seem to practice any religion, and yet from them an inner worship rises between their spirit and that of their Lord.

20. Those marked with the light of the Holy Spirit, are like boats saviors, they are guardians, they are counselors and bulwarks. I have endowed you with light in your spirit, with peace, with strength, with healing balm, with keys that invisibly open the most reluctant Doors, with weapons to overcome insurmountable obstacles for others. It is not necessary that they hold titles of the world, to make their gifts recognized. They do not know sciences and are doctors, they do not know laws and are counselors, they are poor goods of the earth and yet they can do a lot in their way.

21. Among these multitudes who have come to receive my word, many of them have arrived only to confirm their mission, because it is not on earth that they have been given the gifts or entrusted with the office. Verily I tell you, the light that each spirit possesses is the one that has been carved out on the long path of its evolution.

22. Blessed are those appointed who, inspired by my love, come to fulfill their spiritual mission, and blessed are those who imitate them, because they will reach the elevation that they have.

23. In the Second Time, how many times those simple people who heard the word of Jesus to the sick who came to them, managed to do greater wonders than those of my disciples, without being of the number of my apostles.

24. Seek the goal with eagerness, all of you come to Me on the path of faith, charity and humility and you will all feel equally worthy of your Father.

25. As the light of the new day dawned, your spirit was lifted up to give thanks to the Father.

Love one another!

26. Come again to learn from Me, disciples and children, keep my words deeply so that times of trial will not surprise you. I do not want to contemplate you as fragile boats in a raging sea.

27. This is what I ask of my people, so that by stripping yourselves of the superfluous and the bad, you may take advantage of my teachings and at the same time give proof that it is the Spirit of Truth to whom you are listening. See that now you have to wash away those stains with repentance and with humility and testify my truth with works of love.

28. From your first steps on this path, make use of the truth, either to speak or to practice. The lie lacks divine essence, so it will never convince.

29. I purify these channels before communicating through them, so that they only make you know the truth. If tomorrow men hurt you by questioning this word, because it was also poured out by the lips of women, do not be afraid, you will tell them that I did not come to choose my disciples by sex or class and that a clear mind and docile lips were enough for my communication to express my inspiration through them.

30. Do not be afraid of those who seek you, even if you see them coming as searchers or talebearers of your deeds; deep down always see spirits who are looking for light.

31. Who will be able to turn away from my fold the sheep that truly loves me? Behind the humility of each of my laborers, hidden from the human gaze, there is an angel who watches over each of your steps.

32. I have told you that you will be fought and that if you want the truth to shine, you must be strong in the fight, forgiving every offense that was done to you and not letting rancor give you weapons that you should not return.

33. If you know how to forgive without boasting, you will win the battle. If you are put to the test, pray and I will do amazing works, beyond all knowledge, that will make unbelieving hearts tremble.

34. Thus I warn you of the trials that you will have to live through; but so that you may not be surprised, always be prepared.

35. Be sensitive to my inspirations and do not imitate the hard of heart who wait for the blows of life to correct then their mistakes. I tell you that pain and death are also before you, they also speak to you.

36. It is the time when every spirit must realize the era in which it is, so that it can rise to fulfill the mission that I have entrusted to it.

Love one another!

37. How much pain you have given to yours, but I love everyone and I will give everyone the means for their salvation, until they come to Me.

38. Elijah has seconded me in the work of restoration in the Third Time. Today you do not see him incarnate as in past eras, walking the roads, preparing the spirit of men to offer worship to my Divinity; you only perceive his presence in spirit and his great struggle to rescue humanity.

39. I hope to all of you after you have fulfilled your mission, in it you will have that good shepherd as your guide.

40. Have you not seen in him the righteousness, the love and his sacrifice for you through the ages? and do you not want to rise up overcoming obstacles to reach the end, praising Elijah and glorifying your Lord?

41. It was written that you would see me coming upon you with great majesty; many have seen me with a spiritual gaze, without being able to understand the work that I am doing among men; but if they asked you, Whom do you hear, and why have you departed from the world? What would you answer? Speak the truth, do not deny what you have seen, do not imitate Peter by saying that you do not know this work, because you cannot hide the sign that is in your spirit and that distinguishes you, without you being able to avoid it.

42. I know that, in spite of the proofs I have given you, many of you will turn your backs on me for fear of being tried and brought before a court, and if you who have heard me remain silent, who will defend my cause? But I prepare those who, not knowing my doctrine, when it is put on trial, will study it and find it righteous and will drown for my people.

43. If you want to be my husbandmen, you will have to imitate me and be conformed to the trials that are to come, because they are arranged by Me; and when that time comes to you, do not be confused or forget that I had announced everything to you. Then you will know my power and my justice, and if you have doubted my word, you will see that I have prepared you so that you will not be surprised, and in the midst of these trials you will contemplate my infinite mercy and charity for you.

44. You have attributed to human beings a great power and you have doubted mine; soon events will come that prove to you that everything is subject to my will and that everything obeys my laws. For that time I want you to be clean and that your only desire is to enlighten your brothers with my teaching. See that you could have made this world a paradise if you had fulfilled my laws. Your life could have been an eternal glorification to

Love one another!

your God; but you can still repair your faults and bless the constant opportunity that I give you, so that you may return to the right path.

45. Love, that you may be loved. Forgive, that you may become worthy to be forgiven. Be ready to bow down to those who have been your servants, so that you may prove yourselves in your humility,

46. Be my servants and you will never be humiliated by Me. Behold, I have not come as a king, nor do I bring a scepter or a crown; I am among you as an example of humility, and even more, as your servant. Ask me and I will give you; command me and I will obey, to give you one more proof of my love and my humility; I only ask you to recognize me and do my will and if you find obstacles to the fulfillment of your duties, pray and overcome in my name and your merits will be greater.

47. When you cannot approach a suffering being to anoint and comfort him, pray, and your spirit will reach him and thus you will be able to fulfill your blessed mission. By the diligent, the negligent will overtake, and by a righteous one a nation will be saved.

48. How long has it been since the day I told you that my kingdom has come near to men, until this day when you hear me, but have not believed or obeyed my words, and every passing day brings you closer to the end! What will you do when this time is over, if you have not taken the opportunity to work for your spirit? In spite of this I keep telling you that I am waiting for you and that my patience is infinite, but I want you to understand me, so that you may have charity for yourselves.

49. I have renewed your body life for life and I have enlightened your spirit so that you may give a beginning to your struggle, and I tell you not to be afraid to leave shreds of your clothes or pieces of your heart in it, because only those merits will be those that open the door for you and take you to the eternal mansion.

50. You have marveled at the wonders that I did in the Second Time, and if you meditate, you will see that these have not ceased to be verified in this world, some in material form, others in the spirit of men.

51. The deaf hear. They are those who, having silenced the voice of their conscience, have today listened to my words, which have reached their hearts, making them feel repentance and good intentions, and their spirit is on the way to salvation.

52. The paralytic has healed and is following me today. This day is the son who, having turned away from the spiritual path, was hindered, unable to walk towards Me, and today, after having heard my word, he has healed and is preparing to come free from the chains that bound him, to meet Me.

Love one another!

53. And the blind have seen. After the darkness and the lethargy in which this humanity lived, without wanting to look beyond what surrounded it, I have come to illuminate it with the light of a new day, to show the path full of struggles and trials in which my Spirit manifests itself and allows itself to be looked at so that everyone, without any distinction, can recognize me.

54. The dead have also been raised. How few know how to keep themselves in grace and live close to Me. To those who had died to grace, I have come to restore faith, hope, to make them be reborn to a new life, in which they have contemplated a world of infinite surprises that they do not reach to encompass, in which everything is strength, health and peace.

55. These are the ones who have recognized me at this time; but I tell you that after 1950, when my word has ceased and new multitudes come to you, awaken them and prepare them, as I have prepared you. I give you great power, so that you may continue to encourage the faith of the new believers.

56. Do not doubt my word because you have served me as sinful men and women. Give me a righteous one and through him I will speak to you; but truly I tell you, I do not find among humanity clean and perfect spirits, and my communication must be verified at this time, despite human materialism and imperfection. If these creatures do not have the purity of the angels or the acrisolate virtue of the patriarchs, I have prepared them for a long time, I have chosen their spirit and I have purified their envelope, and from generation to generation their parents have been purified. Who can penetrate into my intimate judgments? My work is going to be consummated and when I have given you my last word, you will take its divine essence and with it you will feed, you and all those who come in search of the Third Testament.

57. The house of prayer is not the only place where you should meditate and practice my teaching, but everywhere; I am not only teaching you to live in this world, but I am preparing you for the spiritual life that awaits you and that has no end.

58. Watch and pray, because you do not know the moment when I am going to call your heart to give it the inspiration and make it pour out among humanity the spiritual gifts that I have granted it.

59. You have come tired of walking the paths of life, you have suffered a lot; rest in my house, sit at my table and drink of this wine. Tomorrow you will have to resume the journey, but you will carry in your whole being a new force, which will help you to reach the end of the road.

Love one another!

60. I am going to entrust you with extensive lands for you to cultivate, and it is essential that you have the necessary strength so that you do not faint at work. Each one of you will be a diligent farmer in this countryside, in which you will learn to sow, cultivate and harvest, encouraged by my divine teachings. It is a grace that I come to grant you at this time, as the most precious opportunity that my love gives you, so that you can do merits that bring you closer to Me.

61. Do not go after pleasures or frivolities of the world anymore; go after the ideal of elevating your life, which I will give you throughout your existence, the satisfactions that are an incentive for your heart.

62. Understand that there is a lot of misery and pain in the world; at every step you can find those in need of comfort, love, balm and justice. Open your heart to all pain. Be gentle so that you listen to the complaints of those who are crying and develop intuition so that you can penetrate those who are silent and hide their grief.

63. Do not have dominion over the poor, so that no one will feel like God, king or lord, if he does not want to be humiliated on the day of my righteousness, before the very ones whom he would have humiliated.

64. Do not turn away from those who, in their desperation, come to blaspheme against me or against you, I give you a drop of my balm for them.

65. Prepare to forgive everyone who offended you in what is dearest to you; verily I tell you that, whenever in one of these trials you grant sincere and true forgiveness, it will be one more step that you will have climbed in it before your elevation.

66. Are you then going to feel a grudge and deny forgiveness to those who are helping you to get closer to Me? Are you going to give up the spiritual delight of imitating me, letting violence obfuscate your brain to return blow for blow?

67. Truly I tell you, this humanity does not yet know the power of forgiveness and the miracles that he works. When you have faith in my word, you will be convinced of this truth.

68. Beloved people: I am going to leave you the water that quenches thirst and heals all evil.

69. I come looking for hearts to dwell in so that, by listening to my word, they may come to recognize their spiritual mission. I want you to learn to pray, to converse with your Heavenly Father, meditating and feeling everything that you want to communicate to me, with that fervor and truth with which Jesus taught me; but do not imitate those who repeat daily one and more times: Lord, your will be done, both on earth and in heaven, and in

Love one another!

reality they do not know what they are saying, because in truth they are not satisfied with my will.

70. It is time for this people to rise up to practice my divine teachings; for this I have made you simplify your life and dematerialize your heart.

71. The practice of my doctrine is a return to the simple life of the past times, but at the same time a step forward in the knowledge of the spiritual

72. The chosen ones of this time have not been chosen at random; there is a divine reason to choose each of my children. In order for you to fulfill the mission for which you were destined before coming to earth and to help you fulfill it, I am making it known to you through my teaching.

73. Have you not seen how much I have tried you to give courage and strength to your faith? Do you not feel an inexhaustible thirst to reach and know the spiritual? Have you not felt oppression and suffocation in the environment that surrounds the world? Do you not notice how and without knowing why, you flee from the mud? All these signs are proof that you were destined for a spiritual mission, which was to be before all the others that you contracted on earth.

74. The spirit wants to live, seeks its immortality, wants to wash and purify itself, is hungry for knowledge and thirsts for love. Let him think, feel and work, grant him to take a part of the time you have, so that there he manifests himself and recreates himself in freedom.

75. Of all that you are here in the world, only your spirit will remain after this life. Let him accumulate and treasure virtues and merits so that, at the time of his liberation, he will not be a needy person at the gates of the "promised land".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 112

1. I am the food for the spirit, I am the possessor of what you need, I am the light on your path of evolution.
2. I want you to know me; I was already among you once as a man; today I come in Spirit to show you that I am truly in my children and that I can speak through their understanding. Tomorrow it will only be the light of my inspiration that reaches your spirit; but in each of the ways I take to speak to you, there will always be a new lesson and a new phase that my Spirit will show you so that you may know me better.
3. From era to era, men are getting a clearer idea of Me. Those who have known me through Christ have a concept closer to the truth than those who only know me through the laws of Moses. That God whom the multitudes followed and obey out of fear of His justice, was later sought as a Father and as a Teacher, when the seed of Christ's love germinated in their hearts.
4. Truly I tell you, I am not sending you pain. Have you seen with what love the gardener cultivates his garden? for you are to Me like an immense garden, in which I behold you as lilies, roses or daylilies. But if your corollas are closed for the dew of my love, it is natural that you feel weak when the winds whip you; why then do you think that it is I who punishes you? It is a mistake to attribute to me the cause of your sufferings and bitterness, because a Father only wants happiness for his children.
5. When you understand your lack of harmony with the created and with my laws, you will regret having blamed me for your vicissitudes and you will know that it was you who created the pain.
6. In the past times, when humanity had not yet come to the knowledge of the true God, it saw in each element of nature a divinity; therefore, when these forces came to be unleashed, men said that they were revenge of their gods, not realizing that because of their sins they could not be saved from the effect of the unleashed elements.
7. You still have some of those beliefs, because when you look at or hear about earthquakes, storms or plagues that hit towns, cities or nations, you exclaim: It is God's punishment.
8. I have come to reveal to you at this time, that man possesses power over the elements, a power that until today you had not discovered. I have taught you that whoever prays and lives in harmony with my laws, can be obeyed by the elements and listened to by nature. Does it seem strange to you? Remember how Jesus, among his lessons, gave you that of subjecting nature to his command. Do not forget that when the Master, together

Love one another!

with his disciples, was sailing in a boat on the Sea of Galilee, it suddenly curled; He, seeing the fear in his apostles, stretching out his hand commanded the waters to calm down, and they instantly, like meek servants, obeyed.

9. Verily I tell you, there is still much that you have to study and analyze about those examples, in order to understand my new teachings. Until you have confidence in my words, so that by fulfilling my law, in the difficult trances of your life you may testify to the power of faith.

10. How glad was your heart, when in such a trial you prayed and felt my truth. With faith, with spirituality and humility you will achieve true prayer, which will prevent you from continuing to be the victims of the vicissitudes of the earth; because living in harmony with the laws that govern your life, everything that surrounds you will be at your service. Keep in mind my lessons that I give you with so much love through human understanding. My ray, when it lands on the mind of the speaker, becomes a word, without thereby losing its divine meaning. This light, which I figuratively announced to you in the Second Time, is the beacon that will guide the spirits to the port of salvation. I have humanized my inspiration so that, listening to me, you will understand the content of my revelations and the way to put my teachings into practice. Tomorrow, when this communication that I have had with you ceases, my light will continue to illuminate the spirit of humanity.

11. If at that time, the blood of the Son of God was shed for all, now it will be the light of my Spirit that descends on all flesh and on all spirit.

12. In the depths of each being, the ringing of a bell is heard that does not allow you to fall into sleep; it is my voice that calls you and invites you to prayer, reflection and meditation. Some stop at that call and straighten their steps towards it; others resist that voice, interposing the hardness of their matter, so that, while some hurry to awaken to true life, others are late.

13. How many of you who have had the grace to listen to my word have said to me in your heart: Lord, why did it take you so long to return to the world? to which I say: For Me, all that time has only represented an instant. Since I told you my last word on Calvary, until the day I gave you my first chair in this era, I can tell you that the time that has passed has not passed for Me. The space between my departure at that time and my arrival at this time was so fleeting that I compare it to the light of a lightning bolt that shone in the east, to hide in the west.

14. At times men judge themselves so unworthy of Me, that they do not conceive that I can love them so much: and once resigned to living away from their Father, they build a

Love one another!

life to their own idea, create their laws and make their religions. That's why their surprise is great when they see me arrive. Then they wonder. does our Father really love us so much that he is looking for a way to communicate with us in this way?

15. Humanity: I only know how to tell you that what is mine I will not let it be lost; and you are mine. I have loved you since before you left and I will love you forever.

16. If you have been slow to return to Me and have encountered many vicissitudes in your path, that does not mean that my love has diminished because of your sins; it is that my voice, through your conscience, has always been inviting you to reach Me along the path of truth. I am the eternally open door that invites you to enter the sanctuary, where your inheritance is.

17. My doctrine has come to teach you to turn faults into good works be sure that whoever takes up the cross of his Lord to follow him, soon feels the elevation of his spirit.

18. This is not my last teaching that has come to illuminate the Third Era, the spiritual has no end, my law is always shining like a divine sun in all consciousnesses. Stagnation or decay is only peculiar to humans and it is always the result of vices, weaknesses or unbridled passions. When humanity builds its life on spiritual foundations and carries within itself the ideal of eternity that inspires you with my doctrine, it will have found the path of progress and perfection, and it will never again depart from the path of its evolution.

19. If I gave your spirit one grain to sow, he will have to give me back a hundred. Have you not seen the multiplication of the seeds of the earth? imitate. I only made one seed of each species and look how they have reproduced endlessly.

20. Beloved children, do you think it was necessary for me to return to the world to shed my blood again in order to make you understand my love? No, that test is no longer necessary, since now it will be enough for you to pray and meditate for a few moments each day, so that my light may penetrate sweetly into your Spirit. That light will be that of the Master, it will be my voice that will come to reveal to you many teachings that you do not know, but that you need to know, so that you can live fully in the Third Time, the time of light and spirituality.

21. At that Second Time, the multitudes sought me more as a doctor than as a Teacher, because men have always believed that the pain of the body is greater than that of the spirit. Jesus was complacent and let the sick come to him; he knew that this pain was the way that attracted men to the light of his word.

Love one another!

22. When the blind saw again, and the lepers were cleansed, when the paralytics left their bed and the possessed were freed from their influences and obsessions, they were living testimonies that Jesus was the doctor of doctors.

23. For a long time men sought me in this way, even when I was no longer with them in the world. But now, when a doctor comes to your sickbed and you put all your faith in him and trust your life to his science, you forget that the lives of both depend on Me. You forget at that moment to pray before your Father to request from Him the light on the man of science and the balm on your ailment. That room, instead of being filled with light and saturated with strength and hope, remains sad and gloomy for lack of spirituality.

24. When will you return to seek me with that faith with which the sick came to Me in the Second Time? It is necessary that I tell you that I thirst for your faith and that when you place your trust in Me, you will become worthy of the great wonders that I have in store for you.

25. I do not know men; of science, since the mission they carry out I have given them, but many of them have lacked prayer, charity and the elevation of spirit to be the true doctors of humanity.

26. I will speak to them also, but my voice will be of justice when they see my disciples healing by spiritual means the diseases that science has not been able to cure, and when men heal one another by means of their spiritual gift, the materialists will open their eyes to that revelation and say: Certainly, beyond our science there is a wisdom and a power superior to ours.

27. I say to you, people, do not forget that divine gift, because through it you will make light in the spirits, you will bring comfort to those who suffer and you will convert many, by saving them from their afflictions.

28. Pain is a path that leads men to the source of health that is Me, but keep in mind that I have given you a drop of my balm so that you can make use of it whenever someone knocks on your doors. Watch and pray that this call may always find you ready.

29. Disciples of the Third Time, truly I tell you that because you have received my new revelations, you will be the ones who will properly and justly interpret the content of the teachings of the past times.

30. Everything that was revealed in them has a divine meaning, even if it seems to you that on some occasions it is talking about human life; look for its essence and you will find that they are always showing you the spiritual life.

Love one another!

31. Do not stop, too much in analyzing the letter, which is the superficial, because it can lead you to confusion, penetrate to the meaning of the word and there you will find the truth. Make sure that your analysis is simple, as my word is, and do not complicate what is clear, pure and natural.

32. Prayer and meditation is what is required for the study of divine lessons. Whoever thus seeks my light, verily I say to you, he will soon find it. I have already taught you that wisdom is acquired through prayer.

33. The disciple who analyzes my word in this way and who consults his Teacher in this way will be the one who always gets the truth right and is never confused.

34. The day will come when your sensitivity for the spiritual will make you easily discover the essence that contains every word that has sprung from Me.

35. "My kingdom is not of this world," I told you in the Second Time, therefore, I speak to you of the spiritual kingdom. "I am the way," I also said to you, making you understand that I was coming to prepare for you the path that will lead you to dwell with Me in the heavenly mansion.

36. For human life, the law that I gave you through Moses was enough; but to live eternal life it was necessary that the Word of God be with you, so that He would prepare the way to the true paradise for you; but as the road to the high abodes of light, perfection and love, has crossroads, pitfalls and temptations, it was necessary that a star, a lighthouse, a ray of light appeared on the traveler's path to illuminate his steps; that light is that of my Spirit, who has come to you to dispel doubts, ignorances, and uncertainties.

37. Look how, from the time when you were governed by the natural law, that is, by the dictation of conscience, until this time when you receive the spiritual light through inspiration, I have made known to you, step by step and part by part, the way of the spirit.

38. This inspiration is the fruit of a long evolution in which you cannot stop, and which will give you the necessary perfection so that you can reap the best fruits.

39. Today I say to you: Welcome, you tireless walkers on the path of perfection; come to Me, all of you who hunger or thirst in the spirit, because everyone who knows how to take this word and extract its essence from it, will find peace.

40. I bless the one who has taken the path with a calm and firm step, because he will not stumble. I enlighten you so that you may lead yourselves as good disciples of my doctrine.

41. The time that I have allotted for the end of this communication in this age will be 1950, the right time for your preparation, because if my word were to fail you before the

Love one another!

day appointed for its completion, many of you would weaken and others would return to your old traditions. Your destiny has been drawn with the utmost perfection, and the trials that you find, are reason for you to raise your spirit and love me. When in your life you have had only satisfactions and abundance of material goods, you have stopped on the spiritual path and have turned away from Me; but now I have entrusted to you a new opportunity for the fulfillment of your mission. However, do not forget that your existence on earth is only a moment in the middle of eternity, and that if you miss that moment, you will wake up in the afterlife and contemplate the delay and the lack of light in your spirit. A painful awakening will be for the spirit to realize his poverty and nakedness for lack of fulfillment, and he will have to mourn the lost time, until he purifies himself.

42. Yes, disciples, it will then be necessary to go through the atonement, in order to silence the claim of the conscience and make sure not to continue its evolution.

43. Always walk in the path of the law and it will protect you.

44. How few are my disciples and how numerous is humanity! But I strengthen those who have known how to take this position and this responsibility, because they are willing to get up to sow when I command them. By then they will have the meekness of the servant and the strength of the apostle.

45. When my word will no longer be heard as it is now, nor will I give you the warning voice when the enemy approaches, and the turbid waters want to contaminate the crystalline source that I have entrusted to you, you will resort to prayer, and your conscience will tell you what you should do. In the light of consciousness I am and will be present.

46. You already know the taste of the fruit of the tree and I warn you that tomorrow you will not be surprised by false prophets; but you will also watch over your brothers, teaching them to distinguish the essence of my doctrine. It is written that after my departure false prophets will appear and will come telling my people that they are my messengers and that they are coming in my name to continue the work that I carried out among you.

47. Woe to you if you bow down before false prophets and false teachers, or if you mix up words without substance to my doctrine, for there will be great confusion! That's why I tell you often. "Watch and pray.

48. I have subjected man to two laws and it is my will that you, my farmers, fulfill both, so that, unified spirit and matter, you will do works of perfection in your life. In each of my laws I have poured out my wisdom and perfection. Fulfill both of them, and they will

Love one another!

lead you to Me. Do not want to live on earth as if you were already in spirit, because you would fall into fanaticism, which is false spirituality; with that, your body would get sick and go to the grave prematurely, without having finished your mission. Understand then that the spirit was endowed with a superior intelligence to be a guide and teacher of matter.

49. Today you inhabit this valley of struggle and pain, in which trials tell you every moment that this dwelling is temporary; but that whatever you have not achieved at present, you will possess tomorrow. Peace and joy, which in the world lasts only an instant, in the spiritual mansion are imperishable. That is why I invite you to the kingdom of eternal peace and endless satisfaction. Get ready for the big trip, I'm waiting for you.

50. Learn to listen to the voice of your conscience and you will hear my voice speaking to your heart. That inner voice is that of your Father, always sweet, encouraging and convincing.

51. Today I have crossed your path and you have welcomed me with joy in your spirit. The meeting between the Master and the future disciples was a happy one.

52. The sects are preparing and talking about my next coming; however, when I approach them spiritually, they do not feel me, because they lack sensitivity and because they are unbelievers. I tell my people that in this time great men, wise men and priests, will recognize me and feel me in the form that I have chosen to manifest myself to the humanity of this era. I will choose from among them those who will serve me, because after preparing them I am going to send them to preach about my revelations and teachings of this time.

53. I have called you to my table of love, on it you have tasted the divine delicacy; the bread and the wine of the spirit. Ah, if you all understood what the hunger of the spirit is! how lovingly would you seek out the hungry! This moment is of remembrance for you, my new disciples; not so for Me, Who am the eternal present. My passion and my sacrifice are latent, my blood is still fresh. But you, who are passengers on earth and who in eternity are like atoms, remember and relive as something distant, the passion that your Master bequeathed to you as the greatest testament of love. Listen to Me and study, so that you may love my teaching, serve your brothers and be perfected in spirit. If you aspire to be teachers among humanity, you have only to imitate Jesus. Listening to me, you will cease to be the ignorant children who ask everything because they know nothing and you will become the disciples who, when they open their lips to speak of my teaching, will feel inspired by my Spirit; before the interrogations of humanity, your word will be the light, which will ignite in every heart a torch of faith.

Love one another!

54. I am the way, the truth and the life, and that is why I come to you to pour out my love in the chalice of this table, so that you can drink from it until you quench your thirst. I do not come to save a few, but every spirit in need of light; but I do come to prepare some, so that they may save others and those others more.

55. The nations are afflicted, burdened and sick. They no longer expect from science or human power the solution of their miseries and bitterness. Men begin to believe that only a miracle can save them. Many of them know that the prophets of the First Time announced my new coming; many of them know that what is happening in the world corresponds to the signs predicted for the time of my coming and of my presence among you. Soon everyone will know that the Third Age has arrived and that I have manifested Myself according to what was announced; that I came on the cloud, that is, in the Spirit, to send my Word, as a ray of light on the understanding of my elect; but by whom will mankind receive the good news and the testimonies of all that I have said and done among you? By whom should it be, if not through those who have listened to me?

56. Here is the table, sit at it, lift up your spirit and feel my presence; feel it not only with the spirit but also with matter, if in truth you spiritualize and know how to tremble at the contact of my light.

57. As you rise, live for a few moments in the spiritual abode, so that at that hour I may receive you on behalf of humanity, and in you bless the peoples, comfort the sad, the sick, those who suffer in solitude. Behold, there are now more widows and orphans in your world than ever before.

58. In you, who are praying, I receive all races, all peoples, religions and sects, because you have drunk the wine of eternal life; I pour out my essence on every spirit so that there is not a single one of my children who at this moment suffers hunger or thirst for justice.

59. In the face of the sin of the world, it is necessary that the light of my Spirit come to you. If at that time you caused blood, sweat and tears to flow out of my body, now you will make the Master pour out in light on the pain, perversity and darkness of men.

60. There is much pain and sin that covers the nations like a cloak of sadness. But now that you cannot see me crying or bleeding, you will feel the inexhaustible torrent of my forgiveness, my love and my light on your spirit.

61. This is my new blood that I am shedding on humanity today. In these moments your spirit is recreating itself in the regions to which he has been able to rise in this communion with me, but do not forget that it was Elijah, the spiritual shepherd, who came to prepare you and to lead you before Me, so that you may receive the word of your

Love one another!

Master, at the same time as the tender caress of Mary, your Heavenly Mother, whose Spirit is always present in Me.

62. I want to leave peace in your heart, because after that there will come moments of sadness and fear. Get ready because you don't know what tomorrow has in store for you.

63. Remember that I have told you that false prophets and false spiritualists will appear, keep in mind that I have always been warning you for these tests, telling you that my communication, which I started through the understanding of Damiana Oviedo, will last until 1950, and that after that year I will not manifest myself in this way anymore. I have told you many times that after that day, I will pour out my Spirit through your gifts but that, if after this period appointed by my will you wanted the word of the spokesman not to cease in some precincts, while in others they no longer had these manifestations, woe to those who profane my commands and tried to pass over my will!

64. I do not want you to be responsible for such serious faults; but, so that you do not fall into temptation, you will fight for your unification, so that when the last day of my communication arrives, you will all hear that the farewell of the Master through the spokesman is definitive, and that it will not be only for one enclosure or for a congregation, but for the whole people.

65. Prepare yourselves, because I will call on ministers of religions, leaders and rulers to listen to my last words. I say to you again, prepare yourselves, so that at this time a great multitude will witness my departure. I will pour out strength on your spirit, so that you will not feel my absence, because in reality I will not be absent; your gratitude as disciples will be put to the test; since I came to you by the way of the spirit, you will have to come to Me, by that same way.

66. The mission of the spokesman will end on the day fixed by Me; but his understanding will be open to inspiration and to all gifts, as well as that of the farmer and that of the guide and of all those who fulfill my law of love. I must tell you that the gift of the word will also be unleashed among you and you will know how to speak about my work with men who speak other languages. To all of you who listen to me on this day I will hold you accountable for my word, because you are the people whom I found astray from the way, but who in my word found the path again. The one who arrived poor and sobbing, today knows peace.

67. Among you there are those who arrived as outcasts and now sit at my table; among the crowd there are those who were blind and today see the light; there are also those who were many for the word of love and charity and who today, already converted, are my servants; there are those who were deaf, who did not listen to the voice of conscience, but

Love one another!

who have regained that gift, listening to the voice of the Supreme Judge and, have learned to hear the complaint of those who suffer. I discover among these multitudes the adulterous woman and also the repentant sinner, both accused and pointed out by those who often sin more than they do; but I forgive them and tell them not to sin again.

68. O people, if you knew how to keep all my words in your hearts, how rich you would be in the treasures of the spirit, how strong and enlightened; but your memory and your heart are fragile! Let my word and its essence, which are the symbol of my body and my blood, and which are the image of the bread and wine that I offered to my disciples at the last supper, penetrate into your spirit on this evocative evening.

69. Eat the bread of life, eat for all humanity in this age of pain, of restitution and of purification; while you are savoring this food, think that at the same hour millions of beings are hurrying a very bitter cup and that many of your brothers instead of drinking the wine of my love, are shedding the blood of their fellow men on the warfields.

70. You are sitting at my table and I don't want any of you to have regrets, feel unworthy to be here, or feel the urge to leave your seat and walk away from this meeting.

71. Certainly at that time there was one among my disciples who conspired against his Master, who, hearing my last recommendations and the last words of my testament of love, could not remain in my presence and left the upper room. It is that in his bag he already carried the coins for which he had sold his Master; the other disciples ignored him, but Jesus knew it; he let it be done so that what was written would be fulfilled. The Eternal used the unfaithfulness of a heart so that everything that had been prophesied about Him could be carried out in His Son.

72. Pray, disciples of the Third Time, that a traitor will not arise among you who will change my truth for the vanities of the world and hypocritically say, like Judas, Master, is it peradventure that it will be I?

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 113

1. Beloved people of Israel, disciple, child and last, the works of your spirit through matter are judged, by the only Being who can truly judge you. You have been contemplated by the only gaze that can penetrate your thoughts, and your spirit has shuddered at that judgment. It is not the flesh that realizes the magnitude of its faults, but the spirit, and it is he who has not dared to contemplate the divine face, but you have bowed your neck to listen to the voice of the judge, O beloved disciples. I send you my blessing, my love and my Father's forgiveness.
2. How long will the voice of the judge have nothing to claim you and only contemplate that your tears, like a dew, purify your spirit and your heart?
3. I am with you; I have come once again as a Teacher, as a Father, as a friend and fellow traveler on the path of your spirit. I have penetrated to the inmost depths of your heart and here you have me again among you, to teach you and to give you the heavenly counsel that points out to you the way where my grace is and from which you should not depart.
4. Elijah, with his shepherd's voice, known to all his sheep, gathers you and keeps you in the pasture. My arcanum has been opened for incarnate and disembodied spirits, my grace and my charity are poured out into the universe, in Spirit and in truth. The Father's love is eternal. But before the manifestation of my divine love, which of you have penetrated into meditation and have regenerated to achieve spirituality?; who is that disciple who has already understood and practiced my teachings?
5. In the Second Time I spoke to great multitudes and was understood by many, and if now in the Third Time, you understand me and practice the teaching that I have come to remind you, blessed are you, because in the present time you will take a step forward on the path of spirituality.
6. Throughout your existence you will live my own passion, because from the Second Time I taught you to be born and live in humility. I taught you to live by "giving to God what is God's and to the world what is the world's." I taught you that, when the moment comes to fulfill the will of the Father, what belongs to the world must be left behind to move towards the "promised land", towards the "heavenly kingdom". I taught you the path of sacrifice, of love, of forgiveness, of charity, always walking forward and upward, until you reach the cross of sacrifice.

Love one another!

7. At this time you imitate me in the passion of that Second Time, because you were born humble and because throughout your human life you have experienced pain, falls, obstacles, offenses, and you have shed your tears for the love of my work.

8. In the Second Time, the Divine Master, being pure in spirit and body, was baptized by John in the waters of the Jordan, to give you a proof of meekness and humility; and if He who had no stain, did not reject the symbol of purification, how can sinners in this Third Time call themselves pure before humanity?

9. Then I went into the desert to meditate, to teach you to penetrate into communion with the Creator and contemplate from the silence of the desert the work that awaited me, to teach you with it, that in order to rise to the fulfillment of the work that I have entrusted to you, first you have to purify yourselves. Then, in the silence of your being, seek direct communion with your Father, and thus prepared, cleansed, strengthened and resolved, rise firmly to the fulfillment of your delicate mission.

10. In the Second Time, only three years I preached among the multitudes who listened to me and followed. The flow of love, wisdom, justice and law that was in my Spirit, was not only in my word, but also in my works, in my looks, in the balm that I poured on the sick, in the forgiveness that regenerated the reluctant sinners, in my voice that raised the dead, in my word that drove away the spirits lost light. The time had come and it was written that it was necessary to penetrate into the city of Jerusalem where the Pharisees and the great priests of that time were only waiting for the occasion to put Jesus to death. My works remained as an imperishable memory for all humanity, the day of my triumphal entry into Jerusalem, the holy cenacle, the apprehension, the night of agony, the via dolorosa (sorrowful path) and finally, the crucifixion.

11. At that time only the man who teaches you was contemplated, who wept and suffered for his disciples and for the multitudes. Today you rise up and contemplate the background of that work, and not only do you weep for the human pain of Jesus, nor are you only moved by that blood that flowed from his body, but with the study and spiritual elevation, you understand that inside and outside that man was the Divine Spirit, who with his light came to teach men to fulfill the mission that purifies them of all their faults, a God who wept and bled through a body, because of the darkness or ignorance that covered humanity, a God who became a man to dwell with men and teach them the true way and the love of one another, a God who humanized himself to feel man's pain and be close to him.

12. Times have passed and man has not forgotten me. Humanity has my name engraved on its conscience, but it has strayed from the true path and today it is content only with knowing my name, remembering it and confusing my teaching; because man wrapped it

Love one another!

in rites, in ceremonies, in traditions and feasts, and with that it is content. He stopped loving his own brother, he stopped feeling the pain of his fellow man, he filled his heart with selfishness, he dominated himself, he forgot that his Master shed his blood and turned it into balm, into grace, into redemption and into life for humanity, and that everyone who loves me and follows me, can do what I did, regenerate and save with the word, raise the dead and heal all ills with the spiritual caress

13. After my departure in the Second Time, my apostles continued my work, and those who followed my apostles, continued their work. They were the new farmers, the cultivators of that countryside prepared by the Lord, fertilized with his blood, his tears and his word, cultivated with the work of the first twelve and also by those who followed them; but from time to time and from generation to generation, men were mystifying or falsifying my work and my doctrine.

14. Who told the man that he could make my image?; who told you to represent me hanging from the cross? who told him that he could make the image of Mary, the shape of the angels or the face of the Father?

15. Ah men of little intelligence!, that in order to feel my presence, you had to materialize the spiritual.

16. The image of the Father was Jesus; the image of the Master, his disciples. I said in the Second Half, "He who knows the Son knows the Father." This means that Christ, who spoke in Jesus, was the Father himself. Only the Father could make his own image.

17. After I died as a man, I manifested myself alive before my apostles, so that they might recognize that I was life and eternity and that in matter or out of matter I was present among you. Not all men understood this and that is why they fell into idolatry and fanaticism.

18. Some ask me: Lord, have we fallen into a new fanaticism or a new idolatry? and the Master says to you: You are not clean at all, you have not prepared yourself with all the spirituality that the Master is teaching you, but little by little you will reach it. In this Third Time I have prepared prophets so that they may contemplate with the spirit and bear witness to the people.

19. Listen to my voice through conscience, recognize that you are my chosen people, that you have to set the example and be the clean mirror, where peoples can contemplate themselves. Later, when you have all formed one body and one will, you will be an example before the doctrines and religions, and you will have the right to speak of love and peace, to tell others to love one another, because you will give them an example. You

Love one another!

will teach others regeneration, because you will have been regenerated before and understood my teaching.

20. As long as you are not spiritualized, how will you be able to rise up to overthrow the false gods? Only spiritualized will you be able to go through the world and make hatreds, foolish ambitions, pheasant grandeur and bad sciences cease. Only in this way, prepared, will you be able to stop the advance of perversity; how? with love, which is spirituality. Then you will be an open book; to no one will you say that you are teachers, or that you are my disciples. Without showing off, you will get up on the roads and I will put the crowds in your path, I will prepare the regions and the roads, I will make you be able to communicate with your brothers of different languages. Not all of you will cross the seas. I have appointed those who will rise up in distant or near lands, but they will all rise up like a flock of doves. They will be my emissaries in all places of the earth as messengers of peace.

21. Yes, people, this is the mission that awaits you. Today I come to you to speak more clearly through my spokespersons. In the Second Time I spoke to my disciples and to great multitudes figuratively and in parables.

22. Men did not understand me, but their spirit did penetrate into the essence of that word. My disciples asked one another, "What did the Master mean by this word?" and neither one nor the other could understand all my teaching; but it was being stored up, for when the time came when it would be understood with all clarity.

23. In this Third Time, my word given through the human understanding, has been clearer and more understandable to your understanding, because you have evolved; how could I expect evolution and perfection from you, if I had deprived you of your gifts before?

24. If there are beings who have lost the meaning of true life on their way, becoming parasitic plants, I transmit to them the sap of eternal life so that they can become fruitful plants again.

25. People: take advantage of my teachings, because many of my words will not be picked up by golden pens and many of the writings will be hidden by selfish and ignorant hearts.

26. Think that you will soon cease to listen to me in this way and that you must be prepared to receive my revelations and commands by inspiration.

27. Woe to those who would try to twist my plans, because the righteous sickle, when the time of harvest comes, will treat them like weeds or weeds!

Love one another!

28. Understand that I have come to teach you to share the pain of your brothers, so that you may know how to rise up sowing peace and pouring my balm on every ailment.

29. Look at the war, which, like a black mantle, is covering the peoples and nations in mourning where it passes. The seas, the mountains and the valleys have been turned into fields of blood and death, but do not lose faith; no matter how great the confusion that reigns in the world, do not distrust your strength to resist the trials, because then it will be when the spiritual elevation and the way of praying that I have taught you, will help your brothers to find the path of true light.

30. Do you see those men who only live to satisfy excessive ambitions, passing over the lives of their fellow men, without respecting the rights that I, their Creator, have granted them? do you see how his works speak only of envy, hatred and greed? For it is for them that you should pray more than for others, who are not so in need of light. Forgive these men all the pain they cause you and help them with your clean thoughts to reason. Do not make the fog that surrounds them denser around them, because when they have to answer for their actions, I will also call to answer those who instead of praying for them, only sent darkness to them with their evil thoughts.

31. Does it seem impossible to you that these beings will ever hear the voice of conscience? I tell you, the time will soon come when they will knock at my door and say to me, Lord, open to us, for there is no kingdom but yours.

32. Evil has always prevailed over good in the lives of men; I tell you again that evil will not prevail, but that my law of love and justice will reign over humanity.

33. Hear my word, O disciples, for the day will come when you will no longer be able to hear it, and it is necessary that you store its essence in your heart. Only I can quench your thirst for justice in this time of selfishness and lies. Drink these crystal clear waters, which in truth I say to you again: "Whoever drinks of this water will never feel thirsty again."

34. When you think that I am giving my divine word through these rude understandings, and that thousands of hearts find health and comfort in it, you bow to the miracle.

35. Verily I tell you, if Moses, touching the rock in the wilderness with his rod, caused the water to flow out of it, which quenched the thirst of the multitude, at this time with my righteousness, which is love and power, I have touched these minds and these hearts of rock, causing the water of eternal life to flow out of them.

36. My word is the path; enter into it and with the light of my love you will know the way. I am the guide who guides your steps; my voice that is in your conscience encourages and guides you, and my wonders ignite your faith.

Love one another!

37. In all times, my law has been the voice that has led the peoples towards the light; the men I have sent to the front of the multitudes have been examples of fidelity and strength that at every step have been pointing them to the true path.

38. Enter with love into the study of my doctrine, for you are approaching the time when you will have no guide but your conscience, and no shepherd but my Spirit.

39. As long as you do not reach a complete preparation, you will need someone to help you walk and direct your steps along the right path; that is why I choose some of my children from among you to put them in front of towns or crowds. How delicate that office is, and how grave its responsibility! Blessed are those who, filled with zeal, obedience and fear, lead their brothers along my path, because their cup will be less bitter, when the crowds weigh them down like a heavy cross. I will help you when you are about to bend under the weight of your responsibilities and I will never let you fall.

40. Blessed also be the multitudes who meekly follow in the footsteps of those who watch and suffer so that they do not deviate one step from the path of fulfillment.

41. Unite yourselves truly and you will hear clearly the voice of the Divine Shepherd, who is leading you to the heavenly fold.

42. Everything was prepared so that, in the Third Time, you would listen to me through human understanding; those who have heard me in this way were already destined for it.

43. Not all of you expected me, least of all in the way I have manifested myself, because they hid my word from you and you forgot my promise to return. But I, for whom it does not happen. time, I came to fulfill my promise to you. Now my word is to announce a new time of revelations that will come to free you from all slavery. No more chains, no more captivity, humanity!

44. In the First time one man was enough for me to lead you to the "land of promise"; in the Second Time twelve disciples were those prepared to spread my doctrine and teach the way to men; now I will raise up a people invested with my grace and gifted with my word, so that it is he who will bring to the nations and regions of the world the bread of eternal life that will feed the poor in spirit and those hungry for righteousness.

45. I leave in your heart the bread of love and truth that you will share with humanity, because she is apparently strong, but behind her finery, her splendor and her power, she carries a weak, sick and fatigued spirit.

46. Here I am with you, I have fulfilled my promise. I come as God, as a Father, as a Teacher and as a friend.

Love one another!

47. At the announcement of my arrival, many have turned to books and history to confirm my new coming, but everything has told them that my presence is true. Does it seem strange to you that he has now come in Spirit? understand that it is no longer time for the Word to become man to dwell with you; that lesson of love belongs to the past. Today you live in the age of the Holy Spirit.

48. This is the time of elevation, in which if you want to look at me or feel me, you have to prepare your spirit, because you are not going to ask anyone if it is true that I am among you. Are you deprived of spirit or sensitivity? Peradventure, do you lack heart and senses? So to whom are you going to ask if my manifestation among you is true? You will not try to ask the wise men, for they know nothing about Me. Remember that in the Second Time, while the men of power were surprised at my presence, and while the theologians were confused and the priests condemned me, the humble and simple listened to the echo of my word in the purest of their hearts. To those who are listening to me and cannot conceive of my presence under this manifestation, I say that if, despite their doubt and reluctance, they want to know if I am the one who speaks, let them put my teaching to the test, practicing it, analyzing my word, cleansing their hearts and minds, going to find their enemy to forgive him, washing the wound of the leper, comforting the sad, and then they will know for themselves if it was I, Christ, who spoke through these human lips.

49. It will be your conscience that will tell you whether this word is from God or from man.

50. Speaking through the human understanding I am not hidden, on the contrary, I manifest myself in it.

51. At that time I said to you, "The tree will be recognized by its fruit." See the fruits that my doctrine is giving; the sick evicted by science heal, the perverse repent; the vicious regenerate; the skeptics become fervent; the materialists are spiritualized. He who does not see these wonders is obstinate in being blind.

52. Humanity cultivates many trees; the hunger and misery of men makes them look for shade and fruits that offer them salvation, justice or peace. These trees are the doctrines of men, often inspired by hatred, selfishness, ambitions and delusions of grandeur. Its fruits are death, blood, destruction and outrages to the most sacred in the life of man, which is the freedom to believe, think, speak, in a word that is to deprive him of freedom of spirit.

53. It is the darkness that rises up to fight the light.

Love one another!

54. I put you on alert announcing to you that a time would come when wars of ideas, doctrines and homicidal wars would be unleashed, spreading from nation to nation, leaving a trail of hunger and pain among humanity. And that that would be the time of my coming on the cloud, that is, spiritually.

55. An instant before I expired on the cross, I said on the lips of Jesus: "Everything is finished." That was my last word as a man, because spiritually my voice has never ceased, since my Word began a concert of love with all beings from the moment of its creation.

56. Now I am speaking to you through a human spokesman; after 1950 I will converse Spirit to spirit with you and I will make known to you great wonders and revelations, but I will always speak to you, because I am the Eternal Word.

57. You will remain to teach your brothers what you have learned from Me, and there will be no question, no matter how profound, that you will not answer correctly, as long as you are humble, so that you will not be deprived of my grace.

58. You love, speak when you should, be silent when it is convenient, tell no one that you are my chosen, flee from flattery and do not publish the charity you do, work in silence, testifying with your works of love the truth of my doctrine.

59. To love is your destiny. Love, for in this way you will wash away your stains, both from your present life and from previous lives.

60. Do not say that I am the God of poverty or sadness, considering that Jesus was always followed by multitudes of the sick and afflicted. I seek the sick, the sad and the poor, but it is to fill them with joy, health and hope, because I am the God of joy, of life, of peace and light.

61. If someone has told you that there are sins that do not have forgiveness on my part, he has not told you the truth. For great faults, there are great purifications, and for intense repentance, there is my infinite forgiveness. Once again I tell you that you will all come to Me.

62. At this time, my covenant with you will not be sealed with blood, as it was in Egypt when my people marked the doors of their houses with the blood of the first-born lamb, or as later in the Second Time Jesus, the Lamb of God, did by sealing with his blood a spiritual covenant between the Master and his disciples.

63. Now I want you to rise up out of love, guided by the light of conscience and by the ideal of spirituality, so that it is not the blood of the innocent that seals this covenant pact;

Love one another!

it must be the light of my Spirit and your light, which are founded on a single clarity, on a single ray of light.

64. The path that Moses traced to the multitudes through the sea and the desert, leading them to the gates of the "promised land", is a symbol of the teaching that preceded the lessons that I revealed to you through Jesus, lessons that began in the manger of Bethlehem and ended at Calvary.

65. At this time you will be the ones who have to get up to teach my lessons, for which you will have to penetrate the hearts of your brothers with the greatest respect, because the heart of man is my temple. If on entering there you find an extinguished lamp or a withered flower, light the lamp and water the flower, so that the light and the fragrance of the spirit may exist again in that sanctuary. But you will not want to reap the fruit immediately. When you sow the seed in the earth, does it germinate instantly or bear fruit immediately? Why then, from the human heart, which is harder than the earth, do you want to reap the harvest on the same day that you sow in it?

66. You should also know that just as there are differences in material lands, there are differences in men. Many times you will sow, and when you have lost all hope that your sowing will be born, you will be surprised to see it born, grow and bear fruit. Other times you will think you have sown in fertile lands and you will not see the seed germinate. If you find lands so hard that they resist your efforts, leave them to me, and I, the Divine Farmer, will make them fruitful.

67. I speak to you figuratively so that you retain my teachings; I do not want you to feel like orphans without inheritance after 1950. When my voice ceases, many will continue to seek me; but my voice, in this form, will no longer be heard. There will be a moment of weakness for the people, in which men and women will be confused; when their confusion reaches the maximum, I will make my presence felt with all splendor. Then everyone who is prepared will open his eyes and behold the truth in my doctrine. Those will be the ones who will see me and bear witness to my presence among you.

68. I am preparing you for those times, because when you no longer listen to my word, temptations will come to your heart, wanting to take advantage of your weakness, to show you many ways. You will then turn to your memory in search of my word, and you will look for the books that are being formed, so that there you will find the value that your spirit lacks. Then you will know that you are in the debugging time.

69. You are still weak, but you will become strong again, because at this time there will be rulers who will tremble at the authority of my people. When will these events occur? when this people will increase their spirituality, and the development of their gifts will

Love one another!

reach a high degree. Then rumors will spread about your power; those rumors will go from nation to nation and it will be when that new pharaoh will appear who will try to enslave you, without achieving it, because that will be the time of the freedom of the spirit on earth. My people will cross the desert of slander and injustice; but he will not bow to pain and will continue step by step, carrying in the ark of his spirit the teaching of the only book revealed to men in three times, the light of the three testaments that are the law, the love and the wisdom of God.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 114

1. When this skeptical, unbelieving and materialistic humanity finds itself before a divine manifestation or before what they call miracles, it instantly seeks reasons or Proofs to prove that there is no supernatural work, nor has there been such a miracle. When a man appears manifesting a spiritual gift that is not common, mockery, doubt or indifference rises before him, silencing his voice; and when nature, as an instrument of my Divinity, gives its voices of justice and its warning messages to men, they attribute everything to chance; but never has humanity been found so insensitive, deaf and blind to everything divine, spiritual and eternal, as in these times.
2. Millions of men call themselves Christians but for the most part they do not know the doctrine of Christ. They claim to love all the works that I did as a man, but in their way of believing, thinking and conceiving, they show that they do not know the essence of my doctrine.
3. I came to teach you the life of the spirit, I came to reveal to you the powers that are in him; that is why I came into the world.
4. I healed the sick without any medicine, spoke with the spirits, freed the possessed from strange and supernatural influences, conversed with nature, transfigured me from man to Spirit and from Spirit to man, and each of these works always had the purpose of teaching you the path of the evolution of the spirit.
5. The true essence of my teaching has been hidden by men in order to show you a Christ who is not even an image of the one who came to die to make you live.
6. Today you are seeing the result of your turning away from the Master who came to teach you. An atmosphere of pain surrounds you, your littleness overwhelms you, ignorance torments you; but the time has come when the powers and gifts dormant in man awaken, announcing like heralds that a new time has arrived.
7. religions, science and the justice of men will try to prevent the advance of what will be a strange and evil influence for them; but there will be no power that can stop the awakening and advancement of the spirit.
8. The day of liberation is near.
9. Also in this time I have had my prophets as I had them in the first times. Every speaker has been a prophet, for through his lips I have spoken to you of things to come.
10. My word in this Third Time, collected in writings, contains many prophecies for the humanity of tomorrow. I have foretold to you what will happen when many years have

Love one another!

passed and I have spoken to you of trials that will be fulfilled in other ages; to prove to you the truth of my prophecies, I have given you some that you have already seen fulfilled; that is why among this people there are hearts with unshakable faith that have seen the fulfillment of my word in wonder and full of joy.

11. Not only the spokesman within my manifestation is a prophet at this time; this people, by raising their spirit, by listening to me, have felt the awakening of their sleeping gifts and have emerged as a prophet. Some see, some hear, some sense.

12. The Master tells you: Prepare yourselves, develop your gifts, let them guide you along the path of light, so that your works, words and thoughts always carry the essence that emanates from the truth.

13. History collected the names of the prophets of antiquity, many of whom announced the time that you are living. From Joel to John, they anticipated the history of humanity.

14. Those names will be remembered again, when the peoples will awaken to the truth that those men, sent by Me, had already revealed to you.

15. Today I tell you that the prophecies of my new lessons will be linked to the prophecies of the first times, because they all speak to you of a single revelation.

16. Blessed are the children of this time who, in their faith, in their zeal and in their love for the Father, resemble those first prophets, because through their mouth my Spirit will speak to the people of this time and of future times.

17. Do not grieve if I say that your names will not go down in history; if you are already humble, you will know how to do charity with your right hand, trying to ignore the sinister.

18. Pray, people, enlighten yourselves with the light of my word, so that the light of your conscience may guide you in each of your steps.

19. Today I have called you heirs of my glory, because you are destined to possess my kingdom.

20. When you sprouted from Me, you were endowed with all the attributes necessary to travel the long road of life and know how to return to the starting point; none of these gifts has been acquired in the journey, everything was possessed by the spirit from the beginning. Consciousness is innate to the spirit, it is light; at every step it advises him to do merits to help him return to the Father.

Love one another!

21. Sometimes the spirit deviates from the path, then finds it again; at times he walks diligently, then stops. It is that there is no longer path, nor with more tests than that of the evolution of the spirit.

22. How much evil have been done to those who believe that at the moment of death they can achieve spiritual glory! These spirits do not know how to look into this life beyond what they have forged in their imagination.

23. When Dimas, who recognized the power of Jesus, from his cross confessed his faith in the Divinity of Christ and humbly asked him to remember a sinner, He, contemplating how that being reached purification at that moment by repentance, by faith and by pain, promised to take him that same day to paradise.

24. The Master wanted to give you to understand that the spirit, when purified, flies to regions of peace and light, from where he can fulfill that command to love his brothers, inspired by the love of the Father, which is the only ladder that exists to reach the perfect kingdom.

25. You all have the right to possess my kingdom, you are all destined to reach Me, even if it is the most sinful and imperfect, when you have conquered, as Dimas did, with your love and faith, with your humility and hope, that world of peace, from where you will begin to present before your God those works that are the perfect tribute of the spirit to the Father who created you with so much love and who destined you to dwell with Him in the perfect.

26. I have disinherited no one, in everyone there are the gifts that one day will make them repent of having sinned, they will regret having offended me and later they will be inspired by the greatest works.

27. Once again I am manifesting myself among you. Every spirit is a temple of the Lord; every mind is an abode of the Most High; every heart is the sanctuary of the Divine Shepherd who leads his sheep to eternal life. The Lord touches the spirits with His justice and purifies thoughts with His light.

28. Truly I tell you that I am not a visitor, I am the eternal indweller of your spirit, I am the light and the life present in you. Who can quench my light in your spirit? Then let that luminous star manifest on your way.

29. Ah, if men would do my will imitating Jesus who on earth did only the will of his Heavenly Father, how great and beautiful would be the manifestations of your spirit, in deeds, in words or thoughts!

Love one another!

30. I am preparing my dwelling place within men, both in those who love me and in those who do not know me, so that my light may have your spirit as its kingdom. Behold my light made revelation and doctrine. It is the message of the promised Comforter, the One who announced to you that he was coming. The long-awaited has already arrived, just wait for the lethargic heart of men to wake up to shine in them like the light of a new dawn. Then you will see that, despite the times that have passed, the truth remains the same, because it is immutable. The truth is God, and a proof of this you can find in nature, one of so many expressions of your Creator. For just as I show myself through nature, so I want to manifest myself in you.

31. Humanity, wake up! Analyze the word of the One who was to come and who is already among you! The one who sustains the spirits has arrived. The one who illuminates the path of your evolution is sending his light from above, using the human brain to translate into words the divine inspirations, words that reach the troubled heart, the troubled spirit, the sick and the hungry. Whoever receives this light on his spirit, sees his potency increased. My divine force is the one that moves the universe and the one that comes to you like a caress. Each of these messages is a thought from your Lord.

32. Humanity, I will save you and make you the perfect interpreter, the one who best expresses my will. O disciples who are listening to me at this moment, if you cannot understand everything, at least feel this love, this outpouring of life that reaches you! My light will save you in this time.

33. What greatness can the human have without the divine? My light is what beautifies everything that exists. Let it shine in your being and in your works and you will feel the joy of living imitating me.

34. See that I, being the Word, am not only word but also work; I gave you proof of this by incarnating at that time to live with you and to give you an example. I was a man indeed, but that body had not the slightest sin or the slightest stain in its formation. It was a true temple, from whose interior the Word of God sprouted. The One who raised the humble and with a word healed the sick, the One who blessed the children and sat at the table of the poor, is the one who is coming now, is the same Word. It is the light of truth that you saw appear in the East and whose radiance is illuminating the West. Today I do not appear incarnated in a man; I come to manifest myself through men prepared by Me and born to fulfill this mission. Verily I tell you, these for whom I have given you my word, I prepared from before they came to earth, then I led them from their birth, and now that I use them, I still continue to prepare them.

35. I would like to tell you about many spiritual teachings, but you cannot understand them yet. If I were to reveal to you to what abodes you descended on earth, you would

Love one another!

not be able to conceive how you dwelt in such places. Today you can deny that you know the spiritual valley, because your spirit, being incarnated, is forbidden its past, so that it does not become puffed up, or succumb, or despair before its new existence in which it will have to start as in a new life. Even if you wanted to, you could not remember, I only grant that you retain a presentiment or intuition of what I reveal to you so that you persevere in the struggle and have conformity in the trials.

36. You may doubt everything I tell you, but in truth that valley was your abode when you were a spirit. You were inhabitants of that mansion in which you did not know pain, in which you felt the glory of the Father in your being, because there was no stain on him; but you had no merits, it was necessary that you leave that heaven and descend into the world so that your spirit, through his effort, conquer that kingdom; but little by little you were defending morally until you felt very far from the divine and the spiritual, from your origin.

37. My voice as a Teacher has always been speaking to you to teach you; you have recognized it by its essence of love, but when you have insisted on your mistakes, then pain, inexorable teacher, has come to make you understand your disobedience. Today a thorn and tomorrow another, have come to form on your temples a crown of painful experience. Why do you not learn love from Me, letting yourselves be guided by my teaching that hurts no one and does sweeten your heart when I tell you: "Love one another?" He who loves his brothers loves his Father in them.

38. I loved you before you existed, I caressed you in Me and at birth I made you feel my divine tenderness. If you love your Father, you have to love your older brothers and your younger brothers, knowing that every man who exists is because God has willed it that way and that every creature is the form of a divine thought. Think, moreover, that you are not only brothers of men, that there are many creatures who, even lacking the spirit, are your brothers, whom you may call minors, but who for that reason do not cease to have for Father the same one who created you. Know your place in the midst of life so that you may properly fulfill your mission.

39. When the light of my doctrine is received in truth by your spirit, you will sigh for heaven much more than you do now for the goods of the earth. He who longs to achieve the virtues of heaven to reach the elevation of his spirit, feels an inner flame that illuminates him, and hears within himself a hymn of love to his Father. It is this light that makes you feel the presence of the One who dwells in you, who comes to trace you the shortest path to reach the "promised land", moving you away from the paths where men leave traces of pain throughout the ages.

Love one another!

40. When I was among my disciples at that time, and my departure was near, I said to them on one occasion, "Behold, you will soon cease to have me among you, for I am going with my Father from whence I came." I say now to you: Do as I do, and heaven will be yours, even for less than what I did, if you so desire.

41. Enter into the light of this eternal dawn so that you will not contemplate the night again, because in the spirit of the enlightened, of those who have kept my teachings, darkness must not appear. In the likeness of the night is the spirit of the materialized; in the likeness of the dawn is that of the one who seeks spirituality. Let your spirit manifest its light which is like letting mine shine.

42. Be masters of what I have taught you, but first, "deaf to the voice of temptations, to the worldly noise of frivolities and vanities. Hear my voice in the silence, then you will receive my message.

43. No one will be lost, some will arrive first by the path that I have pointed out to you and others will arrive later by the paths that they follow. In all religions, a man can take that teaching that is necessary for him to become good; but when he does not succeed, then he blames the religion he professes and remains the one he has always been. Each religion is a way, some more perfect than others, but all tend to the good and seek to reach the Father; if any of the religions that you know is not true, do not lose faith in Me; go on the path of charity and you will be saved, because my path is illuminated by the virtue of love.

44. So I come to prepare my abode, my temple. When I speak to you of my abode, I am not speaking to you of your body, but of your spirit, because I am building that abode on eternal foundations, not on what is transient.

45. Many have come to this manifestation hungry for my word of life, while others do not yet feel these lessons; I touch these so that they hunger and thirst for love and seek my light.

46. Humanity: I see that you are afraid of the tempest that is beating you; do not be afraid of it, for I will placate it, as long as you believe in Me and listen to my voice. If you do not yet know how to listen in silence, come and learn from Me, who am teaching you through these prepared understandings, or wait for this message to come from Spirit to spirit to you. This message has light for all religions, for all sects and beliefs and for the different ways of behaving of men. But what have you done with my word, disciples? is this how you let the tree bloom? Let it bear flowers, for they will be the announcement that later there will be fruits. Why are you hiding these messages and not giving the world the surprise of this new age with the good news? Why do you not dare to tell the world

Love one another!

that the voice of Christ is vibrating within you? Speak and bear witness to my teaching with your works of love, for if some would close their ears so as not to hear you, others will open them, and your voice will be in them as sweet and harmonious as the song of the nightingale.

47. My word of this time will not erase those that I told you in the Second. The times, the centuries and the ages will pass away, but the words of Jesus will not pass away. Today I come to explain and reveal to you the content of what I told you then and that you did not understand.

48. I am yesterday's sower; today I cultivate and tomorrow I will reap the fruit, but my truth is the same at all times. You live not only by the bread of the earth, but also by my teachings. Your body will go to the bowels of the earth, and it is to your spirit that I come to say: Get up and walk, return to your Father.

49. My Word once became man to teach you by example to love each other, because if I had taught you only by the word, the world would have said. He spoke and did not do. I was among you to dream of you, for that is why I came. What could I learn from men that I ignored? Nothing, I dedicated that life to humanity. In the temples I was a light among the doctors of the law; when it was three years before I left the earth, I went out to teach men in the fields, on the banks of the sea or rivers, in the squares; I spoke to all, I stopped giving my teaching to none.

50. Today you tell me Master, the world is the same despite your sacrifice, your word and your shed blood. It is true, humanity has shed its blood to the point of soaking the earth; it has not been out of love, but out of greed, out of evil; it has shed the blood of its brother whom it does not love.

51. Many make my image and cover it with silks, gold and precious stones, while leaving the poor to die of hunger and cold; but my divine plan is stronger than the hardness of men and will be fulfilled. Woe to those who lie! it will be better for them to confess their guilt and not to feel better than others, because their conscience will not give them rest even in sleep. Those who try to cover their stains with the mantle of hypocrisy are "bleached tombs that keep rot inside". Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees hypocrites! If you want to walk in the ways of the Lord, do what my doctrine teaches, imitate me, take up your cross and come with me!

52. My children, do you find anything wrong with my message? Am I hurting you with this word that contains love for everyone? Search it, and you will find nothing unclean in it.

Love one another!

53. Written will be this message that will remind you of the time when I manifested, and many will come remembering how close they had me. Also in the Second Time, my apostles did not love me so much when I was with them, as after I left. While they were walking with Me, they did not lay down their lives for Me; after all, they gave everything they had for the love of their Master. When the voice of Jesus stopped being heard, then the disciples suffered, they wanted to have me again and they never loved me as then. It was already reigning in their hearts. That's how I want it to happen with you.

54. By the peace that you feel in your spirit you can recognize my presence. No one but Me can give you true peace. A spirit in darkness could not give it to you. I tell you this, because many hearts fear the lurking of a tempting spirit, to which men have given life and form according to their imagination.

55. How wrongly the existence of the prince of darkness has been interpreted. How many have come to believe more in their power than in mine, and how far from the truth men have walked in this.

56. Evil exists; all vices and sins have been derived from it. Sinners, that is, those who practice evil, have always existed, the same on earth as in other dwellings or worlds; but why do you personify all the existing evil in a single being, and why do you confront it with Divinity? I ask you: What is an impure being before my absolute and infinite power, and what does your sin mean before my perfection?

57. Sin has been born into the world; the spirits, springing from God, some remained in the good, while others, deviating from that path, created a different one, that of evil.

58. The words and parables that were figuratively given to you as a revelation in the earliest times have been mistakenly interpreted by humanity. The intuition that men had about the supernatural, was influenced by their imagination, and they came to form around the force of evil, sciences, cults, superstitions and myths that have reached your days.

59. No demons can spring from God; these you have forged with your mind. The concept that you have of that being that at every step you put me as an adversary, is false.

60. I have taught you to watch and pray, so that you may get rid of temptations and evil influences, which can come from human beings as well as from spiritual beings.

61. I have told you to overcome the spirit over the flesh, because this is a weak creature that at every step is in danger of stumbling if you do not watch over it. The heart, the mind and the senses are an open door for the passions of the world to scourge the spirit.

Love one another!

62. If you have imagined that the beings of darkness are like monsters, I only see them as imperfect creatures, to whom I extend my hand to save them, because they are also my children.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 115

1. I receive you, beloved people, and through you the humanity that is my daughter. In this time in which I am communicating through the understanding of man, I come to give you strength so that you may return to the path of perfection, correcting your steps and feeling in your own heart the echo of my divine voice. I am preparing you in this propitious time, so that you may raise your spirit, which is lethargic today, so that you may sensitize your heart, because I do not want to find myself in it as a passing visitor, but as an eternal inhabitant, since it is in it that I want you to build my temple.
2. I am the same Divine Word who in the Second Time manifested himself in a body called Jesus, living with you and giving you the sweetness of his word and the truth contained in his perfect examples. Now I use the human devices that I have prepared and that were already destined from before I was born, for the fulfillment of this sublime mission.
3. I have told you that this earth is not your true homeland, because in truth, there was a time when you had glory as your abode and you were with the Heavenly Father. When you had not yet descended to this planet, you were in the spiritual mansion where everything is light and truth, but you did not record this impression in your spirit and that is why memory betrays you and you do not remember anything of that life, of your stay in what you call heaven, which is not the same as what you imagine through your senses in this world that you call earth.
4. Before your creation, you were in Me as a spiritual creature, in the place where everything vibrates in perfect harmony, where the essence of life and the source of the true light are found, which is what I come to feed you with.
5. The pain was not created by the Father. In the times of which I speak to you, you had no reason to groan, you had nothing to regret, you felt the glory in yourselves, because in your perfect life, you were the symbol of that existence; but when you left that dwelling, I gave the spirit a garment and you were descending more and more. Then little by little your spirit evolved until you reached the plane where you are now, where the light of the Father shines.
6. I am the Master of love, that is why when you do not walk in my ways and do not love humanity with the love that I have taught you, the pain for your disobedience comes to you. Thus, from fall to fall, you are gaining experience.
7. Man, as a creature of God, is a brother of all creatures, of this and of the other worlds, because each form is a thought of the Father in different manifestation. If you are

Love one another!

endowed with reason, understand that you are part of that creation and in this sense brothers of all beings, and you must consciously realize the place you occupy in it, on the divine plane and in the universal concert; why don't you act in accordance with the mission that I have come to reveal to you? Be the apostle of my doctrine, with clear criteria that you must evolve from plane to plane; have mercy on yourselves, get closer as soon as you can to the way of salvation, which is none other than that of perfect love, contained in this simple maxim. "Love God above all creation and your neighbor as yourself."

8. Teach your sister humanity not only with words, but with your deeds of love. In the Second Time, being the Word of the Father, I became a man to teach you to obey the divine laws by my own example; because if only with my word I had taught you, you would have said: He spoke and did no work; therefore I was always among my disciples as a Teacher.

9. Keep my divine lessons and examples, they will be like a staff tomorrow; ask me in these moments when I communicate through the pedestal, that if your requests are noble and just, I will attend to them; but if you ask only for asking, be careful that I will only give you what you should receive. Render spiritual worship to Me and do not be like those who erect temples and altars made of gold and rhinestones, who carry out great pilgrimages and discipline themselves with harsh and cruel floggings, with prayers and prayers. prostrate on their knees, and have not yet been able to give their heart to me. I have come to touch you through conscience and that is why I tell you: Whoever speaks by saying what he does and proclaims it to the four winds, has no merit before the Heavenly Father.

10. If you want to walk in the right ways of the Lord, do what I have taught you in my word, my examples and my love; be humble, return good for evil, without caring about human ingratitude; take up your cross with patience and follow me.

11. I, the Word, became man in the Second Time, to show you my divine love; I did not disdain to live among you in human flesh. I wanted to be a child of this humanity, in order to feel more of it, so that it could see me closer; that woman who offered her womb, so that the Word might become man in it, was for her purity and innocence, the worthy temple of the one who had chosen her as a human mother. Mary was the flower of a lineage prepared by the Lord, many generations before She was born.

12. Maternal love, whose essence and tenderness are in the Father, incarnated in Mary, in that maiden who was the flower of purity and innocence.

Love one another!

13. Mary, woman, is the representation of the universal Mother. It is the maternal love that exists in my Divinity, who became a woman so that there would be a light of hope in the lives of men. Mary, Spirit, is the divine tenderness, who came to earth to weep over the sins of humanity. His tears were mixed with the blood of the Son to teach men to fulfill their mission. In eternity, her open arms lovingly await the arrival of her children.
14. From the beginning of humanity, the coming of the Messiah was prophesied to you, Mary was also announced to you and promised.
15. Those who deny the divine Motherhood of Mary are unaware of one of the most beautiful revelations that the Divinity has made to men.
16. Those who recognize the Divinity of Christ and deny Mary, do not know that they are depriving themselves of possessing the most tender and sweet essence that exists in my Divinity.
17. How many there are who, believing they know the scriptures, know nothing, because they have understood nothing! and how many there are who, believing that they have found the language of creation, live in confusion!
18. The Motherly Spirit pulsates sweetly in all beings, you can contemplate its image at every step. Her divine tenderness has fallen like a blessed seed into the hearts of all creatures and every kingdom of nature is a living testimony of Her, and every mother's heart is a raised altar before that great love; Mary was a divine flower and the fruit was Jesus.
19. I became a man in that creature, a masterpiece of God's charity, in order to reveal to men the great mysteries of my kingdom, speaking to them with deeds and words of love.
20. Everything in Christ spoke, because it is the Eternal Word, the same one that you are listening to.
21. Beloved disciples: Study with love and goodwill my teachings and you will come to understand what I have revealed to you through the ages.
22. Verily I say to you, that you and all who penetrate to the bottom of this word, will be the true interpreters of the scriptures.
23. The history of my people is full of wonders and miracles, which ignited the faith of those multitudes in the existence and power of God, the living, invisible and true God.
24. The testimony of what that people saw and lived, went down in history and was written in texts that all generations have known up to your days; but those testimonies, have now found men without faith or spiritual preparation, to whom to believe, they need

Love one another!

to think, analyze and scrutinize, submitting everything to their science, their reason and their logic; these have doubted, others have been confused, some have denied and there have been those who have mocked.

25. It is natural that those who try to find the divine truth by searching for it with their eyes or with their poor mind, do not give three passes without having stumbled or found the abyss. Only the Spirit can find the way of truth.

26. It is necessary that I tell you that the testimony of the men who followed me was true, what they bequeathed to posterity was true; they explained the lessons received through their simple and innocent faith, as they saw it and as they studied everything that happened.

27. Each of those facts, of those works and proofs of which the ancients speak to you, contains a truth, a light, a revelation. They believed without searching because they felt the facts. It is up to you to believe by analyzing, in order to extract the spiritual content of what has been revealed to you.

28. Everything has such a simple and so clear explanation; but I tell you again that it is necessary that in order to find it, the spirit must go ahead and meditate.

29. Great will be the astonishment of this materialized humanity when even its very science and its observations prove to it the truth of many of those facts that they did not want to accept; then surprised it will say: It was true; but everything that today you call a miracle, is nothing more than the materialization of a divine message, a message whose voice incessantly speaks to you of something that is beyond your planet and your reason, of something that comes directly from my Spirit to yours.

30. Today my charity is in you. I come to listen to your requests, even the weakest of your complaints; I want you to learn to converse with your Father. But do not think that I have come to you alone; no, I have descended on all my children, because the cry of this humanity reached to the height of heaven, like a distressing cry, like a plea for light.

31. When you receive my word in this form, you ask me inwardly if I come as a Father or as a judge, and then I tell you that since before you heard my first word of this day, conscience has already been pointing out to you each of your faults and also each of Your good deeds.

32. But if I judge you by my word, why are you afraid? Peradventure my judgment does not come from the love that I have for you?

33. I come to awaken you so that the trials do not surprise you, so that the storms and hurricanes of these times do not take away the light from you.

Love one another!

34. Certainly this is a time of trials for which it is necessary to be strong and prepared not to succumb.

35. Life on earth has always been one of trial and expiation for man; but never has this path of evolution been so full of pain as now, never has the chalice been so full of bitterness.

36. In these times, men do not wait for the mature age to face the struggle; how many creatures have already known since childhood the disappointments, the yoke, the scourges, the stumbles and failures. I can tell you even more; in these times a man's pain begins before he is born, that is, from his mother's womb.

37. Great is the atonement of the beings who in these times, come to earth! But you must think that all the pain that exists in the world is the work of men. What greater perfection in my righteousness, in letting the very ones who sowed the path of life with thorns, come now to gather them?

38. I know that not everyone has the same share of blame in the chaos that you live. It is true, but I tell you, those who are not the cause of war are responsible for peace.

39. I say to you, O people, Have charity for yourselves and for your fellow men, but in order that this charity may be effective, acknowledge your gifts by studying my word. He who loves his brother loves Me, because his brother is my beloved son.

40. You are a people whom I am preparing for prayer, to teach the truth, for healing; life with its miseries, its struggles and bitterness has become like the desert; but I tell you not to go and park or stay in the desert, because then you will not know true peace.

41. Keep in mind the example of Israel of which history speaks, when she had to wander in the desert for a long time; she struggled to get away from the captivity and idolatry of Egypt, but also to reach a land of peace and freedom.

42. Today, all this humanity resembles that captive people of Pharaoh; beliefs, doctrines and laws are imposed on men; most of the nations are slaves of stronger ones; rough struggle and forced labor under the lashes of hunger and humiliation, are the bitter bread that a large portion of humanity now eats.

43. All this is causing in the hearts of men a longing for liberation, for peace, for a better life to take shape.

44. The din of war, the human blood that flows, selfishness, ambition and hatred that bear fruit in a thousand forms, are awakening men from their deep lethargy; and when that longing of all my children unites them in a single ideal, as it united the people of Israel in Egypt under the inspiration of Moses, what man, what threat, what force will be able to

Love one another!

stop these hearts? None in truth, because in that longing will be my light, in that struggle will be my strength, in that ideal will be my divine promises.

45. Does the world need a new Moses to free itself from its chains? I tell you that the teaching that I have brought you at this time is the light that inspired Moses, it is the word of justice and prophecy, it is the strength that lifts up the weak, the timid, the coward, and makes him courageous, determined, fervent, it is the law that guides and leads on the path of truth, it is manna that sustains in the long days of the day, and finally, it is liberation, it is peace, it is well-being for men of good will.

46. You feel encouraged by my word, people, and as if a wonderful balm were falling on your wounds, you feel strengthened, renewed, full of hope for tomorrow; so I ask you: Do you not believe that if you carry this same message to the oppressed peoples of the earth, the same miracle would work in them?

47. That is why I tell you at every step, to prepare yourselves, so that you do not delay the moment when you can rise up as emissaries of this inspiration. If I tell you to prepare yourselves, it is because this good news must be spread in such a way that it is not the reason for pain to be caused, a fratricidal quarrel to be provoked or a single drop of blood to be spilled.

48. My message is persuasive, sweet, full of truth; the same touches the heart, which reaches the mind and convinces the spirit.

49. Listen to Me, study, practice and you will be in a position to open for men gaps towards faith, towards light, freedom and peace.

50. That is why I come to teach you the perfect worship of my Divinity. I want you to understand that only before Me should you pray, because I am the giver, without whose will or permission nothing is done.

51. Mary, your Heavenly Mother, is the possessor of gifts and graces; so, when your elevation is scarce, or your lack of elevation makes you unworthy to speak to me, pray before Her, seek her help and her intercession, and in truth I tell you that along this path, your requests will soon reach Me.

52. I give you these lessons, because you have turned the spirit of many righteous into divinities, whom I asked and whom you worship as if they were gods. How much ignorance, O humanity! How can men judge the holiness and perfection of a spirit by his human works alone?

53. I am the first to tell you to imitate the good examples that your brothers have written with their works, with their life, with their virtue, and I also tell you that by remembering

Love one another!

them, expect their spiritual help and influence; but why do you raise altars to them that only serve to offend the humility of those spirits? Why are cults created around their memory as if they were the Divinity, putting them in the place of the Father, whom they forget because they adore their brothers? How painful for them has been the glory that you have given them here!

54. What do humans know of my judgment about those they call saints? What do they know about the spiritual life of those beings or the place that each one has carved out for himself before the Lord?

55. Let no one think that with these revelations I come to erase from your heart the merits that my servants have made among humanity; on the contrary, I want you to know that the grace that you have found in Me is great and that there is much that I grant you by their prayers; but it is necessary that you destroy your ignorance, from which religious fanaticism, idolatry and superstition come.

56. If you feel that the spirit of those beings floats over the environment of your life, trust in them who are part of the spiritual world, so that they and you, united in the path of the Lord, consume the work of spiritual fraternity, that work that I am waiting for as a result of all my teachings.

57. In this way I come to teach you, so that you can carry out your mission with clarity.

58. Certainly, this existence is a new stage for your spirit, which had left incomplete a work that had been entrusted to it, and which has now been given the opportunity to take it a little further on the path of perfection.

59. I too, the Divine Teacher, had to return among men, because my work at that time was incomplete. There will be those who deny this assertion by saying that the work of Jesus ended at his expiration on the cross, but this is because they have forgotten that I announced and promised my return to you. But you, to whom I now reveal these teachings, understand that reincarnation is not indispensable to Me, because in my Spirit there is the power to manifest myself in a thousand ways to humanity. Nor have I returned in search of perfection for my Spirit. If I come to you now, it is only to continue teaching you the path that leads you to the light. Remember that in the First Time the prophets said to you: He is the door, moreover, did I not tell you when I became human among you. "Am I the way?" Am I not now saying to you, I am the top of the mountain you are climbing?.

60. Verily I tell you, I have always been in perfection. Today I am pleased to know you safe traveling along my path; tomorrow will be the universal joy, when you all live inside

Love one another!

the spiritual home, which has been waiting for the arrival of the Lord's children for a long time.

61. This is how I speak to your spirit, because I know that he can already understand these lessons and that I can tell him that he is not a child of this earth, that here in this world he should only consider himself as a guest, because his true homeland is spiritual.

62. Take this word in its true sense, because otherwise you would come to think that this doctrine is against all human progress; and it would not be fair for you to attribute such errors to a Father who only seeks the perfection of his children in the different paths of life.

63. What my justice relentlessly pursues is evil, which takes various forms in the human heart, sometimes manifesting itself in selfish feelings, in low passions, in excessive greed and even in hatred.

64. Disciples, you must study what I am telling you now in a figurative sense: Life is a tree, its branches are countless in number and of those branches, no two are the same, but each of them fulfills its mission. If a fruit goes bad, it is detached from the tree, and if a branch deviates, it is pruned, because from the tree of life only fruits of life have to sprout.

65. Verily I say to you, every science that has caused evil and every religion that has not made true light, you can consider them as branches and fruits through which the sap of the tree of life does not flow, because they were detached from it.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 116

1. You are the people in whom I have once again placed my pleasures, because whenever the pain has been very bitter in you, you have been able to raise your eyes to Me, to call Me.
2. This is a time of trials, but my word as a divine balm has come to bring you comfort and hope in your tribulation. But I ask you, why do you find yourselves crying, hungry, sick and naked? Why did you sleep? Why have you blotted out from your heart my words of life, which are the sustenance for the spirit?
3. You were not prepared when my presence surprised you, but at least you knew how to feel me when you realized that my voice was calling you to make a new revelation.
4. To come in search of me, it was worth a lot to you to be poor in material goods, but it is not that you had voluntarily renounced them to seek spirituality, but that my charity separated you from frivolous and superfluous riches, so that you would be free when I knocked on the doors of your heart.
5. When you first came to hear this word, you were little or nothing interested in the spiritual purpose of my manifestation; what your heart desired and asked of me were only earthly goods, of which you felt very needy; but then you realized that the gifts that your Master had been pouring out were spiritual and you came to understand that the goods of the earth would never have the value of those.
6. When that light shone in your understanding, you understood the misery of the great nations, the pain of those who, being rich and lords in the world, only apparently have everything; you discovered that splendor, lies, greatness and pleasure were false.
7. You have seen the impotence of religions to unite and regenerate humanity, and at every step you have witnessed their disunity.
8. When contemplating so much imbalance and confusion among men, a thanksgiving to the Father has escaped from your heart, because listening to him at this time you have found in his word a safe harbor for your Spirit
9. But just as you have realized all these truths, it is necessary that you also become aware of the responsibility that you have before yourselves, brothers, because you must understand that have I put this peace that you enjoy and this light that illuminates your existence, just to help this people? No, multitudes, my pleasures have been poured out on you only as a first or a foretaste of what I will later give to humanity. See why I tell you to keep watch while waiting for the walkers who will come in search of shade and shelter.

Love one another!

Would not your heart be pleased if the men who came from other peoples found in your bosom an example of charity, spirituality and peace?

10. That will be your mission, after I have concluded to give you my lesson; and so with Elijah in spirit he was, my forerunner, this people will be my successor. whoever gives with his life, his words and his deeds, the best of the testimonies that I was among you.

11. It will be big. your satisfaction when you know how to receive your brothers with love and give them something of the much that I have given you; but think that your sorrow would be greater, when humanity was knocking at the doors of your city, its inhabitants were asleep or given to the fulfillment of superfluous practices.

12. Do not be absolutely confident in your actions, because temptations lie in wait for you and it is not difficult that, who had already advanced on the path of spirituality, wanted to return to the paths of pleasure, to selfish Materialism, to an empty life due to the lack of a true and high ideal.

13. I tell you this, so that you may live alert, but do not think that my law tortures or enslaves; it is true that the passage from darkness to light, from evil to good, from the low to the high, is often painful for man; but when he already manages to walk firmly along my path, everything he finds in his journey is peace, because for the spirit, the practice of virtue does not mean any sacrifice.

14. Who among you can tell me that I have not invited him to walk the path of virtue? See that I do not come to flaunt the benefits that I have been granting you, but I do ask you to tell me if I have not shed wonders on you and on your families, if I have not healed the sick only with your prayer or your tears, if I have not saved you from death when you were already on the edge of the abyss. How could I stop doing this with you, if I know that you are going to need a lot of faith and strength to travel my way?

15. I have brought you my light so that you may rejoice in its contemplation; I have not done it to hurt your eyes, nor to blind your spirit.

16. Take the path with serenity and calm so that it does not seem to you any shorter than it actually is, nor too long. You should only think that in order to achieve peace in eternity of which you are part by the spirit, the trials in life are the way; go through it in peace, with a true ideal of perfection and you will never come to feel it heavy or rough; it will be for you like one of those trips in which a beautiful path is contemplated, a pleasant landscape and the one that you wish would never end.

17. If I had given you everything in this life, you would no longer be wishing to ascend one more rung, but what you have not achieved in one existence, you seek in the other,

Love one another!

and what you do not achieve in that, another higher one is promising you, and so on ad infinitum, on the endless path of the spirits.

18. When you listen to my word, it seems impossible to you that your spirit will be able to achieve such perfection, and I tell you, that today you question the high destiny of the spirit, because you only look at what you can see with your material eyes, smallness, ignorance, evil, but that is because the spirit in some is sick, in others it is paralyzed, there are those who are blind and those who are spiritually dead. And in the face of so much spiritual misery you have to doubt the destiny that eternity has in store for you. And so you live in this time of love for the world and of materialism; but already the light of my truth has come to you dispelling the darkness of the night of a time that has already passed and announcing with its dawn the arrival of an era in which the spirit will receive the illumination of my teaching.

19. This light will free you from ignorance, from lies; under its clarity, how much falsehood, how much adultery and imposture will be exposed. Iay of those who have adulterated the law! Woe to those who have concealed or falsified the truth! They cannot imagine what their judgment will be like.

20. My word exhorts the world to meditation, so that repentance can be born of it and regeneration from it; but just as the word awakens and shakes you through these spokesmen, so in other lands, in other regions, by other roads, my envoys have risen to warn the people, to remind them of the purity of my law and the truth of my doctrine. They have prepared themselves in the light of my inspiration and although they are enduring ridicule and contempt, they continue step by step in the fulfillment of their mission. I tell you that I reserve their reward for them, and the moment will come when they will also know what you are now receiving.

21. Not all those who walk along the streets and roads, talking about the events of past times, interpreting prophecies or explaining revelations, are my messengers, because many out of vanity, out of spite or for human interests, have taken those teachings to offend and judge, to humiliate or hurt and even to kill.

22. It is necessary that this light, which has so sweetly reached your heart, be spread from one point of the world to the other so that men may remember that Christ does not hurt, nor humiliates, and even less gives death; because He is the life, the bread, the health, the consolation, and humanity is in need of all these today.

23. People, I have talked with you, think about my words, judge yourselves through them, look with this light that I give you, life and everything around you; so that when

Love one another!

you return to listen to me once again, you will find yourself more aware and better prepared for the performance of your mission.

24. I have spoken to you through symbols throughout the ages, but now you are at the entrance of a new one in which I will speak to you clearly, because you can already understand me.

25. Everything in creation speaks to you of God and of eternal life, everything that surrounds you and happens in life is like an image of the spiritual, but you have not been satisfied with the works that I have created and through which I speak to you, reveal and teach you. Every people, every religion or sect, creates images, symbols, forms and figures, for the representation of the divine. You have thought it necessary and I have allowed it to you, O humanity; but now that your spirit is more enlightened, more developed than in previous times, it can look at life and understand it clearly. I will send this message to all of you, so that you may awaken to the light and be able to contemplate the truth head-on.

26. The gifts of the spirit, withered by the abandonment in which man has had them, will feel the dew of my charity descend, and when humanity again raises its thoughts to Me with purity, it will be able to contemplate what it had not seen before; it will hear the voice of the Father speaking to it in many ways and will feel his presence at every step.

27. Then, they will stop creating symbols and forms, because when they look at the radiant face of their Father in all creation, they will stop feeling the need for those objects, which they endow with virtues to believe in them as if they were the image of the Father.

28. To you, disciples, who have heard this word in my lessons, I ask you: Why, looking at me, hearing me and feeling me, did you think you had the need to create symbols for your worship?

29. If you answer these questions that you are only respecting what the first bequeathed to you, I tell you that they, surprised by the light of my revelation, with symbols conceived what spirituality is.

30. This people has a great spiritual mission to fulfill in the midst of this humanity threatened by the most absolute materialism, which grows and advances as a new paganism, as a new and greater cult of matter, the world and its passions.

31. And in the face of that test, do you still want to keep preserving reminiscences of idolatrous cults? Is this the example of spirituality that you are going to give, and are these the weapons that you are preparing to fight?

Love one another!

32. Let my word germinate in your hearts, so that you may soon be able to rise up to testify with your works to my doctrine.

33. When I stop communicating with you, because this stage has come to an end, do not go astray from the path, do not stop looking for me in your tribulations, continue trusting in my teaching.

34. I am the narrow gate through which you must pass and Mary the ladder by which you will ascend, loving and obeying your Mother. Believing and respecting me, you will not encounter stumbles and shorten the path.

35. You are in the time of the struggle of good against evil; you have been called to collaborate with Me in that battle that has already begun. I have come to teach you how you should strive to dispel the darkness and make light in every spirit. My word has guided you, so that you may live by watching and praying, so that you may not be seduced by false lights, nor give life to deceitful voices.

36. When this time has passed and you see my communication very far away, and you, in compliance with my commands, transmit this good news to your descendants, you will long for these times and you will feel happy that you have been chosen to witness my divine manifestation; but by those times everything that you have impure mixed to this doctrine will have disappeared and my word will emerge from your spirit clear and pure, revealing only light and truth.

37. When you are questioned by your brothers, speak without silence anything of what my work contains and remember the Master before them in each of his lessons.

38. I make you responsible for the generations that, born of you, are to come; think that my word of this time has not been given for a few generations, but for all those who are to succeed you, and that they have to prepare with greater spirituality, to reach the summit that I have indicated as a goal to man.

39. I bless those who follow the ascending path and who, as time passes, reach greater elevation in the study of my word and prepare to hear my voice in their spirit, when this time of my communication through the understanding of man has passed. Blessed are those who give credit to my work and know how to honor it with their spirituality.

40. How many of your brothers and sisters can you save with your prayer! This world is on the brink of an abyss and I am sending you to it so that you may avoid its cald. Stop the youth in their race towards the destruction of their morals; enlighten their spirit so that it lays the foundations for an upright and high life.

Love one another!

41. Cross the roads of the world taking the truth of my teachings as the norm of your life; but respect the land you tread, and those paths traveled by you will be prepared and there will be a covenant between the nations and you will make this earth a home in which you all feel the warmth of your Heavenly Father and recognize each other as brothers and sisters.

42. I have suffered when contemplating the ingratitude of my creatures, and if they have unknown me as a Father, I have never denied that you are my children, even if some are tainted. I have contemplated great nations far from Me, given only to their material life, to their problems, without expecting anything from Me. But soon the time of awakening will come, and from children to the elderly, they will occupy their lives in the study and practice of my teaching. The elders will speak sweetly and guide with the light of their experience. Children will surprise the world with the development of their gifts and with their consecration to my work.

43. Today, beloved people, draw from my doctrine the highest morality for your life. If you long for the world to believe in this revelation, give with your life the greatest testimony of my truth. I have told you that you must be the clean mirrors, the people who know how to set an example of faith, obedience and impurity.

44. Make purity and goodness take strength among you, and with this you will go correcting those who without carrying healthy intentions have penetrated among your ranks.

45. Those of you who have come to understand the truth and perfection of my doctrine, it is your duty to counteract with your good works all the evil caused to this work by those who have not understood its purpose.

46. See how the evil seed has multiplied among you, until it almost hides the true seed. Lies, superstition, hypocrisy, profit, evil influences, fanaticism and all the impurities, have been the weed that has spread among this people whom I would like to see free of all scourge, to send him as my emissary to other peoples and nations.

47. I entrust this work of purification to those who love the true, the clean; it is a work of great patience; but how great will be the happiness of this people, when they see that their light has finally dispelled the darkness. Then it will be when I consider you as emissaries of this good news and send you into the world to fight the evil empire, countering its strength with the regeneration of your brothers.

48. Look with what love and with what divine patience I have come to teach and correct, telling you to let me be the one who points out your mistakes and defects and who leads you to perfection, but alas, how many there are who remain deaf to these words, and in

Love one another!

their indolence, in the hardness of their heart. they let precious moments of preparation pass, not wanting to believe in the tests that are approaching!

49. One day the world will propose to judge and scrutinize this people, and only the one who has watched will be able to get ahead; but the one who has taken my work for selfish and insane ends, he will feel the justice of the earth on himself, and then he will belatedly regret having wanted to create his own kingdom, his throne of flatteries and comforts within my own spiritual work, which is the way of love, humility and renunciation.

50. I say to all of you once again, watch and pray, and if you really believe in my word, do not leave it until tomorrow to fulfill it, because tomorrow it could be too late.

51. See, people, that the earth is already too small to contain so much human pain. Yesterday this planet seemed to man an endless valley, now he has conquered it and populated it.

52. I gave man this world as his dwelling place, saying to him, "Grow and multiply and fill the earth," and indeed he has filled the earth, but he has done it with sin and pain.

53. This world, which should be the home of a single family encompassing all of humanity, is a bone of contention and a reason for absurd ambitions, betrayals and war. This life that should be used for study, meditation and the effort to achieve eternal life, taking advantage of trials and lessons for the benefit of the spirit, is mistakenly interpreted by humanity, leaving its heart to be poisoned with rebellion, bitterness, materialism and nonconformity.

54. Men forget the language with which conscience speaks to them, they lose faith and let the gifts of their spirit turn off to surrender some to materialism, others to deny against this existence, pretending an infinite longing to flee this world to move on to another life.

55. To these I ask: Do you already have the spirituality necessary to inhabit better worlds? Do you not think that if you are not prepared, even if you were able to penetrate into the best of spiritual abodes, you would not be able to estimate the value of that life, nor enjoy its peace amply?

56. Truly, I tell you, the merit of this life that you have today lies in knowing how to overcome the spirit to all the vicissitudes and prevailing miseries; and that is not all, but that in addition to being conformed, you manage to experience in your spirit the joy that comes from being useful to your brothers in a world where there is so much need.

57. The day when the spirit has reached the perfection that is necessary for him to feel in my glory, he will not care about the place or world in which he lives, or whether he is incarnated or disembodied; he will carry the kingdom of heaven with him and will know

Love one another!

how to enjoy his grace in each and every one of the missions that his Father sends him to fulfill.

58. Meditate on this, and for now see that this valley is an extensive land, propitious for you to make the necessary merits in it to conquer those dwellings to which your spirit aspires.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 117

1. People, rest on dry land, stop your step under the shade of this palm tree, and listen to my voice so that you may heal all your ills, regain your strength and be able to continue the walk. See that you have no need to tell me the sorrows of your heart, or where you come from, because I know everything. I know that your spirit comes from a great struggle and has tried to turn away from crooked paths; you come to seek support and strength in Me, so as not to faint. When you were about to weaken, when your energies were already running out, you rose up to Me to ask for help and I instantly responded, calling you to this oasis of peace, so that you would have a truce in your pain.

2. How many of my teachings have you understood and analyzed from the moment you first heard this word. In it you understood that the spirit is not perfected in a day, or in a year, or in a lifetime, because having an eternal nature, its journey has to be long to achieve its perfection. You have also learned to listen to the voice of conscience, which always speaks to you of law, of love, of goodness, of righteousness and purity, coming to distinguish it from that other voice that comes from the senses of the flesh or the passions of the heart, which does not always lead to the right path.

3. You already know that you have weapons to defend ourselves, you also know what is the shield that protects you, so you have begun to make use of prayer, good thoughts, willpower and faith.

4. You have learned to give your rightful place in life to the parts that make up your being, understanding that the essential is in the spirit and that after it, occupying a worthy place, feelings and the mind are located.

5. You know now that true spirituality in man does not consist in turning away from what belongs to material life, but in harmonizing with all creation, and that the spirit to achieve this harmony needs to walk ahead, to be above the human, in a word, to be the guide. Otherwise the spirit is the slave of the flesh.

6. You know that love, purity, and knowledge cannot be pretended on my way, because you instantly feel a gaze that penetrates and judges everything. You know that in order for your merits to be real, your virtues and your deeds have to be true.

7. If I speak to you like this, it is not because I come to demand the supreme perfection from you, but to ask you to make an effort to achieve it.

8. Now, when you suffer, when you go through a hard trial, or when you find yourself on the bed of pain, you know that that chalice purifies and renews you; that that trance

Love one another!

makes you atone for faults, or that it is a wise lesson. for the spirit, and then you rush it with patience and conformity.

9. You have come to understand that I am building a temple in each of you, and you no longer dare to destroy what has been built, but you try to collaborate with Me in this work.

10. You have understood well that it is not before men before whom you must make merits in order to receive praise or reward from them, but before your Father, the only one who can value your works.

11. If you understand all these lessons of love that I give you, no matter how reluctant your matter and very strong your passions, a submission of the flesh to the spirit will have to be born, which will be a principle to achieve the harmony and order that must exist in man to be worthily called my son.

12. The future of many beings depends on your present, beloved people, do not doubt it. Then think about this, get rid of the last remnant of selfishness that you harbor and work for tomorrow the peace, unification, morality and spirituality, which are indispensable for the new generations to find the way prepared.

13. Do not doubt that you will be able to carry out this work in the world, because this is not the first time that I have entrusted my seed to you; proof of this is that I speak to you in this way and you understand me.

14. This is the continuation of my lessons, but not the consummation of the times, as interpreted by man. The world will continue to revolve in space; spirits will continue to come to earth to incarnate to fulfill their destiny; men will continue to populate this planet and only the way of life among humanity will change. The transformations that human life undergoes will be great, so much so that it will seem to you as if one world ended and another was born.

15. Just as in all times the life of man has been divided into eras or ages, and each of them has been signified by something, either by its discoveries, by the divine revelations that men have received within it, by the development of the sense of the beautiful, which you call art, or by its science; so I tell you, this time will be signified by the development of the gifts of the spirit, that part of your being for which you should have begun to cultivate, to avoid so many evils and mistakes.

16. Do you not think that human life could be totally transformed, developing your spirituality, cultivating your gifts and establishing on earth the law of conscience?

Love one another!

17. Ah, if you could realize all that your spirit possesses! But you do not know it, despite the millennia that you have been inhabiting the world and space, because in your egoism, which is love for yourselves, you have only cared about science at the service of material existence.

18. I will be the one who will discover before you the virtues, gifts, beauties, powers and wonders that are hidden in your spirit, since this is the propitious time, because you are reaping the last fruits of an era.

19. Soon all the peoples will recognize that I, their Lord, have spoken to them in each of the eras through which humanity has passed, each of my revelations being like a rung of the spiritual ladder that I have laid out so that all of you can ascend to Me.

20. This time will be called the time of light, the age of the Spirit, or the time of truth; but I tell you, it will be the time of the elevation of spirits and that of their vindication.

21. The spirit is the temple built by Me, a sanctuary continually desecrated by man. But the age of the light so often prophesied is coming, whose clarity will be seen by all, and under whose warmth all the children of the Lord will be united. I am not talking to you about a religion that welcomes some and rejects others, that proclaims its truth and denies truth to others, or that uses unworthy weapons to impose itself by force or fear. No, I am simply speaking to you of a law, explained by a doctrine, which is precisely the message that through this word I have revealed to you at this time. So when the time comes for you to rise up to give the good news, you will preach peace, love, charity, unification and fraternity with deeds; but if on your way you find someone who hypocritically went preaching the same as you, but falsifying the truth, with your deeds you will expose the lie. If, on the contrary, you meet your brothers and sisters who preach the truth, love and charity by example, then you will join them, because their struggle and yours will be the same.

22. I cannot but tell you that if you find yourselves impure and unprepared, you will feel unworthy to carry out this work. Then, when you see that others rise up to fight with true faith and purity, do not hinder them, because it would be double your responsibility before my justice.

23. I warn you of everything so that nothing surprises you, and so, when you arise for this struggle, you will truly know how to awaken the ideal of elevation.

24. This land, which has always sent a harvest of sick, tired, troubled, confused or under-advanced spirits to the afterlife, will soon be able to offer me fruits worthy of my love.

Love one another!

25. Illness and pain will be banished from your life, as you lead a healthy and elevated existence, and when death comes, you will find yourself ready for the journey to the spiritual mansion.

26. Who can get lost or confused when entering the abode of the spirit, if already from this life he had sensed it in the moments of praying, meditating, dreaming or being inspired by my law?

27. Now so much peace and so much good seems unattainable to you, and it is because you look at all the confusion that reigns around you; confusion that you know will increase in all orders of human life. But I tell you to trust in Me, to watch, pray and be the tireless sowers, so that this stormy night may let the light of the new dawn appear and the earth may feel how its new inhabitants come to sow it with noble works, restoring and rebuilding what the foolish and profane destroyed and defiled.

28. People, on this day I have revealed to you part of my divine plans for you, I have advanced to you something that belongs to the future and I have prepared you for the struggle that is approaching all of humanity.

29. Meditate well and you will feel strengthened, for truly I tell you, Blessed are those who are reading in this book that reveals my word to you. In him you have found many lessons that were ignored by you.

30. I wanted to make myself heard of those who have nothing on earth, and then use them. I have chosen you among the humble, as in all the times when I have sought my servants among the simple in heart. You already know that the owners of wealth in the world are always busy with them and do not remember Me. A time is entrusted to them to worship what they love so much; but the time will always come to listen to my voice, to take up their cross and follow me, but first they will purify themselves in the crucible of pain.

31. Beloved disciples, there are only seven years left, which will be seven days in which you will be able to listen to me. I want you to leave your hesitations in that time and affirm your steps, so that you can tell me when the year 1950 arrives: Lord, the unification between us has been made and we present to you proofs of our spirituality and of our fraternity.

32. This people knows that I am only waiting for their elevation to make them hear my voice in their conscience, when I tell them: People, arise and multiply like the dust of the earth; cross valleys, cities, deserts and seas and spread this teaching with love and humility. My omnipotent charity will open roads and erase borders. My love will protect

Love one another!

you against all persecution or stalking, and I will put my Word on your lips when the occasion requires it.

33. Great, very great is this work that I am entrusting to you, because I want you to be strong and great in spirit. Truly I tell you, in the heart of your Father there can be no shelter for selfishness.

34. Seven years I entrust to the people who have received these blessed lands, so that from them they may gather fruits worthy of my Divinity.

35. People, have charity and patience with those who are taking their first steps. Advise them with the grace with which I have corrected you, love each other with the love with which I have loved you, and then there will be harmony between you.

36. Come on!, my presence is like the shadow of a tree, my word is like the song of a bird. Come to Me, hungry and thirsty for justice, sick, poor in spirit and misunderstood, come to Me!

37. I do not reject you because of your poverty nor do I despise you because of your condition. I know that deep down in each of you there is a spirit that needs my light to rise to life.

38. I bring health for the sick and hope for the troubled. No one will leave without comfort for their pain. But when you have achieved peace, you will feel clothed with this dignity that I have come to give you. Do not deny the world, nor its vicissitudes and sufferings, remember that they were the ones who brought you closer to Me; neither do you distance yourselves from your brothers, on the contrary, now that you have seen how I receive you and how I give you, get closer to them, doing in those in need what you have seen that I have done with you.

39. By one of you who truly practices my teaching, many will be those who will attain my grace.

40. Prayer, charity and goodwill, is all you need so that your knowledge in my teaching may shine like a bright light in the midst of darkness. Times of trial are coming and I want all my disciples to be prepared.

41. In the midst of peace or pleasures, humanity will not call you, but through pain, it will seek you. Get ready, because soon the pain will overflow over the world. Then you will be called by the sick, to bring them my balm; many of your brothers will ask for your prayers and will also seek your teaching to find the path that leads them to spiritual elevation.

42. Do you see how delicate and great is the mission that awaits you?.

Love one another!

43. You intimately confess that the revelation that I have made to you at this time is great; if you know how to behave as my disciples, you will contemplate greater lights in my work.

44. Form the people of peace and spirituality, remove from your heart the last remnants of fanaticism that you keep; achieve purification through regeneration, and then I will give in heaven a sign that will be contemplated in the world, which will tell you that the "day of the Lord" has arrived. That will be seen even by the blind and understood by the rudest understandings.

45. Use the strongest weapon that I have entrusted to you, which is prayer, and pray that you will not listen to those who try to extinguish the flame of your faith. Beware, people, do not allow anyone to obfuscate your heart, making you mistake the path; you already know my law, she is the way, never deviate from it and you will have nothing to fear.

46. If there are those on earth who seek to get lost and those who pray for you, because they believe you lost, think that in the spiritual there are those who watch over each of your steps. Your Heavenly Mother protects you under her mantle; Elijah cares for you with the love of a spiritual shepherd, and your brothers and sisters who in the hereafter live consecrated to the good, protect and advise you. This is how I speak to those who, in the midst of hesitations and doubts, are taking their first steps and often suffer blows and stumbles.

47. Faith will soon be ignited in your hearts, and when this is done, nothing and no one will be able to extinguish it; but first I have to give you my teachings, so that your heart will be strengthened at the same time that your spirit will move away more and more from the superfluous. So you will rise up. Then you will feel how the thirst for truth and love that you made present to me has calmed down, making you march full of strength and courage to the fulfillment of your mission.

48. I prepare you with infinite love because my lesson through these spokespersons is not going to be eternal; soon you will stop listening to this word and despite this you will have to be strong in the struggle that will come when my word is no longer transmitted in this form.

49. What would you do if you had not understood the Master's lesson? How could you defend your faith if you had not come to know the weapons that could help you defend yourself? Meditate on these words, because many will have to fall to their knees before idols again, because they have not been able to take advantage of my teachings.

50. People, do not be deaf to my voice, nor do you interpret. I have told you that you must make it known with the purity with which I have entrusted it to you; listen to my

Love one another!

voice so that when you hear the voice of your enemies, you will know how to free yourselves from their snares and jealousies.

51. Until now you had looked at life and humanity superficially; but I have come to show you the meaning and essence of all the lessons that I have revealed to you in the three times, so that you may have full knowledge of who you are, and so that you may embrace your destiny like Christ to his cross and love your fellow beings in the Creator. All this is revealed to you and taught by my doctrine. Now I tell you, let the one who has been marked by Me, do not feel superior to the one who has not received that sign, because many of them will give you proof of spirituality and of possessing gifts as great as yours.

52. This is the time when the heavenly bell is heard in infinity that calls men to congregation, that invites them to meditate and pray. Its echo vibrates incessantly in the depths of every heart, because it is the Third Time, in which Elijah, as my envoy, is calling from one end of the world to the other to the spirits to attend the judgment. "you of those who at that hour seek me through the spirit and not through forms and images made by human hands, so that I can say that you are of those who have persevered in my law, since in it, the one I gave you at Sinai, I commanded you that to worship me you should not put before your eyes any image that represented my Divinity.

53. If since then I have inspired spiritual worship, it is right that you now offer it to me, O people, who at times lose hope of reaching complete regeneration and spirituality. See how I have prolonged your existence and how I have made you walk the path of restitution and evolution, so that in your step and in your constant walk you will leave every imperfection and every stain. Do you not see how the waters blackened by the mire become purified in their swift current? truly I tell you, it will be the same with your spirit.

54. I am the owner of the living and the created, so I tell you, that I am the only one who knows the arcanum, eternity and the destiny of all beings.

55. If humanity were not obstinate in its ignorance, its existence on earth would be different; but men rebel before my commands, they deny their destiny, and instead of collaborating with me in my work, they seek a way to circumvent my laws, to do their will. I also tell you, that if humanity were to observe carefully each of his acts, he would realize how at every step he is rebelling against me.

56. If I pour out my pleasures on men, they become selfish; if I grant them to taste joy, they become excessive; if I test their strength, in order to temper their spirit, they protest; and if I allow the cup of bitterness to reach their lips to purify them, they renounce life and feel they lose faith. If I put the burden of a large family on their shoulders, they

Love one another!

despair and when I raise one of their loved ones from the earth, they accuse me of being unjust.

57. I never see you satisfied, I never hear you bless my name in your trials, nor do I contemplate that you try, throughout your life, to work in my creative work.

58. Do you not remember the examples that I came to give you in Jesus, when I consecrated that life to glorifying his Father?

59. Jesus possessed nothing on earth, and yet he never protested about his poverty, he had to leave his Mother and his homeland and knew how to renounce everything, for the love of the one who sent him; his work was arduous and his path painful to the end, but he never rebelled; he was persecuted and mocked, judged and finally died, but from his heart, from his lips and even from his eyes, only blessings, forgiveness and consolation flowed for those who loved him, as well as for those who offended him.

60. But not only in Me you can find examples worthy of imitation; remember the meekness of Abraham, when his Lord asked him for the life of his son, the patience of Job, who blessed me in each of his tribulations, and as well as those examples, many more that have come down to you throughout history.

61. Sometimes you are amazed when you come to see some sick person who patiently carries his cross, some blind or paralyzed person who blesses my will. At other times you fail to understand the conformity of a father who has just lost the son he loved very much, and that conformity, that patience and that compliance with God's plans, are not conceived by the materialized men of this time, so far from the truth. I am the one who is putting these beautiful examples of humility, obedience to my will and spiritual elevation in your path, so that you have models to imitate in your trials.

62. I tell you that when this humanity does everything that is my will, pain will not be known on earth, because my peace will be in their spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 118

1. "Let the children come to Me," I say to you again; not because you look at them small, do you think that they cannot receive me.
2. No matter how many debts and stains a spirit has, when it lives in childhood, the soul participates in the purity and innocence of it. It is at these moments that the spirit needs all kinds of help so as not to deviate from the path.
3. Reincarnation is the opportunity that God, in his loving justice, offers to the spirit, so that it recovers its purity and returns to the way. That is the way you can take advantage of the experience collected on your pilgrimage.
4. When you look at children, do it with respect, because you do not know what spirit is hidden in them; but what you can be sure of is that in each of these little beings there is a past that is a whole history, a whole life of evolution.
5. The spirit, when he lives the childhood of his childhood, needs the support of the elders, because his matter is fragile to sustain him; he requires tenderness, so that his heart does not harden, and he also needs examples and teachings that cultivate and strengthen him, until the time comes to be able to manifest.
6. Each spirit brings its message, and in order for it to be able to express it, everything must be favorable around it. When the spirit, after its long journey of struggles and trials to achieve its perfection, becomes free from stains, miseries and ignorance and is only the light in it, it becomes similar to the purity of children.
7. The child intuitively knows that he is powerless to fight for himself, and then he puts all his trust in his parents. He fears nothing when he is next to them; he only waits well and knows that he will lack nothing. Then he discovers that in them there is a source of knowledge, tenderness and life, so in their company he comes to experience happiness.
8. When will men feel this way when they are with Me? When will the human spirit reach that faith, that purity and that confidence that the child possesses in his innocence?
9. Truly I tell you, when that happens, you will hear my sweet word again, saying to you, "Let the little children come to Me, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven."
10. It has long been said to you, "Honor your father and your mother"; and the best way to honor them is by leading a righteous and virtuous life.
11. Is it necessary that at this time I have to remind you of your duties on earth? Your heart tells me: No, Lord, tell us now about the spiritual life. However, I see that humanity

Love one another!

has not risen up honoring its parents; and if it has not fulfilled the first commandments, how will it be able to fulfill my new maxims?

12. On the foundations of the law he raised the walls of the sanctuary, with the light of my doctrine that I brought to you in the Second Time; and now, with my new word I come to finish the formation of the spiritual temple.

13. I must tell you, that your foundations are still weak, because you do not live according to the law of the first times, because only on a true morality and an acrisolate virtue will you be able to build your inner temple.

14. My question is this: How could you honor your Heavenly Father without first honoring your parents on earth? How do you try to see humanity as your sister, if before you did not love your family, formed by your parents, brothers, husband or wife, and children?

15. That is why I wanted you to join the law of the First Time to the doctrine that I gave you through Jesus and to the revelations of this time, because in this way you will have all the knowledge and preparation to penetrate the spiritual path that leads to eternal light.

16. If in your life you do not practice virtue and yet you flaunt fulfillment, I tell you that you will go prevaricating and also falsifying the truth.

17. My disciple must be clean of heart on earth, to be clean later in spirit.

18. Honor with your life those who by my will gave you existence, and tomorrow your children will honor you. Not only do you glorify me with spiritual works; no, your human works also glorify my Spirit

19. This is the time when many people, when they see the great trials that are looming over humanity, exclaim - It is the hand of God that is touching humanity through pain - to which I tell you that this is an erroneous way of thinking about my justice.

20. When will you understand that pain exists because of your sins, and that it is man himself who condemns and punishes himself?

21. You should have understood that by allowing pain to reach your heart, I thereby give you the clearest proof that sin is the greatest obstacle for you to contemplate the light and enjoy the peace of the spirit.

22. Many people think they love me and serve me, but when pain surprises them, then they wonder confused: How is it that loving my Father, He allows me to drink this cup of bitterness? They have not realized that not only do they not love me, but they have also

Love one another!

let their passions and ambitions for the earthly, be for them a cult that they put, without realizing it, before the cult that they must offer me.

23. If men paid tribute to truth, love, justice and goodness, which are attributes of my Spirit, do you think that pain, war, hunger, confusion and death could exist in the world? Verily I say to you, there would be none of this in your life and, instead, there would be peace, health of spirit and body, there would be strength and well-being.

24. Remember that in the law it was said to you: "You will have no other gods before Me"; however, there are many gods that human ambition has forged to worship them, pay tribute to them and even give their lives.

25. Understand that my law has not passed away and that without you realizing it, it speaks incessantly to you through conscience; but men are still pagans and idolaters. They love their body, flatter their vanities and indulge their weaknesses; they love the riches of the earth, to which they sacrifice their peace and their spiritual future. They worship the flesh, sometimes reaching degeneration and even death for going after pleasures.

26. Convince yourselves that you have loved the world more than your Father. When have you sacrificed yourselves for Me, loving Me and serving me in your fellow men? When do you sacrifice your sleep or risk your health to come to the relief of the sorrows that afflict your brothers? and when have you gone to the point of death for any of the noble ideals that my doctrine inspires? See how it is not Me that you love the most; see how the worship that you have for the material life is for you before the worship of the life of the spirit; and that is the reason why I have told you that you have other gods to worship and serve before the real one.

27. How will you be able to know on earth a life that contains justice, and how will you be able to feel the divine mantle of my peace on your spirit? What can you do to stop feeling pain, if it is the only thing that the false gods that you have created and loved from the past times to the present can do?

28. Love Me, before everything created, because loving Me you will know how to give all beings their just and true place.

29. The confusion that reigns in the world at this time is very great; but the spirit of humanity is prepared and my call will suffice, so that it turns its eyes to my law.

30. The moment is approaching when the light of my Spirit reaches the hearts, making them feel and understand, what they have not understood until now.

Love one another!

31. Beloved disciples, you present to me your spirit thirsty for truth and for this reason I invite you to draw near to this fountain, so that you may drink to your heart's content. Penetrate to the bottom of my word; see that I only materialize up to a certain limit, and it is then that it is your turn to analyze, meditating on everything you have heard. Pray, and in your prayer question me, then you will see how in each manifestation, you receive a flash of my light. Do not expect to receive the whole truth in a single instant. Know that there are spirits who have been walking in pursuit of the truth for a long time, searching and trying to penetrate all the mysteries and have not yet reached the desired goal.

32. Christ came to teach you the way, telling you to "Love one another"; but you have not imagined until now the scope of that sublime commandment. Truly I tell you, the whole life of men would be transformed if you lived in that maxim, because only love will be the one who can reveal the arcanum to you, since in it is the origin of your life; search eagerly for the truth, search for the meaning of life, love, strengthen yourselves in the good, and you will see how step by step everything that has been false, impure or imperfect will fall from your being. Be more sensitive every day to the light of divine grace, and then you will be able to ask your Lord everything you want to know, everything that is necessary for your spirit to reach the supreme truth.

33. Work harder on earth and give yourselves with faith to your duties; always seek the benefit for your spirit, so that your material life is not sterile.

34. Pray with the simple prayer that springs from the purest of your spirit, and with the help of your conscience examine your works. Then you will enjoy my presence.

35. In this communication of the spirit, you will receive floods of light to better understand life; you will not lack the inspiration that will lead you to be more and more good. In those moments the powers and gifts of the spirit will awaken and you will be in a position to carry out the various missions that I have entrusted to you.

36. Intuition, which is clairvoyance, foreboding and prophecy, becomes clear in the mind and makes the heart beat before the messages and voices it receives from the infinite.

37. When men have learned to communicate with my Spirit, they will no longer have anything to consult in books, nor what to ask. Today they still ask those who think they know more, or go after texts and books, eager to find the truth.

38. Blessed is the one who is eager to hear my word and does not want to miss a single one of my lessons, because he will be able to form in his spirit the book that will be his best inheritance at this time.

39. My word is resurrection and life for the spirit that capsizes and is lost in the stormy sea of passions. Therefore, the one who has received it into his heart and has tasted its

Love one another!

essence, will live forever; and his greatest desire will be to reveal it to his brothers, so that all may be nourished and attain eternal life.

40. I bless those who announce my coming in the Third Time and fulfill their mission with truth, because their seed will blossom in a short time; but woe to those who will take my name or my teaching to surprise the unwary, claiming to be sent, or taking my place to be served, because they will be discovered and subject to judgment! On their way they will find that humanity has awakened and will ask for evidence to justify what they are preaching.

41. I am the Word that speaks to your spirit. I am the Teacher who once again finds himself surrounded by disciples, of whom, while some pray and make merits to feel clean and worthy to be with Me, others adulterate and distort my doctrine. I tell you, each one of them will answer me for the teaching that I have given to all of them. The present generation, due to its materialism, will not come to understand the meaning of this revelation, and it will be the new generations, who by communicating with them from Spirit to spirit will know the content of that book of wisdom with which I have inherited you in this Third Time.

42. Humanity is waiting for the signs of my message. I will allow this doctrine to be translated and taken to other countries so that it can be made known. How many men are waiting for her, not knowing that I am speaking and dictating countless lessons, with which the book containing my message will have to be formed!

43. My word has been poured out abundantly among you, like a stream of crystal clear water that cleanses and quickens everything in its path.

44. If you prepare yourselves, you will be strong and you will have the spiritual power that my chosen ones had in the past times. You will be respected by some and feared by others, because carrying the truth in your spirit, you will discover falsehood, lies and hypocrisy, wherever they are found.

45. Many men, knowing that you have my revelations, will come to you out of curiosity, others will be unaware of you and still others will want to destroy us; you will concretize in all cases to fulfill your mission of bearing witness. Then you will see the very ones who mocked you or those who tried to put you to death, moved by your words and throwing their weapons away from them, accompany you on your way.

46. the battle is approaching, after the chaos peace will come to this world. It is necessary that man rushes that chalice so that he may come to value and seek peace and the virtues of the spirit. He must undergo the rigors in order to be moved and purified, and so when the weight of his guilt is no longer unbearable, he will experience the burning desire that

Love one another!

the peace, which he rejected from his heart for so long, will return to his spirit, for which he will offer his complete repentance.

47. I tell you that that peace will return, and that it will be kept and preserved for a long time in the heart of humanity.

48. This earth will be a fertile field where my seed will flourish and bear fruit, because already the human heart is hungry for love and thirsty for truth; it is also tired of vain words and doctrines empty of love. That is why he has come to feel that he needs to be taught by a true Teacher who will reveal the spiritual life to him and prepare him for a higher existence. My law, always present in the lives of men, is forgotten by them, and that is why humanity walks towards chaos, hence the human heart is empty and the spirit poor.

49. That is why I invite you all to return to the true path. My peace is beginning to come to you, and be sure that with it, the virtues will flourish again in the spirit of humanity. After the egoism in which men lived, charity will return to them and they will know how to go in search of the one who needs help, to provide him with the peace and comfort that for a long time they did not know how to give; then they will experience the joy that must be felt by the one who loves his fellow men as brothers. When will these good sowers of charity arise? I have told you that by a righteous man this world could be saved.

50. Think that if you all sought to be just and good, this valley of tears would soon be transformed into a world of high spirituality.

51. You, people, work without getting tired; teach, do works that convert; and since you have been raised, watch over those who, believing they are alive, have died to faith and hope. Those of you who are now strong and those of you who are healthy, watch over the sick. Pray for those who do not pray and strengthen those who are going through great trials. Support the weak and bring peace to the nations at war; to all those spirits who have left their bodies in the fields of destruction, help them to rise and to penetrate the spiritual life, aware of the state in which they are and the step they have taken. Pray for everyone, your mission is not reduced to doing it for those you love and know to be yours, but for all who inhabit this and other worlds. Do it, disciples, because your spiritual mission is universal, since I have not set limits for you to love each other, but I have always told you - "Love one another".

52. To help you in that mission, the light of my Spirit has descended to caress you, O little ones, who have fought hard to be able to offer those in need a corner of peace, where to hear my voice that is balm, light and peace.

Love one another!

53. The enclosure is poor and humble, because you have learned that this is not the temple; instead, you are trying to give clarity to your spirit where you already know that my true temple is.

54. These enclosures are like trees on the long roads of your life, they are like the palm trees of the desert. Places to give rest and shade to the walker.

55. Ah, if every county had one of these trees where they could hear my nightingales trilling! but your step has been slow and your work scarce, that is why there are many regions without a tree, and many walkers who do not find oasis, shade, shelter, or trills.

56. Since you have the consolation of my presence through this word, do merit so that your tree grows and its shadow increases, because the number of walkers will increase greatly, attracted by the testimony of those who have found the peace of their spirit here.

57. All of you work together and do the work that I have entrusted to you, but watch and pray that you will not fall into temptation, because then you yourselves will destroy your work.

58. You ask me in your heart, what are the temptations in which you could fall, to which I answer you, that those temptations would be vanity, fanaticism or materialism.

59. Now you are surprised that I speak to you in this way, because you judge it impossible to fall into acts so unworthy of a disciple of mine.

60. If you knew how many of you, who arrived full of meekness, who cried every time you committed the slightest fault and who swore love to me in every prayer, then exchanged humility for pride and charity for interest.

61. I know you better than yourselves, and it is necessary that I speak to you in this way, so that you may live alert.

62. I am entrusting you all with the mission of building a spiritual sanctuary, which is my true temple, an altar invisible to the human gaze but which will have the strength of what truly exists, its presence will be felt through what you pour into your brothers.

63. This is the temple that I am entrusting you to build, because I know that in its bosom you will find peace, life and the light of the spirit.

64. If you unite yourselves with true fraternity, fulfilling my teachings, persevering in humility, faith and charity and trying not to stand still, striving to achieve greater spirituality every day, do not doubt that you will soon see your mission fulfilled and your work accomplished.

Love one another!

65. Combat every outbreak of disunity, falsehood, mystification or materialism that arises in your bosom, because if you neglect, the bad weed will grow, taking root between the foundations of your sanctuary and will grow, covering the walls of your temple.

66. Do not expect that the result of your work will be similar to what happened to the people who built the Tower of Babel. Desire that at the end of the struggle everything will be joy and peace in your spirit, but do not go to cause confusion and pain to arise at the last moment.

67. Blessed is he who seeks to be at peace with his conscience.

68. Blessed is he who sows his way with peace.

69. To you who come to hear my sweet word, I welcome you.

70. Come to Me, whenever you find yourselves confused, afflicted by sorrows, or weak in faith, because I am the light that will restore you the tranquility of the spirit

71. When you are far from these enclosures, you will hear me in your conscience, pointing the way to you.

72. Now that humanity is going through an era of spiritual disorientation, the clarity of my word comes to enlighten you, because you are qualified to understand the higher life.

73. You are all witnesses that at this moment science dedicates its time and mental strength to discover in nature the answer to many human questions. And nature, responding to the call of men, has borne witness to its Creator, as an inexhaustible source of wisdom and love and also as justice. However, man does not awaken to the truth and continues to carry, as a sentence, the heavy burden of his materialism.

74. It is the fear of taking a step towards evolution, a step forward, accustomed to following the traditions bequeathed to him by his ancestors.

75. Man is afraid to think and believe for himself and prefers to submit to the criteria of others, thus depriving himself of his freedom to know me. For that reason he has lived in backwardness.

76. The time of light has come to humanity, with which man acquires his own will.

77. Why, if humanity has seen the development of science and the discovery of what it would not have believed before, does it resist the natural evolution of the spirit? Why does he persist in what makes him park and lethargic? Because he did not want to look out into eternal life.

78. Check how my revelations of this time come in accordance with your material evolution, so that you will never judge them wrongly.

Love one another!

79. Let man not be puffed up by his material work and his science, because he does not know that without my revelation, and without the influence or help of spiritual beings who inspire him from beyond, he would have been able to discover nothing.

80. Man, as part of creation, has a mission to fulfill as all the works of the Creator have; but he has been endowed with a superior intelligence and his own will, so that he can achieve, by his own effort, the spiritual development and perfection that is the purpose of his existence.

81. Through the spirit, man can conceive his Creator, understand his benefits, and admire his wisdom.

82. If you, instead of puffing yourselves up with your earthly wisdom, identified yourselves with all my work, you would see that there would be no mystery. Then you would recognize and love each other as brothers, as I teach you in each of my works. There would be in you kindness, love, charity and therefore, union.

83. How small you are when, believing that you are all powerful and great, you resist confessing that over your power and your science is the one who truly knows everything and can do everything!

84. Poor human creature when it concretizes itself to be matter and only matter, because it is subject only to the natural law that governs mortal and fleeting beings who are born, grow and die!

85. How long will you rise from the state of materialism in which you find yourself? Make an effort to contemplate beyond the heaven that you have forged, the place that eternity reserves for you.

86. Do not wait for someone to start the march towards Me; come, interrogate the arcanum and he will tell you what you should do; he will tell you the mission that you have to fulfill.

87. I come to invite you to come closer to Me; you do not have to abandon the duties, nor the healthy delights of human life.

88. Disciples, you have come to earth at a time when all human life is subject to the science of men; but despite so much materialism, the light that illuminates your interior will make you understand what you will have to do. In this way you will develop your gifts, because nothing should stagnate, everything should walk in harmony.

89. I do not give you my doctrine simply as a moral brake on your passions; no, I give it to you so that you may climb the greatest heights of the spirit.

Love one another!

- 90. The brake on your passions must be your conscience.
- 91. I have not been creating a new religion among you, nor does this doctrine come to ignore existing religions.
- 92. My word is a message of divine love for all, and a call to all spirits.
- 93. Whoever understands the divine purpose and fulfills my precepts, will feel guided towards the progress and improvement of his spirit.
- 94. Understand that, as long as the world does not penetrate the path of spirituality, peace will be very far from being a reality.
- 95. I, in Jesus, dictated the law of the highest and purest feelings. Come all of you to Me., become my dearly beloved disciples and I will teach you to live in peace.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 119

1. I have wanted humanity to know the history of the people of Israel, because I took that people as an instrument for my lessons and subjected them to great trials so that they would be like an open book for all generations.
2. Those twelve tribes represented the humanity of all times; but now the similarity is greater between that captive people in a strange land and the current world, slave of sin and materialism, which are the forces that represent the power of the new pharaoh.
3. If at that time the charity of Jehovah rescued his people, tracing a path through the desert and leading them to Canaan, now I come as a light of justice and love to rescue all the peoples of the earth from their captivity, to lead them to the "promised land"; now I will lead your spirit to my kingdom of light and peace, and I will also cause a new manna to descend on the spirits, which will be the sustenance of eternal life in their long journey.
4. I will make a new covenant with men, but this one will not be with symbols, my Spirit will be present in it.
5. In my people the ideal of good will awaken again and the desire to unite with all the peoples of the world, as those twelve tribes united, when they crossed the vast desert, animated by the same ideal.
6. The struggle will be great and obstacles, enemies and temptations will arise on the way, but from that day the soldiers full of courage and the apostles full of charity and faith will come out. Throughout the journey. but especially in the trances of trial, I will encourage the crowds and encourage their faith with my wonders; and when men have achieved peace and live in harmony, I will cause them from this earth to begin to taste the sweet fruits of the kingdom of light and peace, as a foretaste of the delights that the spirit will have later, when he comes to dwell in the spiritual mansion.
7. The fruits that the spirit gathers from here will be a compensation for the sacrifices, struggles and deprivations that your heart has suffered. Later, when this people, like an immense multitude, knock at the doors of my kingdom, I will go out rejoicing to open to tell them. Come, come to Me and leave the dust of the road and fatigue, here is the city of peace, decked out, waiting for its new inhabitants.
8. The people, fearful in the presence of their Father, will believe that the hour of their judgment has come; then I will tell them do not be afraid, go to my house, which is yours; the desert has already purified you and made you worthy to come to Me.

Love one another!

9. People, when you saw so much perversity among men, knowing of their hatreds and their wars and knowing the painful result of materialistic doctrines, you thought that in order for this humanity to regenerate and convert to my law, it will first have to endure great trials and that it will take a long time for it to come to love itself according to my teaching.

10. I tell you that although it is true that very great trials await this world, its days of pain will be shortened, because its bitterness will be so great that it will cause men to wake up, turn their eyes to Me and listen to the voice of their conscience that will ask them to fulfill my law.

11. My justice will be the one that cuts off everything bad that exists in this world. First, I will search everything: Religions, sciences and institutions, and then the sickle of divine justice will pass blinding the tares and leaving the wheat. Every good seed that I find in the hearts of men, I will leave to continue germinating in the spirit of humanity.

12. There are entire peoples and nations who have thrown my seed out of their hearts; others who have forgotten my maxims; others who neither watch nor pray. However, and despite the sterility in which they live, these peoples will soon become fertile lands, because my charity will descend into their hearts.

13. It is necessary that you prepare the tool, that you fill the barn with the spiritual seed that I have brought you and that, through the gifts that I have entrusted to you, you know the hour when you will have to leave your rest, to get up to sow. You will watch and pray, so that that blessed dawn does not surprise you asleep in ignorance, in materialism or in sin; because then you would not recognize the hour to go after the lands, and when you wanted to get up, you would no longer find the strength for the fight.

14. If you have faith in my word, prepare yourselves from now on through prayer, so that you may find the lands suitable for sowing them. If you do not finish this work, your children will take the seed of love that I have given you and will carry my commands to their end.

15. Blessed are the farmers to whom it is ordered to go to fertilize and cultivate the lands, because they will see the dew of my grace descend on their fields, which will be the constant blessing of the Father on the efforts of the son and a caress for all who rise to faith and life.

16. It has long been said to you that the moment would come when man would understand everything revealed from times past, and I tell you that that time has already begun, and that in it your spirit receives my light through inspiration.

Love one another!

17. Christ came into the world and opened the way for you, teaching you with his life, with his works and his words, the perfect way to fulfill the law. Since before He appeared in the world, He was announced by the prophets, in order that the people would wait for Him and recognize Him when they had Him before their eyes.

18. In Abraham and in his son Isaac I gave you an image of what the sacrifice of the Redeemer would be, when I put to the test the love that Abraham professed to me by asking him that he, by his own hand, sacrifice his son, his dearly beloved Isaac. In that act, if you know how to meditate, you will find a likeness of what later was the sacrifice of the Only Begotten for the salvation of the world.

19. Abraham was the representation of God, and Isaac the image of Jesus; at that moment the patriarch thought that if the Lord asked him for the life of his son, it was so that the blood of the innocent would wash away the faults of the people, and despite deeply loving the one who was flesh of his flesh, obedience to his God and charity and love for his people were stronger in him than the life of his beloved son. The obedient Abraham was about to unleash the deadly blow on his son; at the moment when, overcome with pain, he raised his arm to sacrifice him, my power stopped him, ordering him to sacrifice a lamb in place of his son, so that that symbol would remain, as a testimony of love and obedience.

20. Centuries later, humanity had to ask me for the sacrifice of Jesus, my beloved Son, and I had to give him to you, so that his example of meekness, sealed with his sacrifice and with his blood, would remain indelibly written in the conscience of humanity.

21. If in the case of Isaac, a lamb came to replace him to rescue his life, in the case of Jesus there was no one to replace him, because He knew that it was necessary that his blood be shed, so that the essence and light of that sacrifice would illuminate the spirit, the heart and understanding of men lacking spirituality. That is why Jesus is also called the Lamb of God. The law told you, "You shall not kill," and Christ in his doctrine of love taught you the sublime lesson of dying to save others.

22. Blessed is he who dies giving life to those who need it, for he will live forever.

23. See how the time has come for you to be able to extract the spiritual essence contained in my past revelations, those to which humanity interprets only in material form, without trying to delve into them to find their spiritual meaning.

24. I place you at the beginning of the path of analysis, so that later you can get to the bottom of my lessons. if all this were fully clarified, your spirit would not strive to penetrate to the bottom of my word.

Love one another!

25. I am going to remind you how in that Second Time, when that bloodthirsty crowd finally contemplated Jesus hanging on the cross and next to Him agonizing two other sentenced, heard that he said to the Father: "Forgive them, Lord, because they do not know what they are doing". All those present heard, but did not understand those words, and time had to pass, so that men understood that that blood spilled slowly on earth, was the symbol of divine love and supreme forgiveness, which like an infinite mantle descends to cover all men.

26. Many centuries have passed and the humanity of this time, which weeps at the memory of the sacrifice of Jesus, and which marvels at the cruelty of those who took him to the scaffold, is the same that sacrifices thousands of brothers day by day.

27. If Christ were to return to earth at this time, made man, he would no longer say as on Calvary: "Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing", because now you have fully received the light of conscience and the spirit has evolved a lot. Who is unaware that I am the giver of life, that therefore, no one can take that of his brother? If man cannot give existence, he is also not authorized to take what he cannot give back.

28. Humanity. Do you think that you are complying with my law just because you claim to have religion and comply with external worship? In the law it was said to you, "You shall not kill," and you are profaning that commandment by pouring out in torrents, on the altar of your sin, the blood of your brothers.

29. Israelites and Christians wage war and kill each other; did I not give one law to one and the other?

30. The restitution will be bloody and painful, because the lives that men have reaped and the blood that they have shed, cry out for justice. Woe to those who have killed, and even more so to those who have advised or ordered to kill!

31. Step by step the peoples advance towards the valley where they will have to unite to be judged.

32. And they still dare to speak my name who wage war and have their hands stained with the blood of their brothers. Are these the flowers or the fruits of the doctrine that I have taught you? Did you not learn from Jesus how he forgave, blessed the one who offended him and died giving life to his executioners?

33. Men have doubted my word and disbelieved; therefore they have entrusted everything to His power. Then I have let them disabuse themselves and reap the fruit of their deeds, for only in this way will they open their eyes to understand the truth.

Love one another!

34. On this table of love there are delicacies that even the kings of the earth could not offer; they are the bread from heaven that the poor seek and the wine that the outcasts of the world come to drink. Eat and drink, but never be conceited about possessing these goods, because you will be hiding vanity under your rags, and I want you to be humble of spirit and heart. Take the example of those who, wearing a royal mantle on their shoulders, also know how to carry humility in their hearts. The bread and my wine are for everyone, because I see you all in need of the Spirit. In the beginning I gave you all with my grace, which is divine seed; since then you have gone on different paths according to your destiny, and in those paths each one has collected according to his sowing, some the fruits in abundance, others have only reaped pain and misery. While some have lived briefly on earth, because they have obtained the necessary light to rise, others, living for a long time in the valley of tears, have not even come to know who they are, or where they are going; I have charity from those spirits who walk aimlessly, stopping them to show them the way that leads to the "promised land

35. The light of my Spirit penetrates every heart, even when it remains closed; similar to this is the light of the king star, which apparently does not penetrate into your bedroom when it is closed, but, nevertheless, its invisible rays do reach its interior, giving life to the environment. You do not wait for my light to penetrate into your interior, having the doors of your spirit closed. How pleasant it will be to find your inner temple prepared, receiving the grace of my charity! Let me heal and comfort you, and then I will make you my husbandmen and disciples.

36. Many of you who are nothing in life now, since even in your family you are the last ones, you will soon see sitting at my table. Those of you who have been disowned and cast out of the bosom of your own, tomorrow you will be recognized by the very ones who had unknown you.

37. Do you want to sensitize or temper your heart? Take this path, which is that of humility, elevation and charity. take the balm to the sick, approach the beds of pain; console those who suffer and respect those who have taken up this cross before you; imitate those who are awake studying my work and those who, despite drinking a cup of bitterness, are imparting sweetness among their brothers.

38. I speak in this way to those who are going to begin to pronounce the first words of the spiritual language, to the children to whom I am teaching the principles of the law and the purpose of my work. In it you will learn that by praying from spirit to Spirit and loving your brothers, you will not only heal the sick, but you will raise the dead.

39. In this humble region, where I am manifesting myself, I have come to reveal to you that the Third Time began in 1866, and that this communication will end in the year 1950,

Love one another!

when many of my children have already listened to me; truly I tell you that these mouths that have given you my teaching, have not spoken by their will, but under a divine inspiration.

40. Beloved farmers of this countryside, embrace with true love your mission, till my lands, opening furrows, in which you deposit the divine seed. Know the seed so that you may sow only from it, because in its fruit will be the elevation and the light of your spirit. Do you think it right to have to lament when you arrive at the spiritual abode, just because of your lack of zeal in the mission that led you to inhabit the earth?

41. Do not forget that at every step I tell you to sow the wheat in my fields, because those lands where the tares and the nettle would have grown, will be reaped by the sickle of divine justice.

42. I said the same thing to the disciples and to the multitudes in the Second Time. "Truly I tell you, every tree that was not planted by the hand of my Heavenly Father will be uprooted."

43. Pray, husbandmen, do it humbly before your Father and make sure that your sowing is pleasing to my gaze. Tirelessly cleanse your lands, seek the light to illuminate errors, until only the wheat fructifies in them.

44. A clean seed is the one you have received; but your littleness has not managed to understand that purity, and without realizing it, you have mixed it with other seeds that are not mine.

45. I have said to you, Know the seed, so that you may purify your sowings one by one, and when your children arise in the way of the Lord, only the truth will sprout from his lips. I see those who are struggling to get to the bottom of this doctrine, but who so far have not been able to get rid of the influence of strange doctrines, religions and dogmas.

46. People, help my spokesmen with your prayers, form and strengthen your prophets. Do not forget that when my communication is about to end, it will reveal to you many lessons that I have in store to close this testament with a flourish.

47. After the time of this communication, my light will help you to understand what you heard, with which you will be able to separate the essential and true, from the superfluous, that is, from what is materiality.

48. I will inspire this people, a witness of my word, to study my teachings deeply, so that they may know how to analyze what I have said and what is the essence of my doctrine.

49. When you have passed the stage of preparation and are ready to teach, I will open the way for you, and then you will no longer be intimidated by the pitfalls and thorns or the

Love one another!

treacherous snares and threats that you encounter, because everything will already be prepared for your sowing.

50. I will have arranged everything and my light will pour out on you as the dew descends on the valleys in the silence of the nights. Love is what you will have to sow; how do you want peoples to make peace pacts, if love does not exist in their hearts?

51. I told you that peace would be in men of good will, and in no people on earth do I find that good will.

52. That is why it is necessary that a people without ambitions arise from the riches of the world, so that they may be the ones who teach charity, prayer, virtue and faith. I will call that people mine; and men will know them as the people of God. From the morals of his men, from their good customs, and from the virtuous life they lead, the peace that fills humanity with well-being will spring up, without forgetting that perfect peace, that which is the only one capable of flooding the spirit with happiness, only descends to the one who goes in search of it through true love.

53. When will you reach the peace of the spirit, if you have not even managed to obtain the peace of the heart? I tell you, until the last murder weapon has been destroyed, there will be no peace among men. Murderous weapons are all those with which men take their lives, kill morals, deprive themselves of freedom, take away their health, take away tranquility or destroy faith.

54. The limit for so many evils to cease is already near; that is why my voice, resonating in the depths of the spirits, has called on men of all peoples, to lay down the weapons of destruction and death, and in the fire of my justice be consumed.

55. Then I will speak spiritually, and my voice will be heard in the consciousness of all my children.

56. If proud and foolish humanity meditated and prayed, it would realize where it is heading and would stop its steps; but it cannot become full light in its spirit, because it is blinded by hatreds and ambitions.

57. Pray, all those who wish to be part of the people of peace; come closer to the light, all those who wish to extend a fraternal hand to their brothers, to save them.

58. The seed of evil, scattered throughout the earth, is bearing fruit as never before; but I have to tell you that the good seed is also sprouting in different parts of the planet.

59. Prepare yourselves spiritually, all of you who feel that this divine seed is beginning to germinate in your heart, so that when you meet other sowers on your paths, you can recognize them and unite yourselves in my law.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 120

1. It has long been announced to you by the mouth of a prophet that a time would come when the Divine Spirit would be poured out on all flesh and on every spirit. Truly I tell you, that is the time in which you are living; but you were unprepared, because you attached very little importance to those prophetic voices and did not study or analyze that prophecy.
2. Today you are in search of everything that is supernatural for you, in order to verify that spiritual life exists. Some observe and study the stars, others wait for mysterious voices or signs; others want to find the explanation in science; but there are very few who have concentrated in the depths of their spirit to hear the voice of their Lord there, to feel and love him.
3. When in the Second Time I appeared for the last time before my disciples, they saw how a cloud enveloped the silhouette of the Master, lifting him up and carrying him towards infinity. There they received the promise and he announced that the Lord would return to men, in the same spiritual way in which those men saw him leave.
4. Only they could understand that divine sight, because they were the only ones who were prepared, while the world was sleeping. Now I am saying that you have seen the word of that prophet of the first times and the promise that I made to you fulfilled; but my coming in a spiritual way has only been felt by those who have prepared or those who were waiting for me watching.
5. With the same solemn silence with which I ascended in the cloud at that Second Time, I now descend on all spirits; but not all have seen, felt, or heard me, because now as then, very few are those who were prepared for it. Sweet is my voice, however my presence will once again move humanity in all its orders.
6. Rulers, Pharisees and scribes mocked Jesus when they heard Him say that He was a King and that He had come to reign. When they saw him expiring on a cross, their ridicule and doubts increased, but they did not imagine that they would soon perish along with their reigns and vassals, and that He, whom they had judged and died as an impostor, would conquer multitudes and peoples with the truth of his doctrine, full of justice, love and humility.
7. Here you have me, visible and tangible for anyone who prepares and wants to look at me, making light in all spirits, so that no one seeks me in any other way than the spiritual one, or tries to find me on the outside, when he carries me in his heart.

Love one another!

8. Elias has come to prepare my arrival. He has once again prepared the paths, illuminating the understandings and untied the lips of those for whom I have come to give you my word. When I finish speaking to you using the human understanding, Elijah will continue to make light on the path of humanity.

9. Great is the message of the messenger in this age; know that from the Second Time I said to you, "Elijah will come to restore all things to their former meaning."

10. Who are the ones who truly feel His spiritual presence? I could well say to you as I said at that time, "Elijah has been with you and you have not felt him."

11. You call him a forerunner, and indeed he has been from the earliest times. He gave you a glimpse of divine communication through man, he raised the dead before Jesus came into the world, he brought you the first messages about the reincarnation of the spirit, he has been preparing the ways of the Lord since then; until the present era, in which you who enjoy this communication, marvel at the order and perfection with which each of the spiritual revelations have been realized.

12. Elijah is like a shepherd; follow him, because he will lead you along the true path, until you reach the pasture where He who is the Father of all creation awaits you.

13. In the silence of your meditation, prepare yourselves spiritually, because he will come closer to reveal to you everything that your mind has not been able to understand.

14. The struggle is approaching and Elijah is coming to strengthen us; do not be afraid, do not distrust your spiritual guide, because if at that time he sent down with his prayer a ray, to prove to the worshipers of false gods, the existence of the true God, in this he will do before the materialized world, wonders that shake him and make him open his eyes to the truth.

15. Are you afraid to talk to your brothers about the reincarnation of the spirit?. Are you not convinced of the loving justice that it contains?

16. Compare this form of restitution with that of eternal punishment in the perennial fire of hell, a form that men use to frighten the spirit of humanity. Tell me which of these two forms gives you the idea of a divine justice, perfect and merciful. One reveals cruelty, unlimited rancor, revenge; the other contains only forgiveness, charity, hope of attaining eternal life. How great is the deformation that my teachings have suffered because of misinterpretations.

17. I prepare you for the fight because I know that you will be fought for what you are going to teach, but if your brothers who are currently fighting you, death surprised them, and I asked them when they died in sin, what they prefer, if the eternal fire in which they

Love one another!

believe or the opportunity to purify themselves in a new life, I truly say that they will express their preference for the second solution even if they had fought in their life blinded by fanaticism.

18. Disciples, be faithful and persevering in my doctrine, because at last the light will overcome the darkness; the light is true faith, it is reason, knowledge, wisdom.

19. Elijah will go before you as a divine torch illuminating your path.

20. At this time I come to clothe you with virtue, so that you can fulfill the delicate mission that I have entrusted to you in the Third Time, a mission that will be for the good of humanity and that will serve to raise your spirit on the path of evolution. I am turning those who were pariahs or simply egoists yesterday into counselors and doctors. You need to have faith in your gifts so that you can do amazing works. If you have faith, you will have to marvel at the works that you do, to the point of saying to me, Why do you grant me so much, being so unworthy? Understand that after the crucible of pain through which you have passed, my divine teaching has been preparing you so that you can evolve.

21. Give with absolute selflessness, of what I have given you and you will open many eyes to the truth and you will move many of your brothers with your actions. Teach that whoever serves humanity, serves Me. There are temptations on the path, but to fight them I have given you the necessary weapons.

22. Disciples, how many of you in your humility have been like shining beacons in the lives of your brothers; as long as you practice my doctrine, you will be invincible in trials, but if you do not unite or if you practice this teaching under your idea and will, then you will be defeated in the struggle, not in my work, because it is the truth and it is indestructible. Prepare yourselves, for after my departure I will leave you the prepared lands, the counties, the villages, even the nations; and you will continue to sow this seed, teaching those who did not listen to me, giving them the essence of my word and making known my prophecies about what was to happen after 1950.

23. Yes people, I will leave these prophecies imprinted in the hearts, because by that time you will no longer hear this word through the human channel. Of these spokespersons that you contemplate today, some will be lifted up from the earth and those that remain will have to close their understanding for this manifestation and for that of my spiritual world. That will be the time of lurking and dangers in which false prophets will arise, false spokesmen and false gods will speak. By then you have to be strong so that you do not let yourselves be surprised by impostors. Take strength at my word, so that you will not succumb out of weakness.

Love one another!

24. Be submissive, practice obedience, be willing to execute what I command you and you will see that pain departs from your path and you will never be surprised. It is not My will that you perish, nor that the disasters of which I warn you should happen to you. Watch and pray, that just as in the world men can lay ties for you, to make you fall, you know well that in the hereafter there are impure and troubled beings who can send their darkness to you.

25. Look, O guides of multitudes, that this people who listen to my orders, is understanding the charges that I make you and the responsibility of my spokesmen, and if tomorrow you do not comply with what has been ordered, this same people will rise up ignoring you and making you recognize your mistakes.

26. It is my will that this people and the multitudes who will come tomorrow, will find you occupying with all zeal and dignity the place that corresponds to each one, so that by your work men recognize that you have been the good farmers of this countryside. Do you understand me, people? Do you intend to carry out my orders during these last years of my manifestation among you?

27. Analyze my mandate on your unification so that you will find the true meaning of it. Many times you have wanted to prove to me your union and I have proved to you the falsehood that has existed in it. I have wanted you to help each other, to respect each other, since the position that each one holds has been given by Me; that you have true charity, because then I will find in your works the foundations for a uniform practice and worship. Interpret my desires and obey my commands. for if you do not do so, you do not know the chaos that awaits you. I am not coming to instill in you useless fears, I am coming to awaken you now that it is time to meditate, to correct your mistakes. You will not say tomorrow, when you stumble: - Lord, why, if you see everything, did you never prophesy these misfortunes to us?

28. Disciples, I have given you this lesson on this day, because I do not want you to weep after my departure, although I know that many will weep.

29. If in the earliest times everything spiritual was a mystery to men, and because of this they had to do sciences and theologies, in order to study and come to understand the divine, truly I tell you that Christ, when he went among men, spoke to you with the utmost simplicity, so that everyone could understand the doctrine of love. He knew that it would not be well understood, but that it was necessary to wait for the time to come when the spiritual evolution of humanity would reach. he was allowed to know the whole truth. That is why He promised the world to return spiritually and send him a light, which would allow him to understand everything that was confused in the heart of humanity.

Love one another!

30. Lift up your spirit, because the announced time is the one you are living. That Master who promised to return to you is the one who speaks to you, and the light he promised to send you is this one that is spiritually vibrating over all beings.

31. The light of truth is so clear that you do not need to be theologians in order to understand what has been revealed to you throughout the ages. If in the beginning of the way everything was a mystery to you, step by step and lesson by lesson, I have been unraveling veils, dispelling darkness and destroying falsehoods.

32. The Father cannot be a mystery to any of his children, because in everything created he allows himself to be felt, touched and looked at, from the smallest to the infinite; the mysteries are created by men without wanting to realize that with this they stop the spirit in its evolution towards the Creator.

33. I do not say to you, "Come to the Father, that you may know Him," but, "Know the Father, that you may know Him." Whoever does not know Him will not be able to love Him, and whoever does not love Him will not know how to go to Him.

34. I came into the world to tell you, "I am the way," and I added, "He who knows the Son knows the Father."

35. What was the way of Christ? That of love, that of charity, that of meekness, that of purity. How was the Son, that by Him you might know the Father? Wise, just, loving, merciful, full of power and charity.

36. That is why the Master came into the world, to show himself to the true God, not the one who the peoples had forged in his heart. In the same way in this age, the light of the Divine Spirit descends fully on all spirits, so that you can rejoice with your spirituality as you contemplate the infinite charity of your Father.

37. Blessed is he who follows me on the path of love and humility.

38. Blessed is he who loves and trusts, who knows his mission and fulfills it.

39. When I tell you about the way, I do not point out any on earth, because it is not in the world that you inhabit that my kingdom is. It is the always ascending spiritual path. It is the evolution and progress that your spirit must reach. Therefore, wherever you are on earth, you can be within the path of the spirit.

40. My children, if you have gone off the path, turn to it, if you have stopped, go forward.

41. The mission you carry out I have given to you according to your capacity and strength; you only need to understand and love it. Pray every day so that you may receive the light necessary for your work; then, remain prepared, attentive, so that you may hear

Love one another!

the voices of those who call you, of those who ask you, and also so that you may be able to face the trials. Every day of your existence is a page of the book that each of you is writing. Each day is marked with a test and each test has a meaning and a reason.

42. I want to make of you a healthy people of spirit and matter, because you are the chosen one, the witness of my manifestations in all times, and you have come at this stage to fulfill a delicate mission and to prepare the way of the new generations.

43. I have sown your path with proofs of love so that you will not doubt Me or yourselves. Those of you who have listened to me at this time, do not go to the grave taking away the secret of this communication that I have had with you, because this is your main mission. Speak in my name to humanity, testify to my revelations with your works.

44. Do not tell me that you lack preparation to do so, because I have spoken to you a lot, and when you heard me you purified and dignified yourselves. You can all take this message to the world. The men are waiting for him and are ready to receive him. Have you not discovered the longing for spirituality and peace that humanity has? Are you not moved by their ignorance and their pain?

45. My Spirit pours out on them, speaks to them through their consciousness and says to them: Come to Me and rest. Take the faith that you need, stop being the blind on the way.

46. People, do you know the work that I am developing in the world? No, you tell me, all we see is agitation, humanity plunging into terrible abysses and enduring a great trial. And I tell you. that I have allowed man to do justice to himself by his own hand so that he will recognize all his mistakes, so that he will return to Me purified. I have sent my light on every creature and have accompanied it in its days of tribulation,

47. My Spirit has been poured out on every spirit and my angels are scattered throughout the universe, fulfilling my commands to order everything and return it to its channel. And when everyone has fulfilled their mission, ignorance will have disappeared, evil will no longer exist and only good will reign on this planet.

48. Ah, if only you had understood me! If only you could realize how great is my desire to perfect you!, how much you would have climbed already and how close to Me you would find yourselves! If your will were mine, you would have already reached the top where I am waiting for you!

49. And what is my longing, people? Your unification and your peace.

50. To help you, you have me among you once again, speaking to you, touching your heart, waiting for your awakening.

Love one another!

51. Every good tree will be protected and its roots and branches will spread out to give shelter and sustenance to the wayfarer, but the bad weed will be cut off by the roots and thrown into the inextinguishable fire.

52. I am speaking to you in a figurative sense, and in telling you about that tree, I am speaking to you about the works of men.

53. To whom I have entrusted great offices, I say to them, Prepare your harvest. Fathers of families, teachers and rulers, lords and servants, great and small, I do not want you to present to me your uncultivated lands, even if it is a small grain, make it present to me clean and pure.

54. Come to Me, knock and it will be opened to you. But come joyful, satisfied with your work, so that you may feel great, like Me.

55. My word is heavenly water that quenches the thirst of the spirit. Whoever I will take from her will never thirst again. I am the inexhaustible spring that descends like a waterfall and that bathes your spirit and heart.

56. You, who have purified yourselves with pain, prayer and penance, have made yourselves worthy of the grace of listening to my word. Continue to be meek and humble, so that you will never lose this light. Your life had been arid like a desert, without a shadow, without an oasis; but I made that in the middle of the desert you would find a palm tree and a spring where you could recover breaths and hopes. Now that you have regained your strength, that you have peace in your heart, do not go into the city of sin to lose yourself in its pleasures and vanities.

57. This is and will be called "the Time of the Spirit", because in it I was to come on the cloud, to shed the light that reveals and dispels the mysteries, the time when I was to open the book of teaching on the page corresponding to the era in which you live. With my divine charity I am illuminating the brain of man, which because of its insensitivity to the spiritual, is like a rock; but from that rock I will make water flow and I will even make flowers sprout.

58. Turn your eyes back, look into the past and you will find that I have always sown love on your path. When you have thought me absent and your loneliness has been prolonged, I make myself felt in your heart, I become a staff so that you do not faint. In small portions you gather to listen to my word, but tomorrow you will multiply like the sands of the sea and those multitudes, spiritually they will be those who formed the twelve tribes of Israel. It is written that I had to gather them together to judge them. From these multitudes I will choose those who will be my new apostles at this time; but I will prepare their hearts for all of them, so that they may feel love and charity for their fellow

Love one another!

men, so that, obeying the dictates of their conscience and the feelings of their heart, they may carry out among humanity works worthy of the one who has destined them to carry my new message, with the good taste that destroys the bitterness of the world.

59. If you come to regard your mission as a cross, truly I tell you, it is; but I will be your Cyrenian. Whatever you do for the good of your brothers, I will return it to you, converted into a light for your spirit. Remember Christ when He ascended into heaven, after his labor of love and redemption was completed, full of glory and majesty.

60. Pray, people, prophets appear in the nations speaking of my manifestation and of my presence among you; you must recognize them, because they are my messengers; but learn to distinguish them from false prophets who will also arise, giving words of apparent light, which at their bottom will have only darkness. Those who are sent evil, they will prepare the hearts, they will awaken the peoples, they will be my precursors, so that when you arrive in those regions, you will find the lands fertile.

61. Everything that is happening at this time, my prophets had already announced to you from ancient times, but who today recognizes the fulfillment of what was announced to you? Many sleep, very few have been awake; and in the midst of the darkness of this sinful night of the world, I have come among those who apparently slept, but who were waiting for me.

62. The book of the Third Time is being written by my golden pens under the dictation of my loving voice. The Guardian angels, who zealously watch over the teachings of the Father, guide the hand of those who write, so that in the book they settle what will remain for future generations: a book of love, a book of perfect wisdom, a book where the humble and the wise, the small and the great, the vain and the simple can read. My word will be the sword that fights speaking of my coming at this time, of the form of my communication; it will illuminate the rough understandings and pierce the hearts of rock, destroying their doubts. My doctrine will continue to spread from heart to heart and from people to people, making itself understood, believed and loved even by the rude, the ignorant, sinners, Gentiles and idolaters, who will recognize my manifestation of love.

63. Rejoice, be filled with joy to think that you have felt my presence at this time, because you have already reached the point where your spirit divests itself of the superfluous, to take with steps of perfection the path that leads to evolution. Watch and pray for those who, having been called, have not wanted to listen to me, have charity for them.

64. I tell you in the Third Time: It is necessary to possess merits in order to deserve the gifts of the Lord. I have given to many of you, without you being able to tell me what

Love one another!

your merits are; but I who see everything, I know what merits you have done in times past to deserve what I have entrusted to you today, but no one boasts of this revelation, which for some reason has not been given to the spirit, to reveal to the flesh its past.

65. Beloved children, keep gathering together; but if the day of my lecture comes and the speaker does not appear, do not be afraid; pray, prepare yourselves, raise your spirit to Me and at that moment I will pour out my light, my strength, my grace and my charity on you. If you seek me with the spirit, I will speak to you from Spirit to spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 121

1. My promise to return among you is fulfilled; like a thief I have tiptoed into your bedroom, and I have awakened you from your sleep. He who, when he opened his eyes and looked at me, asked me to help you get up, he felt my strength in his spirit and in his matter, and quickly got up. I come to show you again the narrow way of my law, the way through which all of you must pass.
2. Blessed are those who have prepared to receive my Spirit, because from their inner sanctuary will flow the prayers for the peace of the peoples of the earth. Later, they will teach their brothers to pray in that way, so that through that communication they will come to hear my voice, which will manifest itself through inspiration when speaking, intuition when advising, and through the gift of healing, when anointing. Now my light is communicated through the spokespersons, tomorrow I will communicate directly with the spirit of everyone who prepares.
3. Many say to me, "Lord, when will you give me gifts like my brothers?"- and I tell you: you are all gifted, you all carry your inheritance, although you do not yet know it; you will see those gifts emerge as you penetrate my path; when you are already my servants, then I will indicate to each one their positions and their mission.
4. At this time you have been able to prepare a humble abode to receive me and I have made you enjoy my presence. My word has come full of sweetness and light, to lift you up to life, so that you may take your rightful place in it.
5. Do not be afraid of those who reject or deny my coming; you act with tact and be patient with them; it will be my righteousness that touches them. Truly I tell you, those who have denied and persecuted me the most will later be the ones who follow me the most closely. Remember Saul, the persecutor of my doctrine, who later became my disciple. These converts will join you tomorrow, but if you really want to be believed, do not be angry when they tell you that you are before a false god or a false teacher, nor be afraid to say that Christ has been with you. I am preparing you for everything to come; be strong and I will send you to different lands, where I will fulfill my word, when I tell you that for one of you a region will achieve peace and salvation, because his heart will be like that of a shepherd who loves and cares for his sheep, adding that the love he has for his brothers and the sacrifices he makes for them will not be sterile.
6. Let no one forget these words, because the one who is now unknown among the crowd, tomorrow will be holding a delicate position among humanity.

Love one another!

7. I send my peace on your nation, receive it in your spirit and make it reach other nations. I bless them all. Pray that peace may be in the hearts of all men.

8. I am waiting for the awakening of humanity, so that it remembers that I exist, that before my gaze it has done all its works and that the hour when my justice will put an end to evil, is approaching. Listen to my teachings and restrain yourselves from evil deeds; cleanse your body and your spirit, because if as a Father I am infinitely loving, as a judge I am inexorable.

9. The peoples of the earth have never been in need of spiritual light. Truly I tell you, not only have this people had prophets and messengers, but I have sent messengers to all of them to awaken them. By the light and the truth of his doctrines, as well as by the likeness to what I have revealed to you, you will be able to judge of his words. Some came before the coming of the Messiah, others have been after my presence as a man, but all have carried a spiritual message to men.

10. These doctrines, like mine, have suffered desecration because when their essence has not been altered, they have been mutilated or hidden from men hungry for truth.

11. There is only one truth and one morality, it is that which has been revealed to men, through messengers, prophets and servants; why do peoples have different concepts about truth, morality and life?

12. That truth, falsified through the ages by humanity, will be re-established and its light will shine with such force that it will seem to men as if it were something new, being the same light that has always illuminated the path of evolution to the children of my Divinity.

13. Many are those who have died for telling the truth, many also those who have been subjected to torments for not wanting to silence the voice that spoke in them.

14. Do not think that heaven has sent only those who have spoken to you of spirit, of love, of morals; no, it has also sent those who have offered you good fruits of science, those knowledge that make light in the lives of men, that lighten their burdens and alleviate their sorrows. They have all been sent from me.

15. There are also others who, without bringing doctrines of spiritual morality, or scientific revelations, bring the message that teaches us to feel and admire the beauties of creation; they are my messengers who have the mission of bringing delight and balm to the hearts of those who mourn.

16. All of them have drunk the bitterness of realizing the incomprehension of a world blind to the truth, of a humanity insensitive to the beautiful and the good. However, if I

Love one another!

have told you that in this age everything will be restored, if I have announced to you that everything will return to its course and that all my teachings will have their original essence restored, you can believe that a time of spiritual splendor is coming in this world, although you should not forget that before that happens, everything will be judged and purified.

17. Every walker who does not have peace in his heart, stop for a few moments under the shade of this tree and he will feel comforted.

18. On the spirit of humanity also floats the memory of the spirit of Elias, as shepherd of incarnate and disembodied, tirelessly seeking in every way his beloved sheep, to remind them of their mission and to choose those who will serve me in this time.

19. All of you have been led to Me by Elijah, but when you came to my presence and felt the outpouring of the Master, you have seen compensated for all the sacrifices and trials that you went through to get to hear my word.

20. Truly I tell you, this people of today resembles that of the First Time.

21. Israel had been a captive for a long time in Egypt, from where he was freed by Moses. obstacles, enemies and adversities stood in the way of the people, to prevent their salvation; but their faith and perseverance overcame, reaching the foothills of Sinai, where they listened to my voice and received the law. There the idols fell and the darkness of his heart vanished, light was made in his spirit, to from that moment, believe, love and serve only the true God of justice and love.

22. The life of that people was soon going to change; the law that he had just received promised him peace and prosperity while Moses, with his index pointed out to him on the horizon the "promised land", as a refuge of peace and earthly happiness.

23. The journey through the desert lasted forty years, that lesson of the Father to his people lasted forty years, to make love spring from his heart, as water had sprung from the rock, to teach him to overcome temptations, to uproot impure cults from his heart and teach him to take the first step on the path of elevation to purify him before he took possession of the "promised land" and that his new generations constituted a new people by their customs and by their worship of the Creator.

24. The life of the desert, the wonders that I granted to my people and the struggle, forged his spirit, and before the regained freedom he forgot his captivity and the spirit of Israel rose again.

Love one another!

25. It was the prophets who announced to the people the coming of the Messiah, they were the ones who kept the flame of hope lit in their hearts, when they felt they were succumbing under the yoke of other peoples.

26. Many waited with joy for the arrival of the Rabbi of Galilee, whom they did not know how to recognize in the child who was born from the virginal womb of a humble Nazarene woman in a grotto in Bethlehem. But while some felt that their Savior and Redeemer had been born, others denied it from the first instant.

27. Thirty-three years I lived among men all that life was of examples and teachings for humanity because I came to learn nothing from this world. And when it was only three years before my departure, I began my preaching among the people. My word was heard on the roads, in the houses and on the porch of the temple palaces; it was heard on the mountain, in the desert, in the valleys and in the sea.

28. Mixed among the mobs were those who hated me, those who felt judged at every step by my doctrine, those who saw the positions they unduly occupied threatened. They were the ones who prepared the judgment, the sentence and the death on the cross for the one who had brought them eternal life.

29. There was bitterness and sadness in the Master's heart, knowing the long way that those who did not know the truth would have to travel and in whom he had worked miracles that neither before nor after had any man been able to perform by himself.

30. When I announced to my disciples that I was going to leave soon, an infinite sadness seized them; then, to revive them, I said to them, "Behold, I will return and the signs of my arrival will be these: When the war sends rumors to you and the wickedness of men is touching its limit, my arrival will be near; but before Me, Elijah will arrive to prepare the way." After those words, an era passed so that they would have fulfillment. On the first of September, 1866, the spirit of Elijah manifested himself through a righteous man, destined and sent by Me, to announce my presence and be the precursor of my spiritual communication among men.

31. That man received the divine mandate to found seven enclosures that were simply the representation of the "seven seals" and at the same time, the order to prepare the understandings of the elect to be the spokesmen of the Divine Master.

32. Since then, all those who have come to listen to me in this way have had the feeling of being servants, marked or marked, as children of that people who from the beginning have communicated with their Lord, and have received from Him manifestations, wonders, his teachings and his law.

33. Engrave this lesson in your heart and analyze it with love.

Love one another!

34. Put aside all selfish thoughts, and think about your mission. This era is transcendent and decisive for humanity. Only my doctrine, which is above human weaknesses, can reveal to you that this is the time when the truth will destroy all lies and darkness.

35. This humanity that today sleeps forgotten of its Lord and even of its own spirit, will wake up shaken by the voice of my call. I have first manifested myself to the people of Israel, not to the Israelite people by blood, but to this one, who is by the spirit, and whom I inherited in the light of the Third Testament.

36. I come to seek you, people, because among you are those who have been faithful to me; I cannot tell you yet that you have already fulfilled your mission, because you still have a great stretch of your way to go. I have found you attached to earthly goods, materialized in your egoistic life; but despite this, I do not come to claim you, only to make an appeal to you to listen to me, fill yourselves with your wisdom and be able to become the masters of spirituality, for which you were sent.

37. Open your eyes and let your spirit awaken, so that you can realize that you are indeed living within a new time, and you will see the fulfillment of my prophecies. Then you will be able to say, convinced, that I have arrived among you at the announced time. Only by knowing the essence of my word will you be able to give the correct interpretation to the events that arise day after day in your world; but this humanity, which struggles in its blindness and does not see the divine light that shines before its spirit, does not realize the time in which it lives, because if it knew, the murderous hands would have stopped in their work, there would be vigil, there would be prayer and fear, there would be forgiveness among men and there would be repentance; but none of that exists; every day new bonds of love are broken between the peoples of the earth. Spirituality and morality have been rejected, there is only a dull struggle of hatreds, selfishness and ambitions that reveal the lack of elevation of men. In the midst of that struggle, death reaps a daily harvest of lives, his relentless and righteous sickle, blow after blow, plucks the weeds. But that humanity that sins, that rapes and profanes, struggles intensely to survive, albeit selfishly and without looking at whether the means it uses are just and humane or if they are the opposite. Now I ask you, what are you doing in this time of justice?

38. It is true that the hour has not yet sounded for you to rise up to give the warning voice, but you should know that these moments are precisely those that you should take advantage of for your preparation, because this word is what is forging you for the spiritual struggle that is approaching; that he has called you and united you to be a people of peace that knows how to open the doors of his heart to receive the stranger or the foreigner, and that he has given you the mission of emissaries of this message, so that you may carry it on all the roads of the earth.

Love one another!

39. I tell you that true peace can only descend from my Spirit to the human spirit, and that this is the one that I have brought to you in this revelation, so that you may bring it to peoples and nations. Do you expect the world to forge its own peace? With what seed could he create it, if in him there are no feelings of love, justice or charity?

40. Judge your responsibility, beloved people, think that a day that you lose is a day that you delay the arrival of this good news in the hearts of your brothers, that a lesson that you lose is one less bread that you will be able to offer to those in need. Work with love and soon peace will come among humanity, but remember what I tell you; do not confuse my peace with the one that the nations are going to sign, because that cannot be lasting; it will be a false peace that will destroy itself, because it will not have the seed of love, which is respect and which is fraternity, because it will be based on fear of one another, interest or material convenience. true peace is that which descends from heaven into the hearts of men and from there springs forth and spreads in works of justice and love. I announce to you that this peace that is approaching the nations is not true, and if you want to prophesy it like this, you can do it, with the certainty that you will not deceive. I tell you that in order for the peace of my kingdom to be established among men, the war of doctrines, religions and ideas still needs to be carried out, a war in which some confront my name and my truth with the false deities of others and in which one doctrine rises up fighting the other; that will be the new struggle, the spiritual battle in which the false gods will fall from their pedestal and all the falsehood that you have had as truth will be exposed. You will see how from among that. chaos of confusion and darkness, the truth will emerge splendid.

41. The star king with his light gives you an idea of what the truth is. Its light shines during the day and when it disappears the night begins. Then man, by means of his science, returning from the elements of the same nature, discovers a light with which he can illuminate the darkness of the night, but it is so weak that it disappears and is lost as soon as the rays of the king star appear again. You have succeeded in making light in the night, but who by his knowledge will be able to hide the light of the sun and make darkness in the day? Only I can do it to show you my power, just as I am the only one who can make true light or hide it when it is my will. Also in the spiritual, I am the only one who can make the light of truth shine, there, where imposture and falsehood exist, make peace arise from death, from hatred, from evil or from spite, charity, repentance or forgiveness arise, or from the derangement of the mind, reason arises. In a word, that over the darkness, light may be made. Yes, people, the light of my truth will illuminate your world, and that long spiritual night that you have lived will dissipate. It has already begun to appear as a new dawn; it is the light that has awakened you at this time, telling you: Watch and pray, wake up your brothers, heal them, so that they can rise up to the struggle

Love one another!

and look for the one who has been lost. Be disciples of the light so that tomorrow, converted into teachers, you will give teachings of light. To be my disciple sometimes requires going so far as to sacrifice; but I tell you that the peace of the spirit is worth more than the comforts of the earth. Be the true children of the light, so that each of your prayers may be like a star in the sky of your life and so that the prayer of all, formed by the union of your thoughts, may resemble the light of an aurora.

42. Elijah is watering the roads with light, and the sheep are returning to the pasture; when I reach every heart, every people, everyone will have already been touched by Elijah.

43. Prepare yourselves, disciples, I do not want that when the pain reaches its greatest degree on humanity, it will be like a cloak of darkness that clouds your thoughts and your reason; I want my disciples, in that hour of trial, to know how to rise up strong and that, in the midst of the storm, they know how to hear the voice of conscience.

44. My children, who in your ignorance or in your fear say to me: Lord, if you want us to reach you, why do you let temptations and vicissitudes cross our path? and the Master answers you: Because trials make light in your spirit, the only way that you can see; and it is necessary that you look, so that you may acquire knowledge. Understand that there is a lot that you will have to see in your spiritual life, because being the children of light, you are the heirs of my wisdom.

45. You will be the forerunners of the time of grace, so your responsibility is very great; the foundations of such a great work will have to be strong, so that the sanctuary to my Divinity can be built on them. I am revealing to you much of what the future holds in store for this people. So you will not look at me forever hidden in mystery.

46. Analyze my word, so that you can be spiritualized, because if you do not penetrate to the bottom of this doctrine, you may fall into a new fanaticism. Understand, disciples, that in spirituality there is no place for fanaticism, prejudice, idolatry or superstition. Spiritualism means elevation; spirituality means freedom of the spirit, because whoever attains it, has dematerialized, has emancipated himself from the passions of the flesh, has gone through sacrifice and renunciation well understood. O people, who have listened to me a lot, the moment of the absence of my word is already near and I do not contemplate in you the understanding of my doctrine, much less the preparation and the correct interpretation of the lessons that I have given you.

47. You sleep sweetly, trusting in my love, but I say to you: Watch and pray, so that it is not the pain that comes to wake you up, not the pain that I send you, because it is something that has not sprung from Me; the pain sprung from man because of his

Love one another!

disobedience. Everything tells you about Me and it tells you about my love. Nature, the outer life, the inner life, the whole creation, are like an index that points you to infinity, as a goal towards which you should direct your steps. Meditating on all this, don't you think about your departure? Do you not realize that every day you live is a step that brings you closer to the abode of the spirit? Listen and understand, because there, where many look at death, there is life; where they believe that darkness is, there is light; where they see nothingness, there is the all and where they see the end, there is eternity. How many men, in their unconsciousness, resemble children who, given over to their childish games, are not worried about the future.

48. Men who carry in your heart the light of the experience of this life, and in the spirit, the light that leaves the evolution of different existences, why do you occupy your spirit in what is superfluous for him, and why do you cry many times for causes that do not deserve your pain?

49. Seek in all things the truth; it is in all ways. it is diaphanous and clear as daylight.

50. Go and tell your brothers about these lessons; I am already preparing the regions to receive the good news; but I see that you are still afraid of the struggle, of the judgments of your own. There are those who fear their parents or their brothers before the judgment of your God. Are you afraid that they will judge you wrong, that they will call you traitors or false? Verily I tell you, I have placed in your spirit a jewel of such greatness, that a word from you will be able to persuade those whom you fear so much.

51. You see the rich of the world, the wise, the powerful, the philosophers, the men of science, the ministers of religions and the men of power as too great, and I tell you: You do not need that greatness to be able to speak of my truth; you need none of it to be great, because the true greatness, which is that of the spirit, does not need gold, nor human science, nor titles; where the spirit does not manifest itself through love, there will be no true greatness. Do you not see monarchs who today are on their throne and tomorrow they are dragging away their misery? Do you not see sages correcting what they once proclaimed to be true? Have you not seen a beautiful woman, admired and desired, later turned into a rag? then do not confuse eternal values with fleeting human vanities.

52. Turn your cross and follow me, carry it on your heart and do not be afraid; walk step by step, leave my word in your hearts, like a trace of light; forgive those who hurt you; but if you fell and your fall was mocked, do not be afraid, because now Christ, the one who speaks to you, will be the Cyrineus of those who take up my cross.

53. Listen, people, 1950 is already approaching and the will of the Eternal will be fulfilled; you should not find yourselves divided by then, because you do not know the

Love one another!

trials that are coming. Here where I have prepared a people who will receive my word at this time, confusion should not arise; it is necessary that by then this people will be unified, with their men and their women preparing their spirit for my last communication, in which they will have to listen to my last words, which will be saying to you: I am waiting for you in heaven!

54. If you prepare yourselves in this way, you will soon see the light of my Spirit coming upon you without intermediaries or human spokesmen, to communicate with the disciples from Spirit to spirit; by then you will have refined Your practices to such an extent that your brothers will be surprised to see the spirituality of my new disciples, a spirituality that will speak of the inner worship that you practice.

55. Then humanity will verify that the times prophesied thousands of years ago, those in which my new coming was to take place, are these, because they will be able to verify that the divine light is poured out on all flesh and on all spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 122

1. Forget for a few moments the vanities of the world when you hear my word, and as your spirit rises, it will contemplate the light of this time.
2. While for many peoples these hours are of pain and death, for you they are of peace and hope; but do not trust too much in your merits, because you will also be surprised by trials. It is I who have given you this peace so that you may witness my manifestation, penetrate my word and put my doctrine into practice. I have given you time to listen and understand my lessons, but I see that your analysis has not gone beyond the material and that is why you have not discovered the meaning of my teachings. You are in this misunderstanding, imitating humanity, which, having palpable proofs of my justice at every step, does not stop for a moment to meditate to understand the meaning of these events.
3. I want you to open your eyes to the reality of the time in which you live, so that you can pray for the world. The time that was announced in other ages, when the battle of good against evil would arise, is this. Disciples, do not go to sleep waiting for another era. You are the children of light to whom I am revealing great teachings so that you may be a torch of faith among humanity.
4. You will come to your brothers who are sleeping for the spiritual revelations and you will tell them in sweet words, fraternally, making them understand that the cause of the bitterness that humanity is hurrying, is due to the forgetfulness in which it has left the spirit.
5. When men truly believe that the leaf of the tree does not move without the will of God, then they will feel my presence in all the steps of their life. Some will feel that I arrive as a Father, others as a Teacher and some more will feel that I arrive as a judge.
6. You have sent me down into the darkness to seek you; in your error I have been present to make myself felt in all spirits. Like the shepherd who goes down to the bottom of the abyss in search of the lost sheep, so I have descended into the darkest abysses into which men have fallen. You who are listening to me, have a true understanding of the hour of justice and restitution in which I lived; think that if you persist in remaining in ignorance, the darkness that surrounds the world, would be even denser; you do not know how long it would take for the spirits to receive a ray of light.
7. I am sending spirits to earth whom I can call the firstborn in the law, because they are among those who received my first revelations; I will not tell you who they are, where

Love one another!

they are, or what they do, because if you recognized them, you could fall into idolatry or confusion.

8. To this people that grows day by day in search of my teaching, I say that they live united so that in this way they may come closer to Me. If you do not strive, how can you become the masters of spiritual teachings?

9. Love, it is the seed that I entrust to you so that you may sow it for the world. See the sterility in the lands; there is no longer fraternity, friendship, or respect. The seed that has spread is that of hatred and ambition, its fruits you already look at them; they are wars, destruction, misery, death.

10. After the time in which I have been giving you my word, don't you think it is right that the Master should ask you what you are doing in this era, when nations and peoples must seek a better life and stop rising up against each other? What is your work?

11. It is true that I have come to give to you, but do not be concrete to receive only; think that the peace that I am giving you is not only for you, but for many of your brothers. You are not on the sidelines of the great battle, know that I am preparing you to be soldiers.

12. Are you waiting for the world to forge its peace? With what seed can he form it, if the law of men now weighs more heavily in the spirit than that of God?

13. Do not be deceived; in the heart of humanity there is no charity or spirituality, therefore it has no foundation to affirm its peace, its home, its source of work, nor its worship of my Divinity.

14. Peace will soon come to the world, and when it is, you will thank me, people, believing that it was for your fulfillment; then I will tell you: Open your eyes, this peace that the world has achieved will not be lasting because it is not true." I will destroy it with my sword of righteousness, as I destroy all that is false. That peace of which I speak to you will be apparent, because it will be based on the fear of one for another; true peace cannot spring from impure hearts, it will come later, it will descend from the kingdom of heaven to the heart of humanity.

15. If you wish to proclaim these prophecies to the world, you can do so; do not be afraid, for I am not deceiving you. If you want to tell your brothers that the peace that the nations are about to make is not good, you will not err, because I cannot err. You will soon see the fulfillment of what I am announcing to you in this year of 1944. War, material ambitions will cease, but later the wars of religions, doctrines, ideas and philosophies will arise. It will be that battle of spiritual struggle to find the way of truth.

Love one another!

16. It is necessary that this be so for humanity to open its eyes, discover the false gods and break the chains of slavery.

17. When this battle ceases, silence is broken, and men prostrate in prayer meditate and repent, you will see an offering rise from their hearts similar to the perfume exhaled by flowers, which will go in search of the one true God.

18. I will make this world arise clean from its leprosy, I will also make life arise from death; I will make the fruits of reconciliation sprout from hatred and reason arise from madness.

19. In the meantime, you continue to multiply, both in number and in knowledge and virtue. I am giving you weapons to resist and get ahead.

20. This corner of the earth in which you live is suitable for your mission; it has a resemblance to that "promised land" to the people of Israel in the First Time, but do not get fanatical about the riches of the land, because you must remember that the city of Jerusalem was razed to the ground by its enemies and even the temple of Solomon was destroyed.

21. Your land has a likeness to that which was given to the people of Israel, but neither that was a homeland for the spirit, nor is this the second Jerusalem, because the spiritual city is not of this world.

22. Continue to be hospitable as Abraham was, prepare for the foreigner to sit down to eat at your table and rest under the shade of your roof. Take my balm of love in your hands so that you may heal the sick, make them feel my comfort and recover their health. You are that people to whom the living and invisible God has spoken in all times, and also, the one who has always allowed himself to be influenced by the idolatry of other peoples.

23. Now I have come to strip you of fanaticism and superstitions, to remind you of the spiritual worship of your Father, so that when the nations fix their gaze on this people and the caravans arrive, they will be surprised to find morality, virtue and spirituality among you.

24. Take this lesson in your spirit, which I have given you to serve as a preparation for you.

25. Let no one rebel at the idea of having to return to this planet in another body, nor think that reincarnation is a punishment for the spirit. All the spirits destined to have to dwell on earth, have had to go through the law of reincarnation, in order to achieve their evolution and carry out the mission that I have entrusted to them.

Love one another!

26. Not only the spirits of low elevation need to incarnate again; also the high spirits return again and again, until they have completed their work.

27. Elijah is the greatest of the prophets who has come to earth, v despite the great works he did and the great trials he gave, he had to return to this world at another time, in another matter v with another name.

28. This law of love and justice was ignored for a long time by humanity, because if they had known it before, they could have fallen into confusion, however, the Father made some revelations and gave you some signs that were the precursor light of this time, of the clarification of all the mysteries.

29. The past of your spirit, with its various existences on earth, is forbidden to you. He has only revealed to you the truth of reincarnation, because it will have to give you a more real idea of divine mercy and justice and will cause to be reborn in the impure, in sinners in whom they uselessly waste their lives, the hope of a new opportunity in which they can correct the mistakes committed.

30. The idea of death or eternal damnation, are destroyed before this revelation and both the human spirit and the human heart, when they understand this truth, rise to glorify the divine goodness.

31. If in the first times this was not discovered to you, it was because you were not prepared to know it; and if now you have come to know it, and despite this you do not have a precise idea of who you have been before, that is another proof that you are not yet very advanced.

32. When men love each other and know how to forgive each other, there is humility in the heart and they have achieved that the spirit imposes itself on matter, it will not be the flesh, nor the world, nor the passions, that form the thick veil that prevents you from looking back or forward on the path; on the contrary, matter already spiritualized by the practice of my doctrine, will be like a servant docile to the dictates of conscience, contrary to what it is now. obstacle, stumbling block, blindfold over the eyes of the spirit.

33. Now you marvel when you have a principle of clairvoyance that allows you to get to see something from the past, or that makes you a revelation of the future, when truly I tell you, that spiritual gaze should be constant, like the vision in the eyes of your body during life on earth.

34. It is necessary that you walk a little more on my path, in order that you may reach those heights, and your spirit, gathering in itself all the fruit of its past experiences, may be liberated, delighted and elevated in its own knowledge.

Love one another!

35. Think that if there were already a lot of light in your spirit, there should be a lot of peace in your heart.

36. Do not listen to those who want to intimidate you because they are searching for what refers to the spirit, because they are the ones who want to continue sleeping in the sleep of ignorance.

37. To many of the phases of your material life you have attached greater importance than to what concerns the spirit, and that is why you have created a false and empty world; but the time has come for you to take a keen interest in what is essential in your being, and when that is, you will give true life and beauty to your existence.

38. But I must tell you that even if life, in this world, reaches the heights of virtue and justice, it will not be here that you will find your perfect abode. Your passage through this valley is temporary, it will only serve as a crucible, a school, a book to reach the elevation of your spirit.

39. There are other higher abodes in your Father's house, which I have prepared for you to come and dwell in.

40. Blessed are those who, meditating on these words, felt faith in them and straightened out their lives for the benefit of his spirit, for he will bear fruit in eternity.

41. Beloved people, with certainty you could say that everything that has happened in this world was announced or prophesied to you in previous times.

42. That word which man has heard by the mouth of my prophets has been my voice. They have not spoken by their own inspiration, but by divine will.

43. The true interpretation of my predictions, announcements and promises, I give them to you when you see that in due time my words are fulfilled.

44. How many different interpretations you have given to the divine revelations, the truth you have only known until I have fulfilled my word. Many of the prophecies have already had their fulfillment, others are being realized before your eyes and others are still waiting for their time.

45. I am still preparing and sending new prophets, by whom he will reveal great wonders to you, and at the same time they will announce the presence or proximity of what was announced to you in times past.

46. The old prophecies will be confirmed by the new prophets; everyone who feels this gift in himself, pray, watch and prepare to speak only the truth. If you do so, you will see

Love one another!

that some will confirm what others announce. This is how the prophets of the past times fulfilled their mission, even though some have come in one era and others in another.

47. Do not worry that sometimes you do not understand what you receive by inspiration or what your lips speak; neither did those many times know how to understand what their mouth spoke.

48. I will pour out my light on those who receive your testimony and in due time I will fulfill each of your prophecies. Woe to those who do not tell the truth, for in due time they will also be discovered; then they will not find in their body, or in their spirit, anything with which to wash away their stain and pay off their debt.

49. Who will be the judge of false prophets? The truth, because she is light that will reach those hearts through consciousness.

50. The truth always seeks clean hearts in order to manifest itself. Cleanse yours so that this light may be in the words, thoughts and deeds of my people.

51. With a key of love that I possess, I open your heart. I had found you lethargic; on the way I surprised you by walking with a slow step; I came to make you recognize that you are sent from my Divinity; this is what the Word of the Father tells you, the One who became man in the Second Time.

52. Not once, but several times and in various forms, I announced and promised my new coming to my disciples; I prophesied to them the signs that were to announce my arrival: signs in nature, events among humanity, world wars, sin at its greatest height. So that the world would not be confused by waiting for me again as a man, I let them know that Christ would come on the cloud, that is, in Spirit.

53. That promise has been fulfilled. Behold the Master in Spirit, speaking to the world. Behold the possessor of peace and the kingdom of light, who comes to form an immensely large ark, where men can take refuge and be saved, as in the early times, when Noah made the ark to rescue the human seed.

54. By your advancement and perseverance in my doctrine, I will show you in all simplicity the content of many mysteries. The book of life, sealed with seven seals, is an unknown for you, because the Sixth Seal is the one that is untied and its content is the one that illuminates your time; everything has been a mystery for you and I do not want it to remain so. I have already told you that the seven seals are the seven divine revelations that I have given to man, of which you are receiving the sixth and you are still missing the seventh.

Love one another!

55. You know that Roque Rojas founded seven enclosures to which he gave the name of seals and that symbolically the sixth of them was like a fruitful tree that multiplied its branches. You also know that a new era began in 1866, but you still do not know how to organize your ideas; some have wanted to analyze these lessons, but their interpretation has been erroneous, because it limits and encloses the eternal and divine within the human and material. But before this confusion occurs, I will dispel the darkness of ignorance with the light of my revelations.

56. I have prepared this piece of earth that you tread on, so that my divine light may descend at this time among its inhabitants. Here I came to remind you of the divine law that as a Father I taught you in the First Time; here I have repeated to you my word that as Jesus gave you, as the true song of songs of the spirit, and I have brought you the light of truth that clarifies every mystery and explains every lesson not understood.

57. I come to rebuild my temple, a temple without walls or towers, because it is in the heart of man. The Tower of Babel still divides mankind, but its foundations will be destroyed in the hearts of men. Idolatry and religious fanaticism have also raised their high towers, but they are flimsy and will have to fall. Truly I tell you, my divine and human laws are sacred and they themselves will judge the world. Humanity does not believe to be an idolater and truly I tell you, it is still worshipping the "golden calf".

58. I am Spirit, I am essence and light. Wake up, open your eyes, look at me and listen to my voice. This communication that you have today from my Spirit through the human channel is not the most perfect and therefore will not be eternal. Soon it will pass, and then the time of Spirit-to-spirit communication will begin, in which you will hear the voice of your Father.

59. At that Second Time I found the blind man and gave him sight, I made the crippled man walk, I raised the dead man; now I find greater desolation in the world, because I contemplate by thousands the blind, the deaf, the lepers and the dead of the spirit. It is true that I come with justice among you, but also full of love, because I will never cease to consider you as children and I will always see you as children.

60. People, do you want to follow me along the path that I have long traced for you with my works and examples? It is true that in him is the imprint of sacrifice, but at the end there is the "land of promise". Nor at this time will I come to dazzle you with the false brightness of human riches. Your Teacher will only show you the brilliance of virtue. "My kingdom is not of this world," I said to you, of this world of vanities, of selfishness and lies; for truly I tell you, I reign in perfection.

Love one another!

61. By 1950, the last link in the chain that will form the 144,000 marked, will receive in his spirit the divine sign. From them will arise in the nations the messengers, the prophets, the disciples who with their teaching, their prayer and their example will bring the seed of a new life to humanity.

62. This word that you are listening to today will cease and the delight that you experience today in listening to it will also pass away; then, when you want to enjoy my presence spiritually as now, it will be enough for you to enter into meditation and pray imploring my love.

63. Not because you no longer listen to me through these spokespersons do you think that I am absent and you are going to lose the respect and the preparation that you have today when you hear my word. Know that I will follow you wherever you go, that I will be contemplating your work in my countryside and asking your conscience for each of your steps.

64. I am preparing you, because I know that after this time of preparation, the false spokesmen will arise announcing that the Master is still giving his word in this way, and I want you to get rid of that confusion, which will be caused by those who, believing to be watching, are actually sleeping, and those who, believing to be serving me, are actually serving themselves.

65. I announce to you that the time to end this communication will be a time of judgment for this people, because each one of you will manifest at that moment what he carries of seed in his heart and of advancement in his spirit. There you will see the tendency of each one, his understanding, his obedience, his spirituality.

66. I know that there will be those who profane my commands, who for this reason become stagnant and confused, thereby stopping the progress of the mission undertaken; but after a while, the memory of my word, of my teachings and of my prophecies, in which I warned you of everything that was going to happen, will arise from the spirit, causing those who departed from him to return to the path of obedience.

67. Let no one say at this moment, Lord, I will not turn my back on you, I will not disobey you. Do not promise the Master what many of you will not fulfill.

68. Watch and pray, strip your heart of materialism, cleansed of interests and passions. Study my teaching so that at that hour you will not be lethargic and you will be able to take the next step with fortitude.

69. I am not asking you for promises, I am asking you for the fulfillment of your mission.

Love one another!

70. Keep my word in the depths of your heart, so that tomorrow you will not deny me with your deeds or with your words, saying that I did not warn you what you well know that I have repeated countless times.

71. Some of you are saying in the depths of your heart: Master, will we be able to deny You, when You have come to raise us to true life?

72. I tell you that you cannot yet fully trust in yourselves, because your love and faith are still small.

73. It is necessary that you study my lessons with constancy, so that your virtues may develop, and when that hour of trial that is already approaching arrives, keep my word in mind and you will not falter for a single moment.

74. See, disciples, with what love I invite you to prepare yourselves. Tomorrow, if you fall, you will not be able to say: The Lord had warned us nothing about his departure.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 123

1. My Word is poured out inexhaustibly on you. I am the Christ who dwelt among men in the Second Time, and who comes down to you again, to testify of Himself, fulfilling his promise and his word, as at that time I came to confirm by my works the law that the Father dictated to Moses, who did not do his will, nor that of men, but the will of the Eternal, therefore I tell you, if I did not erase what Moses said, neither would I now come to erase what I taught you in Jesus.

2. I am with you, because I promised and announced this to my disciples, when on a certain occasion, finding myself surrounded by them, they questioned me in this way: Teacher, you have said that you will leave, but that later you will return; tell us, when will this be? I saw that innocence and the desire to know made them search the arcana of their Lord; however, I kindly told them, "Indeed, the day is not far off when I will return among men," giving them to understand that my presence would be in Spirit, and at the same time, letting them know the signs that would announce my upcoming arrival. Those signs would be wars, chaos and great bitterness in all the earth; but truly I tell you, this is how my arrival was at this time, in the midst of chaos. Here I am, humanity, with a message of light and peace for your spirit, from which I am going to make an ark into which all men of faith who want to be saved will penetrate, where humanity can take refuge. This ark will be strong because of the faith, hope and charity of those who follow me and will have a spiritual resemblance to the one entrusted to Noah, when the elements were unleashed.

3. What time are you in? Analyze and you will realize that I have given you my lesson in three times. The first was the law, the second love and the third, which is the present, corresponds to wisdom.

4. One Spirit, which is mine, has always been with you; but if I have manifested it under three different phases, think that the forms in which I manifest Myself in all creation are infinite and at the same time Perfect.

5. You first met the Father as a Judge. and Legislator; in the Second Time I made my Word incarnate in Jesus and his word spoke with divine wisdom; Christ is the Word, the same one who said to men. "He who knows the Son knows the Father." Now you are in the Third Time, in which I pour out my wisdom on you.

6. Fulfilling my promise, I have come in Spirit, on the symbolic cloud that your spirits form when they rise to Me, to build the true temple in the heart of humanity.

Love one another!

7. When listening to me through these spokespersons, do not think that my Spirit lodges in these small and impure bodies; I have already told you that it is on your spirit that a ray of my light descends, which is divine inspiration, which is wisdom and love.

8. Feel the miracle of this communication, recognizing that through the understanding of these rude creatures, the word springs from their lips that enlightens the ignorant and converts the sinner, making him build in his heart, a dwelling worthy of God, and giving him the key of faith, the one that opens the door of wisdom.

9. With infinite patience I waited for the time when the development of your spirit would allow you to understand my communication through the understanding of the speaker, as a preparation for the perfect communication between your spirit and mine.

10. That is the reason why the spokesman pronounces my word without his brain getting tired or his throat getting hoarse; because it is I who moves those lips, to make the call to humanity. I am inviting you to rest under the shade of the tree of life and to eat the fruit of eternal life.

11. I take up my cross again, because I have to go through sins, impurities, adulteries, materialisms, ridicule and doubts, if you take into account that I communicate through creatures who do not always know how to purify their understanding or cleanse their heart, and that, on the other hand, I expose my manifestation and my word to multitudes of every creed and every condition. But the merit consists in making water flow from these rocks, which is faith and love of one another. That is why I tell you, I am going step by step through the mobs, carrying my cross on my back.

12. This is the time when the spirit is reborn, that he wakes up crying like a child, but his crying is quickly calmed by the cooing of parental caresses.

13. What would you do if you carried life in the body and death in the spirit? What works worthy of Me could you do, and what hopes of immortality could you nourish? How many dead have I raised in this time! and how many blind people have seen my light!

14. Awaken fully, become possessors of my light, but not only by my love, but also by your effort and your will. Penetrate into the lessons that tell you about eternity; they are necessary lights for your spirit. There are ties between heaven and earth that sin and human iniquity will not be able to break; one of those ties is that of my spiritual communication with you.

15. My cross is not heavy, but you must always keep in mind that every spiritual work requires sacrifice. I will be like a tireless pilgrim following your footsteps everywhere, until the moment you are safe in the "land of promise".

Love one another!

16. I have not come to dazzle you with the glitter of gold, nor with the luxury of liturgical ceremonies.

17. My love is the gift that I have been offering you, and my word is the best treasure. I humbly offer to your spirit, what I reserve for him, because "my kingdom is not of this world".

18. This people who listen to me are truly Israelites, but they are not Israelites because of race, but because of the spirit, and I send them once after another to the earth, so that they may be like a link between my Spirit and that of humanity.

19. Among that spiritual people, there are the 144,000 marked or pointed out by Me, so that they may be the light that illuminates the path to the multitudes, as the tribe of Levi did in the First Time, when Israel crossed the desert. Your restitution, at the same time that your repentance has purified you and your humility has meant you. Go thus clean through the world, and I assure you that your passage will be fruitful watering, so that my seed may germinate in the hearts of your brothers.

20. Great will be your labor, for the heart of man has been deformed by wickedness; but nothing will surprise you, for I will have prepared you for the fight.

21. At this moment I have flooded your heart with love and peace, and with this you have felt satisfied and joyful.

22. I have not offered you a material bread, and yet you have been in communion with my Spirit.

23. Today, as you recall the First Time, you remember that in times of scarcity the people received manna, which was valuable sustenance so that the multitudes would not faint. Today, my word nourishes and sustains you in days of trial; how many times have you wanted to retreat or flee because faith failed you, but I have made you feel my presence in the middle of the desert of your life.

24. Verily I say to you, I am always with you in each and every one of your trials.

25. Whoever has faith, even if it is as small as a mustard seed, keep it and increase it. Blessed is the spirit with faith! How many there are who, not knowing that they carry me in their being, seek me without knowing how to find me! How many who, being enlightened by Me, fail to perceive inspiration, because they have not opened their hearts to enjoy such a precious gift!

26. Israel, you are once again my emissary. I had promised you to come and here you have my word fulfilled. I announced to you my return among angels and on the cloud;

Love one another!

but if you know how to analyze or interpret, you will soon know who the angels are of whom I spoke to you and what the cloud is that I prophesied.

27. Elijah prepared your spirit, telling himself to get ready because the coming of the Master is near and with it you will see wonders, spiritual greatness and great events in the universe, but only a small part of humanity was waiting for the fulfillment of those prophecies, wondering if the presence of the Lord would already be imminent, since the signs were already fulfilled.

28. Already being present my Spirit to manifest in the Third Time, I have called you one by one to confirm his belief that this was the time of my return and invite him to rise up to achieve spiritual communion with Me.

29. But if, by listening to me and following me, your brothers do not know you, if you are slandered, do not be afraid; close your ears to murmuring, and to meaningless words. In the flood do not expect to be understood; the one who will be able to fulfill your desires for wisdom, peace and love, will be Me; but to achieve it, surrender to ME and I will give you health and peace.

30. Pray more with the spirit than with matter, because to be saved it is not enough an instant of prayer or a day of love, but a life of perseverance, patience, high works and obedience to my commands. For this I have given you great powers and senses.

31. My work is like an ark of salvation that invites everyone to penetrate. Whoever obeys my laws will not perish. If you are guided by my word, you will be saved.

32. This seed that I have brought into hearts will bear fruit and give food to humanity; but I tell you to persevere so that those works that have not flourished may flourish, because everything that has a principle of love and faith tends to grow. Faith, charity and goodwill will bear fruit in multiplication.

33. I want the strong to help the weak, that the healthy impart health, that you share the fruit of your gifts with your brothers and that in this fulfillment you feel how your spirit advances and how it enjoys sowing charity.

34. When my word ceases through the mouthpieces, you, my laborers, will give my word; but how much you have to prepare to receive my inspirations! That time that you have contemplated distant, is already approaching, therefore, do not despise my words, no matter how simple and humble they may be. Each of them has divine essence and the power to comfort and heal many hearts. That essence will come as a radiant light to all those who have not understood the meaning of existence and have expected from their struggle a result that they have not obtained, because I sent them to work for their spirit

Love one another!

and not for the flesh. To them, my simple and tender word will give peace and make them rest.

35. Pray for the nations that do not have my word. Pray for the peoples who suffer the bitterness of war; pray for those who do not have a corner of spiritual peace. Also for the defenseless women, for the men who are mercilessly dragged into the war, pray, the hour you are living is serious and only your unification will save you.

36. You have entered the final time, and as it progresses, humanity understands how the divine judgment weighs on it, causing men to enter into a thorough examination of all their acts. But that judgment will not lose man, on the contrary, it will save him; and then you will all come to Me clean and without debt, as beings who have come to fulfill the mission entrusted to them. Only the practice of love, as my doctrine teaches, will make you worthy of the supreme good that is the peace of the spirit.

37. To Mary, the sweet intercessor who watches over you, I have said: Wait, that humanity will soon take the path of regeneration and turn its thoughts to You.

38. Multitudes, who come to hear my word, do not be confused in the perversity that prevails in your world; if you see that the ideal of men is human greatness, vanities and pleasures that flatter the senses, you ignite in your heart the longing for spiritual elevation.

39. I will inspire you; for that I have sought these humble places, from where I call you, to prepare you as a seed that, by germinating and multiplying in my fields, comes to counteract the evil that reigns on earth.

40. The mission that I entrust to you is one of love; but do not, because you have been called by Me, think yourselves the cleanest on earth; think that you are still far from being free of sin. Do not for this reason feel less loved, because on many occasions, my most fervent disciples have emerged from among the great sinners.

41. Of these it is you, to whom I now say: Come along the path of love, step by step, always trusting in Me, but always living alert, because at any moment the weaknesses of the flesh may manifest in your being, with which you will fight until you purify your matter and free your spirit.

42. Truly I tell you, as you are transformed, I will reveal to you all the gifts that you possess. Therefore do not shy away from the trials that I send you every day, because they are the chisel that sculpts and polishes your spirit. Notice that after a trial you get up with more mettle and confidence in Me and in you. What would become of the soldiers of any cause, if they did not first prepare for the fight? What then will become of me,

Love one another!

soldiers, if they did not know the lurks of temptation to reject them? They will be weak, and at the first stumbles they will cry and at each blow they will retreat.

43. Look, Disciples, the year 1950 in which I will stop speaking to you as I do now, is near; therefore I am announcing to you that for the last days there will be very great multitudes who will listen to me, so there will also be many men who will know this message.

44. It will be known in the world that Christ was among men again, no longer humanized, but in Spirit, and it will be understood that in each time I have a new way of manifesting myself.

45. Understand that if at that time I came to do merits for your salvation, now it will be the merits that you do that will save you and through which you will save your brothers. Disciples, since you have had a Teacher who teaches you the lesson with such love, do you think that my sacrifice as a man was useless, and the blood shed was useless? Truly I tell you, no, because the blood of the Lamb of God, symbolizing divine love, is fresh in the consciousness of every spirit. At that time, when the mobs led me to Calvary, I carried the cross; today it will be carried by everyone who loves me and follows me with humility, and then I will be your Cyrene in the painful journey and I will send the guardian angels to give you light and spiritual strength in the supreme hour.

46. If you see that at this time I made my presence felt by making you hear my word in the west and not in the East, do not be confused, because it is not the points of the earth that I seek, but the spirits.

47. If you think that my word is not flowery, understand that it is the Teacher of humility, of simplicity who speaks, and that if you know how to penetrate into the depths of this teaching, you will soon discover true wisdom in it.

48. I am just preparing you, you are not in the fullness of the struggle, because the great day will begin at the end of 1950, and you cannot know when it will end. Those who fall in the struggle will listen to my voice that will tell them: Your spirit has not fallen, you have risen, and if on earth you have not received honors for your sacrifice, do not be afraid, for my kingdom awaits you, so that from it you may look to your children and to your disciples to continue your work.

49. At the passage of this people, the Gentiles and the Pharisees will come out to stop him, the same ones who will fall surrendered to the truth, justice and love that overflow my words. Persevere, beloved disciples, because when the crowds arrive at the gates of the "promised land", they will open as a sign of welcome for my people, who arrive victorious at the threshold of eternity.

Love one another!

50. How beautiful is the struggle that awaits my soldiers, how great and how noble!

51. You, listening to me, cannot launch yourselves into this struggle, because you still feel weak and, nevertheless, I will know how to find among you the seed that will bring the good news to all the peoples of the earth. Do not be afraid, for I do not demand the impossible from you, nor do I lead you to death. I will be in every step of the one who walks in my name, and if his faith is great, he will find invincible strength in his spirit. But whoever denies Me like Peter, out of fear, or lack of faith, doubts Me like Thomas, he will be smaller than the weakest, he will feel clumsy and needy and he will have to close his lips, hide his hands, forgetting that he is full of gifts, and he will even deny that he has listened to me.

52. Do not feel more than anyone because you have had the grace to listen to me at this time, but do recognize that the word that you have received is the Third Testament that I have bequeathed to your spirit, and that in the world only the first two parts of this book were known, the first, revealed through Moses and the prophets, the second, the one that I gave you in Jesus; but you did not possess the third, which is the one that my Spirit has sent you at this time.

53. These are the three testaments that together contain the law, love, wisdom and eternal life.

54. I contemplate many of you anxious for peace and elevation, manifesting the desire for a life of spirituality and love, and that longing will soon be the cry of spiritual liberation in all humanity.

55. Therefore, when you hear that I announce to you the establishment of a kingdom of peace in your world, you anxiously ask: When will these prophecies be fulfilled, Master? When will all men come to live in morality and virtue? When will we see mutual respect between parents and children and between spouses? When will we again see innocence in children, purity in maidens, righteousness in men, dignity in the elderly, justice in judges, magnanimity in rulers, in a word, love among men?

56. I bless you because you begin to sigh for everything that is good, beautiful and true, but I tell you that if the time of the arrival of that kingdom is shortened, you will have to watch, pray and fight. For this struggle I come to prepare you both in matter and in spirit, because if I have not come against what I revealed in other times, I also have to tell you, that I do not come against the laws that govern nature. I come to give you my love so that you can achieve harmony with everything that surrounds you.

57. Understand that what my law reproves is the superfluous, the vices, the abuses or excesses, both in the material and in the spiritual. That is why I always tell you to deepen

Love one another!

yourselves in the meditation of the law, so that you do not fall into errors, passions or fanaticism.

58. You are the stonemasons with which I am building the temple to spirituality, to the one in which I will recreate myself, and in which you will receive the bread of eternal life.

59. Fulfill my laws on earth and you will not have to fear your arrival to the hereafter; just as you saw the light of the world when you arrived and just as you felt the presence of your fathers on earth, so you will feel the presence of your Lord in that valley that awaits your return. And when you have penetrated into my bosom, you will hear my voice, saying to you: Beloved children, behold your Father, look at me, know me, love me and then contemplate creation, because I want you to know that what is mine is also yours.

60. Disciples, to reach my kingdom, you need to travel the spiritual ladder, which is the way, inhabiting one mansion today and another tomorrow, until you reach that of the perfect spirits. Keep in mind what I told you from the Second Time: "In my Father's house there are many mansions."

61. Then pray and regenerate yourselves, so that the pain may be lifted from among you, and once you are free of its burden, you surrender yourselves to the work of the spirit, which is the struggle to raise your life, doing good, and sowing love on the path of your brothers.

62. Blessed are those who make amends out of love for Me and to set a good example for others, for they will walk steadfastly in the path that I have laid out for them.

63. Those of you who know that in former times Israel was a captive of other peoples and that I had mercy on him, sending him a liberator, are the ones who now cry out from the depths of your heart, that I save you from the slavery that you suffer asking Me with real anguish, that I free you from everything that stalks, threatens and afflicts you. To all this, I say to you as I did at that time: "What can he who is with Me fear?" Do not go away from Me and you will feel safe at any time and in any place. If you are afraid, it is because either you are not on the path, or being on it, you have faltered in your faith.

64. You have to dedicate your life to love, to serve and to sow charity, so that then all your works are directed to a noble end, both in the human and in the spiritual.

65. Never see enemies in anyone, see in all men, only brothers, that is your mission; if you persevere in it to the end, justice and love will triumph on earth, and this will give you the peace and security that you so long for.

Love one another!

66. Do you think that I lack mercy, or will I cease to feel your afflictions? How do you conceive that I am the one who raises some to sink others?

67. Life is a battle, but never call your brothers enemies, much less ask me to unload my justice on your oppressors. Pray for everyone and your prayer will be light and peace that will spread minute by minute over the face of the earth.

68. The example given by the people of Israel in their journey through the desert, take it in its spiritual sense, so that at this time it will be applied by my new people and later imitated by all humanity. It is true that the people of Israel had moments of weakness, but their faith and perseverance prevailed in the end and led them to the conquest of the land of which they dreamed.

69. His long pilgrimage in pursuit of a life of freedom, love and peace, was a constant struggle against adversities and vicissitudes; that people knew hunger, thirst, persecution and the stalks of the enemies that surrounded him, and he had to fight against everything to defend his life; he had to fight against other peoples who stood in his way, preventing him from reaching the land that was his ideal.

70. That struggle, those combats against adversity, are similar to those that you are holding today to achieve your ideal of liberation, of elevation and peace for the spirit; but you have not yet joined your forces, as Israel joined them at that time, to achieve the goal that you long for, because many lack the understanding about their mission within the work that has been entrusted to you, and that is to fight hard, and without truce until reaching the goal.

71. Seek now the "promised land" in the eternal; there you will find the peace for which you have fought on the long road of your life.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 124

1. People of Israel, heir of my word, I am preparing you to be the consolation of humanity. Seek the poor in spirit, the sick, the weary and needy in body and spirit and give them this spiritual bread, which is strength and health.
2. In this time of complacency, I want to pour out my Spirit on you so that tomorrow you can testify about Me and say that I manifested myself as a Teacher, as a Father and as a judge, so that my children can find me in the way they want to look for me; because all loves are in Me.
3. Elijah, who is the forerunner, takes the wayward sheep and presents them to me. His fighting spirit inspires you, so that you speak with perfection and help him in his blessed mission of rescuing the spirits from the confusion that reigns at this time.
4. Only to you, people, has this knowledge been revealed, the great mission of Elijah, his attributes and perfection. He will guide humanity and bring it to Me. But I also tell you, do not forget Mary, welcome Her, who is divine warmth and sweetness. All perfections and beauties have been eternally in his Spirit, and I have entrusted Him to humanity as a daughter for whom he has always watched. Rise up to Her in your tribulations, feel her peace and her love. The eyes that have been prepared to look from the earth to the spiritual valleys, see her descend from perfection to your world, full of grace, and the hearts sensitized by my word feel her presence.
5. All these goods are owned by you. the trials become palpable so that you do not doubt for an instant; your spirit feels that the grace he has received is so great that I would like everyone to hear my word and every spirit to be enlightened; and I tell you. You can work for humanity; for this I have given you great gifts. The sun of my wisdom is illuminating all men, my justice of love is calling the spirit of all beings.
6. The world wonders why so many calamities, why sin increases and there is no human hand that can stop it; then they think that only a superior force, that only the Divine Father can help humanity to return to balance and reason.
7. You, my disciples, will give them the answer; let them know my doctrine of love so that I can restore peace to all those creatures and offer them a new horizon, a new life, through the fulfillment of my laws.
8. Form in the bosom of your family a world of peace and understanding, live and develop in it. Make your works speak of Me. You will teach, when the time comes when you are ready, and you will tell those who hear you, how much peace you have found in

Love one another!

loving your brothers, how sweet it is to love your God and you will manifest all your experience.

9. Your mission, Israel, is to serve your brothers. Who among you is willing to carry a message of peace to other nations? There are already those who are to receive the good news. The pain they have been through has come to you, and your fervent prayer has alleviated many Hardships and brought them peace and hope. By my will, precursors have arisen in those nations who speak of spirituality, preparing hearts for the advent of my work, which they still do not know. My word will be known to all nations. If all humanity listened to me, it could feed on just one of my lessons, because in them I pour out my essence, and my presence is real in all my manifestations.

10. I have come to fill with my love the emptiness of your heart, I have awakened in you great spiritual ideals that nourish you, and your faith has overcome. The trials that burdened your heart before, today seem small to you and you are satisfied and joyful because you have found me,

11. Humanity judges you and puts its hope in you, and even when it doubts, the spirit intimately recognizes that you are my chosen ones. Your charge is great, so you must always pray and watch, to be alert in the place of my disciples, where I have placed you.

12. I am speaking to the disciples of the Third Time, whom I am teaching to look for the essence contained in this word, since whoever finds its meaning, will be able to know the divine language. Love and truth do not find human terms that can express them in all their purity; then they must be sought in a language that is beyond the human word. You are the disciples who begin to understand what true love is; do not stop judging whether a certain word was pronounced right or wrong by the spokesman, lest those superficial trifles, those mistakes typical of those who are clumsy and humble, be a stumbling block for your study. I have come from the kingdom of love and charity to a world where love is something strange, and I have begun my teaching by a people ignored, simple and almost lost among the crowds, and this people has listened to me, and even more, has believed me.

13. If my word had been given in all nations, the majority would have rejected it, because vanity, materialism and the false greatness of men, would not have accepted a doctrine that speaks of spirituality, humility and fraternity. The world is not yet ready to understand love, therefore not everyone would have been sensitive to my presence in this form.

Love one another!

14. Just as Christ at that time sought the hollow of the rock to be born as a man, today I found this corner of the earth willing to listen to me, which has a resemblance to the grotto and the manger, which received on that blessed night the Son of God.

15. Here I will prepare you in silence; then the day will come when you will have to leave to prepare the ways for my word to reach all hearts; by then the world will be purified through pain and my word will no longer seem to him a foreign language, but something that his heart and spirit will easily be able to understand and feel. I am giving you the book that speaks of truth and love so that you can take it to all humanity.

16. There is no people on earth to whom I can tell you not to go because they do not need this revelation. What people can say that they are truly Christian, not only in name, but because of their love, their charity and their forgiveness? Which nation can demonstrate its spirituality? Where in the world do you love each other? Where do men truly comply with the teachings of Christ?

17. Verily I tell you, my law you have written in books, sometimes in your mind, but I do not find it fulfilled in your life. Do not tell me that this is not true, because that is why I have tested you, and when the time has come to forgive, you did not know how to forgive the wrong, and instead, you avenged it. When the needy hand knocked at your door, you did not know how to give charity, and when it was necessary to sacrifice to save someone, you sacrificed your brother first to save your life and the goods you have. That is why I tell you that humanity keeps my word only in powdered books.

18. If my word seems very humble to you, I say to you again: That is only the outward expression; go beyond every human term and you will hear in the world the voice of the Father speaking a heavenly language that will not be foreign, but familiar to your spirit, since he sprang from God.

19. Do you realize the mission and the responsibility that you are taking on?

20. My teaching does not seem strange to anyone, nor does his cross seem heavy, for truly I tell you, the more difficult and heavier is the life you lead in the world. My cross of love is the sweetest of yokes.

21. Remember that through three ages of spiritual evolution your spirit has followed me, and you have not yet reached the end of the path. You have voluntarily followed me, because I have never forced anyone to do so.

22. When your confession emerged from the depths of your being in which you said to me: Master, You are my Lord, it was the voice of your faith that spoke and from that moment of inner enlightenment, you come after my footprint, step by step, sometimes falling and rising again to follow me. How much the spirit enjoys when he feels the

Love one another!

weight of his cross of love on himself. Only he who does not take it with love, when the last moment of his life arrives, will have to show himself dissatisfied and uneasy, and in his unpreparedness he will sometimes come to blaspheme before his Lord, imitating the thief who to my sinister was crucified on Calvary. This earthly life is only a preparation, a stepping stone, to reach the true life.

23. My doctrine is the law that teaches you to live in harmony with the spiritual and with nature. Despite the light that shines in your mind pointing the right and just way, sometimes you cry, and it is because sometimes you stray from the law, and then your conscience judges and punishes you. When you defy nature by breaking her laws, she touches you instantly; however, it would be unjust for you to say that she has exercised revenge, because I am in nature as I am in everything. If you insist on throwing yourself into an abyss, how can you avoid the pain of the fall?

24. Feel how you are spiritually crossing an immense desert, beyond which there is a mansion of peace, perfection and light, which has been promised to your spirit. Look behind you at the distant and sinful city, how far it is. Today you are free from chains, because at last you freed yourselves from the slavery of passions. The idols before which you were bowing, remained far away, insensitive and inert, later they will be knocked down from their pedestals, by others who will come after your footsteps. But if your enemies were to pursue you, a saving sea would stand in their way, so that you might arrive safely at the end of your journey.

25. Who would try to come back? Ahead, the light of hope shines on the horizon; behind are the darkness of disappointment.

26. Go ahead, people. The desert is barren, yet manna descends on you and water gushes from its rocks. Watch and pray, for even in the desert temptations will follow you. Woe to him who neither watches nor prays! Woe to him who is weak in his purposes of regeneration!

27. As soldiers you will cross immense distances and solitudes. I have already made your weapons known to you. The battle will arise, and you will measure your forces with those who try to stop or destroy you. How will you manage to survive in that battle? Not losing faith, crossing through darkness and confusion, without your light going out, reaching the end of the desert, with your heart free of grievances, grudges or hatred, loving and forgiving your enemies. You will see then that your spirit was magnified in the struggle, because it forced him not to stop, not to retreat, making use of all his powers and faculties known and to seek in himself unknown or dormant gifts.

Love one another!

28. Be humble before your Lord and you will be great in spirit, do not weaken before the temptations of the world and the flesh; men will tell you, that while Jesus makes you last and humble, they will make you first and great on earth, but do not believe them.

29. I also know how to give crowns, thrones and scepters in the world, as to David and Solomon, when they knew how to recognize their Lord; and I have touched them with my justice, when they have betrayed me, letting themselves disinherit themselves from the gift of power, inspiration and wisdom.

30. Today I have not come to offer you kingdoms of this world; rather, I have been stripping you of earthly possessions, so that you may follow me more freely. The kingdom that I have come to offer you is beyond the human. Whoever reaches that kingdom will never leave it again.

31. Look at the monarchs and the lords of the earth. How brief is his glory and his reign. Today their people lift them up and tomorrow they make them fall from their place. No one seeks his throne in this life, because believing to advance, he will stop his step, and your destiny is to walk without stopping, until you reach the gates of my kingdom.

32. If at the end of 1950 you are going to stop listening to my word, you will not stop being my disciples, because my inspiration will continue to reach your spirit and your understanding, to make you understand everything that you received in my word.

33. The last part of the book is still missing, the seventh chapter, which is still sealed; when this seal is opened, you will receive from Spirit to spirit the last lesson.

34. My justice wisely brings humanity closer to the great revelation. Life, like a teacher, incessantly teaches and corrects, trials send their spiritual voice through consciousness.

35. In order for the world to be able to communicate spirit-to-Spirit with Me, I have first had to approach you in this form and prepare for the step that men will have to take on the path of their evolution. My word poured out at this time through the spokespersons will serve to free you from stumbles, doubts or confusion on your way; in it you will find the clarity of my teaching.

36. I charge you, people, to announce to the world my promise to communicate from Spirit to spirit with men. I want you to also transmit this light to your children, so that they may illuminate their path with the light of hope.

37. If you sleep, if you forget to watch and pray, when my promise is fulfilled and my Spirit calls you, the confusion and doubt will return to you once again, which men have always had when I returned to them, because they did not know how to wait for me.

Love one another!

38. I want that from the moment I make my word cease, you give yourselves to the study of it and to the spiritual exercise that will give you the necessary development to get to communicate directly with my Spirit. In this inner, intimate, spiritual development, you will obtain the most beautiful fruits of inspiration, revelation, clairvoyance and strength. Then this people will be one step away from seeing my promise fulfilled, when the last seal is untied and I reveal its contents to the world.

39. Do not want to replace my manifestation, when you no longer have it, with false imitations or with external forms, because you will sink into lethargy, into routine and you will not be able to hear my divine voice when it comes to enlighten your spirit.

40. I do not want it to be a vague intuition that makes men expect my presence in Spirit, I want it to be the certainty, the full conviction that in that way my kingdom will come to approach men.

41. At that Second Time I announced my return, but it was not in a vague way, but clearly; however, the peoples got tired of waiting and ended up forgetting my promise.

42. I made all the signs that should announce my return appear and they also went unnoticed by men, because they were spiritually asleep, given over to the world and stationed in their religions.

43. I do not want you to be confused again now; listen to my word that tells you the way in which I will communicate with men from Spirit to spirit.

44. Put away all materialism from your heart, so that you may wait for this communication in the highest form that you can conceive, and thus you will not suffer disappointment or any confusion before reality.

45. When the Messiah was promised to Israel in the First Time, the people waited for him as for a powerful king of the earth, so when they had him before their eyes they did not recognize him.

46. While I was in the world, I announced my return to men and gave them to understand that it would be spiritually; however, now that I have sent my ray to you, becoming a word in the minds of my spokesmen, many believing me, have denied me, because they had forgotten that I was to return, or because they think that when I returned to the world, it would be in the same way in which I came at that time, that is, as a man.

47. I speak to you now of this so that you may prepare your brothers and your children, so that they may watch, and when the hour comes and the divine voice seeks you to make itself heard, men and peoples will find themselves praying, because their joy will be infinite and the revelations they receive will be incomparable.

Love one another!

48. This time will be of merit, people. The patriarchs have already given you life and examples; the prophets have already announced my messages to you. You already had Christ, who gave everything for your redemption and later apostles and envoys who brought you the light.

49. Now it is your turn to take up the cross that you previously left to others; now you must live your own passion, so that you may reach the highest significance of your spirit. Your mission is to spread light and peace among your brothers and sisters like fruitful and life-giving dew. Do not lie down to sleep. Do you want the wars unleashed in the East to invade the West as well? Do you want to see your soil stained with the blood of your fathers, sons or husbands, and the women taking the tools of the work, to work the daily bread? Do you expect to see the roads turn into streets of bitterness?

50. Recognize that while humanity is suffering and bleeding to death, you should not feast, or even remain indifferent. You must carry in your heart the pain of your fellow man, send your prayers and thoughts, as a continuous message of love and peace, asking for charity for your suffering brothers.

51. I see that you do want peace, people; but you are not fighting for it. You want me to forgive you, but without having forgiven each other before. I am teaching you to love each other even if you don't know each other, and to feel your brother's pain, even if you don't look at him because he is distant. You are not alone in your struggle, I am with you, I, who came at this time on the cloud to give you help and love in the desert that you are going through.

52. I prepared everything in this corner of the earth so that you could fulfill your mission. A new land that flowed with milk and honey, a very pure sky, a virgin, fertile and prodigal land, full of wonders and beauties, everything was arranged so that your struggle and your earthly tasks would not burden you and leave time and strength to your spirit, so that you remember your Heavenly Father, being useful and loving your fellow human beings; but if you did not know how to pray to achieve your spiritual evolution, neither did you watch over what you possessed in the world and behold, walking in your lands, you felt strangers, and contemplating your inheritance, you had no right to it. Now you have to fulfill your spiritual destiny, although you often carry bitterness and even misery in your spirit. That is why in my word I give you strength so that you do not lose heart in the struggle and know that you can still see the time of justice.

53. If the struggle is great, give warmth and encouragement to each other, that is the unification that I ask of you. You know from Me that those who are going to fight you will rise up on your way. 1950 is already approaching and I say to you: Blessed are those who take advantage of my word, because my farewell will not lacerate their heart.

Love one another!

54. No one is a prophet in their land; your people have made you bleed and cry with their doubt and their mockery; but wait and be like Jesus, be like the prophets or the apostles who instead of crying, rose up to other regions and other nations to preach the truth, where they were believed.

55. After 1950, those among you will rise up who will go to other regions and also to other nations, where they will find greater understanding, and there their wounds will be closed.

56. When my word has ceased, my prophecies will begin to be fulfilled one by one. Then the unbelievers, repentant, will believe.

57. Interpret my word properly, fulfill my commands, continue your work of regeneration, unite in truth and I tell you, peace will be in this nation. You will be recreated again with the abundance and good taste of its fruits and it will be seen by foreigners as a beacon of light, as a bulwark of justice and as an emporium of peace.

58. Turn away from your gaze every superfluous illusion, every false deity, cleanse your ways and pray for the peace of the nations.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 125

1. I am here in your abode, speaking to you through your conscience, because I am your judge. I have entrusted you all with a mission and today I come to ask you, what have you made of it.
2. I have not come at this time in secret; from the earliest times my spiritual manifestation was announced, therefore you should not be surprised.
3. Why then was no one watching, waiting for my arrival? Who cleaned his home for me to come to him? Who washed his hands to break bread at the table? Who filled his heart with love to receive me? No one; however, here I am fulfilling my promise among you.
4. If I come to teach you to fulfill a promise, understand that it is right for you to take my example and fulfill your mission. Beloved people, when you hear that I am complaining to you, you remember that having received the commission to watch over the peace of the world, you have not had peace, so you have asked me: Lord, if I am watching and praying, why is peace not coming to the nations? and I tell you because it is not enough to pray, but also to do meritorious works.
5. Already the prophets gave their blood to proclaim the truth to you; already you had me made man on earth, to live a perfect passion among you; already the apostles and the martyrs gave their lives for the love of humanity. Now is the time for you to take up your cross and fulfill your mission, so that you can contemplate the arrival of peace.
6. People, open your hearts and wake up from the deep sleep in which you live. Fight and do not be suspicious, because if you contemplate the endless desert that you cross, I tell you that in the middle of it, when the sun burns your faces more, a cloud will appear whose presence will make you feel very close to your heart.
7. In the depths of your heart you tell me that you are not worthy of my grace or my peace. And why are you not worthy? I have put the whole of nature at your disposal so that you can serve me better, I have filled you with gifts and blessings so that your life may be more peaceful and from your heart a hymn of love may rise up to Me.
8. Today I had to say to you: Make your life simple so that you have time to think about your brothers and sisters; only in this way will you be able to provide your spirit with the opportunity to free itself from the materialism that surrounds it and to fulfill its mission of loving and serving its Lord, in its fellow men.
9. Fight, more children, for the cause of peace and fraternity, but do not think you see the triumph coming, that one is still distant. Do not be confident, because enemies lurk, and

Love one another!

even when spiritually they have no strength, you are considering them powerful and imagining them invincible.

10. Why am I judging you, people? For I do not want there to be faults and errors hidden in your heart, because I will put you before those who are to receive my message from you, and I do not want them to find something to correct you about, because you would not honor your Master in this way.

11. What would become of you, if I hid your imperfections from you? Would you regenerate in life if your faults did not have painful consequences?

12. See how much pain there is among humanity, that is the fruit of its sowing. I speak to him through conscience to move him to repentance and amendment, but his heart has become deaf to my voice.

13. Men who rule the destinies of your peoples: Are you not yet fed up with blood and lives? Do you not listen to the voice of conscience or reason? You are proud and arrogant, but my justice will bring down your pride.

14. You are proud, because with your science you have built the new tower of Babel from where you defy my power, telling the peoples that your knowledge surpasses divine revelations. By this you have trampled on the Father's law and have falsified the word of Jesus, fearing that the truth will be known, thereby losing the glory and power of the earth.

15. I have allowed your tower to rise and your science to grow, so that we may ask: Who has given you the right to dispose of the lives of your fellow men? Who has allowed you to shed his blood? Who, in the end, without missing the right thing should stand in the way of the fate of their own, brothers?

16. Humanity, daughter of light, open your eyes. see that you are living the age of the Spirit!

17. Why have you forgotten about Me and wanted to compare your power with mine? I tell you that on the day a wise man with his knowledge forms a being similar to you and endows him with spirit and gives him consciousness, I will place my scepter in his hand. But your harvest, for now, will be another.

18. On corpses and rubble, science will raise up her kingdom, which will be very brief, so that later the kingdom of justice, peace and love will be established. I will come looking for those who have fallen in the struggle, those who have lost their way, those who have been taught a different path. I will look for them to raise them to the true life, without

Love one another!

distinguishing anyone, depositing my oscar of love, the same on the clean forehead, as on the stained one.

19. The Father speaks to you, the One who has no one to bow down to pray to; but truly I tell you, if there were someone greater above Me, I would bow down to him, because humility dwells in my Spirit. See how you, being my little creatures, make me descend so that I may speak to you, listen to you and comfort you, instead of struggling to ascend to Me.

20. My arcanum has been opened for you and the time is approaching when you will love the truth and flee from the fictitious and empty life that you have created. The splendor of the materialistic age will soon begin its decline to enter its final period. Today you understand little of what I am telling you, but soon everyone will understand.

21. How can I not talk about materializing your life, if even the divine you conceive only through the material, giving credit only to what you perceive through your senses?

22. I have been badly represented on earth by those who claim to know me, and this is the cause that many have turned their backs on me. To those who call themselves atheists, I will not claim that they have thrown me out of their hearts, but to those who, falsifying the truth, have shown a God that many have not been able to accept.

23. Everything that is just, healthy and good contains truth, which is what I have proclaimed throughout the ages.

24. The hour has come when you must love the truth again, that is, when you will recognize the just and the good again; since having been born of ME, you will have to come to aspire to the high, to the eternal, to the pure.

25. I have taken no one captive, I have forced no one to abandon the path he has chosen. To the one who wanted to search, I have allowed it, to the one who wanted to delight, I have allowed it, but to all I have shown my law, the only one, so that they do not stray from the path.

26. What is at the end of the path that humanity mistakenly follows today; what man will find when he reaches that goal will be boredom, fatigue, disappointment and pain. Can the human spirit be satisfied with such a harvest, and may it be the fruit that he gives to his Father in eternity? No, people, the human spirit is going to wake up to the result of his works, and at that hour, he will be his own judge, so that, after that judgment, he will rise up full of strength to restore and rebuild his life, taking advantage of his experience and consecrating himself to love and seek only the truth. Then he will have found the path where he will hear my voice, which says to him: Welcome, O patient and prudent Israel, who in the Third Time have arrived in the land of peace.

Love one another!

27. I have come to seek you and I say to you: Let the spirit rise and contemplate me. I am the same; time does not pass over Me; I am the Teacher who in many places and roads of Judea, spoke to you of the eternal kingdom of truth. But you have changed. The selfishness and the evil of the world has poisoned your heart and you sometimes feel unworthy of my presence. I have come because I love you, and I want you to amend your steps and strive for your spiritual advancement.

28. Don't waste the time I give you. Watch and pray, and I will tell you how you should work. Love and you will have joy, work peace, and you will feel that life on earth is a reflection of the eternal mansion.

29. Think that I have not come to give you material riches, but to invite you to make a spiritual life of renunciations and humility. And once again I say to you, "Whoever wants to follow me, let him take up his cross and come after Me." That cross will not be heavy, if you know how to carry it with patience and fortitude, assuring yourself that you will no longer be able to live without it, to the extent that if its sweet weight were taken away from you, you would ask me to place it on you again, even when you come to feel it greater than before. It is because you will have understood the gravity of the office I have entrusted to you, and that this cross represents your salvation.

30. if I have formed everything created on earth for the pleasure of man, always take it for your benefit. Do not forget that there is a voice in you that indicates the limits within which you can take what nature offers you, and it is that inner voice that you must obey. Just as you seek for your body a home, shelter, sustenance and satisfactions, to make its existence more pleasant, so you must grant to the spirit what is necessary for its well-being and progress. If he is attracted to higher regions where he finds his true abode, let him rise, do not imprison him, because he is looking for me to feed and strengthen himself. I tell you that every time you allow him to free himself like this, he will return blissfully to his envelope.

31. In this way you will prepare to comply with the laws of the spirit and those that govern life on earth.

32. I feed all beings and if I have told you, "Birds do not sow or reap or spin, and they are fed and clothed with so much love," why do you, who are the favorite son, doubt my power? In the midst of the struggle for daily sustenance, do not forget that there is a Father who watches over you and who will never let you perish. I also tell you that if you observed my precepts, your struggle would be less painful, because it would not take so much effort on your part to survive, and in the hour of your trials you would see wonders.

Love one another!

33. In the First Time, the people of Israel went through great hardships, and Moses, contemplating the despair that for lack of bread was seizing the multitudes, said to them Pray, the Lord will help himself to send food to his people. Moses prayed and waited with patience and faith for the divine will. And the manna, as a response and as a reward for the man's faith, came down to calm the needs of the people. With her I declared that I had heard his prayer and that I was with him.

34. Now I have told my people that the trials will touch them again, that the pain will be great among humanity, and that bread will not be enough to feed men, that the earth, today fertile, will become sterile for a while and that you will contemplate everywhere, pain, hunger and corruption. Caravans of men and women will go from door to door, imploring charity. The cup will be very bitter, but if you know how to pray, there will be bread on your table and comfort for you and for your brothers.

35. With prayer and charity, you will attract the spirits of good, who will protect you. If you want to feel me very close, you will get ready and you will have me presiding over your table. You will not lack what is necessary and you will make your brothers participate in the same grace.

36. Peradventure do you not have enough love to protect your fellow men in the hour of trial? Just as I have come to you, you will go to your brothers and do to them what I have done to you. Once again I tell you, that by a small portion of farmers who rise up with true cleanliness to spread my teaching, my work will be known and will be established in the hearts of those who will later be my precursors in all nations.

37. Science has not taken root in you; I look at you humbly and for that reason I have chosen you. I have given you my word, so that you may possess true science, because the knowledge that men have cannot cure the evil that afflicts humanity. That light, that science of which man is so puffed up, neither converts hearts, nor saves spirits.

38. My word, which now flows abundantly through the spokespersons, you will not hear after 1950 in this form. Only those who rise with true preparation will receive my inspiration, and when they speak in my name, they will be believed. Preparation and spirituality, is what your mission requires to be able to perform wonders. Whenever I have taken you as an instrument to heal a sick person, I have taken into account your preparation. You will not always have to try too hard to persuade your brothers of this truth, because you will find that many will feel faith from the first moment, and others will humbly confess that it was the essence of my word that healed them.

39. You will concentrate at the bottom of your heart, forming with the union of your thoughts a single spirit, so that your prayer, as if it were crystal clear water, falls at the

Love one another!

foot of this bush that you are cultivating, the bush becomes a corpulent tree and gives you abundant fruits with what we feed in the time of trials.

40. Do not be afraid because you will not be able to receive me in pomp and finery or with royal ceremonies; your humility and simplicity are the best environment that you can prepare for my manifestation; I want spirits, because they are the ones I seek, for whom I descended into the world in another time, and for whom I gave you my blood.

41. It was I who at that time appointed the place and the hour for my coming as a man; I also have marked the place and the time when I would come among men in the Third Age. Everything was prepared with perfect justice and wisdom. A new earth was to witness my new coming; the West was to be illuminated by the radiance of my presence. Listen: A long time ago in the north of your lands there lived a great tribe, from which a prophet arose inspired by my light. He raised up and led that people in pursuit of a beautiful land, where they should found their city. Faced with such a pleasant promise, those tribes rose up in the hope of deserving that grace. They crossed jungles, crossed deserts and climbed mountain ranges; nothing stopped them, and when they encountered obstacles in their path, their faith helped them overcome them until they reached the prophesied place, which was, as in the First Time, an image of Canaan, the "Promised land" to the Israelites, the land that flowed with milk and honey.

42. See how the leaf of the tree does not move without my will and how nothing is alien to my divine designs and plans.

43. That tribe, inspired by the faith of a promise that it came to see fulfilled, built its city, and in it raised its primitive worship to its God, formed its homes and gave splendor to its empire, which in its magnificence resembled that of Solomon. It was that land, according to the promises, a land of prosperity and prosperity. The man was strong, the woman sweet and tender, and they were both beautiful; but the time came when that people were to know the name and the work of Christ, their Lord, the good news coming to them on the lips of strange men who came from the other side of the sea and whom they had already seen in a dream. Very great was the mission of those who brought to these lands the light of my doctrine; but in truth I tell you that there were very few who knew how to comply with the law of love, charity and humanity, which my teachings advised, because for the most part those men allowed themselves to be possessed by greed, forgetting every principle of fraternity, making innocent blood run in torrents, to take over everything their eyes contemplated.

44. The invaders tore down the idols of that people, causing them to blaspheme against the God that they came to reveal to them with such injustice and with such cruelty. Could those idolaters recognize through such inhuman acts Christ, the God of love, the One who

Love one another!

takes no one's life, but rather gives his own to save the very one who has offended him? Those tribes fell under slavery and the rule of the strong, as in the First Time Israel had fallen under the yoke of Pharaohs and Caesars. It was times of pain, bitterness and tears that came upon that people, and it was then that their cry, echoing in the heavens, attracted upon itself, like a mantle of infinite tenderness, the love of Mary, the sweet Mother of the universe.

45. Because of their sensitivity, that people was destined to be Marian, because by recognizing and loving that divine truth, they found the spiritual ladder that leads Me to the spirits.

46. And that village, what is it? It is yours, which after its struggles and its long journey has contemplated the arrival of the Third Time, with my new coming.

47. It is my living word that you are listening to, so that with it you may destroy all the fanaticism and all the idolatry with which you have surrounded my name, teaching you a cult through which you may seek me from spirit to Spirit. This people will be very great and strong in spirit, when they live and practice the worship that I have been teaching them, then they will be able to abolish the lie and take to other lands the message of spirituality and light that the nations are waiting for.

48. This people will be prepared for that struggle in which my justice presides over the great battle of ideas, creeds and doctrines. Everyone will be surprised when in the midst of the whirlwind they hear a serene and firm voice that will be that of my disciples, fulfilling their mission of spiritual fraternity.

49. For now understand that as long as men do not achieve complete spirituality, they will have to need material temples, and to place before their eyes shapes or images that make them feel my presence.

50. The degree of spirituality or materialism of humanity, you can measure it by the form of its worship. The materialist seeks me in the things of the earth, and if he does not come to see me according to his desires, he represents me in some way to believe that he has me before him.

51. The one who conceives me as a Spirit, feels me inside, outside of him and in everything that surrounds him, because he has become my own temple.

52. From time to time I have made to you more and more advanced revelations that men have not been able to understand, because they have always created idolatries and more idolatries around them. At that Second Time I said to my disciples. "Do you see how great, majestic and opulent is the temple of Jerusalem? for not one stone will remain of him upon another." My word was fulfilled, because all the idolatry and profanation that

Love one another!

were done in him, I erased with my doctrine. I promised to rebuild it in three days, which are precisely fulfilled in this Third Time, in which I come to raise up in the heart of humanity the new temple, the new sanctuary built in the purest of the human spirit.

53. Recognize my Father's mercy, looking at how, when the altar of your idolatry collapses, my word is already waiting for you, and a new light is shining on your way, so as not to let you fall into darkness.

54. Do not be surprised or scandalized if I tell you that all the splendor, power and pomp of your religions will disappear, and that, when that happens, the spiritual table will already be prepared where the multitudes hungry for love and truth will come to feed.

55. Many men, when they hear these words, will deny that they are mine; but then I will ask them why they are indignant and what they defend. His life? I defend that one. My law? I watch over her, too.

56. Do not be afraid, that no one will die because of me, only evil will die, because good, truth and justice will prevail eternally.

57. People, what voice is this that you hear in the depths of your heart, to what paths does it lead you and why do you seek it? I know why you follow me; it is that you know that the voice you hear is that of your God, of the One whom through the times and your evolution you have sought in many ways.

58. You all know that this voice, which reaches to the depths of your being, is that of your Father, because he treats you like children, like children, with perfect love.

59. I come to show myself as a loving Father, as a humble Teacher, never indifferent to your sufferings and always forgiving and merciful before your imperfections, because you will always be children before Me.

60. I have to judge you when I contemplate how the creatures who were formed with so much love, and destined for eternal life, stubbornly seek death on earth, without worrying about spiritual life, nor wishing to know the perfections that that existence reserves for you.

61. Study my word, so that you may know that my law is in it, and that therefore it is the word of a king who never turns back. Neither should you go back on the way, if you take into account that you carry in your spirit my word that is the law, and that your body is inferior to your spirit; therefore, listen more to the voice of conscience, in which I am present, and not the voice of the flesh.

Love one another!

62. My divine word descends on your spirit and you feel full of spiritual essence; but, if this word were false, your spirit would never feel satisfied after listening to it, nor would you gather again to wait for it with the eagerness with which you are doing it.

63. I am the dawn that has begun a new time for humanity, in which your spirit will see illuminated the path that leads to Me. Do you know which rung of the ladder of perfection you are on? do you know if you are spiritually elevated or immersed in the kingdom of evil? Truly I tell you, none of you could satisfactorily answer these questions.

64. Do not think that while your spirit, because it is incarnated, inhabits the earth, it will have to concretize itself to live the material existence; no, you should all know that from your earthly abode you can spiritually inhabit the regions of light, where the kingdom is that will come to inhabit eternally.

65. The spirit on earth is only supported by a weak point of support that is the body, which serves to inhabit the world and receive through it the lessons or tests that the Father is pleased to send him. However long and painful the atonement may be in the world, you should never regard it as a prison. No one has been condemned to death, but I tell you, you have all been destined to live. Each creature, at birth to life, received from the Creator an oscar (holy spear) that was an antidote against evil and a breastplate against the lurking.

66. I am the cause of your existence, so recognize that your origin is in the good. If your past on earth has been impure, sinful or in any way far from my laws, let your conscience shine through, emerging into a new life, and leaving behind the path in which the abuse of material pleasures resulted in you falling into vice and pain. Seek in the example that I gave you through Jesus, the luminous path for your spirit, Because my steps on earth, my works and my word, were the perfect lesson and the parable of eternal life that I bequeathed to the spirit of humanity.

67. I leave you anointed with my balm and with my forgiveness; know me, O little ones, because the knowledge you have of Me is still very small. What I tell you in a lecture, is not all that I have to reveal to you. Come tirelessly to Me and the "book of life" will be opened before your eyes.

68. You have already received the First Testament, my law and my presence in the time of Moses. You already had in the Second Time the Second Testament, bequeathed by Christ to men through his Divine Word; now receive directly from my Spirit the Third Testament, so that, uniting the three revelations, you can become the great disciples of the Third Time.

Love one another!

69. People, listening to me, you transport yourselves and contemplate my presence in a spiritual mirage. It is not your senses that contemplate me in that mirage, nor is it a mirage of your imagination, it is the faith with which you are listening to me, it is your spirituality and elevation of this moment. Here you feel my peace; but how close to you are those who create pain. They are the ambitious ones who, in order to be crowned, do not hesitate to put their brothers to death. Get ready to fight, so that you will soon know that you must not go after high stilts of false foundations, because divine justice destroys everything that is vain.

70. Sick, come to Me; I come to heal you. The hungry know that I am waiting for you. The murderer, through whose veins runs hatred, come to Me, that I will transform his obfuscation into light and his bitterness into good taste. Come all of you to listen to me and to prepare your spirit, because after 1950 the splendor of the reign of light will begin. Today you are just a seed; tomorrow you will be plants and finally you will bear fruits of love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 126

1. Whose voice is it that reaches to the bottom of your heart? Where is she leading you and why are you looking for her? You come to seek her, because in her you find the presence of the One who has constantly come to seek men; and since your spirit needs to worship its God, when it feels Him close, it no longer wants to depart from Him.
2. Through many paths men come in search of me; they are the different religions that exist on earth, and within them those who feel closer to me are those who carry greater spirituality, those who are sowing love in their journey.
3. My voice is of a Father because it caresses you; my word is of a Teacher because it instructs you. Like children and toddlers I look at you, and therefore I lavish my care on you.
4. I know that this way of communicating with you, that this word that I give you now, will be fought and denied by many; but I also know that later it will be understood and believed; then my light will begin to shine with splendor in the heart of man. This time will be like a new day for humanity; but not because the divine light will shine with greater intensity than before, because it is immutable; it will be because the eyes of your spirit will be opened to penetrate the truth.
5. Today I find myself with a humanity that is failing spiritually, because of the abuse it has made of the gift of free will. I traced a path of justice, of ardor, of charity, of goodness; man has created another of apparent light, which has led him to the abyss.
6. When you return, my word shows you the same path, the one that you did not want to take; and it would be unjust and foolish for me to say that this doctrine confuses or lethargics.
7. My light shines from infinity on the spirits and makes you look more clearly at the paths you have created, to get away from Me or to look for Me. Walk towards Me, towards the perfect. Only the one who rises towards the summit of the mountain will be able to know how much he has left below, how much he has progressed and from how much he has freed himself. Did you think, humanity, that because you have descended so much, I would not come to look for you and to bring you out of your sin? Here you have my presence; I come to heal your wounds and to dry your tears; I come to comfort you in your sadness and to accompany you in your loneliness; I come to converse with your spirit to make you feel my divine oscar (holy spear).
8. My love will lift those who have fallen into it out of the mud and will save them, because they too sprang from the divine womb to fulfill a mission of love.

Love one another!

9. Recognize that when you have fallen into error, you are looking for death, without understanding that you were created to live. You are going after the cup of bitterness, when I have sown your existence with high delights and true joys.

10. See, people, how different is my righteousness from how you conceive it, when you thought that my scepter would come to exterminate you for disobedient to my law! I have called those who have been most defiled to entrust them with beautiful missions and noble offices that will mean them to others and save them from their mistakes. This blessed work will be made known with deeds, and in order for you to be of those who give examples, you need to prepare.

11. I come to deposit my word, which is the law, the doctrine and the seed, in your spirit, not in your matter; the spirit is the depository, the responsible one; if you keep this word there, it will not fall into emptiness, it will not suffer alteration.

12. I am the dawn that begins to illuminate at this time, and you are among the first to awaken at this dawn. It is not a new light, it is the one that has illuminated your consciousness in all times. This voice that says to you: Rise up to Me through spirituality, is the same one that told you at that time: "Persevere in what is good and you will be saved", and also told you: "Love one another". This spiritual path of which I am speaking to you now is the one that I made known to Jacob in distant days, by revealing to him the scale of perfection. There is that ladder in front of every spirit, as a path that invites you to ascension. Its base is this human valley, below there are abysses, but I did not create those. Upward are the steps in infinite number, like a slope that leads to the summit of spirituality.

13. Who will be just on the first rung? Who in the darkness of the abyss? Who is on the highest rungs? They are secrets that only my justice knows.

14. I send you to the esplanade, to the valley, to start the walk and I point out to you on the horizon the mountain that you must climb.

15. See how this doctrine is for the spirit, because while matter is getting closer to the bosom of the earth with each passing day, the spirit, on the other hand, is getting closer and closer to eternity.

16. The body is the support point on which the spirit rests while inhabiting the earth. Why let it become a chain that holds or a cell that imprisons? Why let him be the helm of your life? Is it right for a blind man to guide one who has sight in his eyes?

17. I am the one who makes life known to you in all its phases; it is the sustenance of the body and the spirit; whoever complies with the laws of the spirit and with human laws, has consecrated his entire life to the Creator.

Love one another!

18. I will be a forerunner of you when you are about to reach the spiritual valley; I always go ahead. May your spirit never fall into idleness, may it always try to take one more step on the path of progress, which is perfection.

19. Do not be content to say: I believe in the Lord, show your faith in what you do. Do not just say in words: I love the Father; submit yourselves to the test so that you may know if you really love me.

20. I have spoken to you and my word is anointing; I have anointed you as teachers,

21. Why do men continue to ignore me more and more, despite the fact that the human mind has been enlightened with new advances? For in attending only to cultivating the tree of knowledge, they have been neglecting the perfecting of the spirit.

22. He had already said to you: "Watch and pray so that you do not fall into temptation, but even prayer, which is the language that the spirit uses to speak to his Lord, has been forgotten. It is an unknown language for men of this time.

23. When they ever feel the need to pray, they do not find words with which to express themselves before Me; however, I understand perfectly what each one asks, without the need for words or thoughts; but when my Spirit answers them, they do not understand me, because they have not prepared themselves; then the voice of their Teacher, which should be familiar, is unknown to them.

24. If the prayer that I have taught humanity had been practiced with purity, from generation to generation, men would have achieved greater and greater spirituality to listen to my voice; then at this time their spiritual communication with the divine would serve them to form a world kinder, more just and more real than the one they have created with their materialism.

25. Why have you believed that spiritualism is something that opposes the development of your material life? When have I condemned your science applied to the good of humanity? If anyone dared to say it, it would not be fair to his Father.

26. Through spirituality, a degree of elevation is achieved that allows man to conceive ideas beyond what his mind can sense and have power over the material.

27. Now think, if the elevation of the spirit is used in the study of the material creation that nature presents to you, or of any other human ideal, you can already imagine the fruits that you could obtain when your discoveries were not due only to the scrutiny with the mind, but also the spiritual revelation made to you by the One who created everything intervened.

Love one another!

28. Watch and pray, I say to you again, so that you may come to know my voice, so that my inspiration may come to you and you may understand it, because there are many lessons that I have yet to tell you.

29. I come to save you from your shipwreck; I am the beacon that shines through the darkness; seek Me, trust in Me and I will help you transform your life into a world of peace, virtue and spiritual elevation.

30. Share with Me the joy that my Spirit experiences, every time you plant one of the trees that must give their shade to humanity. Seven precincts opened their doors in the present year of 1944, as a representation of the seven that Roque Rojas implanted in 1866; but if those first ones were divided and did not know how to live in harmony, you carry your charge with obedience and fraternity. Imitate the sixth precinct from which you come and persevere in my mandates; form the seven one shadow and give everyone the same fruit; this is a pact that you have made with my Divinity. Before the oath to follow me sprouts from your heart, I test, purify and strengthen you, so that your purpose may be unshakable and conscience may tell you that this promise has been written before the ark of the new covenant.

31. The covenant that you make with Me is not a material commitment, it is a spiritual charge that you have accepted to contract with your Father, with the One who made everything created; I teach you to fulfill your spiritual mission, but I also charge you to fulfill every commitment and every promise that you make in what is human, so that they recognize you for the truth of your spirit and for the sincerity of your heart; make your yes, always be yes, and your no, always be no; then there will be confidence that your determinations will always be firm. Never break a sacred covenant, such as that of marriage, parenthood and friendship.

32. If ignorance of human duties and commitments entails such great suffering, what will it be when you turn your back on a spiritual mission contracted with your Lord? It is true that my cause requires renunciations and sacrifices, but I also tell you that it is the ideal that never disappoints the one who pursues it; he who reaches the goal, will achieve immortality. Now I tell you, study my word thoroughly so that you do not form a separate group on earth; reach a degree of understanding and preparation that allows you to live spiritually with everyone and not divided. My doctrine does not come to sow the seed of division.

33. The time is approaching when truth, reason and light will prevail over force, violence and fear; but when will man be able to say, like Christ, "My kingdom is not of this world," and without ignoring anything created, taking everything with just measure, recognize that earthly goods are temporary, Understand that the true strength is in the

Love one another!

spirit, that the power of the earth, its vanities, its glories and the splendor of its science, however long its reign, succumbs to eternity.

34. With its false greatness, humanity has suffered many disappointments, and in truth I tell you that it will suffer greater ones. What will become of men when their conscience, which is their judge, awakens them and they contemplate his work? His pain will be acerbic, his repentance great, and then his reaction will be to seek a spiritual path to atone for his faults; that time will be of religious exaltation, which will reach the highest height of fanaticism; then the struggles and battles between religions and sects will come; you stay awake and don't go waiting for the rumor of that fight to come to wake you up, because then you won't know where your weapons are to fight. Look how I am multiplying the number of these enclosures that I figuratively call trees, in order that their branches may spread out offering their fruits.

35. I am building the temple of the Holy Spirit; but when it has been built, the precincts, the temples and shrines, together with their symbols, their rites and their traditions, will no longer exist or have lost their reason for being; then you will feel my greatness and my presence, you will recognize the universe as a temple and love for your fellow beings as worship. From the bosom of Mother nature new lights will spring up, which will make your science a path of prosperity, because it will be guided by the conscience that is the voice of God.

36. He will no longer be the master of the world, but the collaborator of the spirit, who will guide and enlighten him.

37. In these times when love and charity have fled from the hearts of men, the Father says to you: Calm down and rest.

38. I have tried you in all times and even more so in the present; you have asked yourselves what will be the cause of your pains, you raise your spirit to converse with Me and you tell me: My sufferings are greater than those of my brothers. No, my children, war with all its consequences has not come to your nation. Others suffer more than you. If you feel pain, it is because you carry the weight of a great responsibility and because you are feeling the pain of others. If you suffer for them, blessed are you, for your work will bear good fruit. Work among humanity and my word will encourage you every moment.

39. You feel that the judge is very close to you at this time and each one is preparing to give an account of his work. You enter into recollection, you examine your heart and you wait for the voice of your conscience to point out to you your mistakes, and I tell you: I have seen that you have put your spirit and heart in your works, that sometimes you have

Love one another!

gone beyond your duties, reaching the sacrifice to fulfill my commands, therefore I bless you; but in truth I have not asked you for sacrifices; there are works that I will do for you, because they are beyond your possibilities. You just have to pray and trust.

40. Today, having come to communicate with men, I find that they and their ways have changed, and in order to understand and follow me they have to fight more. Sin has multiplied and the environment is polluted. Evil influences invade and cause disorder, obfuscating the mind and the heart; and in the midst of this environment the people of Israel struggle to achieve their liberation and help humanity. Your merits will be greater, if you work patiently and humbly for my work, overcoming the difficult living conditions that you suffer.

41. If you feel ready to talk about my doctrine, do so; if you have not yet analyzed and your word does not have the strength to convince, wait a while longer, continue listening to me until you have assimilated my teaching.

42. How many there are who, listening to my Word through human understanding, have not believed me or been convinced! How many more will doubt you if you do not prepare yourselves! The world will come to you with its weapons, with its theories, and if you are not prepared, you will weaken. They will search you mercilessly, they will ask you how you have received the revelation of my coming, by what means you have received my doctrine, and you will answer each of their questions. You will be kind and forgiving, you will look for the clearest way to explain the truth of my word, to make them understand its meaning and you will help them so that they can be enlightened.

43. I leave My peace among you, savor it, enjoy it to the extent that your life allows it, because the kingdom of peace has not yet descended among men. Today you are living in a time of chaos, of disturbances, but I have come to bring you the antidote of all evil and I promise you in fulfillment of my word of the past times, that peace will come like a radiant dawn to illuminate your spirit and that this time of sorrows will not leave a trace.

44. The time is approaching when new generations full of grace will inhabit the earth bringing a sacred mission, then my word that says to you will be fulfilled: "The last will be First and the first last". Each one fulfills in his stage because you do not know if he will grant you to come in the time of peace.

45. Feel my comfort, humanity. Live in Me and you will not fear the rigor of trials.

46. Mary, your intercessor, blesses you, I bless you too.

47. The Christian world often forgets the spiritual works of Jesus, for giving greater importance to some of his material facts. Thus, for example, he confuses his human poverty with his humility, and his physical pain with the true passion that he lived in

Love one another!

Spirit; and he takes his bodily blood as the one that washed away the sins of the world, forgetting that the true blood, that which is eternal life for the spirit, is the essence of his word.

48. The Master tells you that if that body had had reason to dwell among you forever, the Father would have protected it from its executioners, or once dead, if it had been useful for your salvation in any way, he would have left it to you; but once his mission on that cross was completed, your eyes could no longer contemplate it, so that you would seek from the Divine Master what you should take from Him, his word, his works, his humility and all his examples of perfect love.

49. That human form disappeared from the earth, only the divine essence of the Word, who spoke in Jesus, remained floating in the consciousnesses. That is what you must look for, the essence, the spiritual meaning of that message of life and love.

50. Stop worshiping your Father through material forms, so that you may learn to love Him directly with the spirit.

51. When someone asked Jesus: Are you a king? the Master replied, "I have come for that," but everyone doubted that He could be king, judging by the poverty of his clothes. No one glimpsed behind the humility of that man the majesty of which he spoke, or sensed at the bottom of that word the promise of a reign of peace, love, fortune and justice.

52. The human gaze always stops at the exterior; it does not analyze, that is where the unjust and erroneous interpretations of man come from.

53. Do you know that Jesus was questioned, insulted and even denied at that time? Do you know that even His own disciples could not tell who He was when they were questioned? In the same way, at this time the world will ask who it is who has spoken to you, and many will deny that it was Christ, the one who has conversed with you, Then some of my disciples will be confused and will not know who it is who has spoken to them, whether it was the Father, the "Word", or the Holy Spirit, to which I tell you, that just as there is only one truth, there is only one divine essence that I have given you throughout the ages, so call it: law, doctrine or revelation.

54. He who has loved that truth and followed that light has loved and followed his Father.

55. The spiritual disciple must always seek the essence of my works, so that he may discover the truth in my divine messages. You will see then how simple it is to find the meaning of everything that some involve in the mystery and others complicate with their theologies.

Love one another!

56. Spirituality means simplicity; why then complicate what is simple, clear and diaphanous as light?

57. At this time you have risen up following my word, to quench your thirst for justice and love in it. You hear Me as good disciples and I watch attentively turning the pages of the book of teaching. You are the chosen ones, do not be surprised when I tell you these lessons. But you are not the only privileged ones; in my work of equity and love I have given all spirits with precious attributes. You who have been called before, do not magnify yourselves; prepare yourselves only so that you can fulfill your mission and be understood and followed by your brothers.

58. You have always looked for me to thank me for the benefits I grant you. And my Spirit, whom you cannot contemplate, is the one who speaks clearly to you in this way. I will not allow the spokespeople, whom I use, to lie. I will make myself felt in their conscience and they will know that their work is pleasant for the peace that their heart experiences.

59. I will fulfill your ambition for progress. I put everyone at the beginning of the path so that you can start the journey.

60. Recognize that the reason for my third coming among you is my love for humanity. I have come in Spirit to fulfill my promise.

61. I said to you at that time, "He who knows the Son knows the Father." I gave testimony of Myself. At this time I come to clarify with the light of my Spirit, what was a mystery for humanity. I enlighten you to gather into one book the commandments of the Lord, the word of Jesus and the revelations that my Holy Spirit is making to you at this time, and confirm that I have come to you to bear witness to my truth in three times.

62. My word of the past times has not been properly interpreted, but the seed is in the spirit and there it will be cultivated by Me.

63. Israel can converse with her God from a high spiritual plane. Come to Me and if you have doubts, ask. I wanted you to keep in constant communication with Me, but you, wanting to spiritualize yourselves, have fallen into mysticism or fanaticism. And my will is that you understand my word, which advises simplicity and purity in all your acts.

64. Today you come in small numbers to listen to me, but the spiritual legions that approach Me in these manifestations are immense. My word is like cleansing water that cleanses everyone. I come to teach you so that you feel your responsibility and do not tell me later: I did not know what I did, there was no light, my parents did not advise me, my home was a nest of discord. I have seen that children do not know their parents, that parents do not set a good example for their children, that brothers are at war with

Love one another!

brothers, and I ask you: When will you be united? I have always sent you virtuous beings to earth, to advise you and make you progress in your world.

65. If you are married, bear in mind that the man and the woman who have joined in marriage, must make their home a temple, so that in it you can shelter and lead your children. Do not leave them an inheritance of pain. Each one of you in your passage through life will find just compensation for your deeds.

66. Just as you seek to please a friend, seek to please Me. Ask, ask and I will give you. I have formed you for the recreation of my Spirit and I am pleased to grant you what helps you in your evolution.

67. Temptation inspires you with hatred, and a man who is weak by nature, does works of destruction in the heart of his brother. And I ask you, What right do you have to destroy what I have created? Why do you kill the faith, why do you censure? Humanity does not do pleasant works before Me at this time, but the light of my Spirit shines and I prepare you to fight iniquity. I invite you to fight so that you throw away from yourselves what is harmful, what makes you go back in your evolution.

68. Be quickened in Me. Take my word for it so you won't get hungry again. Today you feast at the table, you taste my bread, and you will always remember that the Master sat his disciples at his table, talked with them and fed them for eternity. I have told you that when you call on Me with your pure heart, I am with you. I have heard your prayer and therefore I have come down, see me with the eyes of faith, which are the ones I have prepared; I am before you and I have made you worthy of my presence. Acknowledge me by the truth of my word. This is the lap you had walked away from; but whenever the world separates you from Me, make an effort to take back, and this loving bosom will always be open for you to penetrate into it.

69. Just as I came to you in the Second Time as a sign of alliance with man and returned to the Father, today I have come for a while and my universal ray will be retained in 1950; that is why I have told you that you will no longer have this manifestation after that year. Then you will communicate with Me from spirit to Spirit and my grace will descend into your heart. The day will come when you will feel very close to Me, simple hearts of my people. Serve Me by serving your brothers; become doctors, and if they would repay your charity with a smile, you should be satisfied. I will write your works in the hereafter.

70. Love Mary, your sweet Mother, seek her spiritually; do not put any effigy in front of you to feel her close. She is the tenderness of the Lord, which you have seen manifested at all times. She is your divine intercessor. Love her, so that I may say to her again, "Mother, behold your son!"

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 127

1. Close your material eyes to this manifestation, for it is your spirit that I wish to converse with.
2. I promised to come back and I couldn't stop attending this spiritual appointment with you.
3. Have peace so that you listen to me carefully and let the chisel of my word shape your spirit.
4. You walked a lot in search of a place that would bring you peace and you could not find it, and when you came for the first time to these humble places to hear my word, you did not imagine that in them, so poor and humble, you were to find the peace that you had longed for so much.
5. I come to conquer you through love, for this I am giving you this teaching, so that with it you may teach your brothers, travelers, walkers, with the solicitude and charity with which I have received you.
6. Man does not live on bread alone, because in him there are hunger and thirst that do not come from the body, and that, to calm them, they have to look for water and spiritual bread. But pain must touch you so that you may understand my teachings.
7. Some ask me: Lord, why is human love illicit and abominable before You and do you only approve of spiritual love?
8. No, people. It is true that the highest and purest loves correspond to the spirit, but I also placed a heart in matter so that he could love and I gave him senses so that through them he could love everything around him.
9. I entrusted human life to the spiritual world so that it would come to dwell on earth and test its love for Me there. For this I divided human nature into two parts, giving the strongest to one and the most fragile to the other. Those parts were the man and the woman. Only when both beings were united could they be strong and happy. For this, marriage was instituted. Human love is blessed by Me. when inspired by the love of the spirit.
10. The love that lies only in matter is typical of irrational beings, because they lack a conscience that illuminates their path; on the other hand, I will tell you that good unions must always sprout good fruits and incarnate in them spirits of light.
11. It is time for you to purify your seed, O people, so that you may form a family that is strong in spirit and in matter. Understand me, my children, so that you may interpret my

Love one another!

will well, because the year 1950 is already approaching, and you must remember that it is the year that I have indicated for my communication to end. I want that day to find you prepared, because only those who have achieved that preparation will be able to remain firm in their positions. Those will be the ones who will bear true witness to Me in the future.

12. Think that only those who have achieved spiritualization will be able to manifest my work, because those who have not prepared for the new form of communication, how can they have the necessary inspiration, to receive my thoughts and interpret my messages?

13. I want you all to achieve progress so that your testimony may be for the good of humanity. Behold, if some thought one way and others another, they would bring confusion to the multitudes.

14. The essence of this word has never changed since the beginning of its manifestation, when I spoke to you through Damiana Oviedo; the meaning of my doctrine has been himself.

15. But where is the essence of those words? What was made of it? Hidden are the writings of those divine messages that were the first of this time, in which my Word has poured out so much among you. It is necessary that these lessons come to light, so that tomorrow you will be able to bear witness to what the beginning of this manifestation was like. This way you will know the date of my first lesson, its content and that of the last one I give you in the year 1950, the year marked for this stage to end.

16. Today, you still do not foresee the chaos that will be in humanity after my word has risen, nor can you imagine the whirlwind that such an event will unleash among the nations. You must notice that your responsibility is getting greater and greater, because at each time you are having more and more light. Your inheritance is already very great and it is essential that you share it with your brothers and sisters in need, before you leave this earth.

17. Sensitize your hearts so that you understand my word, because you have not yet understood it. How will you be able to receive and understand my word, when tomorrow gives it to you as inspiration?

18. Unite yourselves in truth and in spirit and you will not be divided even in the greatest trials. One God, one will and one word have been with you; therefore, no different commands can arise in the future than those that have now been given to you.

19. Will anyone dare to go over my will? That would be tantamount to division and war arising within this people, because while some would have to take refuge in the truth, others would take false words to divert the congregations from the true path.

Love one another!

20. Do not weaken, people, remember at all times that I have called you "strong". If I have not disappointed your faith and I have proved to you that the essence of my word is not variable, how could you disappoint your brothers by giving them a bad example? It is time for you to prepare what you are going to leave for the coming generations.

21. Many in their hearts are saying to me: Master, are you watching that we are going to be unfaithful to you? How would that be possible? And I answer you the same thing that I said to my apostles in the Second Time: "Watch and pray, so that you do not fall into temptation", because it is known to all of you that among those there was one who betrayed me and sold me; and you do not know who, calling himself my disciple, does it at this time.

22. My Spirit makes the call to you, my voice as a Teacher descends to your heart and the Spirit of your Heavenly Father will always be close to you, who will seek you to give you his caress.

23. I am the summit that every spirit must seek, because whoever reaches it, will be able to contemplate all the beauty of creation and the splendor of the works of his Father.

24. My word comes to chisel your heart, to sculpt your spirit, to make it similar in light to my Spirit.

25. See that you are not before confused understandings, but before the one who comes to prove to you the perfection and the truth of a law. I have brought you closer to the tree of life, from whose branches the good fruits hang. Today there is a feast in my house; many of you are at my table; but who of those present will turn their backs on me tomorrow? Only I know.

26. Everyone who aspires to a spiritual inheritance, come to my table, sit with Me and eat of this bread, so that when he gets up, he will feel the owner of my peace, and his spirit will become one more link in the chain of love that I am forming, and with which I am uniting my children.

27. Come, come and knock on my doors. Come, you outcasts, eat and get dressed, but then follow in my footsteps. Know the laws dictated by Me and fulfill them, so that you do not drink the cup of bitterness. Understand that whoever strays from the perfect path, strays from my kingdom and is in danger of meeting death.

28. I am giving you more than each one can need; why? It is so that you may tell your brothers and sisters how much I have entrusted to you; but be spiritualized, so that not only the sorrows that your eyes contemplate may come to move you, but even those that are beyond your gaze, because they will not be beyond the reach of your charity. Nor should your sensitivity be limited to feeling the sorrows of the beings of this world; no,

Love one another!

you should also sense when a spirit approaches you in the invisible in search of charity. In such cases, only spirituality will be able to reveal these needs to you.

29. How much joy will my Spirit experience, when I contemplate that the river of life, which gushed from my bosom, is passing from one to another, quenching their thirst and washing them of their impurities!

30. Take advantage of your life, because it is brief; a year is an instant that is lost in the immensity of time. Follow the Father's plans meekly and you will not lose a single one of the precious moments of life entrusted to you.

31. I have told you that my complacencies are over and that you must analyze, so that you understand what I want to tell you. The tolerance that I have had for your selfish and materialized life has reached its limit; however, I will have new pleasures with you, but they will be of a spiritual nature.

32. The book is open; it was I who opened it, its pages will constantly show you its divine content.

33. My gaze envelops you in these moments in which your prayer has come to Me. My light as Father, Teacher and Judge has descended on your spirit. Yes, people, because it is the day when I come down to collect your offering, to ask what is the fruit of the works that you have come to present today.

34. Your spirit is silent, your heart stops, and your conscience attends to your judgment.

35. I no longer regard you as little children, for you are great spirits who were placed by Me on the path of spiritual perfection from the First Time. That is why I have called you firstborn and have made you confidants and heirs of my Spirit; that is why I come to ask you for an account and to ask you what you have done with your spirit and also with that matter, which as an instrument has been entrusted to you. I have sent you in this Third Time with the delicate mission of making known the light of the Sixth Seal and so that the great multitudes that will form my people may gather around you. I have communicated through the human understanding to teach and prepare you, and I have set the year 1950 as the end for this communication. Keep it in mind because that day is already approaching and you must examine yourself in time in the light of conscience, so that you know whether or not you have taken advantage of the entrusted time.

36. I have granted you the grace of communication from the spiritual world of light, so that he would make your journey easier and I have sent Elijah before you, so that he would cleanse your way and revive you in trials. I have sent you the angel of peace, so that you may feel his influence, defending you against the threat of wars and the unleashed elements.

Love one another!

37. I am speaking to you as a Father, but do not seek me as a judge. I love you and I have waited for you a lot, but remember that my judgment will be inexorable on the universe and that you must be unified in Me so that you rise up to deliver the word of the Master everywhere.

38. If you aspire to peace and happiness and if you want to have the right to health and well-being, recognize that these graces will only be achieved by loving your fellow human beings, forgiving those who offend you, sharing your bread with the needy, that inexhaustible bread of the spirit that I have given you in torrents.

39. Be spirits of peace in these times of war in which your prayer is like a mantle of fraternity that extends over the whole world.

40. I behold the earth reddened by human blood, and the men who do not cease in their crimes. Draw my peace to the world, for otherwise my righteousness will be from nation to nation, and you too will have to answer to me for your lack of charity.

41. I do not want to contemplate you before Me as prisoners; I want to see you always as my children, for whom my Father's love is always ready to help you; I have created you for the glory of my Spirit and so that you may be recreated in Me.

42. I do not stop to contemplate your faults, nor do I want to see your sin; I want to see in you the purpose of amendment and the spiritual deepening within my work.

43. Learn to love me spiritually, as I love you, blotting out your stains with my forgiveness. If this life in the valley of tears is a banishment for you, weep and vent your pain in Me and strengthen yourselves, because your spirit is being purified. Bear your cross with patience and resignation, letting the flame of faith and hope shine in your heart.

44. Turn your faces and behold humanity, orphaned by peace; but forgive her, if the effect of her war should be felt in you.

45. I bless those who have withstood the trials that I have sent them; I bless those who have worked in my countryside; I bless the hands that have healed the sick and the men and women who have been regenerated. I bless the sick who in the midst of their pain have blessed me and all those who have attributed to my charity the benefits they have received. But I not only bless those who love me or recognize me, I bless all my children with the same love.

46. It is my will that you destroy in yourselves all fanaticism and all that is superfluous in your worship, because I want to find in your spirit the true sanctuary to my Divinity.

Love one another!

47. Deposit my balm on the sick, but if with all your preparation and charity you fail to heal some of them, leave that cause to Me, who I answer for it. I tell you, if any of my disciples were to reach perfect spirituality, he would be like Jesus, who with his gaze, with his voice, with his will or with just touching, healed the sick and raised the dead.

48. Disciples, just as I have descended to receive the fruit of this people, I have come to gather the harvest and the tribute of the entire universe, of all natures, of all kingdoms, of all worlds and abodes, of all beings known and unknown to men, from the most perfect to the most distant from perfection. Above all I am shedding my light and making my presence felt.

49. Humanity is spiritually living the Third Time; but whoever does not know what the Third Time means, let him study and deepen himself in my word that is making great revelations to you; although much of what you have to come to know, you will not know it in this life, because your intelligence would not be able to understand it. When you penetrate into the spiritual life, I will make new revelations to you.

50. At this moment I am speaking to the nations of the earth. Everyone has My light, with it they will reflect that they have come to take life as if they were the owners of it. Truly I tell you, your destruction and your pain has aroused deep repentance in many and has awakened millions of beings to the light, who seek and invoke me, and from them a cry rises that reaches Me, asking: Father, will the war not cease in 1945, nor will you come to dry our tears and bring us peace?

PROPHECY RECEIVED ON JANUARY 1, 1945:

51. Behold my presence among you, O seven nations! Seven heads that you have raised up in the world before Me!

52. ENGLAND: I enlighten you. My righteousness will greatly touch you still, but I give you the strength, I touch your heart and I tell you: Your ambitions will fall, your powers will be taken away from you and they will be given to no one.

53. GERMANY: I touch your pride at this moment and I say to you: Prepare yourselves, for your seed will not perish. You have asked for new lands from me, and men have stood in my high judgments. I touch your neck and I say to you: Take my strength and trust in Me that I will save you; but if you do not trust in Me and give yourselves up to your pride, you will fall and become a slave of the world; but that is not my will, because it is the time when I come overthrowing the lords and freeing the slaves and captives. Take my light and rise up.

Love one another!

54. RUSSIA: My Spirit contemplates everything. The world will not be yours. I will be the one, reign over all of you. You will not be able to erase my name, because Christ who speaks to you will reign over all men.

55. Dematerialize and get ready for a new life, because if it doesn't work that way, I will break your pride. I give you my light.

56. ITALY: You are no longer the Lord of former times; today ridicule, slavery and war have destroyed you. You are going through a great purification because of your degeneration. But I say to you, Regenerate yourselves, put away your fanaticism and idolatry and recognize me as the Lord of lords. I will pour out new inspirations and light among you. Take my balm and forgive one another.

57. FRANCE: You make me aware of your pain. Your lament reaches the height of my throne. I receive you. Yesterday you stood up as lord, now you only present to me the chains that you drag. You have not watched or prayed; you have given yourselves over to the pleasures of matter, and the dragon has taken prey on you. But I will save you, for the cry of your wives and the crying of children comes to Me. You want to be saved, and I give you my hand, but in truth I say to you: Watch, pray and forgive.

58. UNITED STATES. At this moment I also receive you. I contemplate your heart, not of stone, but of metal, of gold. I find your metal brain hardened. I do not find love in you, I do not discover spirituality, I only see greatness, ambitions and greed.

59. Go on, but I ask you, When will my seed take root deeply in you?;when will you tear down your "golden calf" and your "tower of Babel", to build the true temple of the Lord? I touch your conscience, from the first to the last and forgive you. I enlighten you so that in the supreme hour, when the trial reaches its culmination, your mind will not be clouded, but you will think clearly and remember that I am before you

60. I give you light, strength and power. Do not interfere with my high judgments, because if you disobey my commands or cross the limit that I point out, pain, destruction, fire, plague and death will be with you.

61. JAPAN. I receive you and I speak to you. I have entered your sanctuary and have contemplated everything. You do not want to be last, you have always wanted to be first and truly I tell you, That seed is not pleasing in My sight. It is necessary that you hurry the cup of bitterness, so that your heart may be purified. It is necessary that your language should blend with other languages; it is necessary that the world should draw near to you. When the world is ready and clean, he will bring you seed that I will give to him, because I see no one ready.

Love one another!

62. I do not contemplate in you the spiritual seed of my Divinity. But I will prepare the way. Soon there will be chaos of idleness in the universe, confusion of sciences and theories, and after that chaos the light will come to you.

63. I prepare and forgive you all and cause you to enter the right path. When the moment is marked and peace comes to the nations, do not be reluctant, do not intercede in my high judgments, nor oppose my will. If the nations have signed, do not betray them, for then I will pour out my justice on you.

64. Seven nations! Seven heads! The Father has received you. Before you, under your dominion, is the world. You will answer me about him.

65. Let the light of the "book of the seven seals" be on each of the nations, so that men may prepare themselves according to my will.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 128

1. I come to give you my word, which is the ladder that leads to my kingdom. If you practice what I teach you, you will awaken to a new life. Anyone who wants to perfect himself will find the way prepared. My voice is calling you because you are all my beloved children.
2. Come to Me and possess my kingdom. Come, children and young men, for I am pleased to hear your request. Lonely women, I am the chaste bridegroom who comes to accompany you; beloved men, be with me. I behold you all overcome by trials, but from them I come to raise you up. Don't be surprised if he comes looking for you this way. Have you not seen love reflected in my charity? Have you not also seen the Mother weep with love for humanity? The cup that you all drink is very bitter, but it purifies you, because those tears that you shed are like the essences that Magdalene poured out when she anointed the feet of Jesus. Now, as then, I forgive you your sins.
3. You go through the world encountering evil and you have to pass over it, without stain, but my strength sustains you so that you do not fall, because without it you would weaken. Be prudent, watch, pray and you will be invincible.
4. I contemplate humanity spiritually poor, because the power it has acquired is material. Before the spiritual, material works are small, they will not make the spirit immortal; only the merits that are achieved in the struggle for the good, will give him eternal life and make him strong.
5. The proud man thinks he has the strength, although the tests tell him at every step that it is not absolute, that his greatness is false. The strength that I give you, take advantage of it in the practice of good.
6. Do not doubt my words. I come to give you a seed of faith, so that you may cultivate it and through it you may know how to appreciate my Wonders. I have placed the light of conscience in your spirit, so that you may know the laws that I have given you, and through them you may govern your spirit and your matter. In my teaching you will find health, peace, joy; therefore I have told you that whoever takes this bread will never hunger again.
7. I come to show myself to you so that you may recognize me, and later let you know what I am giving you as an inheritance.
8. You are living in the present and you do not know what I have destined for your future. I am preparing great legions of spiritual beings, who will come to dwell on earth, bringing a delicate mission, and it is necessary for you to know that many of you will be

Love one another!

the parents of those creatures in whom my envoys will incarnate; your duty is to prepare yourselves so that you will know how to receive and lead them.

9. The earth is prepared by Me and clean as I formed it; if there is anything bad in it, it is the work of men. How much evil, you have done with your sin, humanity!, although there are those who say that you are not responsible for what happened a long time ago, and I answer you: Your spirit has inhabited the earth in other times, has been lacking and has desecrated it. Do you happen to know who you are? How much you must work to restore to humanity all that you have denied it!

10. When you are tired, lean on the staff of prayer, for in it you will regain strength. Hearing my word you will rise to higher regions, from where you will feel my presence. Understand that to fulfill the law, it is not enough to raise the spirit through prayer, you must do works of love and charity.

11. The time is drawing near when this manifestation will come to an end; but always keep in mind that my Spirit will not depart from you.

12. By ceasing to communicate in this way, that will be the sign that you have ruined the stage of preparation. I will seal the understanding of those who have served me and will give them a rest on the great day, and I will give a reward to those who have been obedient servants in the countryside. To them I will leave the peace of my Spirit. But they will continue to be instruments of a higher manifestation.

13. In the same way that the Word did not incarnate again after having been in Jesus, this manifestation of my Spirit through man will not be repeated. Only my light will remain radiating from infinity, to guide you spiritually on the true path.

14. Look at that light and you will not lose your way; observe My laws, and faith and trust in your gifts will be very great. Understand what the powers of Moses, Jesus, and Elijah are, for I have made you partakers of them.

15. Take pleasure in carrying out my commands, which will not be a sacrifice, but rather a joy for your spirit. Be like children at their Father's side, trusting and waiting on Him.

16. I have contemplated this people praying for humanity, loving it, being inspired by the love of the Master. Your pain is also great, he will be the one who unites you and makes you form a true family. I will comfort you throughout your journey, until you reach the "land of promise".

17. The peace that you are waiting for will come, and it will be as great as the pain has been. The union will also come, but first I will send announcements telling you about the approaching time when these prophecies will be fulfilled.

Love one another!

18. Welcome those of you who have crossed the thresholds of a new era; you have listened to the ringing of the sonorous bell and gathered to the voice of his call, recognizing that it is the voice of your Father who invites you to listen to him. That solicitude and that obedience have made my voice, by reaching your heart, have been recognized.

19. As you do not know the time that I grant you to live, it is necessary to get up from this moment, that no matter how long your day is, it will always be full of incentives for you to reach the goal. In every time a mystery has been clarified before your eyes. In this Third Time in which my word becomes spiritual fruit to nourish you, I will reveal to you what is reserved for your spirit. My word is being poured out in the humble of spirits and in the simple of understanding, because it is like a stream of crystalline waters that, when passing through the mind, from the mind to the heart and from there to the spirit, has not been contaminated with the impurities that it encounters in its path.

20. At this time, I have not come to tread on the dust of the world; only my Spirit makes an appearance in the inner temple that exists in the depths of your being, where I am leaving the imprint of my step. You who have sat down at your Lord's table know the taste of this bread, this wine and these fruits so that you will never be mistaken.

21. I found your spirit sick, but I presented myself to him, saying, I am the way; I offer you my help; direct you by my words and you will reach the land that you seek.

22. When you lacked a notion of the spiritual life, you came to blaspheme, when you felt desperate, wishing to die to rest, according to you, without knowing that rest, as you conceived it, does not exist, because the perfect happiness is found by the spirit only in activity. Inertia is selfish, and selfishness is of the flesh, not of the spirit. Only matter finds rest when the last breath of life is extinguished in it. Spiritualize yourselves, O people, so that you may look at the face of your Master who smiles at you full of tenderness and peace.

23. Like a seed that multiplies and spreads, so my doctrine will spread over humanity to rescue it. Not only will those who listen to me be saved, but also those who have not been able to hear this word.

24. Upon this people I have poured out the spiritual gifts that tomorrow will fertilize the lands where love, harmony and peace will germinate, because my seed will be carried by my messengers to the valleys, to the provinces and to the cities.

25. I have visited you in your cell, since you were prisoners of materialism, selfishness and sin, but I have set you free so that you can take this good news to the hearts. You will never be able to depart from Me; you are the tender leaves on the stout tree of life; you

Love one another!

are branches or branches; the sap of the tree flows through your spirit. That is the covenant of covenant that binds you to Me and that can never be destroyed. The tree is the family, in it are the father, the mother and the children, eternally united. In him all the children of the Lord will also have to recognize themselves as brothers, brothers not only because of the principle or origin, but because of love.

26. The symbol of that tree was the cross where you placed me.

27. Here is the Master to sweeten your path with his word, because those who have once felt peace on this path, hardly turn away from it, or fall back into the mistakes of their past life, where the hurricane winds hit them. My word, always full of new lessons and revelations, encourages you so that you do not stop, nor do you go back.

28. He will always tell you to take advantage of the time when I am giving you my teachings with my word, because when the time comes for my departure, you will never hear these nightingales trilling again.

29. I want the former to be good teachers of the latter. See that great spirits will come among them, that after passing through a crucible of pain they will embrace with great love my spiritual work, and with my doctrine in their heart and my breath in their spirit, they will undertake their struggle among humanity.

30. Let me teach you, prepare you and test you, so that you may become strong and your faith may be true. I will take you as instruments of my will and I will do many works through you. Through your lips I will speak to the multitudes and from among them I will choose those who will have to follow me at this time.

31. fill yourselves with charity, feel the tragedy of humanity, understand its trials and its atonement, so that you may pray and watch over it. See how the Master does not abandon you in your difficult trances, so that you, as my disciples, may do the same with your brothers.

32. Do you think that you are indispensable for my message to reach the hearts of your brothers and sisters? No, people, but you must fulfill the mission that I have entrusted to you and for which I give you everything you need to fulfill it. Do you know what those who have nothing to offer you today can do for you tomorrow?

33. A great purification weighs on humanity and you can feel my justice even in the air you breathe; but this chalice will be the one that will transform humanity morally and spiritually.

34. Seek your regeneration and stop being infants before my teaching so that you become disciples, not only for what you understand, but for what you practice.

Love one another!

35. Rest under the shade of this tree, O way-weary pilgrims, and when you have restored your strength, become guardians of the tree, procuring care for it. Those cares and that love to preserve him, will be like water that fertilizes and refreshes the earth. Then you will let the branches grow, so that the shade will be abundant and under it many in need will come to take shelter. The multitudes will come in search of health and spiritual peace and you must be prepared, because in this tree they will find fruits that they could not find anywhere else.

36. From your spirit prayer will rise for the peace of the world and for light for the men who govern the peoples, because you will not be hard of heart and understanding, so that my work will not stagnate. I am planting and spreading my trees in many regions, to rescue the lost hearts. These trees have the mission of destroying the fanaticism and idolatry of men.

37. Again I say to you, I am the way; walk no more in uncertain paths.

38. All these congregations, united, will fill the fold that Elijah will present to the Lord; but you who are entrusted with watching over these congregations, have your ears prepared to listen to my word, which will be the light with which you will rectify the crooked paths.

39. Truly I tell you that you have me very close to you in the essence of my word, and you also have him close to my spiritual world through his help, his protection and his advice. It is My charity that strengthens you so that you will not faint on the way, since the position you have received at this time is very delicate; but I leave you invested with the necessary gifts so that you may go forward.

40. Carry your cross, not as a burden, but as a blessing.

41. May my caress of a Father and my lesson of a Teacher be with you, feel my warmth and my peace and I assure you that when I finish my chair, yours will be greater and you will have more strength to face the struggle.

42. My word in your heart will be a shield, and on your lips it will be a sword, but know how to use it in battle and also use it in peace.

43. Here is your Savior. Did you not eagerly seek me by all means? Did you not call upon me with hymns and psalms to come and rescue you? Well, here I am, only now I've come in a way you didn't expect. But do not be surprised by this form, which is not new, and be more specific to seek the essence of my doctrine, and you will be convinced that this tone with which I speak to you. this love that my words pour over you and this wisdom that shines in each of my teachings, is a language that your spirit understands.

Love one another!

44. Take the light of my word and with it set yourselves free, because for a long time you have remained occupied only in earthly things, turned into guardians of earthly goods, without noticing that the spirit is destined to return to his former abode and that you must prepare the saddlebag and the staff that will help him on his journey.

45. Men seek immortality in the world, trying to achieve it through material works, because earthly glory, although ephemeral, is tangible, and they forget about the glory of the spirit, because they doubt the existence of that life. It is the lack of faith and the lack of spirituality that have put a veil of skepticism before the pupils of men.

46. If this humanity had faith in my word, it would fill me in its heart, it would always have in mind that phrase of mine, when I said to the Multitudes that listened to me: "Truly I tell you, if you gave a glass of water, he would not remain without reward".

47. But men think that if they give something, they receive nothing in return, and in order to preserve what they possess, they keep it only for themselves.

48. Now I tell you, that in my justice there is the perfect compensation, so that you may never be afraid to give something of what you possess. Do you see those men who treasure and accumulate and do not share with anyone what they own? These men are dead in the spirit.

49. On the other hand, those who have consecrated to the last minute breath of their existence to give to their fellow beings what they have, until they find themselves alone, abandoned and poor, in their last hour, these have always been guided by the light of faith, which has pointed out to them in the distance the proximity of the "promised land", where my love awaits them to give them the compensation for all their works.

50. Verily I say to you, the mighty of now will be finished, to make way for those who will be great and strong, powerful and wise out of love and charity towards their fellow men.

51. Disciples, take my word as one more proof of my love for you. Feel in your body and spirit my healing balm; but if your conscience comes to tell you that this pain that you carry is due to your sin, expel it from your being, that in my doctrine you will find strength to overcome the weakness of matter. Come all of you to Me, so that I may give you strength to achieve your spiritual liberation.

52. Let the children come to Me. Let the youth come to Me. Men and women, some in maturity and others in old age, come before Me, I want to enjoy your presence, I want to hear your voice calling me Father.

Love one another!

53. Sinners, weep before your Master, so that your tears may purify you, but that your weeping may resemble the repentance of Magdalene, so that your love may come to Me, like the prayer of that repentant sinner.

54. Destroy your pride, so that you become humble before your brothers; humility is triumph, vanity is defeat, although in the world you appreciate these things in another way.

55. What can you be proud of if nothing is yours on earth? I did not make you heirs in this world, I entrusted it to you in the same way that the landowner does with his farmers, he distributes among them the responsibility for the cultivation and care of the lands to then collect the harvest, and give each one the share that corresponds to him.

56. Take from the earth what you need, enjoy and delight in everything that is good for you; but never come to take earthly life as if it were the perfect mansion of the spirit, nor judge that what you have in the world is your greatest treasure.

57. The earth is not stained, it is blessed and pure; it is men who have stained their hearts. If the earth had sinned, I would have already destroyed it and sent you to dwell in another world, but in it I find no stain. That is why I tell you that it is in humanity that you must work for its regeneration, so that it may bring you peace, prosperity, love, abundance and true progress again.

58. See how patiently I come to teach you, so that you too may have patience in teaching your brothers, and when the needy knocks at your doors, never deny him your presence, nor receive him with displeasure. What will your hands be able to offer him, if there is no love in your heart? I tell you that whoever feels fatigue, it is because he does not have true spirituality; on the other hand, whoever is always willing to give, he has managed to raise his feelings above the egoism of the flesh.

59. Sometimes I withhold my charity from you, so that you may know how to consider those to whom you are withholding it; but I never disinherit you, because what I have given you is yours.

60. Do you think you have received many disappointments from humanity? That was when you expected something from her and when you had nothing to offer her; but now that you are getting rid of that material interest and your egoism, now that you know that even if the world had nothing to offer you, it is I who watches over you, you can no longer talk about ingratitude, disappointments or disappointments. You must close your eyes and your heart to all human misery and open them only to serve your brothers and sisters with true charity and love.

Love one another!

61. The ones that make you suffer the most, are the ones that can help you rise the most. Encourage the longing for spiritual progress, destroy the monotony and routine of your life. Don't you find my communication through human understanding highly meaningful? Do you not realize the value of each of the gifts I have given you?

62. I am the one who receives everyone's ingratitude. I, the one who loves and the one who gives everything to you; however, have you ever heard that I find Myself disillusioned with you? Never, my children. Who can know you better than Me, to disappoint me, knowing that you are going to love me and arrive at the gates of my kingdom? If I thought as you think now, it would be like taking from you the blood that as a man I once shed; and I tell you that that blood was for you, the one that traced the path of evolution for you.

63. It is necessary that you understand your mission so that you can carry it out properly. Think that when you deeply feel the pain of a fellow man, and by making it yours you present it to me in a prayer, you become the true intercessor and intermediary between God and your brothers. The one who will live and the one who will die for the world, I will put them in your path, because you will know how to awaken the longing for regeneration in which he is going to resume his journey on earth, and to the one who is going to leave for the spiritual valley you will be able to point out the path that will lead him to the light. I have given you gifts that you may use them for the good of your brothers and for your own good, but not that you may hide them for fear of the world, nor that you may show them off and even make a show of them. Practice charity in such a way that the ignorant, the needy and the innocent come to desire to possess your gifts in a desire to also serve their fellow human beings. Then you will teach them and reveal to them that every creature carries gifts of the Divine Spirit.

64. Let no one rise up scandalizing with teachings that my work has not revealed to him, because they would be the cause of my doctrine being persecuted and you would have to answer for it before my justice. Speak my truth, without ever altering it. Never be silent for fear, for if you were silent, verily I say to you, the stones would speak. Look that the structure of your planet is made of rock, because voices would come out from its entrances that would speak of the time of justice. Do not wait for that testimony, you better speak; but let that voice come out of your heart, because in it your spirit will speak.

65. People, I have come to sweeten your existence, to give you the bread of eternal life. Take me as your confidant and I will put peace in you.

66. I am pleased to give you my word at this time, as I gave it to you in the Second Time: A simple word so that you can understand it, and listening to it you will fill your heart with strength and virtues. See how his divine essence has captivated your spirit and has

Love one another!

been a balm for your wounds, so that tomorrow you too may heal your brothers by making them listen to my word.

67. If you prepare yourselves, you will see wonders, you will be healthy, and your brothers will receive graces and benefits.

68. Great trials are approaching mankind, and you must be the prophet and the bulwark. Pray, work, and the elements will pass without leaving a trace on you. Lift up your intercession, and I promise you that a mantle of love and protection will defend yours. I do not ask you for penances or sacrifices; to please me it will be enough that you raise your spirit and I will flood you with peace. Love one another and I will bless you.

69. I have not asked you to go to distant lands to spread my teachings; that time has not yet arrived; but the time will come when you, with yours, will move to other places where you will establish yourselves and continue to be the indefatigable sowers of the precious seed that I have entrusted to you.

70. My work will be sought by men of different races and creeds, and it is necessary that my disciples show them the shortest way to reach Me, teaching them to love one another.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 129

1. From my kingdom I come to the abode of man seeking the lamp of your faith. I have called in every heart, to recognize in each one his good will to come to my call. In some I found a sanctuary illuminated by the flame of a lamp, in others only darkness. Some are liinpius enclosures, where I can penetrate, the others are stained, and it is necessary that they purify themselves to receive me; but I bless them all with the same love.

2. He who knocks at your doors does not come in regal attire, being a King; he comes in the clothes of a wayfarer and in search of shelter. When I contemplate you awake, watching and waiting for me, my word, like an inexhaustible torrent, overflows into you to fertilize your heart. That heart that beats inside you, is a propitious land to sow the divine seed. Your spirit is the temple of Divinity, it is my abode. Your conscience is the interpreter of my voice of justice and the holder of my scepter. All these powers tell you that you are not absolute, but that you precede an Omnipotent Being, to whom you have to submit your will, since He is perfect.

3. The Father approaches his children to gather from them his merits as an optimal harvest and not only the tears of your sufferings, because they will not be the ones that I store in my granaries. Almost always your weeping comes to be the fruit of your disobediences to my law; rarely do you weep of love or repentance.

4. I have not found your heart hard at this time; but if in the First I engraved my law in stone, why should I not print it in this age on the rock of your heart? There I will show you the power of my word, writing not a leaf, but a book that contains mysteries in my arcanum, which only I can reveal.

5. I am speaking to you as a Father and as a Teacher, but when I speak to you as a Judge, fear my justice, but do not flee because even that voice is a friend and if it claims you, it is because it loves you. This is how I show myself before your eyes, so that you may know me. How could you achieve this if you lived eternally hidden behind a curtain of mystery? Understand that I have needed to manifest myself little by little before your spirit, so that you can come to look at me in all my splendor. If at the beginning of your spiritual evolution I had shown your spirit to me in all my greatness, what would you have seen, felt or understood? Nothing; by feeling close to Me, you would have perceived an infinite emptiness, or by wanting to conceive the profound truth, you would have found your reason impotent and your spirit weak. Today I come to uncork the veil of my arcane a little more, so that you may know something more about your God.

6. Who is blind that can't look at me? Who is insensitive that I can't feel myself? It has been a while that I have been preparing you to listen to me in this way, which is like

Love one another!

seeing my face, at the same time that I prepare you for future times in which you will have to know more about Me. So, if you are hungry for light, if you have! hunger and thirst for truth, listen to me with all your senses and powers and you will contemplate me. Do not get acquainted with this word, do not get into the routine of ritual. Do not take my teaching as any material work, nor use it to profit from the good faith or the physical or spiritual ailments of your brothers.

7. The time of understanding has arrived for you; the time of lucidity has arrived and the moment is not far away when you rise up to make this light shine in other hearts. I give you sensitivity and it is my knowledge for you to fulfill your spiritual mission. You are all qualified to give a light advice to those in need, to dry the cry of the one who cries. I have given you in abundance a precious balm, which should not be inactive for a single day. Pain has purified you so that you can develop your gifts; do not become stained with sin again; your lips and your heart were also purified, the one to become a source of charity and good feelings, and the others so that they knew how to express the pure, the elevated.

8. Here is my lesson clear, transparent as the water with which you quench your thirst; I turn your heart into a fountain so that it keeps these waters and through their transparency you can contemplate their bottom, which is as if you contemplate my Spirit free of all form or clothing.

9. Listen to Me, disciples, for all wisdom comes from Me. I come to you with words and deeds to surprise you in your dream; but truly I tell you, before I reach a people or a heart, I send an emissary or precursor so that at my arrival he will know how to recognize me and receive me. Now ask yourselves in which of my arrivals you were prepared to receive me.

10. The prophets of the first times who announced the coming of the Messiah, were mocked, persecuted and stoned in the cities. Elijah, at this time, speaking through the lips of an inspired and righteous man named Roque Rojas, preached in the desert and very few listened to his voice.

11. If you observe the struggle of Moses with his people in that First Time, you will also see the lack of faith, the lack of preparation in the decisive moments. Remember that, Moses having charged his people on the night of deliverance, that no one should sleep and that they should spend the evening praying standing up, with sandals on and staff in hand, there were many who gave themselves up to sleep, and when they woke up, the people had already departed; and when Moses left the people praying on Mount Sinai, on descending he found the crowd given over to idolatrous worship, completely forgetting about the announcements of their guide and prophet about the promises of the Lord.

Love one another!

12. I have never wanted to be unprepared or to surprise you by sinning or sleeping in the lap of the world given by the flesh; that is why I have sent my emissaries to you first, so that they may make my voice reach from the humblest house to the most sumptuous mansion. I caused seven great prophets to be born of the same people to announce to them the coming of the Savior of the world, seven men who were brothers of that people, who carried their blood and their tongue. I put my voice in them so that they would be like a beacon of hope for the poor and oppressed and a harbinger of justice for the proud, for the wicked, for the unjust.

13. When the Promised One arrived among his people, very few followed him, only those who hungered and thirsted for righteousness; but those who were full of honors, vanities and power, who were those who felt marked by the index of my righteousness, those were the ones who prepared the cross for the Son of God.

14. You will bring the good news to humanity that it is already living in the time of the Holy Spirit, of this time that has been announced by great signs in nature, to open to the truth the ears of men of science, to move the sinner's heart to regeneration and to penetrate the world in meditation; but this humanity, without wanting to translate those voices to their true meaning, when it has not attributed everything to material causes, has fallen into superstitious fears. That is why my word has stumbled in this time with hearts that are rocks, starting for Me a new passion.

15. The light that my Spirit has shed on you in this age is the blood that Christ shed on the cross for all humanity. As a foretaste of these revelations, in the First Time you sacrificed lambs and with their blood you pointed out the doors of your houses. Blood is life, sacrifice is love; love is the light of the Spirit. That has been your mark or sign in each of the times.

16. O people, who have risen up following this voice, never forget that the Lord's charity has appointed you for a great mission. That divine mark is my oscar of love, it is antidote, weapon and shield.

17. The life that you are crossing today is a greater desert than the one that Israel crossed in the First Time, but if in its transit you do not lack love and faith, there will be no shortage, no hunger, no thirst. There will be water and manna, there will be oasis and joy on the journey. Those who do not flee from the burning sands, or are afraid of enemies, or are fatigued by the long journey, will soon feel themselves arriving at the "promised land"; but those who in the journey seek the comforts, the pleasures and the means to become great, those will be parked on the road and will take a long time to reach the gates of the city. The road is evolution, the desert is a test for faith and a test for the spirit.

Love one another!

18. Do not make this path a path in your own way, do not want to adapt my law and my work to your life, customs and passions. You are the ones who follow my law.

19. Sometimes you fail to understand why I love you so much, why I forgive you all your faults; then I show you your fellow men so that you may do to them what the Master has done to you.

20. Who can doubt the goodness of my teachings at this time? I have said to men as at that time: "Love one another", to children: "Venerate your parents", to man: "Respect the woman", to parents: "Set a good example for your children". This is not darkness. My seed is of peace, of love, of concord. Stop with her that restitution that from the earliest times has been passing from parents to children, a painful restitution that has been the seed that you have always been sowing and gathering. Every fault must be washed away, and truly I tell you, no fault escapes my justice. A year, a century and even an era may pass, but the moment of judgment will have to come.

21. Love purity, live according to the law that conscience points out to you. Take advantage of these teaching times, so that you can put into practice what you have learned. Do not sleep while others are crying, do not get acquainted with rumors of war. See that these rumors are full of sobs, lamentations and anguish; understand that these rumors that reach you are painful voices of your brothers; it is better that through my word you feel the pain of those and moved to mercy you pray and do merits so that they find peace, and it is not the war that surprises your nation, and when you are drinking a very bitter cup you exclaim: Now I understand what those peoples have gone through!

22. What would become of this people whom I have gathered, if I did not teach them with words of righteousness, wisdom and love? Do you not believe in my word of this time because I am making it known to you through my children?

23. If you put to death the prophets of the first times in the streets and later you led my apostles to martyrdom, I tell you that it is also death that you give to these spokesmen when the word that their lips pour out is not believed. Are you so material, that you do not feel the divine essence of this word? Remember that I said to you, "The tree is recognized by its fruit."

24. I am preparing you for the time when you will no longer listen to my word, because by then men are going to name you the people without God, the people without a temple, because you will not have regal enclosures to worship me, nor will you celebrate ceremonies, nor will you seek me in images; but I will leave you a book as a testament that will be your bulwark in the first and will be the way where you guide your steps. These words that you hear today through the mouthpiece, tomorrow they will come out

Love one another!

of the writings, so that you will rejoice again and be heard by the multitudes that will arrive by that time.

25. Do not despise what was written in other times, because you would be fanatics; do not let yourselves be dominated by passions, and learn to respect your brothers who in other times wrote with their love, with faith and even with their blood, pages of that book in which are the names and examples of those who have testified to my truth.

26. Do you love me and recognize me? Do you love Mary, your Heavenly Mother? For in those pages there is one that is written with the blood of your Savior and with the tears of Mary, of the One who encloses in her womb the divine maternal love.

27. If you want the new generations to respect the Third Testament, you respect the past testaments.

28. The great trials will move the world, and then men will pay attention to the new book, which they will find firm as a rock, imprinted in the heart of a people.

29. Understand my word; I have told you much about my absence and my departure, but understand that I have spoken to you figuratively. I may cease to speak to you in this way, but do you conceive that I can depart from any of you, if I am the life of your spirit and dwell in him forever? Will you be able to stop hearing the voice of your Father within your being? Never, if you know how to prepare.

30. You are walking towards that goal, for that purpose I came to prepare you through this communication. If you are ready, you will listen to my clear and clear voice, if you are not, you will be troubled and you will not be able to give anything as a testimony. What are you going to deliver then, what are you going to talk about after the departure of my word?

31. I want you, without leaving a natural and simple life, without falling into a state that could be considered out of the normal, to always keep yourselves prepared and keep spirituality stored in your heart, so that at any moment when you are called, you will be ready to fulfill your mission.

32. I have told you that in 1950 I will gather the 144,000 marked; but no one knows to what points of the earth I will send those who are in the spirit to be born to fulfill my mandate.

33. Your destiny is in Me, for I am the resurrection and the life. Later you will meet in the spiritual valley to complete your work from there.

Love one another!

34. Spiritualize your practices; 1950 is approaching and you should not be unprepared. I want you jealous, but not fanatical. Take advantage of the time that for the spirit is light and redemption.

35. After having walked a lot, humanity still remains spiritually divided. Is it that each people has been made aware of a different truth? No, the truth is only one.

36. The spiritual division of men is due to the fact that some took one branch and others another. One tree is the one that exists, on the other hand, its branches are many; but men have not wanted to understand my teachings in this way, and discussions distance them and deepen their differences. Each one believes he has the truth; each one feels he is in the right; but I tell you, as long as you taste only the fruit of a single branch and do not know that of the others, you will not come to recognize that all the fruits come from the divine tree, whose set forms the absolute truth.

37. In speaking to you of these truths, do not think that the Master is referring to the external cults of the different religions, but to the fundamental principle on which each of them rests.

38. A strong stormy wind has begun to be felt; its gusts, when whipping the tree, cause its different fruits to come off, which will come to be tasted by those who had not known them before; then they will say: How mistaken and blind we had been, when driven by our fanaticism we rejected how many fruits our brothers offered us only because we considered them unknown!

39. A part of my light is in every crowd, in every congregation. No one therefore boasts of possessing the whole truth. Understand that if you want to penetrate deeper into the eternal, that if you want to go beyond where you have arrived, if you want to know more about Me and you, first you must unite the knowledge of one with that of the other and so! with everyone. Then, from that harmony will spring a clear and purest light, which is the one that you have sought in the world without having found it.

40. "Love one another" is my maxim, my supreme commandment for men, regardless of creed or religion.

41. Come closer to each other through the fulfillment of that maxim and you will find me present in each of you.

42. Observe and you will understand that the struggle of ideas, beliefs and religions is already beginning. The result of your human struggles is leading you step by step towards that new battle.

Love one another!

43. Ah, if men would prepare themselves when my light approaches them, how much pain and confusion would be averted! But they do not yet know how to prepare themselves to receive peace; they only seek to prepare themselves for war or at least for defense.

44. After announcing all this to you, after warning you, would you dare to confuse yourselves as any ignorant person would when the time of the struggle has arrived?

45. Prepare yourselves for peace, harmony, conciliation and fraternity.

46. You are going to see the great religions attacking each other, the multitudes fleeing in confused confusion; for that hour this people must have full knowledge of its mission, be free of prejudices, stains or confusion, to extend its hand full of charity to the needy of peace. of consolation, of light and of health.

47. Regenerate your life, spiritualize your works, study my word, because in it I am giving you the taste of all the fruits of the divine tree, so that when your brothers come to offer you the one they have and that they have cultivated, already knowing the taste of the one I have given you, you accept it with love, if: you find it bad, or you reject it with kindness, if you do not find it pure.

48. A higher sense has the spirit, which allows him to discover the true the pure. the perfect; but it is necessary that this gift be developed, so as not to fall into confusion, that is, that you feed on unhealthy teachings and reject what is really sustenance for your spirit.

49. I am going to give you my lesson, but first deposit your sorrows in Me. cry to the heart of the Master. rest, v when you have mitigated your pain. when the tears have dried up on your cheeks, lift up your spirit so that my teaching may be upon him.

50. I do not want to see hunger or thirst in any of my disciples, I want to see you satisfied that you have eaten and drunk at this table, only in this way will you be able to do works worthy of Me in this world; do not forget that every day that passes, the day of my departure approaches, and whoever does not take advantage of this time of teaching, will later feel orphaned.

51. Perhaps it was not he who brought you before my presence; my voice called you by the ways and my charity led you; now you know that you have come to know the mission that I sent you to fulfill on earth; in my word you have known what is your beginning and what is your end; you have had the revelation that you are part of a people, which in three stages has received the manna of the spirit.

Love one another!

52. If you transfer everything that happened to the people of Israel in the first two times to the spiritual, you will see that the same thing has happened to you in the present time.

53. The life of that people, its history, is a lesson for all humanity, it is a parable, it is a book whose stone foundations were the law that I revealed to you on Sinai; its content keeps the voice of the prophets, the evolution of a people, its struggles, its triumphs and its falls, its joys and its bitterness. In him also is the perfect work of Christ among men and the mission of those who followed him.

54. Today that book is opened before your spirit and you see new lights sprouting from it, because what was not understood in those times, today has been explained to you; today your spirit can knock on the doors of the hereafter in demand of wisdom; today your spiritual capacity allows you to get closer to the Master so that He shows you the new lessons of my arcanum.

55. My people, even when there is peace in the glory of my Spirit, I cannot help but send you my help, because I see you going along the paths of the world dragging chains of hardships or imperfections.

56. You have come across a desert and in the middle of it I have caused palm trees to be born so that you may shade yourselves and have rest. I have caused to spring up from the barren rock of your world, an inexhaustible spring so that you may drink from it, and never thirst again. Today I will give you lands in the world for you to cultivate; you will find your lands in the hearts; some have come to start cultivating, others to complete a work begun long ago, and others to gather the fruit of their sowing.

57. Parents who have many children should not pretend that their time is devoted solely to earning their daily bread, and that for that reason they cannot think of doing good to others.

58. Let not men tell me that they feel incapable of teaching my law. I tell you all that there are plenty of occasions on your way when you can sow my seed without wasting your time, and without neglecting your duties.

59. Serve me and I will serve you.

60. Let not your heart suffer disappointment, if by sowing love in your children or in your brothers, you only reap pain from them; you well know what Christ sowed in the world and what He gathered; but He knew that the harvest was not in the world, but in heaven, when the time came. You also, disciples imitating the Master in patience, do not seek rewards or compensations on earth, but do wait for the hour of your joy in the hereafter.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 130

1. The world is moved by the memory of my passion. On this evening, when you remember those events and when my divine ray descends to give stillness to the spirit of humanity, Jesus contemplates you with emotion.
2. You who love me and who as apostles offer your life to me, you who know how to offer the thirsty Rabbi the crystal clear water of your love, feel that in truth the Sacred Spirit of the Master is among you.
3. It is time for the Spirit of Truth to reign and religious fanaticism to depart from the hearts of men.
4. At this moment my Spirit feels a very great joy to find myself among my disciples, to whom I come to offer the wine of my table of love, not the grape wine that will never cease to be the juice of the vine, but my own spiritual life.
5. The time has already passed in which I told you to remember the holy upper room, taking the bread and wine in memory of me Today I come to teach your spirit to feed with the essence of my teaching of love, dispensing with all symbolism.
6. I do not come to try to make you remember pains that corresponded to another era, although if you are going to cry with my lesson, but that cry must be of repentance.
7. The world is not a cup full of bitterness, but Christ, the Word of the Father, comes full of love to continue the teaching of infinite charity that I have given to men. At this time I come to show you the path that you must follow to achieve the redemption of your sins; but I do not want you to just carry Christ in your thoughts but to testify with works of love the truth of his doctrine.
8. See how on this day many of my children mistakenly symbolize that dinner at which I met my disciples for the last time; my word, my lessons of love, have been falsified. At this moment the Divine Word, in direct communication with all the spirits, gives you his love, just as he distributed the bread among his apostles.
9. Behold Christ, the prince of peace, whom the mobs judged to be an agitator and a rebel. Remember that the Man God came into the world and said, "These are my children, for whom I will give every last drop of my blood." Now, my beloved children, I come to speak to you simply. At that time I spoke to you in a parable, and many times you did not understand me, because you gave a wrong meaning to my words.

Love one another!

10. Humanity infinitely beloved by Me, I have returned to you, but not as you heard me in the First Time, nor as you looked at me and listened to me in the Second; today I come to give you my teaching through a brain prepared by my wisdom.

11. Among my people there have always been those who feel spirituality, as well as those who only pursue material goods. In the First Time there were times when while some worshiped the "golden calf", others wept in fear before Jehovah; and in the Second, in the bosom of my apostles, there was one who aspired to receive from Me the power to turn stones into gold, pretending that it was good to help the poor suffering from hunger with money, to whom I said, "Giving money to the multitudes, would make them not appreciate it because it is easy to obtain." And I added, "He who follows me must be poor, like his Master." Therefore I humbly bowed down to wash the feet of my disciples, and said to them, "Never think yourselves the first, but the last before the Father."

12. To you, who are my new disciples, I say, "Whatever you see me doing with you, do it with your brothers."

13. You have prepared your heart to receive the essence of my word and with it, the comfort, strength and light that you need. You trust in Me, because you know that you, like all beings, receive my protection; but I have told you to live in a time of restitution and purification and that you will still know pain to a greater degree.

14. There are great combats and vicissitudes in the future of men; and you, as part of that humanity, will also have to suffer. Only prayer and vigil will make the sorrows bearable; many will lose their way in these trials, they will falter and seek the solution of their ills by other ways; and only when they return to the path of good, peace and justice, will they regain their tranquility; and even among this people who have been marked in this time, of the 144,000 marked on their forehead, how many of them will abandon me, despite being now surrounding the Master, listening to his lesson of infinite love?

15. That is why I have come in this era, to give you strength in your struggle, to teach you to work for a high ideal, which is the same for which I have fought in all times, your spiritual elevation

16. Possess and value all your gifts so that you can face this great test. Do not deprive yourselves of them, so that you do not feel like orphans, because you are going to need to gather faith, spiritual strength, courage, so as not to faint.

17. But whatever I announce to you, it will not be to annihilate you, but to make you great; for you will find innumerable reasons to do good and to pour out your charity. If you know how to prepare yourselves, you will forget yourselves to go to the aid of your

Love one another!

brothers and you will find their spirit ready as virgin land, to receive the seed and the beneficial irrigation of your works of love.

18. This is how I have prepared the spirit of my children, so that when the time comes they can testify that all the events that surround them have told them about Me, that they have felt that my Spirit has been close to them.

19. Because I am not just a word, I am an action. I struggle incessantly in the spirit of my children to transform it, and I am attentive to answer your questions, to respond to your call and come to your aid, so that you can fulfill your destiny.

20. It is the time when my light is poured out on every spirit; he who has been willing to practice my doctrine, has felt full of strength and animated by a superior will, and the works he has done, have given him life and have affirmed his faith. He will no longer be able to turn away from the path, even if he had to tread on thorns, because the strength of his spirit has grown and he knows how to master suffering, in order to achieve his ideal. He who has not started the day, let him start it today and let it not stop. Even the simplest of his works will be taken into account by Me. You will find no greater satisfaction on earth than to help a fellow feeling his pain.

21. All the works that I did in the Second Half to teach you my lessons of charity, you must repeat them now. you have seen that I have restored sight to the blind, you can make the blind of this time, who live in the darkness of ignorance, look at the clear light of my doctrine. Make the paralytic walk, who has stopped for lack of teaching; raise up the one who has died to the life of grace and spirituality; make the mute speak, who does not know how to pronounce the words of love and forgiveness. Whatever you wish to do, I will grant it to you, because I have clothed you with gifts of inestimable value, so that you may be able to testify to my truth.

22. My love for humanity has been constant; not only when I have descended to earth have I done wonders; my work of giving life and protection to men is eternal, and my teaching is also inexhaustible. When will you understand my struggle, when will you recognize Elijah, who is tireless working among you?

23. The end of time is approaching and I have to come to gather the harvest. Only ripe wheat I will receive. only works of love, completed and perfect. i will take to my barn: and you. as my disciples, you have to present your work to me in this way and help your brothers. In all the nations there are my disciples, prophets, forerunners, whose gifts are being manifested just like yours. They seek in prayer the balm that heals the sick, they communicate with Me spiritually, seeking the light that illuminates their path and recognize me as their guide and Teacher.

Love one another!

24. Do not be surprised that they. without having had my communication through the understanding of man. know these lessons, because I have told you that the spirit has evolved, and each creature has a mission to fulfill. His spirit has been purified in pain, and not finding true guides on earth, he has sought me, knowing that I am in Spirit enlightening and leading all my children.

25. Here I am, ready to receive your thoughts and your heart. for we offer the essence of my word as the true wine of eternal life, of which I tell you that whosoever will take of it. thirst will not feel again.

26. Do not confuse my word anymore, which is the bread of life. with the symbols that only represent an image of her.

27. The light of the Holy Spirit illuminates your path and fills your spirit with peace. How much grace will there be on earth when this people, who are scattered among humanity, live dedicated to teaching their brothers and sisters to love one another! When I speak to you of unification, you must understand that I am looking at your disunity and disharmony; but know that I address this appeal to all men and to all peoples, because the seed of discord has multiplied and has penetrated into all hearts.

28. Discord has insensibly invaded the most intimate of human life and has managed to move empires, nations, households, religions and sects. Very bitter have been the fruits that the lack of harmony between men has produced, and they have yet to taste the most bitter; but it was not my will that humanity needed that chalice so that it would recognize its error and open its eyes to the truth, because although I am judging you at this moment, I never cease to be your Father and I would like reflection and repentance to save you from the abyss to which you are precipitating. Who will be the ones who will let me penetrate into their heart? Which towns will open their doors to me? Who will be those who do not heed the call of their conscience?

29. Pray. What else can you do in these moments, if I still consider you small in your spiritual development, if you are still weak and clumsy? Strengthen yourselves in the practice of my teachings; your life offers you daily the opportunity for you to do merits and for you to perfect yourself. Be a people that reflects in each of their works the light of my Spirit, and I will soon send you to fulfill your mission, as humble apostles of my teaching.

30. If you think that I have left my throne to come to communicate with you, you are in error, because it is the throne that you imagine, it does not exist; thrones are for puffed up and proud men. My Spirit, being infinite and omnipotent, does not dwell in a certain

Love one another!

place, it is everywhere, in all places, in the spiritual and in the material. Where is that throne which you ascribe to me?

31. Do not take my words as reproaches for your lack of understanding and knowledge of the truth; I have not come to you to humiliate you, highlighting your littleness; on the contrary, I have come to help you to rise up to the light of truth.

32. Do you think that I do not realize the progress and evolution that your beliefs and knowledge have reached since you have come to hear this word? Truly I tell you, I contemplate, better than yourselves, the steps you are taking along the spiritual path.

33. When you came before my manifestation, you did not believe in my teaching through the human understanding, because you have the belief that only in this way could you find me in the images, symbols and other objects consecrated by your religions. Later, when, despite your lack of faith, you felt that my teaching touched your heart, and that your spirit felt my peace, you recognized that a divine light was manifesting through these creatures destined to transmit my divine message. A new faith was born in your heart, a light was lit that taught you to understand that man could communicate directly with his God; but that was not all, it was necessary that you come to understand that the human mind is not indispensable, so that the Father could give you his teaching; then you knew that this divine communication through the mouthpiece would be temporary, because later the time of communication from Spirit to spirit would come, when men would move away from their worship, from their beliefs and practices, materialism, fanaticism and all the ignorance that their traditions and rites enclose.

34. Some of you have already understood, others are practicing; but you still have a long way to go to reach the goal, from which you can conceive me in my truth, in the reality of my greatness, and no longer through fantasies forged with your scarce human imagination.

35. Stop materializing me on thrones similar to those of the earth, strip me of the human form that you always attribute to me, stop dreaming of a sky that your human mind is incapable of conceiving; and when you free yourself from all this, it will be as if you broke the chains that bound you, as if a high wall collapsed before your eyes, as if a thick fog dissipated, allowing you to contemplate an unlimited horizon and an infinite firmament, luminous, but at the same time accessible to the spirit.

36. Some say, "God is in the heavens," others, "God dwells in the hereafter," but they do not know what they say, nor do they know what they believe. Surely I dwell in the heavens, but not in the certain place that you have imagined; I dwell in the heavens of light, of power, of love, of wisdom, of justice, of happiness, of perfection.

Love one another!

37. I am in the hereafter, yes; but beyond human sin, beyond materialism, arrogance, ignorance. That is why I say that I am coming to you, because I am going to your littleness, because I speak to you in a way that your senses can feel me and your mind understand me, not because I come from other worlds or abodes, because my Spirit dwells everywhere.

38. You have struggled and you have needed a lot of time to transform your beliefs, and you will still have to try harder to reach the spiritual goal to which I have destined you, which is to know your Father, love him and worship him through the spirit; then you will begin to sense the true glory of the spirit, that state of elevation, harmony, peace and well-being, which are the true paradise where you will all have to arrive.

39. Today you open the doors of your heart and of your understanding in the light of my teaching; by what works do you come to glorify me?

40. You are all silent, the spirit is silent and so is matter before Me; you bend your necks and humble yourselves; I do not want my children to humble themselves before Me; I want them to be worthy to lift up their face and contemplate mine, because I do not come in search of servants, or slaves, I do not come in search of creatures who feel proscribed, banished. I come to my children whom I love so much, so that by listening to my Father's voice, they may raise their spirits along the path of their spiritual elevation.

41. But behold, I come to the house of Jacob and find only fear within it, I hope to find a feast and there is only silence. Why, my people? because your conscience claims your fault and prevents you from experiencing joy at my arrival. It is that you have not loved each other, it is that you have not worked, as Jesus taught you.

42. You have lacked spiritual preparation, to sense the shadow of pain that stalks you, and it is necessary for your Father to materialize and speak to you in your language, so that you can know that the angel of war advances, that his weapons are stronger, and that in front of him, the angel of peace sobs.

43. Riding on wings of the wind, the plague. It advances instant by instant, and in the spiritual environment there float thousands of beings who succumb day after day in the fields of hatred and tares and whose confusion clouds your mind and your heart.

44. The elements are unleashed, awakening the men of science from their sleep, but these, obstinate in their greatness, continue their destructive work among humanity; while you forget to pray, you do not fulfill the mission that the Father has entrusted to you.

45. You know intimately that the mission of making peace has been weighing on your spirit since those times when I said to Jacob, "Behold, I will give you a numerous seed,

Love one another!

by which all the peoples of the earth will be blessed." That is why you are silent in front of Me.

46. Do you expect that the laws of men will come to disinherit you and force you to close your lips, which I have prepared for you to testify about Me?

47. Do not be men of little faith; if I have chosen you, it is because I know that you will be able and know how to serve me.

48. On this day I tell you: If the nations want peace, I put it within the reach of their love; if they still want more war, they will have it, and through it, the scepter of my righteousness will be on earth.

49. If humanity, persecuting my new disciples, tries to prevent them from healing the sick and speaking about my doctrine, the strangest diseases will be unleashed among men, men of science will get sick, many will have their eyes closed, others will have their brain deranged. The gates of the beyond will be opened and legions of troubled spirits will ravage regions and possess men. Then, in the face of the impotence of men of science, my humble laborers will arise, giving proofs of their knowledge, through which many will believe. It has been a long time since all these misfortunes were announced to you, despite which you remain deaf and blind. You are ungrateful.

50. Sometimes it is necessary that I speak to you like that, but I did not take my word of love mistaking it for a whip. I love you; come so that you may feel my warmth; come closer to Me. that you may feel the peace of my kingdom. You are the ones who have sought me through the desert, you are the ones who have always walked after my promise.

51. Are you tired of this life? So rest for a moment under the shade of this tree. Tell me here your cares and weep in my bosom; how long will you be with Me forever? I already want to contemplate peace in every spirit.

52. Let the lark for now spread its wings over the entire universe, so that you may feel its peace and warmth.

53. Women, it is you who, with your prayer, preserve the little peace that exists on earth, who, as faithful guardians of the home, take care that it does not lack the warmth of love. This is how he united himself to Mary, your Mother, in order to break human pride.

54. Men, I have made you lords on this earth, so that you may represent me on it; your spirit is like that of the Father, and your body is like the universe. Do not judge the perfection of your body by its dimensions, but by the wonderful life that exists in it, its order and harmony. Even in all its perfection, the body is limited, and the moment comes

Love one another!

when it stops growing; then the intelligence and feelings continue to develop, until death stops him, but all the wisdom and experience that he acquired on earth, is imprinted on the spirit, which continues to grow and develop until eternity.

55. Make your home a second temple, your affections a second cult. If you want to love me, love your wives and love your children, because great works, thoughts and examples will also spring from that temple.

56. You are all Elijah's sheep at this time; some dwell in his fold, others are still astray. The light of the Sixth Seal illuminates at this time all incarnated and disembodied spirits. While on earth some take this law for the advancement and salvation of their spirit, others take it to penetrate the mysteries of science and discover new wonders; they are the profane and disobedient hands that still cut the fruits of the tree of science to poison the heart of humanity. You are living the sixth stage that humanity will travel on earth as an image of the path it will have to travel in eternity.

57. In the first stage, Abel represented me on Earth, Noah in the second, Jacob in the third, Moses in the fourth, Jesus in the fifth, in the sixth, which is the present, Elijah, and in the seventh the Holy Spirit will reign.

58. What have you made of my messengers? The first fell under the blow of his own hennano, moved by envy. The second was unknown and mocked by multitudes of unbelievers and idolaters.

59. The third lived by giving proofs of my power, receiving in return the ingratitude even from his own.

60. The fourth had to break the tablets of the law, because of the little faith of his people, whom he loved so much.

61. The fifth, having announced his coming. he was not expected, believed, or loved, and after delivering his message of love to the world, he received from men the most ignominious death that prophet or envoy had ever received.

62. The sixth, he has come in spirit at this time; however the darts of doubt, indifference and mockery haunt him.

63. When the Seventh Seal is loosed and instead of a messenger, it is the same Spirit of the Eternal who gives light to men, who will try to hurt me or kill me?

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 131

1. On this day when the bells are being rung to announce to the world that the glory has opened to receive Christ, I tell you that for you those traditions have already passed; now it is up to you to recollect, instead of hubbub, remembrance and meditation, instead of noisy manifestations of joy. What would it be if the disciples of the Holy Spirit materialized the divine teachings?
2. The spirit is life, and therefore it will never cease to be; it must be perfected so that it can dwell in the highest. You have evolved; proof of this is that you involuntarily turn away from the images or symbols with which men try to represent me, because you already conceive me as a Divine, infinite and omnipotent Spirit and do not wish to look at me as limited. you have finally come to understand that there is no better offering before your God than that of your good deeds.
3. Did I tell you that I would rise on the third day from the dead? Well, with this I also told you figuratively about future events. Here you have me in Spirit at the beginning of the Third Time communicating with me through the human understanding, and I have also come to the dead to spiritual life. Through this communication announced and promised in other times, you have heard that there is no use for trappings, nor ceremonies; that you must clothe your elliptical with purity. You have already understood that to show oneself clean and adorned on the outside without having cleansed the heart, means a deception, which before the Father does not go unnoticed.
4. You can impress man, your brother, and even deceive him, but not Me, because my discerning gaze discovers and judges everything; moreover, in this time of great spiritual light, you will see men reject everything that contains hypocrisy. I am preparing you so that you will not be surprised by anyone, nor that your brothers will be surprised.
5. If any man appeared claiming to be Christ, incarnated again, do not believe him, because when we announced that he would return, I gave you to understand that it would be in Spirit. If anyone says to you, "I am the messenger of God," distrust him, because the true emissaries do not boast, nor do they proclaim the mission that I entrust to them, they only give proof by their works. It is for men to say whether he is the messenger of the Lord. Do you remember when I told you that the tree by its fruits would be re known?
6. I do not forbid you to taste the fruits of the trees, but you must be prepared so that you can distinguish the good fruit from the bad.
7. Those who love the truth, I will make them like lamps to illuminate the path of their brothers.

Love one another!

8. I come looking for your spirit, that being invisible to your eyes, for whom I became a man and shed my blood at that time, to teach him to fulfill his mission.
9. Do not be afraid to encounter men in your path who deny my presence in this form; they are blind who do not yet have light in their spirit. At that time they also denied me and when they saw my wonders they had to proclaim that Jesus was the promised Savior.
10. You will see at this time those who have denied me, contrite and sorrowful before you, without finding words to confess that this doctrine has come from God.
11. On this day, when the mobs run with great clamor to their churches, to celebrate the instant in which the glory opened to receive me, I tell you that all this is just a tradition to impress the heart of humanity. They are only rites that today materialize my divine passion.
12. Do not follow this trend, erecting altars and symbols; do not make representations of sacred facts, or use special dresses to dress up, because all this is idolatrous worship.
13. Invoke Me with your heart, remember my teaching and imitate my examples. Offer me the tribute of your amendment and you will feel the doors of glory open to receive you.
14. Believe that, just as Jesus rose on the third day from the dead, today in the Third Time, I have risen again from among men, dead to faith and grace, to come to teach you through the human understanding the beauties of the spiritual life.
15. And I say to the multitudes who listen to me, why do you cover yourselves with robes and ornaments and do not better clothe your spirit of purity? I just want to see that dress in you.
16. Flee from the false and profane representations that are made of Me and of my passion, because no one will be able to represent me; live my examples and teachings; whoever does so will have represented his Teacher on earth.
17. While some burn incense and myrrh as an offering to my Divinity, I teach you to offer me the essence of your heart, the perfume of your spirit. That spiritual offering is what I want from you.
18. In this dawn of grace, humanity commemorates the third day, when Christ rose to comfort his apostles and crossed the threshold of death to visit those in need in spirit. Remember that I have told you: I am the great farmer or the Shepherd; you also carry out these missions. Who but a shepherd is he who can guide the spirits and lead the peoples? And the father of a family who cultivates hearts or the teacher who guides minds, are they not farmers?

Love one another!

19. Each one has been assigned a portion to which he must guide or cultivate, and that mission is not finished with material death. The spirit, the same on earth as in the spiritual world, continues to sow, cultivate and harvest. The older spirits are those who guide the younger ones and these in turn to others in a lesser degree of development, the Lord being the One who leads them all to the prison.

20. If I have told you that the older spirits guide the younger ones, that does not mean that those spirits have been great from the beginning and that the latter should always be small before their brothers. Those who are great now, it is because they have risen and developed in the fulfillment of the noble mission of loving, serving and helping those who have not reached that degree of spiritual evolution, those who are still weak, those who have strayed and those who suffer.

21. Those who are small today will be great tomorrow through their perseverance on the path of evolution.

22. The scale of spiritual perfection that Jacob saw figured in his prophetic dream is the path that begins in the world and ends in heaven, that begins in the Material world and ends in the perfection of spiritual life.

23. Do not abandon your children, your disciples, your peoples, even with death, because the distance between one world and another is only apparent. From the spiritual valley you will be able to continue caring for, guiding and cultivating Your portion, and many times you will be able to carry out such great works that on earth you would have considered impossible.

24. Blessed is the way of your spirit, which makes you know your Father's love more clearly every day and teaches you to understand the greatness of his works.

25. After these teachings, will it be possible for someone to continue waiting for death to come to free him from his cross, or will there be those who fear that it will come to take away his life?

26. Everything lives in Me, everything in Me is eternalized, nothing is lost.

27. In this age I come to visit you in your dwelling place, because if you seek me, I also seek you. I want to converse with you, let me penetrate into the depths of your heart and do not try to hide your regrets or your faults from me.

28. Try to hear me in the silence, raise your spirit to your Father and soon you will hear my voice, speaking to you in a language that has never been heard by you, and which you will be able to understand, as if you had always been listening to it.

Love one another!

29. You should not be surprised by this, because you should understand that I am the Universal Word. I speak to consciences, I speak to hearts, spirits, reason and senses, I speak in all beings, my voice never ceases.

30. Learn to listen to me and analyze my lessons. Remember that I told you that whoever drinks of the water of my word will never thirst again. I have poured out my wisdom on everything that exists so that you may gather it throughout your journey.

31. Even if there were no religions in the world, it would be enough for you to concentrate at the bottom of your being to find my presence in your inner temple; I also tell you, it would be enough to observe what life offers you, so that you would find in it the book of knowledge, which at every step shows you its most beautiful pages and its deepest lessons.

32. Then you will understand that it is not right for the world to go astray when it carries the way in its heart, nor for it to be confused among the darkness of ignorance dwelling among so much light.

33. I have not come to judge you for the sole purpose of passing a sentence for each sinner; I have come to judge you, not without first offering you a new opportunity to free your spirit from all its faults.

34. I am calling everyone, because I want to see myself surrounded by that great family that for Me is humanity, in which I have deposited so many pleasures and tenderness, to the point of making me his child.

35. You who have had the opportunity to listen to me in this way, know that you have arrived at an opportune time. Neither I came before or after the right time, nor have you arrived too late or too early. This is the time that had been promised to your spirit from distant times, so that in it he would receive the continuation of a lesson just begun in previous eras.

36. You could not return to Me, without first having tasted all the fruits of life and having delighted yourself with all the pleasures. How few are the beings who have known how to remain faithful and clean next to the Father! They have done only their will; but you, who have repeated many times in your prayers, "Lord, your will be done, both on earth and in heaven," it is a lie that you have always acted according to my will; hence, by doing yours, which is imperfect, you would have made so many mistakes, that now you are paying with great bitterness, illness and misery. But you will cease to continue doing your will, to submit to a divine authority that governs everything with wisdom and justice; then you will stop making mistakes and suffering because of them.

Love one another!

37. Pray, seeking the solitude and silence of your inner sanctuary, and in that prayer the senses and powers that are now dormant will arise, inside your being, talking to you about past teachings and future events, inaccessible to your mind today. Then you will come to know that you have to finish some work that in previous existences you had left unfinished. It is at this time that man will begin to know himself spiritually. He is already at the door of the sanctuary where he will find the explanation of all the mysteries that have so far surrounded him without being able to explain them to him. But woe to those who, despite my constant calls, show themselves deaf or insensitive to the voice that incessantly knocks on the doors of their heart, because there will be boredom and sadness in them until now never imagined.

38. O women of this people who are listening to my word and who move you to the deepest and noblest of your hearts, watch over your own, keep the flame of faith burning in them, cultivate virtue, peace and fraternity! I am addressing you, because your heart is more sensitive to my word, although your spirit is the same as that of all humanity.

39. I want to make all of you, the beloved disciples who learn to correct without hurting or judging anyone, those who know how to heal a wound without making it bleed, who know how to forgive without causing humiliation. When you are ready, I will send you to the nations as counselors, as emissaries of peace, as heralds of this good news. as worthy disciples of the one who has taught you so much, but you must not forget that the only one who can give is the Father and He is the only One who can give back to the spirit all that he has lost.

40. After 1950, when my manifestation in this form ceases, I will not leave you alone, I will continue to make myself present in another form, in a more subtle way, and if you really come to watch over the teachings that I have entrusted to you and you come to spiritualize, you will feel my presence closer, if you have faith, you will see me with your spiritual gaze, and if you come to unite as brothers in my work, the multitudes will come to you. as they have come in this time when I have communicated through the spokesman.

41. No one will be able to tear this seed from your heart, because it will pass from one generation to another.

42. There will be a struggle, the wicked and the hypocrites will point at you and persecute you for going after this footprint; but nothing will be able to turn this people back., because this seed. sown by Me in your heart, it will arise in moments of trial, a word of light on the lips of your children.

Love one another!

43. Just as Christianity managed to make my lessons of love known at a time when it was difficult for men to feel the love of one another, at this time spiritualism will struggle in an era in which materialism has petrified the heart of humanity. And if in those times the word of Christ touched the life of men at its foundations, even now this light will make their most sensitive fibers tremble. There will be times when apparently my seed will have disappeared; but it will prevail and persist among all the events of the earth.

44. If some come to conceal my truth, others will take care to make it known; if the parents are silent, the children will speak; but my word will spring from the lips of my disciples and testimonies will arise everywhere; but do not pretend to see the fulfillment of everything that I am now announcing to you; let the seed germinate first, after the plant bears the desired fruit, and even then you must let the fruit ripen; then you will see how all my prophecies are fulfilled one by one. Some of you are anxious, some negligent, but I tell you that you must all be patient and persevering.

45. When you know how much it costs to pick a fruit or a seed after having cared for and cultivated it, you will have true love for it; that is why I want my seed to pass through your hands, so that you take care of it and grant it all its value; to help you in the fulfillment of your mission I come to strengthen you for the fight.

46. The Shepherd lovingly leads the flock into the bosom of his love, which is for the spirits the bosom of the Lord.

47. Walk, my voice tells you, do not stay parked on the path. Love time as a precious treasure, used in the fulfillment of the duties of your spirit and of those imposed on you by your earthly duties; invest it in everything that my law commands, and the reward you will achieve will be of light and peace for your spirit.

48. For many men of this time, their atonement on the face of the earth is coming to an end; you, who are listening to these revelations and who do not know if you are among those chosen, take advantage of every last moment of your existence, examine it in the light of your conscience; analyze the trials that you have to suffer, pay off all your debts as far as you can, and with that preparation you will obtain a pleasant fruit, which your spirit will reap, as soon as it crosses the thresholds of spiritual life.

49. Do not think of death, that the unknown does not constitute an obsession for you; think that you will live and be sure that when you look at the path of the spiritual valley, your spirit will exclaim rejoicing and surprised: It seems to me that I have already passed through here

Love one another!

50. Study and interpret my teachings well, because if you did not do so, you would fall into fanaticism due to the misinterpretation that you give to my lessons of spirituality, and this one, which is elevation, does not admit errors.

51. Live with purity, with humility, simply. Fulfill everything that is just within the human, as well as everything that concerns your spirit. Remove from your life the superfluous, the artificial, the harmful, and recreate instead with everything that is good in your existence.

52. The way is so smooth and the weight of the cross is so light, when you have already learned to live, that it will seem easy to fulfill your restitution; but for him who carries heavy burdens and drags chains through the world, it seems to him that it is impossible to take the way of the Lord and follow the traces that He traced.

53. See that the Master is not asking you for impossibilities, I am not even telling you to transform your life in an instant. Dematerialize your heart, stripped of egoism and you will be advancing on the path that I traced with meekness and love.

54. It is not my servants who with vain words proclaim to serve me, boasting of wisdom or judging the works of their brothers. My servants, my disciples, my soldiers, are those who, with a clean, industrious and useful life, are sowing my light in their path, they are leaving a trace of virtue and examples of good.

55. No one is authorized to judge the works of his brothers, because if the one who is clean does not do it, why should he who has stains on his heart?

56. I tell you this, because you are always searching your brother's seed hoping to find defects, then show him your sowing and humiliate him by telling him that your work is cleaner and more perfect.

57. The only judge who knows how to judge your deeds is your Father who dwells in heaven; when He presents Himself with his scales, no one who understands more will have greater merit in his eyes, but the one who has known how to be a brother of his fellow men and the son of his Lord.

58. It is necessary that my people arise among the nations giving an example of fraternity, harmony, charity and understanding, as a soldier of peace in the midst of those who take the divine teachings again to quarrel, wound and take their own lives.

59. To my children of all conglomerates, churches and sects, I speak through your conscience. I exhort them to reconciliation and inspire them with great thoughts of light; but it is essential that you know that I am leaving them a message with you, which you will have to deliver to them in my name.

Love one another!

60. You must be humble, it should not matter to you if they offend you; you will be meek; they will make you suffer humiliations and sufferings; but at your word, which will be my message, they will not be able to throw him out of his spirit, so I tell you that if some are going to remain insensitive and deaf to your call, others will wake up from their long sleep and get up to march and channel their life along the path of regeneration and repentance.

61. Put on courage, faith and fortitude, so that you can face the struggle; but I warn you: Do not be afraid when you talk to your brother because you see him well dressed or because they call him prince, lord or minister.

62. Take the example of Paul and Peter who raised their voices before those whom the world called lords. They were great in their spirit and yet before no one they pretended to be lords and did manifest themselves to be servants; follow their example and bear witness to my truth with the love of your works.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 132

1. Welcome to you, those of you who are gradually feeling the flame of love for your Master within you. Welcome those who seek to sweeten your life with the caress of my word. Welcome also those who doubt my presence, because I will free you from your doubt and it will give way to my light. Welcome those of you who come with a saddened heart, for I will give you the comfort you need. You all fit inside my love.
2. Seeing how I receive you, from the bottom of your heart you tell me: Lord, I was waiting for you, I was already looking forward to your coming, and your loving word. Are you seeking the Kingdom of God? I will take you to it step by step, until you reach the highest height of perfection. Many who have preceded you on earth are already reaching that elevation. They are the spirits of light, the emissaries or messengers of God, who come invisibly among men to bring them messages and inspirations.
3. O disciples, take care of the advancement of the spirit and you will learn to solve all those problems whose solution, being within your reach, you think impossible. Why, if you are graced with such high gifts, do you want Me to do everything for you? Think that you have to reach Me through your merits, efforts and even sacrifices; I am teaching you how to progress on the way to reach the goal.
4. Behold, my word is like a good seed. Sometimes it falls on hard ground, among stones or thistles; it is materialism, the indifference of the hearts in which my doctrine cannot germinate. Sometimes some plant begins to bloom, when an impure hand comes to cut it. It is when the heart gets carried away from bad passions. When the seed comes to fall into fertile soil, it germinates in time, blooms and fructifies, the bush rising more and more every day and lavishing itself with fruits.
5. Sometimes you ask yourselves: Why does the Master, instead of choosing his servants or disciples, not take them all, since we are all his children? And I answer you, I come to those who are already on time, like a seed in season; and I leave the Others some more time until they reach full maturity, so that I can use them. The Master does what the good fisherman does, who at an early hour enters his boat, casts his net where he knows that fishing abounds, and when he has taken it out full of fish, he lets the useless minnows come out from between the mesh, to select the best ones. I am the fisherman of spirits, the one who stretches out his net to imprison in you your heart. How many who were imprisoned in my nets of love, returned to the sea of their concerns and passions. These cannot yet be of the chosen ones who faithfully and selflessly followed me. More will come later.

Love one another!

6. I try to make my voice heard in all spirits, but the materialism of humanity does not allow it to hear the voice of the world and the flesh. There are those, however, who listen to me, and these are the sad, the needy, the sick, the despised, those whom the world no longer needs and has relegated them to oblivion, because they no longer have anything to give. They do listen to me, because they know that they can only expect from Me. What can my voice, my word matter to him who finds in the command everything he desires? He sees only his material happiness, and if he ever hears my call, as he usually tells the beggar, he also says to Me: Today I have nothing to give you, come back tomorrow. And who knows that tomorrow? Who can know how long it takes to call back? It may be in the morning, as it may be in another existence. Blessed is he who forgets his suffering for the pain of others.

7. Pray, see that it is the time when my righteousness and my light have removed all darkness. This is a difficult and dangerous time, because even the beings who dwell in darkness will pose as beings of light among you, to tempt you, to confuse you. I give you my light, so that you will not stray from the path or be deceived by those who take my name.

8. The tempters are not only invisible beings, you also have them incarnated in men who tell you about lessons that seem to be light, but that go against my doctrine. Those, do not listen to them. My word is recognized by its elevation, by its divine essence and flavor. The tree, by its fruit is recognized. Whoever gets to know and get acquainted with the taste of my word, that one is never wrong. I have given you the right to search my word and analyze it, so that you may come to know it deeply.

9. If I watch over all, like the shepherd who cares for his sheep, if I stretch out my net to rescue your spirit from the raging waves of the ocean, pray also for your brothers, and your prayer will be spread like a mantle of peace over humanity.

10. You are understanding, that I have divided my divine revelation into three great times.

11. It was in the spiritual infancy of humanity, when the Father gave him the law and promised him a Messiah who would come to open the door to a new era.

12. The Messiah was Christ, who came among men when they were in spiritual adolescence. He came to teach men a higher way of fulfilling the law that they had previously received from the Father and which they had not been able to fulfill. The Word of God spoke through the lips of Jesus, therefore I tell you, the world continued to listen to the voice and the command of his Father through the doctrine of love of the perfect Master.

Love one another!

13. Jesus, in turn, offered men to send the Spirit of Truth to them, so that he would make them understand everything that of his teaching had not been understood by them.

14. Well, beloved people, this simple, humble word that you are now hearing is the voice of the Spirit of Truth, it is the spiritual light of God, which pours into your being, so that you may open your eyes to the new time. This light that begins to make you clearly understand all the revelations of your Master, is the light of your Father, of the Holy Spirit, which surprises humanity at a higher height of spiritual evolution, that is, when it is approaching the mature age, to understand the revelations of God.

15. In all that this light reveals to you, you will be receiving the teaching of the Father, because the Word is in Me, and the Holy Spirit is my own wisdom.

16. This form of communication through human spokesmen is only the prelude to the true spiritual communion of men with their Creator and Lord, when filled with the Spirit of Truth you converse with your Father, spirit to Spirit.

17. To those who still do not believe in my manifestation of this time, I say: Do not deny that the Master is communicating with men again, because He promised to return to you, and none of the divine promises has remained unfulfilled. Do not distance yourselves from your Father either, saying that it is not possible to communicate with Him. Truly, I say, the Lord has always communicated with men in different ways, according to their elevation.

18. This new era, because it is one of spirituality, because it is illuminated by the divine light that clarifies everything and teaches you to understand everything, will be called the Era of the Holy Spirit.

19. The new time has already begun to never end, because the culmination of this era will be linked with eternity.

20. Do you not yet perceive the greatness and the wonders that the time of light promises you? Do you not rejoice at the thought that the time is near when the world will come out of its darkness to open its eyes to the new day?

21. The confusions will cease, the crossroads will disappear, the mysteries will be dispelled, and a bright light, but at the same time sweet and soft, because it is that of the Divine Spirit, will say to the men who sought a lot, doubted and tormented themselves: Here is the truth.

22. Understand that the law of the Father came to be explained by Christ, and that the doctrine of the Master comes to be clarified by the light of the Father himself whom you call the Holy Spirit.

Love one another!

23. To reach this light, lift up your thoughts, set the spirit free, open your heart, because I want to pour out a torrent of blessings on you.

24. Multitudes who have just arrived today in the light of my word, open your needy hands and take the bread and wine of my teaching.

25. The trials have passed over all of them; in some they have been brief, but intense, in others they have been lasting and bitter. Moments, hours, days and years of pain, I want them to pass from you and peace returns to your hearts. From my Spirit to yours go my balm, my strength and my light.

26. Let yourselves be enveloped by my flood so that here you will forget sorrows, mourning, miseries and tears; it is time for you to discover the treasure that you carry hidden and stop being the outcasts in the world.

27. Do not be afraid, people, that I will not give you positions or responsibilities until you have achieved the peace, strength and health that you lack; when you are already strong, your heart will come to thank me and at the same time to ask me for a place in my countryside.

28. "Ask, and it will be given to you," I say to the sick, to those in need of peace, to the poor, to those who have been hungry and thirsty for justice, to widows, orphans, to those who have no affection in the world, in short, to all who drink the cup of bitterness; but do not promise me anything in exchange for my charity. Let me pour out my love on you and be free to follow me or to turn away from Me. Whether you follow me or not, I leave it to the gratitude of your heart, to your understanding, to your conscience.

29. It is not an order that I come to give you, nor will you put conditions on me to follow me.

30. What you must keep in mind is that everyone who regenerates, who leads a righteous life and in his works puts a flash of virtue, he will have within reach the most precious treasures of the spirit, such as peace, health and the light of wisdom.

31. If you are obedient and meek, you will have nothing to do, terner; in Me you will only see love, justice and kindness without limits.

32. Your fear will be justified when you are walking off the path; then you should fear the consequences of your imperfect acts.

33. There is someone among you who says to me: Lord, why have you called me, if you know that I have a very hard heart that has never felt charity from anyone? I tell him not to be afraid, that my power is great and I know how to make crystal clear water flow from the rocks.

Love one another!

34. Persevere listening to my word, it is the only thing I ask of you, and when you least think about it, the darkness of your understanding will dissipate to make way for the light, and that heart that resembles a dead man in his coffin, will rise to life feeling and loving as befits every child of God.

35. Learn to pray, your Teacher tells you. I want to converse with you in the corner of your bedchamber; I want to converse with my sick and anoint them, making them feel the comfort of my divine balm; I want to grant you that which you have been waiting for for a long time.

36. Learn to converse with the doctor of doctors, O blessed sick, for you will call on me a lot tomorrow, when you are already healthy and have other sick under your care.

37. Always have faith, so that the miracle may be verified and make merits so that you may always find yourselves worthy of what you request.

38. What merits can a sick person, who is incapable of all struggle, make? His merits can be many and great, if he knows how to put on patience and conformity, if he knows how to be humble to the divine will and knows how to bless me in the midst of his pain, because his example will be a light in many hearts that dwell in darkness, that despair and give themselves up to vices or think of death when they are surprised by a trial. Those beings, finding on their way an example of faith, humility and hope, which arises from a heart that also suffers a lot, because it carries a very heavy cross, will feel that their heart has been touched by a ray of light; and so it is, in fact, since they failed to listen to the voice of their own conscience; they had to receive the light of conscience that another brother sent them with his example and his faith.

39. Do not give up, never confess yourself a failure, do not bend under the weight of your sufferings; always have before you the lit lamp of your faith; that faith and your love will save you.

40. Men, who suffer privations and miseries in silence, who have to drink the cup of howling day after day, I bless your steps. Yesterday you were lords and now you are servants; yesterday, the finery covered you and now poverty envelops you. You inhabit a miserable corner, from which you remember your past and there, in silence, you shed your tears so that neither your wife nor your children will see you cry. I felt you were cowards at that moment and you don't want to make yours falter. Only I know those sorrows, only I know how to wipe away those tears. I want to talk to you all and teach you, because all that pain that you have accumulated, I can put aside, leaving in your heart only that blessed light of experience. I assure you that of those who have suffered the most, I will bring out the best teachers.

Love one another!

41. You need to know my word so that you may be healed and that you may rise to true life, o dead of the heart and of the spirit.

42. Pain has poured all its contents on the world, making itself felt in thousands of ways.

43. How dizzy you live, humanity! how laboriously you knead your daily bread! That is why men are consumed prematurely, women grow old before their time, maidens are exhausted in full bloom and children become desensitized in tender age.

44. However, I want you to find peace, to achieve harmony, to reject pain; for this I present myself in Spirit and I send you my word, which is a dew of consolation, balm and peace on your spirit.

45. Hear my word, which is the resurrection and the life, in it you will regain faith, health and the joy of fighting and of existing.

46. I come to give you the love that is in Me and that never runs out. You are part of Myself and I feed you, my well-made shadow always covers you. As a Father I have taught you to take the first steps in fulfilling your mission. You are at the foot of the mountain of perfection, from there climb. My Spirit is at the top waiting for your return. Humanity will follow in your footsteps. I am making the call, I am speaking to the father of the family, to whom he has become my representative and has the mission of guiding the spirits entrusted to him, also to the one who is ruler, so that each one works within my laws and can, overcoming the trials of this time, fulfill his mission.

47. I have established from the beginning of time the home, formed by man and woman, and in it I have poured wisdom and love. I have placed on both of them a cross, a perfect destiny. The foundations of such a home are love, mutual understanding. Government belongs to the man, submission and compliance to the woman; in both I have poured out precious gifts so that they can be perfected. And that blessed institution, it is not my will that it be unknown or desecrated. In spite of the storms that strike and threaten everywhere, watch over and defend these principles. Build the future of humanity on firm foundations. I, who preside over your acts, will bless you and multiply your seed.

48. If your spirit cannot conceive great ideas or inspirations, pray, prepare yourselves and I will enlighten you.

49. All the positions that I hold for you are of great importance and responsibility; while I grant some the guardianship of the children, others I make them spiritual guides of a large portion or rulers of a numerous people. Blessed is he who rises above matter to seek strength and light in Me, for he will be in communication with Me, and I will sustain him in all his trials through the fulfillment of his mission.

Love one another!

50. Feel my Father's warmth, listen to me and understand me; do not let those who hear me for the first time think that this man through whom I give you my word is trying to make you believe that he is the Lord, the Teacher; no, your eyes do not see me, but your spirit receives me and in your heart you feel my presence. I speak to you from infinity and the sweet echo of my voice is the one you hear through these lips prepared by Me so that you can hear my holy word.

51. Why are these communications? Once I promised to return to you; I announced that my arrival would be when the wars were unleashed, when the perversity of men had reached its greatest height and when the plagues had been unleashed on the earth; moreover, I implied that my arrival would be in Spirit. The time of my coming has already arrived, the time of my presence among you is this one in which wars shake the whole earth, homes are destroyed, virtues trampled underfoot and the law adulterated; that is why many wonder when they see all this; When will Christ, our Savior, come? They do not know that I am already back in the world preparing the seed that will bring them light and peace; I am just beginning to fulfill my promise.

52. Again I have come among the humble, among the poor and ignorant, but who hunger and thirst for justice, love and truth, and this humble and ignored people, seeing that someone has noticed them and that someone has been their Lord, moved by a very great inner strength has risen up after my word. He came sad, tired and sick; in my presence he found balm for all his ills, he came contrite for his sins, his scourges and vices, and when he felt the caress that my forgiveness gives, a firm purpose of regeneration, of amendment was born in him; he felt his spirit empty of works worthy of his Father, and he received teachings, so that he could do great works and wonders.

53. Human and spiritual life were mysteries that his limited knowledge could not penetrate; here listening to me, he has known the truth of everything created. If at that time the Israelite people awaited the arrival of the Messiah as that of a powerful, warrior and strong king in material matters who would restore their freedom, give them weapons to overcome and humiliate their oppressors, and then fill them with earthly goods, making them the greatest and strongest people on earth, at this time this people has not come to make them rich in the world, or to make them great and lord over others, they have come Here to find truth, redemption and peace. The material goods I have also granted them, but it has been in addition.

54. The bread of the poor of this time, with being so bitter, is not as bitter as that eaten by the great, the lords, the kings.

55. Humanity, return to Me, begin by praying as I taught you, so that you may feel the peace of my arrival; pray spiritually before Me, feeling those phrases that I taught you

Love one another!

and that say: Our Father who art in heaven, hallowed be thy name, thy kingdom come! How many times have you uttered these words, which are an invocation for my coming, without knowing what they say, what they contain and therefore without feeling them; Christ taught you to pray by raising your thoughts to the Heavenly Father without any image or form coming between the Father and the Son; since when have you forgotten these lessons?

56. O my new people of Israel! I entrust this work to you as if it were a tree; now it is tender, tomorrow it will be corpulent; it is destined to give shade and fruit to the fatigued and sick pilgrim; but if you who come from the regions and the countryside, from the mountains and villages, in search of its fruits, are going to neglect it, that tree will wither, its fruits will fall and; the day will come when you will go back to it, because you will feel hungry and tired of life, and when you reach the place where the tree was, you will not find a sign of it, because you did not know how to take care of it, because you concreted to eat of its fruits until you satisfied your hunger and then turned your back on it. That tree is the one that grows in the hearts of my children; its fruits are love and charity. your trust and gratitude will be the best watering you can give to your tree so that it lives, grows and bears fruit.

57. Here I am well among this humility, that is why I have not sought the great ones, because they would try to please me by offering me riches of the earth. Remember that Jesus at that time did not even have a hut in the world where to be born; it was a humble grotto that gave him shelter, and straw was the one that served as his bed. "My kingdom is not of this world," I told you later, and he proved it to you from my birth. A poor robe covered my body, which was soaked many times by the tears of sinners, for whom they had suffered a lot, and the faith of those who touched it worked real miracles on them.

58. Today that I come to you in Spirit, I tell you that the mantle that covers me and with which I cover you, is only that of my love; come to Me and wipe away your tears in this blessed mantle, that a new miracle will shine on your faith, that of your salvation.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 133

1. You are welcome, my beloved, who have come to hear my word. Behold, the Master of mankind; now I am communicating through these spokesmen, as I once spoke to the peoples through the mouth of the prophets.
2. Do you find among men anything greater than what your God has revealed to you? No. Then why do you follow astray paths, if I have set a straight path before your eyes? Only I can reveal to you what have been mysteries for you. Who else can intervene in God's plans? Only my divine light could have revealed to you that your present life has been granted to you to atone for past faults that your heart ignores. In that cup of bitterness you are expiating mistakes to purify your spirit and achieve evolution.
3. . Do not forget that your existence is not limited by your matter, therefore at the end of it, your spirit does not die; have you forgotten that the spirit is the seed of eternity?
4. Do not limit me in the form of Jesus either; if you want to remember me or meditate on my manifestation as soon as I come, do it by remembering my teachings, my works. Conceive me infinite, so that you may recognize the first proof of love that I gave you by making me similar to you, so that later, through the practice of the virtues, you may be similar to my Divinity imitating my examples. If I speak to you in this way, it is because you are already qualified to understand me.
5. I am all Spirit, but in all my works I am present. If you seek me as soon as I surround you on earth, in the air, in space, in light, you will see me there. If you seek my presence in the most insignificant creature, in the leaf of a tree that moves the breeze or in the perfume of a flower, there you will find me, there you will discover the imprint of the love with which the Creator initiates all his works. Your science has discovered and created many wonders, but man has not done everything, because I put the elements of life in him. The beginning of everything is in my charity. The spirit through the human mind is a mirror reflecting the light and power of Divinity. The higher the spirit and the more evolved the mind, the greater revelations it will have to reflect. If today your science has given you very bitter fruits, it is because you have brought that light only along the path of free will.
6. Have I not told you that you are the wayward sheep? That's the reason I'm coming after you to get you back. When you return by the true way to my fold, the harmony between you and the Father will cause you to give humanity true fruits of life. Why should you always go the crooked way, if the voice of your inner judge never tires of speaking to you? Why should you not embrace the good, if whenever you do a good deed, your spirit is flooded with joy?

Love one another!

7. Humanity: I have never wanted you to get lost. It is unjust that you have such a concept of ME, that you think that I have created beings that inevitably have to be lost, that I have pointed out that destiny to the children of God. Understand that your destiny is different, it is to live eternally and not a few, but all, because they are all my children. If I descended into the world becoming a man, it was to show you in the examples of that sacrifice, the fulfillment of the mission indicated by my Divinity. I tell you that this blood was shed to trace the path of restitution to all my children, and that if someone had not achieved that benefit, for him alone I would become a man again and I would give my blood to save him.

8. There is no justice as perfect as mine. If now you complain that sentences are imposed on the innocent in the world and that, on the other hand, there are some guilty people without the justice of the world having sanctioned them, do not be afraid, do not judge them; remember that everything has a limit, that nothing goes unnoticed before Me and that, moreover, everything has an end on earth. Walk, my children, do not stop, but go along the path that my law has drawn for you. Tell me that you love me, but not with words, but with deeds, with deeds of love for your brothers. Do not raise material altars to worship me; but if you need an altar to inspire you, look at that wonderful nature that surrounds you and love me through it, so you will reach Me.

9. Beloved disciples, whenever you approach Me, prepared in spirit and matter, you will receive my strength and consolation, your sorrows will be turned aside and you will taste milk and honey; deposit in Me what your heart contains, and I will arrange in your life according to my will; I want you all to fight, that no one becomes lethargic, that you be solicitous and work with shyness and obedience, because it is time for fulfillment and restitution, and your farming tools only acquire brightness after the struggle.

10. Humanity is waiting for my new disciples, but if you who are my husbandmen, for fear of the judgment of the world, abandon the seed and the tools, what will become of this humanity? Have you not felt the responsibility of your position? Your conscience never deceives you and it will always tell you if you have complied; that restlessness that you experience is a sign that you have not observed my precepts.

11. I have given you the gift of peace, and you have not sown it in the hearts of your brothers, you have not influenced with your thoughts and prayers to alleviate the pain of nations that are at war. Do not be like the blind leading the blind. remember that I have told you that you are the light of the world. Your burden will not be heavy if you have love for this cause; if you present me with good intentions, I will help you; it will not be necessary for you to go in search of the sick, but you will be requested; I will put them on your way and thus you will be able to fulfill that blessed mission of comforting. Those

Love one another!

who come to you will have been prepared by Me so that you will not stumble with hard hearts and say to me, "How heavy is the office you have given me, Father, and how hard are the lands I am tilling." I have arranged everything for you to work with love and perfect yourselves.

12. I have chosen you to entrust this mission to you, because you love me and have presented your humility and submission to me; I do not want that after having taken you as intermediaries to pour out my charity on those in need, you feel superior to your brothers and you do not know me.

13. To raise your spirits, you have to renounce the superfluous pleasures of this world; my path is narrow, and it is necessary to watch and pray; but if you truly love me, it will not be a sacrifice for you to turn away from these human miseries; I have made your cross light, I have enlightened those around you so that they will not be obstacles in your path.

14. Tomorrow there will be a war of doctrines and ideas; many of your brothers, tired of false promises, will come to you in search of the truth, and if you are not prepared, the presence of these men will frighten you.

15. Fight for the salvation of humanity and take advantage of this time, because 1950 is already approaching and I will stop speaking to you through the spokespersons; many of you will serve me before that year and others after it. After that year, you, those who have transmitted my word, will not penetrate into ecstasy, and those who have let the spiritual world manifest at this time, will obey its inspirations and will feel protected at all times. I will be with all my children so that you continue to make my teachings known to humanity. At that time your enemies will try to annihilate you and form obstacles to the development of my work; if you are disunited, you will feel weakened. Many of those persecutors, knowing the essence of my doctrine, will recognize me, convert and take my teachings to other nations and regions.

16. I want you to bring this light to all my children, some humble and others powerful, that you seek his spirit that groans and know how to guide him, and that you who have been rude, know how to interpret my will before the world.

17. Each one is in the place that I have indicated to him; do not murmur about those whom I have left in front of you as interpreters, as responsible for these multitudes, but rather, help them with your thoughts; if I have chosen them to give them an important position, pray for them so that they carry out their delicate mission.

Love one another!

18. You, who have suffered the trials that have forged your heart, can already understand the sufferer and penetrate the arcanum that is the human heart, discover the sorrow or the evil that afflicts him, to console him.

19. Understand me, people, and think that if I have materialized my word, it is because I love you and I want you to know my desire that you love one another.

20. Shake hands as a test of friendship, and do it sincerely. How do you want to be brothers, if you have not known how to be friends?

21. If you want the Father to dwell among you, you must learn to live as brothers. When you take this step on the path of fraternity, your triumph will be rewarded by spirit-to-Spirit communication. I have given you many gifts and I announce to you that when you are united in will and in thought, I will grant you to communicate by inspiration with your brothers who live beyond your world.

22. My work is of light, my truth is clear, therefore I tell you that no one will be able to walk in darkness, claiming that I am there.

23. At that time, when I became a man and dwelt among you, it happened many times that at night, when everyone was resting, there was no shortage of men looking for me, sneaking up on Me, fearing to be discovered. They were looking for me, because they felt remorse for having shouted and scandalized against me, while I was speaking to the crowd, and their remorse was more intense when they realized that in their heart I had left them my word a present of peace and light and in their body I had poured my healing balm.

24. They stood before Me with downcast heads, saying, "Master, forgive us, we have recognized that there is truth in your word." I answered them, "If you have found that I speak only the truth, why are you hiding? Do you not go out to receive the rays of the sun when it appears, and when have you been ashamed of it?"

25. He who loves the truth will never hide it, deny it, or be ashamed of it.

26. I speak to you like this, because I see that many come to listen to me on the sly, lying where they have come from, hiding what they have heard and sometimes denying that They have been with Me. What are you ashamed of?

27. It is necessary that you learn to speak of my work and of my word, in such a way that there is no room for you to be mocked, or to be singled out. It is also necessary that you cultivate sincerity, so that when you bear witness to Me, you do so with words that are expressions that flow from your heart. That is the seed that always germinates, because it possesses the essence of truth that touches the heart and reaches the spirit.

Love one another!

28. My divine message, by depositing it in you, must be transformed into a fraternal message, but in order for it to impress and move the materialistic and skeptical heart of this humanity, it must be wrapped in the truth that I have revealed to you. If you conceal anything or keep silent, you will not have given a full testimony of what has been my revelation in the Third Time, and therefore you will not be believed.

29. I have come to prove to you that the blindfold of darkness can be removed from the ignorant or the stupid, without hurting him, without hurting him, offending him or hurting him, and so I want you to do it too. I have proved to you in yourselves that love, forgiveness, patience and indulgence have more strength than hardness, anathemas or violence.

30. Keep this lesson, disciples, and do not forget that if you want to call yourselves worthy brothers of your fellow men, you will have to accumulate goodness and virtues to pour them out on them. I promise you that when the light of fraternity shines on earth, I will make my presence felt vibrantly.

31. The spirit of the one who knows how to prepare, was ecstatic in the contemplation of spiritual teachings, inspired by the word of the Master. The land of your heart has not been barren, and the wheat will soon bear fruit.

32. My light has torn the dense darkness of your ignorance, your heart has been softened to bind it and your understanding has been cleared to understand my revelation. This light has made you contemplate the greatness of life, the perfections of creation, the wonders of nature and the wisdom with which each destiny has been traced.

33. Sometimes you say to me: Master, it is easy to learn your lesson, but it is difficult to practice it. Then the Master encourages you and with his love inspires you with confidence; then in your daily life he tests you to the extent of your ability, and thus, insensibly, you begin to practice the lessons of the Master. Understanding, faith and love, is all you need to travel this path.

34. Remember that when you have come before my presence, rather than demanding that you immediately begin the fulfillment of some mission, I let you listen to me, so that you may be saturated with my word, which is wisdom and strength, balm and peace. First I have let you search for my truth until you find it, I have let you search my work and penetrate it as far as you want, as I told Thomas to sink his fingers into the wound in my side so that he could believe. Only in this way will you be able to be firm and persevering in the struggle that awaits you.

Love one another!

35. I have made you listen to my word countless times and that you feel like disciples before my chairs. My Divinity has been manifested and I have let my spiritual world give proof of its presence, doing wonders among you.

36. If you know how to understand and look well at what I have granted you, you will be convinced that you are not hungry or in need of trials and miracles.

37. You have seen the wonders performed in yourselves or in your brothers, and those wonders have been those who have ignited the flame of your faith, and those who raised an altar of love in your heart.

38. You have everything, so that you can come to practice my doctrine with the purity and elevation that you already understand.

39. Today you question me at every step, tomorrow you will be the ones who answer the questions that your brothers ask you.

40. Delicate and beautiful is the mission I have come to entrust to you. It is the cross of love under which you will fall, and which will lift you up with its strength.

41. Who will be able to go through this life without carrying a cross, and who will be the one who, carrying it, does not sometimes fall weighed down by its weight?

42. Do not forget that I, your Messiah, your Redeemer, also had my cross on earth and had to fall again and again under its weight. But truly I tell you, the flesh may bend and fall weighed down under the weight of pain, fatigue and agony; but the spirit will not be overcome, because in each fall, it will rise higher, in each complaint, it will bless its destiny and from the same death it will rise to the light of true life.

43. Christ did not disdain to take up his cross; carrying it on his back to Calvary and expiring on it, he gave you the greatest example of humility and went to the right hand of the Father.

44. That cross was the pen with which I wrote my passion in the hearts of men.

45. O people to whom I have entrusted the mission of being light and salvation for humanity! You are the disciple of the three times, who until now, in the third, will become a teacher.

46. Today you are united forming congregations, multitudes and groups, tomorrow you will rise up in different ways testifying and teaching my doctrine, but you will not be spiritually distant from each other.

47. Even if you were separated by the seas or by vast lands, your hearts will beat next to each other, united by the ideal of fulfilling your mission.

Love one another!

48. The unification of this people will come after 1950, and the Father's joy will be very great to see the fruition of the seed that he cultivated with his word, which was like fruitful dew and that the people received from 1866 to 1950.

49. The moment is approaching, people, when you will have to hand over the first fruits of your mission to your Father Jehovah, at the foot of the new Mount Sinai.

50. I want you in that blessed hour to present to the Father the suffering unification that you lost in times past and that I have asked so much of you in the present; that you do not come before Him carrying fanaticism or idolatry in your heart, and in your hands the fruit of mystification.

51. How could he who worships idols discover his error, if he also found you deifying similar objects?

52. Charity is fertilizing all lands, so that the seed of spirituality may fall into them.

53. Do not be afraid of your destiny, people; within this mission there is no slavery, nor is this prison a prison, nor are the charges I have entrusted to you chains.

54. Blessed are those who enter this ark with faith and good will, because they will be saved from the temptations of this time, they will be strong, because in their pain they will have my balm, in their poverty they will have the treasure of this work, and when ingratitude and slander persecute them, they will have the consolation of my word of love.

55. I have not come to ask you for superhuman sacrifices. Neither have I demanded that the man stop being a man for following me, nor have I asked the woman to stop being a woman to fulfill a spiritual mission. I have not separated the husband from his partner, nor have I distanced her from the husband so that they can serve me, nor have I told the parents to abandon their children or to leave work so that they can follow me.

56. To some and others, by turning them into farmers of this countryside, I have made them understand that not because they are my servants they cease to be human and that for the same reason they have to know how to give to God what is God's and to the world what corresponds to it.

57. I only tell you not to let any of the opportunities that I put in your path pass by so that you fulfill the mission of love that I have taught you.

58. You will find your spiritual and material duties linked, and many times at the same time you will be fulfilling both laws.

Love one another!

59. Seven spiritual stages your spirit will have to go through to reach its perfection. Today, when you live on earth, you don't know which rung of the ladder you are on.

60. Knowing the resolution of this question of your spirit, I must not tell you for now.

61. Work with great zeal so that, when death comes, and you close the eyes of your body for this life, your spirit feels rise by itself until it reaches the abode that by its merits it has reached.

62. The disciples of this work will contemplate, in the trance of bodily death, how easily the bonds that unite spirit to matter are broken; in her there will be no pain for having to leave the satisfactions of the earth; her spirit will not wander like a shadow among men, knocking from door to door, from heart to heart in search of light, charity, peace.

63. Pray and watch, see how while my word, full of sweetness and peace, descends among you, there, in other nations, war sows desolation in its wake.

64. Pray for the world, people.

65. Men, when you return home with a hasty step, because you want to hold your wife in your arms, or look into the eyes of your children, and you carry joy in your heart because the fruit of the work you are going to give to yours, pray for those men who are in death camps and will no longer be able to return in search of their home, because it was razed to the ground.

66. When you have a joy, do not forget that at that very hour there are many who cry.

67. You women and mothers, when you incline your face to kiss the forehead of the son who sweetly sleeps in the crib, think of those mothers, who were once like larks and now have lost the nest, the companion and their children, because the war like hurricane wind destroyed everything.

68. When you close your door and feel the sweet warmth of home and its protection, think also of those mothers who seek in the bowels of the earth a place to protect their children from death; think of the children who call their parents without receiving an answer, and of those who only utter one word: bread.

69. And while men continue to destroy each other, you pray, and may your prayer be like an angel of peace floating over those peoples.

70. From Master to disciple and from Father to son I have spoken to you; meditate on my word.

71. The meeting that you form with my Divinity is like a stout tree that invites the walker to rest. I am the root and the trunk of that tree and you are the extensive branches,

Love one another!

covered with foliage. I feed you with the sap and in it you receive life and strength. Think, if you will be able to live detached from Me. Sometimes you tell me that you are weakened, and that you suffer because times have changed, and I tell you: That the times are the same, what has changed is your heart, because it has not known how to live and persevere in love, in union and in peace, and this is the cause of your affliction.

72. My teaching comes to renew the faith of your spirit, to give you new strength and to enlighten you. My word is crystal clear water that quenches thirst and pours out inexhaustibly on you. I give you the wheat in abundance so that you may cultivate it in the hearts of your brothers. I want you, as I love you, to love one another, and also yourselves, because I have granted you not only the guidance and direction of a portion, but the first duty you have to Me is to watch over yourselves; you must love each other, recognizing that you are the living image of your Creator.

73. The harvest that you present to me until today is one of pain and little recognition of my law, and I have not given you this cup to drink. I have told you that if you sow wheat, you will reap wheat; but you must take care of the seed that you sow. Today is the time of harvest and everyone will gather his harvest. After, the earth will be clean and man will start a new life and I will be very close inspiring his heart. It will be the reign of peace, of which I have spoken much to you, beloved disciples, and for which I am preparing every spirit.

74. I want to contemplate you as little children around my table, listening to me and feeding you, penetrating into communion with Me, and as you are receiving my lessons, forming resolutions of fulfillment. I want you to serve your brothers; I will send you to them, when love and charity have blossomed in your heart. May your life be like a clean mirror so that your actions may be reflected in it and you may know if you have done well or if you have failed.

75. The development of the virtues of my disciples will be a stimulus for those through whom I communicate, inspiration will be abundant and my grace and wonders will be poured out among humanity. Your spiritual brothers, attracted by your preparation, will help you and make your path easy and your work pleasant. Your influence will go beyond your home, your region or nation, helping other hearts; the good has a power that you do not yet know.

76. I have given my word through simple and ignorant men; but among those who listen to me are scientists, those of cultivated understanding, who have been able to discover in the humility of this word my divine essence. I have polished your heart day after day, to make it sensitive to my inspirations, and my love has overcome; from the rock that you made me present in your heart I have made a temple in which you offer me a cult of love.

Love one another!

77. I entrust my work to you; defend it because it is a jewel of inestimable value. Be sentinels and watch that she is respected and understood. Let nothing turn you back on the way; always go forward.

78. Whenever your heart thirsts for love, rise up to Me; when sorrows are like a heavy burden, remember that there is a Father who loves you and who is ready to comfort you; and thinking of Me, you will feel that fear and sorrows fade away. Entrust your sick to Me and I will heal them.

79. The tree of life has stretched out its branches to give you rest and freshness, and its fruits have made your heart sweet.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 134

1. I come to bring peace to your heart in this message of love, because I have seen your sanctuary open and I have penetrated to dwell in it.
2. Christ, the Teacher, is speaking to you and reminds you of His works on earth so that you can be inspired by my examples.
3. You must take advantage of my presence among you, O dearly beloved people, because the time you are living is momentous for your spirit.
4. That being of light that dwells in you, knows that his work is not finished, he knows that in previous existences he wasted the time that had been granted to him, as well as the opportunities he had to achieve his spiritual progress, therefore he knows that today he must strive to achieve the complete fulfillment of his mission, as well as the development of all his gifts.
5. I have wanted that through this work you know all the gifts and potencies of your spirit, I have imparted to you my teachings of love, I have granted you enough time to cultivate your gifts and so that you can illuminate the path of those who are in darkness, with the light of my truth.
6. I have made you understand that this is the time in which my chosen ones will emerge as prophets, seers or enlightened, announcing to the world that the age of light has arrived. Few will be those who sense in these announcements the proximity of my kingdom, which is ready to overflow with revelations, graces and wisdom.
7. Many will be confused by what they see, feel and experience, to the point of asking me: Lord, what is it that my eyes see, what is happening in the world and what is the meaning of so many strange manifestations and signs among men?
8. And those who, because of their unbelief, because of their pride or because of their hardness, do not get to see or feel, or manage through intuition to contemplate the lights of this time, will be those who call the light darkness and the truth an imposture.
9. Do you not think that you, who have been delighted with the light of this word that has been encouraging your heart, are the ones indicated to define the why of all this, announcing the good news and teaching my doctrine through the book of my teachings to all those who need it?
10. I have given you the law, the rules, the way and the knowledge of what is just and what is lawful, so that you will never stumble, so that you will not doubt in the moments of struggle and so that you will not stain what is sacred. I know that you are going to see

Love one another!

men and women arise from all over the earth who prophesy, who announce strange doctrines for all those who live far from the spiritual, beings who cure diseases that they call incurable and who preach spirituality as the only doctrine that is capable of giving the world peace.

11. The manifestations of many of those men will not be defined or pure, because they lacked the direction of the Master, but by then, this people who have been my disciple, will carry my message on all the roads of the earth.

12. Many will be right to wonder that the spiritual life becomes the norm of the works of humanity, because long ago men closed the doors of their hearts to my message and inspirations. In this voluntary exile, man listens only to the voice of his free will, and the path of his life is illuminated only by the faint light of his material knowledge; but that voice is almost always a long complaint, sob or imprecation, and its light manifests it through his science that instead of elevating him, sinks him deeper into his pain.

13. Those who arise after their centuries-long sleep announcing the light of the new time, will be the dead who rise to the spiritual life, after having remained inert for the true life. Where there is love, wisdom and justice, where there is inspiration and goodness prevails, there true life will exist. But where sin reigns and vice reigns, where war exists, envy and selfishness nestle, there only death, desolation and darkness will be found.

14. When men fall into materialism, instead of their work being creative, it is destructive; then they resemble a multitude of worms ready to finish eating a corpse, when by their creative work they could resemble a swarm of bees building their honeycomb in perfect harmony. The work of these little beings consists in looking for honey so that later it sweetens the palates. And you: When will you discover the true flavor of life to give it to each other?

15. This knowledge is constituted by divine love, sublime nectar that I have deposited in every heart and that you have not been able to understand or seek, and therefore it does not yet sweeten your existence.

16. Today, the light of the Father is poured out in torrents on every spirit, so that when he wakes up from his lethargy, he meditates on his own experience, which is a book rich in wisdom and light and perceives the radiance of truth.

17. People, prepare yourselves, meditate on your mission, measure your responsibility in this time, which is propitious to awaken spiritually, and get ready to work in my countryside, that I will help you in the fulfillment of your mission.

18. I come to listen to your requests, your complaints; I want you to learn to converse with your Father.

Love one another!

19. Do not think that I have come only to you, I have descended on everyone, because the love of this humanity reached to the height of the heavens like a distressing cry, like an inspiration of light.

20. When you receive my word this morning, you ask yourself internally, if I come as a Father or as a judge, and I am saying that since before you heard my first word of this day, conscience had already pointed out to you each of your faults and also each of your good deeds. But if I judge you by my word, why are you afraid? peradventure my judgment does not come from the love that I have for you?

21. I come to wake you up so that the trials do not surprise you, and the storms and hurricanes of these times do not leave you in the dark.

22. Certainly this is a time of trials, for which it is necessary to be strong and prepared not to succumb.

23. Life on earth has always been one of trial and expiation for man, but never has this path been so full of pain until now, nor has the chalice been so full of bitterness.

24. In this time man does not wait for the mature age to face the struggle; how many creatures in their childhood already know the disappointments, yoke, scourges, stumbles and failures. And I can tell you even more: In these times a man's pain begins before he is born, that is, from his mother's womb.

25. Great is the atonement of the beings who are coming to earth at this time!

26. All the pain that exists in the world is the work of man. What greater perfection in my justice, than to let the same ones who sowed the path of life with thorns, come now to gather them?

27. Not everyone is equally to blame for the chaos you live, but those who are not the cause of war, are responsible for peace.

28. Have mercy on yourselves and on your fellow men. For this charity to be effective, recognize your gifts by studying my word, because he who loves his brother loves Me, because his brother is my beloved son.

29. You are a people whom I am preparing for prayer, for the dissemination of my word and for healing. Life, with its miseries, struggles and bitterness, resembles the desert; but do not go and park in it, because then you will not know true peace.

30. Keep in mind the example of the Israel referred to in history, who had to wander in the desert for a long time, to get away from the captivity and idolatry of Egypt, at the same time as to reach a land of peace and freedom.

Love one another!

31. Today, all of humanity is similar to that captive people of Pharaoh. Beliefs, doctrines and laws are imposed on it; most nations are slaves of stronger ones; the struggle is rough and the work is done under the lashes of hunger and humiliation; the bread that all men eat is bitter.

32. All this makes that in the heart of humanity a longing for liberation, for peace, for a better life is taking shape.

33. The din of war, the human blood that flows, selfishness, ambition and hatred that bear fruit in a thousand forms, are awakening men from their deep lethargy; and when they unite in a single ideal of spirituality, as the people of Israel united in Egypt under the inspiration of Moses, what force will be able to stop those hearts? None, because in that longing will be my light, in that Joy will be my strength, in that ideal will be my divine promises.

34. Does the world need a new Moses to free itself from its chains? The teaching that I have brought you at this time is the light that inspired Moses, it is the word of justice and prophecy, it is the strength that lifts up the weak, the timid, the coward, and makes him courageous, determined and fervent, it is the law that guides and leads you along the path of truth, it is divine tenderness that sustains you in the long days of the day.

35. You feel encouraged by my word, people, as if a wonderful balm were falling on your wounds; you feel strengthened, renewed, full of hope for tomorrow; so, don't you think that this same message, if you take it to the oppressed peoples of the earth, the same miracle would work in them?

36. That is why I tell you to prepare yourselves, so that you do not delay the moment when you rise up as emissaries of this inspiration.

37. If I tell you to prepare yourselves, it is because this good news must be spread in such a way that it can never cause a pain to be provoked, a fratricidal quarrel, or a single drop of blood to be spilled.

38. My message is persuasive, sweet, full of truth. The same touches the heart, which reaches the mind and convinces the spirit.

39. Listen to Me, study, practice and you will be in a position to open for men gaps towards faith, light, freedom and peace.

40. You know that I am always ready to give you one more of my lessons. Today I will begin by telling you that the purpose of my arrival among you is to teach you, so that you can carry out your mission with clarity.

Love one another!

41. Certainly, this existence is a new stage for your spirit, which had left incomplete a work that had been entrusted to it, and now it has been given the opportunity to take it a little further on the path of perfection.

42. I too, the Divine Master, had to return among men, because my work at that time was incomplete. There will be those who deny this assertion, saying that the work of Jesus ended when he expired on the cross; but this will be because they have forgotten that I announced and promised that I would return.

43. You, to whom I now reveal these teachings, understand that reincarnation is not indispensable to Me, because it is in my Spirit to be able to manifest myself in a thousand ways to humanity. Nor have I returned in search of perfection for my Spirit. If I come to you now, it is only to show you the path that can lead you to the light. Remember that in the First Time the prophets said to you, "It is the door." Moreover, did I not say to you when I became human among you, "I am the way"; am I not now saying to you, "I am already the summit of the mountain that you are climbing?"

44. I have always been in perfection.

45. I am pleased to know that you are safe traveling along my path; tomorrow will be the universal joy, when you all live inside the spiritual home that has been waiting for the arrival of the Lord's children for a long time.

46. This is how I speak to your spirit, because I know that he can already understand these lessons, and I can tell him that he is not a child of this earth, that here in this world he should only consider himself as a guest, because his true homeland is spiritual.

47. Take this word in its true sense, because otherwise you would come to think that my doctrine is against all human progress, and it would not be fair for you to attribute such errors to a Father who only seeks the perfection of his children in the different paths of life.

48. What my justice relentlessly pursues is evil, which takes various forms in the human heart, sometimes manifesting itself in selfish feelings, in low passions, sometimes in excessive greed and even in hatred.

49. Disciples you must study what I am now telling you figuratively. Life is a tree, its branches are countless in number, and of those branches there are no two that are the same, but each of them fulfills its mission. If a fruit goes bad, it is detached from the tree, and if a branch goes astray, it is pruned; because from the tree of life only fruits of life have to sprout.

Love one another!

50. Every science that has caused evil and every religion that has not made true light, you can consider them as branches and fruits, through which the sap of the tree of life does not flow, because they have already been detached from it.

51. Blessed is the one who has it as an ideal to follow my path, blessed is the one who seeks the way to make his spirit great. I receive those who, silencing their complaints, think only of receiving the dew of my word, those who do not let la die and the hope of M. I will do with my word that everyone comes to sing a song to faith.

52. I come to teach you spirituality, because it will give you spiritual and physical health, it will make you love each other, it will give you strength and faith.

53. Through the one who thinks of Me and loves me, the torrent of life passes, in him is my divine manifestation. I have given you life so that you may be great and strong in it, I have given it to you so that you may have charity and manifest your faculty of love; I have also given it to you so that you may have wisdom. Life is the reflection of God, it is the great testimony of my existence; live it and enjoy it, but also understand it. You have enjoyed it a lot without understanding it. Sing to life and may your song be one of understanding, admiration and love. Your spirit, as it rises, will sing a better psalm to the Creator.

54. Life is an incessant stream. In order for the spirit to become great, wise, strong and kind, it must live eternally. People, you think that I am coming to visit you, and the truth is that I dwell in you. I visit you only in this way of manifesting myself by making me think, word and spiritual vision, and it is that my inner manifestation in your being you do not perceive it with the clarity of the beating of your heart, because to feel me palpitate in your being, it is necessary to have sensitivity. Do not lose hope of coming to feel me, because hope comes from faith, which is light on your path. Woe to him who loses faith! Faith is the beacon that illuminates the future, faith is the force that produces what you call miracles. What would become of your life if you did not have faith in my law?

55. I give you life, but I say to you, quicken the light of faith in your God, faith in yourselves, faith in life and in creation. Do not doubt my charity in your vicissitudes; my love is stronger than your trials. Listen to me more with the spirit than with your ears. To those who call themselves disinherited, to those who say that their star does not shine and that they are extinguished lamps and to those who regret having come to life to cry, I say: Have you ever tried to forget about yourselves for a moment to bring comfort to your fellow human beings? Surely not, because whoever practices charity, does it to himself. I have called in this time those who have nothing to give to the world.

Love one another!

56. Love and give selflessly and you will soon see the reward. Knock on my doors and my voice will answer. You can all get up, even if you have fallen very low, even if you are covered with mire. The lost men of today will be the good men of tomorrow. I will build my temple on your ruins, but man will help me rebuild it. Say it here, penetrate into the true life; it is like a kingdom, within which from the heavenly to the least in the material, everything is within your reach.

57. Abolish the pain. The life created by Me is not painful; suffering comes from the disobediences and faults of the children of God. Pain is typical of the life that men in their dissolution have created. Lift up your eyes and discover the beauty of his works; prepare yourselves so that you may hear the divine concert. Do not exclude yourselves from that feast. If you isolate yourselves, how will you be able to partake of that delight? You would live sad, tormented and sick.

58. I want you to be harmonious notes in the universal concert; that you understand that you have sprung from the source of life, that you feel that in all consciousnesses there is my light. When will you reach the fullness when you can say, Father, submit my spirit to yours, as well as my will and my life? See that you will not be able to say this while your senses are sick and your spirit selfishly isolated from the path. You live under the torment of illnesses or the fear of contracting them and, what is a bodily illness in the face of a lack of the spirit? Nothing, if he knows how to get up, because in my charity you will always find help.

59. Just as blood flows through your veins and quickens the whole body, so the power of God, like a torrent of life, passes through your spirit. There is no reason to be sick if you comply with the law. Life is health, joy, happiness, harmony; being sick you cannot be a repository of divine goods. Sick minds, hearts or bodies, the Master says to you: Ask your spirit, who is the son of the Almighty, to return to the way, to heal your ailments and to help you in your infirmities.

60. What can the Father deny his son when he approaches spiritually to request something for his body, a small and fragile material creature? This is how I teach you to ask, but when it comes to giving, I tell you: Give and give. Divide the material and give love, because what good will it do you to give the material part if you did not put love in it? How difficult it has seemed to you to properly manage the goods that you have possessed in the world. Some want to have only for themselves, others, having too much, do not feel the duty to share it.

61. I discover for you a source of health that exists in you, in your spirit, so that you can turn to it when necessary; if you know how to look for it, you will find its waters. I do not want a defeated and sad world, a people who, because of their ignorance of what they

Love one another!

possess, speak to me every moment with anguish, and ask me with despair. I want a world aware of what it is and possesses.

62. There are those who are thinking: What if man was always healthy, how would he die? To which I answer you, that it is not necessary that your body should be sick in order for it to cease to live; it is enough that the heart should stop when the hour has rung, in order for it to cease to be.

63. The light of my Spirit is poured out on you so that you may rise again. In this Third Time I have come looking for those who have gone astray to serve me. I am the liberator of the spirits, who comes to free you from your slavery, the rebels, I come to turn them into submissive and humble servants. Then I say to them, "Watch," so that you will not be surprised by the rumors and temptations that lead you back to the precipice.

64. Whoever has known the scum and the underworld and has been able to get rid of it, is prepared to go there, in search of those who still remain lost. There is no one better than he to persuade with his word, which is the light of experience. When will you become the fishers of hearts and liberators of spirits? When you affirm your step on the path that I have traced for you.

65. Give without condition, do not judge your brother's house, but know your dwelling well, so that if you find it dirty, you will clean it and it will be worthy to receive me. Do not look if his storeroom is full or empty or if his body is covered with finery or rags. Let my love put to death all those scourges that could tarnish the light that you should reflect.

66. See that from the perfect mansion I descend to your abode to show you the greatness of the spiritual life, to reveal to you a lesson that teaches you to know yourself, to know your Creator and to know your destiny.

67. The Father would not have his children weep, even if he had said to you, "Blessed are those who weep." My law does not teach you to weep, but the way to avoid pain. If it pleased me to see you suffer, I would not come to you as a doctor, nor would I come to pour out my balm on every wound. He who bears his cross of sorrows with meekness pleases me because he imitates me; but from him who in his religious fanaticism and his ignorance torments and punishes his body, I receive his intention, which is to purify himself or try to wither me in my sufferings, but the act I do not approve.

68. It is enough that you hurry with patience the chalice that life offers you daily and that, overcoming your sorrows, you have the strength to think about your fellow men and do them the good you can, so that you may thus fulfill your mission.

69. Don't complain about suffering anymore. you have received the gift of my love and have been entranced by my word; recognize it by its divine essence and the preparation

Love one another!

of the speaker, by the sweetness and firmness of his voice; then, let your spirit wander through regions that only he can reach so that there it will be saturated with light, while his mind is ecstatic, and his heart throbbing with admiration and love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 135

1. I come full of love and clothed with patience to make me understand everyone. Take comfort in Me. Eat and drink so that you may quench your hunger and thirst for righteousness. I want the one misunderstood by humanity to feel understood by Me and the one who felt his empty hand, when he got up after having heard me, to feel that he carries gifts with him. May the one who has come to my presence bringing remorse in his spirit, when listening to me, feel relieved of all this and be able to lift his face like that adulterous woman of the Second Time, when I said to him: "Where are those who persecute you? I forgive you, go in peace and sin no more."
2. I am the divine judge, who never applies a greater sentence to a fault. How many of those who are accused before Me, I find clean. On the other hand, how many proclaim limpidity and I find them perverse and guilty.
3. How unjust is human justice! How many victims of bad judges atone for other people's faults! How many innocents have seen the prison bars close before their eyes, while the guilty walk free invisibly carrying his burden of theft and crime!
4. Spiritually, your world is imperfect. You must help him to rise.
5. The material world, the planet, is not close to disintegration, but the end of that world of errors and sins, of darkness and bad science, will come with the light of my doctrine, and on its rubble I will raise a new world of progress and peace.
6. Your mission as farmers will not end in 1950; on the contrary, it will be when you begin to stop being disciples and become teachers who, with a word of love, guide humanity along the path of light.
7. Great spiritual legions await only this purification among men to incarnate and dwell again on earth. They have a great mission and they expect you to leave them your place to occupy it for them.
8. I come to explain my doctrine to you, materializing my word to make you understand who you are.
9. Never be frightened by the weight of the responsibility that I have placed on you, but the burden of sin weighs. The abyss with its darkness is more painful than the light that exists on the top of the mountain where the Master dwells. Again I tell you that the "yoke of Jesus is sweet".
10. I have called you Israel, because in your spirit there is a mission of peace, a destiny of spiritual harmony with all humanity; because you are the firstborn, because you were not

Love one another!

born only of Jacob, you come from beyond him, from beyond Abraham. Your starting point dates from before I sent the first man to earth, who formed a family from which I chose the seed to form my people strong in faith, in obedience and in love to the invisible God. So I prepared it and blessed it and it remained like a beacon in the midst of humanity.

11. You lacked nothing to fulfill your destiny, and yet you saw other peoples rise higher than you, who then humiliated you with chains of slavery.

12. By chance, were peoples superior to yours? Neither in matter nor in spirit were they greater than you, in whom the Father had overflowed the precious gifts of inspiration, wisdom, beauty, love, health and strength. I prepared you so that you would be like a mirror of my love for everything created, where humanity would contemplate me, and as a source of crystalline waters where those who thirst for truth would quench their thirst.

13. But, at last, humans, you faltered and in your decline you were subdued by other peoples.

14. At this time I come to seek you and to be very close to you, reminding you of my law, awakening your spirit to listen to the voice of conscience and saying to your heart: Wake up, the chains that overwhelmed you were broken by death and today life has given you back your freedom. That's why I came among you in the Third Period.

15. Do not believe that they existed only in the bosom of the people of Israel. prophets, forerunners and spirits of light. I have also sent some of them to other peoples, but men took them as gods and not as messengers and created under their teachings, religions and cults.

16. The people of Israel did not understand the mission they had to other peoples and slept on a bed of blessings and pleasures. The Father had formed it as a perfect family in which one tribe had the mission of defending the People and maintaining peace, another tilled the land, another tribe was fishermen and sailors. Another was entrusted with spiritual worship, and so on, each of the twelve tribes that made up the people, performed a different mission that together gave an example of harmony. But truly I tell you, the spiritual gifts that you possessed in those early times, you still have.

17. See the prophets among you; see how men, women, the elderly, and even children testify to my truth through their revelations. You possess the spiritual elevation to pray, the power to make yourselves heard and obeyed by the elements, of which you had examples in Noah, overcoming the fury of the waters, in Joshua to whom you attribute that he stopped the career of the sun, about which I tell you that the stars have never stopped their course, and that it was my divine light, similar to a radiant sun that

Love one another!

prolonged the day and hid the night, so that the people would achieve victory, while the universe continued its trajectory without leaving its laws of harmony.

18. Moses also had power over the elements and the waters, the winds, the rocks obeyed his voice. I have entrusted this nature to man so that he may use it, but he has upset the order of creation and has become a slave to nature, in which he has often sought his God.

19. In the Second Time, I gave you one more lesson on these teachings, when I calmed the storm by extending my hand, also when I walked on the waters or when I raised the dead. The miracles I performed at that time were to save the lost, to turn darkness into light and hatred into love. I did not come to amaze or surprise men with that which served only to amaze their understanding, like some who make themselves admire men as superior beings by performing apparent miracles and who, however, are not capable of converting a sinner. I have not come to teach you superfluous or surprising sciences; I have revealed to you my existence and the reason for yours; I have discovered to you that the fire that gives life and animates everything is love; it is the principle from which all natures have sprung.

20. Behold, you were born for love, you exist for love, you are forgiven for love and you will be in eternity for love.

21. Prepare yourselves, so that when my word ceases, you will go to the different nations of the earth, where you will find peoples whose origin is lost in time, in which their inhabitants practice cults and sciences in the midst of which the spiritual world has manifested itself; there you will hear about transformations, wonders and miracles before which you will be amazed.

22. You will be prepared, because you will have to endure great trials; you will feel confused at times when in the bosom of those men you look out into the spiritual world doing wonders that you could not have done. When they present to you writings containing their history, their laws and precepts, you will open your eyes so that you will not be confused with the material wonder, with the external wonder, but also so that you can admire and imitate them in everything that your conscience and intuition is what contains truth.

23. You will also find in them a striving to find the path that leads to perfection, a longing for eternity.

24. You will surprise others in their spiritual ecstasy, of which they have made a fanatical cult; they are like parasitic plants because they neither comply with the laws of love dictated by God, nor do they fulfill the duties of the earth. Such doctrines will not spread to other peoples, because true spirituality will destroy fanaticism and mysticism.

Love one another!

25. I have taught you from the earliest times a law that is just with spirit and matter, remember that on a certain occasion I said: "Give to God what is God's and to Caesar what is Caesar's".

26. Many will be surprised and will even judge you badly when they hear that being my disciples, you comply with the law of material work, when they see that you have a wife or husband, that you have children and family, that you know how to enjoy yourself in contemplation and in the fruits of nature, to which I am like a mother. Then they will ask you: Why, if you are servants of the Lord, do you not live only in the contemplation of the spiritual? You will also find those who have the gift of prophecy and you will be surprised, because certainly, there is a spirit among them!, advance.

27. Prepare yourselves when you are tested and I will speak through you, and if that preparation is also clean, simple and pure, you will see my wonders.

28. I am speaking to those who must fulfill their mission as apostles and prophets in other lands, so that they do not flaunt the mission that I have entrusted to them. They will not cause scandal by fighting religions or beliefs. Others will be those who promote scandal against you, without knowing that by doing so they will be helping you to propagate my doctrine, arousing the curiosity of many, which will later become faith.

29. For some, the present existence will be their last reincarnation. It is time for you to prepare the journey for the hereafter; fill your storehouse with good seed so that with a firm step you will come to the call that I will make to you in the spiritual valley that awaits you and from which no one will be able to flee.

30. Each of you has been assigned a number of spirits whom he must help to rise, leading you along the path of my truth. No one will come without his portion, for he will not be received.

31. Fight and work, enjoy learning and teaching. I am fertilizing the lands, removing all weeds from them so that my sowers will find them prepared by my charity.

32. Then a path will open before your eyes through a desert, offering you its oases and there on the horizon the white silhouette of the "promised land", whose open doors will invite you to pass with the portions and with the peoples who will not only love the same God, but will practice the same spiritual worship.

33. Turn with your prayer the beings into darkness, who like armies fight and fight while you sleep. Realize that around you and above you, an unknown world floats and stirs, where light fights against darkness in a war whose rumble and influence upsets your world, your heart and your mind.

Love one another!

34. That is why tranquility and peace have also fled from the heart of humanity; but blessed is the one who, feeling that battle, prays, because he will come out ahead.

35. Whoever takes the judgment of this time as mere coincidences, does not know that he will be at the mercy of death, plague, plagues and famine.

36. Rest on solid ground; stop your step under the shade of this palm tree, and listen to my voice so that you may heal from all your ills and regain strength to continue the walk.

37. You have no need to tell me what you have in your heart, or where you come from, because I know everything. I know that your spirit approaches the Father after winning in the great struggle he sustained to turn away from crooked paths, that you come to seek support and strength in Me so as not to faint. When you were about to weaken, when your energies were already running out, you rose up to Me to ask for help, and I instantly responded by calling you to this oasis of peace, so that you could have a rest by the infinite charity of your Father.

38. How many revelations have you understood from the moment you first heard this word!; among them you understood that the spirit is not perfected in a day, nor in a year, nor in a lifetime, because having an eternal nature, his journey has to be adequate to the reward that awaits him.

39. You have learned to distinguish the voice from the conscience that always speaks of law, of love, of good, of righteousness and purity, of that other voice that comes from the senses of the flesh or from the passions of the heart, which does not always lead to good.

40. You already know that you have weapons to defend yourself, you know what they are; you also know what the shield that protects you is, and you begin to make use of prayer, faith, good thoughts, firmness of will.

41. You have learned to give your right place in life to the different values that form your being; you know that the essential is in the spirit and that after it, occupying a worthy place, are the feelings, the mind, the bodily needs.

42. You now know that true spirituality in man does not consist in turning away from the flesh or rejecting the material, but in harmonizing your life with all creation; however, in order for the spirit to achieve that harmony, it is necessary that he always go ahead, that he be above the human, that he be the guide; if not, the spirit is not free and becomes a slave of the flesh or an enemy of it.

43. You know that in my way you cannot pretend love, purity, or knowledge, because you feel that a look that sees everything. and he judges everything.

Love one another!

44. . Now you know that in order for your merits to be real, your virtues and deeds have to be true, inspired by love for your brothers and sisters.

45. Do not be afraid that I will speak to you like this; I tell you again that I come to demand from you the supreme perfection, but an effort with so much to achieve it.

46. Now, when you suffer, when you go through a hard trial, when you find yourself on the bed of pain, you know that that cup of bitterness purifies and renews you, that that pain that makes you atone for some faults, that it is a wise lesson; then you hurry it with patience and conformity.

47. You have come to understand that I am building a temple in each of you, and you no longer dare to destroy what has been built; on the contrary, you are trying to help me in this work.

48. You have understood that it is not before men before whom you must make merits in order to receive praise or reward from them, but before your Father, who is the only one capable of valuing your works,

49. Understanding all these explanations, no matter how deeply rooted your passions are, you will have to make a submission of matter to the spirit, which will be a principle for that harmony and that order that must exist in man to be worthy my son.

50. The future of many beings depends on your present, beloved people, do not doubt it for a single moment: then thinking about this truth, get rid of the last remnant of egoism and work for tomorrow peace, unification, morality, spirituality.

51. Do not doubt that you will be able to carry out this work in the world, because it is not the first time that my seed has trusted in your path; proof of this is that I speak to you in this way and you understand me.

52. This is the continuation of my lessons, but not the end of this planet. The world will continue to revolve in space the spirits will still come to earth to incarnate to fulfill their destiny; men will continue to populate the earth; only the way of life will change.

53. the transformations that human life undergoes will be so great that it will seem to you as if one world ended and another was born. Just as in all times the life of man has been divided into eras or ages and each. of them;. it has meant by something, either by its discoveries, by the divine revelations that it has received by its development in the sense of the beautiful, which it calls art, or by its science, thus, the time that begins, the era that already appears as a new dawn, will be signified by the development of the gifts of the spirit, of that part that you should have cultivated to avoid so many evils, and to which you always left for later,

Love one another!

54. Do you not believe that human life can be totally transformed, developing spirituality, cultivating the gifts of the spirit and establishing the law that dictates consciousness in this world?

55. Ah, if only you knew how much your spirit keeps! But you do not know it, despite the millennia that you have been inhabiting the world, because in your egoism, which is love for yourselves, you have only cared about science at the service of each one.

56. I will be the one who will discover to you the virtues, the gifts, the beauties, the power and everything wonderful that is hidden in your spirit; this is the propitious time, now that you are gathering the last fruits of a world or of a life that ends.

57. Soon all peoples will understand that God has spoken to them in every age, that the divine revelations have been the ladder that the Divine Being has extended to men so that they could ascend to the

58. Some will call this new time the time of light, others the age of the Holy Spirit, others the time of truth; and I tell you that it will be the time of elevation, of spiritual recovery, of vindication.

59. This is the era that I have long wanted to live in the heart of man and the one that has been continuously fought and destroyed by himself. A time whose clarity is seen by all and under whose light all the children of the Lord unite, not to a religion of men that welcomes some and rejects others, that proclaims its own truth and denies it to others, that uses unworthy weapons to impose itself, or that gives darkness in exchange for light.

60. People, when the time comes for you to rise up to give the good news, you will preach peace, love, charity, unification and fraternity with deeds; if on your way you meet others who are hypocritically and falsely preaching the same thing, with your deeds expose their lie; but if, on the contrary, you find that they preach truth, love and charity with examples, unite yourselves in spirit with them, because their struggle will be yours.

61. I cannot but tell you that if you find yourselves impure, unprepared, unworthy to carry out this work, and you see that others have risen up to fight with the due purity, do not hinder their way, because then it would be double your cause

62. I am speaking to you about everything, disciples, so that nothing surprises you, so that, when you get up for this struggle, you will really know how to awaken in the hearts the ideal of elevation.

63. This land, which has always sent its harvest of sick, tired, troubled, confused or with very little advance spirits to the afterlife, will soon offer me harvests worthy of my love to you.

Love one another!

64. Illness and pain will be banished from your life, and by leading a healthy and elevated existence, when death comes it will find you prepared for the journey to the spiritual mansion.

65. Who can be surprised or lost when entering the unknown abode, if already from this life his Master has shown it to him in the moments of praying, meditating, dreaming or being inspired?

66. Now so much peace and so much material and spiritual well-being seem unattainable to you, because you look at all the confusion that reigns around you, confusion that will grow more and more in all orders of human life; but after this stormy night lets out the light of the new dawn, the earth itself will feel that its new inhabitants come to sow true life with noble works, that they come to restore and rebuild, and that the destroyers, the profane and the impious have already left to find their purification.

67. People, on this day I have revealed to you something of the Father's divine plans for you; I have advanced to you what belongs to the future and I have prepared you for the struggle that is approaching all humanity. Meditate on this teaching and you will feel strengthened.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 136

1. Be recreated with my word, let the wrapper rest while your spirit is recreated in my heavenly banquet. Take your mind away from the ambitions of the earth for a few moments and let the eyes of the spirit be opened.
2. Think and live spiritually in these minutes that my manifestation lasts among you. I bring true riches for your spirit. Do not consider these moments lost. Do not forget that what you need from the earth will be given to you in addition, and that therefore it is not the essential of your existence.
3. To truly understand these objections, it is necessary to have absolute faith in Me.
4. I would like you to know what faith is, so that you would understand that whoever possesses it is the owner of an incomparable treasure.
5. The one who lives illuminated by that inner light, no matter how poor the world considers him, will never feel like an outcast, abandoned, weak, or lost; his faith in the Father, in life, in his destiny, and even in himself, will never let him fall into the struggle, and also he will always be able to perform great and amazing works.
6. When you hear these lessons, you sigh thinking that you are not yet the true children of faith.
7. Men, women, the elderly and children rise spiritually towards Me and ask me to come and fan that divine flame in their hearts; that is why I have come and that is why I am speaking.
8. You are not completely lacking in eph, my children; proof of this is that when you come to Me, you deposit in my presence all your complaints, and your pains, your heavy cross; your hearts are opened and they present to me their cares, problems, disappointments, boredom, weaknesses, ailments and many more miseries.
9. What then is lacking in your faith to be able to work wonders? Let it grow, let it increase, let it overflow, and then it will not be miseries that you will present to me, nor tears that you will offer me, but thanksgiving, satisfaction, conformity, confidence, joy, strength and hope.
10. When you lack faith, or it is very weak, without realizing it, you are denying me at every step, and in many of your works you are bearing witness against me; I tell you this, so that you may observe your actions well and measure their effects, not only material but also spiritual.

Love one another!

11. You are my disciples, whom I have come to prepare so that you may give the great testimony of my manifestation and my revelations of this time, which humanity will demand from those who received them.
12. There is not one of my new disciples who does not long to see the flowering and fruition of this doctrine on earth, and you should know that in part, it depends on your work, your cleanliness and the love that you put into your practices; if you do so, you will see the triumph of spirituality among men.
13. I contemplate that many of you think that such spirituality is impossible in this world, and you concretize to listen to my word as one who listens to a beautiful concert and momentarily delights in it.
14. To these I ask, when will they rise up to the struggle, and they answer, that until they dwell in the spiritual valley, because in this world everything is against spirituality, good and justice.
15. Ah, timid men who do not understand that you have come to make merits to achieve greater elevation in the spiritual life and to carve out a restitution in this incarnation for the benefit of your spirit!
16. When will you understand that in the midst of this reigning whirlwind, it is where you can do the greatest merits and gifts that you will find the most fertile and propitious lands for you to sow my seed?
17. Strive to leave in this world the burden of imperfections that weighs on your spirit, free him here from all his mistakes and let him when he goes to the spiritual realm penetrate it without tears, without stains.
18. Nor do you wait to know the peace of God until you are in spirit; no, from here, on this earth turned into a valley of tears by your mistakes, you will be able to have a little of that perfect peace as a partaker.
19. Never stop in your spiritual progress, whether you are in one world or another.
20. You have managed to evolve spiritually; if you want me to give you proof of this, I ask you: Where are the gods that you worshiped yesterday? Where were the offerings and sacrifices left? Even within the knowledge of the true God, how many modifications have undergone your way of thinking, your beliefs, cults and practices!
21. Because of this, and as a further proof that you have evolved, I have come to you in this new time, in which the spirit will take precedence over matter in everything, until achieving direct communication with the One who gave it existence.

Love one another!

22. I have sent you in this Third Age to dwell once more on the earth, this ground where the blessing of God passed before, so that later you might come to dwell in it and fulfill the law.

23. Among all the regions, big or small, I chose this one where I give you my teaching, so that it would be the scene of my new manifestation.

24. How few there are who have stopped to meditate on the history of this people, on the circumstances in which they have lived century after century!

25. Other men from distant lands will see more clearly than you, all the signs that have made humanity perceive my presence and that of a new time. The king's word had to be fulfilled, because only the word of men is variable.

26. I am here, people, not only for you, because in the essence of my word I am with everyone.

27. Painful was your restitution to receive the arrival of this time; life was like a crucible where your spirit melted and an anvil where your heart was forged.

28. The whip of the proud has fallen on your spirit and body, slavery with its chain of humiliations, misery and ignorance.

29. Wars, oppression, sufferings, they formed your cup of bitterness; all this was not spiritually sterile, because you were strengthened for the full struggle of faith, and enabled to feel and understand the sufferings of others.

30. Everything was foretold, the prophecies were written in your books; therefore, when all the precursor signs were fulfilled, the time had come to open the doors to the new time and touch with my love the understanding of man to make my light vibrate through his spirit and illuminate humanity with it.

31. In the same way, in the past times, a people was prepared to receive in its bosom the presence of the Son of the Most High; the longing for him to arrive, was born of their pain, of their sadness, because of the slavery and humiliation into which they had fallen; and the promise of the Lord to that people was fulfilled. If a just, clean, and pure man had been promised to him as Savior, it was natural that his body should come from a chaste womb; and so it was; for Mary, the one who was called blessed among women, was a heavenly flower transplanted to earth by the will of God, so that she would leave in the stained and sad hearts of men, the perfume of her maternal tenderness, of her divine consolation.

32. Jesus was born and grew up among men; but when the hour of his preaching was approaching, a man who lived in the desert named John, went down to the cities to

Love one another!

announce to men the arrival of the kingdom of heaven, prepared them and exhorted them to reform, so that their Teacher would find them prepared.

33. He was the voice that cried out in the desert, the greatest prophet, the forerunner, it was the spirit of Elijah who announced to humanity that the doors of a new time were opening before their material and spiritual eyes.

34. John poured the waters of the Jordan over the skulls of the men, as a symbolic act that they should be purified for the arrival of the Master. I subjected that body to that act, as an example of humility and meekness, wanting to give you to understand, that when man feels that all his powers have reached their full development and that his being has achieved the harmony between the spirit and its envelope, that is the propitious hour to do the greatest and noblest works of life, because maturity, strength, ideal, serenity has been reached.

35. Reminding you of past lessons is teaching you new ones. At this time a precursor also had my Arrival represented materially by a man named Roque Rojas spiritually illuminated by the spirit of Elias, who came to manifest himself through his understanding and speak through his lips.

36. Elijah had been and should have been, because he is the ray of God that establishes communication between the children and the Father, the one who prepares and prepares the paths, the one who disposes the spirits and keeps the hearts awake and waiting 37 Today you do not need symbols, only light, faith, will, love; all this will be the best, the most complete purification of the spirit and of the flesh to initiate you on the luminous journey of spirituality.

38. Beloved disciples, today you present to me your heart thirsty for truth, and for this reason I invite you to draw near to this fountain of love, so that you may drink until you are satisfied.

39. See that I do not materialize in my word, but to a certain limit; it is then that it is your turn to analyze my lesson, meditating on everything you have heard.

40. Pray, in your prayer interrogate your Father and in meditation you will receive a flash of my infinite light. Do not expect to receive the whole truth in a single instant. There are spirits who have been walking in pursuit of the truth for a long time, searching and trying to penetrate all the mysteries and have not yet reached the desired goal.

41. Christ, the Anointed One, came to show you the way, saying, "Love one another." Can you imagine the scope of that sublime commandment? The whole life of men would be transformed if you lived in that doctrine. Only love will be the one who can reveal to you the truths of the arcanum, since he is the origin of your life and of everything created.

Love one another!

42. Eagerly seek the truth, seek the meaning of life, love, strengthening yourself in the good, and you will see how step by step everything that was false, impure or imperfect will fall from your being. Be more sensitive every day to the light of divine grace, then you will be able to ask your Lord directly everything you want to know and that is necessary to your spirit, to reach the supreme truth.

43. Work on earth as heretofore and devote yourselves with faith to your duties; but always seek the essence or meaning of what happens to you or of what you do on your way, so that your material life may not be sterile for your spirit.

44. Pray, with the simple prayer that springs from the purest of your spirit, and with the help of your conscience examine your works and then enjoy my presence. 05-136.45 In this communication of the spirit you will receive more light so that you will understand life better, you will have the inspiration that will induce you to be more good, purifying your feelings and awakening your heart to charity. These are the moments in which they awaken the powers and gifts of the spirit and prepare to fulfill their various missions through those who possess them.

46. Intuition, which is clairvoyance, foreboding and prophecy, clarifies the mind and makes the heart beat before the messages and voices it receives from the infinite.

47. When man has learned to communicate with the Father through the Spirit, he will certainly no longer have anything to consult in books, nor what to ask on earth.

48. Today, they still question those who think they know more, or they go after texts and documents, eager to find the truth, but I bring you true spiritual riches, so that you will never feel hungry or thirsty in your spirit.

49. I have come on the cloud, like an iris of peace among men, whom I find divided, engaged in wars of nations against nations.

50. Here I am, teaching you to seek me with the spirit and removing superfluous habits from your heart. I have come to reveal to you the spiritual weapons you possess to overcome evil and reject temptations.

51. You are the true apostles, the true doctors, you will be able to save humanity in this time. I have come to prepare with my teaching the great multitudes, from among whom the good soldiers will arise. These will leave their parents, their wives and their children, to go after other, regions to bring the good news. But if I tell you to leave your own, I want to give you to understand that you have to leave the comforts and the satisfactions that the affections offer you, but not to leave them in helplessness and abandonment. Search my seed well before you take it to sow, so that you may be convinced of the good

Love one another!

that you are going to do; if you sow my seeds under my will, your harvest will be of satisfactions and joys.

52. This teaching has been ringing in your ears since 1866, Elias. the good shepherd of incarnated and disembodied, came to prepare or prepare the roads, disposing of his heart and spirit so that you could feel the proximity of the kingdom of heaven. Since then, I know a lot, my seed has multiplied, the multitudes have grown, the number of those appointed increases every day, and everywhere, in counties, provinces and villages, precincts arise as places destined for your meetings and to listen to the daily teaching.

53. I have come to give life to the world, so that it may open its eyes to the light of this time.

54. While the great nations are at war, I have kept this people in peace, so that they may receive my message and so that they may prepare, because here in their bosom the so-called foreigners will take refuge.

55. Rise up through your obedience; do not wait for the elements to be unleashed on your nation to remind you of your mission, nor do you wait for death and war to hover near you. so that you will remember Me. Take advantage of these moments because you do not know if they will return.

56. The year 1950 is approaching, the year appointed by my will for my departure; if you are prepared for that time, you will be able to do great works and feel great wonders. But I tell you that by then, while some will be pleased because they have fulfilled, others will weep. From now on I announce to you that my farewell will be in all the enclosures and you will feel it in all places, in the cities, on the roads and even in the mountains; then I will tell you: Do not feel orphaned, only your material ear will cease to perceive my word, but your spirit, together with its envelope, will continue to be inspired through its elevation. There will be no reason for you to shed tears that day. The Master is preparing you, because that is how I will speak to you at that moment; for now I am preparing the understandings through which you will hear my last word. That is why I ask you for more elevation every moment.

57. Later the time will come when sects and religions will disappear from the world and only the doctrine of Christ, who is love, justice and peace, will remain in the human heart.

58. There are those in the world who believe that I am about to arrive, without knowing that the time of my departure is already close in this form of communication. When humanity knows that I was among you, communicated by human understanding, it will ask itself: How is it possible that these have heard God? Then you will explain the way in

Love one another!

which I communicated and you will give proofs of your advancement and regeneration with your works of love.

59. Tell the world that if at that time Christ became man to dwell with you in your world, now from here you will rise up to penetrate spiritually into the region where He dwells. The footprint that I traced with blood, look at it now converted into a footprint of light.

60. As in the Second Time, I have accompanied my word with great works to awaken your faith, but the spiritual wonders have been more than the material ones, because now you are more able to believe me and conceive me in a higher way.

61. Some expected that the Holy Spirit would come at this time to manifest himself in synagogues or churches; I have come in search of humility, of simplicity, because gold, riches or vanities do not flatter, to the one who owns all creation.

62. Remember that at that time John the prophet, the Baptist, who was preparing hearts for the kingdom of heaven to penetrate into them, said to the crowds, "Christ will come, because he knew that the Master would come to build his temple in the hearts of men.

63. Here you have me looking for the sanctuary in the purest of your being; think that to be truly worthy of my presence, it is necessary that you prepare the place. How many times will it have to be the pain that purifies you, the one who washes your stains? I come to dress you in a white robe, but first your spirit must be cleansed to become worthy of it.

64. Disciples, in the Second Time my apostles asked me how they should pray, and I taught them the perfecta prayer, which you call the Our Father! Now I say to you: be inspired by that prayer, in its meaning, in its humility and in its faith, so that your spirit may communicate with mine, because it will no longer be the material lips that pronounce those blessed words, but the spirit that speaks to me with its own language.

65. My ray has descended among you, beloved people, its light becomes a human word and the splendor of this manifestation is found in the essence of my chair. This word is like crystal clear water, but if, when passing through the human body, it mixes some impurity with it, then let your understanding be like a filter, so that my lesson may reach the spirit with its original purity.

66. I come to give your spirit the water that reanimates it. for thirst sears him on his long journey through the desert.

67. Only he who has been watching waiting for me, has heard the echo of my footsteps; how do the materialists want my new coming to be ostentatious, if I come in Spirit?

Love one another!

68. I had reserved for you the enjoyment of my manifestation, but she had to arrive at the right time.

69. My word of the Father is among you who found yourselves desolate, who wept, feeling lonely, when you have never been. And this is the time marked by my will for my voice to be heard with all its force through your consciousness.

70. So far, more than being your Lord, I have been your servant. I have listened to your voice that demands, that orders and demands, I have received insults and blasphemies that have been like lashes.

71. Today, my universal language makes itself heard by everyone, to tell them that although I am in each one of you, no one should say that God is inside man, because it is beings and everything created that is inside God.

72. I am the Lord, you are His creatures. I do not want to call you servants but sons, but acknowledge that I am before; love my will and respect my law, knowing that in what I have ordained there is no room for imperfection or error.

73. You are in a position to take a definitive step, to take flight and soar very high; your evolution enables you to do so.

74. My arcanum is open, come and look, penetrate; I will not judge if yesterday you were the ones who raised your will or your voice against me.

75. Repent of our past, wash away your stains and then look into my arcanum so that you may contemplate life in all its truth.

76. Do not stop thinking that you are unworthy of my grace.

77. On the high rungs of the ladder, many who on earth were fratricides, traitors and blasphemers are walking. How have they been able to climb? Because they took the path of repentance, regeneration and charity. Imitate them, the Master tells you.

78. How close to your pupils the book of life opens and how much light you have to understand its signs.

79. In the distant times of your spiritual babbling, you received the divine law engraved in stone, according to your little evolution. The times passed and that law that had been in the stone, became human flesh in Jesus to speak to you of love. Now you are being prepared so that you may receive my eternal law by the inspiration of the spirit. There in your consciousness, I will write my word in this age.

80. O humble children, who, in the absence of studies in the books of the earth, have had the life to receive my love and come to understand the purpose of your destiny!

Love one another!

81. Receive my charity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 137

1. My light and my power are manifested among you. From the beginning, the light of my Spirit has illuminated the path of humanity. Every era, every age, has witnessed my revelations. Your spirit knows that I have spoken to it in many forms. That light shows you the path that my charity has been tracing for you so that through it you can reach my Divinity, where your origin was.
2. The spirit is in man; the spirit is the light of the Divinity; that is why in your spirit I am in each one of you. If today you do not appreciate the greatness of the way I am manifesting myself, tomorrow you will understand it. Here you have the path clean of human impurities; by this I do not want to tell you that your religions are bad; I do not come to divide you, because if in truth everyone fulfilled what his religion commands him, he would be saved. Don't they all teach to love God and their fellow human beings? But I contemplate that on many occasions you even take the truth to be unknown to you.
3. What I have come to teach you is love, because from it spring the purest and highest feelings, the highest inspirations. You lack love, that's why you walk in darkness. If I come tearing down idols and abolishing rites, it is so that you can contemplate the light of truth more clearly. As a Teacher I come to give you my teachings; one of them is that I am giving my lessons through men, without it being essential for them to be just and impure in heart. How many times will he be more sinful in my eyes, the spokesman of whom I serve, than those whom I find myself doctrinating; my power and my wisdom inspires him so that holy, just and pure ideas spring from his mouth. That is why, when these understandings are put in communication with their Lord, the spiritual life is reflected through them and they reveal to you much of what is beyond your life.
4. It has not been necessary for you to see me or touch me in order to believe, because your spirit in its evolution has prepared itself to feel my presence in a spiritual way.
5. Your heart is surprised to be able to conceive certain ideas; it is because he does not know the path that the spirit has traveled. In the same way, you are surprised by the precocious intelligence of the childhood of this time, which asks you questions, so that it has knowledge that has not been taught at this stage of its spiritual life. It is the light that the spirit has been collecting on its long path, which is reflected in every existence. You ask me, if you manifest yourselves with such wisdom and if our spirit is prepared, why don't you tell us everything that your teaching holds for us? What I reserve for you is very great and that I cannot give it to you in an instant, so as not to cause you confusion in spirit or in mind.

Love one another!

6. He will always tell you that if you do not want the light of revelation to stop, it is necessary that you persevere on this path of love for your Father and for your brothers.

7. Go along the road slowly and firmly, do not go along it in a hurry or run over, because you would stumble and in the end you would not even know where you walked.

8. Disciples. From time to time I must tell you not to judge the teaching of one precinct better than that of the other, nor the work of a spokesman superior or inferior to this or that. The meaning of my doctrine is one only through all, and the difference is external, it is superficial, it is in the language. He will always tell you to seek my truth in the essence of this word.

9. Humanity is going to believe; my work has to spread around the world. I will start with 144,000 signaled, who will fight with obedience, with love and zeal in the time of the wars of beliefs and doctrines, and in the midst of that battle they will be like a link that proposes to the world, not the chain of slavery, but that of the spiritual alliance that will be of freedom and fraternity. Those soldiers will not be alone, my spiritual world will follow and protect them, they will do wonders in their path and thus bear witness to my truth.

10. Bear your cross to the end with patience and resignation; and then it will be my charity that will free you from it when you arrive at the doors of that dwelling that I have promised you, where you will come to enjoy true peace. Now you are the walkers, you are the soldiers, the fighters, who are going after an ideal, who are going after the conquest of a better homeland.

11. But you are not alone in your struggle; man has never been alone, because I have always shown him the best way.

12. If anyone asks me how the Lord's people were guided, before the law that Moses received from the Lord was known to them, I would answer them that, before Moses, I sent into the world spirits of great light, patriarchs and prophets, who brought the law in the light of their conscience, to teach it by their works to all their fellow men.

13. Those men honored me with their lives; they were not idolaters, because they already knew spirituality, they had a sense of love and charity towards others, they knew how to receive the foreigner in their lands, and inside their home they were hospitable to the weary traveler; for everyone they had a good word and wise advice at the top of their lips.

14. But not all men have been able to be guided by the voice of their conscience, because this requires spirituality, and the senses of matter do not understand it. That is why it was necessary for your Father to manifest Himself in various forms among humanity, in order to explain the law and reveal the divine teachings to him.

Love one another!

15. You, people, who are listening to this word in the Third Time and who still retain some of that seed that entrusted you in the past times, understand that you must cleanse your heart of egoism and materialism, so that the happy moment can come to you in which you will follow your life again, guiding it by the dictates of your conscience, as did those first enlightened ones, like Abraham, from whom the people who in all times have been the depository of my revelations sprouted.

16. I want that when the moment comes when my manifestation ceases in the form in which you now have it, you will be so prepared that each spirit of the beings that make up this people, will be like a temple for Me, each heart a sanctuary, each home an altar, a patriarchal house, hospitable and full of charity. How deep will your peace be then. How strong will your heart be then, to get ahead in all the trials.

17. The bread will then be blessed not only for Me, but also for you, because by then you will have learned to knead it with love, with faith, with peace.

18. The spiritual strength with which I have given you is none other than the seed of spirituality; truly I tell you, whoever cultivates that seed in his heart, caring for it with true love, will not become a victim of the plagues or the furies of the unleashed elements, nor will material needs come to afflict him in a depressing way.

19. But you should not wait for those days to come to you; no, people, with your spirituality you should be the ones who, through prayer, achieve your Father's forgiveness, and understand everything that the spirit is capable of when it manages to rise above the mire, dust and mud of a materialized and impure life.

20. Do not forget, O disciples, that spirituality cannot admit fanaticism of any kind, idolatry or prejudice, because then it would cease to be spirituality.

21. The one who carries purity in his heart and seeks to honor me with the facts of his life, that one does not need the external cults, to feel that he has fulfilled the precepts of his Father and Savior; on the other hand, the one who carries in his heart the restlessness that his conscience makes him feel when judging him, that one eagerly seeks the external rites and cults, in the false belief that with them he will reach reconciliation with his Creator.

22. Be simple as flowers and pure as birds, be transparent as air and diaphanous as pure water, then you will have achieved the limpidity and elevation that will make you know all the truth that life contains.

23. Anyone who comes to say that my doctrine is a danger to the material progress of humanity, commits a grave error, because I, the Teacher of teachers, when I come to show the spirit the way of its restitution, I also speak to the mind, to reason and even to the

Love one another!

senses themselves. My doctrine comes not only to inspire and teach you the spiritual life, but to make light in all science and in all human paths, because my teaching is not concrete to guide the spirits to the mansion that is beyond this existence, it also reaches the heart of man, to inspire him to live a pleasant, dignified and profitable life on this earth.

24. If I told you in the Second Time that "my kingdom is not in this world", now I tell you that yours is not here either, because this dwelling, as you already know well, is only transitory for man.

25. I come to teach you the true life, the one that has never been based on materialism. That is why the lords of the earth will raise me up again against my doctrine. I come to you, with my eternal doctrine, with my usual teaching that is of love, wisdom and justice; however, it will not be understood instantly; the world will judge me again, this humanity will put the cross on my shoulders again; but I already know that my doctrine must pass over all these ingratitude, so that it may be recognized and loved. I know that my most tenacious persecutors will later be my most faithful and self-sacrificing sowers, because I will give you very great proofs of my truth.

26. Nicodemus, in the Second Time, prince among the priests, the one who sought Jesus to converse with Him on topics of high wisdom, will arise again in this time, to calmly analyze my work and convert to it.

27. Saul, later called Paul, who, after persecuting me viciously, became one of my greatest apostles, will appear again on my way, and from everywhere my new disciples will arise, some fervent, others self-sacrificing. The present hour is of great importance; the time of which I am speaking to you is already looming.

28. Do not these wars of ideas, these contests that you are now witnessing and these events that you have daily, tell you of something that is approaching, do they not make you feel that a time is coming to an end and that a new era begins to spread its light?

29. I only want you, the witnesses of my word at this time, to stand firm in the moments of trial, which will have to precede the establishment of my law, of my kingdom among you; then I will be like the hurricane, under whose force the earth and the seas in which this humanity dwells and stirs, will have to curl up and stir in their own bowels, so that they expel from them everything unclean they keep in their depths.

30. Do not be afraid when these manifestations come; you must understand that the beginning of the end of an era has begun and the dawn of a stage of peace is approaching.

31. Evil, injustice, pride, slavery, ignorance, earthly power, will succumb, to make way for the establishment of the reign of love, light and peace among men. You will not falter,

Love one another!

you will not extinguish your lamp, even if you feel that the trial is very hard and that the chalice that you have to hurry is very bitter; on the contrary, you must kindle and fan the flame of hope, as the soldier does in the heat of battle, when he feels that he is dominating the enemy and that victory is already at hand.

32. When you see yourselves surrounded by hostile multitudes whose tongues are spewing poison against you and whose eyes are throwing flames of hatred against you, do not doubt my promises; in those moments I will make you feel my reassuring presence and I will make you listen to my loving voice that repeats to you: "I am with you".

33. You will see many times how from among those mobs a heart will arise that understands you and that will be for you like a shield, but you will only achieve this when you place your trust and your faith in Me.

34. Remember Daniel, that faithful prophet who so defended the truth of the one God in Babylon and whom I saved from his enemies.

35. Before the struggle begins, return to water the seed that the Eternal sowed in him, the spirit of man, let the weeds be cut off at the blow of the sickle of my justice and let the lands be removed, so that they may be conducive to the cultivation of the doctrine of love.

36. It is necessary to grant men who are ambitious of the goods of the earth a few more moments, so that their disappointment may be absolute, so that they may be convinced that gold, power, titles and the pleasures of matter will never give peace or well-being to the spirit.

37. The hour is coming when the works of, today. The humanity in the light of conscience; there will be the wise, the theologians, the scientists, the powerful, the rich and the judges, wondering what has been the spiritual, moral or material fruit they have collected. Seeing the scarcity of their harvest, many will return to Me, recognizing that, despite the glory they had on earth, something was missing for them to be able to fill the void into which their spirit had fallen, which can only be sustained with the fruits of spiritual life.

38. For these spirits I have already prepared the oasis in the middle of the desert, because I know that throughout their existence, knocking from door to door and traveling road after road, some have sought the truth, others strength, others happiness; and at the end of the path they have traveled on earth, when they are about to deny everything, I will open my arms to them, to make them rest in my bosom, I will comfort them and I will point out to them what the true path is, so that through it they will find the fields in which they can sow the fruitful seed of their experience.

Love one another!

39. The oasis is spiritual, and men of all races will come to it by all the roads of the desert, some tired, others full of wounds, puffed up and sweating, and many with their already empty saddlebag, ashamed at the sterility of the struggle they had undertaken. There they will hear my voice and, recognizing it, they will exclaim, It is the Lord; and in that phrase they will reflect the humility with which they will finally seek me, because everyone will have to arrive on their own foot, without carriages, because they could not cross the desert with them, without camels, because they have already perished of thirst throughout the day.

40. But that hour of infinite sweetness, of reconciliation and humility, will also be of divine forgiveness for the "prodigal children" who finally returned to the paternal home in search of the loving arms of the One who gave them life and the inheritance.

41. Today receive my word of love, forgiveness and justice, and present to me your heart. Do not try to hide your faults, because I know everything. You have promised to love each other, and I am still waiting for your fulfillment. I have given you one tree to cultivate, and you offer me different fruits. I have prepared you humble, submissive and obedient, so that you may serve your brothers, and I do not find that seed in your works.

42. The son does not bow down to his parents, the wife rebels to the husband, the brothers do not know each other, everyone does acts that reveal pride and vanity, everyone feels superior, and I continue to teach only love and peace to all men.

43. The nations have signed peace and there is no love or good intentions in their words. Behind that apparent peace, there is rancor, the longing for revenge and war lurking. Where is he who has known how to forgive, who has left the cause for Me to judge?

44. The human heart has hardened and is not moved by the pain of children, the anguish of women and the tragic fate of young people and men who are mercilessly thrown into war. But there have been those who love me and feel love for their brothers, those who have known how to pray and do works of charity. the test has been very great for those nations, their pride has been punished, they themselves are destroying their power. Only pain will bend them and make them reflect. I have been very close to each spirit to strengthen him in the trial, and those who have prepared, have felt my presence.

45. The atmosphere of war has penetrated everywhere sowing destruction; from the small home to the great nations, who have not watched, have fallen into its nets without knowing how to get rid of this yoke.

46. I have taught you, I have given you the secret of peace: Love Me "love one another", be inspired by Me. Fulfill your duties, conform to your destiny and you will have my blessing.

Love one another!

47. I have received the song of joy from those who, after the struggle, have returned to home, to the homeland, but I also receive the pain of the mothers who did not see the return of the son, that of the children who no longer saw the father and that of the woman who has been widowed; I bless everyone. May Israel participate with those peoples in their feelings; and that prayer that you have raised for the peace of the world, continue to offer it and make it be like a song of protection for all nations.

48. Spirits who left your body on earth, enlighten yourselves. I have received you. Trust in Me and you will be led to the true life. You are not dead, for the Spirit has eternal life. I invite you to true peace and justice. For I am life and I come to offer you the bread of eternal life; but I look at you hungry, and you have not understood that the essence is at the bottom of my word; if you look at it superficially, you will not be able to feed. It contains my love, that divine essence that is life, joy and peace for the spirit.

49. While you are not studying my word, there are many beings in this and other nations, waiting for the good news to fulfill my commands. But the day will come when the good apostles will arise from among you to go to the regions and nations preaching my teaching; and I will speak through their understanding, as I did with those who followed me in the Second Time. Everyone who works like this, be full of honor and trust in Me.

50. If you encounter obstacles, do as Moses did: Command the elements to favor you, and they will submissively obey.

51. If you want to see wonders, get ready, but don't expect everyone to believe you. I have told you that at this time not everyone will believe in my word; then leave the cause to me and move on. They will recognize me when they are in spirit.

52. You, respect ideas and feelings, but speak as I have taught you, with this word that does not hurt and uncorreds the veils that hide my light from the spirits.

53. The time of awakening for each spirit is appointed; I promise you that everyone who prepares will see me in all my splendor.

54. Ask and it will be given to you. Whatever you give in charity to your brothers, ask of me. Pray, join your prayer to that of the needy and I will grant you what you request.

55. The light of my word will be the white garment that covers you all.

56. For your sake I have come in the cloud, a symbol of the spiritual, to communicate with your spirit; but at first that luminous cloud had to settle on the understanding of the spokespersons, as a preparation for when you already know how to communicate directly with Me, and it is in your spirit that the cloud descends to settle.

57. I chose the cloud as a symbol to represent my arrival in the world in the Third Time.

Love one another!

58. Is not the cloud. the messenger who crosses over mountains, valleys and cities? Is it not she who fertilizes the fields with her rain and provides a beneficent shade? Does not the lightning that announces the storm and the vibrating ray that trembles arise from it? That is why I chose the cloud as a symbol, that is why my apostles, when they saw me in Spirit for the last time, and Roque Rojas in this Third Time, when I made them contemplate the symbol that was a sign of my new coming, understood the meaning of my presence in the cloud.

59. Since then, a sweet shadow has enveloped the people who have been forming around my manifestation. My word has been a fruitful rain on the arid fields of spirituality, and the ray that descends on the human understanding in each communication has torn the darkness of your sin and your ignorance, shaking your fibers and awakening your spirit. How terrible has been for many of you the storm that has been unleashed in your spirit upon hearing my divine word!

60. How much majesty and what imposing beauty you have witnessed in that tempest of light that arises from my word in the moments of its manifestation Overwhelmed with admiration, respect and fear, the multitudes remain mute, letting that torrent of love, justice and wisdom, bathe and purify them.

61. O beloved people whom I have called Israel: because I am making you the depository of my messages and revelations, when will you learn to translate and interpret my word justly?

62. My promise to return, made in the Second Half, I have fulfilled it for you. The apostles, in Bethany, saw me ascend from the earth to infinity, and you have seen me return from infinity to your heart. Do you not also find in this a resemblance to the clouds that rise from the sea and ascend to go and pour out their beneficent rain in other places, where the thirsty lands call them?

63. I have been attracted by your pain, my Spirit has felt invoked by yours and I have come in the cloud of love and justice to overflow in mercy on men.

64. Not all peoples call me, and there are very few hearts that wait for me. The spiritual cloud will come and cover like a mantle of peace the peoples who invoke it, the hearts that wait for it; all those who try to quench the thirst of the spirit with the pleasures of the world, the cloud will surprise them with the radiance of its lightning and the thunder of its storm will fill them with dread, because until then they will remember that there is a divine justice and that each man is the bearer of a spirit who will have to answer to God for all his works.

Love one another!

65. The cloud of love, light, mercy and justice. it is also an immense legion of spiritual creatures, of my servants, of spirits of light who live to fulfill my designs and multiply in the universe, fulfilling with perfect harmony their mission of loving one another: because that divine commandment, that maxim that in the Second Time I revealed to the world, was not only for men, that maxim is the law that governs all existing spirits.

66. Beloved people: on that cloud of light, which is the spiritual legion of love and fraternity among all the worlds, I descended through my ray, in this Third Time, bringing you a new message of wisdom, an infinite consolation for your pain and a light that would serve as a guide to find the forgotten path, so that, once discovered, you come to Me, step by step, merit by merit, consciously and firmly, in pursuit of your spiritual perfection.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 138

1. Dear disciples, every moment that passes in your life is a step that brings you closer to your Father. Slowly, step by step, you are walking the path that leads to the kingdom of light.
2. Little by little you are approaching the time when you will know how to give in justice what corresponds to the spiritual and what touches the world, a time of true prayer, of worship free of fanaticism, in which you will know how to pray before every undertaking, in which you will be able to watch over what has been entrusted to you.
3. How can a man make a mistake when, before doing his will, he interrogates his Father through prayer? The man who knows how to pray, lives in contact with God, knows the value of the benefits he receives from his Father and at the same time understands the meaning or purpose of the trials he is going through.
4. The man who prays before God is a spiritualized man who does not wear a blindfold of darkness before his eyes, apt to discover inside and outside him, unknown worlds, ignored aspects of life, lights and truths that surround the lives of men without them perceiving them.
5. Whoever comes to discover this path, can no longer stop, because their senses have awakened and their spiritual gifts have become sensitized; today they hear voices from nature, tomorrow they will be able to perceive messages from the spiritual kingdom, later they will hear the voice of their Lord in a spirit-to-Spirit communication, fruit of the love between the Father and his children.
6. People, do not envy these spokesmen through whom I communicate, because if you really prepare yourselves in matter and in spirit, you will come to surpass them after this communication has passed.
7. It is the time of wonders, of trials and wonders that is reserved for this people, witness of my communication in this Third Time.
8. I have not yet said my last word, that is, my last lessons, in which I will reveal many mysteries to you yet; but my will and my commandments are written in the conscience of all this people, so that they may have full knowledge of how the end of my manifestation will be.
9. It is necessary for you to understand that I have come to teach you everything you should know, so that you can penetrate the worlds or dwellings that await you; because just as your spirit had to be prepared in the immediate valley in which it dwelt, in order to

Love one another!

incarnate and dwell on earth, so it will have to prepare to return to the valley it left, although it goes to higher dwellings in love, in purity and in wisdom.

10. Do not doubt my word; in the First Time I fulfilled my promise to you to deliver Israel from the slavery of Egypt that meant idolatry and darkness, to take you to Canaan, a land of freedom and worship of the living God. There my coming as a man was announced to you, and the prophecy was fulfilled word for word in Christ. I, the Teacher who dwelt and loved you in Jesus, promised to speak to the world at another time, to manifest myself in the Spirit; and here you have the fulfillment of my promise.

11. Today I announce to you that I have reserved for your spirit wonderful regions, abodes, spiritual mansions where you can find the true freedom to love, to do good and to spread my light. Can you doubt this, after having fulfilled my previous promises to you?

12. Know that the great spirits work in my work eternally; Elijah, destined to announce the arrival of the Master among his disciples, is the light that opens a gap in the spirits, descending to the lost of the way, to those who sleep or have died to faith in the spiritual life, to envelop them in the fire of love that emanates from him, fire that is faith, extermination of evil and purification. His turn calls in every nation, his purifying fire advances, sweeping away the weeds. Certainly purification leaves in its wake a trail of pain, but soon a divine consolation arrives, represented in Mary, pouring her balm on every sobbing heart, on every creature tormented by pain.

13. He will come to visit heart by heart, to make my divine call to men heard, telling them only: "Follow Me" I.

14. I come to comfort you in your trials, and to tell you that when the cup is very bitter on your palate, say to your Father who dwells in heaven, like Jesus in the garden: "Father, if it is possible for you to take this cup away from Me, do it, but first of all your will be done, but not mine".

15. If you pray and watch in this way, I will stop the angel who is coming to offer you the chalice of trial; but if the divine will is that you hurry it, I will be with you to give you strength and you can emerge triumphant from the trial. Do not forget that for one who suffers by blessing me, many attain clemency. Now you will be able to understand why those who are cleansed of sin carry pain in themselves, because they are worthy to help wash away the stains of their brothers.

16. It was not my wish that man should suffer pain on earth; but since from the first to the present they have wanted it this way, carry your burden with patience and love and offer me your sufferings with humility; your pain will be fruitful in you and even in some of your brothers.

Love one another!

17. How much men have suffered in vain in this world; how much they have wept without obtaining a reward and without collecting a seed! On the other hand, those who have been able to bear their cross patiently, when the last moment has come for them, and have believed themselves to be at the bottom of an abyss, have opened the eyes of their spirit and have contemplated themselves standing on the mountain.

18. It will not be the blood shed in your fratricidal wars that will save humanity; but your prayer full of love and charity and your virtues will. Those that will make your brothers worthy to feel my peace.

19. Do not proclaim that the peace that the nations have ruined is the true one. Watch and pray, so that peace may be built on foundations of spiritual and human love, not of terror or death threats.

20. This false peace, created by men, is like a castle built on the quicksand of the sea, which will soon come by land when the waves stirred by the winds whip it.

21. I, the Spirit of peace, have proposed it to men through their conscience, saying to them: Here I am, love one another and you will be saved.

22. Humanity wants to continue in childhood, it has not wanted to reach adulthood, because after living so much on earth and watering it with its blood and tears, it has not yet known how to reap the fruit of experience, so it continues to ignore what peace of the spirit means. His heart has hardened and that is why his noblest feeling, which is charity, does not vibrate inside. That is why the chalice of pain has made itself felt in each of my children.

23. All the pain caused by men, will be united in a single chalice that will be drunk by the guilty. This will awaken your dormant spirit. Then you will see, in the face of unforeseen events, notable men and may abandon their post or their people, to hide with their spirit shattered by regrets. Others will be troubled by reason and the gift of the word.

24. What do you say about all this, people? Do you feel ready to search for humanity, lost at the crossroads of the road?

25. Look in what a short time the nations prepare a war and make any man a soldier, while I have been preparing you since 1866 to be soldiers of this cause, and I fail to contemplate one of my sons fully prepared.

26. This time is different from the First and the Second. Today you live within a chaos of unchained elements, visible and invisible. Woe to the one who does not watch, for he will succumb, and the one who is prepared has to fight!

Love one another!

27. Thousands of invisible eyes are watching you, some to stalk you in your path and make you fall, others to protect you.

28. The tares are advancing, spreading through peoples and nations, penetrating hearts and homes.

29. Customs degenerate, and men, women, and children become acquainted with perversity.

30. In the face of all these misfortunes, do not cover your eyes or cover your ears, because if your heart is cowering, it will not be sensitive to give love and do charity testifying my work before his brothers.

31. I do have to see everything, because I love you, and after judging you I will come to save you.

32. Times of greater bitterness are coming; I am preparing you for that time, so that you will not say that the Master did not speak to you in prophecy; if you are already prepared by that time, you will get out of every situation in advance.

33. I will make peace among men through my messengers. How do you want the peace of the world to be based on hatreds, ambitions and fears? But first, the fire will burn, the waters will wash, and the snows will purify.

34. Disciples: Be strong so that you may resist the unbelief of men, so that persecution, slander or attacks may not make you faint; my word will make the spirit of humanity tremble. The theologian will be forced to consult his science, the philosopher will search his greatest teachers, and every sect or religion will be deeply moved by my new revelations. Then the battle of ideas will arise, because as long as some awaken to the truth, others will want to remain in their fanaticism and in their traditions and will fight against each other. In the midst of this struggle, the voice of my true disciples must be heard, saying to the rampant mobs: Do not turn the fruit of life into an apple of discord.

35. Now you feel small and weak, but tomorrow you will be strong and you will truly love me, because I will discover for you what theologians will not be able to discover, and you will understand what the wise will not be able to understand, but not because you are greater or more loved than others, but because from the First Time you have known how to open your heart, like a tabernacle, where I have been depositing in each of the times, the law, wisdom and revelation.

36. In the First Time you knew the symbols: The tabernacle or sanctuary that kept the ark where the tables of the law were kept. When those symbols had fulfilled their mission, my will erased them from the earth, hid them from the sight of men so that the world

Love one another!

would not fall into idolatry, but the meaning or essence of those lessons I left written in the conscience of my servants. In the Second time, after the sacrifice of Christ was consummated, I made the greatest symbol of Christianity disappear: the cross, together with the crown, the chalice and everything that could have been the object of fanatical adoration on the part of humanity.

37. In this Third Time, I have come to present myself inside the tabernacle of your spirit, to deposit, in the ark kept there, my new revelations.

38. You came at this time as "prodigal sons" to the Father's house and I said to you: Look, in your absence your younger brothers dispersed and I was left alone in my bedroom and at my table. And the people in their ingratitude have fallen into disunity, many have denied their Father. But today I have come to give you back your wealth, to feed you, so that you may go in search of those who were lost after you, so that you may bring them before my presence. Then you will be at peace.

39. I do not come to claim from your matter the fratricidal war that humanity has ignited, and the disunity that still exists among the people of Israel; it is to your spirit that I turn, because the discord and schisms that the tribes of that people have suffered in his bosom weigh on him, since the day when the sons of Jacob filled that father's heart with pain, telling him that the wild beasts had devoured Joseph in the desert, when in truth they had sold him to the merchants.

40. Since then, this evil seed has been germinating in the hearts of this people who today have before them a new time to honor their Lord, fulfilling the law of loving their brothers without distinction of races or languages and of being salvation and blessing over all the nations of the earth.

41. The name of Israel has been given to you by your Father and it is a spiritual name. I have made great revelations to you and have clothed you with strength so that you will not feel unworthy when I call you that.

42. It is your spirit that I come to seek, as I have done in all times.

43. My doctrine teaches you a perfect, spiritual and pure worship towards the Father, because the spirit of humanity has arrived, without realizing it, at the threshold of the temple of the Lord, where he will penetrate to feel my presence, to hear my voice through his conscience and see me in the light that descends to his mind.

44. The emptiness that men feel within their different religions at this time is due to the fact that the spirit is hungry and thirsty for spirituality; rites and traditions are not enough for him; he longs to know my truth.

Love one another!

45. I discover in the depths of many men the inner struggle between spirit and matter. He wants to go beyond the splendor of the ceremonies to find the beauty of the spiritual. I have lit that light that illuminates you and disturbs you; I am that voice that calls you. No one has been able to explain your concern or understand your inner struggle. Only I, who penetrate into your heart, know your longing and your thirst; I am also the one who indicates to you the path that you must follow so that you may find what you are looking for.

46. How many of those who listen to me, for being sincere and trusting their feelings to someone, have been admonished, unknown or hurt in the noblest of the spirit!

47. You, who listen to my words, ask me why I have come among the most insignificant and sinners to manifest through them the lessons of my Spirit, to which I answer you: I do the same as you when you are parents on earth, you devote more attention and more care to the one of your children who is the weakest, the sickest or the one who is in danger of going astray.

48. If that's what humans do, what won't your Heavenly Father do for his children?

49. , The light of my word has arisen among you as an oasis in the spiritual desert of this humanity, so that all walkers who seek water and peace of the spirit may approach him.

50. It is necessary that this doctrine should reach all men; it will make light in the darkness of the confused, of the ignorant, and of the proud who think they know everything.

51. My word will come to reconcile the spirit with matter, since there has been enmity between one and the other for a long time, so that you may know that your body, which you have considered an obstacle and a temptation for the transit of the spirit, can be the best instrument of your fulfillment on earth.

52. Wash your spirit and your body in this waterfall of light that overflows over you in the Third Time, so that you may understand my teaching. The one who is clean can enter into what was previously a mystery, because he is not stopped by regrets on his way.

53. Confess yourselves before Me, before whom you will not be able to falsify or hide anything that you carry in your heart, and you will feel through conscience my divine absolution. Dignity will be your attire with which you will not be ashamed to present yourself before any man, no matter how great he may be, whether in power or in science.

54. Sow my seed of love. You are on earth, which is also a teacher of men and teaches you that what you sow on it, it returns to you multiplied, as a proof of gratitude and love.

Love one another!

55. Such is the Spirit of your Father. He is the supreme and divine compensation. But may your seed always be good and clean so that you can gather it multiplied into good fruits. In order that your spirit, which has been stained with sin on its way, may arrive clean at the bosom of God, much must be lived and purified, for he must arrive at his Father without the slightest trace of evil, nor the faintest shadow of his past imperfections.

56. If he was blasphemous on earth, as he approaches the presence of his Creator, only a song of love will flow from him.

57. Spirit: How long are you going to make me wait for your arrival at the top of the mountain?

58. There where I ascended from the cross, there I wait for you.

59. You're slowly getting closer. It was necessary to set you free, first stripping you of your earthly possessions, because those possessions had robbed me of your spirit.

60. Come to Me, to the feast that your Father has prepared for you, so that in it you may take the lessons that correspond to you and that form your inheritance.

61. Think seriously about the generations that come after you, think about your children, to whom, just as you have given them the material being, you also have the duty to give them spiritual life, that which is faith, virtue and spirituality.

62. Making my light vibrate over my beloved people, I descend to you to bring you the peace of my Spirit. You are only a small number, but your love for Me is great.

63. Listen to Me now through the speaker, since you are not yet able to receive divine inspiration directly.

64. I had to prepare these subjects beforehand, so that the vibrations of my thoughts could be captured by them as faithfully as possible and transmitted to the multitudes. Notice that when they speak, they explain to you that it is not they who are giving you the teaching, their voice has told you: I am the Divine Teacher, who is coming to speak to you.

65. The form of my communication may be changed, but the spiritual essence of my doctrine is the same, absolute, immutable, outside of time and space. The infinite is eternal.

66. Only the love of your spirit will come to understand these lessons. Why? Because he identifies himself with the spiritual, with his essence, which is eternity.

Love one another!

67. Man, by not showing interest in knowing himself, slows down his elevation and understanding of what eternal life contains, and that is why he has not reached the realization of his greatest work.

68. You were born in Me; you took spiritual and material life from the Father; and in a figurative sense I can tell you that at the time of being born of Me, I was born in you.

69. I am born in your consciousness, I grow in your evolution and I manifest myself in fullness in your works of love, so that you may say full of joy: The Lord is with me.

70. I am preparing you like little children, because the hour is approaching when the bell will sound joyfully, ringing in triumph, announcing with joy the spiritual awakening of humanity.

71. Listen to Me in silence, and in silence meditate, O people. Tomorrow awaits you, it is the path that you will have to travel to reach Me. But already enlightened by the light of my teaching, you will be able to be guided by what you have studied and understood. Knock on my door, I am the only one who opens it, I am the revealing Teacher; ask, ask and it will be given to you.

72. In the desert of your long pilgrimage, Christ is the oasis; but it is necessary that you have faith, so that you may know how to find Him in your hours of solitude or of anguish.

73. I have taught you to renounce yourselves and to renounce the false greatness of the world; but it has been impossible for many to understand this lesson, because it seems impossible for them to conceive of life without luxury, without pleasures and riches. But in this time, full of pain, and with the experience acquired in the lessons of life, they will awaken by themselves to the light of the truth; and how great will be the amazement of humanity to discover that dematerializing and simply divesting itself of the superfluous, it will feel a new being sprouting within itself to a new life.

74. Beloved disciples, among whom I count even the last: After my departure you will feel my presence only those who have prepared themselves. There are those who feel indifference when I tell you about this, because they think that there are still years to go. This time will be like an instant. I will fulfill my mission as a Teacher, but when my ray descends for the last time at the end of 1950, I will never again take the human understanding, to manifest myself in this form. Trust in Me, disciples, that I will fulfill my word to you not to leave you alone. I will make you feel my presence, I will give you inspiration, I will comfort you. Watch now and watch later, so that you will never be surprised. May the one who stealthily tries to steal your inheritance find you alert, or the

Love one another!

sick person who sends for you from his bed in the middle of the night, so that you may give him the balm of your love.

75. With great clarity, I have spoken so that you may understand me. You have made my word materialize for some time, because you are short of elevation to understand me, but when my departure is near, my word will be more elevated on the lips of the spokesmen.

76. As my teaching makes greater revelations to you, you will seek ways to correct your mistakes, to regenerate your life and to turn away from every vice and evil inclination. If you become clean, when you talk about my work you will have to be believed and considered as disciples of Jesus, who truly preach his teaching with examples and works of love. That is the garment of grace that you must always wear and by which you can distinguish yourselves among your brothers.

77. Spread yourselves on the earth as prophets of my Divinity, awaken the lethargic humanity, announced that justice is approaching. Tell him that Sodom was warned, but she disobeyed the prophet of God, and the day of her judgment inexorably came.

78. The elements are just waiting for the time to unleash themselves on the world to wash and purify the earth. The more sinful and haughty a nation is, the greater my righteousness will be over it.

79. The heart of this humanity is hard and deaf; it will be necessary for the chalice of bitterness to reach it so that it hears the voice of conscience, the voice of the law and of divine justice. Everything will be for the salvation and eternal life of the spirits, who are the ones I seek.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 139

1. Blessed are you, members of my people, because you have been able to resist with patience and with presence of mind, storms and trials. I have seen you pray and watch in difficult hours and I have even heard you bless my will, when bitterness had invaded you. I have rewarded then your faith and good will, sending you my peace, for having been the boat that defies the storm without capsizing.
2. I also bless those who, forgetting their own sufferings, watch over the peace of the world or visit the sick in their beds, because I will not leave those merits without reward.
3. During this war in which the world has lived, you have been united in prayer day after day, and truly I tell you that I have not ceased to shed wonders among those of your brothers for whom you ask me so much. Do not let your prayer weaken, O my people; I tell you that the vigil is not over yet, although the peoples are saying that the war has ceased. No, Israel, as long as the peace of the peoples is not founded on love for one another, keep watching and praying, keep winning hearts for this work of peace and fraternity.
4. You will soon see that this peace that men are talking about was false, that it only constituted a truce in the midst of their inhuman struggle to then continue in their work of destruction.
5. Scattered throughout the world are those who have the mission of praying and watching over the peace of humanity, among them are my people, whom I am doctrinating with my word. You all have the obligation to build in the heart of humanity, which is your sister, the temple of spirituality, the sanctuary of peace. When that spiritual sanctuary rises to the heights and men find in it direct communication with their Lord, you will be able to say that you have sown in the world the seed that I entrusted to you at this time.
6. People, strengthen yourselves in my word and have confidence that your conscience is correct, if what you are doing is in accordance with the teachings of my doctrine; pray, that your spirit and mind will fight to banish war. Do not weaken, so that their influence will not obscure your reason or your feelings.
7. When one of you prays, he does not realize what his thought achieves spiritually, and it is necessary for you to know that when you pray for your brothers, for those peoples who are being destroyed in war, at those moments your spirit also wages a mental battle against evil and that your sword, which is peace, reason, justice and longing for good for them, collides against the weapons of hatred, revenge, pride.

Love one another!

8. This will be the time when men will realize the power of prayer; for prayer to have true strength and light, it is necessary that with love you raise it to Me.

9. I am not speaking to you about sending thoughts to your fellow beings with evil intent, because I have never given you weapons to use for petty ends, since when ambition or hatred blinds you, you make use of what is most sacred to you and use it to wound and even kill you. I inspire you with the true struggle against evil and I reveal to you what is the most powerful and invincible weapon, so that you may triumph, advising you to first cleanse your heart so that you may then rise up to Me, fill yourself with light and strength, so that I can send your thoughts as luminous flashes among peoples without peace and men without hope.

10. Take my charity, O people. Men and women for whom these recent times have been very cruel; homes in which pain has taken prey, feel my peace, where daily bread has turned into gall, feel the sweetness of my caress.

11. The men of today have to fight a lot to be able to get the sustenance, and the Father says to you: I increase your strength three times, so that you do not faint.

12. Ignite in youth love for their fellow men, inspire them with great and noble ideals, because she will be the one who tomorrow struggles to achieve an existence in which justice, love and the sacred freedom of the spirit shine. Prepare yourselves, all of you, for the great battle of which the prophecies have been telling you has not yet come.

13. Keep in mind that the greater the evolution that humanity reaches, the greater the weapons they have to fight. Do not sleep, beloved people, and be ready to work for my cause.

14. A new war is coming, all the powers and forces of man will take part in it, and it is necessary that the children of this people, who will have to live in that trial, know how to cross it with their banner of truth, leaving a deep imprint of spirituality.

15. Scientists, theologians, sages, philosophers, all will prepare for that great struggle in which lies and evil will be destroyed, good and truth will emerge victorious.

16. Great will be the confusion of men before the light comes to them, because among humanity there will be men who had a great faith and will lose it, others will change their beliefs and some will go from door to door, from religion to religion, in search of the truth for their spirit. It is necessary that the whole path be traveled, so that all evil will be expelled from the spirits and disappear from the hearts.

17. You will see men and women coming up on roads, cities and villages proclaiming that they are God's messengers, saying that they are prophets or emissaries; and from now on

Love one another!

I tell you to be careful, so that you may recognize them by their works. Never say that you are prophets, seers or apostles, but in your works always give proof of my grace, of all that I have entrusted to you and of the doctrine that I have placed in your heart; then it will no longer be your lips that say whether you are prophets or apostles or my disciples, your brothers will say it by the works that they see you doing. I tell you again to remain in prayer, until you see that peace returns to the peoples and joy to all the homes of the world.

18. In this age the Spirit of your Father presents himself at the voice of your call. Listen now to my word which is the sustenance for your spirit. On the day when my word ceases, you will remain giving help to one another, but later. in imitation of the birds when they grow up, you will learn to flap your wings and you will be able to look for sustenance. It will be when through your elevation you will be able to reach Me to receive inspiration and peace.

19. Watch, do not let the dream take over your heart and conquer your spirit, because time passes, and the day will come when you wake up crying for lost time; then you will want to replenish those moments and missed opportunities, but you can no longer do it, because while some are in old age, others will find themselves in spirit in the hereafter. You will ask for mercy and mercy from your Father, not understanding that you were the ones who did not have mercy and mercy from your own spirit.

20. Have charity for your brothers, which is as much as having charity for yourselves; if you do not fulfill this mission, you will be the first to cry because you will contemplate that your hand, which was full of gifts, will find itself empty, that the balm with which you healed the sick has disappeared, and that faculty for freeing the possessed has also gone away. Be humble so that you do not feel like losing your gifts, do not try to seem superior to your brothers; do what I did with my disciples in the holy upper room.

21. I come to point out to you your mistakes, not to judge you, but so that you may amend yourselves and become the obedient people in the fulfillment of my teachings.

22. What I am doing with you will be for the good of future generations, but do not forget that in order to teach you, I have never hurt you or caused blood to flow from your heart. Learn to straighten the tree that has grown crooked and also to straighten the paths.

23. My righteousness is great, but when I speak to you about it, I do not threaten you just to fill your heart with fear. I come to speak to you with truth because my justice will be in each one of you, and if you do not want to cry tomorrow, do merits from now on.

24. Every one of your works is recorded by Me, and the works that are pleasant, I take as the seed that I will cultivate until it multiplies among humanity.

Love one another!

25. Do not seek me as a judge, for you will have to listen to my voice full of justice and severity; seek me as a Teacher and as a Father. What are you waiting for tomorrow? Do you want to go and atone for your faults in the hereafter? Do you want to prepare from now on a path of thistles to your spirit? I do not ignore your merits, but they are still like the weak wheat next to which the tares grow.

26. Practice my doctrine trusting in Me, for as long as you keep my word, I will watch over you and yours. Why do I regard some as strong and others as weak? The strong have not been able to communicate their strength to the weak.

27. Unite all of you and you will all be strong; love each other and have bonds of fraternity and you will see that the weak bushes become lush trees. Welcome everyone because no one knows the mission that his fellow man brings. No one knows their past, that's why no one should be rejected by you. The more clumsy or foolish your brothers are, the more charity and piety you should have with them, considering that they are the ones who have fallen, those who have not been able to assert their ground on the way. From hearts hardened like a rock, I know how to make hearts that emanate tenderness; you too can do it.

28. Cleanse your heart so that your works may be clean. Keep in mind that a bad tree can never bear good fruit.

29. For this I have called you at this time, to become trees that provide shade and shelter to the wayfarer, and those who have understood this, have opened their hearts to tell Me: Today I know that I am your creature and that I have been sent to fulfill a delicate and noble mission, I know that in you I have my beginning and in you is my end.

30. Yes, I am the way; whoever wants to walk in it, let him take up his cross and come after Me. I only ask you, so that you may travel this path, to love your Father in your own brothers. That is the law or the way: to call to God and to love one another." It is the law that in all times has illuminated the path of men.

31. With one love I have loved you all; why should you not all love each other equally? The nations await the arrival of the emissaries of peace, the peoples of the earth lamented their misery like scattered sheep waiting for the arrival of the shepherd, the one who will gather them into a single fold.

32. Prepare yourselves, for the time is near when you will receive these commands from my Spirit, for they will no longer be given by any man on earth. No one will raise his plant without first having received the divine command. I know the way and I don't want you to cry on it. I will prepare it first and I will indicate the time to start the day.

Love one another!

33. Religions and sects deliberate among themselves, prepare and get ready to fight because they sense the battle; you also deliberate, prepare and pray, so that you will not be surprised, because if you did not, my doctrine would be judged and slandered by men, my Spirit would receive all the insults and I would show you wounds in the likeness of Jesus on Calvary.

34. Your spirit is awakening to a higher life; an ideal of a better world is already beginning to form in it.

35. I come to teach you how to conquer peace and to preserve it as the true treasure of the spirit. My word will deliver you from evil in this Third Time, turning you away from the uncertain paths, where you have so long wandered and suffered.

36. My voice will knock on the doors of each heart, and it will be the spirit who answers from within each being.

37. Some will immediately recognize my call; others, uncertain, will wonder who the caller is; and so, one after another, they will rise up after the light.

38. How beautiful is the awakening of a spirit!, when man wonders: Who vibrates inside me?, Where does my inspiration come from and who drives me to good?

39. My word also teaches you to read in your spirit, to penetrate it, to find its essence which is light, truth, love, obedience, purity.

40. When man finds himself spiritually, it is when he feels the presence of his Father in himself; but when he does not know who he is or where he comes from, he feels distant, strange, unattainable, or remains insensitive.

41. Only the awakened spirit can penetrate into the realm of truth; man, by his own knowledge alone, will not be able to know it.

42. I see that men aspire to knowledge, glory, strength, wealth and power, and I come to offer them the means to achieve everything, but in its essence, in its spiritual truth, not in the superficial and artificial of the world, not in the passing or deceptive.

43. When man surrenders himself to the material, closing himself in the small space of a world like yours, impoverishes, limits and oppresses his spirit, nothing exists for him anymore, outside of what he possesses or what he knows; then it becomes necessary for him to lose everything so that he opens his eyes to the truth, and once disabused of his error, he turns his gaze to the eternal.

Love one another!

44. There is nothing better than my doctrine, which is inspired by divine love for you, to show you the true way. Who better than I could teach you to give to God what is God's and to Caesar what is Caesar's?"

45. That is the reason why I have once again made my voice heard in your world, because I have seen you lost in a sea of darkness and confusion.

46. My light of love will light the lamp of faith in the hearts that come in darkness, and my charity will raise up those who have died for my kingdom.

47. Whoever does not know how to find the essence of this word, may come to believe that my doctrine is a yoke that subjugates and enslaves man; but whoever knows how to give his just interpretation, will feel his whole being flooded with light and his joy will have no limit. An inner song will arise from his spirit, leading him to a harmonious life, which will be the best worship towards Me.

48. Whoever walks within my law, no matter how tried he may be, will not fall; faith will give him the strength necessary to emerge triumphant. However long his chalice may be, he will never blaspheme; he will be patient and will know how to wait, according to the will of his Lord. Whoever practices my teachings in this way will be doing merits so that my wonders may be manifested in him.

49. Faith, conformity and humility before what I have ordered will make the day shorter, because you will not walk the painful path more than once; but if rebellion, nonconformity and blasphemy arise in the trials, the trial will be prolonged, because you will have to travel that path again until you learn the lesson.

50. Life is a constant lesson for the spirits. The universe, by being formed under my mandate, had no other mission than to teach. Life is a crucible and struggle for the spirit, it is not an absolute enjoyment as many would like it to be. Joy, triumph, peace or glory, are beyond all struggle, beyond that crucible. The glory of the spirit, with all its joys, is in the perfection of the spirit.

51. Understand this truth, so that you do not pass by the book that day by day shows you new pages of wisdom. Educate your spirit in such a way that it becomes the good observer, educate your mind in meditation, pray with the prayer proper to the spirit, sensitizing the mind, and the heart so that you can receive my divine messages and learn the spiritual language of the life that surrounds you, pointing the way to perfection.

52. To encourage you, I descend to your tired hearts, to give them new life.

53. When the understanding of these spokesmen rises cleanly to Me, my word comes directly to the spirits. This humble word, which has moved great multitudes, will be the

Love one another!

one that will make the miracle that you will become Mine again, O beloved people, because it has been a while since you had strayed from the path of truth. You had forgotten that you were taking me with you, and when you came to listen to me, you felt my presence shine again, like that of a luminous star that came to illuminate your heart.

54. I come to receive you, and before I do so with your human part, I take your spirit, which is the true son of my Divinity. In the spirit there is consciousness, intelligence, and it is through him that I will make my inspirations and thoughts reach the human being.

55. People, whom I love infinitely, a thought of mine made a word on the lips of these spokesmen, is like a path full of lights for your spirit.

56. Listen to me: be humble in the world and sow good in it, so that you may reap its fruits in heaven. If it pleases you not to have witnesses when you do evil, why do you like to have them when you do good deeds? What can you be proud of, if you have only done your duty?

57. Understand that because you are so small and so human, praise hurts your spirit. Why, after you have done a good deed, do you immediately expect your Father to give you the reward? Whoever thinks like this, does not act disinterestedly and therefore, his charity is false and his love is far from being true.

58. Let the world see that you practice good works, but not in order to receive tributes, but only in order to give good examples and teachings and to bear witness to my truth.

59. The angels of the Lord are everywhere in the universe, pouring out their charity and love among all the children of God. In spiritual silence they work incessantly to achieve the good for their brothers and sisters and, when have you seen that they come to earth to ask you for the reward to the payment of what they have given you, or at least to the ostentation of the favor they granted you?

60. Be humble, because human greatness, its pride and its vanities, belong to the earth, are proper to matter and with them you go down to the grave. The spirit only preserves what he can carry to the heights, what he can shine in the light; if the greatness is not spiritual. if it is only vanity, tomorrow he will have affliction in his spirit.

61. There is truth and falsehood, and it is necessary that you know both ways, so that in your choice you can follow the true way. Open your eyes, awaken your spirit, refine your senses, so that you may perceive in everything created the love of your Father. I have given you everything, without asking anything of You for Me. If in your misunderstanding you have come to say that there is a lot that I ask of you, in exchange for everything that I have given you, you are in error. If something or a lot is necessary, it is only for your good, for your happiness in eternity.

Love one another!

62. You will have to give an account to your Father of everything you have done in life; but how are you going to silence the voice of conscience in that supreme hour? What will you answer when your spirit hears the voice of the Lord, warning him that you will never be able to justify evil?

63. Only the effort to get up from the fall, the love and the zeal with which you march along the path of restitution, will make the traces and stains of sin disappear from your being, in order to present you clean before the divine judge.

64. Learn all this from here; know that where your interests are, there will be your thoughts and your heart. If these are materials, you will be materialized, if you are spiritual, you will be on the path of perfection.

65. Live on earth, as my word has taught you. Live the struggle, love and seek all that is good, delight in all that I have entrusted to you, but let your spirit, in the likeness of clouds, float in the infinite spaces, full of whiteness and light.

66. It is in vain that men seek perfect pleasure in materialism. Everything is sad and empty without the presence of the Father. He is the true joy.

67. Let all evil thoughts depart from you and attract noble thoughts. Happiness is not in what is materially possessed, but in what is spiritually known. To know is to own and practice.

68. The one who truly knows, is humble of spirit, is not proud with the wisdom of the earth, who only aspires to know everything and to understand everything that he has not come to understand. He who carries in himself the light of inspired knowledge, he knows how to receive revelations in due time as well as how to wait for them. Many sages have been named and it has been a mystery to them the sun that day after day shines in full light..

69. Many have thought they knew everything, and truly I tell you, the ant that imperceptibly crosses their path, also holds for them an unfathomable mystery.

70. Men may be able to investigate many of the wonders of nature, but until they do so along the path of divine love, they will not reach true wisdom, which is contained in the immortal life of the spirit.

71. Men, come closer to Me; you do not need to break your mind to discover secrets and mysteries, you only need to open your heart with the key of faith.

72. Have the firm will to go to the Father, to be with Him, to penetrate into His sojourn, and you will be amazed, and later you will also come to do wonders, when you live practicing my love and my forgiveness.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 140

1. I am present among you, to teach your spirit the way of peace, light and goodness.
2. I come to you because only I know that the pain and anguish in which men live are nothing more than hunger, thirst and misery of the spirit.
3. One man today and another tomorrow, will be opening their eyes to the light of truth, convinced, at last, that they will never be able to reach their perfection with worldly pleasures, riches and satisfactions, sensing that there is something, beyond the material, whose essence, beauty and truth, are that bread, that sustenance and that joy that the spirit lacks so much.
4. In order for the heart of humanity to be filled with my light, it will first have to be cleansed of everything that keeps you, how do you want to comply with my law, if your whole being is saturated with materialism? First he will have to cleanse himself of all pain, of the evil and of the hatred that he encloses, until he is clean and then, my grace will penetrate into you.
5. Know that in every man I have created a place destined for Me, but you have invaded it, filling it with impurities, imperfections and desecrations. That is the truth, man has desecrated in himself the most sacred thing that I granted him: his spirit.
6. Only I could have pity on men, because charity was turned away from them; now they no longer know it, and it has come to discover to them all their mistakes, which are the cause of their bitterness.
7. What good are religions to men? I see that they all have as a principle the belief in God and as a law the good; do you obey what your religions teach and command you? You will not be able to tell me that you do fulfill, because you would deny it with the imperfect works that you carry out daily in the world.
8. I am not believed, nor loved, nor obeyed. Another would be the life of men on earth, if they believed me, loved and obeyed.
9. I presented myself to the world and gave it proofs of my presence, of my truth and my power so that it would follow me; and the greatest proof of my wisdom I revealed to it in: "Love one another", a simple phrase, but which contains the secret of the true greatness reserved for men, spiritualized.
10. "Love one another," was the last commandment I left to my disciples at that time. Commandment is the same as law, therefore, in that law of loving each other as brothers

Love one another!

in God, I gathered all the precepts, all the maxims and proverbs known, so that you would know that love is the law that governs life.

11. Only Christ, the Lamb, revealed that light to the world, so I tell you that the hour will come when all men will be unified in the truth of that commandment.

12. It is time for man to offer me his tribute of love as all beings of creation do. Until now, humanity has only offered me the gall and vinegar that the centurion brought to my lips in my agony.

13. Do you know that with bitterness the thirst for love can never be quenched, and yet it is what you have always offered me? I, on the other hand, bring a mantle of infinite mercy to cover you, a chalice of the wine of life and bread of the spirit, bread of wisdom, peace, love and truth to lift you up, not on a cross of pain, but on a mountain of perfection.

14. My disciples will not mystify their practices within my doctrine. She is simple, with that simplicity that you contemplate in nature. The prayer that I teach you is the one that springs from the heart. What can you hide from me that I don't know? if a storm is stirring in your spirit, how can you tell me in a prayer, which is not yours, that you are calm and that you do not need help? Form your own prayer each day according to your needs. Feel me close, and when this world with its problems and tribulations fatigues you, come to ME, also seek the spiritual world, where you will find protectors and friends, true love, pure affections, and you will feel his company and his comfort.

15. I am ruling and contemplating all the worlds and I will watch with love, how the brothers who inhabit different planes come closer to identify and get closer. Later, you will be only spirits and you will imitate those who have been examples of virtue, those protectors and intercessors of yours, whom I have allowed to manifest themselves in this time before the people of Israel, so that they fulfill a great mission among humanity.

16. Learn to live for moments on higher planes; fly to those regions where peace and harmony are breathed, and on your return you will feel stronger and more comfortable.

17. You have everything you need to live within my law; you will not be able to tell me that your living conditions do not allow you to comply. Even in the midst of the struggle, you can pray, love and do good to your brothers.

18. The doors of my heart are open for you to penetrate to study my word.

19. You are the spirits who from the beginning of creation have been given a mission. You are the spark of my Spirit and you have been endowed with reason, will and

Love one another!

intelligence. I have formed you in my image and likeness, and therefore you are prepared to think, feel and love.

20. You are like precious stones that in this time will shine to make light among men, and like jewels I love you; to Me, you have an inestimable value. Wake up and let my chisel polish you so that already prepared you can work diligently in the regions and make my truth known, bearing witness to it with true works of love.

21. Do you think that in 1950 I will stop demonstrating among you? My word will cease by the decree of human understanding, but my gifts will remain in you. I have told you that you are the foundations of a world of love, and I want you to find yourselves strong, so that stone upon stone you may build and leave this inheritance to the generations to come.

22. Fulfill your mission, for I will pay more than for each of your works. The road to the end is still long, but you can shorten it with good will.

23. I receive your spirit, who is the one who can rise to the heights of the perfect. I am waiting for you to become spiritualized so that we will be One, because you will all merge into Me. In the meantime, I am enlightening your spirit.

24. You will overcome through your trials and I will welcome you; it will be my love that will come out to receive you. My love does not ask how you are coming, he only tells you: Come.

25. So that you can come to my presence with your calm spirit, take care of him, because he is your true self; do not forget him, because it will be as we forget about yourselves and God; stop worrying too much about human satisfactions, comforts, personality and pleasures.

26. I speak to those who neglect their spirit and ask them: What have you worked for your eternal life? Nothing, because you live devoted to the perishable life, to what is today and tomorrow will cease to be, to this life of constant changes where the triumph lasts a short time, on the other hand, pain is its immediate consequence.

27. Meditate deeply on these words. My law and my doctrine always remain unchanged before you, reminding and teaching you of your spiritual and also human duties. I have already told you, that your life is according to your deeds. If humanity is dragging along a chain of pain, that chain has not been put on by Me, but by herself. You will still see crying and suffering a lot. Study my words so that you will not make this chain of bitterness and painful trials any longer. Have mercy on yourselves, because of Me, you are already forgiven.

Love one another!

28. At the time when I was on earth through Jesus, sinful hearts were telling me: Rabbi, what a strange doctrine yours is, which makes us sinners know God's forgiveness. My word was strange to them, because they knew that they were criminals or adulterers and that the only law they knew said: An eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth; that is why they asked me, strangers, and how do you speak of the forgiveness of sins?; How do you, O Rabbi, show your love for the wicked? Your lips, when they speak, shine with a heavenly radiance and your doctrine is a pulsating message of the purest love. I answered them with each of my works.

29. My teachings are not strange doctrines, it is the doctrine of love, the path through which the spirit can evolve, through which he will be able to channel his thoughts, his words and his works, which will follow him until the end of his restitution.

30. It is necessary that the one who has sinned, enter the temple and repent there, attend the feast of divine love.

31. You can make your journey through the crossroads of life shorter and with fewer falls than others, with fewer stumbles, if you know how to make use of the key that opens the door of the temple of your spiritual preparation.

32. If you truly repent of the evils that you have caused, you will always be well received; but it is necessary that you demonstrate your repentance with works, because only with them will you purify yourselves.

33. You must pursue three virtues: repentance, forgiveness and love. If these feelings, these virtues do not shine in your being, how do you intend to reach the light of my kingdom for your spirit? How do you want to enjoy the delights that are reserved for those who know how to rise to reach them?

34. Whoever achieves this joy, carries in himself the glory of his Father. Only by the way of love will you reach your true abode, that kingdom that no one can acquire by any other means, that you cannot buy at any price, except by winning it with the heart.

35. Love lightens the burden during the day and all pain is temporary. The word love means life; love and life are my doctrine.

36. Three qualities are necessary in my disciples in order to transform their lives; the first is to listen to me, the second is to understand me and the third is to practice my teaching.

37. If you turn away from the whirlwind of your life and I come with the clearest thought, my word will be a light to your understanding; but you come stunned by the struggle and by your works that are not always those that the Father has commanded you to do.

Love one another!

Precisely I come to remind you of the work that you have left pending or forgotten. The spiritual work that you forgot at birth or after birth.

38. Your sight has become immensely recreated when you see the sunrise in all its splendor at dawn; you do not know what the joy of the spirit will be when it comes to contemplate the appearance of my divine light as a sun of infinite love.

39. Ah, if only you knew how to awaken your inner senses to contemplate the one who is waiting for you and who you take with you! How great will be the surprise of those who, looking for me along so many paths, one day discover me in themselves.

40. Listen, a source of crystal clear water will have to faithfully reflect the sunlight, while another of turbid waters will not be able to reflect it with the same purity. This is your spirit; it is up to you to clean the fountain and then fill it with transparent water.

41. The kingdom of heaven cannot be yours in a moment; it is necessary to reach it step by step. The light of the sun does not invade the earth suddenly, it appears slowly and gently, without violence, until you wake up from your sleep with sweetness. This is how your spiritual awakening should be.

42. Disciples, I want to tell you about Mary, my Mother as a man and your spiritual Mother.

43. It is necessary that the human heart thoroughly knows the precious message that her Spirit brought to the world, and then, knowing the whole truth, you erase from your heart all the idolatrous and fanatical worship that you have consecrated to Her, and instead, you offer your spiritual love to her.

44. Mary's message was one of consolation, tenderness, humility and hope. She had to come to earth to make known her maternal essence, offering her virginal womb so that the Word might incarnate in him; but her mission did not end there. Beyond this world was her true abode, the one from which She can spread a mantle of piety and tenderness over all her children, from where she can follow in the footsteps of the lost and pour out her heavenly consolation on those who suffer.

45. Many centuries before Mary descended into the world to fulfill a divine destiny, incarnating in a woman, a prophet of God announced her; through him you knew that a virgin would conceive and give birth to a son, who would be called Emmanuel, that is, God with you.

46. In Mary, a woman without blemish, in whom the Spirit of heavenly tenderness descended, the divine promise announced by the prophet was fulfilled.

Love one another!

47. Since then the world has known her, and men and peoples pronounce her name with love and in their pain seek her as a Mother.

48. You call her Mother of sorrows, because you know that the world has thrust the sword of pain into her heart, and that aching face and that expression of infinite sadness does not depart from your mind.

49. Today I want to tell you to remove the image of pain from your heart and instead think of Mary as the sweet, smiling and loving Mother who works spiritually helping all her creatures to rise along the path traced by the Master.

50. Do you see how Mary's mission did not materialize to motherhood on earth? Also her manifestation of the Second Time was not unique, but a new time is reserved for Her, in which she will speak from Spirit to spirit to humanity.

51. My disciple John, prophet and living, contemplated in his ecstasy a woman clothed with the sun, a virgin radiant with light.

52. That woman, that virgin, is Mary, the one who will conceive again in her womb, not a new Redeemer, but a world of men who in Her are sustained by love, faith and humility, to follow the divine footsteps of Christ, the Master of all perfection. The prophet saw how that woman suffered as if she were going to give birth, and that pain was that of the purification of men, that of the atonement of spirits; after the pain, light will be made in men and joy will fill the Spirit of your Universal Mother.

53. Today come to Me, beloved disciples, come to take the place that corresponds to you; and you, little children, also be with Me; today that you take your first steps, begin the path of evolution. To the one who comes for the first time to hear my word and seeks comfort for his heart and light for his spirit, I receive him, and I welcome all of you.

54. O I call you blessed, because in this time of materialism in which humanity lives, you get up looking for my footprints, you close your ears to the temptations and it only brings you the hope that you have placed in Me. The way I look at you now. innocent and clean, I want to contemplate you always. And just as I receive you on this day when you feel my peace, so I will always receive you.

55. It hurts my spirit to contemplate that not everyone prepares in the same way. There are some who have no faith; others, believing, are unwilling to face the approaching struggle. Some, in their egoism, do not feel united to their brothers and sisters and have divided themselves, and I tell you: Only love will make you strong and faith will save you. Always watch so that you are not surprised.

Love one another!

56. Wake up, those of you who are still asleep, look at the light that is illuminating the world and prepare to recognize my coming at this time. Many of your brothers will want to turn you away from this path, offering you well-being in earthly life and advancement for your spirit, but in them there will be no love, no sincerity, and I ask you: Who in the world will be able to give you true peace at this time? The nations that claim to have returned to peace have not forgiven each other, the rulers have not reconciled, therefore, they have not laid the foundations of a lasting peace.

57. Before you came to listen to me, you were sailing in a fragile little boat, your faith was faltering. The spiritual teachings you had received were very poor, and your spirit did not have the tranquility and joy that you have experienced when you heard my word. If you feel hurt in your beliefs, do not be silent out of fear, confess that you are my disciples; because if you who have heard me, are silent, then the stones will speak, the elements of nature will testify to these teachings. I do not want to see in you the cowardice that makes you deny what I have given you, because if you do. there will be a lot of pain in your heart. If those who have come to you sick and needy, when healing do not know you, do not cry, rejoice thinking that you have fulfilled your duty and that they have calmed their sorrows. Many, after having denied you their gratitude, will seek you out and recognize your gifts.

58. Only those who have faith in Me can do wonders. And I use those who believe this to grant benefits to those who ask me for proof. I want to look at love in you, the true love that will restore all strength and restore grace to humanity, teaching men to love one another.

59. The light of my doctrine will enlighten the world. My power will be manifested by my husbandmen, and just as the hardships have been very great, greater will be the wonders that I will do among my children.

60. If you prepare yourselves, you will marvel at my works and you will climb step by step to the top of perfection.

61. Youth, pray and practice my laws, for I want to use you. Do not chain your spirit with the false grandeur of the world. Be free, with that freedom that I grant to man within my precepts. Do not sow pain so that you will not gather that seed.

62. To you, parents of families, I say: Guide your children with love, teach them charity, watch zealously for their virtue, and thus you will achieve peace.

63. Watch over your, rulers and respect their determinations. I have kept this nation in peace, because I want it to be a refuge for weary hearts and a corner of peace on earth. Do not let the war come to her; but if you call her, if you so desire. may not my will be done,

Love one another!

but yours; if it is necessary that you know the rigor of the tests in order to sensitize yourselves, so that you may know how to have charity for the pain of others, let it be as you ask. Think that the war element only waited for your call to appear to invade countries and nations. While some have asked for war, others have prayed for world peace. This nation has shared its bread and its clothing with those who have gone through great vicissitudes. I have allowed your land, lavish in fruits, to offer its help to those who lack them.

64. Many powerful men in those nations have considered themselves needy, confused with those who have nothing, have had the opportunity to know the misery and human pain and have meditated on what the greatness and possessions of the earth mean. These, who had not thought about the spiritual life, today prepare themselves and raise their spirits to Me, because pain has purified them.

65. Prepare yourselves, farmers, for the time when I command you to take this message to other regions and nations.

66. Today come and rest, quiet your mind so that you may receive the word that comes from the Holy Spirit. It is the Word that reveals, clarifies and explains the truth to men, that will fill hearts with hope and comfort and flood spirits with peace.

67. The promised Comforter is the one who speaks to you, O people, it is my presence in Spirit that comes to fulfill the promise that I made to you in times past. When you introduce me, you welcome me, multitudes, and at once your heart begins to make me aware of its bitterness and its worries.

68. When will you make present to me instead of afflictions, your satisfaction by saying to me: Master, come and be pleased with our works, come and gather the flowers that have been cultivated in our own spirit? Then I will penetrate as if I were a gardener, I will get to your heart and from there I will collect as if they were beautiful tears, your thoughts and your good deeds.

69. The only Messiah, the only Rabbi, is the one who speaks to you today through these spokespersons; it is your brothers who transmit my word to you.

70. Each of my children will have the three virtues that are essential so that his words can reach the heart of humanity, these are. power, love and wisdom.

71. When you visit one, others and several precincts, when through their spokespersons you hear the same word, your heart is filled with joy and faith and you take that lesson as a true proof that those congregations are united through their spirituality. When you come to witness a deficient manifestation, you have the feeling that you have been wounded in

Love one another!

your heart and you understand that the unity that should exist in this people is not there, or is not manifested.

72. That is the truth, not everyone loves each other in my work, even when they are in it, nor have they all come to understand it, so I can tell you that some are of my work and others do theirs.

73. Those who have been following me out of love love my word, because they know that it corrects them without hurting them and points out their flaws, without giving them away. That makes them persevere in perfecting their practices.

74. Those who, instead of trying to achieve that perfection, what they pursue is only flattery, superiority, flattery or the means by which to live, instead of seeking the perfection of the spirit, those do not resist my word when I point out their defects; then they have to create a work other than mine, where they are free to do their will. They have not come to understand that the only thing the multitudes must do during the time that my demonstration lasts is to listen to me with the greatest elevation, so that later they can analyze my message.

75. After so much as I have spoken to you, what is it that you have come to understand? Very little, because you have been distracted by so many material practices that my doctrine does not teach you and you have even been confused by the various interpretations that you are giving to the teachings that you have received.

76. This is the opportunity to learn a lesson that earth will never be able to give you; in human books you will be able to get to know material science, but the divine one that tells you about eternal life, only the Word that is the book of true wisdom, will be able to teach it to you.

77. And this consolation, this piety, this understanding, in a word, this love that I am pouring into you today, is what the world will not be able to give you. When you are sad, I tenderly collect your tears, when a grief tortures you, I reach out to relieve it. I have the mission of saving humanity and of redeeming every last man; do not be surprised, that from time to time I come knocking at your doors to request that you give me shelter.

78. Blessed are those who, when they hear my call, have in their hearts the presentiment of my arrival and tell me: Come to my humble house, O Lord, it is yours; because in it I will deliver my message to you.

79. Tomorrow, many of you will be sent to other countries and nations, taking the place of my new emissaries. You will know how to talk to Me and then transmit my lesson to your brothers, with words that will be of peace, wisdom and fraternity; from your hands will flow the balm of health and consolation capable of raising the dead, your examples

Love one another!

will awaken many of my children so that they can follow me, encouraged by your example.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 141

1. People: I see your struggle and your efforts, I also contemplate your patience to suffer, fulfilling the lessons of my doctrine. The struggle is in all the paths that man has to travel; understand that not only you have it. Now more than ever you must be strong. Watch and pray and, at the dawn of each dawn be with Me and I will illuminate you at that moment, so that my light accompanies you in all the works that you are going to execute on that day.
2. It does not matter that you do not have words or ideas to form a sentence; it is enough for Me that you raise your thought to infinity, because I will know how to interpret the language of your heart.
3. The spiritual struggle of this time, you see reflected in many homes. Marriages that do not share the same ideas; some, in which the man follows me, others in which it is the woman who drags everything to follow me full of faith, while the partner hurts her at every step with his ridicule and disbelief. Many times when they are together in their bedroom, their spirits live distant from each other. The attentions and tenderness of other times, have given way to violent words and hurtful phrases; then the flame of faith, which burns in the heart, trembles, whipped by the tempest of passions and exalted feelings.
4. There are homes in which children, some in their childhood and others in their youth, are impressed by witnessing this struggle between their parents, and they also feel that in their hearts restlessness, doubt rises, and they ask themselves: To whom should I give the reason? Who will be the possessor of the truth? Which of them is it that I should follow and by what advice should I be guided?
5. This struggle is bitter and painful, but it had to arise between you, because you were not ready to understand my new lessons. The same thing happened in the second time in the bosom of the families, because while some of its members gave their lives assuring that Jesus, the Christ, was the Messiah, others denied him all truth and longed to see that his doctrine was exterminated.
6. To you who come to listen to me and who have this battle in your home, I say that you take the light from my doctrine, so that you may have the necessary tact to act wisely; may there be charity in your heart; may the intelligence and love of your actions guide you in your home; may you take strength in my word so that you may have patience in the hard trial that constitutes your restitution.
7. Do not be afraid, because if you know how to fulfill in the way that I am teaching you, you will see wonders working among yours, and there will be times, when the most

Love one another!

reluctant, in which the most unbelievers later become the most fervent. I touch those hearts by granting them the proof that is necessary for them to be able to believe.

8. Do not weep, people, hasten this trial with love, for the patience and faith with which you endure it will be your reward.

9. Conclude by understanding that you all love the same God and do not quarrel over the difference in the way that one and the other have been doing. It is necessary that you come to understand that there are beings in whom beliefs, traditions and customs have taken such deep roots that it will not be easy for you to uproot them the first moment you teach them. Be patient and over the years you will succeed.

10. There are those who listen to me once, and from that moment they give themselves to Me full of faith; on the other hand there are others, who come in search of my word, again, again and many times more, without ever feeling that inner enlightenment. That is because not all spirits march in unison, because while some are already about to feel me, others still need to evolve more and strengthen themselves with the tests that purify the spirit, to understand my revelations.

11. Spiritualism is causing a worldwide battle between ideas, beliefs and cults. But after this struggle, this doctrine will bring to men the blessed peace they need so much and will make the sun of my divine justice shine on all spirits.

12. This stage of light, which has been my spiritual communication, will go unnoticed by many; however, too clear signs and events will remain as an indelible imprint that will come to mark two important events for humanity: the beginning and the end of my communication, so that men study, investigate and finally come to accept that the Lord was once again among them. I will prepare my children to form the book that will contain my lectures and lessons, which will become a torrent of crystalline water, a river of life that will come to quench the thirst for spirituality and the craving for light of this humanity.

13. Now that two eras have passed over you and the third is beginning, I come in Spirit in search of your fruit, and in the silence of your heart I hear you say to me: Father, how little we can present you with good and how little we have advanced on the way. The time is already short in which I will continue to speak to you under this banner and you must hasten your pace and improve your works, because the congregations are pending your example; the multitudes are willing to follow and imitate you, but you must testify with your works of love to be believed.

14. Study my teachings thoroughly and analyze my orders, so that when the time comes you will get up in pursuit of the paths that I point out to you, your mission and you will

Love one another!

be able to bring those who have parked out of their lethargy, and at the same time you will be able to save the one who has been lost at the crossroads. I want you to know the path before you walk it. Have I not told you that my word is the way? So listen to me and study.

15. No one is going to rise up tracing the path to his will, or creating laws or altering my commands, because he will go to the abyss along with those he seduces.

16. If you have the conviction and faith that you are the Lord's people, who have passed through the desert of this life for a long time, do not forget the law for a moment, do not be unfaithful to your Father, nor lose the route that leads to the goal that your spirit pursues, that which you call the "promised land" and which is the abode of the perfect light where your Father awaits you.

17. Who can say that he is weak when he receives my strength every moment? Who can say that he is hungry, when so many times he has sat down to eat the bread of true life at my table? Everyone has an inheritance, gifts, and if you sometimes feel weak or poor, it is because you still have little faith. Your flesh is reluctant to let manifest how much good the spirit brings, but on the other hand, how easily it lets reflect the bad inclinations or the insane tendencies that the spirit harbors. Check this in children, who alone tear the veil of their innocence, or are rebellious before good deeds. Not all those who return to earth arrive purified; there are those who need to drink the bitterest chalices that life offers in its lessons, and endure the harshest trials so that they bend, become sweetened and converted.

18. The world will tremble in the light of my new revelations and men will know the truth.

19. When I speak to you as a Father, it is the book of the law that is opened before you. When I speak to you as a Teacher, it is the book of love that I show to my disciples. When I speak to you as the Holy Spirit, it is the book of the saibidur.that he enlightens you with his teachings and that they form a single doctrine, because they come from one God.

20. The day is approaching when this communication will cease, so I pour out my word extensively so that this people will be strong and prepared.

21. You can all say that in this time you have seen me, some with your heart, some with your mind and some with your spirit. When you have been recreated with my divine teachings, you have seen me, when you attend the fulfillment of some of my prophecies, you have looked at me, and when you feel in your being the presence of spiritual communications, you have contemplated me. I have allowed myself to be looked at in

Love one another!

different ways, so that you may bear witness to my coming in this Third Time. Did you think the only way to see me was with the eyes of your body? Before the spiritual, your material eyes are the most limited way of seeing. Did you think that it was essential to see me as a man, as the world saw me in the Second Half, so that you could say: I have seen Him? However, the spirit feels with greater perfection than the heart, the mind or the senses; and it is he who has understood me. My word gives birth to the truth to some, and raises others to true life, because materialism is death.

22. The book of knowledge opens to reveal to you how many gifts and attributes you possess, many of them still unknown to you.

23. Do you know that I have come to give you one more of my lessons, and then send you to give the good news to humanity; do you expect to penetrate the heart of any of your brothers, without knowing what is heart and what is spirit? How long ago you were inherited by the Father and you still do not know what your spirit possesses; but the era of spirituality has finally arrived for humanity: everything that is unknown will be known, the hidden will come to light and every mystery will be clarified, because the Spirit of Truth is pouring out on every spirit and on every flesh.

24. When men know spiritually who they are and know their origin, they will not have suffering tears to mourn the faults that through ignorance and pride, their reluctance caused them to commit; but after purification, my mantle of forgiveness will cover the world and a new era will begin. Do you not believe that when the light is made in the lives of men and illuminates their conscience, there will be a change in their life? Yes, because tribulations, wars, everything that afflicts some and loses others, is for lack of spiritual light, that which you can call conscience, justice, love.

25. O people, the day is approaching when I will stop speaking to you in this way; take advantage of my teachings so that you can resist the whirlwinds that threaten you. Men will come to you to ask for proof that you spoke with Jesus and that you received His lessons from Him.

26. You are leafing through the book of my teaching in which the law, the prophecies and my word given throughout the ages are written; everything will be recorded in the end in your spirit. This is the inheritance I leave you. Try, experiment and study my work, analyze it; when you have discovered and known its essence, you will feel immensely loved by the Father and you will also love me.

27. If, because you have come to my call, your brothers murmur, close your ear and be silent, they are innocent; but if you took up this cause to judge them, woe to you, because

Love one another!

you have already been enlightened by the light of our conscience and you know what you are doing.

28. I am the judge of every spirit and I know who truly loves me. Not everyone who calls me Father is with Me; many of those who proclaim that they are my chosen ones and that they are serving me have not understood me. You may deceive one another, but who can deceive Me?.

29. I have taught you equality, love, humility; if your destiny is apparently different, the purpose that I have pointed out to everyone is the same.

30. Be guided by your conscience, she will always speak to you with justice; and you will know if you are within my law; if you have done deeds worthy of offering them to your Father. I love the pure and if you want to please me, be clean.

31. There will come a time when the world will make you accountable, it will ask you for powerful works that speak of your great gifts, and if you are not prepared, many will deny me like Peter and say that they never heard me, that they did not know me, and you know that for a long time my word has been your food and consolation.

32. What have you asked of me, that I have not granted to you? I have given you many proofs of love to encourage your faith. Blessed are the meek and humble, who know how to accept with conformity the trials of their life without despair.

33. Analyze my word, feel and practice it, so that your faith may be firmer every day.

34. Open the doors of your heart and of your understanding. By what works have you come to glorify me? You are all silent, the spirit is silent, and matter is also silent in my presence; you bend your neck and humble yourselves. I do not want my children to humble themselves before Me, I want them to be worthy to lift up their face and contemplate mine, because I do not come in search of servants, or slaves, I do not come in search of creatures that feel proscribed, banished. I come to my children to whom I taught the way of redemption through the blood of the Divine Lamb, so that when they hear my Father's voice, they will throw themselves into my arms.

35. Here I come to the house of Jacob and I only contemplate fear inside it, I hope to find a feast and there is only silence. Why, people? Because your conscience claims your faults and prevents you from experiencing joy at my arrival. It is that you have not loved each other, it is that you have not worked, as Jesus taught you.

36. You have lacked spiritual preparation, to sense the shadow of pain that stalks you, and it is necessary that your Father materializes and speaks in your language, so that you can

Love one another!

know that the war is advancing, that its weapons are stronger and stronger and that in front of it, the angel of peace sobs.

37. Riding on the wings of the wind, the plague advances instant by instant, and in the environment there are thousands of beings who day after day stir in the fields of hatred and tares and whose confusion clouds your mind and your heart.

38. The elements are unleashed awakening the men of science from their sleep, but these obstinate in their greatness, continue their destructive work among humanity, while you forget to pray, to fulfill the mission that the Father has entrusted to you to love one another.

39. You know intimately that the mission of making peace has been weighing on your spirit since those times when I said to Jacob, "Behold, I will give you a numerous seed in which the peoples of the earth will be blessed." That is why you are silent in front of Me.

40. Do you believe that the laws of man compel you to close your lips, which I have prepared for you to testify about Me?

41. Do not be men of little faith; if I have chosen it, it is because I know that you will be able and know how to serve me.

42. On this day I tell you, If the nations want peace, I will put it within their reach; if they still want more war, they will have it and through it, the scepter of my righteousness will fall on the earth.

43. If humanity, persecuting my new disciples, tries to prevent them from healing the sick and speaking about my doctrine, the strangest diseases will be unleashed among men; men of science will get sick, their tongues will be silenced by others, many will be blinded and their brains will be disturbed by others.

44. The gates of the beyond will be opened and legions of troubled spirits will ravage regions and possess men. Then, in the face of the impotence of men of science, my humble laborers will stand up to him, giving proofs of my power, through which many will believe. For a long time I have told you all these prophecies, yet you remain deaf and even blind. You are ungrateful, twisty and fickle.

45. It is necessary that I speak to you in this way, but do not take my word of love for a whip. I love you, come into my arms so that you may feel my warmth, come closer to Me, so that you may feel the peace of my kingdom. You are the ones who have sought me through the desert, you are the ones who have always walked after my promise.

Love one another!

46. Are you tired of this life?; so rest a moment under the shade of this tree, tell me here your cults and weep in Me. How long will you be with Me forever? I already want to contemplate peace in every spirit.

47. Let the lark for now spread its wings over the entire universe, so that you may feel its peace and warmth.

48. Women, it is you who, with your prayer, preserve the little peace that exists on earth, who, as faithful guardians of the home, take care that it does not lack warmth. Thus you unite yourselves to Mary, your Heavenly Mother, to destroy all temptation.

49. Men, I have made signs for you in this land, that you may represent me in it. It is your spirit similar to that of the Father and your body similar to the universe. Do not judge the perfection of your body by its dimensions, but by the wonderful life that exists in it, In all its perfection, the body is limited, and the moment comes when it stops growing; then intelligence and feelings continue to develop, until death stops it to rise from there the spirit and grow endlessly in eternity.

50. Make your home a second temple, your affections a second cult. If you want to love me, love your wife and love your children, because great works, thoughts and examples will also spring from that temple.

51. You are all Elijah's sheep at this time, some dwelling in his fold, others still astray. The light of the Sixth Seal illuminates at this time all spirits, both incarnated and disembodied. While on earth some take this light for advancement or salvation of their spirit, others take it to penetrate without respect into the mysteries of science and discover new wonders. They are the profane and disobedient hands that still cut the fruits of the tree of science to poison the heart of humanity.

52. I tell you at this moment before Elijah, that you are living the sixth stage that humanity will travel on earth, as an image of one of the seven rungs that your spirit will climb in the hereafter.

53. In the first epoch, Abel represented me on earth; Noah in the second; Jacob in the third; Moses in the fourth; Jesus in the fifth; in the sixth, which is the present, Elijah; and the seventh the Holy Spirit will reign.

54. What have you made of my messengers? The first fell under the blow of his own brother moved by envy. The second was unknown and mocked by the crowds of unbelievers and idolaters.

55. The third lived by giving proofs of my power, receiving in return at every step the ingratitude even of his own.

Love one another!

56. The fourth had to break the tablets of the law because of the little faith of his people whom he loved so much.

57. The fifth, Jesus, having been announced his coming, was not expected, nor believed, nor loved, and after delivering his message of love to the world, he received from men the most ignominious death.

58. The sixth has come in spirit at this time; however, the darts of doubt, indifference and mockery haunt him.

59. When the Seventh Seal is loosed and instead of a messenger the same Spirit of the Eternal is the one who gives light to men, who will try to hurt me or kill me?

60. I speak to you in this way, so that tomorrow you will not be confused by theologians.

61. Each seal has shone in its time and has left its light in the spirit of my children. It was arranged that in the Sixth Seal the voice of the Word should be heard on earth.

62. People, pray before Mary; she is the divine tenderness made woman in the Second Time, purity misunderstood by materialized humanity, virginity that cannot be analyzed by the minds of men and that can only be felt by the one who purifies himself in his feelings.

63. The mantle of your Heavenly Mother has overshadowed the world from eternity, covering with love my children who are Hers. Mary, Spirit, was not born into the world; her maternal essence has always been of Me.

64. She is the bride of my purity, of my holiness; she is my Daughter by becoming a woman and my Mother by conceiving the Incarnate Word.

65. The Master says to you: You have taken care of yourselves a lot, and therefore you have forgotten others; it is necessary that you leave your indifference to the pain and the needs of others and divest yourselves of your egoism.

66. When pain presents itself on your way, prepare to receive him; when you look very closely at the trial, pray as Jesus did in the garden, on the eve of his death and say like Him: "My father, if it were possible to take this chalice away from Me, but first your will and not mine be done". Watch, my children, that if you prepare yourselves, I will on many occasions take the cup of bitterness from your lips. But if you had to drink it, by your conformity and submission to the divine will I will clothe you with strength to go forward.

67. Do not forget that pain purifies and that when it is rushed with love and upliftment, it not only washes away its own stains, but even those of others.

Love one another!

68. Offer me your pain and it will not be barren; how much useless pain there has been among mankind!; but he who has been able to suffer to the end of his restitution and carry his cross, has reached the top of the mountain when he thought he would fall forever.

69. The world has not reached by your prayers and merits in the trials of peace that it should receive, because when you are under these, you only think of yourselves to lament and rebel, instead of praying to the Father and saying: If one of my fellow men can reach an atom of peace by the bitter cup that I hurry, with how much satisfaction I will drink to a drop. And the Master says to you: Whoever prays in this way will make his love reach the benefit of many of his brothers.

70. People, apparent peace has been made among the nations, but do not proclaim that peace has come. Close your lips. True peace cannot be built on foundations of fear or material convenience. Peace has to be born of love, of fraternity.

71. Men find themselves building on sand and not on rock, and when the waves stir again, they will hit those walls and the building will come by land.

72. I have proposed my peace to men through conscience, to tell them: Here I am, but they have not wanted to listen to me; sometimes they act like children and fools. I tell you that they act like children, because they do not reveal in their actions the light that the spirit collects in a long evolution; living in the Third Time, they have not yet realized what peace means; if their spirit is lethargic, even more so is their heart that does not feel what charity is, nor has it come to vibrate with love for humanity; but a pain more bitter than wormwood will come to them, because of which they will wake up and become sensitized. I will no longer be the one to offer this chalice to men, because that bitterness cannot exist in Me.

73. All the pain caused by men, will be gathered into a single chalice that will be drunk by those who originated it; and those who were never moved by the pain, will now shudder in their spirit and in their matter.

74. That hour is approaching, when you will see that the peoples are moved by strange and surprising events. You will know of men who were great in the world and who will abandon their peoples and nations, to seek peace with their conscience in the desert, in solitude; others, who have been remarkable for their hatreds and for their ambitions, will surprise the world, because suddenly their mouths will speak words of love and peace; it will be because my light will envelop them and my Spirit will speak on their lips.

75. Are you already prepared for these events, to find a just solution and explanation to the questions and to bring light to the troubled or confused minds?

Love one another!

76. I have been preparing you for a long time and you still cannot be the soldiers of peace. Look at the nations, how little time is enough for them to prepare for war and how they move even the bowels of the earth. See how the force of their hatreds makes their influence felt even in the most remote places, while you are not able to make them feel peace.

77. Is hatred stronger than love? Is darkness more powerful than light? Is evil more powerful than good? No, my children.

78. I am not rebuking you, I am only waking you up with love to tell you that it is not difficult to work in the countryside of Jesus and that you must persevere in your work. When for a moment you carry the purpose of regenerating yourself, your spirit is recreated and feels closer to his Father; but, the itations stalk your steps and make you fall.

79. Get up definitively, realize that you are living in a time different from the First and the Second, in which the material and spiritual elements are agitated everywhere. It is a battle visible only to those who are spiritually prepared, and invisible to those who are not. In this whirlwind millions of human and spiritual beings are stirring, some making light, others seeking it; some sowing darkness, others fleeing from it.

80. Woe to those who, seeking the light, falter at this time! Millions of invisible eyes contemplate you to make you fall, I want you to be the good seed that comes to invade the fields where the tares have grown. Like an overflowing sea, so evil advances and envelops heart by heart, its impure waters penetrate homes, in the heart of childhood, in the mind of youth, in the purest of women. Your noblest institutions are profaned; the most sacred also. In the meantime, what are you doing? Are you also one of the blind people who don't realize it? Are you going to shut yourself up in your egoism to seek a little peace for your heart, are you going to shut yourself up within the four walls of your bedroom so as not to let the din of war or the lamentations of men get there?

81. You will not say that the Master did not speak to you in prophecy, when you see the time coming that I announce to you. But before peace is made among mankind, the fire will burn the weeds of the whole face of the earth, the untied waters will wash and the snows will purify.

82. Alert, disciples. Be prepared so that they do not surprise you because you will be fought with word, with deeds and through books. Weapons and slander will be prepared against you. You will also witness a battle of ideas, doctrines and theories. Theologians will try to scrutinize beyond where they have scrutinized; philosophers will launch new

Love one another!

ideas into the world; men of science will proclaim their knowledge as the only truth. The fanatics of the religions will rise up in sides to launch against each other.

83. That will be the time for which you must be prepared, because your voice will be the only one that will be heard calmly and consciously. ,

84. Do you see how much he demanded of you? Do you already see how small you are and how many blemishes and imperfections you still have? For you will serve me and your offering will be pleasing and fragrant before my Divinity.

85. The tabernacle, the ark and the law are in your heart. To you, as humble, I will reveal what the wise will not come to understand.

86. People, at this time you returned like the prodigal son to the Father's house, I have received you and I have said to you: You are the firstborn, but in your absence the other brothers disintegrated. I was left alone and in my loneliness I cried, now you have returned and I tell you: Sit down at the table, there are the loaves, the fruits and the wine. In the alcove are the tillage tools. You, then, have wept for your ingratitude and disobedience, recognizing that you have been the outcast among other peoples who did not receive what you, you have begged for your gifts to be returned to you, and your wealth has been returned to you.

87. I have made you recognize that in the disunity of humanity you have a great responsibility; then I have entrusted you with a sword of love so that with it you may subdue those who motivate fratricidal wars and bring them before my presence.

88. Your mission is one of peace, fraternity and spirituality. I do not come to claim to your heart his present works, but to remind your spirit of his past, and to give him to understand the sublime mission that awaits him in eternity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 142

1. My love descends to you, to ask you to fulfill the commands that I have taught you throughout your existence. I contemplate that you are full of grace, anointed and prepared for the fulfillment of your mission and I want to reap the fruits of the seed that I have given you. I want to enjoy with your humility and good will. If I have offered you that the world will be full of grace and blessings through your intercession, it is because I have given you the power so that you can see your good works multiply beyond this earth; through your intercession the needy spirits will reach light. For truly I tell you, not only is this world going through an era of difficulties and trials for its purification, but also in other valleys there is restitution and pain.
2. Assimilate my teaching, feel my word; just as it is sweet and loving, it is also severe; you must understand and analyze it. Do not let this seed be carried away by the wind without germinating in your heart, because tomorrow you will need it. What do you expect to normalize your life in the practice of my commands? Do not wait for trials to touch you, because it would be very painful for you; to do it out of love and conviction, fulfill the precept that tells you: "Love one another".
3. Take advantage of this time when I am speaking to you very clearly and let me guide you. Think that your life will be one of peace, if you obey my law.
4. Penetrate into yourselves, examine yourselves in the light of your conscience and you will see that I speak to you with justice, that I do not come to sow terror, but that I warn you so that you live alert.
5. My word is food for the spirit. I have spoken to you in all times; in the present, using yourselves, I have left this message for humanity. I'm watching over the world while he sleeps. I have appeared before you, and just as in the Second Time, on the day of my resurrection, I ascended before my disciples and they watched me depart in Spirit, so now I come to you, full of glory to judge all beings.
6. Today my light bathes all humanity. From nations and regions, your brothers will come to this land in search of my word, when they have news of these teachings. At that time I will no longer communicate by human understanding as I do today, and you, the faithful, will teach yourselves to raise your spirit to make communion with Me and you will show everyone my printed word and the testimony that you have gathered from my teaching. You will tell them that I did not become a man, but came in the Spirit, and so I have remained among you forever.

Love one another!

7. Today that you commemorate my passion, I tell you that I have gone once again to Calvary, that my passion is renewed every moment, that war, sin and materialism form a cross of affront to your God. You, who have understood my word, will join Me in a great struggle against sin. The spiritual armies have engaged in their battle, you will join them.

8. The trials will wake up the world. The good news will reach everyone and they will know that I have come to leave one more will and to judge their work.

9. I don't want those of you who have heard me. cry later, for not having understood my divine manifestation. Pray, and in your prayer you will receive the light to penetrate this new revelation that I am giving you.

10. I grant you the gift of peace; if you remain prepared, you will spread it in your thoughts and deeds. These precious times when you gather to raise your spirits and inhabit the spiritual regions from where you converse with Me, will not return. Nor will you hear my word again through the human channel, after the time appointed by Me.

11. Watch and pray and you will see my word fulfilled.

12. I am giving you a new lesson; each one of them comes to prepare you for the fulfillment of your mission. You are realizing that you did not come to earth just to preserve your wealth, to accumulate wealth or to carve out honors for yourself. You are not needy on the path of life. If you have thought yourselves poor, it is because you have not known how to look at what you carry in your spirit. Is it necessary for you to lose all that you have, so that you may know how to recover what you had? No, my children, it is better that today that you possess your gifts, you have knowledge of them so that you can use them for the benefit of your spirit.

13. If my doctrine seems strange to you, I tell you that you are the strangers, because both I and my law are immutable and eternal. Every time I come to you, I find you more distant, more stained, and therefore more astray from the path. It seems new to you the way in. that I am communicating with you now? It's not new. Did you want my voice to have been heard in infinity? without the mediation of men? Nor would that form be new; already in the First Time I made my voice heard before the people gathered on the slopes of Mount Sinal and, what became of that people when they heard the voice of their Father like this? That his ears, his heart and his mind were powerless to receive that manifestation, of power, to the extent of having to cover his ears so as not to listen, and to ask Moses to intercede with Jehovah so that he would stop speaking, because his voice was like the thunder of the storm My voice at that time descended from my Spirit to Your matter, while now, I am preparing you so that you rise up to where my Father's love awaits you and listen to me from spirit to Spirit.

Love one another!

14. Despite the fact that, at all times I have manifested myself full of clarity, because of his materialism man has doubted. Right there on Sinai, under the sublime trials and manifestations that their Lord gave to the people, those hearts doubted, faltered and at every step they were ready to turn their backs on the Father; in every weakness of the people the Lord's charity was manifested and in the end only his truth shone out.

15. If I tell you about my manifestation as a man, I will have to tell you, that despite having been announced a long time ago, the world was sleeping and did not recognize me. From the moment Jesus opened his eyes in this world, until the moment he closed them, while hanging on the cross, my heart was wounded throughout his journey by the doubt of men.

16. They doubted the Divinity of Jesus, judging him by his humility, by the poverty of his clothes and his lack of material power and the wealth of the earth; and still in his agony, the doubt of those men stuck in the heart of Jesus, as if every one of their questions were darts-How is it possible that his body bleeds being a son of God? How is it possible for the Son of God to die?

17. Two thousand years have passed for some to unlearn those lessons, and many more will have to pass for all to understand them.

18. If someone now says that I have come by surprise, he does not tell you the truth, because I announced my new coming to you and foretold the signs that would give it to you; but if you were sleeping when I gave you the signs, how could you warn them?

19. Just as in the Second Time my presence was not in the same way as in the First, so in this age my manifestation is different, always being the same doctrine. I have always announced my arrival centuries in advance, to find you prepared, so as not to find your house in disarray and cause you embarrassment with my visit; I wanted you to have everything ready at my arrival, so that when I knocked on your door you could tell me like the virgins of my parable: Come in, Master, welcome to your home. But it has been your doubt that has come out to receive me, doubt because of the form of my manifestations and my communication, doubt before the wonders that I grant you, which you come to attribute to evil powers, doubt before the poverty and humility of my new servants and the places in which I am manifesting; but I know that after the departure of my maniac, faith and understanding of it will come, as it happened in the past, despite your coldness, your doubt and your materialism.

20. I come to you because I love you, because I knew that at the time of my new manifestation I would meet you as a flock without a shepherd, as sick people without a doctor and as infants without a teacher. I come to prepare a portion of humanity to be the

Love one another!

one to sow the good seed in the new lands, because you have entered a new era, that of spirituality.

21. From now until 1950, take advantage of my word that pours like a spring from heaven on your heart, store it so that you can give it in abundance after my departure, strengthen yourselves in my doctrine so that your spirits will not falter; look that there will be those who will have to answer for this teaching before the courts; you will concretize to say with all truth what I taught you. After 1950 your memory will become clear to remember my teachings, but you will also receive new and unknown lessons by revelation.

22. Someone from the bottom of his heart is telling me right now: Lord, why don't you do on my way those wonders that you did in the days when I began to follow you, if now I find myself more prepared and I have more faith? You just didn't know how to observe. Nor am I now doing the wonders that I did in the First Time; that time was that of your awakening to the life of the spirit, it was of material trials and miracles; today is the time of spiritual wonders; how could it be possible that your spirit was always at the same level and that the same lesson came to repeat to you?

23. When you came to my presence to listen to my word, I did amazing wonders to encourage your faith; today, that you already have that light; why do you keep demanding what only corresponds to the weak? Now it's up to you to do with your Hennans what I did with you.

24. Today I teach you my law and I say to you: My peace be with you, as well as purity in your thoughts, so that you may listen to what the Word tells you this day. I bring peace to the people who give back on earth, some with love, others with pain. I have come to lay bare before your eyes those blights of the spirit, which your heart does not know, so that you may wash them away with patience. I also make you feel the great responsibility that you have contracted before my work.

25. In humble and simple, but zealous hands, I have placed my work in the Third Time, so that with your works you may honor and glorify it.

26. I give you my word in the privacy of these houses which I call enclosures and not temples, so that they may not be confused with those where ceremonies and rites exist; you know that through this doctrine, I am raising up in the depths of your heart the true temple of the living God. Each congregation of those who gather in the precincts will rise according to their love, their obedience and their goodwill in fulfillment of my precepts.

27. It is my will that you all work for the greatness of my work, because times of great importance are approaching for your spirit; they are those in which my light, made voice

Love one another!

and thought, vibrates from infinity in your spirit in the highest communication that you can reach. You cannot say that at this time the Spirit of the Lord has penetrated into the brain of the speaker, because a human being is incapable of harboring what is universal potency. It has been a ray of divine light that has descended on the mind of the predestined one to transmit my teaching to you. Ace! this is how the truth flows through those ignorant lips, and this will be the beginning of the destruction of idolatry and religious fanaticism.

28. These men possess the supreme grace of serving as the seat or pedestal of the divine ray and their brains and their lips as interpreters of the Word and, despite this, they must remain simple men like the others.

29. Tomorrow these precincts will multiply and the multitudes gathered in them, will listen to the communication of Spirit in spirit of the Lord with his servants, without anyone trying to magnify those who serve as instruments to the Lord. I want simplicity in all your works; I am pleased with the humble of heart. Remember that I was born in a stable, among shepherds, because in them I found purity to feel and to believe myself. None of you has yet had a manger as a cradle, but it was your King who had to do it, to give you an example of humility.

30. Why do I come again among men after I have given them those lessons of eternal life? For men have made rites of every one of my examples. Feel Me, and do not try to imagine me in this or that form, because either of them will lead you away from the truth. As an Eternal Father, do not try to imagine me through an old man like the one you paint, because neither time nor struggle leave traces in the Spirit of the Creator, since I am above time and not like you, subject to it.

31. My word will make men uncomfortable again as in former times, but I will tell them the truth. Without betraying anyone, I said hypocrite to hypocrite, adulterer to adulterer, and wicked to wicked. The truth had been vexed and it was necessary that it should shine, just as now when the truth has been hidden, and therefore it must arise again before the eyes of men. What do I show you now?; to bless everything and everyone with heart and spirit, because whoever blesses in this way is like the Father, by making his warmth reach everyone. That is why I say to you: learn to bless with the spirit, with the thought, with the heart, and your peace, your strength and your warmth will reach the one to whom you send it, no matter how distant you believe it. What would happen, if all men blessed each other, even without knowing each other or having ever seen each other? For perfect peace to reign on earth, war would be inconceivable. For this miracle to be performed, it is necessary that you raise your spirit, through perseverance in virtue. Do you think it is impossible?

Love one another!

32. How many great converted sinners came to reach the degree that you call holiness! They were not originally better than you; but you have not yet reached that degree of perfection. You begin to love, the gift of intuition begins to bear fruit and you already have inspiration, because when I touch you, you respond. Not all doors are sensitive to my call, but those that open are the ones that let my light pass between you. The transformation of the sinner is not impossible. Remember some names of the Second Era: Magdalene, Paul, Augustine, Francis of Assisi. Why do you only have to remember those of the First Time?

33. Those whom I mention to you, they knew of sin and even of the mire of passions, and instead, now they shine like luminaries in heaven, and as illuminators of men they send their light to you.

34. Only I can reveal to you the unknown. So I can tell you that it is in vain that people today try to get to know the youth of Jesus on earth. They search and imagine, but only my childhood and the time of my preaching are known. I say to you: Jesus, before he rose up to proclaim the "kingdom of heaven," learned nothing from men. What had to learn from them who in his childhood confused the doctors of the law? That time, of which men know nothing, was only a time of waiting.

35. If you learn from Me with love in your heart, it is impossible for you to be wrong.

36. This is how I am preparing you; today some of you are coming and others are coming for you and for those, others will come closer. Every day and every generation he will feel closer to me, because his spirituality will be greater.

37. Do charity in every day, that will be your best elevation towards Me. Give, help, console and that will be your best prayer of the day, because you will speak to the Father with deeds, not with words, although these are beautiful in their form but empty in their background.

38. Pray to Me with the thought. You don't need a specific place to do it and the position of your body is indifferent. Raise your thoughts to the heights in peace and then wait for my inspiration.

39. What I am going to tell you this day, even the prophets do not know; in my high judgments only I can reveal it to you. Do not be afraid to ignore the intimate judgments of your Father; be happy knowing that, as a Teacher, I will always be revealing new lessons to you. How can you think that I want to hide something from you, only in order for you to ignore it? I love you, and in my Father's heart egoism cannot exist, if I approach you, it is to enlighten your spirit so that it can understand and love me.

Love one another!

40. I have come in the Spirit among you, but not all have believed me, nor have all felt me; many have denied me and still others will deny me; yes, before those who deny me I will manifest myself in a thousand different forms, they will not recognize me at all, because the way in which they have conceived me has them confused.

41. I have never hidden behind a disguise to present myself to the world, but I have limited myself to be able to be looked at, heard and understood by men.

42. Why are you not moving forward on the path of your spiritual evolution? Should I agree with your delay? If you were prepared and I manifested myself in a stone to speak to you through it, even in that form I would be recognized by you. Those who know my essence, everywhere will be able to feel me, on the other hand those who have forged a false image of my Divinity, even if they contemplated me in all my splendor, would not know how to recognize me and would even deny me.

43. How strange is it that I communicate by the understanding of a man? I am not hiding myself, I am present; whoever wants to prove it, let him cleanse his heart, his mind, and with his spiritual eyes contemplate the truth.

44. No one like man will be able to reflect the Divine Spirit; man's mind is the mirror of divine reason; his heart is the source where I keep love; his conscience is the light of my Spirit. If you doubt that you have such great gifts and feel unworthy of them, it is not your Father's fault, it is yours, because you have not yet understood the infinite love that I have for you. See that I have not come to judge you only for your sins, that your stains have not been an obstacle for me to manifest myself before you in this way; but if men of science tomorrow misjudge these manifestations, it will not be Me they will judge but themselves.

45. I formed man with such perfection, that contemplates himself he will be able to see a reflection of what his Father is; but man has not known how to look at himself, or penetrate into his interior, that's why he has not recognized me.

46. In the different ages I have manifested myself to men in unexpected ways. Who would have told you that in the Second Time the promised Messiah, the Son of God, would not even have a humble home to be born in? Who would have told you that Mary, the carpenter's wife, would be the Mother of Jesus?

47. From my first steps on earth I showed my power, and yet, for many I was not even foreboding.

48. In this time I have not come to surprise you. If you had prepared yourselves by transmitting to each other from father to son, from generation to generation, the promise of my new coming, I would have found you waiting for my arrival, but no one was

Love one another!

waiting for me; some of you had forgotten these prophecies, others you ignored them because they were hidden. How few of you scrutinized the firmament and observed the events of the world in search of the signs that would announce the time of my arrival!

49. However, those who were awaiting my return as a Consoling Spirit, feel that the time has come and that Christ has come spiritually to humanity; others have heard the rumors of my coming and have not believed.

50. Jesus said to his disciples, "I will only be absent from you for a while, I will return." Then it was revealed to them that their Master would come on the cloud surrounded by angels and sending rays of light towards the earth.

51. I am here on the cloud, surrounded by angels who are the spiritual beings who have come to manifest among you as messengers of my Divinity and as your good advisers. The rays of light are my Word that speaks to you of new revelations, that overflows wisdom in every understanding.

52. Blessed are those who have believed without seeing, for they are the ones who feel my presence.

53. Watch, for this is the time when temptation struggles tirelessly to overcome you. She senses that the moment when she is tied up is approaching; she has thousands of tricks to keep you away from Me, but you must pray and watch so that the way to dodge all stalking is revealed to you. I have taught you to know the true taste of the divine fruit that is the essence of my word; I have taught you the way of virtue and the fulfillment of your spiritual and human duties. That's the way. How could you get confused?

54. Do not run away from trials, learn to cope with them. It will not be enough for you to close your door to be safe; with the door closed the danger will penetrate. Do not be tempted by low passions.

55. Get ready, because you will be fought with theories that are in preparation. Beware because false prophets will appear. Do not sleep believing that you have won the battle without having yet conquered even the first test.

56. Do not be afraid of the fight, watch and you will win. The spirit is invulnerable, every other weapon is fragile; therefore fight with the spirit, that your gaze always contemplates clearly, and you will have the adversary at your mercy, because anger will blind him, because he does not know spirituality.

57. I don't want ministers or priests of spiritualism, I just want apostles. I do not want you to tell the world that you will be teachers; no, be my good children and through you, I will deliver great teachings.

Love one another!

58. If you prepare yourselves, that time of struggle, instead of pain, will be a time of recreation, because wonders and wonders will be seen in it.

59. My word has resounded in the heavens and its echo has been heard in your world.

60. On this day of grace I receive you; you are the little children of Jesus, always small before the greatness of my doctrine. I quicken the light of your lamp and remove the thorns that you have grown yourself to make your plants bleed. Receive the balm that heals all wounds and with it stop suffering.

61. Listen to me and then analyze my word that I give you with simplicity, but which has a deep meaning. In it you will find enclosed my teaching, which is all love and justice.

62. I have given myself to you by sending you my divine flood. I have manifested my Consoling Spirit to you, but you have not yet come to understand the meaning of this manifestation and have prevented it from becoming clearer, because by misjudging your brothers, you are causing disunity, preventing or closing the channel through which you receive my messages. Because there is no union or love among my people, you have been moving away from the source of grace, because you will not be able to affirm that you love me, if you do not do it with your brothers.

63. My laws are just and disobedience to one of them is enough for the world to lose its peace. My laws are greater and more delicate than you have supposed, that is why the works that men have done since the beginning of humanity, still reverberate, and spread like a trail that reaches you.

64. Nations are nothing but limitations made by men. Peoples, religions, large or small groups, are outside my laws, ignoring each other, judging the actions of others that it is not up to them to judge. Everyone has a lot to correct himself, as much or more than he finds wrong in his fellow men.

65. Men speak of laws, but they do not carry them within their hearts, they do not feel them or practice them; the time has come for the awakening of the spirit. I have come to polish the hearts that are like rocks, because they do not shine as they should, like jewels much loved by their Creator. How few are there that I meet with true courage, but my patience is infinite. I am the Teacher who eternally teaches, polishes and perfects your spirit.

66. Do not take man as an example of perfection, look for the Father as a model, without becoming discouraged when you see that your brother commits an evil deed. Do not let your faith weaken, because you are all falling and rising along the path of restitution; sometimes it is necessary that you start the walk again. arise and be quickened in Me; if you lack the strength to start your struggle, take it from Me and lean on your Father.

Love one another!

67. Why have you let the fountain of love that I have placed in you dry up? Don't you know that love is life and redemption? Speak with words of love; spread my precepts and feel strength, because you must know that I have come to restore to the spirit all his gifts, and the more you work, the stronger you will be.

68. I have come to teach you and I want to correct you too. Know yourselves by penetrating into your interior; do not let it deceive you to believe that you have advanced a lot, if you do not learn to forgive and love first. You need to be clean and practice humility, only then will you be able to feel like the owners of your gifts, capable of doing great works and going everywhere; then there will be no obstacle that can stop you and all danger will disappear. You will be able to descend into the darkness and you will not be confused, on the contrary, you will shine with greater light and you will be able to rescue those who live there.

69. I have made known to you from the beginning of time these precepts-"You shall love God with all your heart and spirit" and "You shall love your neighbor as yourself." The fulfillment of these laws, which in their duality come to form one, would fill this world with joy, peace and bliss. If you analyze that because you have not obeyed these precepts, man has suffered and has lost his way, then you will be encouraged to start a new life, and you will see that there is much to do in your inner world and also near your brothers.

70. Love is capable of igniting faith in a single instant, uniting people, awakening in them many faculties that are dormant today, giving new light to the eyes of the body and the spirit. If you have love in your heart, you will have heaven within you.

71. When the world loves, peace will descend to it, my kingdom and my presence will be in every spirit and you will be prepared to enjoy the spiritual life, in which you will achieve perfect bliss.

72. How many times will you have to return to earth to carry a body through which the message you bring to the world manifests itself more and more clearly? Let your spirit, like a lark, find its spring in this life and enjoy it, and in its pilgrimage find the necessary experience to return to Me. While the rich accumulate treasures, which are too ephemeral, you must accumulate experience, true knowledge.

73. I want you to form believing homes of the one God, homes that are temples where love, patience and self-denial are practiced. In them you should be teachers of children, whom you should surround with tenderness and understanding, watching over them, following with interest all their steps. Bestow your love on the one who has been endowed with beauty, as well as on those who apparently present ugliness. Not always a beautiful face is the reflection of an equally beautiful spirit; on the other hand, behind

Love one another!

these creatures of apparent ugliness there may hide a spirit full of virtue whom you should appreciate.

74. Pray with humility and let my will be done in you, because what you ask for is not always what is just, noble or good. There I will be the one who will give you what suits you so that you have a peaceful and happy life.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Libro de la Vida Verdadera

(The Book of True Life)

Book VI

Teachings 143-174

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 143

1. I am strengthening your spirit to withstand the coming struggle, because great will be the battle of ideas, doctrines and beliefs. Truly I tell you, when the persecution against the spiritualists breaks out, new apostles full of faith and courage will arise. They will be the ones who proclaim that I have truly been with you at this time and they will be forerunners and prophets in their peoples. From among them will arise those who write my inspirations, those who analyze my Doctrine and those who contemplate spiritual visions.
2. In this time I will manifest the same in men as in women, in young people as in children and in the elderly.
3. All the world will receive revelations, manifestations and wonders, because it is written that every eye will see me.
4. I showed up where the man of science works and he was amazed by my presence. I have surprised the armies in the middle of the combat, stopping their advance by means of the elements. I have manifested myself by pouring out my charity in the desolate homes where there was no bread; a young man has arrived at the doors of the houses carrying a cake of bread in his hands and men and women have asked themselves: Who is it?
5. Study my Work, disciples, because you will have to be strong so that, when all the visible and invisible elements have been unleashed, you will bear witness to my Doctrine of love. I entrusted seven gifts to you at this time for the development of your spirit and for the fulfillment of your mission, here they are: Guide, cornerstone, spokesman, faculty, seer, golden feathers and column. But this is not the first time that I have given these gifts to the people of Israel; also when you crossed the desert after the Promised Land, I gave you these same gifts. Moses was a guide and at the same time transmitted my word and expressed my will to the people; in his hands I put the cornerstone of my Law that is the foundation that you must raise in your heart. The tribe of Judah was the strong pillar that sustained the courage and courage of the multitudes. The tribe of Levi was the legion of spiritual laborers who were empowered by Me to keep their faith in the Lord on fire. History, prophecy and revelation were written by predestined hands for this and under my inspiration the prophets contemplated the future with the eyes of the spirit.
6. There are no new gifts in this time for your spirit, you carry everything in you from the moment you gushed from Me.

Love one another!

7. The days are coming when I will reveal to you the great teachings that you did not know, because it will not be men who will reveal them to you. It is true that my envoys are found in the bosom of every religion, but they will not be the ones who open my arcanum, much less will they be those who, without being destined for that mission, have taken it of their own free will. Those whom I have sent for this service have wisdom for inspiration; those who are not my servants have taken knowledge from books. While some pray and love, others read and study, but the mind will never reach the elevation of the spirit. The first when they speak, persuade, move, caress and heal. The latter surprise, admire, but do not console or save.

8. Be humble, disciples, work without expecting reward. Enjoy loving knowing that you are loved by your Heavenly Father. Do not imagine your reward because he can never be known to your mind.

9. Again I say to you: Get ready! You do not know if this year I will surprise you with great revelations. The light of the Sixth Seal illuminates you at this time and it is right that you know the content of that mystery. I will clarify these lessons through my spokespersons.

10. John, my apostle, heard and wrote what he saw in mirages, without coming to understand them. The blessed hand of that prophet left written in a figurative sense my promises and revelations. And at this time, I come to give you an explanation of those words and inspirations, because only I can do it. But in order that I may transmit this light to you and that you may understand this word, purify yourselves, watch and pray.

11. Truly I tell you, if you have not listened to greater teachings until now, it is because you have lacked elevation and clarity. Make yourselves worthy to receive in your hearts the pages contained in this book of the Seven Seals, loving one another.

12. I come to my children to teach you virtue, so that your spirit may be strong and you may overcome the temptations that are tendencies of your body. Open your spiritual eyes and contemplate how much I have in my arcanum for you.

13. I am chiseling your hearts with my word, so that you may be part of the temple of my Holy Spirit.

14. Beloved people: The Teacher gives you the teaching and in its essence is the light that illuminates your spirit.

15. You rise to Me in your prayer because you know that through it you are heard by your Father, who gives you the strength and helps you like a Cyrenian to carry your cross.

Love one another!

16. In my word you will find the shield and the luminous weapon for you to win in your struggle. I am preparing you so that with the evolution of your spirit and the development of your gifts you will be able to face the trials.

17. Live alert, beloved people, imitate the virgins of the parable given to my disciples in the Second Time, be like them, with your lamp lit, so that you may always have faith and hope in Me. In you is the sanctuary that I have come to prepare with great love in this Third Time. You are the depositories of my word and I have turned every spirit and heart into a source of love, of virtue, of balm, which like crystalline waters will be poured out among humanity.

18. Great is your rejoicing, O Israel, because you have seen that when you have been prepared, comfort has come from you for the afflicted heart and those who were burdened by pain, have been encouraged by your word. Blessed are you who are fulfilling this way! Keep fighting to give my charity to humanity. I come with my word to give you encouragement in this struggle, I come to teach you to build and rebuild what through the ages has destroyed humanity with its materialism. Your spirit knows the time in which he lives, he is learning to overcome the trials that he encounters on his way, because great is his faith and his love for my Work.

19. Beloved children, I will give you the reward at the end of your struggle. Now you do not know when or how, but truly I tell you, my word is fulfilled and I have offered you the Land of Promise, where you will achieve glory, rest and happiness; you will fully feel my peace because by then your spirit will have triumphed.

20. I have come to show you again the path that your spirit must travel, in it is my light, the virtues and the spiritual ideals with which you must walk. I have come at this time with a fiery sword, not to put the spirit to death but to fight the darkness that has hovered around you.

21. Behold the power of my word which in works of love I manifest before you! I have been bearing witness to myself. I have been working wonders in every heart, to make you the children of light; because your Father is Light and infinite wisdom. To each one I give my word, which is the law, but recognize that I do not come to force you with my power to comply with it, to see in my word a whip that hurts your heart. Don't you know that as a parent I don't want pain for my children? See that with my teaching I cleanse you and heal you of the wounds that you make present to me and if for a moment my word judges you, it is because I am the perfect justice and with it I come to warn you of the pain that you carve when you forget the fulfillment of my Law.

Love one another!

22. I want you to be spiritually free, but do not fall into the debauchery that inspires you with matter, because I have entrusted it to you to be the docile instrument that helps your spirit in its evolution, but it has made its servant the one who was supposed to govern it. I come to teach you with my word so that you will not be caught up in the storm of your passions and know how to dominate yourselves.

23. My people, love and in every one of your works bear witness to Me. Give my light, practice the virtues; I am pouring into your spirit, I am feeding it with the bread of eternal life; it is tasting the fruit of life, it is receiving my wisdom. This is the essence of my word. You have prepared your heart like a clean cup and into it I pour my blood drop by drop.

24. Understand my people, the figurative sense of my word and enjoy yourselves with it.

25. Your material eyes cannot contemplate my radiant face, but if you understand me through the word that assimilates your spirit; my word is the vibration that gives the rhythm to everything created so that everything is in perfect harmony and so your spirit will yield to the force of my word so that you arrive at the port of salvation and then to the Promised Land.

26. Behold my presence! Behold, the power of my Spirit has become a law in yourselves, a law that says to you, Love one another! With this law I am invisibly unifying all my children. I will cause the flame of love to arise from all hearts, so that all may merge into one ideal.

27. Your Master brings you the message of peace and salvation that you have been waiting for so long. Only I, with my teaching, can help you find the path that will lead you to the spiritual mansion.

28. You hear my word through human lips.

29. What do you need to get started on the path of spirituality? If you have love, you will reach very high, and if you trust in Me, you will not stumble in your life, and the faculties of healing, speaking and persuading that are in you, will develop and all this will be for the progress of your spirit.

30. You can all follow in my footsteps because you are all ready to ascend and reach Me. Who told you that some will arrive and others will not?

31. I have not created spirits with different hierarchies, they have all been formed in the same way and you all carry my divine anointing; but today, not all of you are clean as when you were when you were formed, and that is why I tell you that it is necessary that you purify yourselves, because I want what springs from your heart to be clean, that you

Love one another!

obey my inspirations so that your work is disinterested and your loyalty is reflected in all your works. Selfishness or envy are not manifestations of a high spirit. When you have cleansed your heart to make way for the light, then you will be prepared to make my Work known, and that is when you will be able to be the interpreters, seers and prophets of the truth.

32. My universal ray is illuminating the spirit of men, purifying and elevating them, because I want you to go beyond the human and do wonders as I have taught you.

33. See that I am benevolent and have not judged your deeds. I come to give you my help, I come to the aid of those who suffer, of those who have made the wrong path and I do not condemn them because they can still repent and avoid new falls. I have betrayed no one, I have only prepared your spirit so that you feel responsible for each and every one of your steps, and you can get up repairing faults and building on solid ground.

34. Heal the sick, by faith and by love; develop your powers so that you may know with what grace I have prepared you and do not say that what I ask of you today is beyond your reach.

35. Seek my presence with clarity, and full of strength go on the roads preaching love. Teach with trials, and prove that love can restore health to a sick person, because it is the most powerful of all the means man knows to cure.

36. Lift up your spirits and think of the sick of the world, whom you can count by the millions, and on all of them pour out the balm of your prayer.

37. Christ has not died, he lives eternally to give life and resurrection to the spirits. If you have come to Me in pain and when you leave this enclosure you look for your pains and you do not find them, it is because you have known how to analyze my word, you have found in it the balm that has restored you health and peace.

38. I have come at this time to show you my Law despite human unbelief. Those whom I have chosen to form my apostolate with them, when they heard my word, believed, and their faith is unshakable; but those who, after hearing me, have turned away, denying that it is I who manifests myself, already carry in their spirit the seed of my love and sooner or later, they will return to Me.

39. If, because of me, you were strangers and they wanted to convince you that you were in error, what would you answer?

40. You tell me that you will follow me to the end; that you have lit a lamp of love in your heart and that you will suffer the greatest trials bearing witness to Me, and I give

Love one another!

you strength, because in truth great whirlwinds will arise wanting to extinguish the lamp of your faith.

41. If you show as a testimony of this truth your simple and upright life, and let the spirit full of power speak, you will defend your faith and I will be believed. The strongest weapons to defeat your enemies are love, prudence and justice. Respect the faith of your brothers, but make light in their spirit. Be humble and do not wage war because of my doctrine. They all claim to be fulfilling my precepts and do unworthy acts before Me. You, prepare yourselves and do not prevaricate. Through you I will speak to humanity, because each of my chosen ones must be a spokesman for my Doctrine, an emissary of goodwill.

42. If you want your brothers to receive me, take me with you into the sanctuary of your heart. I am going to leave the book of my truth open so that the world can read in it.

43. I want to leave you prepared before the year 1950; I want to say goodbye leaving you my peace. It is my will that you become creditors to receive my latest mandates and recommendations.

44. After that year, when the 144,000 marked with the fire of my love will have gathered, some in matter and others in spirit, they will have been prepared and there will be no human power that can strip them of the gifts granted by Me, nor clothe them with other graces.

45. Blessed are those who have spiritualized themselves by that time, those who have allowed their spirit to evolve following the upward path, because they will be prepared for the transition step that awaits you and will be strong to face sects and religions.

46. I have made known to you my teaching, which is like a life-giving river that proceeds from me. No one will be able to stop her current, she has descended from a high mountain to fertilize the lands that are thirsty and make them bear fruit.

47. I am with you and you have nothing to fear. My inspiration flows eternally and you can always feed on Me. Like that angel, I tell you now: Glory to God in the conscience of spiritualized man and peace on Earth to humanity, when it works to build peace in the world.

48. Beloved people, I pour out on you the purifying fire of my word so that you may have strength, light and life. I send my thoughts to you through this spokesman, without being able to stain it when passing through it. Divinity is not tainted by communicating through the human brain, even if it has not been spiritualized.

Love one another!

49. I have to repeat my teachings over and over again, so that the last ones who continually come before Me, take the first step and from that moment, from the first lesson, they will know the essence of this manifestation.

50. Know that those who love each other can communicate over the greatest distances, I love you and you also love me. For the spirit there are no barriers, on your path you will have many opportunities to prove it. You are learning to love me and there are moments when you have glimpses of having reached true love, which I let illuminate your heart to give you encouragement in your journey.

51. I am not here to demand that you do what you do not know or what you cannot, if I did that it would be unfair to you. If anyone knows the degree of evolution you have reached, it is Me. Observe that I do not require you to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit without first going through a previous preparation. I have been giving you this preparation by communicating through the spokespersons, through whose brain I have sent you my lessons.

52. Learn to listen, O children, because listening is not the same as hearing. Everyone hears, but there are very few who know how to listen, and that is the only way in which the truth of my teachings can be understood.

53. Know that this work of spiritual rapprochement between man and God is being carried out by your master by sending you his thought so that it descends to enlighten yours. Outwardly the language that flows from the lips of the interpreters is too humble, but its essence is perfect as is your Father, who is the one who sends it to you. The purpose of this Work is beyond what you imagine and understand, so you must imagine it divine, great, eternal. She is more than a comfort to the afflicted, more than a balm to the sick. It is the supreme gift for the spirit, who gives you the joy of loving God and shows you the knowledge of true life.

54. Know that he who comes to understand and know something of what is reserved for those who rise, he will no longer be able to take away from his spirit that light that was revealed to him. Whether he penetrates into unknown places or returns again and again to the Earth, what he once received as a divine flash will arise at every step from the purest of his being as a presentiment, as a sweet awakening or as a celestial song that will flood the heart with joy, as a longing to return to the spiritual mansion. That is what my Doctrine means for the spirits who return to this life. Apparently the spirit forgets his past, but in truth he does not lose the knowledge of my teaching.

55. To those who doubt that it is the Divine Word who speaks to you at this moment and in this form, I say that if you do not want to give me that name, if you do not want to

Love one another!

attribute this word to the divine Teacher, take the essence of this lesson, analyze each of your thoughts, and if by meditating on what you have heard you come to the conclusion that it contains light and truth for humanity, that you take it as the norm of your steps on Earth and with it transform your life.

56. I know that I am giving you true wisdom, what men create does not affect one atom of my truth, but it is necessary that man have the certainty of what he believes, what he knows and what he loves; that is why in my manifestations I sometimes come to place myself at the level of humanity, in order to get them to recognize me.

57. I must say to those I already call disciples, that they have the sacred duty to instruct and make understand this Doctrine those I call children, because they do not yet understand what they see, or what they hear in my lessons. To be my disciples it is not enough to understand, you must also feel; because there are many who, understanding enough of the teachings that I have given them in my word, are not able to reach out their hand to the one who has not managed to understand the divine teaching. Realize that my children are often in need of your explanations and your experience. Prepare yourselves to be instructed by them and you will see faith develop in them and the gift of the word in you. You will ignite deep faith, which also knows reasoning and understanding.

58. It is not true that you are all hard of heart. I have seen you many times cry for others and feel your heart broken in the face of someone else's pain.

59. This time has opened with the communication of my ray through the understandings, which were chosen because they carried this mission in themselves; do not believe that they have been chosen for their purity, because if that were the case, I would not have found a single one.

60. Saturate yourselves with my divine strength and feel safe because you are with me, tomorrow when your heart awakens to love and is animated by the feeling of charity, he will be at every step with his brothers as I was with him.

61. Remember that day that was of light and joy for the first congregation of disciples of this Work. It was that first of September, 1866, when the light of Elias poured out in inspiration among those who gathered around Roque Rojas.

62. On that day those who were to be the first guides and the first spokesmen were consecrated. It was a day of inspiration, revelations, promises and covenants.

63. Those disciples felt spiritually transported to Sinai or Mount Tabor, they remembered the great revelations of the First and Second Times. And they were not mistaken in their presentiment, because the spiritual presence of Moses, My presence and that of Elijah,

Love one another!

were with them, as it was on Mount Tabor, in that vision contemplated by some of my disciples, manifestation that was called by men "the Transfiguration of Jesus".

64. Truly I say to you who listen to me on this day, that the spiritual presence of Moses, My presence and that of Elijah, are with you, What did the men of the Second Time have, that you do not have? The same is faith in these, as in those, as I also tell you that the same is imperfection and sin among you, as there were at that time.

65. Here you have the presence of the three messengers: that of Moses, that of Jesus and that of Elijah. Spiritual presence, invisible to human eyes and only perceptible to the senses of the spirit. Therefore I say to you: prepare yourselves, so that you may enjoy the light that is being poured out on your spirit in these moments.

66. Open your heart and feel the presence of Moses in it; sensitize yourselves and listen to his spiritual voice encouraging you to continue on the journey, the same as he encouraged his people in the First Time when they crossed the desert.

67. Moses is not inactive in the bosom of the Father, his spirit works without ceasing, making the voice of the Law heard in every spirit. He comes to tell you to be the true children of faith, so that you may reach the Land Promised to the spirit.

68. People: keep in your heart the lesson that you have heard, so that you may always enjoy my spiritual presence that has led you through the path of life.

69. Pray, that I receive your thoughts, and while your prayer lasts, I will pour out my blessing on humanity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 144

1. Raise your spirit and cross the thresholds of the material so that you communicate with my Divine Spirit.
2. Why do you want to subject the spirit to the Earth, depriving it of spiritual delights? Do not forget that he belongs to another world.
3. Let your spirit penetrate into my sanctuary so that being saturated there with light, it will then be the guide of your steps, the teacher and the inner judge.
4. These multitudes who listen to my word have opened their spiritual eyes to the light at this time, because there was no human being who preached with the purity, truth and purity with which I have given my teaching. In all times men have falsified my truth and have hidden my Law from humanity.
5. Now, I have seen that the Doctrine that I taught you in the Second Time is hidden, imperfectly interpreted and not according to the spiritual evolution that you have now, but adequate to the understanding of men of many centuries ago. But I have come among you and seeing you hungry, I have given you bread in abundance so that you may be filled and then give to the multitudes that are to come.
6. Think that a new time awaits you, that my word will cease and that you will be left alone with my teaching. Then, if you know how to prepare yourselves, you will know how to speak about Me; but if you know and fall into temptation, if you adulterate my word or do not interpret it properly, then my lesson on your lips will not be sustenance for your brothers.
7. It is still time for you to pray and prepare for your fulfillment. Do not expect that my justice will touch you, do not expect that pain and war will strike you like those sister nations of yours that are bleeding the fields and leaving homes desolate. Support your nation with prayer and do not want to see it destroyed as Jerusalem was. Cultivate with your works a garden in which the flowers are of forgiveness, of love, of prayer and charity. That garden will begin in your heart and end in your spirit. Dedicate a few moments of the day to meditation, let your spirit rise so that my inspiration may come to you. See that you have no books in your hands and only through that inspiration will you be able to perceive the light of this time. Think that the time will come when you will have to bear witness to my truth and you will need to turn to the book that is in your heart. Learn to read in that invisible book so that your mind is not disturbed, know how to penetrate into yourselves so that the voice of your spirit can spring from your lips.

Love one another!

8. Every religion and every sect prepares because it senses the proximity of the struggle; among them you will meet, but you must be prepared, because I will seek your understanding to manifest myself.

9. Today I still consider you weak, because if in exchange for your charity you receive the ingratitude of your brothers, you have wept in silence and said to me: "Is this the cross that you have put on my shoulders?" To which I answer you with another question: Have you already forgotten the example of Jesus among men? When the world strikes you, do not accuse it to Me, have pity on it; I will close your wound.

10. Let men behold you small, if you are humble I will make you great in spirit. Keep quiet whenever you can, but work hard. Bear witness of Me, for I will also bear it of you.

11. If your spirit experiences the need to rise, it is because there are moments when it feels strange in this world, when it feels like a foreigner. Understand that his true homeland, his home, is in the afterlife.

12. The twelve tribes of Israel are scattered throughout the world, they will unite in the fulfillment of their mission even when they are distant from each other. They search the infinite in anticipation of my new manifestation. But the prophecies will be fulfilled and they will behold the light. Among them are the greatest spirits, developed understandings, hearts of great nobility and inspiration. Many of them will come among you and you will be surprised at their elevation despite not having listened to me at this time. Do not let them be surprised at your lack of preparation.

13. The time is coming when peoples will arise who will surprise you with their spirituality and the development of their gifts and when prophets will arise, because the light of my Holy Spirit is on every spirit and on every intelligence to reveal the time he lives and designate to each one his mission.

14. The gates of this nation will soon be opened to give shelter to men and women who will come from foreign nations; they will all bring hunger, pain, need and among you they will find warmth, bread and comfort. Prepare your hearts so that you may receive them with love.

15. How many of you will have to enter foreign lands and will need to be received as brothers!

16. I leave you all forming one heart.

17. Say with the spirits of light, "Glory to God in the highest, and peace on earth to men of good will," such is the song of the angels.

Love one another!

18. People: prepare yourselves with all submission to listen to my word and you will realize that it has been a grace that you have seen the light of the Master again. My inspiration has become a human word and comes in search of spirits who are in need or who are thirsty for light. The sweet consolation that was previously promised to you, comes in the essence of this humble and tender word that tries to persuade you. There is a heavenly aroma in it and it makes high hearts beat, as those of my disciples of the Second Time beat on the night of the last Supper.

19. Be welcome before my lesson, you come for the promise of your salvation, you come for the word that shows you the true life. Imitate me, love your cross, kiss the cross of your life, bless the will of your Father.

20. I tell you to love your cross, because if, having to carry it on your back, you deny it, the pain will open a deep wound in your heart. I do love my cross, O people, and do you know what I call my cross? You constitute my cross, O humanity, whom I love so much.

21. You must not blaspheme in the hard walk, each new pain is a new light in your heart, each trial will make the flowers of experience sprout in your being. Understand that if pain comes to you, it is because you needed it; you must also understand that if joy comes to possess you, it was because you were also in need of it.

22. Blessed are those who silence their sorrows and instead make their brothers share in all their joys, even if they are very small.

23. Blessed is he who, by accepting pain, knows that it perfects him and that it will lead him to the summit, because he has realized that pain is the inheritance of man and that this will be the means by which he will succeed in washing himself to return to the Father.

24. I gave man all the necessary elements so that with them he could build with works of love a scale that would raise him to Me. I have inherited him with my wisdom and with my love, but since he has not made good use of those gifts, pain has come to fill that void.

25. The cradle is the beginning of man, the grave is the end, and I see that in the span that unites both extremes, it is more what you suffer than what you enjoy in your existence. You cry when you are born, when you live and finally when you die; I who come following in your footsteps want and must save you. My Doctrine is the voice that comes to call you to find the way of peace. In all times my Law has been of justice, of love and of peace, she has pointed out to you and has marked for you the route by which you can be saved.

Love one another!

26. Many of the men of this time, when they hear that the word love is often repeated in my Doctrine, will ask themselves: What will be the love that they are preaching so much? My followers will then have to carry out works that explain and clarify what is the love that I have indicated and inspired you. Also at that time I was asked what kind of love it was that Jesus spoke so much to men, and the Master was sitting by a rose bush whose flowers were dry and withered, he caressed them with his hand while He preached, and those flowers revived under the influence of his caress, leaving all those around him truly amazed at such a miracle. Such will be the hearts of men when they know how to love one another. The rose bushes will bloom again, and the dried roses will be resurrected.

27. Not all men will think in the same way when receiving this light, because the time of evolution is not the same in all humanity. Some have been on the path of life longer than others, you should also know that all men are delayed in knowledge and elevation, because they have strayed from the path of evolution.

28. Man has lived a lot, but little has been taken advantage of in his life and he has given greater importance to material satisfactions, despising the science of living with love and justice.

29. A new lesson I have come to give to the world, which will be like a divine irrigation that will resurrect withered hearts and encourage stagnant or sick spirits.

30. Remember that I said to you, "Ask that it will be given to you," and that is why you come with your list of requests. But now I tell you to learn to ask and to receive. Ask with humility and receive with conformity.

31. Your heart says to me: How many times, Master, have we offended you with foolish and ignorant requests? But I tell you, you have not offended me if you did them out of ignorance.

32. Because of your lack of knowledge I have come to show myself once again as a Teacher among you and here you have me teaching and correcting my disciples with love.

33. You do well to come to my call, because all destinies are in Me. It is not the world that gives you; nor are the laws of the Earth that govern your destiny; your free will also has a limit, man is not absolute, I am the only absolute, in whose being everything created is, however, I tell you that I thirst for your perfection.

34. Why do I see you walking around like failures in this life? Lift up your face, have confidence in your destiny, always look ahead and there, on the horizon, you will contemplate me.

Love one another!

35. Humanity: know my Doctrine, the spirituality that it imparts will make you listen to my voice in moments of loneliness or pain, it will give you unknown forces in hours of trial and when the murmur of the world has fatigued your mind and you feel sadness in your heart, you will hear from infinity the heavenly concert. When you come out of your rapture, you will ask: In what book will I have learned? and I will tell you: in the book of my wisdom and my love.

36. When this is, you will be communicating from spirit to Spirit, then you will have penetrated into the Temple of the Lord.

37. It is necessary that your spirit be raised so that matter may be strong and help you in the struggle. If you truly trusted in Me, you would have no need to uselessly knock on the doors of your brothers and sisters, whose hearts are almost always closed to charity.

38. My Doctrine comes to forge the spirit, collaborate with your Father, educating the hearts of your children in it.

39. Today you are my disciples, tomorrow your children will be.

40. Think of those who in their childhood lose their father!

41. Think of those who never knew about the tenderness of the mother!

42. Only the way of my law will be able to make up for their emptiness and lead them to the port of their salvation. That is why my imprint is indelibly imprinted on all the paths of your life.

43. Beloved people: Tomorrow, when the word spreads that I was among you, multitudes of men will come to question you, if by that time life in your home is clean and your worship of the Father is the one that I have come to teach you, don't you think that that will be the best answer you give and the best proof that you heard my word?

44. At this time when even the air, the earth and the water are poisoned by the wickedness of men, how few there are who are not contaminated by evil or darkness!

45. Which of your brothers, finding a people who live in virtue and peace, will be able to deny that the Father has been teaching them? Dethroned monarchs may come mourning their lost power and in the bosom of that people regain the peace of the spirit by recognizing the falsehood of earthly vanities. Ministers of sects and religions will come, who, seeing the spirituality of that congregation and its worship full of purity, will feel in their hearts the judgment of their own conscience claiming their mistakes.

Love one another!

46. That people is the Lord's, who will make his voice heard over all the peoples of the earth, and will overcome them with the light of truth, and by overcoming them, will make them part of that family, because all spirits are children of the people of God.

47. Today you know who you are going to listen to and you prepare your spirit to receive this heavenly bread in him. You prepare your spirit, because the one who comes to teach you is not a human teacher, he is not a sage, a philosopher, a man of science, or a king on Earth, and yet he is more than all of that together. The book that teaches you the way of perfection is open before you.

48. My disciples know all this, but the last ones who are just arriving are surprised to find me in the midst of this material poverty, and then it is necessary to tell them that I have nothing on Earth, that when I came to dwell among you I lived in humility, because in this way I taught you to understand that my Kingdom is not of this world and that what I come to seek are hearts. The crown that you saw on my head was not put on by Me, but by men, and it was made of thorns.

49. Come to Me and entrust to me your desires, confess your weaknesses and ask me for strength. Here I am with you, I do not turn away from my children and I follow you wherever you go, because if you enter the prison, I am there to comfort you. If you go on a long journey, you have my company on it. If you are sick, you have me at your bedside as nurse and doctor, if you are alone I make you feel my presence.

50. See me here cultivating my seed, I am tireless in talking to you since the time when Elias, through the lips of Roque Rojas announced the new time. Many have abandoned the planting and the tool, but I am still working in my countryside, but if some believe that I will always be communicating in this way, they are wrong, because the time is already short that you will still hear me in this way. It is necessary that this communication ceases so that you can begin to spiritualize yourselves, to communicate directly with my Spirit and you can see your Lord on the cloud of your spiritual elevation.

51. Are you not worried about the absence of this word? Have you already stored up enough for yourselves and for your brothers? Or do you think that on the day of my departure this Work will end?

52. I have been erasing forms, rites and traditions, so that in the times to come you will concretize the fulfillment of the Law and do not do what in the past times you gave yourself with all your enthusiasm to traditions and feasts, setting aside the Law.

Love one another!

53. You do not know how much the spirit of Moses wept in the afterlife when contemplating the infidelity and weakness of the people he loved so much. His seed was later watered with the blood of the Redeemer.

54. How did I find the people who had been inherited in the name of their patriarchs? Divided, separated into two kingdoms that saw each other as foreigners. I came to unite them and not only them, but all the peoples of the earth. Everything I brought, I left here, I took only ingratitude and pains from the world. I left my word to the world as an eternal inheritance, my blood, spilled to the last drop, my body went down to the bowels of the Earth, and my Spirit poured it out among my apostles. That was my will. After my departure the men recognized me; my seed germinated and spread to other nations; my persecutors were then my soldiers; those who had blasphemed against me, then blessed me.

55. An era of peace and morality was for the peoples the flowering of the Christian seed; virtue bore fruit, the goal and ideal were Heaven. Later the fragility returned, the apparent observance of my Doctrine, fulfillment that disguises the world with sumptuous feasts and rites that impress men, that do not satisfy the Father or elevate the spirit.

56. Chaos has returned because virtue does not exist, and where there is no virtue there can be no truth. It is not that the Law that the Father entrusted to Moses had no force, nor that the Doctrine of Jesus was only applicable to the past times. One and the other in their essence are eternal laws, but recognize that they are like a fountain from whose waters no one is forced to drink, but everyone who approaches that spring of love does so of his own free will.

57. I gave the Law to the people at the First Time so that all the tribes would live united in it, but when I arrived I found them divided, ignoring each other, profaning my Law and given over to idolatry.

58. My Doctrine of love came later to unite all peoples into one Law, and now that I return among men, I again see them divided into sects, into religions, into ideas and theories. Everyone practices according to their idea or convenience. Everyone claims to love the same God, however, they are divided and I tell you, he who does not love his brother, is not loving Me. It is well that not all spirits march in unison, since they are in a different state of evolution, but who is he who, knowing my laws and my Doctrine, ignores that they have for essence the love of one another? Many call themselves Christians, but I tell you once again that no one can be a Christian who does not have love.

Love one another!

59. Truly I tell you that the world ignores many spiritual lessons of my Doctrine, because instead of seeking the interpretation of my teachings and then practicing them, it has conformed to rites and traditions. That is why great trials have arisen among humanity and conflicts appear to which men find no solution.

60. Has the chaos of this time come as a surprise to humanity? No, it was announced so that you could avoid it. I gave John, my disciple, the revelation of these times, that if you had known how to interpret it, if you had given it the value it contains, instead of turning it away with indifference, you would have known that this time belongs to the Sixth Seal of the Book of Revelation, you would have watched and prayed and you would have been saved from great evils.

61. See how my word prepares you for the times to come, that is why I tell you to take advantage of it, because this manifestation will pass as Moses passed through the desert and did not reach Canaan, as Jesus passed through the world and ended his journey on the cross.

62. I am preparing you for the time that will follow the termination of this communication. There will be a book in each room containing my word so that you can gather and enjoy reading it.

63. If in order to transmit my word at this time I chose those who should express it, I will also be the one who designates those who have to interpret it through reading, when I no longer communicate in this way. But I tell you from now on, if you concretize to just listen to my teachings, without the purpose of putting them into practice, you will not be able to collect any seed in the end. It is necessary for you to understand that my Doctrine is not for you to take it as a reason to create customs or traditions, but for you to see it as the true path of fulfillment for your spirit and for you to bear witness to it with your works.

64. After 1950, my people will penetrate into the study of this teaching in order to reach great conclusions.

65. These books, which under a divine dictation are forming my "golden feathers", will be valued as jewels of infinite value, because every time you open them in your meetings, the essence they contain will be like a breeze from heaven on your spirits and on your sufferings. This book will clarify for you many mysteries enclosed in the book of the Seven Seals.

66. You will study these teachings without falling into arguments, and the light of the Holy Spirit will come to enlighten you so that you will be able to give the just explanation of what had seemed to you a mystery.

Love one another!

67. The announced year is already approaching to give you my goodbye through this communication and it is my will to give you everything I have to tell you. Do not lose a single one of my lectures, a single one of its syllables, because I am giving you the last words of this new testament by which the previous two and the coming ones will be understood.

68. I did not reveal the analysis of the Seven Seals to you at the beginning of my communication because then you would not have understood me; but now I have made light of this mystery so that you may deepen and come out of all ignorance, doubt or confusion.

69. The world will at last take an interest in all these divine revelations, and knowing of your interpretation will seek you out for questioning. Will you hide from your brothers when that is? Will you, who at all times have had my revelations before others, deny them?

70. Do not sleep, do not go to falter or be divided, do not be found busy in the superfluous because then instead of brothers who ask you, you will see enemies coming to attack you, and you do not know if they in their struggle come to teach you what it is to comply with my Law and make you respect the truth. Then you will ask, Lord, have you put your righteous arm on the side of my enemies?

71. I have told you to prepare yourselves so that wherever you look, you will only find brothers. I want the divine sign that I have placed in you to be the light that will help you to be recognized as my new disciples.

72. How beautiful it will be for your spirit to return to the Father showing him your fulfilled mission; an image of that bliss has been experienced here in the world by the son who has returned to the paternal home after having gone to obediently fulfill an order from his father. How much joy flows from the hearts of both of them as they come together, the father knowing that he is obeyed and respected, and the son looking at himself exalted and received by his father.

73. Have you imagined what the feast will be like for the spirit returning to the house of the Heavenly Father? What will be the oscar with which the Father receives his son and the joy of the beings who inhabit that mansion?

74. Do not stop on the right path, come along it, humanity, and do not turn back your eyes until you reach the great door where I will be waiting to receive you.

75. Be fervent, learn to kindle in your heart the flame of faith and trust in Me, so that you may always be content with the trials that I am sending you.

Love one another!

76. I enlighten you. They fall on humanity, innumerable rays to make light where before you had made darkness. The dawn of a new time has appeared, inviting everyone to wake up and start the journey back to Me. I am calling you, because the hour is already approaching when I will gather my seed from the earth, as I have been announcing to you.

77. You who hear me have seen my Word manifest, under his influence, you have seen men and women being redeemed, those who had died to faith and hope coming back to life, healing the sick in body and spirit. I have come back to you, to help you and make your journey less painful. Watch and pray that nothing prevents or delays you from reaching the Father. Come along the path of love and sacrifice and when you raise your spirit to the Father asking me for strength, I will receive you and encourage you until you reach the end of your journey where I will give you peace.

78. Practice all that I have been teaching you throughout the ages; restore meekly, but I also say to you, teach your brothers with the love and patience with which I have taught you.

79. You have searched for Me in the different religions and sects that humanity has formed and I want you to divest yourselves of rites and to erase from your heart every trace of fanaticism. Come to Me in spirit, love me with purity, respect and fulfill my laws and in this way you will be offering me true worship.

80. Come to Me, you sad, lonely, sick men. Those who drag chains of sin, the humiliated, hungry and thirsty for justice, be with me, in my presence many of your ills will disappear and you will feel that your burden is lightened.

81. If you want to possess the goods of the spirit, I will grant them to you, if you ask me for earthly possessions to make good use of them, I will also give them to you, because your request is noble and just. Then you will become good stewards and I will grant you the multiplication of these goods so that you may share in them for your brothers.

82. Look at humanity tired of struggling uselessly without ever finding the purpose of its existence. He presents me with a life without ideals and it is that he has strayed from the path of virtue and only seeks pleasure, where there is artifice and death. He has not been able to find joy in love, charity and benevolence, he has not been able to listen to the insistent plea of this Father who loves him so much and who only wants peace and redemption for everyone.

83. The world, divided into religions and sects, is calling me at this hour believing me absent, or at least distant. Being with him, he has not felt my presence; but I say to you,

Love one another!

one by one you will penetrate into the fold where you will all be together when you have understood my teaching.

84. You, cultivate this seed and move on. The light will be your guide and the great multitudes that I will entrust to you will follow you.

85. Go on the wings of prayer to spread the light among your brothers. Enter prisons and hospitals and leave your comfort there.

86. If you are tired, come to Me and I will comfort you. Fear not, I am forgiveness, mercy and true justice.

87. I am the spring that overflows in torrents over the fields in search of seed and husbandry.

88. The earth is ready for men to get ready to choose their share of work.

89. The field awaits you, cultivate it with love and purity and when you see that the good seed begins to bear fruit, destroy the weeds that could hinder its development. Put to death every shoot of tares, and do not fall into apathy because you will not raise a good harvest.

90. Present the fields to me when the golden spike can be seen shining in them and then you will be able to harvest and enrich your granaries so that the spiritual portion assigned to each one, does not suffer hunger in his day.

91. The idolatrous practices that prevail among men will be abandoned as false; the teachings that I have revealed to you have the reason for the truth and they will be recognized at last.

92. The wise man seeks the cause of all that is and happens, and hopes to prove by his science that there is no principle or truth outside of Nature. But I regard them as small, weak and ignorant.

93. When Jesus had to face the questions, looks and judgments of the crowds, he had not read any book, however, he gave a lecture of wisdom, because in the understanding of that child the light of the Most High shone and the very Word of God flourished on his lips. I say this to you, because you can also do it, when you have to face the interrogations and tests to which you are subjected. Then you will convince, because you will talk about the lessons of God that always have a beginning, a basis, a reason. There is no miracle that does not have a logical and natural reason, nothing occurs without a cause. The leaf of the tree does not move without my will.

Love one another!

94. They will ask you: Why, since the majesty of the Lord is so immense, does he use the most insignificant mortal to pour out his wisdom?

95. To which you will answer that God's love for His children has no limits and that is why man often fails to understand it.

96. You have to be humble, because if your Master left his Kingdom to live and show himself humble on this earth, you will have to imitate me before those who are equal to you.

97. If it were necessary to return in matter as in the Second Time, I would come even knowing that I would have to go through that painful trance of body and spirit, but now I come in Spirit and you must prepare yourselves so that you may feel my divine truth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 145

1. Behold my Divine Spirit among you.
2. Come closer to Me, beloved children, rest from your pilgrimage on roads and deserts, for it is not I who come to you, but you who have come to Me.
3. I, your Creator, come to show man my meekness, my humility and my love for all my children. In the Second Time I sent my Word to incarnate among you, he called himself, "the son of man".
4. I am manifesting myself through the favorite creature of Creation: man, so that you may hear my Word through the understanding of your brothers.
5. How far you thought me from you, and really, how close I am.
6. In you I receive all humanity that on this day is saying goodbye to one more year that I have entrusted to it.
7. You do not know how I will show myself to you on this day; whether as a Father, as a Teacher or as a Judge.
8. I am going to surprise you and penetrate into the innermost depths of your heart.
9. Truly I tell you, Jehovah, the Word and the Holy Spirit, are one God, the only one who is the beginning and the end of all creation, the Alpha and the Omega of all that exists. I am going to speak to you as a Father and to teach you as a Teacher: my tenderness will descend on your matter and on your spirit.
10. Mary, your Universal Mother, is in Me, and it is she who bestows the most tender caresses on her dearly beloved creatures, she has been in your heart to leave her peace and the preparation of a sanctuary in him. Mary watches over the world and spreads her wings like a lark, to cover it from one pole to the other.
11. From all creation I receive the tribute that as thanksgiving comes to Me.
12. My insightful gaze penetrates the heart of man and woman, from childhood to old age. I present myself invisibly in the nations, in the regions, in the different churches and before the disembodied beings who still populate the Earth. And my spiritual presence makes men shudder. They just don't know what the future holds for humanity.
13. Now I will touch the man in his free will, he will want to do his will, but everything will be done according to mine.

Love one another!

14. Evolution is with all spirits and through their developed virtue and intuition this light will come to them.

15. He will understand that there is no peace in the world, that there is thirst and hunger, scarcity and misery and I ask you why?

16. Has the wealth of blessings that I deposited on this earth disappeared? Have the order and laws of the universe changed? Does the star king no longer give light and life? Is there no water in the springs, no fertility in the lands, no fruit in the trees? Is there no light in your brain and no feelings in your heart? Is there not an atom of strength in your spirit so that you can lift up your face before Me? Then why do you behave like enemies if you have all sprouted from Me?

17. The Divine Spirit also weeps, but my tears must not fall into the world now, I forgive him, let them fall into my divine mantle.

18. Take from Me the ear, it is the wheat of love, peace and goodwill. Cultivate it and with it, make bread that sustains your spirit.

19. There's a sword in my cloak, but it's not the murder weapon. She is the truth. Whoever wants to be a soldier of the truth, take it in his right hand and with its light he will win in all battles.

20. The spirit of humanity advances in search of the Doctrine that I am giving you; the pilgrims are already beginning to arrive.

21. You must be alert! for the men of science will put you to the test. Do not be suspicious because you are humble, because what has always been revealed to the humble has been hidden from the exalted wise or has not been allowed to understand.

22. Unite yourselves so that if you become persecuted, the Red Sea will open to make way for you; but you must fulfill my Law of love, O people, do you want my forgiveness? I also want you to forgive your brothers.

23. You have given your dead to Me, and I tell you, your dead live in Me. You have given me your love and I ask you to show it in charity to your brothers.

24. Humanity: the rays of the sun are already approaching illuminating the face of your world to tell you with their light, that a new day appears before you as a precious time, so that in it you will work your progress and achieve true peace as befits men of good will.

25. Listen to your Father, rest for a few moments, O people of wandering spirits. Blessed is the one who listens, loves and believes in my word, because he is a worthy son of the

Love one another!

Father, because he knows how to zealously keep my laws and teachings to fulfill them later with works of love.

26. At these moments you are all attentive to my word, no superfluous thought disturbs your understanding. Some listen ecstatic, others, heads down for their regrets, others more aware of each of my manifestations.

27. Humanity, whom this people represents at this moment, has spent a year that was like a shadow of pain for those who cried, a helping hand for those who received their favors, a second for the eternity of your spirit. But time continues its march, because Time is Me, I who have been and will always be with all my children.

28. There is on this day an instant in which every spirit feels my divine presence in his consciousness, and the greater the mission he carries, the greater is also the voice that speaks to him from within.

29. 1945 took away the last shadows of the war; the sickle mowed down thousands of existences and thousands of spirits returned to the spiritual valley. Science amazed the world and with its destructive weapons made the Earth tremble. Those who conquered became judges and executioners of the vanquished; pain, misery and hunger spread leaving as a trace of their passage, a trail of widowhood, orphanhood and cold. The plagues advance from nation to nation, and even the elements make their voice of justice and reproach heard for so much wickedness. A mantle of destruction, of death and desolation, is the footprint that the man who is said to be civilized left on the face of the planet. This is the harvest that this humanity presents to me, but I ask you: Is this harvest worthy to pass to my granaries? Does the fruit of your wickedness deserve to be received by your Father? Verily I tell you, this tree is far from being the one that you could have sown if you had fulfilled that divine commandment that commands you to love one another.

30. Men are hard and inflexible with their brothers, as they were in the time of Moses when it was an established custom to return blow for blow. Today I tell you, if this is the way you understand justice, you will be measured with the same rod with which you measured your fellow men.

31. But I forgive you, I bless you and I give you time to cultivate with love the blessed seed of my Teaching. I am the great warrior. Who is preparing to be a soldier of this cause? I make war with peace. And I slay evil with the sword of good.

32. Everyone who, in the silence of his life, rises to follow me on the path of good, is my soldier and in his hand I deposit a sword so that he may fight and overcome. That sword is the truth, before it there will be no enemy that resists its light.

Love one another!

33. It is a day of jubilation. Beloved Israel, for the Eternal is standing before you to teach you to love and forgive one another. I have given you my teaching. I have come to you full of joy, but I have also suffered, because at times you forget about Me.

34. Receive my peace. Once again I bless and forgive you. Your hearts have come before my plant as an offering, as a holocaust, as an innovation of peace and forgiveness for the whole world. The master's teaching, like a torch of light, has been lit once again in your understanding and spirit.

35. It is the time of the struggle of light against darkness, which surprises the peoples of the Earth. Time of tests and refunds. A time of purification and justice. I see all the nations confused. All sects and religions are divided. And this is the time when I come to show you the book of truth again.

36. You say that another year is coming, I tell you: The spirit is not subject to the times. It is time that is subject to eternity, to the spirit.

37. Blessed is he who has heard and loves my word, who understands my manifestations and carefully keeps in his heart the memory of what he has seen and heard.

38. Believers and unbelievers hear me: those who love me and those who blaspheme me are attentive to my word; the awake and the asleep, the diligent and the lazy, the spiritualized and the materialized: All listen in my houses of prayer that form the temple of the Holy Spirit, the temple without material altars, the temple without human vanities.

39. . How long have you walked, humanity! How much you have erred on the roads! How much you have searched! How much you have searched! You have risen very high and have fallen into the abyss.

40. And behold the Lord, the Eternal, the Unknown, the Forgotten, asking men, Are you tired yet? Do you already want to stop on the path of sin? Have you not been disappointed yet? Do you still want to be great in this world? Do you not know that in humility there is greatness?

41. I am the Father and I am the Giver. I am the one who at all times has said to man, "Ask, and it will be given to you." Here is my hand; in it is a scepter of justice, a golden spike and a sword of light, take what you want, there is still the most bitter at the bottom of the chalice, but also the new year is approaching as a promise of peace.

42. Do you want the Kingdom of Heaven to come near to you, as I have promised you? My will be yours!

43. I forgive you, sinful humanity, because I am a loving Father. Take the golden ear and cultivate the wheat; multiply it to one hundred percent and recreate your spirit with your

Love one another!

harvest. It is the wheat of love, harmony, fraternity, peace and goodwill, carry it in you! Knead your daily bread with this wheat and give it to your brother. It is wheat of forgiveness, of charity, of friendship. Do you understand me, people?

44. On this day I lift the veil of the future and prepare you. Behold how the great mobs and caravans advance in search of this people, behold how the legions advance in search of the light. The pilgrims are knocking at your door, alert people! The man of science is preparing to scrutinize you, to question you.

45. You have respected my arcana and have penetrated when I have called you. You know Me as far as I have granted you and you are penetrating step by step into Me.

46. You are one of my chosen ones at this time. Some of you were called in childhood, some in youth, some in old age, and each one has been entrusted with a mission, according to the time that he must still inhabit the Earth.

47. When He came to Me, there was not a spirit that did not present me with a little care. It seemed to you that that pain with which you arrived was an obstacle in your life, but then you realized that it had only been the stepping stone that brought you closer to Me. Then you blessed that test that was to bring so much joy to your spirit.

48. You do well to bless that pain that brought you closer to Me, because through it you learned to seek me and to ask Me. Later you learned to pray and finally to carry out a spiritual mission, to put into practice my teachings of love and charity with your brothers.

49. Since then you have seen a miracle performed in your life, because eating the same bread that you used to eat, now it no longer tastes bitter to you, but sweet and pleasant, the difficulties that you encountered in your path, and that made you blaspheme or lose faith, now no longer frighten you, because you no longer consider them insurmountable and even your physical sufferings, which used to overcome you, now no longer frighten you.

50. It is the strength of faith, it is the effect of spirituality and regeneration.

51. Before, many spiritual sensations went unnoticed for you, because you were only looking for the satisfaction of your senses and the senses tend many times to materialize your spirit. Now you begin to discover a new life, you begin to find the essence, the beauty, the meaning, the truth of what surrounds you.

52. As you listen to my teaching, you are elevating your thinking, modifying your old way of worshiping me and improving your life. You have stopped asking with the demand with which you did it before, and you are learning to pray and to feel what you say to me in prayer: So, when you have said, "Lord, your will be done in me," it is

Love one another!

because you have understood the meaning of your words, preparing to receive from Me, as I command. But there are always the last among the crowd, because new hearts endlessly come to these enclosures in search of the water of life. I have to speak to them in another way, so that they understand me and at the same time feel understood.

53. Remember that this is how I received each one of you, when for the first time he came to hear my word. To some I do not speak of a spiritual mission, because they would not understand me, but I speak of the burden of sufferings they carry in life, under whose weight they feel defeated and overwhelmed. I teach them how to solve the great trials that have arisen inside or outside the home, I comfort them in their bitterness, I grant them the balm that restores them to health, I comfort them and fill them with hope.

54. Then the sick person feels that a heavenly gaze knows about his pain and that this gaze is that of his Father, who comes to free him from the burden of suffering that he is dragging. The heart that on Earth has not known tenderness, understanding or affection, suddenly feels wrapped in the tenderness of my word; it loves with an infinite love, and feels the torrent of its pain contained for a long time overflow.

55. The same goes for the lonely or misunderstood man, for the man turned into a slave to passions or vices, for the abandoned woman or the maiden afraid to face life. The same goes for the father or the mother of a family who presents all their problems to me, than for the orphan who has no shelter in the world. I listen to all of you and I touch all of your hearts with the fine chisel of my word.

56. I know that by taking care of everything that afflicts you, no matter how human or very material, I am taking care of your spirit because I am freeing you from your burden, because I am preparing the path that you will have to travel later and because in that way I am lighting the lamp of faith for you.

57. My fountain of love overflows in these moments over you, forgiving and blessing you.

58. I receive all of you on this day so that you may listen to my word and rejoice with it.

59. If among these multitudes there are hypocrites and Pharisees, loan sharks, thieves of material goods, or of moral goods such as honor, or of spiritual goods such as faith and peace, I want to caress you all as if there were stains on none, because I am your Father who thirsts for your regeneration and for your love.

60. It is precisely in the most lost and far from the Law that I always test the power of my word, so at this time I came to speak to you in a broad way, with a lesson full of loving justice and infinitely wise teachings, to save you from the abysses and raise you to the summit, because the abysses are full of darkness and there you will never be able to see

Love one another!

the truth, and instead the summits are illuminated with the light of wisdom, love and justice.

61. Righteous trials and complaints are for the reluctant, for the foolish and obstinate in evil, but I know when a word of love is enough for them to redeem themselves.

62. This people is continually touched in both ways. Love is sufficient for those who are docile in spirit and matter to be guided by it, while for those who are not susceptible to love, it is necessary that it is pain that reduces them to moderation and order.

63. Slowly and step by step as regeneration arises in them, they will move from the ranks of those who purify themselves with pain to the ranks of those who rise through spirituality.

64. You all hear me and you all keep quiet. The book of your conscience is open before your spirit, before your understanding, showing you the true way and pointing out to you the path along which you have freely walked, but in these moments the spirit of the crowd has gathered, to listen to the last of my words.

65. Here, before this word, there is no man who does not shudder inside and outside his being, that is, in the spirit and in the flesh. Here, when listening to me, is when he thinks about life, about death, about divine justice, about eternity, about spiritual life, about good and evil.

66. This is where when he hears my voice, he feels the presence of his spirit in him, and remembers where he came from.

67. Listening to me, he feels at those moments identified with all his fellow human beings, recognizing them in the depths of his being as his true brothers. Brothers in spiritual eternity, even closer than those who are so only by the flesh, since it is temporary on earth.

68. There is no man or woman who, listening to Me, does not feel contemplated by Me, therefore, no one dares to hide or disguise their stains before Me; and I show them but without pointing out anyone publicly, because I am the Judge who never betrays; I tell you that among you I discover adulteries, infanticides, thefts, vices and scourges that are like leprosy in the spirit of those who have sinned. But I not only come to prove to you the truth of my word by showing you that I know how to discover the faults of your heart, I also want to prove to you the power of my lessons, giving you the weapons to overcome evil and temptations, teaching you to achieve regeneration, awakening in your being a longing for the good, the high and the pure and an absolute repulsion for everything ignoble, for everything false and for everything evil to the spirit.

Love one another!

69. Men and women with whom I will form my new people, beloved multitudes who in silence and in spirit weep in this blessed hour, rest in Me, feel how my forgiveness descends to you, cleansing you of your stains and unloading you of your burden so that you may begin a new existence.

70. Do not be afraid, I am seeing the sincere repentance in those who have realized the magnitude of their faults and at this moment they ask me with a broken heart to forgive them, that I will not make them pay for their faults, measuring them with the same rod with which they have measured in the world, and finally they beg me to provide them with an opportunity to prove their repentance to me. How can I not know who it is who cries with true repentance so that I could deny Him that opportunity that he so anxiously requests of me? Just as I also know of those who deceive themselves with a false repentance, but not of Me, who see beyond your present. I will leave them subject to trials for as long as it is necessary for their full awakening to the call of their conscience.

71. For now, all of you feel my caress, my love and my peace, because you have come to the spiritual feast at the Master's house, and it is only fair that you all get to taste the majares of your Father's forgiveness and love.

72. My mantle of love is spread over the universe.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 146

1. Disciples: I have caressed your forehead, turning away your worries, and you have turned your eyes to Me to tell me: Were you here, Lord?
2. It is necessary that you concentrate your attention on my word, because when I am truly heard, I open my arcanum and overflow my wisdom in my disciples. You ask me: To what is due so much patience and so much divine love? And I answer you: many of you have been fathers on earth and all of you have been sons, what father has desired pain for the son, even when he has received from him the greatest offense, the cruelest ingratitude? A deep wound has opened in the heart of that father, pain has seized him and sometimes even anger has troubled his mind, but it was enough for a word of repentance from that son or an act of humility, so that he pressed it against his heart. If that is what you humans do, why is it strange to you that I love and forgive you perfectly?
3. I formed you to love and feel loved. You need Me as I need you. It is not true who says that I do not need you, if it were so, I would not have created you or made me a man to rescue you with that sacrifice that was a great test of love; I would have let you lose, but you must recognize that if you feed on my love, it is right that you offer the same to your Father, because I keep telling you: "I have, thirst for your love".
4. How can you not miss me and how can I not feel your absence if you are part of my Spirit? Do you see why I ask you to analyze My word and even the way in which I have come, so that you will not be surprised by the fact that I manifest Myself through sinful matters? For my love, your sin could not have meant an obstacle, I have come to purify you to bring you closer to Me. Some have understood it and others have not, that is why among the multitudes of men and women who have listened to me at this time, there are those who have proclaimed that I have returned among men, as well as those who have said that this is impossible.
5. My presence has never left you. It is my word that I come to pour out in fulfillment of my promise; it is my love and my light that emanates from this word. Now I find myself doctrinating you, but when the year 1950 arrives, designated by my will as the last of this manifestation, without my Spirit departing from you, I will make this way of communicating cease.
6. Only a few hearts will be prepared for that time.
7. In the Second Half did I wait for the world to turn to be absent? I left amid ridicule, ridicule, cruelty and doubts. I knew that my death was necessary for the world to rise to life. Again at this time I will be absent in the moments of your confusion, your confusion

Love one another!

and your doubts, but my word, bequeathed to humanity as a testament of love, will once again move the world.

8. The war of ideas, creeds, religions, doctrines, philosophies, theories and sciences will come, and my name and Doctrine will walk on all lips. My new coming will be discussed and judged, and from there the great believers will rise up proclaiming that Christ has been among men again. In those moments, from infinity I will encourage those hearts and I will do wonders in their path to strengthen their faith.

9. Humanity is remembering on this day, the one in which some magi from the East came to the Bethlehem manger to worship the child God. Today some hearts ask me: Lord, is it true that those powerful and wise lords bowed down before you, recognizing your divinity?

10. Yes, my children, it was science, power and wealth that came to prostrate themselves in My presence.

11. The shepherds, their wives and their children were also there with their humble, healthy and simple presents, with whom they received and greeted the Redeemer of the world and Mary as the symbol of heavenly tenderness. They represented humility, innocence, simplicity; but those who had in their scrolls the prophecies and promises that spoke of the Messiah, slept soundly without even sensing who had come into the world.

12. Sometimes you doubt what the history written by my apostles tells you, because my life has been surrounded by many false legends; now I tell you that what they wrote was true and it was also indispensable for your salvation. All that I have come to confirm now and what the imagination of men has created will be destroyed with the truth of my word at this time. The humble have come before my word bringing in their hearts their present of humility and simplicity. Afterwards, your scientific world, the wealthy and the men of power, will bow to my invisible presence.

13. Despite having found you more materialized than in the past times, the evolution that the spirit has had will allow humanity to conceive my new manifestation in a spiritual form. When man thinks he is most distant from my Divinity, behold, he is one step away from it. There are those who claim that I do not exist, but you do not let yourselves be impressed by it, those men speak like that because they have conceived me through unreal forms, and when they are disillusioned by their science that I am not where they believed, then they have denied me, but still great is their desire to know if I really exist.

14. Man has not yet found himself, he needs to know himself spiritually so that he has the solution to many confusions and the answer to many questions. This is the time when you

Love one another!

can and should meet, discover and get to know each other. When this is, how clearly he will feel my presence.

15. I have allowed you to communicate briefly with the beings of the beyond, which I did not authorize in the Second Time because then you were not prepared for it, neither one nor the other. That door has been opened by Me at this time and with it I fulfill the announcements of my prophets and some of my promises. In 1866 that invisible door was opened for you, and also those of the brain of the elect, to manifest the message that the spirits of light were to bring to men. Before that year, spiritual beings had been manifesting in the nations and peoples of the Earth, which were the precursor signs of my coming.

16. You have woken up a lot for science and you have slept a lot for the spiritual, but I have come to teach you a divine science that has love as its root, and from which charity, wisdom, fraternity derive. Your science has brought peoples closer, time and distances have been overcome, it is the fruit of the mind. How strange is it that by the spirit the worlds approach and eternity is conquered? Everyone who longs to walk this path, fill his heart with respect, watch, pray and be obedient to the call of his conscience.

17. I have told you that your communication with the spiritual world in this materialized and tangible form will be brief, because in 1950 this lesson and experience will be over, but if you use it properly, it will leave innumerable fruits, among them that of having prepared you for spirit-to-Spirit communication, that is, direct communication without the need for the faculty that I temporarily granted to your understanding. Only love should be what attracts you to each other.

18. This is how I teach you so that you do not fall into confused sciences, into new fanaticism or superstitions. That is why it was not allowed to you in the Second Time to know the lessons given in this form, because you would not have understood their essence. Christ promised it to you and Elijah came to fulfill it at this time. The spirits will continue to materialize on the world even after 1950, this will serve so that many skeptics believe and many lethargics awaken, but this people must be obedient letting that form of manifestation end for them at the right moment: later these disciples will arrive to the nations and with a firm hand they will pluck all the grass that has grown among humanity, leaving only the light of experience as fertile wheat. On the desecration that is made of the sacred, those who teach respect for what is pure will arrive. And when spirituality is in the heart of humanity, it will feel that its thought rises to other worlds, and it will feel them penetrate into its heart, then men will have reached a spiritual elevation that will allow them to feel in their heart the presence of the Kingdom of Heaven.

Love one another!

19. The bonds of love with which you have been united on earth will be strengthened with those who unite you spiritually in eternity. Thus the universal family will be formed, where there will be no differences.

20. You have had among you manifestations of troubled beings who live in darkness, they have passed through the doors of that gift that I have entrusted to you, and who can take these manifestations as evil or therefore judge this Doctrine impure? Do you not think that this gift is aimed at doing charity not only among humans, but also among those who carry darkness in the spirit?

21. Whoever misjudges these lessons has studied the works of Jesus of the Second Time poorly. The spiritual life is similar to the material life, it also has its crossroads, vicissitudes and temptations as in this life that you live; when a door is opened to do charity, the needy come there as happened with Jesus in the Second Time and as it happens with those who have received that gift in this time. That is where I want to contemplate your charity.

22. I bless you, because when the possessed came before you, you did not call them demons, but you saw in the possessed a brother in atonement, and in those who dominate him, needy brothers who disturb him.

23. Tomorrow, there will be no need for those beings to take your brain to understand reality, it will be enough for them to receive your thoughts in their spirit to contemplate the light.

24. It is already the last times that I will be with you in this way. Believe in it and also believe that I will not return to this world to materialize my word and even less to become a man.

25. Prepare yourselves, for rumors will come to you from men claiming that I have returned, that Christ has come to earth. You will remain faithful and say firmly: the Lord is in spirit with all his children. If you sleep and do not spiritualize yourselves, you will deny that I lifted up my word, and converted into blasphemers and disobedient you will invoke my ray on the multitudes saying to them: let us ask the one who gave us his word to continue speaking to us, let us raise songs and hosannas to him so that he may listen to us; but truly I tell you, my ray will no longer return to human understanding because I will not come to feed your foolishness. What would you expose yourselves to? That the words of apparent light will lead you into confusion. Doesn't your heart want that? Prepare yourselves for that test, and on your obedience and humility the light of my inspiration will shine.

Love one another!

26. I announce to you that if before 1950 the unification of these multitudes into a single people is not done, confusion will reign very soon because there will be those who say that the Master is still manifesting, and then woe to this people! Have you not sensed this threat? That spirit of brotherhood and union has not yet awakened in you, and you hope that events will unite you, but if you wait for that, you will see the plagues, disorders, wars and the justice of the elements unleashed, until there is no place of peace in the world, neither on the surface of the Earth, nor in its bowels, nor in the sea, nor in the winds.

27. People: I began my word this day full of sweetness, but then it became severe because it is necessary to warn you of dangers and correct your mistakes in time, but I want to finish my lecture by speaking to you with sweetness.

28. Disciples: Do not forget that on the day when men remember the birth of Christ, I came to open your eyes even more so that you may come to Me on the path of fulfillment, of humanity, of obedience.

29. Today you have not brought me milk, honey and bread, as an offering of love and joy in imitation of the shepherds of that time. Neither will the kings or the wise men of this time bring me incense, gold, and myrrh. Everyone will show me his spirit, so that I may deposit in him a present of love.

30. At this moment I descend to you in my word through a human understanding, to welcome you and tell you that I have given you my forgiveness forever.

31. I am waiting for the new seed in you, listen to me so that you may be a seed of light.

32. Many of you want to die because you are tired and without ideals on Earth. Certainly the death of the body is the rebirth for the spirit, but that body that you occupy serves to purify you. Pray and watch and you will not grow weak. I am in you; when you say that the blood of Christ fell on humanity, do you think that it is only a figurative sense or a symbol? What would you think if I told you that both my blood and my body traced the path to the fulfillment of the mission entrusted to each of you? And if my Spirit is poured out on each one of you, how is it that you do not recognize each other as brothers and sisters and instead hate each other? Have you ever thought that whatever you do with your brothers, you do with me?

33. Stop searching the human ancestry of Jesus, it will not reveal to you the subtlety of my body. Penetrate into the great revelations that I have given you at that time and in this one and you will understand what I am now making known to you.

34. Do not turn to the books of the world, which although they speak of Me are not written under divine inspiration. See that what springs from the human mind may have

Love one another!

errors, but what comes from heaven cannot mistake you. Guard my revelations with more zeal than if you kept pearls or sparkles.

35. Men say in their books that Jesus was among the Essenes seeking their knowledge, but he who knew everything and was before the worlds, had nothing to learn from men; the divine could not learn from the human. Wherever he was, he was teaching. Can there be anyone on earth wiser than God? Christ came from the Father to bring divine wisdom to men. Did not your Teacher give you proof of this when, at the age of twelve, he engrossed the theologians, philosophers and doctors of the Law of that time?

36. There are those who have attributed to Jesus the weaknesses of all men, rejoicing in throwing on the divine and spotless man, the mire that they carry in their hearts. Those don't know me. If all the wonders of this Nature that you contemplate are nothing more than the materialization of divine thoughts, do you not think that the body of Christ is the materialization of a sublime thought of your Father's love? Then Christ loved you with the Spirit, not with the flesh. My truth can never be falsified because it contains an absolute light and strength.

37. The sweet and unforgettable echo of the word of Jesus, the one that does not hurt, I come to manifest at this time through these humble and clumsy understandings.

38. Men, without respect and without love, have dared to judge the life of the highest beings that God has sent among men, taking my own word as the basis for their reasoning. If on a certain occasion I called my disciples brothers, it was not the only one, nor them only whom I called that way. Mary in her virgin womb carried the body of Jesus. The chosen Mother, the most pure Mother, the daylily without blemish, was the embodiment of the maternal tenderness that exists in the divine. Why did Jesus, calling himself the Son of God, not call men brothers when they are also children of God? When will you have enough elevation to allow you to give your just meaning to the divine and the human? Understand that it is the only way for you to know where the mistakes are and where the truth shines.

39. It is not men who can tell you about Me with more truth than I, although I tell you these lessons through men, see that it is in their ecstasies that I speak for them. My Doctrine will become understood, its essence that is law will be lived by humanity. Before, the seed of the tares will be exterminated. And when will you call all men brothers? When will you see in them the children of your Father? The only title that will be able to take you to my bosom, will be that of having known how to be children of God and brothers of your fellow men.

Love one another!

40. You who care so much about your home, why are you not equally concerned about the dwelling that you will have to prepare in eternity for your spirit? You who turn on the light of your room so that you will not be in darkness, why don't you turn on the lamp of your heart so that you will no longer remain in darkness?

41. When you are ready, I will tell you at length about the three times and the seven stages or epochs so that you will not confuse one with the other.

42. Here is my revealing and simple word, understand it and put it into practice.

43. This is an instant of grace in which the light of my Holy Spirit spreads in all the worlds; light that is divine wisdom for every spiritual creature. And you who are listening to my word, enjoying yourselves with the wisdom of the Spirit of Truth, find in all of it the meaning of my teachings, prepare yourselves in truth, because it is necessary that you teach many my Law.

44. My Law is a path of justice and love to which I am calling men again, so that they may govern families and peoples with that love and that justice of which I am speaking to you. In that Law there is the beginning and the end of everything created; it is my will that everything lives in harmony, and that you, within this Creation, evolve spiritually as the different kingdoms of Nature evolve, so that you achieve the progress of your spirit.

45. Man has stagnated morally and spiritually, he has forged a cult towards Me and a way of living that he believes are the best, and he has fallen into a routine that wearies and fatigues his spirit, fanaticizing it in material rites and ceremonies. Instead, see the level of evolution at which the kingdoms that form material Nature are located, see their order, their harmony and their perfection.

46. You have to understand that you, endowed with spirit, signify in Creation, the most beloved work of the Father, because in you He deposited essence, attributes and immortality.

47. There is no death for the spirit, death as you conceive it, that is, ceasing to exist. It cannot be the death of the body, death or end for the spirit. That is precisely where he opens the eyes to a higher life, while his envelope closes them to the world forever. It's just an instant of transition on the route that leads to perfection. If you have not yet understood it this way, it is because you still love this world very much and feel closely linked to it. You are worried about leaving this dwelling because you think you are masters of what you possess in it, and there are still those who retain a vague presentiment of my divine justice and are afraid to penetrate into the spiritual valley.

Love one another!

48. Humanity has loved this world too much; too much, because its love has been misdirected. How many have succumbed to it for this cause! How much the spirits have materialized for the same reason!

49. Only when you have felt the steps of death near, when you have been seriously ill, when you have suffered, is when you think that you are one step away from the Afterlife, from that justice that only in those trances do you fear and then you make promises and oaths to the Father to love him, to serve him and obey him on Earth.

50. Pain purifies you, pain is the chisel that shapes the heart of man so that it reaches spirituality. So that your pain may not be sterile, you need the torch of faith to illuminate you so that you may have courage and patience in trials.

51. You are the best fruit that has sprung from Me, who am the universal tree; always fulfill my Law of love so that I can rejoice with you.

52. If you hurry in life a cup of bitterness for the sake of humanity, return to her that same cup, but full of honey. Like Christ, who gathered only pain and bitterness among the men whom He loved so much, and still hanging on the tree, while the mobs blasphemed and offered him gall and vinegar, He opened his side as a spring of love to give His blood to the children, as the wine of resurrection and eternal life.

53. In the Second Time, the Master separated himself from his disciples for a few hours and when he returned, he observed that they were deliberating, then he asked them: What have you learned from my Doctrine? And one of them answered, Master, when you are not with us, we study your words, but we do not always understand. The Master then said to them: Behold the sea, see that it is immense, this is the Law of the Father, she is the beginning and the end of everything created, but I will grant you to understand as far as my will is.

54. Humanity goes on different paths in this Third Time and does not find the truth. I send her messages and signals but she is blind. The voices of the elements and wars have not been enough to testify to the second coming of Christ among humanity.

55. Among a few I find myself, teaching my message of spirituality, which man will know in this time. And from among those who have come to Me to hear me, I have chosen the new disciples, who will be the emissaries and messengers of my Work in the world.

56. That is why you see how tireless and persevering I am teaching you my lesson, because I want to leave you strong. This word will be heard throughout the universe.

Love one another!

57. If you work with purity and love, you will have done a work that will dignify you before Me, because you worked hard to implant morality, love and spirituality among men.

58. I will make your example be recognized and taken into account by humanity. Then the generations to come will firmly follow in your footsteps.

59. To achieve peace, fulfill my Law and you will have it in your spirit, and the hour of the death of the body, which you do not know when it will be, will find you in peace.

60. Be vigilant, taking care not to stain your mind with impure thoughts; she is a creator and when you give room to an evil idea, she lowers herself to lower planes and your spirit is surrounded by darkness.

61. Be zealous for my law, for I have put it in you. Do you know why I removed the material symbols? Because you yourselves are the symbol of the Father's love.

62. Every time you attend one of my teachings, prepare yourselves, and meditate that if you are going to receive a lesson, you must take advantage of it, because otherwise the spiritual seed in your heart will be sterile, and you will not only have missed the divine sowing, but even your time.

63. Meditate before you come to listen to me, so that you do not leave my precincts with the same defects with which you arrived there, and then you will be able to say with intimate satisfaction that you have been able to take advantage of the lessons of your Teacher.

64. If you do not concentrate to listen to me, or try to put my teachings into practice, you will never be able to contemplate the fruit that my word can produce among you. But on the other hand, if you strive to carry out my Doctrine, and apply it to your actions and live it, then you will begin to see how you get out of spiritual stagnation to advance on your path of evolution, the one that will take your spirit step by step to true greatness.

65. My word speaks of love and that love, when applied to your life, will translate into fraternity, union, equality, harmony and peace. Moreover, in order for you to be inspired by obedience in my word, you first need to believe in the truth of my manifestation.

66. If you do not believe me now that I communicate through the understanding of these creatures, what will it be when I speak to you through the spirit of the great inspired of the times to come?

67. You all wish to be saved; you all want to escape the atonement of the spirit and you all dream of knowing Heaven; but I tell you that the effort you make to achieve all this is

Love one another!

very small and that many times, instead of looking for the means that could help you achieve it, you flee from them.

68. You believe that Heaven is a region in infinity, and that you will be able to reach it by sincere repentance of your faults, at the hour of your material death, trusting that you will be forgiven at that moment and led by Me to the Kingdom of Heaven. That is what you believe. On the other hand, I tell you that Heaven is not a place, nor a region, nor a mansion, the heaven of the spirit is its elevation and its perfection, it is its state of purity. Whose is it to allow you to penetrate heaven, in Me who have always called you, or in you who have always been slow?

69. Limit no more the infinite, the divine. Do you not understand that if Heaven were as you think, a mansion, a region or a certain place then it would no longer be infinite? It is time for you to conceive the spiritual in a higher way, even if your idea does not reach the whole reality, but at least approaches it.

70. Always keep in mind that the spirit that reaches the high degrees of goodness, wisdom, purity and love is beyond time, pain and distances. He is not limited to inhabiting one place, he can be everywhere, and find in everything a supreme delight to exist, to feel, to know, to love and to know himself loved.

71. That is the heaven of the spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 147

1. I receive my people, you who come in search of the sweetness of my word, to alleviate the hardships of life. I come to give you the tenderness that shelters my divine heart and to bless you.
2. It is the time when I come to deliver in this way my word of truth on this planet, valley of sorrows in which you are suffering, O humanity!
3. On your heavy sleep and on the bitterness in which you find yourselves, my law appears once again, which comes to awaken you, to illuminate the Earth, according to my promise made in the Second Time.
4. It was written that when men were in a great height of perversity, my light would shine in the world, all spirits would be converted, for children and the elderly there would be prophecies; and women and men would have spiritual visions.
5. See that you are already in those times, when the sin of Sodom and Gomorrah has spread; when the parents do not know the children and they rise up against the parents. It is then that my light, like a sublime beacon of hope, comes to illuminate you like the radiant morning sun.
6. I have promised you that if three of you gather in the name of the Father, my ray would descend and my divine thoughts would become words to comfort and strengthen you in your sadness and loneliness. Because I am the Divine Word who has loved and loves humanity, before and after the cross.
7. The world is moved because the minds are sick and in their confusion they do not know whether or not I am the Master. Men have always lost the balance of justice and truth. They have touched the extremes. In times past, you worshiped God in all the material forms that were before your eyes: in the stars, in the elements, and in idols made with your hands. Now man feels greatness and exalts his personality and is ashamed to proclaim God, calling him by other names so as not to compromise his pride, so as not to get off the pedestal of his position. That is why they call me: Cosmic Intelligence, architect of the Universe, but I have taught you to tell me: Our Father! My father! As I showed you in the second half. Why, telling me Father, do men think that their personality is being lowered or diminished?
8. To you, beloved disciples, the Master asks: What is yours in this world? All that you possess, the Father has given it to you so that you may use it in your transit through the Earth, while your heart beats. If your spirit comes from my Divinity, if it is a breath of the heavenly Father, if it is the incarnation of an atom of my Spirit; if your body has also

Love one another!

been formed within my laws and I entrust it to you as an instrument of your spirit, nothing is yours, beloved children. Everything created is the Father's and He has made you temporarily possessors of it. Remember that your material life is only a step in eternity, it is a ray of light in infinity and therefore you must attend to what is eternal, what never dies and that is the spirit.

9. Look! All the trappings of this world are destined to disappear, so that others may come in due time; but your spirit will continue to live eternally and will contemplate the Father in all his splendor, the Father from whose womb he sprang. Everything created has to return to the place where it came from.

10. The love of God is infinite and the more you have wanted to diminish it, the greater it will rise up before you and the more intensely it will manifest itself on your way. You wanted to humanize him by seeking him in various ways and you worshiped him in the narrowness of a quarry sanctuary made by human hands. But I tell you: Do not look for him so little! Don't look for him like that! Seek Him in the greatness of his Holy Spirit, sublime, divine, majestic, owner of all that has been, of what is and what will be.

11. If in your thoughts you still wonder if it will be possible for the ray of light of Jesus of Nazareth to be illuminating this sinful world through his word, this voice asks you: When should the doctor arrive if it is not when there is gravity in the sick person? Today the world is agitated in the midst of its deepest pain, there is agony and death rattle in the spirits and that is why it is the moment that the Father has chosen to illuminate and raise the spirits through this message of peace and love, in fulfillment of the prophecies.

12. Man has forgotten his Creator and has only wanted to live for matter. Today the Master is coming to tell you: Learn to make use of the powers of your spirit, so that the owner of the world and of the atoms, of the greatness of the infinite and even of the most imperceptible, is also of your thoughts; shine and shine in your dwelling of light and that light envelops you and illuminates like all the stars.

13. Do not ask yourselves any more why I am with you. Let my Divine Spirit vibrate with love for all creatures, come closer to this spiritual banquet that I am offering you, to the table where the tenderness of my words invites you to rise firmly on the path of true light. Hurry up, my children, because I will deliver this legacy to you in just a few moments.

14. I hear the cry of the dying man and that of the mother in moments of sadness and anguish. My spirit, who is everywhere, inside and outside the human, answers them: Do not be afraid, I hear your prayer, I am here with you!

Love one another!

15. Beloved disciples of the Third Time: I come to invite you to shine with me, to be the light of the world and my collaborators in this divine task, so that you prepare the sowing with spirituality, with piety, with mercy, with love, as I have taught you. Water this seed with tears of compassion that you shed when you feel the pain of your fellow man, with tears of repentance, they bring joy to my Divinity and possess the sublime power of contrition and faith. I do not ask you to do it with the blood in your veins, because it does not reach Me.

16. Man, in his blindness, seeks me in the wrong ways, and when he does not humanize my Divinity, he divinizes his humanity. That is why my voice says to him: It is time for you to listen to me and feel me in the depths of your heart. Remember that in your sorrows and in your joys my love is always present. But when your heart wants to tell me: I have felt you! you silence his voice; when your spirit wants to rise to Me, you stop him with the heavy chains of your materialism.

17. Do not despair in trials: Carry your cross with resignation, as I taught you to carry it, have faith and think that nothing goes unnoticed by Me and that everything that exists is counted: to the last of the sands of the sea and to the farthest star. My words in the Sermon on the Mount were also told; the blows of the hammer that my hands and feet drilled when I was nailed to the tree; the thorns of the crown that humanity placed on my divine temples and my last words on the cross.

18. Never feel alone or attempt against your life, because your days are also numbered by the Father.

19. Forget for a moment your pains and give mercy, pity and love, so that you can manifest the power and love of the Father through yourselves.

20. If you have felt too small for God to take care of you, I tell you: You think this way because of your egoism that does not allow you to conceive the greatness of your Father. Remember all that your material parents do to guide your steps when you are little and how much they go out of their way to take care of you. For the totality of the love of all the fathers and mothers of the earth is only a weak reflection of what God loves you. Understand how much your Heavenly Father must love you, in order to have come to suffer in this world, to teach you the true way and to give you eternal life. You are the most precious being, the magnum opus of his creation. Being atoms, you are great before Him. His Kingdom is represented in you and the Universe is symbolized; within you you can find heaven and a luminous sun, but you have not known how to know yourselves, so today I say to you: Understand my word, let me shine in your inner heaven and live in you. Let my Work flourish and bear fruit in your heart, so that your Father may be glorified and carry out his divine plan of giving salvation to all spirits.

Love one another!

21. Humanity, in its materialism, tells me: Is it true that the kingdom of the Spirit exists? And I answer you, O unbelievers, you are the Thomas of the Third Time. Feeling pity, compassion, tenderness, kindness, nobility, are not attributes of matter, nor are the graces and gifts that you carry hidden in yourself. All those feelings that you have engraved in your heart and in your mind, all those potencies, are of the spirit and you should not deny it. The flesh is only a limited instrument, and the spirit is not: He is great because He is an atom of God.

22. Seek the mansion of the spirit at the bottom of your being and the great wisdom in the greatness of love.

23. Learn from Me, so that you may be good sowers in the field of love. In this time when humanity does not love each other, and does not realize the hour it is living, I have come to you fulfilling my promise.

24. I come to give you my lessons again, awakening your sleeping senses and faculties, so that you may put all the good that is in you at the service of my divine Law.

25. The end of my communication is already approaching and you must arrive at that day with true spirituality and knowledge of my Doctrine.

26. The manifestations that you are seeing you will not contemplate again, they have only been the preparation for my direct spiritual communication with you.

27. Whenever your spirit rises to Me, you will truly feel my presence.

28. It is time that my Work should be better known, but your fear has not allowed it to be so; many times you are afraid to speak, but after 1950 it will be universally known and understood.

29. In my work as a Teacher at this time, I have been seconded by the spiritual world, which has left among this people an example of fraternity, of elevation and fulfillment. It is necessary that you do the same.

30. My word has fought against your religious fanaticism. He has sweetly persuaded you that your spirit, within the evolution it has achieved, can dispense with all external worship and all ritual form.

31. I wanted to leave you united as brothers, because the time of the struggle is approaching and I want you to come to possess mettle in spirit and moral strength.

32. Look that on your way you are going to find pictures of misery, of pain. You are going to cross paths with the living dead and the possessed of darkness. You are going to

Love one another!

contemplate those who have an inveterate heart and those who have fallen victims to their passions.

33. I tell you from now on: Do not be afraid to reach out to them. If it is his body that suffers from diseases that are repugnant or contagious to you, do not be afraid of contagion or diseases of the spirit. Do not forget or doubt that you are protected by my grace, so that this too may be one more witness before the unbelievers. Go to the meeting of the sick and needy and through your elevation, advice and prayers, bring them closer to the Doctor of doctors. If you do so, you will have put into practice the gifts that I have given you.

34. . You still have to fight a lot to achieve the development and evolution of your spirit. It is necessary that you increase your willingness to serve me in your fellow men.

35. Unify your analysis and your interpretation of my word, so that your worship and your works may be the same in all.

36. When men come to you to ask you what your ideology is, you will show them this page of divine love, with your deeds, words and writings.

37. The disciples of the Holy Spirit are entrusted with this task. Work and you will see your efforts crowned.

38. I see in your spirit the longing to know the hereafter. You no longer concretize just to live and worry about what belongs to this world. The pain, the tears, the trials, have disillusioned you, have dematerialized you and have led you to the path of spiritual elevation.

39. Be transported on the wings of prayer to the regions of the spirit, so that there you may be saturated with peace and light.

40. Give my teachings their true meaning, without forgetting that the men I use to speak to you are only an instrument of my will.

41. You stand before the altar of wisdom, of which I make you guardians and responsible. Take care that it is not desecrated, but beware of falling into mysticism, because I have seen many who imitate the white mausoleums that outwardly flaunt their whiteness and keep only rot inside.

42. You who work in my countryside, you will carry my word like a seed and you will sow it and cultivate it as I have taught you. You will be the continuators of my disciples of the Second Time and you will preach my gospel in the different nations.

Love one another!

43. How much you will have to fight to soften the hard human heart and how you must resist the tests to be believed! Only faith and perseverance in my teaching will lead you to triumph. If you weaken, you will have lost this opportunity to save yourself and you will carry in your spirit the pain of having yielded under the influence of the unbelievers.

44. You have come to Me, obeying the call that I have made to you and you will arrive seeking without knowing what is the best way to present yourselves before your Father, and I say to you: come as disciples, my children and remain close to Me.

45. I know, from before you raise your prayer, what you are going to ask of me, what you need and I only grant you that which is for your good, because you yourselves do not know what is convenient for you. If you trust in Me and are satisfied with my will, I will give you what you need and your heart will make you realize that what you have received is just, what you need, and you will grant me the reason to govern your destiny.

46. I do not ask you to pay for my benefits, I love you and I only fulfill my duty as a Father. On the other hand, when the world grants you a favor, it does not do it to alleviate your sorrow, but to attract admiration, praise to itself, and that humiliating charity is not meritorious. I have taught you discreet charity, the pious works that dignify the one who does them and the one who receives them, those that are hidden between two hearts and that seek to alleviate and comfort, having my Divinity as the only witness.

47. All of you who follow me must seek in the future life your hope of salvation and compensation for your hardships, and then full of confidence, you will be patient in trials, content with your restitution and even more, you will be happy, because you will be able to pay past debts, repair mistakes and get rid of serious faults.

48. At this moment, you are elevated savoring my words, you have no secrets for Me, you invite me to penetrate your heart and to know everything that is inside, and I leave in it, like a thirsty flower, my word of love, which is life-giving dew. Just as you have prepared today, always do it, keep my lessons in your memory, analyzing them and then putting them into practice.

49. You do not think that by serving others you degrade yourself and that your personality weakens; I have already told you that it is better for you to give than to receive, and that if you give a part of your inheritance, you will be accumulating works of true value for your spirit. What I have given you, does not belong only to you, I have made you the depositaries of a wealth of gifts that you must send to your brothers.

50. This voice that you hear now is the same one that the first inhabitants of the earth heard, the same one that the people of Israel heard in the beginning, the one that made Moses tremble. Do you not recognize it in its essence?

Love one another!

51. When you come to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit, those words of the prophets who said will be fulfilled: "Men and women will penetrate into a spiritual life unknown until that time, their eyes will see beyond the earthly and everything will be transformed." You are one of those called to see the beginning of a new era that will lead humanity to know the true purpose for which it was created. In this time, I will be loved and recognized by my children and they will love each other. This is the goal that I have pointed out to man and to which he will reach. I will announce it to you from now on.

52. In this age, come before the Master of Masters, come to rest from your earthly fatigue under the foliage of the Tree of Life. Come to feed yourselves with the bread of eternal life and to quench your thirst in the crystalline waters that I am pouring in torrents into your spirit.

53. I receive you to give you my warmth as a Father, my teaching as a Teacher and the balm as a Doctor of doctors. You will find everything in Me and you have no reason to complain, because I do not abandon you. Like a thief, I tiptoe to your heart and quietly relax when I find you ready. When you meditate on my Work, in your prayer I teach your spirit to communicate with my Divinity, it is when I reveal the truth to you and give you everything you are going to need on your way.

54. Difficult times are coming for you and also for humanity. Times of great calamities and if you are not prepared, you will weaken in your faith and in the confidence of what I am talking about. Tomorrow you will see my prophecies fulfilled, see that I do not disappoint you. In your good intentions I strengthen you and I say to you: Walk this way, and when an evil thought assails you, I say to you: Do not walk this way; do this and do not do this; I show you the best way; I say to you: Eat of this fruit and leave the other because this one is good and the other poisons you.

55. Then why don't you ignite your faith in my Divinity more? Why don't you let yourselves be guided by my word? Do you find in it evil and a bad direction for you? No, you tell me in your heart. Truly it is your spirit who speaks to me, who confesses before Me, puts on my strength and is saturated with my wisdom, because he does know who it is who teaches and commands him.

56. I come after your spirit, it is to him that I have called, because my voice is heard spiritually throughout the Universe making the call to every spirit. For it is the time when all of you must remember the spiritual teachings that have been forgotten in the heart of man.

57. It has been my will to pour out the light of the Holy Spirit in torrents, so that the world may clearly contemplate the path that leads to spirituality, to the advancement and

Love one another!

progress of this humanity; a path that I have come to show to all without any distinction, a path in which there are no worldly pleasures, nor materialism, a path clean of low passions, free of material conflicts and that only leads to a divine end, to a spiritual end.

58. And who are those who will walk this path? Anyone who wants to get rid of materialism, anyone who wants to penetrate to a spiritual fulfillment, anyone who wants to be my servant, my companion, will pass through it. Because I have a countryside and everyone who wants to serve humanity will come to it, because by serving humanity, he is serving Me.

59. Understand my inspiration and my divine desire, so that step by step you may prepare yourselves and be willing to receive what I have to give to each of you in this Third Time, because I am delivering great missions, I am inheriting the spirits and preparing the matters so that united the spirit and the matter, they rise to the fulfillment of their mission.

60. I am preparing you as the strong one of the nations, of the world; for you I will send messages to the afflicted, I will stop the unleashed elements; for one of my servants who flaunts in his spirit the triangle of my Divinity and who with faith rises in prayer, I will stop the chaos that envelops humanity.

61. I will continue preparing you and giving you the light so that you can understand my teaching and so, little by little, you will rise in spiritual knowledge, I will entrust you with the essence of my word, my wisdom, so that tomorrow you will be the great analyzers of my word.

62. I am taking you away from your mistakes, from your ignorance, from your spiritual backwardness; I am giving you a new opportunity to get closer to Me through knowledge, the light of conviction and so you can defend yourself and defend my Work. My Law, which I have given you in Three Times, now you will no longer hide it, that Law will be presented to men in all its purity, in its truth, in its wisdom. For everyone who obeys the law will be regenerated in a short time. The people of Israel will be prepared with her and will be the people who teach everyone who stands in their way to purify themselves.

63. Beloved people: I have always manifested myself in my power, in my light and in my wisdom, and if men have not found me in what I am, it is because they have not meditated or contemplated my greatness. They have only become confused, their minds have been troubled and they do not find a solution to their troubles. But the moment will come when everyone will feel me and contemplate me, in the divine, in the pure, in the invisible, in the spiritual.

Love one another!

64. Do merit with works that elevate you and dignify you before Me, because according to your preparation, so you will draw closer to the Father.

65. That is why I tell you to prepare yourselves, because you have to reach the Father and I do not want you to present yourselves with the stain of your sin.

66. I give you the weapon of love, with this weapon you will be able to overcome all obstacles, you will be able to put away all confusion, hatred and ill will. With love you will be able to do great works. Wield this weapon because it is with which I have been fighting in this Third Time and with it I want you to do wonderful works among your brothers.

67. People, listen and follow me, push aside with the strength that I have given you, everything that stands in your way and at the end of your journey you will be the victor, the warrior who triumphs in the battle; because if today you are not yet in the great contest, tomorrow you will be, and with the understanding of the mission that I have given you and with full knowledge of your responsibility, you will rise giving the alert, giving the good news of my teaching that comes to give strength to the heart of humanity, so that it may rise and follow you on the way.

68. I am teaching you how to fight and how victory is achieved, so that you can take these examples to your brothers.

69. You are under the shade of the tree, eating the richest delicacies that no man could give you, the Master can give it to you because I have prepared the table and the fruits, and Elijah has gathered you so that you can get enough, for recreation and food of your spirit and for strength of your body.

70. I have come again as the Great Warrior, fighting to rescue my people, I have presented myself in the midst of darkness to dispel them with the light of my Holy Spirit, so that my people can contemplate me in all my splendor, in all my power.

71. Already from the Second Time I have spoken to you in parable and figurative sense and now it has been my will to materialize more the meaning of my word, so that you can all understand me. For I have told you that at this time every sinful and non-sinful eye will behold me. Now, great multitudes will listen to my word, they will be recreated with my wonders and their brains will know how to analyze my lessons with perfection. I am enlightening the brains of the clumsy, so that they analyze my word. That is why I have been cleansing you of everything that can confuse you, so that with your free understanding and prepared with my light, you can assimilate the essence of my word and make it known by all means as it is my will.

Love one another!

72. Men in their science, in their doctrines and according to their own will, have prepared many paths to lead their spirit to Me, but I tell you, I have allowed all this to humanity, so that after having searched for me in their materialism, they stop to meditate on the spiritual, because they have forgotten that they carry a spirit that is part of my Spirit.

73. I have come to combat the confusion and error into which humanity has fallen by trusting and living only for matter. That is why I have presented myself with all humility in this Third Time to live with you, no longer in matter, now in Spirit, so that you may resemble Me and awaken your spirit, so that in him the gifts he possesses may develop and manifest themselves through matter. Because I want a strong people, in whom I put all my trust, the great missions, the great positions. A people that does not weaken before the first test or stop before the invader; may he contemplate the enemy as an innocent and ignorant brother in the Work of the Father, may he approach him without fearing him and with all love and charity teach him, prevent him, lead him and speak to his spirit, to his heart.

74. My struggle is great, because I want to contemplate a people responsible for their actions, an active people in which good works, love, humility, recognition of my Divinity, understanding of the Marian Trinitarian Spiritualist Work are reflected. A people that only wields the weapons of love, charity and light. This is how I want to contemplate my people, this is how I want to leave them prepared for after my communication through the human brain ends, in 1950, the date indicated by my Divinity and since my word cannot go back, on that date I will end my communication through the human understanding.

75. You shall not profane this command, nor shall you attempt to retain my Ray among you or to my Spiritual World, for woe, woe to you if you do so! for it will not be my Spirit, it will not be my Ray that illuminates you. After 1950, I will communicate with everyone who knows how to prepare, with everyone who becomes spiritualized so that he can communicate with Me from spirit to Spirit; because then my inspiration will be received by everyone, not only by those I have named pedestals, no, my inspiration will be transmitted by everyone, in its truth and in its essence, because this is my will.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 148

1. Engrave my words deeply in your spirit, because each of them is part of the book that I am showing you at this time, in which you can study and later teach your brothers.
2. You do not yet have all the wisdom in your understanding, nor all the grace in your spirit, so it is necessary that you come to receive my lesson. My path is not a flowery path, but a path of struggle and great trials. That is why I invite you to pray and meditate, so that you can understand me.
3. Humanity will recognize as my apostles those who, full of humility, carry my Doctrine. I want justice and righteousness to be in all your acts, so that you will be respected. A war of ideas is approaching and will be unleashed on all nations. Each one of you will be a soldier, but to defend this cause, you will use the weapons of love, reason and charity. Many will be confused when they hear your testimony and will say that it is not possible for the Divine Master to come and speak to men and you will explain with the lessons you have received, my Doctrine of love. My light will come down to you and I will speak through your mouth.
4. Very few are those who at this time strive for a spiritual ideal, because humanity has lost its sensitivity and has forgotten its duties to its God.
5. I look at the children, without joy, without peace, full of the material knowledge their understanding, and of the spiritual laws and virtues they have learned nothing and their saddened spirit begs, implores charity and their prayer is not heard. Their parents have not been prepared to teach them. Women have asked me for the gift of motherhood, which I have not granted to them, without measuring their responsibility, and here are the consequences; they have not been able to lead to childhood, they have not shaped their heart, nor have they enlightened their spirit and it has not been able to develop.
6. You, who form the present world, will go through great struggles and the fruit of your effort will be collected by the generations to come. Leave them an inheritance of faith and deep convictions, help them to climb with your works of love.
7. You have heard the call of the Master, who is waiting for you once again to give you his word, which is a divine caress. Not only the first received this grace, but also the last have been worthy to receive this Doctrine that will evolve the concept that humanity had of God. I have told you that I have been with you at all times, but truly I tell you, Because of the faithfulness of the first to whom I gave my first orders, you last ones have achieved grace.

Love one another!

8. My word today is the same as that of times past, only the manifestation is different. Tomorrow I will not speak to you in the way I am speaking to you now; the customs of the peoples will change by the same evolution, but you will always be prepared to receive the messages that your Lord is sending you. You all should know that I will always be with you.
9. My manifestations of this time have been and will continue to be a reason for discussions among religions and sects, but Spiritualism will triumph, because its purity will make the greatness of my Work felt and you will bear witness to these lessons with your way of living, which will be an example and a teaching for your brothers.
10. Sometimes I repeat my lessons to you in order to indelibly engrave them in your heart and in them you will find the imprint of the Master.
11. This message is for all peoples, not just for those of you who call yourselves spiritualists.
12. The essence of this Work will be the basis on which all laws will rest and thus, the world will enter a period of understanding, fraternity and reconstruction. Only with weapons of love will men be able to break down the barriers that divide them today. Only under these principles will the leaders of the peoples succeed in uniting the men of these times. Then the strong will be seen reaching out his hand to the weak, and the latter, when he gets up, helping the strong, united both as one family: the family of Christ, the one who knows his destiny and the end that awaits him: eternity.
13. My disciples are not alone in spreading my Doctrine; my spiritual hosts are also scattered throughout the world, preparing minds and hearts to continue my Work among humanity.
14. Your eyes will not see the fulfillment of these prophecies, but you will be able to contemplate the prepared fields and the scattered seed, which will germinate in the spirit of future generations. And so the world will go on its march, recognizing the supreme authority of its Creator, without whose will not a leaf of the tree moves.
15. Prepare yourselves, because you are going to enter a time of great spiritual events. So far, it has only been a stage of preparation, now comes the time to face the world, which is clinging to its ideas, its concepts, cults and doctrines.
16. Go and talk about my Work, in which all who seek me can find me. I won't tell anyone apart. In this way you will announce that the Master is waiting for all his children, that no one will be late at my door, because the salvation of all must be consummated.

Love one another!

17. Verily I tell you, the world is against you and I am preparing you for this, so that you may know how to defend the cause of your faith, with the weapons of love and charity. I tell you that you will triumph even when your triumph is not known. Now your sacrifice will not be of blood, but you will know of calamity and contempt. But the Master will be there to defend and comfort you, because no disciple will be alone.

18. You symbolically carry the cross of suffering, which will always remind you of the one that I carried for your sins, and even if you will not reach martyrdom for my sake, if you will know how to have self-denial.

19. I will make that cross light for you, because as a divine Cyrenian I will help you to climb the mountain of your life until you arrive full of merits in the presence of your Lord.

20. Listen carefully to my word, for it is the food that feeds you; no longer complain of hunger or poverty, for I have come to sustain you and to give you strength.

21. Everyone who presents to me his scarce patrimony on earth, expecting a word of encouragement from Me, I comfort him by saying: be content with what you have now and do not seek temporal goods, aspire to eternal life. Do works that endure, build on unshakable foundations of faith and love, and you will have peace in the world, the rest I will give you in addition and none of my children will perish. Once again I repeat those words to you: "Birds do not sow or reap, they do not spin, and yet they do not lack sustenance and shelter."

22. Until today you have remained studying with me as kindergartners and disciples, but the day will come when you will leave this earth taking my word of love to other regions and with it you will kindle the fire of love in many hearts that call me and that today live quietly waiting for the hour of my return to get up to work, they will diligently help you in your work. Go forth as good sowers. Conquer for Me as many hearts as you can. Each one will be received as a seed of yours. The sinners that you have converted, the sick of the body or of the spirit that you have healed, will be merits that will bring you closer to Me.

23. Take my word as a seed of life, take care of it, and make it flourish in your spirit and in that of the one who receives it; watch over it and for those in whom it has been sown so that your work is just, what would it be of a seed if it were abandoned during the time of its germination or development?

24. To the hearts that you do not have close, prepare them with your prayer. Everything that is not within your reach entrust to the Spiritual World and those beings will complete your work and everything will be order, harmony and fulfillment.

Love one another!

25. All your acts and missions will be known by those present and by those who are to come, therefore take care that all your steps are illuminated by the light of my teaching.

26. The chosen spirits are scattered throughout the world and I have contemplated in them the fear of breaking my laws, their desire is to work so that the Earth is covered with obedient beings who honor me, glorify me and communicate spiritually with me and I will make them hear my voice incessantly instructing them, guiding them to remember the example of their Master.

27. Everything is perfectly arranged in the universe. Everywhere there are forerunners and prophets who fulfill their mission inspired by Me. Work spiritually and materially so that you live in harmony with the laws that govern you. In both works you will have the just payment; but do not receive charity or consolation in a material form, nor demand spiritual retribution in exchange for the work you do on earth.

28. Let your faith grow so that you may do works worthy of your spirit. Trust in yourselves and speak in my name, for it will not be your words but mine that I will make flow from your lips so that you may feel that I am with you.

29. You all have a present for Me and you offer it with humility; some a deep repentance for their faults, others, the joy of having carried out a good work. Some of you have the desire to lean on Me. Trust that you will come out ahead in any difficult undertaking. I am reading your heart, granting grace to some and receiving their tribute from others.

30. Pray and prepare your home to be a temple, and under that roof the sick will be healed and the suffering spirits will be quieted. You will not lack bread and a roof. I have sent you so that you may be consolation and charity among humanity and bring to it the peace that fulfillment gives; if, after having given what you have, you pick up ingratitude, overcome pain, take strength in Me, that I will give you patience and conformity.

31. Carry peace in your heart and you will act with serenity, you will be virtuous in your actions so that you know how to spread this grace around you. Fight the war, purify the environment, do the work of reconstruction in men and in peoples, and soon you will see the lights of a new day appear for humanity.

32. Then you will see men coming to Me, in search of love and charity, of reconciliation and peace, requesting the divine light so as not to err anymore, trusting and expecting life and strength from Me, recognizing Me as a Father.

33. Keep this teaching in which my revelations, prophecies and analyzes that I give you at this time are enclosed. Discover also its essence, which is breath for the spirit, take it gently because it is part of the Book of True Life, which I have opened in the sixth chapter. When you have studied my lessons deeply and are ready to put them into

Love one another!

practice, you will make your life change, you will live simply, you will love all my manifestations, you will seek to be always in contact with me and you will lay the foundations for the formation of a new world that will be governed by my laws and in which I will be respected and obeyed.

34. When the world puts its burden of sorrows and misunderstandings on your heart, come to Me and I will give you strength and heal your wounds; feel like children before Me even though you have lived a lot and rest in the peace of my Spirit.

35. In the world in which you live, there is not a single heart that does not suffer. You are all traveling on the path of your Calvary, but you have not learned to receive trials with love and you do not accept your cup of bitterness. You have not imitated Jesus in his perfect passion. You are not alone in your trials, you have Me as a Cyrenian, to make your cross lighter.

36. Do not be intimidated by the storms of life, do not despair in pain, bear with patience your restitution and when you have climbed the mountain and are elevated on a spiritual cross, invisible to men, seek my presence to feel strong, I will be with you, to give you breath and your spirit will merge with mine in the supreme hour. I will receive you, I will comfort you and I will give you my peace.

37. Then you will see an unknown world opening up before your spirit, you will feel that you are entering a new life and when you contemplate from there this Earth, this scale where you now live, you will feel pity for the world that suffers, that is in anguish and lives without hope, because the light of this revelation that I have brought you in the Third Time has not yet reached it and your spirit will ask me for the mission of working spiritually for it, to lead its steps along the true path. You will gather all your powers to put them at the service of your younger brothers, of those who have not wanted to hear the voice of their Heavenly Father, who is love and justice. Then you will become emissaries of peace, and thus you will continue working in the Divine Work; you will know how great is the spiritual mission that corresponds to you, and on each new scale that you reach, you will feel closer to me. my will will be yours and yours will be mine. In this way I will lead you along the path that leads to Me.

38. Be tireless as you walk along the path marked by the Master. Sometimes your plant bleeds and your garments are torn in the thorns, but your hope sustains you. This is how the One from whom you sprouted looks at you, and to whom you will return.

39. Now I am your traveling companion, the one who heals your wounds, to make you feel my balm. In this way I cause to be reborn what is still asleep in your being and you awaken to the call of your conscience, because I am the resurrection and the life.

Love one another!

40. You were dead, but I raised you to the life of grace and made you contemplate the light of my Spirit.

41. As a teacher, I am very patient and tireless. My lesson is new in appearance and yet it is the same, because from generation to generation, since the beginning of time, I have only taught you to love one another and by that way you will be able to reach Me.

42. I made you for Me and I want you for Me. I have called you to teach you to live as spirits of light. Today you travel in this world, tomorrow you do not know if you will be separated from those who have been yours here. Always be prepared, so that you may come to the call of your brothers at any time. I'm going to give you some more time, because if I surprised you right now, what would you present to me? Have you spread my doctrine? Have you awakened those who sleep to eternal life? Do you feel ready to resist a trial?

43. These questions that I ask you are the ones that you should ask yourself daily, so that you may live alert and prepared and the Master may feel satisfied with his disciples.

44. I have to raise up the church of the Holy Spirit in the hearts of my disciples in this Third Time. There the Creator God will make his abode, the strong God, the God made man in the Second Time, the God of infinite wisdom. He lives in you, but if you want to feel him and hear the echo of his word, you will have to prepare.

45. Whoever practices the good, feels my presence inwardly, the same the one who is humble or the one who sees in each like a brother.

46. In your spirit there is the temple of the Holy Spirit. That enclosure is indestructible, there are no gales or hurricanes capable of tearing it down. It is invisible and intangible to the human gaze; its columns will be the desire to overcome oneself in the good; its dome, the grace that the Father pours on his children; the door, the love of the Divine Mother, because everyone who knocks on my door, will be touching the heart of the Heavenly Mother.

47. Behold, disciples, the truth that exists in the church of the Holy Spirit, so that you may not be one of those who are confused by false interpretations. The quarry temples were only a symbol and not a stone on stone will remain of them.

48. I want the flame of faith to always burn on your inner altar and for you to understand that with your works you are laying the foundations where the great sanctuary will one day rest. I have all humanity under test and in preparation within its various ideas, because I will give everyone a part in the construction of my temple.

Love one another!

49. All those who rise up encouraging this ideal will remain spiritually united, even when their bodies are very distant; their union will be strong, and they will recognize each other. These are my people, who will help to achieve salvation to all that they encounter in their path.

50. You and future generations will see some of this, but I will always keep in mind your merit of having been the first in the struggle for spiritual unification.

51. Your task is difficult and delicate, but never impossible. As long as you have the will, your mission will seem simple to you.

52. Fight and do not faint, fight with yourselves, you know well that as long as you live in matter, there will be inclination to sin, there will be temptations and passions will be stirred up like a storm.

53. The spirit struggles to achieve its elevation and its progress, while matter yields at every step to the attractions of the world; but spirit and matter could harmonize, taking both what legally corresponds to them, that is what my Doctrine teaches you.

54. How will you be able to practice my Law at every step? Listening to the voice of conscience that is the judge of your actions. I do not come to order you what you could not fulfill; I come to persuade you that the way to happiness is not a fantasy, but exists and the way to travel through it, is the one I am revealing to you.

55. You are free to choose the path, but it is my duty as a Father to show you the true one, the shortest one, the one that has always been illuminated by the light of the divine beacon that is my love for you, who are the disciples always thirsty to hear new words that come to affirm your knowledge and to vivify your faith.

56. With how much love do you approach Me, knowing that in my teaching you will find strength and counsel, which comes to dispel your sorrows. My Spirit rejoices to receive you, to give you the proofs of love, seeing that you trust in Me, as the son must trust in his Father.

57. Your life is full of manifestations of love, which you have not always been able to perceive. Moreover, in the days of greatest tribulation, a ray of hope comes to you that does not let you fall into despair or heartbreak. And it is that the Father accompanies the son and does not allow his spirit to be annihilated. It is in those days when I manifest my protection more clearly to you so that you learn to trust, so that when other tests of greater magnitude come to you, you will feel prepared and willing for these to be carried out in you and you will obtain the result that is indicated by My

Love one another!

58. On the path that has been marked out for you, there are no trials that are useless. They all have one purpose, which is to perfect your spirit. Great trials are always for great spirits. Therefore, when you see a whirlwind coming upon you that threatens to destroy your tranquility, do not be afraid, go to meet it and overcome it with the power that I have given you. Wait for the necessary time and in your struggle do not weaken, do not want to conjure him the moment he appears before you; remain praying and watching. I am not talking to you about the elements of Nature, but about those that serve as a crucible for the spirit and that when they are well used help him to climb, discovering new paths before him, make him know and awaken feelings that had remained asleep and that were necessary for him to help him evolve. "Know yourselves," I have told you. Penetrate into your own being and make use of all your faculties and powers, because today you need to know everything and embrace it with your spirit, so that you may leave your work on Earth completed.

59. Soon you will see a new war coming to this world in which your faith will be in danger. All will fight defending their belief, all will say that they possess the truth, and in that fight, the spirit of men will awaken and become sensitive to my influence and one and the other will be forced to study my Law and my revelations. The books will be scrutinized by the sects as they have never been before and everyone will question me, some as a Judge, others as a Teacher. That will be the time for which you must be prepared and make known my teachings.

60. All that I have announced to you will be fulfilled, and you will find an opportunity every day to work and to put my word into practice. I prepare you so that when these prophecies are fulfilled, you will not be surprised.

61. For truly I tell you, the time has come for you to fulfill to me, just as you have fulfilled to your family. Now is when you will truly know the purpose for which you have been created and you will fulfill the mission entrusted to your spirit.

62. My word and my Work will not be any burden for you, on the contrary, it will be to make your existence more bearable in a time of hardships and bitterness in which all men, like shipwrecked, will look for something to hold on to so as not to perish.

63. You have already discovered this boat and are about to enter it. Blessed are those who know how to remain confident and firm within it because they will not perish.

64. I want you to stop crying in your ways, despite the fact that trials are looming over you, for that I come to make you understand that it is essential not to break the Law.

65. To tell you what I have come to reveal to you at this time, I had to wait for many eras, but I ask you: What are the millennia for Me when time does not pass over my Spirit?

Love one another!

You did have to wait, but not in inactivity, but evolving and growing in light, in knowledge and experience.

66. Now you are in a position to feel and understand my teachings, however high they may be; not so in the First Time, when to symbolize the homeland of the spirit I had to give the people a land, and to teach them the law I had to leave it on a stone.

67. Now you are about to witness the destruction of the reign of materialism, into which thrones, crowns, power, pride and vanities will fall. All this has existed and will exist as long as men believe that there is no glory other than that which they find in the world, but when humanity lights the lamp of faith in the spiritual life, then the false finery will fall from its body, and the spirit will be clothed with the garments of those who love truth, goodness and purity.

68. Take advantage of the word of your Father, because the multitudes will come to protect themselves with you, in this people they will see the promises of the Lord fulfilled and they will be attracted by the essence of which this people is saturated.

69. I am enlightening your understanding, I am opening your heart to all good feelings and good inspirations and I am closing your lips to offense and blasphemy, but leaving it free to express my Doctrine, to console and bear witness to the truth.

70. There should be no judges among you, no fanatics, no hypocrites, because where these defects exist, there can be no spirituality.

71. My justice will be felt unceasingly on this people as long as they do not rise up vigorously to study my message and to bring it as good news to humanity, so I tell you that it is better for you to hasten your steps, and seek to correct your mistakes, so that the trials and the days of pain may be shortened for you.

72. Why are you surprised that beings who inhabited the earth thousands of years ago appear among you? What is time for the spirit? What is time in the spiritual world? Nothing.

73. It has been nearly two thousand years since I was with you and truly I tell you that this time has been an instant for Me.

74. Do you wonder that my Spirit or that of my messengers is manifested among you? It's just that you don't analyze your life and that's why you are surprised by everything and call what is completely natural supernatural.

75. You are surprised that a spirit manifests or communicates with you, without thinking that you also manifest and even communicate with other worlds, in other abodes.

Love one another!

76. Your body does not realize that your spirit, in the moments of praying, communicates with me, it does not know how to perceive the approach that through that gift you have with your Lord, and not only with my Spirit, but also with that of your spiritual brothers whom you remember in the moments of prayer.

77. Nor do you realize that in your rest, when matter sleeps, the spirit, according to its evolution and its spirituality, detaches from its body to appear in distant places, and even in spiritual abodes that your mind cannot even imagine.

78. Let no one be surprised by these revelations, understand that you are approaching the fullness of time.

79. It is necessary for you to understand that the times in which men and peoples sought my voice, my language and my messages through storms, hurricane winds and every manifestation of Nature, have passed and that you are already qualified so that you can communicate spiritually with me and you can receive my divine messages through the senses of your body.

80. I certainly tell you that the elements of Nature continue to give voices to humanity, they continue to touch men, putting them to the test, awakening them and purifying them; but it is because of your materialism, because you are sensitive only to what you perceive with the senses of the flesh; but when there is spirituality on Earth, when men have developed their spiritual faculties and are sensitive to what is beyond the material, then you will be able to see how Nature, with all its elements, will calm down, showing absolute harmony and will no longer intervene in what corresponds to your morality and your spirituality.

81. The material elements will cease to be messengers of the divine, because men will have penetrated into my teachings and will have reached spirit-to-Spirit communication.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 149

1. Here again is the Master who comes to deliver his teaching to you through your consciousness.
2. My love becomes a word of light among men, at this time when the world needs the freedom of the spirit to receive my lessons, which show it the way of salvation. But I do not come at this time as a man, I come in spirit on each one of you, calling all humanity to know the greatness of the spiritual teachings of the Third Time. It is my will to enlighten the spirit of the men of this age through the virtue of my disciples. Morality has fled from the hearts of men; few are those who are preserved within my Law and few are also those who know how to communicate with their Creator, due to the perversity and spiritual ignorance that exists among humanity.
3. Let no one wait for me or look for me in the form of a man as I came in the Second Half; nor look for me through the figures made by human hands.
4. It will not be the testimony of the Third Time that alone speaks to you of my love for humanity, it will be the deeds and words of the Three Times in which the Father has manifested himself to man.
5. I have called initiates those who are beginning to penetrate into the knowledge of my teachings. I have come to reveal to you the why of many events so that you can forge your thinking in reason and truth.
6. I come again to teach men, not to learn from them. In the Second Time they saw me conversing in the temple of wisdom with princes and doctors whom I surprised with words that a man cannot say or understand. This happened in Jesus' childhood.
7. When the moment of preaching arrived, I went to the Jordan in search of the Baptist, who when he looked at me instantly recognized me. The way in which John recognized me and the humility with which he adored his Master, are an example of spirituality, clairvoyance and elevation.
8. Today I have returned to you and I have had to talk to you a lot to overcome the materialism, the doubt and the coldness of your heart.
9. Here I am, disciples, teaching you to know the gifts of your spirit, to know ecstasy, because in ecstasy you hear the voice of conscience, the impenetrable becomes transparent and the darkness is illuminated.
10. This state of elevation cannot be the privilege of only some beings, it is a gift that is latent in every spirit, but it has always been pleasant for me to serve, since ancient times,

Love one another!

those who have known how to make use of that grace. In order for the ecstasy to be perfect, you must first go through the vigil, like the righteous of the first times.

11. Before starting to preach the good news, Jesus taught you these lessons in the Second Time, retiring to the desert for forty days to gather himself in solitude, meditate and take comfort in the Most High.

12. Truly, I tell you, in those hours of intimate communion, Jesus, the man, contemplated the symbol of sacrifice and his soul trembled. The sky opened and there he contemplated the end that awaited him, he saw the blackened mountain and on top of it a cross where he was nestled; his ears heard the mockery of a people and the phrases that addressed him: "If you are the Son of God, come down from the cross and be saved". He hurried the cup of bitterness because he had to show you all the love in that test. It was his mission to show you the way and to overcome you with the divine weapons of love, forgiveness and humility. Those weapons are mightier than any sword and have more strength than the raging waves of the sea. They have made love feel to those who had never felt it.

13. After a while, humanity fell defeated by my teaching of truth, love and consolation.

14. I am not here to ask you to imitate me in all the path of sacrifice and blood that I traveled in the Second Half. Some of you will fulfill a part, others you will imitate the Master in some example, because there is only one Christ.

15. Get ready to imitate me, because you still don't know which part you have to imitate. But if you come to feel, as Jesus did, that the words of the Gentiles and unbelievers wound you like lashes on the naked flesh, rise in ecstasy to the Father as the Master taught you on the cross, and strength will be fully upon your spirit, who will return strengthened to his matter. And when you open your eyes, you will contemplate like Jesus in the desert, who after ecstasy, while the golden sun calcined the rocks and the sand, fresh drops of dew brought by the breeze caressed his forehead and mitigated his sorrow.

16. Jesus, the righteous among the righteous, in whom the Divine Spirit was hidden, before making known the Kingdom of love, thus prepared himself to give you one more example of humility and perfection; and you, who are the disciples in the Third Time, have heard that my Word has said to you: "Come to Me and be the good sowers of my word," because the world has lost its spiritual path.

17. I have reminded you of the teachings of the Second Time so that you may join them to my new lessons and with them enlighten humanity, O peasants of the Third Time!

18. Feel my presence that illuminates your spirit and prepares you to understand my message of peace.

Love one another!

19. Forget your sufferings so that you may receive my word and its essence may remain in your heart.

20. I have sent you once again to Earth so that you may continue your mission, so that you may recognize that your spirit has to travel a scale of perfection and that according to your merits, in this way you will reach greater elevation. You will have only one Teacher, only one light will guide you and always point out the path of your evolution. You can all climb if you fulfill your mission. It has been a long time since you started the journey, and there is little that you have raised so far; I have come to give you encouragement by making you glimpse from this world in which you live today, the spiritual life of other worlds.

21. If you get to penetrate the life of all beings, you can see it sown with many benefits and proofs of love. In Me you will find the best friend, the inseparable companion and the divine doctor. At this time when I pour out my loving protection on all my children, you will partake of all these gifts, because you were formed in my likeness.

22. You have forgotten for a long time about yourselves, about the ties that bind you to Me, about your nature similar to mine and that is why you have descended and lost your way. The spiritual path is infinite and I come to show it to you from its beginning. If you are not inside it, come and I will help you to tour it, to make up for lost time.

23. That the world does not enslave you, dedicate a part of your time to the preparation and development of your spirit.

24. Many of your brothers are in great distress, they are close to you and you have not noticed. You do not yet know how to penetrate the hearts, but I am pleased to see you practicing my teaching and it is more pleasant for me to contemplate those who pour out their spirit loving and comforting, than those who dedicate themselves only to the study of my word and forget their duties to their brothers.

25. Work so that you have peace, fight intensely in this time so that you leave an example of work, obedience and faith.

26. I come to you to make myself recognized as the one God, the Father of all beings, to tell you that I want to make each one of you my disciple and heir. From my teaching, which is like a stout tree, I will give you a seed so that you may cultivate it and take it to different places, so that humanity may feed on its fruits.

27. Any misinterpretation that has been made of my word or my works, I will correct it because I want to unify your knowledge so that you all love me in the same way. Watch over the world and let your spirit bring light and peace to humanity, and let the world be illuminated with the diaphanous light that radiates from my Spirit. Light is progress, love

Love one another!

is redemption and peace is hope. Love is from the heart, peace is from the spirit and both are a reflection of eternity.

28. I contemplate that before the sweet word of Jesus, some of my children feel jaded. It is because their senses are not in my word, they are with their thoughts occupied in material concerns, and that is why, when they finish listening to me, they have an empty heart; but the Teacher insists on approaching his children to make their heart beat with his divine teaching.

29. Humanity that you awaken your faculties to know human science and lull them to sleep by studying the divine essence! You are fatigued, on the paths strewn with thorns, looking for the goal of your human knowledge! But I, from among the lost, will bring out my servants and make their hearts vibrate with love for their brothers.

30. If men are not concerned about their spiritual advancement, I veil over all spirits. If they do not listen to the voice of their conscience, which is my own voice, they will not come to have communication with my Divinity.

31. This humanity, because of its materialism, is still idolatrous. Aaron, Aaron, you forged the idol before Israel, but in truth, the false gods will fall down. Where is Solomon's temple? Where is the Tabernacle? If I made the symbols that were lawful disappear, how can I not fight until the fanatical cults are exterminated? Solomon built a material temple to worship me, and not a stone upon stone was left of it.

32. The ministers of these times dressed themselves regally to officiate symbolically at the sacrifice of Jesus, and although they take my name and my representation, I discover their troubled mind, their heart whipped by the gales of intrigues and passions; there is no one who, as a prophet, announces that I am among the men of this time. They will have great bitterness, because there is no spiritual preparation among them. Where is the fulfillment of those who have sworn before Jesus, to follow in His footsteps? Where are the imitators of my apostles? Is there anyone who resembles John, who was one of the first, or Paul, who was one of the second?

33. This is why the Teacher comes to you again to resume his lesson. I already see the new Pharisees and scribes throwing themselves full of hatred against me, then it will be when I ask: Where are my disciples? And when the proud, the false, the rich who fear losing their power, those threatened by my truth mock me and persecute me again, hurricane winds will blow, but it will not be I who fall under the weight of the cross, but those who asked for the sacrifice for the one who gave them life.

34. It is not the human voice that you are listening to at this moment, it is the heavenly voice that announces the events that are to be, so that you who have heard my prophecies,

Love one another!

will be prepared and will not be disturbed when you see that even the forces of Nature themselves feel imbalance, because I am the universal force and justice, and in justice I will manifest myself.

35. I have come to set aside the vices of the world so that men, getting rid of sinful customs and ideas, may be inspired and speak of the spirit, then you will see me symbolized in the sweet silhouette of Jesus, indicating to you the path that leads to the true goal of the spirit, where I wait for you.

36. You are guardians of the Third Testament. Guard with great zeal that legacy to future generations. But show my Works with the perfection that she has, because if you come to Me without having fulfilled your mission, you will have to reincarnate again and then your struggle will be harder.

37. You imitate Moses in this time, in this desert of human life. Truly I say to you, Be once more on the mountain, for there my voice will sound: Understand Me. The mountain of this time is your elevation, where you will receive my command, and you will hear my voice in your conscience. From there you will be able to look at the Promised Land that is in the perfection of the spirit.

38. The divine Law never passes, human laws do change according to the spiritual evolution of men.

39. "You shall love God with all your heart and with all your spirit," is the first precept of the divine Law, which has not changed and will not change; its essence, its meaning, its doctrine, are eternal. But you have also heard that it was said to you, "You shall love your neighbor and hate your enemy." But this was not a precept of the divine law, but one of many human laws that were so convenient at that time.

40. I came among you through Jesus and said to you, "Love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who insult you and persecute you, so that you may be recognized as children of your Father who is in heaven." This is spiritual law, therefore eternal, it will not undergo any change. It is only the human that changes, evolves and transforms.

41. What can you do to find out which signs, revelations, prophecies and laws have already been applied, and which are still in force? Which revelations are eternal and which prophecies have not been fulfilled? Truly I tell you, only clean prayer and a fruitful life can give you enough spirituality to find the divine essence that I have given you in the three times.

42. When the scribes and the Pharisees observed the acts of Jesus and found that they differed from their own, they said that the Doctrine he preached was contrary to the Law

Love one another!

of Moses. It is that they were confusing the Law with traditions, but I proved to them that I had not come to transgress the Law that the Father had revealed to Moses, but to fulfill it with words and deeds.

43. Certainly I passed over many of the traditions of that people, because the time had already come for them to disappear, to give beginning to a new time, with higher teachings.

44. If He had told you everything in the first revelations, there would have been no need for the Master, the Messiah, to have had to teach you new lessons, nor for the Holy Spirit to have come at this time to show you the greatness of the spiritual life. Therefore I tell you, do not cling to what was revealed to you in the earliest times, as if it had been the last word of my Doctrine. I came again among men and for a long time I have communicated through their understanding and I can still tell you that my last word is not said.

45. Always seek in my book of wisdom, the last word, the new page that reveals to you the meaning, the content of the above, so that you may truly be my disciples.

46. Today you live far away from those who suffer more than you, but when spirituality is the one that illuminates your life, then you will seek to live close to those from whom you distance yourself today, because you believe them lost, or because they inspire disgust in you.

47. You will become bearers of the word of light, redemption and hope and you will reach out to those who have been forgotten by their fellow men.

48. You shall speak harshly to no one, for that is not how he redeems himself. You will learn that the sinner is not reviled to punish his fault.

49. I tell you that if the beasts are spoken to with love, they humiliate their head.

50. If the one to whom you are speaking has some merits, tell him; if you find in him some virtue among many defects, do not talk to him about the defects but about the virtue to stimulate him and impel him to good.

51. Let it be love that guides you, so that you may become true messengers of the Divine Comforter. Because you, who have not rolled into an abyss, are always blaming, you are judging lightly, you condemn without the slightest mercy your fellow beings and that is not my Doctrine.

52. If, before judging, you would make a study of yourselves and your defects, I assure you that your judgment would be more pious. You consider those who are in prisons to be evil, and you consider those who are in hospitals to be wretched. You turn away from

Love one another!

them, not realizing that they are worthy to enter the Kingdom of my love; you do not want to think that they too have the right to receive the rays of the sun, which was made to give life and warmth to all creatures, without exception.

53. These beings imprisoned in places of atonement, many are mirrors in which humanity does not want to look, because it knows that the image that that mirror returns to them, will often be that of the accusation.

54. But I say to you: Blessed are those of my laborers who know how to feel in their hearts the sorrow of those who live deprived of freedom or health, and visit them and comfort them, because one day they will meet again, either in this or in another life, and then you do not know if they have more health, greater freedom and light than those who took the message of love to a prison or a hospital, and then they will reciprocate with their gratitude, extending a hand to those who once knew how to extend it to them.

55. That instant in which you made my word reach their heart, that moment in which you passed your hand over their forehead and made them think of Me and feel Me, will never be erased from their spirit, as neither your face nor your brotherly voice will be erased from their mind, so they will recognize you wherever they find you.

56. Here, listening to my word, you forget for a moment the sorrows that afflict all men, and you put aside from your mind the ideas of destruction, of war and of death that threaten humanity.

57. Are you afraid of pain? Cast away sin, and sorrow will be able to do nothing against you. You will feel another pain, but it will no longer be selfish pain; it will not be yours, but you will begin to suffer out of love for others.

58. The spirit, when he rises, feels for his fellow men and the closer he comes to Me, and the more he loves Me, the greater is his love for his brothers.

59. I am teaching you to walk along the path that frees you from the anguish and suffering caused by human hatred and ambitions, teachings that for a moment you judge impracticable, but you will soon embrace it with faith; convinced that it is the only way of salvation.

60. You have not yet understood the meaning of my word, nor do you realize your mission. That is why there are those who, feeling spiritual delight when listening to me, prefer to move away for fear of making commitments with their Teacher and with their brothers. And there are others who say to me: "Lord, it is not possible that we can fulfill your teachings and your orders, because we are small and we are materialized; but do not deprive us of listening to your word. She's so beautiful! which, though impracticable, fills our hearts with joy and peace."

Love one another!

61. You little kids don't know what you're saying! You call my teaching impracticable, judging it impossible to realize, and do not take into account that you are listening to it through an impure human being, a sinner like all of you, to whom it was not impossible to transmit God's message to men.

62. What's more impossible than this?

63. Love your Father, have charity for your fellow human beings, turn away from everything that is harmful to your human life or to your spirit. This teaches you my doctrine. Where do you look at the difficulties and impossibilities?

64. No, beloved people, it is not impossible to fulfill my word, it is not she who is difficult, but your amendment, regeneration and spirituality, because you lack noble feelings and high aspirations. But, as I know that all your doubts, ignorances and indecisions will have to disappear, I will continue to teach you, because for Me there are no impossibilities. I can turn stones into bread of eternal life and I can make crystal clear water flow from rocks.

65. Get to the bottom of my word and you will no longer have to search for the truth. In the essence of this message you will find the flow of light that your spirit needs to possess.

66. Analyze my word so that you can feed on its essence; so that you can find my presence and feel my divine caress. When analyzing, try to go beyond the form of the word, and try to interpret everything that you find symbolic or allegorical, looking for simplification and spirituality in your analyzes, observations and studies; always thinking that tomorrow you will have to share this message to your brothers, to whom you will give it already analyzed, so that they understand it sooner.

67. Set aside every symbol and every material image in time, but preserve the meaning of them.

68. Understand how little value forms have, if you compare them with the eternal essence of the spiritual. Also try to penetrate little by little into this wisdom, so that the practice of my lessons does not seem impossible to you.

69. Gather yourselves, beloved disciples, for the time of your struggle has come and it will be short for each of you, if you take into account the brevity of your life on Earth.

70. Hurry up, you have a lot to do. Do not think that you lack something to be able to be my disciples in this Work.

Love one another!

71. In the Second Time I also chose my apostles; they were not wise, they were not luminous in human wisdom; they were simple fishermen of the sea, I made them sowers and fishermen of the spirit.

72. I also want you to become spiritual fishermen, so that you may carry my message of love to all hearts lost in the wide sea of passions and materialism in which humanity lives, and from there, from that sea, you may reach out and save everyone who is called by you in my name.

73. Then my message of hope will reach the heart of the fratricide, the murderer, the proud, the profane, the insensitive to the pain and misery of others, and in everyone my word will be fulfilled.

74. For now, and while you are preparing, pray for the nations and the peoples, pray for everyone, because humanity is treading on thistles and thorns, the same ones that it put before for others to tread on. It is the people who have prepared their abyss and then they will have to cry out for mercy, which they never felt for such a one.

75. But it is necessary to save, forgive and redeem, because in every man there dwells a spirit that will come to Me.

76. You are the first fruits of a people that will be the spiritual beacon of humanity. A new Israel that, once freed from its captivity, will rise up in pursuit of the highest ideal that exists in the spirit, and that is to come to dwell in the bosom of God, your Lord.

77. You are still far from being able to illuminate the path of your brothers with your example; but my voice, resonating in your conscience, encourages you to continue, not to faint, to persevere in the struggle, because only in this way will this people write its history in the heart of humanity.

78. The trials that you see daily present themselves in your life are the anvil where your spirit is being tempered, where your virtue will be strengthened and your faith will be strengthened.

79. Without proof, there will be no merit, without merit, there can be no reward.

80. Meditate on the trials that Israel went through in the First Time, consider its bitterness, its tribulations and needs and then you will understand why it was granted to reach the Promised Land, where for many centuries that people knew peace, healthy joy and communion with their Lord.

81. The happiness of that people on earth that was granted to them as a reward for their faith and perseverance was not eternal, because nothing is eternal in the world; but I tell you, in truth, that the new promised Land, the one that is the ideal of elevation of your

Love one another!

spirit, that yes will be eternal, that yes will shelter you forever and will make you feel and know the spiritual life in all its fullness and elevation.

82. I bless each of these houses where you gather to pray and receive the bread of my word, just as I bless your homes; truly I tell you, it is no more any of these enclosures than one of your homes.

83. If you enter into recollection and respect here because you know that the place is destined to unite you in prayer to form the spiritual temple, I also tell you that your home is a second temple; because if the spirit forms his sanctuary in prayer, in the divine word, in meditation and in the practice of the Law, man finds a second cult in the home, where he receives affection, warmth, examples, teachings and advice. But do not confuse the home with the material house; it may disappear and be left out in the open, and yet your home will not have been destroyed as long as there is love, respect, obedience and all those virtues that the human family should treasure among you.

84. Nor can these enclosures constitute the true temple, since if you carry it in your spirit, you will be able to find the same here as in your home, in the city as in the countryside, under a tree, on the mountain, on the seashore or in the desert.

85. The temple of the spirit is everywhere, so it will only require your preparation for you to find it.

86. For now, continue to gather in these precincts; while you have need of it, do it, that my love, my charity and my complacencies will be poured out in your meetings, where I will allow my presence to be felt; where I will make the spirits reborn to the light and the sick feel the miracle of their healing by listening to my word.

87. My Arcanum is always ready to pour into you what you ask for, what you need, however, not everything must be done by your Father, you are living in a time in which the love of the Master must find an echo in the hearts of the disciples, so that the miracle is realized.

88. Be tireless in reviewing my word; she, like an invisible chisel, will take care of polishing the roughnesses of your character until she leaves you prepared to deal with the most delicate problems of your brothers. In them you will find penalties, atonements and restitution, the causes of which can be very diverse. Some will not have a very difficult origin to understand, on the other hand, there will be others that only with intuition, with revelation and with clairvoyance you will be able to discover, to free your brothers from a heavy burden. These gifts will only do these wonders when the one who puts them into practice has been inspired by charity towards his fellow men.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 150

1. You come in search of the Consoling Spirit, because you have found no relief in your tribulations. You have gone to the doors of doctors and lawyers, to the hearts of the beings who love you, and you have not managed to regain peace, and you have convinced yourself that the balm or the light that you have been looking for, you can only find it at the source from which all good comes. You are all looking for the true path, you need spiritual sustenance, the word of encouragement and hope that comes to revive you, and as long as you achieve what you have been looking for, you make me aware of your concerns, your fear of divine judgment and the desire to find peace with your conscience.
2. You are in my presence, even though you feel far from Me. You are not alone in your pain, I accompany you, and if you call yourselves misunderstood, I tell you that I, the Father, know everything that happens inside you and that He will give you the solution you are looking for, the peace you need and the help so that you reach your elevation.
3. When you first came to hear my word, you tasted it and found it pure in its essence; you recognized that I was sending it to you, you have only doubted because of the way of communicating with man; but if you study it, you will recognize that I have not been mistaken, and that man, because he is my son, is qualified to serve as my instrument to carry out my designs in the service of his brothers.
4. I am calling men, women and children, to make them my disciples and while some believe, others doubt and distrust, that is because they have been deceived so much that today I speak to humanity taking as interpreters of my teachings the understandings of rude, simple and humble men, my manifestation seems strange to you. Recognize that my word is invariable in its truth, and that what I told you in the First Time, I ratified in the Second and confirmed in the Third.
5. All of you who hear my word in this way, have been prepared to feel and understand this manifestation of my Spirit, and you were only waiting for the moment when I called you, to witness these manifestations. I have not surprised anyone, since before I came to incarnate I told you that you would be present at these acts and that you belong to the number of beings chosen to bring the good news to the world.
6. The children of this time make me see their random path, they tell me that the environment in which they breathe is not the most conducive to spirituality and they ask me for light for their parents and teachers; in them, since childhood, a struggle has been initiated between spirit and matter, in which sometimes good and reason prevail, and sometimes the flesh overcomes.

Love one another!

7. Do not tell me that you are weak, if you carry the light of my Spirit, if I have endowed you with virtue and energy so that you can fulfill your duties; strive and use your power.

8. I have descended to all my children in search of their spirit, because it belongs to me, but not all of them want to follow me, most of them ask me for more time and tell me that for now they cannot come with Me, and I have given each spirit the necessary time for its fulfillment.

9. It is true that you have suffered a lot in this time and that you long to live a better life and the Father tells you: work out your peace and whether in this world or in the spiritual valley, you will find rest. This land that you inhabit is a place of atonement, of struggle, of perfection.

10. If you want to remember the life of Jesus in the Second Time, you will find it strewn with suffering, devoid of comforts and joys. He is the example, the model that is before your spirit, so that you may imitate him. But everyone who comes to Me will find relief, because I am the inexhaustible spring that pours out in torrents, from there take to water your plots. The lands are prepared for men to hasten to cultivate them; the fields are waiting for them before they become covered with weeds or noxious weeds, go and cultivate them, and when you see that the wheat has ripened, reap it together with the grass and later separate one from the other; that is why I am always telling you: watch and pray, because if you neglect, the weed will make greater progress than your seed, and its fruit will be the one that abounds on the day you harvest, make your fields golden so that you make your wheat penetrate into my granaries and the harvest will be abundant.

11. Humanity is hungry for my word, for my truth; men claim and long for the light to reach their understanding, they cry out for justice and hope for consolation. This is a decisive time; in truth I tell you that many ideas, theories and even dogmas that were held as truths for centuries, will fall to the ground and will be abandoned as false; fanaticism and idolatry will be combated and exterminated by those who were most involved and attached to them; the teachings of God will be understood, its light, its content and essence will be understood and felt.

12. Men of science, after a time of trials in which they will suffer very great confusions, when in their spirit the light is made and they listen to the voice of their conscience, they will discover what they had never dreamed of.

13. Again I say to you: watch, because in the time of the struggles of creeds and doctrines, of religions and sciences, many men will believe that knowing that they have been given books, will be the weapon with which they can defeat my new disciples, knowing that you do not carry books. When Jesus preached to the multitudes, He did not

Love one another!

speak to them about teachings learned in books; however, he gave a chair of wisdom, proof of this he gave from his childhood, presenting himself in the bosom of the doctors of the law, to confuse them and make them mute with his questions and leave them amazed with his answers. The knowledge of Jesus came from the Divine Spirit, who revealed everything to him.

14. If any one of you cleansed his understanding, stripped his heart of evil feelings and low passions, and lifted up his spirit to the Father to give himself to Him in love and service to his fellow men, he would become a clean fountain that the Master would fill with his inspiration; he would be that man, like a clean glass on my table, which I would fill with the wine of life, so that in him those who perish might quench their thirst.; the one who prepares himself in this way will convince whoever speaks to him, he will console with his word, he will silence the vain, he will perform amazing works, of those that the world calls miracles and that are nothing more than natural manifestations of the love and faith of a high spirit.

15. When they ask you: Why, being such a great God, has he used an insignificant human being to manifest his wisdom? You will answer: God's love for His children has no limits, that is why he has used them to perform this miracle.

16. Being powerful, eternal, infinite and at the same time the Father of all created things, I can use and use all my creatures for my divine purposes. In my Father's love, I do not come to notice your littleness, your sin, I seek you for your humility. If you consider your human form too small for God to take care of you, who gave you that form, but Me? And when I became a man, was I not like you?

17. The echo of the voice that reaches your ears is that of the matter that interprets me as a spokesman in the moments of my manifestation; the word that reaches your mind and your heart is human, but the essence of that word is divine and therefore enlightens and comforts the spirit.

18. If I had come in human form to repeat my lesson of the Second Time, I would have stopped your spirit, and humanity would not have recognized me; but I, the Master of all perfection, take you step by step, always to the top of the mountain, teaching you new lessons each time.

19. To human eyes God is invisible and even his own spirit because it has no form or limits, that is why many when looking at you elevated in prayer, listening to me, doubt it because they do not know that the divine and the spiritual, apparently invisible to human eyes, is felt by the spirit and even by the heart.

Love one another!

20. He who truly believes in Me knows my voice wherever I speak to him. I am like a shepherd who is followed by his sheep and whom they always recognize by his voice. That is why in this time when I find myself speaking to you by human understanding, you have recognized the voice of your Lord. You have not stopped to judge the shortcomings of the spokesman, nor have you taken into account the mistakes that his rudeness makes him commit, you have understood that it is I who speaks to you. When you hear my voice, you will instantly recognize it to say: It is He.

21. It has always been the humble and the poor who discover my presence, because their understandings are not occupied with human theories that lead them away from clear discernment.

22. In the Second Time it also happened that when the coming of the Messiah had been announced, when He arrived, those who felt Him were the simple of heart, those of humble spirit and pure understanding.

23. The theologians had the book of the prophets in their hands and daily repeated the words that announced the signs, the time and the way of the coming of the Messiah, however, they saw me and did not recognize me, they listened to me and denied that I was the promised Savior; they saw my works and the only thing they knew how to do was to be scandalized, when in truth, all of them had been prophesied.

24. When the day came when the mobs, whipped by those who felt uneasy with the presence of Jesus, wounded and whipped him; and they saw him bleed like a mere mortal under the effect of the scourges; later, agonize and die like any human; the Pharisees, the princes and the priests exclaimed with satisfaction: behold, he is named the son of God, whom he believed himself king and pretended to be the Messiah.

25. It was for them, more than for others, that Jesus asked his Father to forgive those who, knowing the scriptures, were denying him, and before the crowds they were showing him as an impostor. They were the ones who, claiming to be the doctors of the law, in reality, when judging Jesus, did not know what they were doing, while there, among the mobs, there were hearts shattered by pain, before the injustice they were witnessing and faces flooded with tears, before the sacrifice of the Righteous. They were the men and women with a simple heart and a humble and high spirit, who knew who it was who had been in the world with men and understood what they lost when the Master left.

26. People: Also at this time the form of communication under which you have had my word will be misjudged, and also the doctrine and the revelations that I have made to you, will be denied by those who claim to know the form in which my return should be. They

Love one another!

will not analyze my word, they will not seek its essence, nor will they take into account the wonders and signs that I have given you of my coming and of my truth, but they will take as a reason to deny me, the imperfect works that they find in this people, their profanations and disobediences. Then they will rise up saying: Is the one who told you that when the year 1950 came, he would stop communicating with you, the spirit of Christ? Can you say today that this demonstration will end and tomorrow proclaim the opposite? Because from now on I tell you that many will maintain that I will continue to communicate in the same way, when the year 1950 has passed. O beloved people, do you want to be the cause that tomorrow the world will mock you like this and deny what I have told you?

27. See how I am preparing you so that when the time of my departure approaches, you will not let darkness penetrate into your hearts, but I tell you that those who have truly felt and understood my word will turn away from the paths of confusion, to seek me in solitude, from spirit to Spirit. They will hear in their hearts the unforgettable and well-known voice of their teacher, who says to them: "Blessed are you who weep when contemplating the desecration of my Work, because you know that this has been the cause that many do not know it and that others mock it and deny it".

28. Pray and watch, disciples, so that you may continue to recognize my voice among all the deceptions that the world provides you and thus you will be led with love and care to the end of the path, where the bosom of the Father opens like a prison of infinite magnitude to keep forever those whom he raised with love and sent so that their merits on earth would make them worthy of the perfect abode.

29. When I tell you that it is Christ who speaks to you, there is no shortage of people who judge these who transmit my word as blasphemers; but this way of judging and analyzing is not strange, since their insensitivity to the spiritual prevents them from feeling me through the essence of my Doctrine.

30. Once, in front of the Pharisees, I said, The Father and I are one, and they also called me a blasphemer and turned to the scriptures, trying to prove that everything I said was false.

31. Today I tell you that whoever does not open the eyes of his spirit, will not be able to look at the divine light; because no one has been so tested as Jesus was.

32. The men questioned me, they tied ties to me, they sought to confuse me with their biased questions, they rebuked me to test my prudence, and not finding a way to lose me despite their efforts, they accused me, slandered me and judged me, to see how the one who called himself son of God behaved in that case; but they were not satisfied with all

Love one another!

that; they also wanted to see if my body was bleeding and if it was formed of flesh and bone, and when Jesus stumbled and bled on the way, they tuned their ear hoping to hear my words. Complaints.

33. When I said that the Father and I were one: the spirit spoke; but when the body bled, it was the human part that issued the complaint, because it was living flesh.

34. The world asked me to show him my truth and the truth I showed him; but seeing, he did not look. My word and my works would have been enough to prove the divine power of those who had made them; however, that power was not attributed to them, but my death as a man was not the end of those tests. I went in spirit before my disciples, and there was even one among them who put me to the test and who did not believe in the resurrection of his Lord, until he was convinced by sinking his fingers into the wound in his side.

35. Then, when the seed of the word of Jesus spread from region to region and from nation to nation, unbelievers, skeptics, materialists, arose at every step, to continue subjecting my doctrine, my words and my works to their reasoning. But men have not concretized themselves to judge my truth only through my works and my Doctrine, but they have given themselves to searching my human nature, my formation, my birth, my childhood and how many steps I took on Earth. But neither did Mary escape that scrutiny, the holy and pure woman chosen by God to give the world the fruit of life. She also knew about the ridicule, judgments and trials of men; it was not enough for them that from ancient times the prophet Isaiah had announced her as virginal and pure. And even this is the time when men, through religions and sects, discuss and deliberate on It.

36. I tell you, as long as humanity does not shed its materialism, when judging the truth, it will not be able to look it head on.

37. I forgive some and others, but I advise you not to continue taking my words to confuse one another, to hurt you or to put you to death, because your judgment will have to be great.

38. If you deepen your arguments and come to hate one another because of your differences, when will you unite in the truth that is one?

39. Do not be afraid of Me, be afraid of yourselves, the master says to you: Did I judge from the cross those who sacrificed to me? Did Mary have reproaches or complaints in that infinitely painful hour? No, people.

40. I'm not judging you now either. Verily I tell you that each one forms his own judgment and his sentence is dictated; I want to free you from the pain, from the

Love one another!

atonement, from the bitter cup, and for this I invite you to begin to love one another, because that is the path that will lead you to light, peace and truth.

41. If you still think that your sufferings are due to your first parents, you will be committing in your judgments a lack of understanding with your God.

42. In a divine parable, I inspired the first men to begin to have knowledge of their destiny, but the meaning of my revelations was misinterpreted. When it was spoken to you of the tree of life, of the knowledge of Good and Evil, from which man ate, it was only meant to imply that, when man came to have sufficient knowledge to distinguish between the just and the unjust and began to be responsible for his actions, from then on he began to reap the fruit of his deeds.

43. There have been many men who have accepted that all the tears of this world have been caused by a sin of the first settlers and in their clumsiness to analyze the parable, they have come to say that Christ came to wash with his blood every stain. If such a statement had been true, why, despite the fact that that sacrifice has already been consummated, do men still sin and also suffer?

44. Jesus came to earth to teach men the way of perfection, a way that he taught with his life, with his deeds and with his words.

45. You know that God said to men, "Grow and multiply and fill the earth." That was the primitive law that was given to you, O people; later, the Father will not ask men only to multiply and that the species continue to grow, but that their feelings be ever higher and that their spirit undertake a frank development and development. But if the first law was the propagation of the human race, how do you conceive that the same Father applied a penalty to you for obeying and fulfilling his command? Is it possible, people, that there is such a contradiction in your God?

46. Look at what a material interpretation men gave to a parable in which they only talk about the awakening of the spirit in man; therefore, analyze my teaching and do not say more that you are paying the debt that the first settlers contracted due to their disobedience to your Father. Have a higher idea of divine justice.

47. I have told you that every last stain will be blotted out from the heart of man, but I also tell you that everyone must wash away his own stains. Remember that I said to you, "With the rod that you measure, you will be measured" and "What is sown is reaped."

48. This is the time when you can understand me when I say to you: "Grow and multiply", that this must also be done spiritually and that you must fill the Universe with your good works and with high thoughts.

Love one another!

49. I welcome everyone who wants to get closer to Me, everyone who is looking for perfection.

50. Rest from your earthly toils, my children, penetrate into your interior, where the temple is, and meditate on my word.

51. I have destined you to spread the good on earth, which is true spirituality.

52. Do you feel incapable and small? Do you consider yourselves impure in order to carry out a mission of this nature on your spirit? For you do not know my wisdom and my mercy. It is that you do not observe with purity the examples that I give you at every step through Nature.

53. Do you not see how the rays, illuminating everything, reach the most infected pond, volatilizing it, elevating it to the spaces, purifying it and finally turning it into a cloud that will have to pass over the fields, fertilizing them?

54. Sometimes you say to me: "Master, how have you set your eyes on the humanity of this time, when there are no longer patriarchs, nor righteous, nor men who can be your apostles, if You see that we live in a world of mire and sin?" To which I reply that my power makes lilies sprout from the very mud from which no one could imagine that a flower of such wonderful purity would arise.

55. Let the sun of my word penetrate into your being, so that it may purify and elevate you, and soon you will rise up, fertilizing the hearts of your brothers.

56. Let in the midst of this life of sin and corruption that humanity lives, the purity of your works and the purity of your prayers arise, and truly I tell you that your spirit will then have nothing to envy of lilies.

57. I will speak in this way for a short time, a time that you will take advantage of as the plants of the fields take advantage of the favorable season to grow, bloom and bear fruit.

58. Truly, truly, I tell you, there is more love in repentant sinners than in those who have always considered themselves good. Thus, I will continue to speak and sinners will continue to repent of their faults and increase the number of converts.

59. The sinner's heart is more sensitive to the touch of love of my word, and there are many men who have sinned because they have lacked love in their life. When they have listened to my Father's voice, calling them, healing their wounds, understanding them as no one on Earth has understood them, they have soon felt the divine touch in the most sensitive fibers and have experienced the perseverance of their master before them.

Love one another!

60. This is how many men go around the world who are looking for a phrase or a redemptive light, a consolation for their grief. They are looking for someone who will excuse them, who will not point out their faults to them, who will tell them about a better life, but they do not find him in the world and then they close in on themselves, they become hermetic and they entrust their secrets to no one again.

61. Those hearts are only opened by the key of love, the one that I possess, and that I precisely come to entrust to anyone who opens his heart and tells me: Master, I want to follow you.

62. From the depths of the crowd's heart this question arises: Are You the Messiah? I only say to you: Listen to my word, penetrate into its meaning and seek its essence.

63. I speak the truth, I teach the way, I reveal the reincarnation that is the law so that the spirit is perfected and reaches the goal of its destiny. Do you doubt it? Verily I say to you, the truth in nothing is altered by your doubts; it remains the same.

64. I tell you never deny just because you don't understand. Think that if only what your poor mind understands were true, there would be nothing.

65. There are those who say to me: Master, if You know everything, if even before the creatures are, You know them, did you know that at that time Judas was going to betray you? Ah, rude understandings that you come even in these times to ask such questions. I know everything, that's why I chose him, because I knew that this man could not act otherwise, and it was essential that I use each of the imperfections of my disciples to deliver a lesson.

66. The one who betrayed his Master is a symbol, an open book that exists in every human consciousness, so that you can understand its meaning and listen to its teachings.

67. Know that in every man there dwells a "Judas". Yes, disciples, because in your case the matter is the "Judas" of the spirit, the matter is the one that opposes the light of spirituality from shining, the one that stalks the spirit to make him fall into materialism, into low passions.

68. But not because it is your matter that plunges you into the abyss, you are going to condemn it, no, because you need it for your advancement and you will overcome it with your spirituality, as I defeated Judas with love.

69. I see that you doubt the power of love, that you doubt the strength of faith; that you doubt the communication of my Spirit through human understanding; that you doubt even your gifts or potencies that you have not yet developed. What can you do with so much doubt? What wonders can you feel? No.

Love one another!

70. You are so obstinate in your skepticism and you are so strong in your doubt, that you do not allow the spiritual light to reach with its flashes to the bottom of your understanding. But when you become spiritualized, when you come to live life according to my teachings and according to my will, you will see arise from your being the powers that you denied and the gifts that you never thought you possessed.

71. Then, when you are spiritual and have purity and gentleness in your heart, you will see how all the elements of Nature will be kind and obedient to you, because your spirituality made you come into harmony with them.

72. When you have spirituality, you will never say again: "Father, give me sustenance, give me intelligence, give me material wealth." Much less will you fall into the error of saying to me, "Father, if you grant me what I ask of you, I will give you of what I have, whatever you ask of me."

73. Do you not believe, disciples, that this way of asking is tantamount to tempting your Father? Do you think that I can give you more and better, when you give to me? And what would become of you if, when you tell me to ask you for what you have, what I want, in exchange for granting you what you request, I withheld from you what you love most in the world? Would you resist any test?

74. No, disciples, it is high time that you let your conscience guide all your actions and thoughts.

75. Let your faith speak and heaven will answer you.

76. The Divine Spirit was found full of love, despite the fact that there was only Him.

77. Nothing had been created, there was nothing around the Divine Being and yet he loved and felt like a Father.

78. Who did he love? Whose father did he feel like? Of all beings and of all creatures that were to spring from him and whose strength was latent in his Spirit. In that spirit were all the sciences, all the elements, all the natures, all the principles. He was eternity and time. In It were the past, the present and the future, even before the worlds and beings came to life.

79. That divine inspiration became reality under the infinite force of divine love, and life began.

80. The universe was filled with beings, and the love, power and wisdom of the Father was manifested in everyone.

Love one another!

81. The bosom of the Lord was like an inexhaustible spring of life from that moment when He arranged for atoms to unite to form bodies and integrate beings.

82. First there was the spiritual life; first there were the spirits and then the material nature.

83. Since it was arranged that many spiritual creatures would have to take corporeal form to inhabit material worlds, everything was previously prepared, so that the children of the Lord would find everything arranged.

84. He sowed blessings on the path that his children would have to travel; he flooded the Universe with life and filled the path of man with beauties, in which he deposited a divine flash; consciousness and the spirit, thus forming love, intelligence, strength, will and conscience, but he enveloped everything that exists in his strength and pointed out his destiny.

85. The Father remained there, as the beginning of all that exists, and after offering himself to the Universe the path of evolution and perfection, he remained waiting for the return of all his children, so that in Him they would also find their end, which would be the perfection of the spirit and eternity.

86. That path traced to each element, to each creature and to each species, was the Law that the Creator wrote indelibly in his children.

87. Since then everything vibrates for the purpose for which it was created; since then everything walks towards perfection, constantly revolving around a mantle, a principle and a law.

88. The Father, in the likeness of the sower, took the elements of life that were in him, as if they were earth and there he deposited the seed of life that comes from his love, to wait for the day to gather a fruit as perfect as the seed and as the inspiration was.

89. The men of science of these times are overwhelmed to discover that their world has more time to live than the first scientists supposed yesterday, and when they believe that the Earth is a star in decay, close to going out, I tell them that it has lived so little yet, that it still has a long way to go to the extent of being able to shelter the generations of grace and spirituality.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 151

1. You have drunk from many sources, in the hope of seeing your thirst for love filled and at this time you are thirstier than ever. What did you do with the water of life that I have given you since that time?
2. I had said to the woman of Samaria, Whoever drinks of this water that I give, he will never thirst again. I tell you today: if humanity had drunk of that living water, it would not carry so much misery in itself.
3. Humanity did not persevere in my teaching and preferred to take my name to create religions according to their interpretation and convenience. I abolished traditions and taught him the Doctrine of love, and today you come to Me, to present to Me vain rites and ceremonies that in no way benefit the spirit. If there is no spirituality in your works, there can be no truth and what has no truth does not reach your Father.
4. When that Samaritan woman felt that the light of my eyes penetrated to the bottom of her heart, she said to me: "Lord, you Jews say that Jerusalem is the place where we must worship our God". Then I said to her, "Woman, truly I tell you, the time is coming when neither on this mountain nor in Jerusalem will you worship the Father as you do now. The time is coming when the Father will be worshipped in spirit and in truth, for God is Spirit.
5. This is my doctrine of all time. Behold, having the truth before your eyes, you have not wanted to see. How can you live it if you don't know it?
6. That is why you have come thirsty before my presence; but when you have heard this word, your heart has felt the freshness of the water of life and you no longer wanted to move away from the source.
7. You have said to me: Lord, you have announced to us that this word that you give us today through these spokespersons, will have its limit, what should we do so that thirst does not surprise us again? The Master says to you: I have come to teach you to pray, to reveal to you the gifts that you possess and that you were unaware of, through which you will be able to practice my Law and imitate me. The one who has spirituality in his life, that one cannot feel thirst, fatigue, hunger, or misery. I also tell you: I will be closer to you after 1950, because of your spirituality.
8. So you ask me: How is spirituality achieved? And I tell you: you will reach it by praying from spirit to Spirit, trying to be just in all your acts, practicing charity with your brothers. When one lives in this way, the spirit is liberated and guides the steps of man, illuminated by the light of conscience; he ceases to feel alone on Earth because he

Love one another!

understands that the presence of the Lord and that of the spiritual world accompany him. With each step he takes through life, he discovers a new light and obtains for himself a new knowledge. He ceases to feel like an outcast or miserable, recreating himself with the wonders created by his Father, which he now discovers by the gift of inspiration and revelation.

9. I also tell you at this time, that whoever drinks of the water that I give, which is my word, will never thirst again. As I also say to you, do not look for a certain place to pray, since in everyone you will be able to find me.

10. I have warned you of everything that can cause discouragement in your life so that you will not be discouraged for a moment in your journey. I have announced to you that the time will come when all religions will try to search this Doctrine and that by taking an interest in it they will judge it through your actions, words and testimonies.

11. You already know that you are going to be discussed and fought, that so many arguments will be used against the faith that you embrace, that many will timidly hide, others will become demoralized and the most, getting confused, will turn away from the right path.

12. Do not forget that I have already announced all this to you, but I must also remind you that those who persevere, despite all the obstacles and pray in silence without their faith and hope wavering, they will be like the little seed of the parable, the one that was saved from the hurricane, and that at the appointed time began to germinate, grow and then multiply to cover the lands, because he knew how to wait for the winds to subside in order to live and reproduce.

13. Would you not like to be the little seed of this parable, so that tomorrow you may have the glory of being called by your Father the children of faith as I called Noah? Do not be afraid, that the hurricane will not rise only against you. Just as you see that the peoples and the powers of the earth are arming themselves for the struggle, so also the different religions are preparing to give battle.

14. It is necessary that for an instant the heavens be closed to all, and that they only be opened again until a single cry rises from the Earth, recognizing that the Father of all beings is one.

15. I want you to understand from now on what will be the mission that you are going to carry out in the midst of that contest, a mission that not only includes the spiritual, but also corresponds to the material.

16. The Father's justice has touched this nation with his scepter, to give it power against war, injustice and falsehood. Its inhabitants have been anointed in their hearts and spirits,

Love one another!

so that war may be turned away from them. They have been prepared and laid low so that they may have patience, that they may not be frightened by sufferings, when desolation breaks out in the world and the lamentations of the inhabitants of the nations may be heard. Prayer will then rise from this people, the worship of their Father will be purified, the works of charity that they do in their path will multiply, because that will be the announced time in which all the lands will be propitious to receive this seed of love.

17. Anticipate the struggle with your preparation, develop your gifts, give shine to your weapons; do not shy away from trials because they give mettle and strength to your spirit.

18. Go cleansing your heart so that you will arrive at that struggle clean and prepared, then you will have nothing to fear. The spiritual forces and the elements of Nature will be on the side of all those who rise up as soldiers of my cause of love, peace and justice.

19. In this age I come to seek the hearts of humanity to teach them the way.

20. You, who still have traditions, remember my presence among you in the Second Time: you remember the entry of Jesus into Jerusalem, you remember with love that time and you meditate on the meaning of some of those passages, and I say to you: I do not make my entry today into the blessed city, but into the hearts of all my children of good will. If you want to receive me as a guest, get ready and I will be with you. I have always loved you in the same way; my Spirit is unchangeable. Those of you who love me and long to follow me, contemplate before you the ladder that leads to Me. My way is known to all, your spirit knows that in order to reach Me, it is necessary to comply with all the precepts of the Law.

21. I want you to be clean in spirit. I am ready to overflow into everyone who prepares.

22. The righteous spirits who dwell with Me, contemplating my Work of the Third Time, lament the misunderstanding of the human heart. There are still those who doubt and put conditions to fulfill, but I will continue in my struggle, for love of you, calling hearts like the foolish pilgrim, in search of love and charity.

23. The way is one of sacrifice, but it leads to the summit of the mountain; come with Me and let us walk together; listen to the Word that speaks to you at this time, it is full of simplicity, but He will touch the sensitive fibers of the hearts of those who have died to the life of grace, and He will raise them up.

24. In the Second Time, twelve disciples were with Me at the Last supper; now I invite all humanity to take the bread of the spirit. I also offer you the peace of my Kingdom, because it is in Me to be able to offer you these graces. Whoever wants to follow me is welcome, but whoever is called by the world and wants to serve him, when looking for my way, will have to recover with great effort and pain, the time he has lost.

Love one another!

25. Serve Me and you will be at peace with your conscience. I will give you in addition what is necessary for your sustenance; while you are busy fulfilling your spiritual mission, my angels will watch over your assets.

26. I have seen how you are preparing, and truly I tell you, I will give you my body to eat and my blood to drink.

27. The spirit is willing to study the lessons that I gave you in the Second Time and whose explanation I am going to give you now.

28. This is the table where the bread of life and the wine of grace are found. The disciples surround me and in their hearts they ask themselves: Why, if the Father is with us, does he reveal sadness in his word? But among those who ask this, there are others whose spirit senses that the Master is going to say something serious to them; they are those who remember when the Lord dipped his bread in wine, to offer it to the one who was to deliver it.

29. When Jesus celebrated that Passover with his disciples, according to the tradition of that people, he said to them: I have come to reveal something new to you: Take this wine and eat of this bread, which represent my blood and my body, and do this in memory of me.

30. After the Master's departure, the disciples commemorated the sacrifice of their Lord by drinking the wine and eating the bread that symbolized the one who gave everything for the love of humanity.

31. As the centuries passed, the peoples divided into religions, gave different interpretation to my word.

32. Today I come to tell you how I felt at that hour, at that dinner, where every word and every act of Jesus was a lesson from a book of profound wisdom and infinite love. If I took the bread and the wine, it was to make you understand that they are similar to love, which is the sustenance and life of the spirit, and if I said to you, "Do this in memory of me," the Master meant that you love your brothers with a love similar to that of Jesus, giving yourself as a true sustenance to humanity.

33. Jesus not only gave you his word; his teachings and works were not just a parable or figurative sense; if his disciples, because they were doctrinaire, he represented his body and blood with bread and wine, the next day before a people, he gave his body and shed all his blood, to give to eat the bread of eternal life, that of perfect love, to all humanity.

Love one another!

34. Every rite that you make of these teachings will be sterile, if in your life you do not put my teachings and examples into practice; this is the difficult thing for you, but in this is where the merit exists.

35. Jesus taught you charity, meekness, love; he came to teach you to forgive your enemies from the heart; to tell you that you should flee from lies and love the truth; he showed you that both the evil and the good that you received you would always repay with good. He taught you to respect each one of your fellow men, and revealed to you the way to find health of body and spirit; to honor with your life the name of your parents, so that at the same time you can be honored by your children.

36. Here are some of the commandments to which everyone who really wants to be a Christian must conform.

37. In order for that teaching to ignite faith in hearts, I accompanied it with miracles so that it could be loved by them, and in order for these miracles to be more palpable, I performed them on the bodies of the sick, healed the blind, the deaf, the mute, the paralyzed, the possessed, the lepers and even raised the dead.

38. How many miracles of love did Christ perform among men! Their names were collected by history for the example of future generations.

39. Today I come to give you my word again, its essence is the same as the one I gave you in the Second Time. I come to speak to you with the same love; I come to show you once again the way to reach the Father; I come to teach you with the greatest selflessness.

40. Today I do not come to represent my body and my blood with bread and wine, nor do I come as a man to shed my blood and to give you my body on a cross; this is another time. Now I come in spirit, and it is to your spirit that I speak of his spiritual mission, because he is already qualified to understand the past teachings and also the new revelations. I am preparing my temple in your heart.

41. As a man I had a form, as God I have none; behold, there is no body in Me other than my truth, and no wine other than that of my love.

42. My Spirit, which is everywhere, is felt when you are ready. Know how to seek me and I will open before your spiritual gaze the veil of many mysteries; I will incline your heart to goodness; I will point out to you the path that you should follow.

43. How can you continue to think in blood and body, if it is the Holy Spirit who descends among you, if I come only to enlighten your spirit with my word, to sustain you and to shake your matter?

Love one another!

44. The voice of your spirit called me at this time, your elevation, your thirst for light, made me come closer to you.

45. Soon the disciples of Spiritualism will spread this teaching among humanity, as of the Doctrine that will inspire men to strive for the elevation of their spirit.

46. You will not form any more sects, only thought will unite you; your conscience will warn you when you are getting out of the way.

47. I have given you only one Law since the beginning of time, it marks a path full of clarity that is the evolution of your spirit.

48. At this time I will also be betrayed, sold and betrayed; the way, you do not yet know, but open your eyes and prepare yourselves so that you will not be the authors of such works.

49. What will become of the one who heard my call, whom I called a disciple, and then the world and his conscience will call him a traitor?

50. Watch and forgive one another, for my forgiveness is covering the whole universe.

51. On this day your heart has been beating strongly, it is that I have been in it.

52. Now that you are listening to my word, turn your thoughts away from earthly ambitions and rise up so that your spirit may be recreated and enjoy my presence. Keep the proper preparation, because the moment is solemn; the Father speaks to his children, and if the Father does it with so much love, why should the children not listen to him with all the respect of which they are capable?

53. Spokesmen: more than with your lips, make my Doctrine known with your spirit.

54. Golden pens: write my word, more than with your pen, with your love.

55. I want this message to awaken men from their slumber; I want humanity to be moved and shaken when it hears my teachings on your lips, or when it reads them in your writings.

56. My people will rise up giving the good news and spreading my message of this time. You will give proof of my truth, not only with your words, but by adjusting your life to the fulfillment of this Doctrine, in all your works. You will affirm that the reincarnation of the spirit is one of the great truths that humanity must know and believe. There are those who intuitively sense, accept and believe in it, as something that could not be missing in my loving justice towards men; but there will also be many who call you blasphemers and liars; do not be afraid, the same thing happened to my apostles when they preached the resurrection of the dead taught by Jesus; the priests and magistrates put

Love one another!

them in prison for preaching such teachings. Later, the world accepted that revelation, even though I can assure you that it did not come to understand the full importance of that teaching, since it was necessary that I should come at this time to teach you that the resurrection of the flesh can only refer to the reincarnation of the spirit, since this is the principle and the reason for life, which in truth is eternal.

57. For what purpose should the dead bodies be resurrected, when they were only the temporary garments of the spirit?

58. The flesh descends to the earth to be confused with it, there it is purified, transformed and arises back to life incessantly; meanwhile, the spirit continues to rise, continues to move towards perfection and when it returns to Earth, it is for him a resurrection to human life and it is also for his new envelope a resurrection to the contact of the spirit. But the material does not have an eternal nature and instead the spiritual does, so I tell you once again that it is your spirit that I seek, that I teach and that I want to take with Me.

59. At that time I said to Nicodemus, who had sought me out in good faith to speak with Me: That which is born of the flesh is flesh, and that which is born of the spirit is spirit. Do not be surprised if I tell you that it is necessary to be born again. Who understood those words? I wanted to tell you with them that a human life is not enough to understand a single one of my lessons and that in order for you to understand the book that this life contains, many existences are necessary for you. Hence the flesh has to serve only as a staff to the spirit in its transit through the Earth.

60. The spirit receives from matter the impressions it collects in life; the greater its sensitivity and preparation becomes, the greater the harvest for the spirit. The body is only the instrument, the performer, the staff and the crucible.

61. Life in this world is a constant lesson and a picture of the eternal life of the spirit. I'm talking about its harmony, its beauty, its perfection.

62. Here is one more of my lessons, people, but so that you may understand it better, analyze it with your spirit rather than with your mind.

63. You have prepared your heart to await my arrival, I am in it your guest.

64. The veil of mystery and silence has been broken, from here you can look at the lights of the Kingdom and listen to the voice of your Father. Your spirit has been washed in the purifying waters of pain. Who is the one who has not cried? Who has not known bitterness?

Love one another!

65. You yearn ardently for peace and in your prayer you say to me: Lord, may the wars in the world cease and the peace of your Kingdom come to us.

66. You are beginning to feel the mission that I gave your spirit from the beginning, you are that people that I have chosen to speak to and entrust to him the mission of bringing peace and the light of truth to the peoples of the Earth. You are also part of that ungrateful people who did not want to recognize me in Christ and other men recognized me better than those who said they were waiting for me.

67. You have cried a lot because of your materialism and your ingratitude, so now you watch over peace, and you pray that men will love each other. In your silence you wonder how it was possible that you had not discovered your Lord in Jesus, how it was possible that you took him to the sacrifice and had the strength and courage to see him die; how it was possible that you did not mourn him when even the sun hid his face to make men understand his blindness. Do not be surprised that you have been capable of those mistakes, here you have me in another form and it is very possible that there will be those who will deny me again.

68. There is no peace on earth, not even in those days that you devote to remembering the passion of your Lord, and I ask you: What have you done of the reincarnations that I have entrusted to you? What about the life of your fellow human beings? You have only let the times pass and you have given your life and your ideals in the wrong way; you have wanted to be lords, but in reality you have been slaves of the world and of sin; you dream of immortality and you do not walk towards the eternal, but to death. I, who am the resurrection and the life, have raised you up again and again so that you may live the true life.

69. Truly I tell you, this fratricidal and selfish world, I will subject it to judgment, and I will acrisolate it until I see that love and light spring from it and these who today lead their peoples to the abyss, these who now sow and propagate all vices; these who have created their kingdom of injustices, will be to whom I will give as restitution to fight temptations, destroy perversity and cut down the tree of evil by the roots. You, the people, who did not know Moses, who sacrificed Jesus, persecuted Elijah and put to death the prophets, the apostles and the disciples, will also enter into this judgment.

70. I propose peace to the world, but the arrogance of the nations magnified with their false power and their false splendor, rejects every call of conscience, to let themselves be carried away only by their ambitions and hatreds.

Love one another!

71. Man does not yet incline to the side of good, justice and reason; men still rise up judging the cause of their fellow men; they still believe that they can do justice. Don't you think that instead of judges, they should be called murderers and executioners?

72. The men of power have forgotten that there is one master of all lives and they take the life of their fellow men as if it belonged to them; the multitudes cry out for bread, justice, home, clothing. I will do justice, not men, nor their doctrines.

73. Man has always wanted to see me as a Judge, he has never been able to raise a throne for me as his King, or an altar as to his God; he has only been able to make a tribunal, because I tell you that from that Divine Tribunal, I am judging each of your works.

74. In their arrogance, men have wanted to subdue Nature itself and its elements without realizing that they will become judges to punish human pride and recklessness.

75. What the prophets spoke will be fulfilled at this time; my new word will come before philosophers and theologians, many will mock at it and others will be scandalized, but when that happens, their astonished eyes will contemplate the fulfillment of the prophecies that I have now announced to you.

76. I have only come to teach you to love the good, and if I have come to this, it is because I know that in the world you have revered evil, whose strength has sprung from your imperfections.

77. I long to speak to you in a different way, not correcting mistakes, nor claiming faults, but giving you a chair of high wisdom and profound revelations, but this will be when you find yourselves outside that body that binds you and that world that imprisons you. People, who are listening to my voice, do not stop your steps in this desert, remember that in that First Time you gave the world of all ages an example of faith, perseverance and strength crossing that desert bristling with trials, obstacles and enemies, until you reached the ideal you were pursuing: the land of promise.

78. Imitate that example, imitate yourselves, because you are part of that people. At every step I encouraged the faith of my children and in the end I rewarded their fidelity. Truly I tell you, I have prepared a new manna for your spirit and that again the rock of the desert will flow with water in the hour of trial.

79. With songs and praises to the Lord, the crowd made their journey less painful; at this time prayer and good deeds will make you not feel the roughness of the road, you are already crossing the last desert, have courage and faith, conquer the summit with your works of love.

Love one another!

80. Beyond this world there is a valley to which you will all penetrate in spirit, who does not have a loved one there? Who would not like to contemplate him again, someone whom he remembers as a father, as a mother, as a brother, as a son, as a husband or wife, or as a friend?

81. Today your memories, thoughts and prayers, are voices that those beings hear in their abode, tomorrow spirituality will unite you making you all inhabit one world, fulfilling the precept that tells you: "Love one another".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 152

1. It is a day of remembrance in which the different religions gather the crowds hungry for the word of God. See how each of them commemorates the passion of Jesus in a different way.
2. A day of remembrance in which the human heart, separated for a moment from material pleasures, senses that its destiny does not end in this world, but, like Jesus, it will have to cross the street of bitterness in this life, to rise to the right hand of the Lord.
3. How few there are who, without rites or representations, know how to revive in their hearts the passion of the Master! You, spiritualists who listen to me through the human understanding, do not expect me to come to relive that drama in the form of a materialization, I will only grant you that through my word you remember the works and teachings that I gave you in those hours. Again the disciples are with Me and I have said to them: Watch and pray, be alert to the lurks of temptation, see that the flesh is weak.
4. If at that time I told you that I was going to give you a new commandment when I said to you, "Love one another," today I tell you that this commandment is still the first and the last.
5. I said to my disciples in the Second Time, "Very soon you will not see me, because I am going to the Father, but soon I will be among you again, because I will send you the Comforter, the Spirit of Truth." And here I am, disciples of the Third Time, fulfilling my word and my promise.
6. When the hour was approaching and the supper was over, Jesus had made the last recommendations to his disciples. He went to the Garden of Olives, where he used to pray, and speaking to the Father, he said, "Lord, if it is possible, take this cup away from Me, but first, Your will be done." Then the one of my disciples who was to betray me came, accompanied by the mob that was going to seize me. When they asked, "Who is Jesus, the Nazarene?" Judas went up to his Master and kissed him. In the hearts of those men there was fear and confusion as they contemplated the serenity of Jesus and they asked again: "Who is Jesus?" Then, coming forward to them, I said to them, "Here I am, I am." That's where my passion started.
7. They brought me before popes, judges and governors; they questioned me, tried me and accused me of violating the law of Moses and of wanting to form a kingdom that would destroy Caesar's.
8. How many hearts that days before had admired and blessed my works, forgetting them, became ungrateful and joined those who blasphemed against Me, but it was necessary

Love one another!

that this sacrifice be very great so that it would never be erased from the heart of humanity.

9. The world, and in it you have seen me blasphemed, mocked, and humiliated, as far as no man could have been; but I hastened patiently the cup that you gave me to drink. Step by step I fulfilled my destiny of love between men, giving everything to my children.

10. Blessed are those who, despite seeing their God bloodied and panting, believed in Him.

11. But something even greater awaited me; to die nailed to a tree between two thieves; but it was written and so it must be fulfilled, so that I would be recognized as the true Messiah.

12. When from the top of the cross I directed my last glances at the crowd, I contemplated Mary, and I said referring to John: "Woman, behold your son" and to John: "Son, behold your Mother".

13. John was the only one at that time who could understand the meaning of that phrase, because the mobs were so blind that when I said to them, "I thirst," they believed that it was thirst for the body and they brought gall and vinegar to me, when it was thirst for love that my Spirit experienced.

14. The two evildoers were also dying together with Me and while one blasphemed and sank into the abyss, the other was illuminated with the light of faith, and despite seeing his God nestled on the ignominious tree and about to expire, he believed in his Divinity and said: "When you are in the Kingdom of Heaven, remember me", to which I replied moved by so much faith: "Truly I tell you, today you will be with Me in Paradise".

15. No one knows the storms that were stirring in that hour inside the heart of Jesus; the elements unleashed were only a weak reflection of what was happening in that man's solitude and the pain of the Divine Spirit was so great and so real that the flesh, feeling weak for a moment, exclaimed: "My God, my God, why have you abandoned me?"

16. If I taught men to live, I also came to teach them to die by forgiving and blessing, even the very ones who reviled and martyred me by saying to the Father, "Forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing."

17. And when the spirit was leaving this dwelling, I said, "Father, into your hands I commend my spirit." The perfect lesson had concluded, as God and as man had spoken.

18. But here you have me a people, as I promised you. I do not come in matter, that is, in flesh, but in light, and I tell you: The time when, in order to sow my seed, it had to be

Love one another!

watered with blood, has passed, but in exchange for it, how much you will have to purify and prepare yourselves.

19. Inspired by the light of the Holy Spirit, you will go step by step sowing this Doctrine, making the deaf hear it, making the blind contemplate it. You will suffer like the Master ridicule, slander and humiliation; you will be mocked by your own, but you will not falter; for at once you will remember that the son of the Most High, being all power and wisdom, did not shy away from the trials of men, in order to prove his truth to them.

20. This is why I say to you every moment: take the spiritual and moral strength for your struggle at my word, because whoever is strong in spirit will also have to be strong in matter. And I can also tell you that sometimes you will even come to sacrifice, as I taught you through Jesus in the Second Time.

21. Watch and pray, people, not only for material dangers, but also for the lurking that your eyes cannot distinguish, those that come from invisible beings.

22. The great legions of troubled spirits, taking advantage of the ignorance of humanity, its insensitivity and its lack of spiritual sight, make war on it, and men have not prepared their weapons of love to defend themselves from its attacks, so before that fight, they appear as defenseless beings.

23. It was necessary that my Spiritual Doctrine should come to you, to teach you how you should prepare to be victorious in that contest.

24. From that invisible world that pulsates and vibrates in your own world, influences start that touch men, whether in their mind, in their feelings or in their will, turning them into submissive servants, slaves, instruments, victims. Spiritual manifestations arise everywhere and yet the world still does not want to notice what surrounds its spirit.

25. It is necessary to engage in battle, to destroy the darkness, so that when the light is made in men, all of them will rise united in true communion and with prayer they will triumph in the struggle they undertake against the forces that have dominated them for so long.

26. Men and peoples have succumbed under the power of these influences without humanity noticing it. Rare and unknown diseases, which are produced by them, have brought men down and confused scientists.

27. How much discord, how much confusion and pain man has accumulated over himself. The lack of prayer, morality and spirituality have attracted impure and troubled beings, and what can be expected of those who have left without light and without preparation?

Love one another!

28. There are those whom you have deceived and oppressed, whom you have confused and humiliated. Only confusion and darkness can send you, only vengeance can exercise and only claims is what they come to do to you.

29. Now call me a sorcerer and a sorcerer because I am speaking to you about these revelations when it is not I who have made them, but it is you. I only come to save some and others from darkness, pain and death, because I am the light that shines before men and before the legions of troubled spirits. Who will recognize me first?

30. In the Second time, having freed a possessed man, those who looked at that said that Jesus had a covenant with the spirit of evil; but the spirit that tormented that man spoke to me, saying, I know you who you are, the Holy One of God.

31. However, there were also those who marveled at these works, saying, With what authority and power does he command unclean beings and do they obey him? They didn't know that this gift is in everyone, that you all carry these weapons. Later, my disciples repeated the works of their Master, thereby demonstrating that Christ came to teach men, that he came not only to show his power, but to reveal to humanity the gifts and the power that all possess.

32. Pray, the Master tells you, prayer gives luster and shine to the weapons of love, with which you must conquer peace for humanity; it awakens the faculties, the spirit is sensitized, the gaze becomes penetrating and the heart sensitive.

33. People: I have taught you how to get rid of and defend yourselves from invisible stalks, how to cure yourselves of strange diseases and how to get rid of bad influences. More truly I tell you that only prayer and virtue can serve you, as I have already revealed to you, to get ahead of these trials. If you invent other practices to replace them, you will be victims of such influences, and instead of making light on your path, you will increase the darkness. Then the world will rightly call you: sorcerers, sorcerers, when I have given you a precious gift to make light and peace in all needy spirits.

34. When will you be able to turn all that world of darkness, suffering and turmoil into a world of peace? When will you know how to attract the light of the high spiritual abodes upon you so that you may penetrate in harmony with all your brothers, into the abode that I have destined for you?

35. Because of the teaching that I have given you in my word, real miracles have been performed among you. Spirits awaken to a new day, hearts beat full of hope. Those who could not see the truth, because their ignorance was like a blindfold covering their spiritual eyes, now that they see, they are amazed. The sick of the body are healed by receiving in their being, in their heart, the essence of my word.

Love one another!

36. Then, a thanksgiving arises from the most intimate, from the purest of this people, for the works that I do in them and they tell me: "Thank you, Lord, because you have made us worthy that these miracles be performed in us".

37. When these men and women have risen up strengthened by my word of love, consolation and wisdom, they have gone to meet their brothers and have done wonders on their way, many times without realizing it.

38. With their faith they are saving hearts; with their testimony, they are dispersing the darkness and awakening those who were lethargic; with their intuition, they are solving life's problems and with their strength they know how to resist trials. His hands are learning to anoint the sick, his mind is finding a way to analyze my word and he delights in it; his prayer is helping them to develop their gifts that were numb and thus, walking step by step, they are achieving that their Lord sows wonders on their way.

39. The precincts where my word has manifested itself have multiplied, each one of them being like a school of true knowledge, where the multitudes that form my disciples congregate, who arrive eager to learn the new lesson.

40. If each of these congregations were to bear witness to all the benefits they have received from my charity, they would not have finished bearing witness to these wonders. And if you had to put together in a book all that I have said through all my spokesmen, from the first of my words to the last of them, it would be a work that you could not carry out.

41. But I will make available to all humanity, through my people, a book in which the essence of my word and the testimony of the works that I have done among you are contained. Do not be afraid to undertake this undertaking, because I will inspire you so that the indispensable teachings are established in this book.

42. Do you believe, peradventure, that what my apostles of the Second Time wrote, was all that I said on Earth? I tell you the truth, no. Look at what John, my disciple, tells you: "There are so many works that Jesus did, that if each one of them were written, I think that there would not be enough books in the world that should be written for it".

43. Look, disciples, how I inspired them too, at the moment of writing, and let them remember what it was essential that it remain as a testimony for future generations.

44. In this Age I have come to you by raising my word once more from the dead to the life of grace. I call you that, because in your being you carry a spirit that has not known how to feed on the bread of life and therefore has not understood that he belongs to eternity.

Love one another!

45. I came to see the fruition of the word that I gave to the world in the Second Time, and I find that evil has continued to flourish and bear its bitter fruit among humanity. I am looking for the trace that my sacrifice should have left in the heart of man, and the blood I find is the one that has been shed by men in their fratricidal wars, sinful blood in some, innocent in others, but that always speaks to me of hatred, of low passions, of spiritual darkness, of death.

46. This is the world you are going to face, O people; but do not be afraid, because the spirit of this humanity has evolved a lot and if you know how to give advice with words that come from your heart as I have taught you, you will see their eyes open to the light and embrace you in their arms with love and charity.

47. These times must be of preparation and meditation, people, because if you do not take advantage of them now, you are going to sigh for them.

48. You must perform many works so that you will be prepared to rise up to preach my Work; you must reach the complete regeneration of your entire life so that, when the one who hears the Doctrine that you are going to preach, comes to your home, or follows your steps to search you, he will only find purity and truth in your works.

49. If you long to show the world the greatness of the Doctrine that I have taught you in this time. Think that first you must become like clean mirrors that can reflect light. Do not always rely on the eloquence of your language or the greater or lesser ease of your word. Truly I tell you, the most beautiful words will never have the force of conviction that a good deed has, no matter how simple it may be.

50. Beloved people, this is the third day on which I come to raise my word from the dead. This is the Third Time in which I appear to the world in a spiritual way, to tell it: this is the same Christ that you saw expire on the cross, who now comes to speak to you because He lives and will live and will be forever.

51. On the other hand, I see that men, despite the fact that in their religions they claim to be telling the truth, lead a dead heart to faith, love and light. They believe that by praying in their temples and attending their rites, their salvation is assured, but I tell you that it is necessary for the world to know that salvation will only be achieved through the realization of works of love and charity.

52. The precincts are only the school, the religions must not only concretize to explain the Law, but to make humanity understand that life is the way where it must apply what in the divine Law I have learned, putting into practice my Doctrine of love.

53. The one who only listens to the lesson, the one who has been content to attend the lecture, to the teaching and already believes that he has fulfilled his duty, is in a grave

Love one another!

error, because if he learned the lesson that was revealed to him and did not put it into practice, nor did he comply with his Teacher, nor with his brothers, nor even with himself, he was just a disciple who, having believed he understood the teaching, forgot the most important thing about it, that is to put into practice love, forgiveness, charity, patience, faith and everything that is good it contains and advises a divine lesson.

54. Beloved people, learn to be the last, so that you may be the first before Me. I love you humble of heart, simple and virtuous. Do not let yourselves be seduced by the false glories of the Earth, which only serve to divert the spirit from the true path, or to park it, making it waste precious time for its spiritual advancement. Always look for the place where you can be most useful, always preferring the one that makes you appear as more remarkable.

55. Do not be vain, nor frivolous, do not love the first places, as the Pharisees did, in order to achieve lordship before the people and that they would honor them.

56. The truly high spirit is not stained by such miseries, because he is repulsed by ostentation, flattery and flattery. Whoever fulfills the Law of God by applying it to spiritual and human life, it is enough for him and he still has plenty with the peace that he receives from his Lord after each of his works.

57. To seek the best places, the looks and the compliments, is to love oneself before everything else, and that is to be very far from the fulfillment of God's Law.

58. Did I not say to you, you will love God before all creation? That is the meaning of the first precept. Did I not say to you, Will you love your fellow men as brothers? That's the second thing you should do. See then how your self-love must be the last and never the first.

59. That is why I called those Pharisees a hypocrite, who claiming to be the most zealous in the service of God, always sought to be the first in the synagogue, they enjoyed receiving the homage of the people, always trying to cover their body with very good finery to hide under them all their iniquity.

60. I don't want to call you hypocrites. If you do not feel clean, at least be discreet; but do not boast of cleanliness, because it would be very sad if someone who was already believing in your wisdom and virtue, discovers the truth and sees that your testimony was false.

61. May sincerity and truth always be in your actions.

62. May humility always be in your life, the Master asks you.

Love one another!

63. Then you will see how true virtue will dwell in your heart, you will notice it when your right hand has done a good deed and the sinister one has not even noticed it.

64. Tell the world that it is not necessary for Christ to come to be born and to die before each generation so that you can be saved, that my word of the Second Time is still alive, touching all spirits and calling the hearts of each generation.

65. I am giving you my new message so that he will make it easier for you to understand all the previous revelation.

66. I have returned among men to accompany them in their present trials. The Master says to you: do not be anxious when you know the signs of my new manifestation, but rejoice, because I have allowed you to feel these teachings.

67. Just as in the Second Time, after the sacrifice, I presented myself in spirit to Magdalene and she, surprised and at the same time full of joy, exclaimed: Lord, praised and glorified be you forever! Now I have appeared before you, when you thought that the Master was absent or indifferent to your hardships, and after your surprise you have blessed me. You have received my light in your spirit and after receiving so much grace, you have remembered your brothers and have interceded for them saying: I am blessed to hear your word, while others ignore these teachings and the Master tells you: I have manifested my Spirit in all nations, in different ways, those who have prepared recognize that they are living a time of grace and justice and have felt my presence.

68. Just as I forgave Magdalene, I forgive all of you, but I want you, like her, to become worthy of Me.

69. How many examples worthy to be imitated, you can collect from your brothers of other times! His work is like an open book. And don't you want to leave your example written? I will take your works that I find worthy, to present them to your descendants. You will not gather, today that you live in matter, glory or veneration. Be humble and let others value your works.

70. In the great journey that awaits you, I will be your Cyrene.

71. My Doctrine will cause great revolutions in the world, there will be great transformations in customs and ideas and even in Nature there will be changes; all this will signal the entrance of a new era for humanity and the spirits that I will shortly send to Earth, will speak of all these prophecies to help the restoration and elevation of this world, they will explain my word and analyze the facts.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 153

1. Again the Master appears among you to give you his teaching of the Third Time.
2. Truly I tell you that your faith in my communication through human understanding will sustain you in the trials of your life because my word will accompany you everywhere. Do not be like some of those who were with you listening to me, those who, tired of hearing me, left without having come to know the inheritance they carried with them.
3. The moment will come when you will all have to answer for what I entrust to you.
4. You present, with your perseverance, are manifesting your will and determination to follow in my footsteps; I contemplate how the love that existed in your heart towards my Divinity, increases with your elevation and practice of charity.
5. I am the Father's love that speaks to your spirit, filling it with peace. My word purifies you, because it reaches to the innermost depths of your being. She is salvation because she leads you away from evil ways, to offer you the way of truth and through her, when you are listening to me, you reach ecstasy, all forming one heart and one will.
6. I am speaking to all humanity, making the call for regeneration to the sinner, to the one who is inveterate in vices, because I also have reserved for them a place among the ranks of my soldiers.
7. My word, eternal and universal, by humanizing itself through the speaker is limited, but never loses its essence of perfection. My word does not hurt or punish; why believe that I punish, when it is man who sows his way with thorns, and then passes over them?
8. Recognize that everything that exists lives within a Law and that whoever turns away from the right path by disobeying the commands that govern you, is instantly judged by the Law, so that he recognizes his error.
9. Observe for a few moments the Universe that surrounds you and you will admire the harmony, the obedience and precision with which all kingdoms and all beings fulfill their destiny. Do you think that my Work would be perfect if everything created did not obey a single Law? You who are my masterpiece, are endowed with free will, will, intelligence and all the powers that make up the spirit, so that through the merits achieved with the development of your virtues, you will come to conquer spiritual perfection, in which state you will experience peace, bliss and find the full light that I have prepared for you to reach the Promised Land.

Love one another!

10. The way that leads to the right hand of the Father is so narrow and straight that He himself became man in Christ in order to trace to the human spirit the path of perfection, with the traces of his sacrifice and of the blood shed for Him.

11. That path, which is the law of love, will not be erased by human ideas, because for every spirit the moment of his redemption comes and he finds it only in God.

12. Today you are listening and tomorrow, when I no longer manifest myself in the same way, you will follow me along the paths of the world, imitating me. If you come to have a moment of weakness, my word will surprise you on the way and by remembering my teaching of love, you will find salvation, continuing your mission of loving your brothers and sisters.

13. At this time, I have come to you intangibly and invisibly and you have only perceived me with your spiritual sensitivity. I have tried your faith in this way; I have granted you many manifestations by which you have affirmed your belief. Your spiritual eyes have been opened and your senses are awakening to understand me and then testify.

14. If your lips have not spoken of my truth, if your heart still doubts, the spirit loves me and believes, he is eager to reach Me and in his prayer he asks me for light to convince matter, strength and patience to bend it. There is still no unification between spirit and matter and many times you have been overcome by the whims of it, putting your faculties and will at its service, but that is why I have come today to feed it, to make it strong and to give it back its inheritance.

15. I have always sought the spirit and told him about eternal life, which is his purpose. He belongs to me and that's why I claim him. I have put him on the path of evolution and restitution, because it has been my will that he rise by merits and that with them he be perfected. The wrapper has a short time to live, once its mission is fulfilled it gives me its tribute, and the spirit follows its route without stopping.

16. Today is the time of greatest restitution for the spirit. My judgment has been opened and the works of each one have been put in a balance; if that judgment is great and painful for the spirits, next to them is the Father who is Father before Judge and who loves you. You are also enveloped by the love of Mary, your intercessor.

17. My children are waiting for me in the midst of the chaos in which they live today; knowing that I am coming, they are afraid because they have violated my Law, and when I approached them and asked if they recognized me, they answered me like this: "Lord, I forgot your commands, I descended into materiality and I was confused, but today that your voice is calling me, I am going to amend myself and guide me with your light".

Love one another!

18. And when I came to you, who form the chosen people, to ask you to receive me into your bosom, the holy spirit answered quickly: come to model and perfect our being with your teaching. And while the spirit knows his destiny and accepts it, matter interposes and the struggle begins between you, in which you will make the necessary merits for your salvation.

19. A long time ago I announced to you the events that you have watched take place. I said to you: Watch and pray because the day is coming when war and other calamities will be unleashed, and your unbelieving heart was saying to me: Father, will it be possible for you to allow war between us, if you have manifested your love, gentleness and forgiveness? When I announced these events to you, it was so that you would prepare yourselves and pray for all humanity, so that you would enter into a life of recollection and contrition, and in the bosom of your home you would make peace and practice my Doctrine. All this I asked of you so that the pain would be mitigated, I did not mean by this to tell you that in this way you would avoid what was written, but I granted you to be intermediaries between the world and my Spirit.

20. And everything that had been predicted appeared in the year of 1939. Strong nations overpowering the weak; stronger ones uniting to fall on the former, and the war advancing, destroying everything in its path and sowing pain. The prayer of some of my disciples was this: "Lord, we hope that this word will not be fulfilled." Others waited for the facts to believe. And my word has been fulfilled and today you ask me if all danger will have disappeared and I tell you that this peace that you see today is apparent, that what has happened is only the beginning of the pains that will afflict the world.

21. You are still fragile, my disciples, because having my word, you still doubt. My Father's spirit awaits the resurgence of humanity. Each one of you must be a teacher of this teaching in the bosom of his home, so that when the day of trial comes, you will be prepared and you will be strong. Look close to you at the reluctant hearts that have made you cry and in your suffering you have said to me: Why are you testing me in the bosom of mine because of your Doctrine? But I tell you, that brother of yours who has not understood your ideal, will be converted by your patience and charity and will later be your best friend and confidant.

22. Those who are to hear my last words are already approaching; in a short time they will penetrate into the essence of my Doctrine. Give them the best place, heal them and do not stop them on their path of evolution. When you see that their gifts are developing in haste, let them advance, and their arm will help you to hold the cross, and you will all take steps forward.

Love one another!

23. O beloved Israel, on whom I have poured out my word time after time, you have not yet understood how much I love you! Many times you have been moved by hearing my word and by receiving my wonders you have promised me that you would follow me to the end. Bless you. Trust in your Father who is always watching over you. You do not inhabit a world of perfect peace, but in it you will be able to glimpse the Kingdom promised to your spirit. My love is with you. Seek Me as a Father and not as a Judge. You don't want to meet before my court. Prepare your spirit, so that when you come before Me, there will be peace and satisfaction in you and joy in my Spirit.

24. At all times I have manifested myself as a Father. In the beginning of the world I spoke spiritually to men, they saw me coming down many times to advise or correct them. I spoke to Adam, and he listened to me with humility. I went before Abel and how much grace I found in that creature; but I also drew near to Cain, because I love everyone, the righteous and sinners. I sent great spirits who carried my light, to teach and reveal the Law and the divine commandments, but how few knew how to awaken their spirit and listen to the voice of their conscience. Some, when they sinned, knew how to repent, but others recoiled before the severe and inflexible law of Jehovah. But my Law was in everyone, and although my light illuminated them, I saw that there were more who sinned, that evil had grown and had caused much harm to the spirit; then I allowed a great purification to take place. Only Noah and his family survived and they were the seed, the beginning of a new world. I made a covenant with the righteous man and the iris of peace appeared, as a sign of a covenant.

25. Soon the descendants of those fell back into temptation; the hearts that had received an inheritance of love, became insensitive and hard, it was necessary for their redemption, a palpable example. Christ then became man and dwelt among you. He ate of your bread, lived and suffered the rigors of your life. He did wonders to make himself recognized, he showed you the way, you lived close to Him and contemplated his passage through the world and when he had reached the end of his mission, how few were prepared to contemplate his ascension, to understand his sacrifice and march without hesitation along the path traced with his blood of love and forgiveness.

26. Today I come for the second time as a Teacher; my gaze is looking for those who will follow me, those who will prepare to speak to the world of my coming as a Consoling Spirit; but with pain I contemplate the tender and innocent hearts that have become hard; the crying has been so great, that it has dried up the fountains of the eyes of men, there is no love for Me, nor pity of one for another, and my Spirit of Father suffers for humanity. My gaze stops at each heart and I only receive the pain that you have collected through this time.

Love one another!

27. The Master says to you: You have not been able to take advantage of the gifts that I have granted you, but the time will come when you will understand this teaching better and feel very close to Me and you will thank me.

28. Pray, watch and intercede for the world and when the time of struggle comes, arise and spread my light, pour out strength and comfort, put away diseases, do wonders, so that when you reach the end of your journey you will come to Me full of merits and present yourselves in peace before my tribunal.

29. But how long will this people realize the spiritual mission they have before the other peoples of the earth?

30. I have told you not to want to be more than anyone, nor pretend to be before anyone; however, your destiny is great and even the very nation that lends you its shelter has to fulfill its rightful part in this Work.

31. I have come to teach you so that you may give the good news to your brothers so that when the moment comes, you may take my message to the other nations; but I see you still sleeping, without you foreseeing the great scope of your mission.

32. Do you want it to be pain, misery, illness, hunger, that wake you up from your lethargy?

33. The chalice that you drink is very bitter and the chains that you drag are very heavy. You are still the captive people of Pharaoh. The more you yearn for your freedom, the greater are the jobs imposed on you and the greater is your tribute. How far will your bitterness go?

34. It is necessary that those who are awake, shake the others out of their lethargy, those who are still asleep, and tell them that the Lord, as at that time, is waiting for them on the mountain, to make them hear his Father's voice and teach them the way that leads to freedom and peace; but both of you must understand my word very well, because if not, you will ask yourselves: Who is Pharaoh? What is the slavery I am being told about? On what mountain is the Lord going to speak to us? Where will the path that He is going to point us will lead us?

35. But it is necessary that you learn to analyze the figurative sense in which I am speaking to you, so that later you can explain it to your brothers without falling into confusion.

36. The environment in which you live, which at this time envelops you, is the Pharaoh of this era; it is saturated with selfishness, hatred, greed and all the sins of humanity.

Love one another!

37. The chains are your needs that force you to submit to the reigning selfishness, injustice and even perversity.

38. The mountain where I am waiting for you is in the conscience of each one of you, which I want to be heard in your heart, because my Law is written in it.

39. The way is the route that will lead you to conquer the desired peace and that freedom that you long for, which is the fulfillment of that same Law.

40. Do you now feel the significance of your mission? Pray, people, that your nation will awaken to my call. Watch, so that when the crowds are looking for you, you will be able to go out to meet them, stimulating them with your example.

41. Analyze my teachings, disciples, come and listen to my word because these times will not return. Today you can still hear me through the understanding of the spokespersons, but this time will pass and a new phase will present my Work to you.

42. Take pleasure in listening to my teaching and store it in your heart; make of your memory a chest that keeps the essence of my lessons as if it were a jewel of inestimable value.

43. Today that I have returned among you to the amazement of some, the unbelief of others and the faith of others more, you are waiting for the Master to tell you about the teachings he gave you in times past.

44. Hear me: God, from the beginning of human life, manifested Himself to man as Law and justice. The Divine Spirit materialized before the smallness and innocence of the first creatures, making them hear his humanized and understandable voice. The sensitivity of those beings awakened, until they knew how to interpret the Father through Nature; when they lived in obedience, they experienced the divine caress through everything around them; they also knew of the stumble and bitterness, which indicated that they had failed before their Lord. I made the light of conscience shine in them, which was to be in the day, the beacon, the judge and the consolation. Instinctively the first men knew that that invisible Father always commanded the good, and that this order constituted the law in which they should live. You called that inner light "The natural law".

45. Later, when man multiplied and in his multiplication forgot to comply with that law, ignoring the voice of his conscience and turning away from himself all fear, the Father, who had followed the son in his exile, sent him men endowed with a high spirit, because of their virtue and wisdom, to remind them of the way from which they had strayed.

46. Do you not remember the righteous Abel, whose blood I still claim? He died with his offering.

Love one another!

47. And to the fervent Noah, who, enduring the ridicule of the people, announced the will of his Lord until the last moment? They, by their actions, reminded you of my existence and my Law. Then I sent you an Abraham, an example of obedience and infinite faith in his Lord; a virtuous Isaac and a faithful Jacob, full of strength, to form the trunk of the tree from one of whose branches Moses, the one whom I sent to represent me and deliver my Law to men, was to sprout.

48. In Moses humanity contemplated a reflection of my majesty, saw in him justice, righteousness, unshakable strength, faith, obedience and charity. If you saw before the weaknesses of his people that he angrily broke the tablets of the Law, finishing receiving them from the Father, you also know that I restored them in his hands instantly, to make you understand that only one divine Law will govern you in all times: that of the invisible God.

49. When times had passed over humanity and it needed to know its Father more deeply, He, tireless in his work of love, sent his prophets into the world to announce to humanity that he would come to Earth to become a man, to make him feel his love and teach with his birth, his life and his death, what a perfect life is; but while some believed in my prophets, others doubted and put them to death, with whose sacrifice they prepared my way.

50. The word of my messengers shook the hearts of those who sinned, for they announced the arrival of Him who would expose falsehood with his truth. While the men were saying, "God counsels good, perfect works of love, forgiveness and justice, because he is perfect, but we humans cannot be", Jesus was born.

51. It was the same God who came into the world to give His Law and his teaching through a wrapper. Today you would like to know how the body of Jesus was formed, to which I say to you: You must be content to know that that body was begotten and conceived by the work of the infinite love that I have for you. From that moment Jesus began to hurry the cup of bitterness that he had to drink to the end, he went through all human vicissitudes, enduring trials, knowing about work, persecution, man's long days, thirst and loneliness, feeling the passage of time on his body and contemplating human life closely with its virtues and its miseries, until the moment came to get up to speak and do powerful works.

52. Then I let men come to listen to me, to look at me, to scrutinize me materially and spiritually. I let the man drill my body in search of the divine until he contemplated my bones, and my side opened to gush water. I let the world turn me into its prisoner, into its king of mockery, into a spoil, and thus lead me to the scaffold carrying the cross of ignominy on my back, where the thieves were waiting for me to die with Me.

Love one another!

53. This is how I wanted to die, on my cross, to teach you that I, your God, am not only the God of words, but also of works; but those who saw me die and contemplated my agony and heard my last words, said, How can the Son of God die? How is it that being the Messiah, we have seen him fall and heard him complain?

54. One more test the men were asking for and in my love I gave them to them. If I was born as a man from the womb of a holy woman, to pay tribute to human motherhood, I also went down to the bowels of the earth to pay tribute to her womb and conclude there my mission as a man. But the bowels of the earth could not keep that body that did not belong to them, but to the bosom of the Father from whence he had come and to him he turned.

55. Now I say to you: if, when you saw Christ dying on the cross, you doubted his divinity, you can tell me: What man, on the third day after he died, left his tomb without violating it and ascended with his own body to Heaven? No one. I did it because I am life, because neither in spirit nor in matter could I die.

56. The doubt was not only among the mobs; even among my disciples there was one who doubted that I could present Myself among them after I was dead; that was Tomas, who said that only by sinking his fingers into the wound in my side, he would believe that it was possible. I had not finished saying it when I made him hear my greeting: "My peace be with you", and he still had the strength to come closer and look at the bottom of my wound and touch it with his hand, to believe that the Master had really died and risen.

57. Blessed are those who believe without having seen before. Yes, my children, because true faith is also a gaze that contemplates what neither the mind nor the senses can discover. Only faith can reveal to man some of the mysteries of Creation.

58. And He who rose from the dead is coming at this time in a spirit full of glory to speak to you again.

59. Who of those who inhabit the Earth today, know that a new era has opened before humanity? Surely only those who have heard this word know that in 1866 a new time was born: that of the Holy Spirit.

60. Through the understanding of Roque Rojas, the spirit of Elias, the forerunner, spoke, who communicated in this way to prepare the way of the Lord.

61. Through that righteous man, I opened the book of my teachings, of my new revelations to humanity, inviting it to take one more step on the way.

62. I have come at this time on the cloud, that is, spiritually and invisibly to human eyes. That cloud is the symbol of the afterlife, from where he sent a ray of light that illuminates

Love one another!

these understandings by which I communicate. This has been my will and that is why it is a perfect work. I know man and I love him because he is my son, I can use him because I created him, because that's what I made him for; I can manifest myself in man because I formed him precisely to glorify myself in him.

63. Man is my one and only true image because he has life, intelligence, will and powers like his God.

64. Before manifesting myself at this time in this form I searched the hearts of men, I asked those who feed their spirit within different religions: Are you satisfied? To which they replied, We are hungry and thirsty for you.

65. They had searched a lot for the image and the face of their Father without finding it, they waited for that miracle and the miracle was not realized, they had not found a bread that really fed their spirit; but I had prepared this tree, this fountain and these lands to make the call to the multitudes hungry and thirsty for peace, eager for love and to feel loved, and when they have come to my presence, they have heard this word, which manifests itself in the same way in all the enclosures that exist and is, every time it vibrates, the sweet touch of the hand that awakens the sleeper and the friendly voice that advises.

66. After listening to me for some time, you have understood that you cannot be the worshipers who only live in contemplation, and you have said to me: Lord, by eating this fruit that you have given us, we have contracted with your Divinity the duty of cultivating its seed and spreading it.

67. When you feel that your Master is still carrying his cross of love on his back, you weep and come to tell him: Lord, let us carry your cross, let the gall and vinegar be drunk by us. And I tell you, just as you have asked, so it has been. Don't you see how heavy your mission has been in recent times? Don't you see how bitter this time has been and that what you have never suffered you are living now? Continue to show this conformity and pray.

68. I have chosen you humble, because if I spoke through the mouth of wise men, theologians and scientists, it would not be believed; instead, through the simple, I will surprise humanity. Who has brought such large crowds? You, one and the other, because you have known how to bear witness. Here are those who said to you, "How is it possible that Christ is in the world?" And those who exclaimed, It is not possible for the Master of all perfection to communicate through a man. Here are those who doubted your words and promises.

Love one another!

69. People: If Jesus with his blood watered the seed that the Father sowed in the First Time in the hearts of men, today my Divine Spirit pours the dew of his grace on those fields to make them fruitful.

70. The day of my departure is approaching. My stay among you at this time has been longer than that of the past times. Longer than I was with Israel in the wilderness, longer than Jesus lived among men. Who of those who have listened to me in this time has felt poisoned by this word? Who is the one who, because of her, has lost himself in vice or confusion? Truly I tell you, if she has not done you good because you have not given her room, she has not caused you any harm either.

71. Remember that I once told you: I did not create you to be like parasitic plants. I do not want you to be content with doing no one wrong; I want you to achieve your satisfaction by having done well. Anyone who does not do good while being able to do it has done more evil than the one who, not knowing how to do good works, decided to do evil, because it is the only thing he could give.

72. Thus has He spoken to you this day who, having died for the world, rose again to the glory of the Father to come to you in the spirit in this Third Time.

73. Behold, my resurrection on the third day, when Christ appears to his new disciples to tell them:

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 154

1. The light of my Spirit illuminates you in this dawn of grace.
2. My teaching and examples of the Second Time have not been understood by humanity, because instead of love for one another, I find division between peoples and strife between different doctrines, sects and religions. I came to give you an example of humility, from my cradle, until I atone among you, on a cross. My life, my examples and teachings and my sacrifice, have not been imitated by men.
3. That page of the book of God was a teaching for all time; in it I left everything that at that time I had to tell you, I could forget nothing. I announced to you that I would return among you, and here I am, fulfilling my promise. But I contemplate your troubled world, men trying to change the face of the planet with their beliefs and doctrines; but today I come full of love to tell you: If you have not understood the teachings of the Second Time, I am here to help you with my word to understand them.
4. Listen: One day Jesus approached the bank of the Jordan and there he found John the Baptist teaching his disciples, announcing to them the coming of the Kingdom of Heaven. The forerunner of the Second Time, contemplating the light of his gaze, the serenity of his face and the divine majesty that Jesus radiated, recognized the Messiah and bowed before Him. John, who was preparing his disciples and had heard about the Doctrine that Jesus had been teaching, had told them, "The Kingdom is coming to men," and when he found himself in front of the Redeemer, he instantly recognized him and exclaimed, "There, that is the One of whom I am not worthy to tie the straps of his sandals."
5. But since John was my prophet and my servant, his teachings were united to mine and his disciples were also mine.
6. On another occasion, finding Jesus in the vicinity of a village, he sent his disciples to look for food to feed themselves, and when they returned, they found John's disciples preaching; then, coming to the Master, they said to him: "Lord, Lord, we have found some men who preached a doctrine and do wonders. Is this within your law?" Jesus said to them, "Why are you being scandalized? Everyone who practices charity is within the law."
7. Today I say this to you, disciples of the Third Time, so that you may not judge outside my law those whom you meet on your way, sowing love, charity and light, whatever the name of the doctrine they practice.

Love one another!

8. At that time I was not recognized by everyone as the Divine Sower; for many I was just a Galilean who preached on Earth. Only those who found in the word of Jesus the voice of Divinity, recognized Him as a Son of the Most High.

9. The one who manifests himself among you today is the same one who spoke to you in the Second Time, but what men contemplated then is not the same now; that Teacher, with a serene forehead, with a gentle look and a sweet word, comes today in spirit and speaks to you through man.

10. Whoever wants to feel and contemplate me under this form of communication, let his mind and heart penetrate calmly.

11. Many of you have lost your peace of mind, but when contemplating the peace and trust of your brothers, you have taken refuge in them, in their faith and in their hope, desiring to reach the port of salvation. So you will help each other.

12. At this time I will form a people who will be zealous for my Law, loving truth and charity. That people will be like a mirror in which others will be able to see reflected the mistakes they have made. He will not be the judge of anyone, but his virtues, works and fulfillment will touch the spirit of all who cross his path, and will point out their mistakes to all who violate my Law.

13. When this people is strong and numerous, they will attract the attention of their fellow men to themselves, because the purity of their works and the sincerity of their worship will have to surprise humanity; then men will ask themselves: Who are these who, without having temples, know how to pray in such a way? Who has taught these multitudes to pray, worshiping their God, without them feeling the need to raise altars for their worship? Where did these travelers and missionaries come from who, like birds, do not sow, reap, or spin and yet subsist?

14. And I will tell you, this poor and humble people, but jealous of my Law and strong against the passions of the world, has not been prepared by any man. These multitudes who enjoy doing good, who are enlightened by inspiration and know how to bring the message of peace and the drop of balm to their hearts, have not been taught by teachers or ministers of any cult on Earth, because truly I tell you that, at this time there is not a single man in your world, who knows or who could teach the cult of God, under true spirituality. It is not in the splendor of rites or ceremonies, nor in wealth or earthly power that the truth lies, because it is humble, it seeks as a temple to clean, noble, sincere hearts, lovers of the pure. Where are those hearts?

15. A large part of this humanity is named Christian, without even knowing what the word Christ means, nor knowing its Doctrine.

Love one another!

16. What did you do of my word, of my examples, of my Doctrine that I gave you at that time?

17. Are you currently more evolved men than those of that era? Why don't you show it with the works of your spirit? Do you believe that this life is eternal or do you think that you should only evolve by human science?

18. I came to teach you the true fulfillment of the Law, so that you would turn this world into a great temple where the true God would be worshiped, where man's life would be a constant offering of love to his Father, whom he should love in each of his fellow men, thus paying tribute to his Creator and Teacher.

19. And now that I'm back to men, what do I find? Lies and selfishness have replaced truth and charity; pride and vanity, instead of meekness and humility; idolatry, fanaticism and ignorance, instead of light, elevation and spirituality; profit and desecration, where only zeal and righteousness should exist; hatred and the unleashed war between brothers have replaced fraternity, peace and love.

20. But I will come to my temple to drive out the merchants from there, as I did in the Second Time in the temple in Jerusalem, and I will say to them once again, "Do not make the house of prayer a market house." I will teach men so that each one knows how to officiate before the true altar, so that they will no longer be confused, nor will they be lost in ignorance, due to the misinterpretations they give to my Law.

21. The Master tells you: the minister is the spirit, the altar being the heart, prayer is the high thought, and the offering are the good works that you can present.

22. When you feel that charity and love for your brothers and sisters form your true life, how can the world not understand that the heart is not just an insensitive organ and that the spirit is more than matter? How can he not understand that inspiration is more valuable than the images that man has forged to represent the divine, and that the good deeds with which you bear witness to my Law are more meritorious than the most valuable earthly goods?

23. Verily I say to you, if you want to save your faith and thus prevent your spirit from sinking in this tempest, you must spiritually build your temple. Let my Kingdom descend into your heart, against its light no one can fight. Then you will see when the whirlwind passes, how the indestructible temple will rise invisible, but strong and great, whose foundations will be in your heart.

24. Behold how at this moment the world is illuminated with the diaphanous light that radiates from my Spirit. The light helps you in your progress and understanding and with it you achieve peace.

Love one another!

25. Light and love are born from the heart, peace is in the spirit as a reflection of eternity.
26. My word is sweet, but do not be weary of it, for I will find your hearts empty by taking pleasure only in material joys. That is why I come to you often, to make your heart beat with a different rhythm by getting in touch with the divine, because you always get lost from the path of your fulfillment.
27. Why have there been and are there men who, having come to know human science with the use of the faculties granted to them by the Creator, use it to combat and ignore divine science? Because their vanity does not allow them to penetrate with humility and respect into the arcanum of the Lord and they seek their goal and their throne in this world.
28. From among sinners I will select those who will serve me at this time; my power will vibrate in them and I will transform them with my grace.
29. Reconcile yourselves with your conscience so that you may be forgiven for it, because as long as you think you are in preparation and do not listen to the inner voice that points out your mistakes, there will be no communication with Me and idolatry will absolutely disappear.
30. At this time I speak to you as a Father and as a Judge, but do not be afraid, that even in the divine there is the love and tenderness of a Mother whom you call Mary.
31. My beloved children, feel love for Her. I listen to the prayer that springs from your spirit to exalt it, because you know that your lips are clumsy to do so, because you consider them impure and prefer to close them.
32. But I ask you: Is there anyone who has not received a caress from the Heavenly Mother? Truly I tell you that all of you, absolutely all of you, enjoy His love.
33. See those who were lost yesterday, now they are climbing the heights of the mountain; today you can be among the scum and soon, through my grace and your merits of patience and charity in this time of spiritual crucible, they will also make you rise above all misery; do not forget that pain is the creator of the spirit.
34. The spirit and the envelope, are forming a harmonious being, aware of their spiritual and human duties. You have witnessed the evolution of the doctrines and in your meditation you have come to understand who is the Creator of all the beauty of your world, because there is no fog in your mind anymore.
35. You live in peace because you seek to be in harmony with your God and peace is a treasure for the spirit in this world, it is experienced after having fulfilled all the duties to the Father.

Love one another!

36. Try to live always experiencing that satisfaction so that at the moment of your elevation from this valley to the other, your spirit does not take away any earthly concern, or pain for lack of fulfillment.

37. You cannot get tired of doing good, since you are doing it to yourself. Speak of my teaching with love and my word will blossom in hearts.

38. I am preparing you and filling you with wisdom because I have already told you that after 1950, you will no longer listen to my word by human understanding, and whoever does not take advantage of my lessons, will feel his heart empty and will wander like a dead man. Why do I eat dead? because spiritually and morally he will feel decayed and in his trials he will not find the strength to overcome himself and perceive my divine caress.

39. It is up to you to bring those brothers of yours back to life, turning them away from materialism and persuading them of the great grace that spirituality contains.

40. After 1950, I will continue to express myself by the inspiration of each of you. If you know how to prepare yourselves, I will do wonders. I only ask that your faith be at least the size of a mustard seed and you will see my word fulfilled.

41. Speak and give charity without fear of being censured, it is necessary that you reach out your hand to your fellow men, without distinction, because you do not know who are the ones who suffer the most inwardly. You will see many times how your brothers, when listening to you, will rejoice and give you palpable signs of gratitude.

42. Invite them tirelessly to the path of good and already on it many sorrows will depart from them.

43. The manna will descend on the New Jerusalem.

44. I will ensure that there is freedom of creed and speech among you and that there is justice, so that when men of other nationalities penetrate among you, on their return they will carry in their hearts a present of love and kindled an ideal of fraternity and justice.

45. After 1950, humanity hopes for true peace, but I tell you: it is necessary that the exterminating sickle continues to mow the weeds, until the fields are clean and the ear of wheat can shine.

46. You will see from this world, notable leaders who are obstacles to peace, and the nations that opposed divine justice, will disappear to make room for new peoples that will arise right there.

47. Pray, that you may deposit your seed of peace already; unite yourselves as one heart and one thought and you will feel my presence very close.

Love one another!

48. Fulfill the command that I have left you in two times: "Love one another."

49. Just as the Promised Land was divided to the people of Israel, so the whole Earth will be divided to mankind. This will happen when the weather is favorable, after debugging. As it is my will that I make this distribution, there will be justice and equity in it, so that all men can work together in the same work.

50. Today the peoples eat the crumbs from the table of kings and lords, while they enrich themselves by accumulating the bread of their servants and vassals; but the beggars of the poor being hard, these are not as bitter as the delicacies that the great eat.

51. One and the other are victims, that is why it is necessary that I come to set you free, to break your chains, but it is also necessary that the slavery and devastation caused by the plagues increase, because otherwise men would not want to follow the one who comes to save you. Do you remember the cup that Israel drank when in Egypt she groaned in slavery? It was necessary for Moses to arise in order to lead him to liberation. Do you also remember when the people were in captivity and humiliated in their own homeland, and how the other nations were when the Messiah appeared on earth to teach them the way of salvation?

52. Also in this time, it will be necessary that before liberation, people should know the narrowness, misery, oppression, injustice, hunger, thirst, so that at last they may rise up wishing to find another life that is better.

53. When this humanity divests itself of its materialism and begins to recognize how far it has lived from my Law, it will say from its heart: How foolish and clumsy we men have been in voluntarily surrendering to passions, and then being slaves to them. There is the mountain from which the Father has shown you his Law, go up the path that I have pointed out to you; the Land of Promise is with its doors eternally open waiting for the multitudes, to whom he is bringing peace and blessings.

54. When man has descended to the bottom of the abyss and tired of fighting and suffering, he no longer has the strength even to save himself, he will marvel at how an unknown force emerges from the bottom of his own weakness, from his despair and disappointment, which is the one that emanates from the spirit, which realizing that the time of his liberation has come, flapping his wings he will rise from the rubble of a world of vanities, of selfishness and of lies to say: there is Jesus the repudiated, He lives, in vain we wanted to kill him at every step and in vain. every day; he lives and comes to save us and give us all his love.

Love one another!

55. That will be the hour when man will recognize that in order to achieve true spiritual greatness as well as a high life on Earth, there is no other Law than that of God, no more Doctrine than that which I gave you in the word of Christ.

56. Analyze your conflicts, study the problems that afflict you, and then put into practice my commandments and my maxims, and you will see how in them humanity can find the solution of all the problems that afflict it; but since you do not feel able to put into practice the words and the examples that the Divine Master gave you, it will be necessary that the pain that is also a teacher, comes to you to persuade you, of many truths, to sensitize you and also to bend you.

57. You ask me: Perhaps your word does not have enough power to persuade us of our mistakes and save us, avoiding us having to go through the crucible of pain? And I tell you: My word has more strength than you could have imagined, but if the one who listened to me would be transformed instantly, without effort, just by the fact of having listened to it, what merit would that have on your part?

58. It is necessary that the one who listens to her, puts faith, will, effort and love. Then there will be a great merit, whose prize or reward will be that of not feeling pain, because he has taken my Law and my Doctrine as a weapon.

59. Multitudes who are listening to me: Do you not feel the presence of my Law upon your spirit? Do you not feel that your heart, when you hear my word, pulsates with a new life?

60. Pray that you will understand, and watch that you will put my teachings into practice, because in this bitter and difficult hour for humanity, you have great responsibilities.

61. If, despite the great vicissitudes that afflict you, you do not lose that atom of spirituality that you have managed to achieve, you will see real wonders and wonders being realized on your way, with which your Father will encourage you in the hard day.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 155

1. Many of the lessons that I am giving you at this time seem new to you because they remained forgotten by you, but this is the time when I will show them to you again. I have prepared for you a great countryside in which I invite you to come and sow the seed of eternity that is the one I am giving you.
2. I come to prepare my new disciples, who will come to attain, through their faith and charity, power over diseases of the body and spirit, power over the elements and also over the spiritual world.
3. Understand that these are no longer the times of ignorance; now you live in the times of understanding and the great practices of my teaching. Can you imagine how far you would have already come, if from the earliest times, you had practiced my lessons and obeying my commands? But for a long time you have slept and also for a long time you have given yourself to satisfying matter with pleasures and all this has parked you on the path of spiritual evolution. Therefore, now that I have come before you, with my new spiritual lesson, it seems strange to you and out of your way of thinking, feeling and living. But it is enough for you to meditate on one of my lectures so that you recognize the truth of my word, then you see that my Doctrine is not strange, but rather, what is strange is your way of living.
4. Come to my countryside, for here I will remind you of everything you had forgotten. I will erase everything that you should not keep as a spiritual seed and I will show you everything that you have not seen so far. In a single step, I will make you get out of the stagnation in which you were immersed to make you penetrate into a new life, into the one that you should have lived from the beginning.
5. Do you see how humble this word is that blooms on the lips of the spokesmen? For verily I tell you, she, in her simplicity and in her poverty of form, will lead men to the understanding of wisdom that through the sciences and with the help of theologies, they had not come to understand.
6. The good disciples, the persevering, the faithful, will be the great analyzers of this Doctrine. They too will be humble, but in spite of their simplicity they will amaze their brothers with the light of the word.
7. My people should not speak only with their lips, but they will preach my teachings with their works, teaching how my Law is fulfilled and respected, they will know how to give without selfishness, whatever they have received from their Lord, they will show their zeal, for the truth and purity of the treasure entrusted to them.

Love one another!

8. Teach your brothers, with pure and high good deeds. Think that from here you must purify your spirit, so that when he passes to another dwelling, he will be worthy to be in it and will not be disturbed, nor lost.

9. You have the necessary strength to move away from your path everything that obstructs your way, you already know that the weapon that conquers everything is love. Very great will be the joy of the one who emerges triumphant in that human struggle, and presents himself as the victorious soldier after having won that battle.

10. Remember that it is I, who has given you the weapons and that I have not limited myself to just that, but I have also taught you to fight to win the battles.

11. What then do you have to look for in other ways, when I am giving everything to you along the path of truth?

12. I have come to open the understanding of the clumsy so that they can be recreated with the interpretation of my word. I have come to open the eyes of the blind to the light of truth, so that they may be cleansed from their sins by feeling loved by their Lord.

13. Was it not prophesied to you from the earliest times, that the day would come when every eye would behold his Father? For the one who is clean will see me and that will be his reward and the one who has a stain on his heart will also see me and that will be his salvation. He who opens his eyes before my light, penetrates the mystery and knows why. He knows the beginning and the end. That one will have to walk firmly in the future.

14. Interpret my teaching justly, do not think that my Spirit can enjoy seeing your sufferings on earth, or that I am coming to deprive you of everything that is pleasing to you, in order to enjoy myself with it. I come to make you recognize and respect my laws, because they are worthy of your respect and your compliance and because obeying them will bring you happiness.

15. I taught you to give to God what is God's and to Caesar what is Caesar's, but for today's men there is only Caesar and he has nothing to offer his Lord. And if you at least gave the world what was right, your penalties would be less; but the Caesar that you have put in front of your actions, has dictated absurd laws to you, has made you slaves and takes your life without giving you anything in compensation.

16. Study how different my Law is, which does not bind the body or the spirit; it only persuades you with love and guides you with gentleness; it gives you everything without interest and selfishness and rewards everything and compensates you along the way.

17. Understand, disciples, study my lessons so that you may know that I want to form with you a people in whom the Father places his trust, because they will be prepared to

Love one another!

carry out great missions. A people who are not afraid at the first sound of alarm, a people who knows how to go to meet the one who calls himself their enemy and who knows how to forgive, love and instruct him.

18. So I want you to be prepared for the day of my departure. You all know that 1950 is the date appointed by my will, to stop communicating by the understanding of the spokesman and since my word is always fulfilled, that day I will close my communication, which marked for you the beginning of the Third Era.

19. You will not try to change that date, nor will you try by any means to retain the manifestation of my word in that form, nor that of the spiritual world. From now on I tell you, those who did this will no longer be illuminated by the light of the Master.

20. But why should you fall into such profanation, when I have announced to you and promised you, that after this time, you will communicate with Me from spirit to Spirit, even though you have not been pedestals?

21. I also tell you that those whom I have called and donated as prophets of this time have the mission of preventing the multitudes, of not letting them sleep. To them I will reveal great lessons to help you not to fall into temptation.

22. I am speaking to you very clearly, even using the figurative sense, because I know that this way you will be able to understand me better. In the Second time, when I spoke to the crowds, I often did it through parables so that they would understand me, but when I only addressed my disciples, I did it in simple language, but profound in its teaching.

23. Therefore, understand that when I speak by means of parables and use the figurative sense, it is so that the last, the clumsy of understanding or those who still have little evolved their spirit, reach to understand the full meaning of my teaching; when I make revelations to you without using the figurative sense, they are directed to those whose development and knowledge of spiritual lessons, allows them to understand better.

24. In vain will many men say that this Doctrine is new, or that it has no relation to the divine revelations that were made to you in times past. I assure you that what I have said to you at this time through the human understanding, has its roots and its foundations in what had already been prophesied to you in the First and Second Times.

25. But the confusion of which I speak to you will come because those who have interpreted those revelations, have imposed on humanity their analyzes and these have been partly correct and partly erroneous. It will also be because that spiritual light of my teachings was hidden from men and has sometimes been made known to them adulterated. Therefore, now that the time has come when my light has come to bring you out of the darkness of your ignorance, many men have denied that this can be the light of

Love one another!

truth, since it does not agree, according to their criteria, with what I had taught you before.

26. I assure you that none of my words will be lost and that the men of this time will come to know what it was that I told you in the past times. Then the world will say when it knows Spiritualism: in fact, Jesus had already said everything.

27. Indeed: I have already said everything, even though of many of the revealed truths, I only manifested the beginning of them to you; I left them for you to begin to understand them, because at that time humanity was not yet qualified to understand everything that I have now come to show you in fullness.

28. One time Jesus was meeting a man who was understood in the Law and the Teacher, answering his questions, made a revelation to him. Then the man, amazed at what he had never imagined, said to Jesus, Lord, but how can this be? To which the Divine Master replied: If you cannot believe in the earthly things that I tell you, how will you come to believe in the heavenly lessons? But it is time for you to understand me, because the evolved spirit of man can receive that intense light of the Divinity that reveals, discovers and explains everything and which you call the light of the Holy Spirit, that is, the Spirit of Truth.

29. Do not be afraid, beloved people, that the teaching that I have brought to you at this time will be for you the bread of eternal life.

30. Also now I am only letting you glimpse the teachings that tomorrow you will fully understand, because now you would not understand them, nor would many of you believe them. By this I want to tell you that you have not yet reached the goal, the peak of spiritual knowledge, nor have my divine teachings reached their limit.

31. Be eternally my disciples, always be jealous of my word which you will never try to change. My Law and my Doctrine never contradict each other. In the divine everything is order, harmony and perfection, of which you can be convinced by the material nature that surrounds you.

32. In the Second Time no one could resist the divine force that emanated from the word of Jesus. Whoever listened to her was to the point convinced, subjugated and persuaded. The sinner is the same as the proud, the poor as the rich, the Pharisee and the scribe, the representative of God, as the representative of Caesar; all who believed him felt that their spirit trembled before the divine presence of the Son of God.

33. It is that the word of Jesus was only the explanation of his works, because the testimony of his existence was contained in the words of his Doctrine.

Love one another!

34. In the same way Jesus taught his disciples, making them see that in order for his word to be believed, it was necessary that he accompany it with the example of his good works.

35. Also the word of God, on the lips of those disciples, made those who heard it tremble, because light radiated from their eyes and from their words sprouted truths to which no denial could be opposed. They also taught by their examples, preached by their works and sealed them with their blood just like their Teacher, with their death they confirmed the truth of the word with which they spoke to the world. That is why they conquered the hearts of peoples and nations where they brought the seed of truth and love.

36. The multitudes, even though they were Gentiles and pagans, surrendered to the truth and purity of my Doctrine, practiced and preached also with purity and truth.

37. Everyone who has had the joy of receiving my word in its original purity in his heart has never strayed from the path; but woe to those who have received it mixed with human impurities! Those, when they have come to discover that imperfection, have turned their backs on it and have mocked what they previously had as absolute truth.

38. Look at those great peoples of the Earth, dominated by the egoism that is the denial of my Doctrine, look at them sunk in materialism, living only for the world and ignoring every spiritual call. I tell you, they also knew my teaching, but it was not enough that those who gave up my seed had testified to that truth with their lives and by the example of their works, as did those disciples of the Lord and also some others who later imitated them, giving up the truth of the Doctrine with their lives.

39. How is it possible, you sometimes ask yourselves, that this world, having been sown with the word of the Redeemer and watered with his blood and that of those who followed him, there are men and peoples who do not preserve something of that teaching?

40. To which I say to you that in these times there have been lacking apostles of the truth, who demonstrate by their works of love the errors of men and prove the truth contained in the divine teaching.

41. From the practice of my Doctrine, which teaches you only love, charity, respect, justice and peace, it turned to idolatrous worship, materialism, religious fanaticism, desecration, and humanity, sensing in all this a departure from the truth, sought its liberation.

42. Today, not only have many turned away from the fulfillment of my Doctrine, but they have attacked it and are trying to erase from the hearts of men every last remnant of it. They do not know that I am ready to surprise them by using that word that no one can resist, with that voice that made kings and lords tremble and that made thrones and

Love one another!

empires fall. But it is necessary that every plant that has not been sown by Me be uprooted first, so that my divine seed may fall again into prepared lands.

43. Disciples: Go to the bottom of this whole lesson so that you may be one of those who watch and pray in times of trial.

44. Nothing disturbs your peace at this moment. Nothing alters the recollection with which you have achieved your elevation.

45. Whenever you receive the Master in this form, you will feel how the sorrows that sometimes fill your heart with fog dissipate.

46. Great is my charity, because your sufferings are also great, but do not say that times have changed and that they have brought you pain, because times do not change, it is men who are modified.

47. Your life has been transformed because of science, new laws, ideas and customs. If your spirit were always subject to spirituality, it would not suffer the contamination of the materialism that surrounds it, but it often lets itself be carried away by the influences of the world and at the culmination of materialism my divine light comes to you and asks you: What changes have you observed in the Nature that surrounds you? None, but go beyond the material forms and you will see the spiritual and mental evolution of humanity.

48. The darkness that surrounds you is dense, and the spirit needs freedom; that freedom comes to be given by my word, which will do the miracle of the spirit being reconciled with matter by understanding that both are united by a single Law. Then matter and spirit will work in accordance with consciousness, which will reveal to you who you are and where you are going.

49. Your works will be born according to your way of thinking and if the thought is enlightened by the inspiration of the spirit and he listens to the voice of conscience, your works will be perfect, since the spirit is perfect in terms of its origin.

50. I will always tell you: take from the satisfactions that your world can provide you, but take them under my Law, and you will be perfect.

51. You often hear the claim of conscience and it is because you have not harmonized matter and spirit, with the Law given by Me.

52. Many times you continue to sin because you believe that you have no forgiveness; ignorant belief, because my heart is an eternally open door for the repentant.

Love one another!

53. Does not the hope live within you that encourages you to wait for a better tomorrow? Do not let yourselves be invaded by melancholy and despair, think of my love that is always with you. Seek in Me the answer to your doubts, and soon you will feel enlightened by a new revelation, the light of faith and hope will be ignited deep within your spirit. Then you will be a stronghold of the weak.

54. Years of famine are approaching, but if you love each other as brothers, the miracle of the First Time will work again and the manna will descend on you.

55. I have come to untie the language of men at this time, so that they may recognize me by only one language: the spiritual, the language of love. Then the prophecy of Isaiah will be fulfilled when he said: the tongues will be unleashed because tongues of fire will come to unleash them.

56. Manifest my charity, speak of my Work, do not stop at the sacrifice. Make use of your weapons of love, charity, nobility and temperance and if you face the fight with faith and courage, you will soon obtain victory. But analyze my word, so that you do not feel that my Doctrine obliges you to comply, because I only invite you to listen to me and once you have understood me, let the one who does it out of love, out of conviction, out of his own will rise to fulfill; my duty as a Father is to always show the way of salvation to my children.

57. See, my beloved, how in this simple teaching you have the way to know and understand the charity of your Father. I also come to seek the simplicity and purity of your heart to manifest myself to you in fullness.

58. Now that it is the time of my communication, I am manifesting myself in all the spokespersons, giving orders and teachings through them. Who can dare to deny that I communicate through this or that? Who is the one who truly knows my essence? Love and respect one another, so that your work may have merit in heaven. It is also my will that my word be printed so that the generations to come may know it.

59. In order for you to be recognized by your brothers, you must ensure that your actions are always guided by love. Be sensitive to the pain of others, remove with the power that I have given you, the bad influences that disturb the health of your brothers and you will be known by them as men of spiritual power. Hear my parable.

PARABLE.

60. "An old man was walking along a road, advancing slowly and laboriously. Soon he was overtaken by two young men who were joyfully marching along the same path, who

Love one another!

said to him, Good old man, Is your goal still very far away? To which the old man replied: The goal is distant, the road is still long and we must walk it slowly so as not to faint. I think, although I'm tired, to arrive with the last effort.

61. Those young people, after listening to him, quickly continued their journey, forgetting the words of the old man and ironically judging the optimism of that old walker who expected to reach the end of the road, when, according to them, he was about to fall.

62. The old man continued walking and those young men who had so soon moved away from him, were then surprised by thirst, hunger and fatigue, falling at last overcome by fatigue. They were sleeping soundly when they were overtaken by the old man, who gently woke them up and said to them: Young men, who in your youth have felt tired, do not take this path that is so long with a dizzying pace, let's go step by step and I assure you that we will arrive. But those who woke up, answered: Let us, we have exhausted the last effort and we cannot continue, you have a staff and you can continue, we do not have it.

63. The old man, misunderstood, beholding them thus, offered them a piece of bread with which he revived them, brought a little water to their lips and quenched their thirst. He helped them get up, accompanied them on the journey and ignited their faith until they finally reached the goal."

64. Analyze and study, beloved disciples, because you will have to be guides of humanity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 156

1. Welcome the disciples who come to the Master in pursuit of wisdom. Here I am, my children, once more among you, for I behold that you are the disciple eager for teaching. You consider that you are not yet ready to give my word to your brothers and sisters, and you come to hear the One who knows everything. Tomorrow you will be doctrinaires and you will be teachers.
2. You ask me for my grace so that you can understand my word and I grant it to you. More recognize that I am speaking to you at this time with absolute clarity.
3. Take my word and feed on it because I come to strengthen your spirit.
4. My lessons are always different, but they have the same essence, the same love. I always begin by speaking to you with love and conclude by overflowing in charity. Between these two virtues is enclosed my Law. From that source take the strength and the light, that is my will that I manifest to you, not as an order, because the Master, being infinite wisdom, asks you to understand and fulfill by your own will.
5. I have granted you free will and I only come to point out to you the path along which you must travel. And I will always tell you that this path is one of perfection; a path whose end is not in bodily death, but extends beyond this life, from which your spirit will subsist.
6. I have told you: that when you fulfill your mission in this world, I promise you happiness in the hereafter and you will no longer be stained with the mud and passions of matter.
7. You do not know how many stages you will still have to live on this planet. If I find it right for you to incarnate again, you will have to come in new matter, but bringing greater evolution in the spirit, which will not rebel against the divine will; and you will continue your work for the good of your brothers: You will continue to rise and perfect yourselves, full of trust and hope in my justice.
8. You will have to be strong to resist dangers and temptations and before your example and trials of strength, they will call you the enlightened and chosen of the Lord, because in your steps the spiritual world of light will help you, which will watch over you at all times; walking together and under my will, you will make my prophetic word be fulfilled.
9. Keep working, even if the fruit of your struggle is not seen by the eyes of your body, perhaps you will see it in spirit or through a new wrapper.

Love one another!

10. That will be the work of humanity of tomorrow, in which each one will work for the good of all and nations will fight for the peace of the world.

11. At this time the struggle of ideas and creeds will begin. It will be a time of controversies and discussions in which the intellectuals of this world will put your knowledge to the test.

12. The various interpretations that have been given to my word of the Second Time and of everything that I have said through my enlightened ones will be discussed. Then the veil of many mysteries will be lifted and the hypocrisy of many will be brought down by the truth of my Teaching.

13. My divine desire is that men through their doctrines come to understand each other, thus taking a step towards spiritual unification.

14. Prepare yourselves for this time, and then you will persuade the wise and knowledgeable with a humble and simple word, because your elevation will be enough for me to inspire you with my wisdom, which will flow inexhaustibly from your mouth. Follow the path laid out by your Lord.

15. I see that you are suffering because of the affliction that the world provides you and also because you have come following me on a path of humility and charity.

16. Do not weep for yourselves, for indeed your spirit is being purified. Weep for those who still live clinging to the pleasures of the world and remain captives of matter. Do not think that I enjoy your sorrows, because that would be as much as denying the virtue of your Father, which is that of love. Observe that I come to you, precisely to shorten your days of affliction and to make your pains lessen. I advise you to persevere in doing good, because it is better that you are suffering now for doing good, than if you dedicate yourselves to doing evil.

17. Over your sufferings I will make you feel my peace, that divine grace, which the powerful do not get to enjoy, despite all their flows.

18. I have taught you how to heal the sick in body and spirit; whoever fulfills with such virtue and comes to feel sick in turn, will feel at the head of his bed, the presence of the Doctor of doctors. Learn to feel my company as well as that of the spiritual world, so that you will never feel lonely; so that the orphan does not feel unprotected; so that the widow does not feel lonely or abandoned, so that the abandoned man or woman does not feel an emptiness in the spirit and that those who have not known love on Earth, feel in their hearts the love of their Heavenly Father.

Love one another!

19. Love your fellow human beings, serve them, dedicate to them even if it is only a part of your time, because in this way you will achieve that your spirit fulfills its mission. Then you will be able to imitate in your life the lessons of the Divine Master, who, forgetting his sufferings and his bitterness, dedicates himself only to bless and to pour out the consolation of his teaching at each of his steps.

20. People: now that you have me in this form, vibrate with joy as you hear my word.

21. Rejoice the poor, those who have never possessed anything, the sick, the outcasts, those who have hungered and thirsted for justice, the sad, the oppressed; fill your hearts with hope, for truly I tell you that hope will not be disappointed. Understand that the hour of justice has come and that all those who have patiently endured his restitution, those who have been able to meekly hurry his cup and have lovingly endured his trials, all of them will receive his reward.

22. Revelations, knowledge, bread, keys to work and balm, all this and more has been given to those who have known how to wait for the hour of my return.

23. Disciples, multiply yourselves so that my peace and my light may spread throughout the world. My message is not addressed to certain creatures exclusively, it is addressed to all my children. Blessed are those who receive it and all who wait for it.

24. You are infants before the teachings of the Father and that is why you do not yet live according to the perfection of the spiritual life. You have not yet reached the fullness of true life and in order to help you, it was necessary for your Lord to descend to help you, so that with his help you will be able to know everything that you do not know, what you have not understood and what you had forgotten.

25. Christ is and must be your model, that's why I came to become a man at that time. What was the manifestation that Jesus gave to humanity? His infinite love, his divine wisdom, his boundless mercy and his power.

26. I said to you, Imitate Me and you will come to do the same works that I do; if I came as a Teacher, you should have understood that it was not to teach you impossible lessons or that were beyond the reach of the understanding of men.

27. Understand then that, when you do works similar to those that Jesus taught you, you will have reached the fullness of life, of which I spoke to you earlier.

28. How many men, because of the knowledge they have achieved, believe they possess spiritual greatness and are for Me nothing more than children stationed on their path of evolution; because they must consider that it is not only the development of their mind by which they can achieve the elevation of their spirit, but it must be by the development of

Love one another!

the whole of their being and there are many gifts in man that it is necessary to develop, in order to achieve fulfillment.

29. That is why I instituted, as one of my laws of love and justice, the reincarnation of the spirit, in order to grant him a more extensive path, which will provide him with all the necessary opportunities to achieve his perfection. Every existence is a brief lesson, because otherwise it would be very short a man's opportunity to encompass in it the fulfillment of all my Law; but it is necessary that you know the meaning of this life, so that you can take its essence from it and achieve its harmony, which is the basis of human perfection, so that you can move to a higher plane, until you reach the spiritual life, where I have saved for you so many lessons that I must teach you and so many revelations that I still have to make to you.

30. All beings here in the world have never marched on the same spiritual level; along with men of great elevation, others have coexisted in great delay. I must warn you that this time will not be the only time in which men of a very high spirit can arise.

31. In all times, even in the most remote of human history, you have had examples of men of high spirit. How could you explain to yourselves that from the earliest times there were already men of evolved spirit, if earlier they had not gone through successive reincarnations that helped them to rise?

32. It is that the spirit is not born at the same time as the person, nor does the principle of humanity coincide with that of the spirit. Verily I tell you, there is not a single spirit that has come into the world without first having existed in the hereafter. And who of you can measure or know the time that he lived in other dwellings before he came to dwell on earth?

33. In other worlds, the spirits of free will also enjoy and sin and go astray, or persevere in the good and thus manage to rise, just as you do on Earth; but at the appointed moment, those who are destined to come to this world, descend to it, some to fulfill a noble mission, others to atone for their restitution; but according to them they want to see this Earth, so it will be presented as a paradise for some or as a hell for others. That is why, when they understand the mercy of their Father, they only see a wonderful life sown with blessings and teachings for the spirit, a path that brings them closer to the Promised Land.

34. Some leave this world wishing to return, others do so with the fear of having to return, and it is that your being has not yet come to understand the harmony in which you should live with the Lord.

Love one another!

35. I have already revealed to you that my people are scattered throughout the Earth, that is, that the spiritualist seed is scattered throughout the roundness of the Earth.

36. Today you are disunited and even come to ignore each other, for real trifles; but when materialistic doctrines come to threaten to invade all of you, then it will be when all of you who think and feel with the spirit will come to identify yourselves. For when that time comes, I will give you a sign so that you can recognize yourselves, something that you can all come to see and hear in the same way. So when you bear witness to one another, you will marvel and say, It is the Lord who has visited us.

37. Understand that your spiritualist brothers are not only inhabiting this nation but are also in other towns, regions and nations. Know that you must prepare yourselves to achieve the greatest limpidity in your life so that you may bear true witness to everything that you have heard and received here. I am touching all the spirits, so that when the time comes, they will know how to give you a faithful and complete testimony of everything that they in turn have received, and so that they will be prepared to listen to you with love.

38. It will not be human forces that move this people on Earth when they unite, they will be spiritually one, without looking for a special city for it, nor will there be a spiritual government that governs the world.

39. A higher light will guide and inspire you among various ideologies, doctrines, tendencies, religions, creeds and sects, and then humanity, which until today has lived immersed in the most complete materialism, will be amazed to contemplate the appearance of this doctrinaire people.

40. My people in the past times, did not do works that brought them closer to perfect union with their Creator, rather they fell into desecration and disobedience; however, I did not exterminate him, because my justice of love wanted to preserve him and multiply him on earth, in order that he might purify himself of his past faults and already carry out with greater light in the spirit, the mission that from the earliest times has been entrusted to him, which is to carry to his brothers the divine message, to open a spiritual gap to other peoples and to teach by his works and examples, how the divine Law of the Father is respected and fulfilled.

41. Understand that if I have sent you into the world, it has been for the blessing of men. Pray and watch, so that you may become prepared in that hour, in which you will all be united in spirit, in thought and in deeds, even when materially you find yourselves distant from each other. Only with Spirituality will you be able to fight and overcome the dragon

Love one another!

of materialism, which advances step by step devouring peoples and sowing pain and desolation.

42. In this Age I say to you: Blessed are you who have been predestined to receive me at this time and to hear my word. I have prepared you and my light has bathed your spirit, so you will be strong and even when great trials come upon you, you will not let yourselves be overcome. When you are already in the spiritual valley, you will know how great the privilege you have had has been and you will feel happy.

43. When you heard my word for the first time, you felt that it was I who was speaking to you and meditating on your works, you thought that you were not clean, that you should make yourselves worthy, and you started a new life and perfected yourselves every day; but how difficult it is for you to persevere in that purpose. You often arrive at the sacrifice, without My having asked it of you, and you get tired soon; I tell you that I am pleased that you take the path with patience, How do you want to perfect yourself in a short time, if the work that you are going to undertake is so great?

44. You love me and this is your basis; you present your faith to me and yet, when the trials come to you, you tell me: Master, I always find obstacles to fulfilling your laws; the unbelief of mine makes me weak, temptation interposes at every moment to make me fall and even I myself have broken my purpose. I tell you: in the midst of this struggle you have to work, those obstacles that you encounter are tests for your faith and with them, the spirit will be tried and tested. Trust in yourselves, understand that you carry my Spirit and have been prepared to participate in this great battle.

45. You are just taking the first steps and even when I have called some guides, others spokespersons, you all have to prepare to get to know your position and know how to perform it, but I do not ignore your merits, you have given my cause the first place in your heart and your greatest desire is to follow me. I, as Father, have guided you, I have led you and I have opened my heart, so that in it you may read my love and my charity.

46. My patience has no limits, I have granted you three eras and countless reincarnations so that you can achieve your spiritual elevation and even at this time I have come to speak to you, without contemplating disbelief and human materialism. You are in the Third Stage of spiritual manifestations and if you know how to take advantage of your gifts, you will contemplate the power of your spirit and you will know that I have always wanted to make you superior beings capable of carrying out great works. I have arranged everything so that you are governed by my Law of love and respect it. At the right hand of each farmer is a guardian angel and when those beings have communicated with you they have manifested their humility, their obedience, they have accompanied you on the journey and with you they have suffered the roughnesses of the road. Listen to them,

Love one another!

because in their word full of light, you will find the explanation of my revelations. After the year of 1950, you will remember the example of those virtuous beings, who will not be alienated from you, but will continue to inspire your spirit and protect humanity.

47. Prepare yourselves, lest you attribute imperfection to my word. Know his essence; if the spokesman of whom I serve is not prepared, if his spirit is not attentive to my dictates, the word that sprouts from his lips, will not reflect my perfection. Then, penetrate into the true meaning of it and you will know what I wanted to express. Do not attribute the imperfections to Me, understand that I am your God who is Perfect.

48. Arise full of zeal and defend my cause, everything that you find outside the Law in the practices of the farmers, correct it with love and justice.

49. I receive from your seed that which contains truth and purity, and that which has not reached maturity, I leave in your hands so that you may continue to cultivate and correct it.

50. But come to Me, my children, I receive you. You are the tired wayfarer who has erred on different paths and now after great trials and disappointments, you seek my blessing and my support. You have come blessing me and thanking me for having found rest, and the Master says to you: I fill you with grace, and it is my will that you regain strength, that you be filled with courage, because after you are ecstatic hearing my teachings, you are going to prepare to face an approaching struggle for all men and particularly for the people of Israel. Recognize that you are part of that people, whose positions have been very great in all times. Among you are the prophets, the interpreters of my word, the wise.

51. You have been formed with perfection. Your spirit has been enlightened so that you may know the greatness of my creation, so that by studying its spiritual part, you may understand that you are similar to Me and knowing material Nature, you can use it, because it has been placed by Me as a humble servant before man. When will you get to know her and master her? When will you be so worthy that you can command an element to stop or change, for the benefit of your brothers? It is true that they obey laws dictated with justice and love, but you have power and I have told you that when you become spiritualized, you will be able to stop diseases, inclement weather, the rigor of calamities and sin in my name. You will be able to do everything if you have faith. The time will come when every spirit will be moved and every intelligence will awaken, and as you search for the source from which light and perfection come, you will find Me.

Love one another!

52. An era of regeneration is approaching. You, my disciples, will lay the foundations for the formation of a new world, you will work as the armies of good work, the angels who, out of love for you, strive to achieve the spiritual elevation of humanity.

53. Love is the most powerful force with which man will be able to achieve his regeneration.

54. In the Second Time, many doubted Me, they could not believe that the humble man, mixed among the crowds of needy, sick and sinners, was the Teacher, the Word of the Father. And when they saw my benefits and works of love and forgiveness, they said, Is he a sorcerer or a prophet? When the woman who had committed adultery stood before me, they wanted to test me and said to me, "Judge this woman who has sinned, she is perverse and does not deserve to be among us." Throw her away because she is not worthy to hear your teachings or share your bread. I said to them, You know the guilt of this woman, you all judge that she is a sinner, but he who is clean, free from all sin, let him throw the first stone. I touched those who accused her through their conscience and soon they knew that their faults were very great, greater than those of that woman; and ashamed they withdrew, and the one who had been accused and judged by that mob, asked my forgiveness, recognized her stain and her repentance was so great, that she felt purified and in her heart love was ignited; then I lifted her up and said to her, I forgive you, go and do not sin again.

55. So, when you feel tortured by the weight of a guilt and you are repentant, cleanse yourselves with prayer and with good works, come to Me, recover peace and do not sin again. But I also say to you, Why do you judge the faults of others without mercy and do not look within yourselves? I forgive you from before committing the fault, and how few repentant women I have met on the way, but I announce to you once again that sin will disappear.

56. The earth will be clean. Man will hear the voice of his conscience again. I invite you to dwell with Me and that is the only way to reach My Kingdom.

57. As long as you watch and pray, you will be saved from sorrows and temptations. The time I give you, take it to do works that will prove your faith as disciples. The world will come to you and be surprised to behold your peace and will say: How is it possible for this people to enjoy tranquility, while the nations have become a bonfire of hatred? And the Master will answer them, I find this people purified and worthy, but I have descended to all. Everyone who seeks me will find me and I will be so close to him that he will feel me in his own heart.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 157

1. People of Israel: You present your heart to me. I want you to love me as a Father; my Spirit is eager for your love. The world has forgotten me, and if it seeks me, it does so through imperfect cults, and since it has no proof of my presence, it loses its faith and becomes unbelieving. If someone told Him that I was speaking to the people of Israel, he would not believe it, he would ask me for proof and he would be like Thomas; and I have said to you, Blessed is he who believes without seeing.
2. The temple that I have prepared for Myself is in the very spirit of man, as I have always taught you.
3. Study my manifestations and think that I have come among you once again because you have not known how to come to Me; having the Law, my word and prophecies, you have not fulfilled your mission. If you had analyzed, you would be waiting for the events that will signal this new era.
4. I have come to give you my teaching as in the Second Time. Many will not know me, only those who are spiritualized will see this manifestation clearly. You who hear me feel charity for humanity that has not found my mark and prepare to teach, become teachers. With what joy will you watch your disciples grow in their faith and knowledge in my Doctrine.
5. Many hearts will come to Me. Those who have been filled with pride will come humble; others will come guided by their conscience, measuring their deeds and with great repentance. I am waiting for you to prepare you, so that your spirit may be like a clean force, and my word, like crystal clear water that quenches your thirst.
6. Elijah was sent to prepare those who were to receive this light. I surprised humanity sleeping in a deep sleep for everything that is spiritual, only a few were prepared to receive the message How much joy in those children to see my promise fulfilled! And how much love in my Spirit for all men! The years have passed and my word has flowed full of essence, to feed the hearts. Others will wake up late, when this manifestation has passed; but do not be sorry, because a time of greater grace will come for all, in which you will seek to communicate with Me without material intermediaries.
7. Men of science will be touched by Me. Many strange diseases will appear and they will not know how to cure them; they will be powerless to calm the pain. Only those who rise spiritually will have the healing power. There will be ministers who, full of longing to be spiritualized, will adhere to the people of Israel. Many who have been first will be last. Of many institutions and churches that have not been finished on the basis of love,

Love one another!

not a stone will remain on a stone. I'm clearing the fields, and I don't want weeds to grow next to the wheat.

8. Visit homes, approach the sickbed, help those who suffer in prisons and places of atonement, console everyone, go in my name and practice your gifts.

9. Take the spiritual world as an example, imitate it in its patience and in its love for humanity, in its struggle for the well-being of all of you.

10. Those who have loved the world very much, but who have then listened to me, have recognized their mistakes and have felt that the desire to purify themselves is born in them, sustain an inner struggle and then ask me: Lord, Is it necessary to ignore the flesh and the world, to achieve that our spirit is liberated? To which I reply: merit does not consist in ignoring the flesh, but in coming to find harmony between the spirit and the body that serves as its envelope, but how to achieve that harmony if the spirit does not allow himself to be led by his conscience first?

11. Do you believe that I have made your body an enemy of your spirit? No, you answer me; but that is how they have always marched, like enemies. One and the other have always been in continuous war, because they feel the desire to free themselves and to achieve a degree of greater perfection.

12. Only my teachings, which are the explanation of the Law, will be able to lead you to concord, to the inner reconciliation of your being. Believe, that when you have won that battle, the whole way will be easy for you.

13. The flesh, and this is how you must understand it, is the ship, the spirit is the pilot, how is it fair that the ship is the one that drives the pilot as it seems to her?

14. It is from this lack of harmony in man that those great storms have arisen, from which, most of the time, the spirit has been defeated. But when the flesh, bent at last by persuasion and the confidence that the spirit is heading towards its great end, meekly takes up the mission that corresponds to it and no longer deprives its spirit of what belongs to it, the harmony between two natures of which the human creature is formed will have been achieved. You will reach this elevation when matter and spirit walk together on the path of spiritual evolution that shows them the love and wisdom of their Creator through their consciousness. Matter, with her obedience, with her docility and meekness to the dictates of her spirit, will come to crucify herself, on the cross of sacrifice and renunciation, to give her spirit the elevation and the joy of having reached her place in eternal life.

15. Free will is the highest expression, it is the most complete gift of the freedom that was granted to man on the path of life, in order that his perseverance in the good,

Love one another!

achieved by the counsel of conscience and by the struggle in the fulfillment of trials, would make him reach the bosom of the Father. But free will has been replaced by debauchery, conscience is ignored and only the dictates of the world are heeded, and spirituality has been replaced by materialism.

16. In the face of so much confusion and so much deviation, my Doctrine will seem absurd to the men of this time, but I tell you that it is the right teaching to get men to get rid of the lethargy in which they find themselves.

17. Walkers: leave your staff and your saddlebag and rest from your long journey, sit around me, eat of my bread and converse with your Master. Let your spirit come to me in perfect communion.

18. You are the same people who in other times followed me in search of perfection for your spirit and now you ask me in surprise: Why have you returned among us? And I answer you, it is written that the spirit of my children is to live at the right hand of their Lord for all eternity, and in order for you to be able to come to Me, it is necessary that you learn and make merits imitating your Teacher.

19. I have sown my seed in you throughout the ages and how few there are who have loved me. I have manifested my power through messengers, chosen from a great number of spirits, from the righteous Abel who was an example of humility; Joseph, son of Jacob, in whom wisdom and holiness were poured out; John the Baptist, who only lived to testify about Me, without having taken anything from the world that harmed his body or his spirit; and like these, who were cleansed in spirit, so many others that you know and whose work grows and is increased with the passing of the years. But you have not had enough of so many trials and so many voices that you have allowed to get lost in infinity, because you have not wanted to see in my messengers a reflection of my Divinity.

20. You asked for the presence of your Lord, to feel him and to hear his voice speaking your own language and it was granted to you to achieve your salvation, and despite having had me so close and having spoken to my people, you have not come after Me, and you have forced me to return among you.

21. It is written in the book of your consciousness my lesson of the Second Time. I taught you to love and to receive Mary's caress and tenderness. I recreated myself feeling and loving the warmth of the mother's lap, also savoring the sustenance that her breast offered me. I knew how to enjoy with her and share the work and the hard days. I received the caress of the rays of the king star and I enjoyed contemplating the mountains, the fields, the sea and I poured out my blessings on everyone. I have prepared the harvests, the waters, and all that gives food to men.

Love one another!

22. I knew how to shake the friend's hand, I was recreated with the innocence of children, with the gallantry and nobility of the young men and with the purity of the heart of the maidens. I was filled with satisfaction as I contemplated the selflessness and sacrifice of mothers and the strength of men. For thirty-three years I lived in the world, so that man could feel the perfection and the examples of his Lord, whom they could contemplate closely and so that they would learn to imitate me at all times. Teach you the love of God, as well as the fulfillment of His laws; I told you how you should love your parents, your brothers and your children; I told you about the love between spouses; I showed you the clean path of work, respect and charity for one another; I invited you to live in perfect communion with the Father and in harmony also with Nature.

23. However, many were called and few were chosen; there were twelve in whom I poured out the flow of my wisdom. I made them responsible for the Second Testament, for my lessons given almost all in a figurative sense; for my parables that were countless, and all that was recorded in the consciousness of men, so that neither time nor vicissitudes could erase it.

24. I gave these creatures strength, so that nothing would hinder them in the struggle that awaited them, and they would know how to face the wise and place themselves above human science. I said to my disciples, "I leave you as shepherds of humanity, of that flock scattered today that will have to be gathered into a single fold." I also said to them, "Build the temple" and when I spoke to them like this, I was not referring to temples built of quarry, I was talking to them about the spirit, where it is appropriate to build the dwelling place for your Lord. Man cannot even represent My temple to him, because it is formed by the Universe with all its creatures and it is in it that the true altar, the offering and the light are found.

25. The heart of my disciples was ready, the vessel was clean inside and out and full of sweetness, faith and hope. This is how they rose up to communicate the good news to humanity. And when they spoke after my departure, they said to their brothers, You can all receive the Lord, in his word is contained the blood and the body of the Master.

26. That's how they talked and I led them step by step. They knew how to teach and verify with deeds all his words. Everywhere they went, they were inside the temple, whether they were in the desert, in the valley or in the various nations that their plant stepped on. His mouth was like a spring of crystal clear and life-giving waters that purified the peoples.

27. They had no crown, no scepter, no purple robe, as Jesus had none; they were humble. I said to them, "Be humble, be the last wherever you go. Give to your brothers all that

Love one another!

you have received from Me, hide nothing and cause my seed to multiply and reach all hearts."

28. My disciples have always respected human life, they will never dare to take my place as judge. They knew how to leave me the cause, just or unjust that only I could solve. They did not ask men why they sinned and for everyone they had mercy and mercy.

29. Now, in the Third Time, when my people are nearing the end of my communication, I find myself preparing new disciples. Everything has been accomplished according to my will. I am building the indestructible temple in the spirit of my children.

30. Do not present me with any more symbols, nor do you represent me in a material form; just listen and obey my inspirations, that will be enough for you to achieve spirituality.

31. At this time you have heard my voice in the same way in which I made it heard to you in the First Time, in which I made the spirit of men tremble.

32. Now I have not come to give you my teaching through Jesus, my Incarnate Word; I have spoken to you through human creatures, because you have already climbed and can understand me and transmit my word.

33. The end of this manifestation is already approaching, in order to initiate it in a higher form, establishing spirit-to-Spirit communication with your Creator, which is used by the higher spirits who dwell near Me.

34. Do not be afraid of the day of my departure, for I will never be absent from you. In the Second time, after my ascension, I presented myself to my disciples, in the form of Jesus, to give them comfort. Today, you do not know how many days you will not feel me, but after them, you will look at me again and feel that I inspire you, and that new words flow into your mind. I only ask for unification, one body and one will, so that you may be worthy to go to the end. The twelve tribes of the chosen people will be present on that day; the twelve apostles will also accompany you; so that you may feel strengthened by their example, because I am going to leave you as well as them as sheep among hungry wolves; but I will be with you in your persecution, in prison, at all times when you need me.

35. I will protect my seed.

36. Work hard still, so that when I contemplate that love, purity and simplicity reign among my people, I will leave you as teachers of humanity. If they ask you for teaching, give it to them; if they make you silent, be humbly silent; sow always in your path, as I have taught you.

Love one another!

37. Love your brothers, so that you may lay the foundations of peace and harmony among them.

38. People: How long will you bear fruit? It has been a long time since I have been teaching you and the apostles that humanity needs so much to get up have not yet emerged.

39. The time that remains for you to still be able to hear me is short, and it is necessary that you learn my lessons, so that it will be easier for you to bear witness to them.

40. Think that from the examples that you give as well as from your works, after I have stopped speaking to you, it depends that many of the hearts that did not have the joy of listening to me in this manifestation, awaken to faith and convert to my Work.

41. I give you as an example of these words, the conversion of Saul, later called Paul, who completely gave his body and spirit to the service of his Lord.

42. Paul was not among the twelve apostles, he did not eat at my table or follow me along the roads to listen to my teachings; rather, he did not believe in Me or look kindly on those who followed me. In his heart there was the idea of exterminating the seed that I had entrusted to my disciples, which was already beginning to spread; but Paul was unaware that he was one of mine. He knew that the Messiah was coming, and he believed in it; but he could not imagine that the humble Jesus was the promised savior. His heart was filled with the pride of the world and therefore he had not felt the presence of his Lord.

43. Saul had risen up against his Redeemer. I persecuted my disciples as well as the people who came to them to hear my message from the lips of those apostles. And so I surprised him, dedicated to chasing mine, I touched him in the most sensitive of his heart and he instantly recognized me, because his spirit was waiting for me, that's why he heard my voice.

44. It was my will, that that public man should be converted in this way, so that the world would be witnessing at every step those amazing works that would serve as a stimulus to his faith and his understanding.

45. What is the point of quoting the life of that man for a fact, who since then devoted himself to loving his fellow men, inspired by love for his Teacher and his divine lessons?

46. Paul was one of the greatest apostles of my word, his testimony was always of love, of purity, of truth and of light. His former materialism was transformed into a very high spirituality, his hardness became infinite tenderness, and thus the persecutor of my apostles was changed into the most diligent sower of my word, into the tireless wayfarer

Love one another!

who carried to different nations, to counties and villages, the divine message of his Lord, for whom he lived and to whom he offered his life.

47. Here you have, beloved people, a beautiful example of conversion and a demonstration that, even if you have not listened to me, men can become my great apostles.

48. Today I say to you, Where is my people? Where is he who was prudent in trials, strong in battles, and persevering in struggles? He is scattered throughout the world; but I will raise him up with my voice and gather him spiritually, so that he will go to the head of all peoples; but I tell you that now he will be formed by men of all races, who will come to understand what is the covenant that I am waiting for from all men.

49. This people will be strong and combative, but they will not have murderous weapons, nor war chariots, nor will they sing songs of extermination. His banner will be peace, his sword truth and his shield love.

50. No one will be able to find out where that people is and he will be everywhere, his enemies will try to destroy him, but they will not be able, because they will never find him materially reunited, because their union, their order and their harmony, will be spiritual.

51. If at that time a Moses set him free and led him along arid and lonely roads, passing through the midst of enemies who surrounded him and made him cross between them, until he put him at the gates of the Promised Land, now an invisible but manifest and present Elijah will call the people to the fight and show them paths of light to take him with firm and certain step to the threshold of the dwelling that I have reserved for your spirit.

52. The spiritual law that will serve as his norm and guide will be the same that I wrote on the stone and that was revealed to you on Mount Sinai. The spiritual bread that sustains him will be the one contained in the word that was given to you through Jesus; the light that will give him hope and strength to never deviate from the path of truth again, will be the inspiration that at this time is descending from infinity, to reveal to the spirits everything that was unknown to them.

53. Whoever shows progress in the gifts that I have granted him, as well as in his spiritual faculties, who is also an indefatigable seeker of the truth, or who loves spirituality, verily I tell you, he will be one of the soldiers of this people and will know how to listen to the voice of his Lord when he calls for the fight, as well as when he invites him to peace.

54. Does this look like just a beautiful dream?

Love one another!

55. When Moses sought Israel in Egypt and announced to him the blessings of the Land of promise, the people hesitated, because they had become accustomed to being tied to the yoke of servitude and the hardships of slavery, it seemed impossible that a land of freedom and well-being could exist for him; however, that people rose up and gradually approached that land that at first had seemed only a beautiful dream, until they managed to achieve the fruit of their perseverance and loyalty.

56. Do not imagine me wearing a crown and holding a scepter, no, better remember me humble and simple.

57. I want you to take from my word its essence, which is the food of every spirit. In her you will find the bread of life, the wine of spiritual joy, the fruit of true love.

58. It is necessary that while you are eating with Me at the table of love and spirituality, you learn to speak to me and learn to hear me, because this manifestation that you are witnessing now is temporary and it is essential that you learn to communicate spiritually with Me so that when you stop hearing my voice in this way, you will not feel abandoned, lonely or orphaned.

59. Rejoice in this time that you have my communication; but never put aside from your mind the day that is appointed by my will, that you may receive my word for the last time.

60. I tell you this because those who become too familiar with my communication, the day they can no longer hear me will be death for them and then they will be exposed to seek by already illicit means, a manifestation that in something fills the emptiness of their heart, but my light will not be there.

61. It is necessary that from now on you understand that if this communication did not have a term, you could never take a step forward, because you would have no interest in studying my word, nor in seeking spiritual communication; why do it if day after day you could listen to this word and receive this comfort every time you asked for it? But when the lesson has concluded and the message has been delivered, everything will change and then, if you want to feel close to me, you will have to meditate on everything that your memory will keep and if you want to feel strong, you will have to surrender to a true spiritual fulfillment, in which you become sowers of peace, light, balm and charity.

62. For your sake, the time that you listen to me through the human understanding must be brief, because you are so small and so fragile, that no sooner has a little time passed from being listening to me, when you already begin to become familiar with my presence in this form. You stop feeling that emotion that seized you the first few days, and you are

Love one another!

experiencing less and less that joy, that joy of coming to listen to me, joy that took many nights to sleep, thinking that you were going to listen to me, longing for the day to come and the time to hear that voice again that at times it seemed impossible for you to hear.

63. "Is it true, you asked in your heart, that I can hear the voice of my Lord? Will I be worthy to witness the manifestation of my Creator, through that wonderful word?" O Master, what a great joy you have given to our spirit by making us hear your paternal voice, your word of Master, your Divine Word! "And you were not tired of listening to me, and you did not want to miss a single word, and you did not want to disobey one of my commands. But time went by and you got used to hearing me and as you were no longer trying to deepen, my word began to tire you, which you found monotonous, always the same, always the same, without realizing that it was you who did not arrive prepared as in the early days, when you approached full of union, respect, wonder, faith, love and humility.

64. I can tell you that there has not been a single heart that, having listened to me for some time, has not become familiar with my word and my manifestations; therefore I tell you once again that due to your smallness and human frailty you cannot remain in spirituality for long and it is better for your sake that I limit the time of my communication, because otherwise, you would all end up not feeling respect for something that has been a grace that your Master, in fulfillment of a promise of the Second Time, has now come to give you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 158

1. The divine light of my Spirit be among you.
2. Be welcome, beloved disciples, who come like gentle sheep to the call of the Good Shepherd, and if after meeting you inside the sheepfold, someone dares to jump the fence, I will leave the others in good care to go in search of the lost one, because it is not my will that a single one of my sheep be lost.
3. I am watching over you all, I am giving my peace and light to your understanding to your heart, so that you may continue on the right path, and if you ever come to abandon it, forgetting the One who has given everything to save you and with whom you lived and comforted yourselves with his warmth, truly I tell you: My charity will follow you everywhere and my voice through your conscience, will be making the incessant call to you. You can't go wrong. I have made clear to you the law that you must follow. You cannot deceive yourselves because you have a conscience that rightly judges each of your actions, that tells you what is lawful and what is not; know that if you disobey its advice, your actions will accuse you. Once again I say to you: Know yourselves so that you may know your brothers.
4. Prepare yourselves to be strong, for my new apostles will not be weak, nor will they fall by the wayside slowly. They will be the ones who have enough firmness to show that they can lead the multitudes with their example, their word and their thought, inspiring confidence.
5. You all have gifts to be true guides of hearts and spirits in the future, and even the disembodied beings who live in turmoil, you will be able to free them from their darkness by guiding them towards the light.
6. This mission is delicate and I make you understand it through every speaker.
7. If anyone deviates from the path due to lack of understanding in my Work, I will make a new call to make him see that whoever has made a pact with God cannot go back on his path of evolution. I speak to your spirit, for whom everything was darkness before he recognized me, but since the Father manifested himself on his way he was convinced of the charity and love of the Divine Spirit that in three times has limited itself, in three different but perfect phases, to make itself understandable to the spirit of man.
8. Some want to seek the truth in other ways, to them I say: If you have reason to search, do it, but search well. Others feel that they have no reason to turn away, because they understand that they are within the Father's family, without whose presence they could no longer live.

Love one another!

9. No one will be able to take care of you like I do, no one will lift you up with such love when you fall on the path. I am the only one who illuminates the path of life for you. Come to Me, O my beloved, as I come to you, with upliftment, love and purity; that all your acts carry spirituality and you will experience an ineffable bliss.

10. Years of trial will come and in the midst of it you will have to fulfill your mission. That mission will consist in helping your brothers who are suffering, forgetting about yourselves.

11. Do not be offended if your nation is judged by others as inferior, show that before my love and under my Law you are all equal; may your spirit be reflected with clarity in your works and from your understanding lessons and explanations will spring about the mistakes of men in their different ideologies.

12. I want you to meditate on all that I have told you, so that you may keep this teaching and through it be strong on your way.

13. I do not come to draw a different path for you at this time and I can tell you as in the Second Time in Solomon's temple: "I do not come to abolish the Law but to fulfill it," because I saw that the Doctors of the Law did not understand it and that is why they were misinterpreting my word.

14. I, the Word, incarnated in Jesus to teach humanity a Doctrine of love and justice, which started from the Law given by the Father to humanity in times past; and the teaching of spirituality that I am revealing to you at this time, is to teach you the fulfillment of the Doctrine of Christ, so that the spirit scales the peaks of knowledge and spiritual truth.

15. Humanity, spiritually, is divided into religions, sects, doctrines and ideologies and I will demonstrate the power of my word by uniting them. Although I have already told you that before this happens, the world will purify itself and the spirits will tremble like the forests at the blow of the hurricane. Watch, because you, although ignorant and humble, possess the light with which you will be able to free from darkness those who walk among them as if blind, showing them a clear sky and a better future.

16. Stop being the conservatives of fanatical traditions and rites. Practice my word with purity, because I have told you that she will be the spiritual link that will unify peoples and races, because my word of love is universal Law.

17. Out of love for you and so that you may understand how much I make you worthy of me, I communicate by your understanding, but the moment will come when this form of communication will no longer be necessary and then the force of your elevation will

Love one another!

bring your spirit closer to the Father so that you may hear from Him His divine concert, the one that begins by saying to you: "Love one another".

18. Today I say to you: Come to me and you will find peace. I have prepared these enclosures so that they will be like trees that will give you shade and under them you will follow my word. In the Second Time you listened to me in the valleys, on the banks of the rivers and in the mountains; in the temple of Nature you were ecstatic and made communion with Me. Today you will also look for those places and there, far from the world that sins and denies me, you will feel the pure environment, saturated with essence, where everything speaks of Me and already free your spirit will come to unite with the Father in perfect communion.

19. Many spirits are looking for me in various religions, sects and philosophies and have asked me for the light to find the true path, the shortest one; and they do not know that I have come to manifest myself in this nation, in this form that you know. And I am leading you all to the light, because my love does not distinguish races or nations. You who hear me, prepare yourselves, transform yourselves, so that you may be my instruments in the work of love, of pacification and of upliftment of the spirit.

20. The prophetic word will come out through you, the word that heals and comforts. Do you want to serve humanity? The fundamental laws that I have given you are: Love for the one who created you and the love of one another. All virtues have as their principle the love of God and of one's fellow man.

21. You have all sprouted from Me, with equal gifts. I have not distinguished one from the other. Each spirit has the faculties and gifts to carve out its own elevation.

22. Be strong, accept your restitution and collaborate in the Work of the Third Time, so that you may be able to look at the establishment of my Kingdom in the spirit of men. Climb, so that you may come to dwell in worlds higher than this, where there is no suffering, until you have perfected yourselves and come to Me. If this dwelling offers you so many satisfactions and contains beauty and grace, think about the spiritual life that awaits you and from today approach it. I will grant you to contemplate from this valley, through mirages, that wonderful life full of peace, love and harmony.

23. I tell you once again, that in Me all mankind will be saved. That blood shed on Calvary is life for every spirit, but it is not the blood itself, since it fell into the dust of the earth, but the divine love that is represented in it. When I tell you about my blood, you already know what it is and what it means.

24. Many men have shed their blood in the service of their Lord and for the love of their brothers; but she has not represented divine love, only the spiritual, the human.

Love one another!

25. The blood of Jesus does represent divine love, because there is no stain on it, there was never a sin in the Master and he gave you every last drop of his blood, to make you understand that God is everything for his creatures, that he gives himself to them completely, without reservations, because he loves them infinitely.

26. If the dust of the earth drank that liquid that was life in the body of the Master, it was so that you would understand that my Doctrine would fertilize the life of men with the divine irrigation of his love, his wisdom and his justice.

27. The world, incredulous and skeptical of the words and examples of the Master, fights my teaching saying that Jesus shed his blood to save humanity from sin and that despite this, the world has not been saved; that it sins more every day despite being more evolved.

28. Where is the power of that blood of redemption? Men wonder, while those who should teach the true concepts of my Doctrine, do not know how to satisfy the questions of those hungry for light and thirsty for knowing the truth.

29. I tell you that at this time, the questions of those who do not know have more depth and greater meaning than the answers and explanations given to them by those who claim to know the truth; but I have come again to speak to you and here are my words for those who think that that blood reached the rescue of sinners before divine justice, of all those who were lost and condemned to torture. I tell you that if the Father who knows everything had believed that humanity would not take advantage of and understand all the teaching that Jesus gave them in his words and deeds, he would certainly never have sent him, because the Creator has never done anything useless, nothing that is not destined to bear its fruit; but if He sent him to be born, grow, suffer and die among men, it is because He knew that that radiant and fruitful life of the Master, would be marking with his works an indelible path, as an indelible imprint, so that all his children would find the path that would lead them to true love and that fulfilling his Doctrine would lead them to the mansion in which their Creator was waiting for them.

30. I also knew that that blood that spoke of purity, of infinite love, when spilled to the last drop, would teach humanity to fulfill with faith in its Creator the mission that would raise it to the Promised Land, where when presenting its fulfillment it can tell me: "Lord, everything is finished".

31. Now I can tell you that it was not the hour when my blood was shed on the cross that marked the hour of human redemption. My blood remained here, in the present world, alive, fresh, tracing with the bloody imprint of my passion, the path of your restitution that will lead you to conquer the abode that your Father has promised you.

Love one another!

32. I have told you: I am the source of life, come and wash yourselves of your stains so that you may walk free and saved towards your Father and Creator.

33. My source is of love, inexhaustible and infinite, that is what my shed blood tells you about at that time, she sealed my word, she initialed my Doctrine.

34. Also in the desert I gave my people a symbol: manna, even though I entrusted my Law to them.

35. At this time you have another manna, it is not the same one that materially fed the people. You also have my blood, even if it is not the blood that came from the wounds of Jesus.

36. I am in spirit and you in spirit are listening to me. You are sustained by my word, which is the bread of eternal life, and you purify yourselves by putting my teachings into practice. Now understand that in order to achieve your salvation, you must also do your part, which is love and charity towards your brothers and sisters.

37. I have given you my blood, know how to receive it. If the mere fact that I had given it to you was enough for you to achieve salvation, truly I tell you that no one would sin anymore, that the Earth would no longer be necessary for the atonement of sins, because then all men would already be dwelling in Glory.

38. I want you to make yourselves worthy of reaching the Lord, by your own merits, because being conscious beings, you deserve to enjoy the infinite grace, the ineffable joy of having reached the bosom of the Father, because you knew how to love him and you also loved his creatures, who are your brothers.

39. On my merits, base yours. They trace the way for you, they lead you to the highest of the spirit, there where there is light, peace, true life.

40. Behold the master, who comes to give light to your understanding with his divine lessons, because you are in the time of light.

41. You come with alacrity to my call by demonstrating conformity before my Law, because you have confirmed that by practicing it you dignify yourselves before your Lord. It is the Universal Law of love that humanity will know and live, it will change the face of the world, transforming troubled men into men of high morals.

42. I am making use of the sinners themselves, taking advantage of their willingness to regenerate to give examples to the world. Do not be surprised that I communicate through the sinner, since I have not come to see his sin, but his longing for salvation.

Love one another!

43. If you see that I find myself even in the smallest beings of Nature, how can I ignore you and turn away from you, just because you have imperfections, if that's when you need me the most?

44. I am life and I am in everyone, so nothing can die. Analyze, so that you will not be tied to the form; quiet your senses and find me in the essence.

45. From now on, while you are still incarnate, I want you to know the faculties of the spirit so that you may know how to love Me, that your worship may be worthy of Me, so you will feel me inside and outside of you.

46. There are many doctrines, religions and sects; they all tend to seek me, but I tell you: the way where everyone could find me is the one where they least seek me: that of love, which means truth, charity, elevation.

47. I use less and less of the figurative sense and the parable, because it is time for you to understand me through this humble and simple word. It is not yet the light of your faith that illuminates the way for you, even if it should be so; it is the explanation of my revelations and mysteries that makes you distinguish good from evil. But the light of faith will be kindled in you and will make you look clearly. Remember that I have told you that you will have to save many of your brothers. Do not be afraid of tomorrow, tomorrow is Me and in it you will also find me.

48. Who is better than you to understand and alleviate the sorrows of your brothers, if they are the same ones that you brought before Me and from which you are purifying yourselves? I will leave you prepared for the consolation of troubled hearts.

49. Look how I have helped you to understand and to carry out the delicate mission that you have received from eternity from your Father.

50. Do not be afraid, because if you believe in Me and trust in Me, you will come out ahead. Remember that man who came to Me in the Second Half, to tell me: "Lord, I believe in you, and I come to ask you to give health to my father, who is dying. I know that if you say so, he will heal." Then the Master, seeing so much faith in him, said to him, "Go, for when you arrive at your abode, your healthy father will come out to meet you." And so it was.

51. This is how I want your faith to be, and that when you contemplate the miracle, you return to the Father to thank him.

52. You know neither peace nor true love, and I want you to know my peace and to carry my love in your heart.

Love one another!

53. All of you who long for a better life, all of you who live tormented by the confusion that reigns in the world, unite in prayer, so that you may begin to attract my peace to the Earth. Try to put my Doctrine into practice, so that my word may make you feel how love begins to reach your hearts again. Go preparing yourselves for the coming of my Kingdom among you; be like emissaries and precursors of my peace.

54. Evil, which is the totality of all human sins, vices and ignorance, has long prevailed over men, but it is my will that now, they themselves destroy that power. For this I will help them, I will lend them my sword, so that with it they may overcome evil. That power will fall in pieces, its influence will be rejected from all hearts, its voices will be ignored and its indications will no longer be obeyed. The spirit will be emancipated and will be over sin, matter will finally bend and the passions will become contained.

55. Experience, persuasion, light and serenity, as fruits of the spiritual evolution of men, will be the fertile land where my seed descends.

56. I will reign then; but it will be in your heart. The peace of the peoples will be entrusted to you and I will inspire you from infinity. The differences of races will begin to disappear; the obstacles, hitherto considered insurmountable, will finally be overcome with reason; equity and good judgment will be in human works and every man will live in vigil so that the peace of the world is not disturbed.

57. Bitterness and pain will leave an indelible memory in the spirits and that pain, that memory, will be like a ghost that men will fear, as until today they have feared death.

58. But humanity wants even more tests and these will come. From these trials many hearts will be cleansed and many spirits will be free. The war of ideas, you have not suffered it yet, it is necessary that it arise and that it spread, so that the asleep wake up and those who are stationed, get out of their routine and advance along the path of restitution. My name and my word will be taken as weapons and men will be wounded with them; but I tell you, it will not be my name or my word that will wound or kill, but it will be the intentions with which men wield them.

59. In the end, you will all be overcome by my Doctrine, by my love, because from my word the light that the world needs will flow, to believe, to know and to be saved.

60. Prepare yourselves, because the responsibility of those who have received my word at this time is very great.

61. It seems strange to you everything that is happening among you at this time; men and women feel the awakening of their gifts that were asleep; they hear voices from beyond, contemplate spiritual visions, have prophetic dreams, shudder under the influence of unknown forces, they feel that their previously clumsy mind, becomes clear and they can

Love one another!

analyze the deep lessons of the past.; the poor of the word are recreated with the light of inspiration, the possessed are freed from their burden and discover that they have the gift of communication with the spiritual world, the voice of the Lord is heard from the most prepared, others achieve wonders with the sick to whom they give health by divine mercy.

62. Before all these wonders there has been joy among all these multitudes who thought they were abandoned by my charity and suddenly discovered that their spirit was full of gifts. It has long been announced to you by the mouth of a prophet that this age would come.

63. The time has come that Joel prophesied to you; but I must warn you, that those gifts that you have now seen arise from your being, were not given to you until now, they have been undergoing a transformation together with you since the beginning of your spirit and now, at this time, I sent you to Earth to reap the fruit of your evolution.

64. The spirit of Elijah came to open this era by touching with the ray of light that exists in him, the understanding of man, a door through which he would later come to pass my light made word, to give ample teaching to the multitudes and leave my word as a testament and way for a new time.

65. Elijah was the one who first made himself heard through the human spokesman, to announce to you the proximity of my spiritual presence among you and that he would remain as your Spiritual Shepherd, even after my communication had ceased. It is necessary that Elijah continue to lead you, because not everything that I have come to teach you will you be able to understand for yourselves.

66. Elijah will restore to its true meaning the teaching that I have given you from the earliest times; he will enlighten you so that you will find the true interpretation to my revelations; he will touch every spirit and every heart, to awaken them to the light of this new dawn; he will also purify you from all the stains and errors that you have mixed with the gifts that you have manifested, because you should not think that you have worked perfectly and that all your work has been attached to the truth.

67. I have marked the year 1950 for the completion of this form of communication by the human understanding, but this will not signal the completion of the development of the various gifts that you possess, on the contrary, then, in the absence of my word, your spirit will seek my light, my presence and my inspiration, will strive to achieve it, perfecting itself more every day.

68. Bear witness to me, with your gifts, applying them to the fulfillment of virtue, to spiritual growth, to achieving peace for your brothers. Watch out, because an instant of

Love one another!

weakness, a step taken without meditation, a trial that makes you falter, may divert you from the right path, from the path of truth, to cause you to get lost in paths of apparent light that lead you away from your fulfillment.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 159

1. Crowds: your spirit is filled with joy because you have had the grace to see the dawn of the new time that was announced to you by the prophets and by the Lord your God. Be aware of everything that happens in the world, because it is not only to you that I am manifesting myself.
2. I have come to surprise men in their materialism, so that they realize the time they are living and recognize as divine signs, many of the events that they have seen with indifference, having attributed them to other causes.
3. In the past, there were times when the people of God knew how to interpret spiritually everything that was happening around them, because they were the people who lived within the Law, who loved me, and who lived a simple and virtuous life; the fibers of their heart were still sensitive, as was their spirit. That people lived in continuous spiritual communication with their Lord. He listened to the humanized voice of his Creator, he knew how to receive messages from the spiritual world, from those beings whom he called angels; and in the rest of the night, in the peace of his heart, and through the gift of dreams, he received messages, warnings and prophecies, to which he gave credit and obedience.
4. God was not only in their mouths, he was also housed in their hearts; the Law was not just a writing for them, but it was lived by men; it was natural that their existence was full of wonders that now you no longer contemplate.
5. These are the examples worthy of imitation that that people left written with their lives, and that now must be the way and the seed for the generations that have succeeded them.
6. Understand that, if by their simplicity and elevation those men felt the spiritual close to them, it is natural that the materialism and the lack of faith of the men of this time, have removed those manifestations from themselves; but I tell you that enough of the poor, unfruitful and miserable life that this humanity lives; that is why I have sought you, calling the hearts of those who sleep, giving sight to the blind who do not succeed in contemplating the truth, and touching the hidden fibers of men to make them sensitive to my presence.
7. Do you think it is difficult for this scientific and materialistic world to feel inclined to spirituality again? I tell you that it is not difficult at all, because my power is infinite. Elevation, faith, light and goodness are for the spirit a more imperative need than it is for your body to eat, drink and sleep.

Love one another!

8. If the gifts, faculties and attributes of the spirit have been dormant for a long time, they will awaken to my call and make spirituality return among men with all its wonders, because now you are more able to understand them.

9. I must say to the men of this time and of the times to come, do not expect to contemplate the same signs or manifestations that the first ones saw, because you must understand that now you are living in a new era, that you have walked and evolved enough, to intuit, understand and feel in a completely different way. Therefore, do not ask for external manifestations that only come to impress your senses, to base your belief on them. I have reserved for you in infinite number, signs, manifestations and wonders, which you will see more with your spiritual gaze than with that of matter.

10. Study and analyze what history tells you; but understand that this is another time, that it is another era that you are living and that if there is a greater evolution in your spirit than in those days, the way in which I am presenting my lessons to you now is not the same, even if its meaning is the same because it is eternal.

11. On this day when you have waited with a prayer for your Master, I truly descend into your heart. Receive me there people, for I receive you in my Father's Spirit.

12. I find peace in your spirit and harmony in your senses. That peace is spread by your being and that inner preparation invites my Spirit to descend in its divine irradiation. Have all your powers ready so that you can analyze my teaching.

13. I am not speaking to you at this moment of the bodily senses but of those of the spirit that have been in it for a while, but that you have not understood them because you only accept the forms and reject the essence.

14. You are approaching the imperishable life and I tell you: You are still small, because the inclinations of your matter are out of harmony with your spirit. But I have left you the strength and courage to overcome the instincts with meditation and prayer.

15. My word delivered through the spokesman has become more and more clear, deep and perfect, making hardened hearts become simple and noble.

16. Who is the one who has not had an ordeal and who has not suffered in life? No one, because you all carry a cross in imitation of Christ. I contemplate you walking submissive and obedient, without rebelling against the natural laws or the elements, and seeing that you have not broken these laws, I told you: You are worthy of the Father and the Master, you have come to understand that it is not the sacrifice of matter with which you must pay homage to the Creator and you have understood the way to exalt him with the spirit, thus ceasing to be the pagans.

Love one another!

17. You are dwelling on Earth and you have to use the elements of Nature to live, but since they are all under one Law, take them within that same Law, so you will give to the spirit what belongs to it, and to your body what corresponds to it. I forbid you nothing because nothing would contradict my divine designs, but take it in moderation.

18. If you know the Law of the Father, you will have nothing to fear, because you will know how to take what corresponds to you within my Law.

19. Do what my word commands you, for I want to make of you a people of peace and progress, because you are the people I seek; you are Israel, in which Levi is found whom I have killed to serve me at this time.

20. In the First time the Father anointed Levi so that the servants of divine worship would sprout from him and be the interpreters of my inspiration and of my Law; therefore you see that among the novices I seek my servants, those who will go to other nations to fulfill my mandate. This will happen after 1950, because my Work will be universally recognized.

21. Today you are the disciple eager to know, because you recognize that you cannot yet consider yourself teachers and then you come to hear the word of the one who knows everything.

22. Prepare your spirit, heart and mind and you will become teachers who recreate with your disciples.

23. I receive your prayer in which you ask me to pour out grace on you, so that you can understand my word.

24. See that I do not always speak to you in parables, I do it with all clarity so that you can understand.

25. Feed and strengthen your spirit in my Doctrine so that it may evolve.

26. The Teacher's lesson always begins in the same way, because it contains the same love. It begins in love and ends in charity, two words within which all my teaching is enclosed. It is these high feelings that give strength to the spirit to reach the regions of light and truth.

27. See in what way I have been making you understand and fulfill my will; not as an order, because I, as infinite wisdom, know that if I inspire you and awaken you to love, the will to obey my Law will be born from yourselves, My love enlightens you and sets you free. My charity only points out to you the path of perfection along which you must walk. The path that I am talking about so much is the one that goes beyond the death of the body, because you must always be prepared for that moment of transition. Does not

Love one another!

your intuition or your consciousness tell you that there is something that persists about matter and that something is spirit? I have always come to teach you that way and to prepare you to pass the crossroads, so that your spirit, when passing from the passing life of the world to the spiritual valley where eternal life is, will not be surprised, will not be troubled by the infinite.

28. You only have to fulfill your destiny here and I promise you, for the good fulfillment of your missions and duties, a blissful journey in the spiritual life. When this is the case, you will no longer be stained in the mud of the evil of this world. Your spirit will no longer be darkened by the low passions of matter.

29. Truly I tell you, in order for you to reach complete purity, your spirit will still have to purify itself a lot in this world and in the spiritual valley.

30. The more times it is necessary for you to have to return to this planet and the more you miss the opportunities that your Father grants you, the more you will delay your definitive entry into true life and the longer you will prolong your stay in the valley of tears.

31. Every spirit must demonstrate in every earthly existence the advancement and the fruits of its evolution, each time taking a firm step forward.

32. Keep in mind that the only good that results in self-benefit is the one that is done out of true love and charity for others, the one that, moreover, is done disinterestedly.

33. When a spirit becomes docile and submissive to the will of his Lord, it is because He trusts in Him, he does not rebel to leave a matter and return to the hereafter, because he does not fear judgment, nor does he resist returning to Earth where dangers and temptations await him, because he knows that from that crucible he will come out purer.

34. He who overcomes temptations from without and those of himself will be called by others, enlightened and chosen of the Lord. In addition, he will have a spiritual being or angel of light by his side, who will watch over him and together they will work until my will is fulfilled.

35. Therefore, do not be afraid that your eyes will not be able to contemplate the fulfillment of these prophecies in this life. I will grant your spirit not only to look but even to reap the fruit that he has sown in times past, whether near or far.

36. The time of controversy is coming in which men will show their intelligence and their eloquence, of which they will reach the point of boasting and vanity. My word of the Second Half will be discussed again, and the various interpretations that have been given

Love one another!

to it will also be discussed. Verily I say to you, Out of that whirlwind light will arise and many veils will be blown away and hypocrisy will be brought down by the truth.

37. It is my divine desire that men come to the unification of ideas and spiritual worship, because I have something in store for them when this is.

38. Study, assimilate and live my teachings, so that you have nothing to fear from the wise, scientists and literate.

39. Pray that infinite wisdom will emanate from your mouth.

40. People: Are you afraid to come before me and find me as a Judge? Truly, I tell you, I am also perfect as a Judge, so you should not fear any injustice on my part.

41. It is enough that you remember the case of the adulterous woman, whom her judges had already sentenced; she was saved by the words of Christ, the same one who is speaking to you at this moment.

42. I cannot give you a greater sentence than the weight of your faults, for which reason I tell you that you should fear nothing from Me, but from yourselves.

43. Only I know the gravity, the magnitude and the importance of your faults; men are constantly carried away by appearances, and they fail to penetrate the hearts of their fellow men. I do penetrate into the hearts and I can tell you that men have come before Me, accusing themselves of serious faults and full of regret for having offended me and I have found them clean; on the contrary, others have come to tell me that they have never wronged anyone and I know that they are lying, because, although their hands have not been stained with their brother's blood, the blood of their victims has fallen on their spirit, whom they have ordered to take their lives; they are the ones who throw the stone and hide their hand. When in my word I have come to pronounce the words of: "coward", "false" or "traitor", their whole being has shuddered and many times they have been absent from the chair because they have felt on them a look that has been judging them.

44. Because human justice is imperfect, your prisons are full of victims and the gallows have been stained with the blood of innocents. How many criminals I see enjoying freedom and respect in the world and how many perverts you have erected monuments to venerate their memory!

45. If you could contemplate those beings when already inhabiting the spiritual valley the light has become in their spirit! Instead of senseless and useless tributes, you would send them a prayer to console them in their remorse.

Love one another!

46. I come to establish a Kingdom of peace among men, and, although this makes some laugh, I will continue until I prove to you the strength of love and justice, forces that you do not know because you have made very little use of them.

47. It will not be on rubble or on corpses where I will raise this Kingdom, it will be on fertile lands, fruitful by experience and fertilized with pain, there my seed will flourish, there you will see my justice shine.

48. It is up to this humanity to regenerate and purify its envelope, so that it leaves a good inheritance to those who will come later, who, as for the spirits who will have to come to incarnate for those times, I have already prepared and chosen them.

49. Understand your destiny, people, analyze this word so that you may come to know your mission; I do not want you to try to do more than what really corresponds to you, nor to do less than what I have entrusted to you, because then your work will not be firm.

50. Some of you in your heart say to me: Master, why do you sometimes, in your word, make us responsible for the peace of humanity? And I tell you that it will not be you who save the human race at this time, because it is a superhuman work, but if you are the beginning of a new way of living, the beginning of a spiritual humanity and this principle will have to influence the salvation and liberation of peoples and nations.

51. It is necessary that I once again tell you that this people that you are forming around my manifestation, is not a people that the Father distinguishes with his love over the other peoples of the Earth, if the Lord has set his gaze on it, it is because he has formed it with spirits that have been in the world whenever a new divine revelation has descended. They are spiritual children of that people of Israel: a people of prophets, messengers, seers and patriarchs.

52. Who better than they could receive me at this time, understand the new form of my manifestation and testify to the fulfillment of my promises?

53. I tell you this, that only I could reveal to you, because it was written that only the Lamb could open the Book of the Seven Seals; I let you know so that you understand the responsibility that you re-contract with the other peoples of the world, before whom you must be like a mirror reflecting my Law.

54. For this people there was only one God and they know that Christ was the Word through whom the Father spoke to men. Neither Moses, nor Abraham, nor Solomon, nor Elijah, none of the prophets was seen by him as Divinity; on the other hand, how many messengers of the Lord have been divinized in other peoples, forgetting or ignoring the true God with it!

Love one another!

55. When I speak of my "People of Israel", of the "People of the Lord", I am referring to those who have brought a spiritual mission to the earth, to those who made known my Law, to those who announced me, to those who were faithful to me, to those who proclaimed the existence of the living God, to those who perpetuated the seed of love and to those who knew how to recognize in the Son, the presence and the word of the Father. Those are the ones who make up the people of God, that is Israel, the strong, the faithful, the prudent Israel; that is my legion of soldiers faithful to the Law, faithful to the truth.

56. Those who persecuted my prophets, those who wounded the hearts of my messengers; those who turned their backs to the true God to bow down before idols; those who denied me and mocked me and asked for my blood and my life, those, although they were called Israelites by race, were not of the chosen people, they were not of the people of the prophets, of the legion of enlightened, of the faithful soldiers; because Israel is a spiritual name that was wrongly taken to dominate a race.

57. You must also know that everyone who aspires to be part of my people can achieve it with his love, his charity, with his zeal and his fidelity in the Law.

58. My people have no specific lands or cities in the world, my people have no race, but are in all races, among all humanity. This portion of men who listen to my word and receive the new revelations, are only a part of my people, another part is scattered throughout the Earth and another, the largest, dwells in the spiritual valley.

59. That is my people: the one who recognizes me and loves me, the one who obeys me and follows me.

60. Before the people, one hundred and forty-four thousand chosen ones march as guides, some are in matter and the others in spirit, behind them, great legions walk, the same of spirits as of men who try to conquer the light to be worthily called "children of the people of Israel".

61. The children of this people always gave proof of having power over the elements of Nature, their passage through the world left a trace of great wonders that amazed humanity at that time. Israel must continue to demonstrate this power to the world, because it speaks of the superiority of the spirit over matter.

62. When one of your brothers shows you the power of his occult sciences, do not be afraid, nor be amazed, for I have taught you greater wonders. Do not go to judge anyone badly either, because each people has sought the truth about the spiritual life, according to their ability and belief.

Love one another!

63. I speak to you of everything so that you may know everything and nothing may surprise you; I give you my teaching in great detail so that you will not fall into sciences that you call occult, into mysticism or into mute or useless contemplation.

64. Spirituality is clarity, it is simplicity, it is the cult of love and it is a struggle to achieve the perfection of the spirit.

65. When this people arises and spreads among humanity, doctrinating with word and deeds, it will be fought by religions, sects and sciences; some will find a part to attack, others concepts to fight; by then the people will already be strong, and faith and knowledge will be a ripe fruit in their heart.

66. Who of the children of this people will be the ones who will carry this seed to the ends of the earth? You do not know it, but I do reveal to you that you are the beginning of the sowing in this time.

67. John, the disciple, spoke a lot for you; his inspirations are a light for your path, they are an answer to your questions and a subject for your study. In his revelation he saw the spiritual struggle of this time, whose fratricidal wars are only a reflection of the Great Battle that is being fought in the spiritual space and in this world.

68. Man is blind to the truth of what is happening and he needs this revelation to know the reason for the struggle and the chaos that reigns in the world; he also needs to acquire spirituality to have weapons for his defense in the midst of combat.

69. Blessed are those who believe in my word and prepare themselves, because they will be saved, woe to those who listen indifferently to my warnings because they will be caught by the whirlwind in complete helplessness!

70. Sooner would the heavens and the earth pass away, than my word would not be fulfilled. You see, many centuries ago this time was announced to you and it has come, because I had prophesied it.

71. You must pray, multitudes, because prayer will clear the way of those who later arise as sowers. Know that at the instant of your communication with Me, my light descends from infinity like a dew of grace on those for whom you are praying.

72. Understand your mission so that each one of you may be a worthy child of Israel, the people of God.

73. I am preparing you to imitate those apostles who followed me in the Second Time and who knew by their example how to trace a path of meekness, obedience and humility. You will be messengers of this good news and at every step you will listen to the voice of your conscience, which will make you understand if you are leaving a good example

Love one another!

along the way with your works. I have to show you the extensive sowings where my divine seed will fall, already my charity is preparing and disposing everything.

74. I have poured out the light of my Spirit on every spirit and every flesh, so that you may all feel me and contemplate me, so that the whole world may bear witness to my truth.

75. Man is awake, he has prepared himself and has developed his mind, but he has left dormant the gifts of the spirit that are essential for his perfection.

76. Man has taken the wrong path, because these wars that he has promoted are the fruits of his bad science that he has not wanted to purify in the light of his conscience. When the human mind evolves along with the senses illuminated by the divine light, you will see men discover and create wonders with their science, when they are inspired by love for their fellow men.

77. Only my voice can guide you in the midst of this confusion in which no one knows what is true anymore, nor can he distinguish good from evil, nor light from darkness.

78. To you who listen to me, I say: your inheritance in this time is the same as in previous times: to bring the light of my message to the nations.

79. Not only has my word come to prepare you, but also the trials that you have been encountering at every step have been part of my divine lesson; sometimes you have been able to understand and take advantage of the trials, others, you have remained insensitive and deaf to the voice of the Master.

80. A being that departs from your side to take it to dwell in the spiritual valley; something that robs you of on Earth; a disease that keeps you in bed purifying you with pain, are tests that wisely come into your life to help you fulfill your destiny, which is to love one another.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 160

1. The fruit of life, the fruit sweet and pleasing to the spirit, is the one that I come to give you in my word, Eat and feel that you are around the Lord's table. O prophets of the Third Time! Prepare yourselves so that you will see what only the appointed are given to behold. While many of those who form these multitudes do not feel my presence in their heart and spirit, you can give testimony of your sights, a testimony full of light and truth, both in content and in form: Verily I tell you that when one of you prepares, the spirit penetrates into the light of spiritual life, where he is saturated and inspired to be able to explain his vision to those who are waiting for his testimony.
2. When this people becomes spiritualized and learns to feel my presence, they will no longer need the seer to give them proof that my manifestation has been a truth. Then I will be able to say to them, "Blessed are those who have believed without seeing."
3. Delicate and serious is the responsibility of the seer, because in many cases, the faith of many weak hearts that seek proof to believe depends on his word.
4. Great must be the intuition that the seer develops to understand if what he sees in spirit is the fruit of a good preparation, or not; if what he has contemplated should be testified to his brothers, or if he should shut it up, but how few of those who have received this gift, have known how to cultivate it with the love, zeal and spirituality that it requires!
5. The gift of clairvoyance is one of the most delicate, so I tell you, that without spirituality the seer's gaze will never be able to penetrate into the spiritual region.
6. Spirituality means elevation of feelings, purity in life, faith, love for others, charity, humility before God and deep respect for the gifts received. When you manage to achieve any of these virtues, you begin to penetrate with your spiritual gaze into the mansion of love and perfection. Thus, when you reach spirituality, from the Earth you will be able to say that you live, even if only in the moments of your prayer, in the spiritual valley, and at the same time you will receive the light that reveals facts that belong to the future, since for the spirit, when it begins to rise, the future ceases to be a mystery.
7. Yes, disciples. Only in human life does man ignore what will happen in the future, what will come tomorrow; he does not know his destiny, he does not know the path he will have to travel and what his end will be.
8. Man could not resist the knowledge of all the trials that he will have to go through in his existence, and in my charity for him I have had that veil of mystery between his present and his future, thus preventing his mind from going astray contemplating or knowing everything that he will have to live and feel.

Love one another!

9. On the other hand, the spirit, a being clothed with strength and created for eternity, has in himself the faculty of knowing his future, the gift of knowing his destiny and the strength to understand and accept whatever trials await him, because he knows that at the end of the road, when it has been traveled within obedience to the Law, he will have to reach the Land of promise, paradise of the spirit, which is the state of evolution, purity and perfection, which he will have finally reached.

10. For your spirituality, take Me as an example, because that is why I became a man at that time. Each of my works remained as a lesson for men. But if my works were a teaching for humanity, you must imitate them, so that you may achieve your evolution and the development of the gifts of the spirit and of human faculties and come closer and closer to the example that with my life, my works and words I gave you.

11. Remember that I, as a man, always knew what my destiny was in the world, I knew the future and I testified to this from my childhood. Through Jesus I spoke to my disciples about everything that would happen in the last days of my stay on Earth, how my passion and my sacrifice would be. I revealed to humanity the spiritual future of men; I anticipated what would happen in the nations, from those of those times to those that would exist at the time that I indicate for my new manifestation, which you call "the new coming".

12. The spirituality of Jesus' body allowed him to know his destiny, because my Spirit revealed it to him, and that same spirituality gave him the strength to accept the Father's will with absolute love and humility.

13. You cannot attain the degree of spirituality of your Master in order to be able to know what your destiny has in store for you, what the future has in store for you, but through your elevation I will make you sense the proximity of some event.

14. That presentiment, that clairvoyance about the future, that knowledge about your destiny, you will only achieve it as your being, formed of body and spirit, rises along the path of spirituality, which I am telling you again, is faith, is purity, is love of life, is love and charity for your fellow men, is humility and love before your Lord.

15. To help you in the purification of your being, I am transmitting to you my thoughts that you receive converted into word through the understanding of my spokespersons, and that points you to a path of light. I bless the one who believes in this truth, as I also bless the one who doubts, because you are all my disciples, my dearly beloved children.

16. My lessons through this communication will leave a trail of spirituality among the multitudes, which will remind my disciples that I was with them in a new way, to fulfill my promise to them.

Love one another!

17. This is the new day that the larks have greeted with their trills, to announce to humanity the presence of the Third Time.

18. My new manifestation was announced that it would coincide with the time of the struggle between the elevation of the spirit and the materiality of the envelope, of the war between truth and falsehood, of the battle between good and evil between light and shadow.

19. Look at your brothers, those who call themselves powerful; they want to triumph by killing, they want to build their new kingdom on rubble, ruins and corpses.

20. I say to you that it is time to sow the seed of light and peace in the lands that you have fertilized with your love.

21. That is why I seek the hearts of men, to save them from their tribulation and to free them from their confusion, because I will triumph by giving you eternal life, so that in the end I can reign over the living.

22. My spiritual hosts are in full struggle for the salvation of their brothers on earth, and truly I tell you, they will not return defeated, but on the contrary they will arrive singing triumphant hymns.

23. I come to redeem you through thought, without the need for my Word to incarnate again to dwell among you. How strange is it that my Spirit communicates with yours through thought? How strange is it that the Shepherd is looking for his lost sheep?

24. Truly I tell you, since before you existed, I loved you, and knowing your destiny, I had already thought about your salvation. That is why it was my will to coexist humanely with men, because with my love I wanted to teach you the path of light that would lead you one day to dwell in eternity, in my paternal womb.

25. On Earth I manifested my divine power through Jesus: I resurrected Lazarus, I converted Muffins, I restored light to the blind of body and spirit, I flooded hearts with faith and hope, I opened a new path to the spirits stationed, and finally, I watered the earth with my blood and I gave you my body, as proof that I was among you out of love, to give everything to those I love very much.

26. Now, as at that time, I come to give myself in spirit to humanity, to save you by making you useful, because the seed that I have brought you to sow is the seed of usefulness that will make you stop being sterile in spirit and parasites of life.

27. Will it take you long to practice? Yes, my children, but what for you are years and centuries, for Me are moments. I use time to mature in minds, hearts and spirits the fruit of love.

Love one another!

28. This is the time when the divine light will shine in fullness on my followers, who will manifest the gifts of the spirit, demonstrating that they do not need earthly goods or material sciences to do charity and work wonders. They will heal in my name, they will heal the sick, they will turn water into balm and they will raise the dead from their bed. Your prayer will have the power to calm the winds, to appease the elements and to combat epidemics and bad influences.

29. The possessed will be freed from their obsessions, from their persecutors and oppressors, before the word, prayer and the power of my new disciples.

30. But truly I tell you, when I see my people prepared, I will make known to them the hour when they will rise up to the struggle of light against darkness. And if you are strangers, think with serenity that this is not the first time that man has repudiated my seed. From the earliest times, man has cut branches from the Tree, to plant them according to his will, not knowing afterwards what their origin was, and I want you to know that in essence that tree is Me, in my Work on which man should not exert any influence, but only receive its benefits and propagate its seed.

31. The struggle of good against evil exists not only in your world, you can also find it in the spiritual valley, there are great battles and their influence reaches you, translating into wars. Do not allow the spiritual world that has been protecting you to be replaced by beings of little light; watch over your steps and constantly invoke peace for this world in which you inhabit.

32. Pray and work. Be spiritualized, so that you can overcome in all trials. Remember the lessons given to you by that people called Israel who knew how to rise up to the call of their Lord. He was taken to the desert to learn a great lesson, he met the Law there, he learned to communicate with his Father, he let the spiritual gifts awaken; he learned to obey the divine dictates, to be inspired by the Law and to walk together, with harmony and fraternity.

33. That obedience freed him from dangers and stumbles; his union made him strong in the face of his adversaries; his order made his journey bearable and often happy; his perseverance and his faith led him to achieve victory and to see the fulfillment of the divine promise. When the men of this time review the history of that people, they marvel at so much faith of those men and are amazed at so many wonders that the Lord sowed on his way and when he heard that your chest sighs at that faith and spirituality, I tell you that it is in man that those wonders return. When I behold them prepared, I will manifest myself in them.

Love one another!

34. Now it is up to all of you who are already prepared and awake to announce the liberation of the world. Remember that Elijah, the promised one for this time, is preparing everything to rescue the nations of the earth, enslaved by materialism, from the dominion of Pharaoh, as Moses did in Egypt with the tribes of Israel at that time.

35. Tell your brothers and sisters that Elijah has already manifested himself through human understanding, that his presence has been in the spirit, and that he will continue to illuminate the way for all the peoples who will come from now on.

36. Your Pastor's mission is to restore all creatures to their true path, whether it is spiritual, moral or material, for which I tell you that blessed will be the nations that receive the call of their Lord, through Elijah, because they will be united by the Law of justice and love, which will bring them peace as a fruit of their understanding and their fraternity. Thus united, they will be taken to the field of struggle where they will fight against evil, materialism and lies. In this struggle, the men of this time will see the new miracles and will understand the spiritual meaning of life, the one that speaks to them of immortality and peace. They will stop killing each other, recognizing that what they must destroy is their ignorance, their egoism and the insane passions, from which their stumbles and miseries, both material and spiritual, have come.

37. Where does idolatry and religious fanaticism come from, but from ignorance of the laws governing the spirit? What is the cause of the wars that sow confusion among peoples, destroying their men, but excessive greed or irrepressible hatred?

38. Conclude by understanding that the final battle will not be of brothers against their own brothers, but of good against evil. I will put my sword in the right hand of man, so that he overcomes himself and reaches the gates of the Land of Promise; but do not expect that this Land will be a certain country that you receive as an inheritance, because this new Promised Land, you will find it within your spirit, in the midst of peace; you will contemplate the transformation of your world, previously uncertain, hostile and miserable, into a prodigal and welcoming land. You will live an existence where there is spirituality, justice and love, this will bring progress to men, as a result of having been fed on true knowledge. Human life will be more elevated and when my Spirit manifests itself among the prepared men of the future, a time of revelations will come in all orders and the wonders and wonders, which the past generations prophesied to you, will be fulfilled.

39. When the world reaches its new liberation and, guided by the light of Elijah, penetrates into that just and good life, you will have here on Earth a reflection of the spiritual life that awaits you beyond this life to eternally enjoy the peace and light of your Father, but if you ask yourself how will all the nations be united into one people, as were those tribes that integrated the people of Israel? I say to you: Do not be afraid, because

Love one another!

once they are all taken to the desert, the trials will unite them, and when this is, a new manna will descend from heaven to each of the needy hearts.

40. Rejoice in my presence, beloved people, make a feast in your hearts, vibrate with joy, because at last you have seen this day of the Lord arrive. You feared that this day would come because you still thought like the ancients, you believed that your Father's heart was vindictive, that he held a grudge for the offenses received and that therefore he would bring the sickle, the whip and the cup of bitterness ready, to exercise a revenge on those who had offended him so much and so repeatedly; but great has been your surprise to see that in the Spirit of God there can be neither anger, nor anger, nor hatred, and that if the world sobs and laments as never, it is not because his Father has given him to eat that fruit, or to drink from that chalice, but because it is the harvest that humanity is gathering by his works.

41. Certainly, all the calamities that have been unleashed at this time were announced to you; but not because they were announced to you, think that your Lord brought them to you as a punishment; on the contrary, in all times I have warned you against evil, against temptations and I have helped you to lift up from your falls; moreover, I have put at your disposal all the means that are necessary for you so that you can be saved; but you must also recognize that you have always been deaf and unbelieving to my calls.

42. This very day I am saying to you: take my Work as if it were an ark and penetrate it so that you may be saved from the coming storms; but you will see how many will not want to believe my warning, and they will not prepare themselves; and when the test comes and the scourges, then they will begin to say that I have taken revenge on them and that I have punished them.

43. Hear my word, O people, and taste its sweetness; open your hearts and you will feel the visit of your Father. Confess yourselves spiritually before Me, and you will feel a peace that will make you wish never to lose it again.

44. How is it possible that you were waiting for me, if you were filled with violence and if my coming has caused you terror instead of infinite joy? I tell you again that you should not fear anything from Me, but from yourselves, all evils can come to you. Take care, then, of the restitution that you may incur because of your faults.

45. Jealous if I am, inexorable, but just, upright and pure. If you sprouted from Me clean, I think it is right that in the same way you should return. I have taught you that what is stained cannot reach Me, it must first be purified and that is what is happening in the world at this time.

Love one another!

46. In Jesus, the world looked to its humanized God, from him men received only lessons of love, teachings of infinite wisdom, proofs of perfect justice, but never a word of violence, an act or a demonstration of rancor; instead, look how He was offended and mocked, He had power and all power in his hand, which the whole world does not have, but it was necessary that the world know his Father in his true essence, justice and charity.

47. In Jesus, the world saw a Father who gives everything for his children, without asking for anything for him. A Father who forgives with infinite love the worst offenses, without ever exercising revenge, and a Father who, before taking the lives of the children who offend him, forgives them, tracing with his blood the path of their spiritual redemption.

48. How could it be possible that at this time when I manifest myself to men in spirit, I would come to erase from their hearts the concept they have of the loving and just Father, who they have formed of Me through their life on Earth?

49. You must prepare yourselves, for I bring justice for all. Prepare yourselves, because the majesty with which I present myself should not cause you fear in your heart, but should be a cause for joy and gladness.

50. Watch and pray, so that in the approaching battle, you can be by my side.

51. Behold how my light comes to tear the darkness of your world. Indeed, I come to fight men, but only to erase all the evil that is in their hearts. I will put the light and the strength of my love in those who faithfully follow me and then they will say: We are going to look for the dragon that stalks us, the beast that induces us to sin and offend the Lord. They will look for her in the seas, in the desert, in the mountains and in the jungles, in the invisible and they will not find her, because she lives in the hearts of men, he is the one who has begotten her and there she has grown, until she dominates the Earth.

52. When the reflections of my sword of light wound the heart of every man, the force that comes from evil will weaken to death, then you will say: "Lord, with the divine force of your charity I have defeated the dragon, the one that I believed lurked from the invisible, without even thinking that I had it inside the heart.

53. When wisdom shines in all men, who will dare to turn good into evil? Who will give the eternal for the temporary? No one, truly I tell you, for you will all be strong in the divine wisdom.

54. Sin proceeds from ignorance and weakness.

55. That is why I am inviting you to penetrate my divine chair, so that you may truly be children of light.

Love one another!

56. A new era has opened before humanity; while the world sleeps without realizing the light that is illuminating it, in the spiritual there is joy and celebration. On every spirit and on all flesh, my Spirit has been poured out at this time.

57. The new seed of Abraham is scattered and it is necessary to gather it to give it my new spiritual lesson. Wars, destruction, chaos and death have not been enough to make humanity understand that my justice has descended to call them to the path of my Law. The emissaries I have sent sleep, and in the world they are only after comforts, well-being and earthly possessions; the ideal of spiritual eternity they have hidden. The voice of conscience has spoken to them and their cry has been lost in the materialism of the human mind and heart. I have let all the pain, bitterness, hatred and impiety overflow, but at the same time I have reminded men of my Law of love and justice, making them recognize that at a time like this my coming was foretold.

58. A humble corner of the Earth was chosen by Me for my manifestation; humble men and women were chosen at this time to serve as a means for my communication and to have the joy of being the ones who heard my divine words for the first time in this Third Time. Patiently and by virtue of the essence of this word and of the wonders that I have done among my children, that first group became a multitude and later a people.

59. My word has struggled to separate these hearts from material complications, from selfishness and hypocrisy, also to distance them from vices and ignorance, that is the only cross that I have placed on their shoulders; but those are the first steps. I have said to this people, that the day will come when with your look, with your word or with your thought, you will carry out amazing works. When will these events be? When there is spirituality among you.

60. The unified thoughts of a multitude will be able to bring down evil influences and topple idols from their pedestals.

61. Today you still feel yourself trembling under the influence of war, before the fury of the elements and you are afraid of the judgment of men. It is that you still feel small and clumsy due to the lack of development of your gifts.

62. Blessed is the one who prepares because being inside this battle, he will be the strong soldier who in the end will be victorious. What do you think are the forces they will contain? You answer me with human reasoning, I tell you that it will be the forces of good and evil that will have to face each other in the decisive struggle. Which of these forces do you think will win? You say to me: Undoubtedly the force of good, Master. And indeed good will overcome evil in you, when you love one another.

Love one another!

63. I taught you at that time to overcome the temptations of the world and death, making love and truth triumphant. Now I want you to imitate me, to cast out the passions from your heart, so that there, within you, the peace of the Divine Spirit may be lodged and you invite me to have my sanctuary in you. But when you have overcome evil, you will be surprised to realize that the temptation you had formed with your passions, tendencies, weaknesses and sins and that when you overcame them, you put to death in you that dominant influence.

64. Do your merits to achieve peace, people, but do not ask me for that peace, without first having fought to deserve it. The times have passed, your spirit has grown and he will have to carve out as much as he longs and needs. His childhood, that age when the Father had to provide for his little ones with everything, has passed.

65. I am going to prove to humanity that its problems will not be solved by force and that as long as it makes use of destructive and murderous weapons, no matter how terrible and strong they may seem, they will not be able to make peace among men; on the contrary, they will bring as a consequence greater hatreds and desires for revenge. Only conscience, reason and feelings of charity can be the foundations on which the era of peace is based, but in order for that light to shine within men, it is necessary that they first drink to the last drop of the chalice of bitterness.

66. Do not be afraid, disciples, when you hear rumors of war, when you see hunger and misery arrive and the strangest epidemics appear.

67. In the depths of your heart you will have the certainty that when these trials arrive, humanity will be drinking the residues of the cup of bitterness; you will not remain inactive or indifferent in that hour, on the contrary, you will give yourselves to your mission bringing light to the mind of the confused and balm to the sick.

68. Watch and pray, people, so that the influences of that evil force in which human passions vibrate and troubled spirits are stirred, do not tarnish the light that I have brought to your understanding.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 161

1. I am the inseparable friend of the human heart. I have accompanied you on all paths through the ages. If you have sought me as a counselor, you have received sound and loving advice. If you have turned to Me for relief, you have had me as a doctor, strengthening your spirit. In the days of pleasure I have shared your joys and I have smiled when you have smiled full of innocence for the healthy joys that you find in your path. Invoke Me with respect when you find yourselves in the midst of vices, knowing that you do harm to your spirit and cause degeneration to humanity. Do not look for me in the shadow or in the materialism of a complicated or artificial life. Seek Me in the light and use your gifts for the benefit of yourselves and your brothers. I am transforming you so that you will return to the state of perfection that you possessed in the beginning. This lesson that I have repeated so much, I want you to record it in your spirit, because soon my word will no longer be heard through the spokespersons. I do not want those who have received my teaching to leave Me after this time. Be prepared for spirit-to-Spirit communication and learn to receive my commands and prophecies by intuition. Hear in the depths of your consciousness my voice that guides you.

2. The spirit, by his free will, is the owner of choosing the path, but I wanted him to use his reason, and his will, to demonstrate his love and recognition to Me. The law is engraved in the spirit, but the matter is fragile. I prepared spirit and matter so that they would form a single being capable of carrying out a great destiny that contains wisdom and perfection.

3. Since then, two paths were prepared for the struggle of the spirit, two representatives also, since the beginning of time: Abel and Cain. Abel is the first example of obedience and Cain the first who fed his heart with the evil and temptations of the world.

4. My light illuminates everything created and everyone who wants to be saved, who complies with the Law and bends his reluctance. I, as a Father, suffer for him who has fallen into temptation and has been confused, but you will all come to Me. The time of the awakening of the spirit has come and I have come to call humanity; I want you to arrive at the blessed city that has been promised to you since the beginning of time.

5. I come to show you my path, to invite you to take it for love; I do not force you, you are not my slaves, you all carry my light and you will be able to choose the path that pleases you. I have seen that the world has made you tired and that you are preparing to enter step by step into the Kingdom of Heaven. From the plane in which you are, pray for humanity and send it a ray of light with your thoughts. Whatever you do in my name, I will bless it.

Love one another!

6. Who revealed to man the mysteries of the flesh? The meat itself. Who revealed to him the mysteries of science? Mind. But I tell you that the existence of God can only be revealed by the spirit.

7. The beautiful parable of paradise, of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, was given by inspiration to the former. It was a beautiful message for men of all times and of all ages, but the true essence of that teaching was not understood by some and was falsified by others.

8. From this misunderstanding a struggle was born that divided those who have studied the divine revelations, and those who have delved into Nature and this is how the struggle arose between those who seek me with the spirit and those who expect everything in material form.

9. How foolish were those who maintained that science was abominable in the eyes of God, I have never declared myself an enemy of it, since I am the beginning and the end of all sciences. Those who with their science came to form their law, were the materialists; by worshiping their science they forgot God. The one who with his divine wisdom has done everything.

10. What was the true meaning of that parable that I delivered to the first? Its meaning was taught to him by the divine voice that for the first time made itself felt in man through his conscience, to prevent him from the trials that life would present to him. It was the paternal voice that said with all affection to the son: "Prepare yourselves, watch and pray so that you do not fall into temptation. Alert, awaken your senses and powers so that you can come out ahead of the test that I leave you within the struggle of spirit and matter, in which eternal values must triumph over the smallness of the perishable body. Look at everything around you, but walk carefully so that you will not stumble. That body that you possess and through which you perceive all these wonders and beauties of Creation, is a weak creature to which you must guide with the spirit, do not let her impose her desires and her material inclinations on you, teach her to take what she needs following my Law.

11. Who will be able to advise you in each of your steps? Consciousness, that divine light that I leave in you to be your beacon and your guide on the journey. And how can you be sensitive to that voice and to that call? Through prayer, which is the way to communicate with the Father. If you do so, your life on earth will be a perpetual Eden."

12. But I tell you that the inspiration I put in the man was not heeded and pain made its appearance in his life.

Love one another!

13. Many are now those who scoff at those inspirations that men had about the spiritual, but in this time that is of light, humanity will understand the teachings revealed in the past times; but to achieve it, they will still have to eat some fruits of the harvest of the tree of science and that it has cultivated.

14. Ah! if, from the first moment in which men had knowledge of good and evil, they had cultivated the tree of knowledge with true love, I tell you that the fruits they would have reaped would have been very different. Look how much good has been done to humanity by all those who, for noble purposes, have taken from these fruits.

15. How long men have needed to convince themselves of their mistakes and how much time must still elapse to restore the evil they have sown, but I will help you in everything you need to restore your spirit to its primitive and original purity.

16. I will receive your spirit when the last human generation has lived in this world as in a sanctuary, when it has made its existence a true paradise, achieved by the spirituality of its life.

17. I am addressing men of other times, but it is good that you go meditating on these teachings, so that you try to clear the way to those who come, and they to those who are going to happen, until the time arrives to which I have referred in this lesson.

18. My Spirit sends his light and illuminates the path where your spirit is to come to Me, the imprint of Jesus is imprinted on it. He who enters my path feels that he regains his lost inheritance, just as he who turns away from it feels disinherited.

19. It is time for judgment, but despite this it is not my intention that men submit to my Law out of fear of my justice, but that they surrender to my divine love.

20. You are the creation of my infinite charity and I will bring you to perfection. Centuries and eras will pass over your spirit and my chisel will not cease to polish it. No divine work can remain unfinished.

21. Man, making use of his free will, has twisted the route until he forgets from whom it has sprung, and has reached the point of seeming strange to his nature, virtue, love, goodness, peace, fraternity, and, as the most natural and licit, selfishness, vice and sin.

22. The new Sodom is in all the Earth and a new purification is needed; the good seed will be rescued and with it a new humanity will be formed. On fertile lands watered with tears of repentance, my seed will fall, which will germinate in the hearts of future generations, who will know how to offer their Lord a higher worship.

23. The Master asks you: Has your spirit prepared to begin spirit-to-Spirit communication when my word has ceased?

Love one another!

24. Your children will no longer listen to me through the understanding of these spokespersons, but you will prepare the path for them and they will know how to take a step further in spirituality.

25. The light that illuminates this time is that of the Sixth Seal. Here is the candlestick as a lamp of inexhaustible faith, illuminating everything, illuminating the living and the dead.

26. The man of science is inspired by this light, the philosopher and everyone who wants to penetrate the arcana takes from it.

27. What are the Seven Seals? What is the Sixth Seal? Could you answer with certainty this question that the Master asks you, and could you correctly answer it to the theologian and to humanity, if he asked you the same question?

28. Brief is the time in which you will remain as infants, and then you will become disciples and finally teachers who will carry the seed of my truth along the paths of humanity.

29. I am going to open my arcanum on this day, I am going to uncover a veil and reveal a secret to you, so that you may be strong among men, so that you may be teachers.

30. I hoped that you, deepening in your analysis, would come to discover the content of this mystery, but so far you have not yet revealed yourself by studying my Work.

31. In this you have not imitated the men of science who devote their lives to study. I am not telling you to be scientists, because the wisdom of my Doctrine is above all sciences, I am only telling you: imitate them in their perseverance. They cultivate the tree of knowledge, the fruits of which I have given to you by giving you the tree of spiritual life so that you may cultivate it and take its fruits from it to nourish your spirit.

32. Pray, that I may find you prepared and worthy, for my word will be written for the generations to come and you will have to bear witness to it with your works.

33. It is the Lamb who speaks to you, it is He who reveals these teachings to you and who deciphers these mysteries, because until now only He has been worthy to untie the seals. But the sacrifice of the slain Lamb makes you all worthy of this light and in due time this knowledge will reach all the ends of the earth.

34. I will also speak to you as Creator, because the Father is in the Son, just as the Son is in the Father and in the Holy Spirit.

35. Disciples: the three natures have sprung from Me: the divine, the spiritual and the material. As Maker and owner of everything created I can speak to you in a divine and at

Love one another!

the same time understandable way. If material nature was born from Me, I can also materialize my voice and my word, to make myself understandable to man.

36. I am the perfect science, the principle of everything, the cause of all causes and the light that illuminates everything; I am above all created things, above all wisdoms.

37. So that God could name Himself Father, he made sprout from his womb spirits, creatures similar to Him in their divine attributes and turned them into human beings so that they had in their being the three natures. But first, the Father prepared for him his dwelling place: the Earth, with its bowels of rock and fire, air, water, metals, gases and light. And all this was like a kingdom, strong and unshakable, to serve as a foundation for the mansion of man: the mineral kingdom.

38. The creator wanted to adorn that dwelling and for this he made plants, trees, their flowers and their fruits sprout from the earth, so that man could find sustenance, shade, delight, inspiration, balm and joy in them, and it was like a new kingdom: the vegetable.

39. Man was not to be found alone, and the Father gave him the lower beings, the beasts, the birds and the fish, as friends and servants. All the beings that inhabit the bowels of the earth and the surface, those that cross the winds and those that inhabit the waters, so that the son would find in them, sustenance in some, friendship in others and help in others more, and when that family was created in such a way, it was a new kingdom on Earth: the animal kingdom.

40. The three kingdoms formed with their harmony a single world, and when everything was like a great feast in which life, light and grace animated the Lord, he sent man, the being who resembles his Creator and in which the Divinity is reflected, in whom God put a spark of his spirit: consciousness, so that in the course of his journey he would reach that being thus endowed, the perfection of the spirit.

41. Those three kingdoms that make up your world, were made in seven stages that some men have called days.

42. He was the Father forging with perfect patience everything necessary for the path and life of his children. Thus he created at one stage the sun and the stars, at another the Earth with its plants and its seas, at another the animals and finally man.

43. Everything was prepared, ordered and planned so that man would not find any imperfection, but would see wonders and perfections at every step and find everywhere the love of his Father and his presence in everything created.

44. And when all was ready, he said to the man, Behold your dwelling place, behold your passing kingdom. Cross the roads, drink from the fountains, taste and savor the fruits,

Love one another!

know everything, arise as lord of the Earth, it is your kingdom. And the man, when he opened his eyes to light and life, felt joy at being caressed by the rays of the king star, he delighted in the freshness of the waters and in the taste of the fruits that were offered to his lips.

45. But you know that man by reason of his free will had weaknesses from his origin, by which he knew pain, toil, struggle, darkness, falls.

46. Everything was planned and arranged for the spirit to find the path of its evolution. Then the Father revealed his Law to him through consciousness, so that he would know the way of light and harmony with the Divinity and with Nature. And since then intuition revealed to man the existence of his own spirit, whose consciousness, which is my own light, taught him to distinguish good from evil and inwardly induced him to march on the right path. And then the Father prepared for the spirit of man the way and the sanctuary.

47. At the beginning of time the Lord allowed humanity to multiply and populate the Earth, and he manifested his existence, his presence and his justice, speaking to men through the elements, which sometimes prodigal and other hostile and inclement, corrected mistakes or rewarded good deeds.

48. But not only did the voice of the elements tell you about me, I also sent men into the world to advise virtue and keep the spirit of humanity awake, teaching it the existence of a divine Being whom it should serve and worship.

49. That was the First Time, the first spiritual kingdom, in which the Father reigned in the heart of man, who lived in grace in that dwelling created for his spirit.

50. But this dwelling place, which the Lord was beginning to build in the hearts of his children, was also to be formed in three ages or kingdoms.

51. The Second Time or second kingdom was founded by the Father when he incarnated in Jesus and dwelt among men and the Third Time with which this work of spiritual perfection closes, he begins it with his advent as Holy Spirit in this time that becomes the third kingdom.

52. In the first time the Divine Spirit was manifested as justice, in the second time it was love and to complete this work in the Third Time, it came to manifest itself as a light of wisdom and as revelation.

53. There are three kingdoms that form one, there are three times in which a work of spiritual perfection is consummated. Three ages that contained a mystery that on this day the Master has revealed to you. But know that these three kingdoms were formed in

Love one another!

seven stages of which you have an image in the creation of material Nature; seven stages, of which the last is the perfect mansion of the spirit.

54. The first of these stages of spiritual evolution in the world is represented by Abel, the prime minister of the Father, who offered his holocaust to God. He is the symbol of sacrifice. Envy rose before him.

55. The second stage is represented by Noah. It is the symbol of faith; he built the ark by divine inspiration and led men to penetrate it so that they would achieve salvation. Before him rose the multitudes with doubt, mockery and paganism in their spirit. But Noah left his seed of faith.

56. The third stage represented by Jacob. He symbolizes strength, he is Israel, the strong. He saw spiritually the ladder through which you will all pass to sit at the right hand of the Creator. The angel of the Lord stood before him to test his strength and perseverance.

57. The fourth is symbolized by Moses. It represents the law. He presents the tables where it was written for humanity of all times. He was the one who, with his immense faith, rescued the people, to lead them on the way of salvation to the Promised Land. It is the symbol of the Law.

58. The fifth stage is represented by Jesus the Divine Word, the Slain Lamb, who has spoken to you in all times and will continue to speak to you. He is love, for which he became man in order to dwell in the abode of men, suffered their pain, showed humanity the path of sacrifice, love and charity, by which it must achieve redemption from all its sins; he came as a Teacher to teach to be born into humanity, to live in love, to reach the sacrifice, and to die loving, forgiving and blessing. He represents the fifth stage and his symbol is love.

59. The sixth stage is represented by Elijah. It is the symbol of the Holy Spirit. He is the one who rides on his chariot of fire carrying the light to all nations and to all worlds unknown to you, but known to Me, because I am the Father of all worlds and of all creatures. This is the stage that you are living, that of Elijah, it is his light that illuminates you. He represents the teachings that were hidden and that at this time are being revealed to man.

60. The seventh stage is represented by the same Father. He is the end, he is the culmination of evolution, in Him is the time of grace, the Seventh Seal.

61. Behold, the mystery of the seven seals has been deciphered, this is why I am telling you that this time is the sixth; because five of them have already passed, the sixth is the one that is untied and the seventh still remains closed, the contents of it have not yet arrived, there is no time for that stage to appear before you. When that stage is reached,

Love one another!

there will be grace, perfection and peace, but to reach it, how much man will have to cry to purify his spirit!

62. When the purification ceases, temptation will be withheld, wars between men will have ceased and there will be no disturbances or perversity; then the kingdom of peace and grace will come, humanity will achieve great spiritual progress and its communication with the spirit of the Father will be direct.

63. Just as I have revealed to you that man is similar to his Creator, now I tell you that this material kingdom, formed by Me with grace and perfection, is an open book that always tells you about the three kingdoms, the three times and the powers of the Father. Creation was also prepared so that the seven stages of its formation would be a figure of the seven seals, that great book of life, whose veil that covered its secret, I have come to uncover with the light of my word.

64. Let the light of the Sixth Seal shine upon you.

65. Only I will be able to say where the sixth stage ends and where the seventh begins. You are living in the sixth stage, in the time of Elijah, in the Third Time and despite being bathed in the light of my Spirit that flows from my word, you have not yet shed sin, nor have you reached perfection, communicating spirit to Spirit with my Divinity. But your children, the generations to come, will reach that limpidity and will be my disciples who will converse spiritually with their Master, they will be true prophets in the ways of the world. They will live in peace and harmony with all laws and will come to create the true abode of the spirit of man on Earth.

66. Truly I tell you, in order for these prophecies to be fulfilled, many suns will pass away, many waters will fall from the heavens, many years will pass away and will be forgotten by men, and many generations too, but at last that time will come when the Father will crown his Work on this planet.

67. Take this simple and clear teaching as the light of day, transparent as the waters, so that, in the silence of your bedchamber, in the recollection of the night, you analyze and meditate on what I have revealed to you and you can recreate yourself with its perfection.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 162

1. There is not a day when humanity does not shudder at a test or does not marvel at an event that it qualifies as extraordinary, and yet it has not come to realize the time in which it lives, nor the meaning of each of those tests. How clearly did the ancient prophets, Joel, Daniel, and the apostle John announce to you about what was going to happen in these times; but how indifferent have the men of this age been to the calls of their Lord. If they ever break their indifference and materialism, it is only to ask themselves: What is happening on Earth, that everything is anxiety, war, pain, desolation and death? But they do not watch, they do not pray, nor do they meditate on what has been revealed to them, because until now they have only been interested in the false satisfactions that the world provides them.
2. The more men see themselves surrounded, the more threatened they are by the calamities that they themselves have unleashed, instead of taking refuge in Me, invoking my charity and requesting my help, they believe that their own strength is enough, they let themselves be carried away by their low passions, making their hatreds and ambitions the weapons with which they want to fight and defend themselves; but when have you known that evil can be fought with evil?
3. I will let men continue in their arrogance and boast in their materialism, let them continue for a while longer in their lack of charity, so that they may see how far their passions will take them. In the meantime, I will make myself felt in the heart of everyone who is ready and who is waiting for me.
4. I have poured out my Spirit on every spirit and on all flesh, so that according to prophecy, men and women will prophesy. I speak to you through dreams and spiritual visions and I give signs to humanity by the elements of Nature, so that a strong, great people emerges from the crowd, as great as they have never known it. This people will destroy the evil that it encounters in its path and there will be no enemy that will not be defeated by it, nor will there be a wall that it cannot save. His men will penetrate everywhere, their voices will become heard by all humanity, his word will put an end to all false work and will succeed in making all men see the truth. Doctrines, religions, ideas and sciences that hide the truth will tremble before their step.
5. You, who are listening to this word, give thanks to the Lord, your Father, for having managed to see the fulfillment of my word given by my ancient prophets, those who had already prophesied my communication to you, when one of them announced to you: "that my Spirit would be poured out on all flesh".

Love one another!

6. Watch and be strong so that you become part of that people of brave soldiers that I will raise up shortly. Do not believe, as I have already told you on numerous occasions, that only you are part of that people, because not only those who have heard me in this form of communication, will be the ones graced with the knowledge of my Doctrine, remember that my seed is scattered throughout the world.

7. Those prophets of the past times did not receive any consecration or authorization on earth, they were not obliged to have submission to any authority and they were only concretized to obey the dictates of their Lord, who was the one who put his word on the lips of those chosen by Him.

8. Full of faith and courage, nothing stopped them in their mission to teach my Law to the people and to separate them from religious fanaticism, making them understand the indolence and errors of the priests.

9. If you meditate a little and study the scriptures, you will see how through all the prophets, there was only one essence that in his word they delivered to men. They gave humanity warnings, revelations and messages, without the errors of the materialized cult that the people professed in those times. Teaching to obey the Law and the word of God, they helped humanity to get in touch with their Heavenly Father.

10. People: Do you not find great similarity between those prophets and these spokesmen through whom I am speaking to you now? I also put the essence of my Law on the lips of the latter, my inspiration also comes to you through their words and from them the teaching that invites the multitudes to seek their Lord by the purest means arises vibrant; they speak without fear that among the multitudes who listen to them there are searchers or fanatics. They fulfill their mission by surrendering themselves to the service of their Father so that through him He speaks to humanity, and delivers these lessons that will open new paths of light to men.

11. People: Not only is there a great similarity between those prophets and these spokesmen, but there is also a perfect relationship between them. Those who foretold these and what they foretold long ago, these servants are now contemplating.

12. Do you not think that in those days all the people believed in what their prophets preached? No, many times they had to endure the mockery of their brothers, the threats of the priests and the persecution of the powerful. It was necessary that the prophecies that announced the righteousness of God over men should be fulfilled, so that everyone would believe in the truth that the servants of the Lord preached. Many times, what they announced when they no longer belonged to this world was fulfilled. Also at this time, these my children have suffered the mockery, the slander, the indifference of many of

Love one another!

those who have listened to them, but my word will be known outside these enclosures, no matter if it is mocked and rejected; also what I have announced to you will be fulfilled and then men will begin to fix their attention on what they looked at with contempt or indifference before.

13. Just as that people once believed in what their prophets foretold, became saturated with faith in the invisible God, all power and justice, so this people who have now received this manifestation, will become saturated with an unshakable faith, strengthened by the communication they have received from their Lord. This faith is indispensable so that the testimony that comes from your lips is full of firmness, although I have already told you that if you do not know how to bear witness about Me, I will give it when the hour is arrived, because I could not fail in my promises.

14. How many times in the history of the people of God, men got in the way with their disobediences and despite their mistakes my word was fulfilled. The same will happen at this time. Not all will be obedient to my commands; while some rise up interpreting my orders justly, others wanting to reconcile the pure and true with the low and carnal, they will try to pass over my will, without understanding that the divine will, which is infinite power and justice, will be the one to judge all the impure acts of those who have profaned my word.

15. I speak to you this way, because I know that a confusion will come among you that I have been prophesying to you since these times; but I will save the book where my word has been written, so that later it may be taken to all the world and bear witness to what the Master told you in his new manifestation.

16. Listen to me through my new prophets, whom you call spokesmen, and interpret my word justly, so that later you may fulfill the commands that I have given you.

17. While men have wanted to see in Me a distant, remote God, I have set out to show them that I am closer to them than the lashes of their eyes.

18. They pray mechanically and if they do not see everything they asked for fulfilled immediately, they cry out in discouragement: "God has not heard us".

19. If they knew how to pray, if they united their minds with their hearts to his spirit, they would hear in their conscience the divine voice of the Lord and they would feel that His presence was very close to them, but how do they want to feel my presence if they ask me through materialized cults? How is it possible that they manage to sensitize their spirit, if they even worship their Lord in images made with their hands?

20. I want you to understand that you are very close to me, that you can easily communicate with Me, as well as feel me and receive my inspirations.

Love one another!

21. If you analyze the revelations and teachings that I have been giving you throughout the ages, you will only come to find a path that can lead you to the goal of spirituality. Notice that it is I who have taught you the perfect and effective means for you to reach Me; I do not see why you allow yourselves to be seduced by false teachings that only foment your fanaticism and increase your ignorance.
22. When the Law was given to the world, I said to you, "You shall have no gods other than Me."
23. In the Second Time, when a woman asked Jesus if Jerusalem was the place where he should worship God, the Master replied: The time is approaching when neither Jerusalem nor any other place will be the right place to worship God, because he will be worshiped in spirit and in truth, that is, from spirit to Spirit.
24. When my disciples asked me to teach them to pray, I gave them as a rule the prayer that you call the Our Father, making them understand that the prayer, the true one, the perfect one, will be the one that, like that of Jesus, is born spontaneously from the heart and rises until it reaches the Father. It should contain obedience, humility, confession, gratitude, faith, hope and adoration.
25. How many and how many lessons full of spirituality the Father has given you through these messages, and how much his Law and Doctrine have been deformed on Earth. That materialization, the continuous desecration and the falsehood of what I have given you pure, are the cause of the chaos that humanity is suffering, both spiritually and materially; those two forms of life that have always been united in man, because it would not be possible to affect one of them without the other not being affected.
26. Do you wonder that many people have abandoned me in these times and that other peoples have rejected my Doctrine? Are you indignant when you see that materialistic doctrines continue to advance among humanity? Let each one of you listen to the voice of your conscience and ask yourself if with your life you have given a true witness to the Doctrine contained in my word.
27. On the great faults and errors that have been committed in my Law, my justice will be; there will not be a single fault that will not be corrected by the perfect Teacher. You must not be confused, correct yourselves and do not judge. Understand that I never punish you, you punish yourselves.
28. I make light in the one who has sinned out of ignorance and I move towards repentance the one who has sinned knowingly, so that both of them, full of strength in my forgiveness, rise up to repair the fault committed, this is the only way to reach Me.

Love one another!

29. Think of all this, ministers who lead men along the different paths of religions. Pray and lead your people to spirituality. It is time for you to repent of your mistakes, so that you can begin a struggle against human materialism, which is death and darkness for the spirit; for this you must use my truth, use my word as a weapon and live in my teaching.

30. I have no preference for one or the other religion; it will not be Me, it is you who must be on my side, because if you do so you will have managed to unite all of you in spirit.

31. From kindergartens you have been becoming disciples, however, I see that you have parked and with this you do not help your brothers. Yes, people, you are stopping the progress of the new multitudes, because of your lack of advancement in my Doctrine. You have created a barrier that is making it very difficult for any of your brothers to take a step beyond where you have arrived.

32. Just as in this manifestation I will make known to you every last lesson that you can understand, so you will have to practice every last one of His teachings.

33. If you have not yet come to prepare, it is because despite being listening to me you have not been able to listen to me. If you have not understood my word, it is because you have not meditated on it. If you have not practiced true charity until now, it is because you have not been sensitized in my word of love, and if you have not received more than what you have achieved until today, it has been because your merits have been scarce.

34. Greater would be the multitudes who came to hear my word if they could contemplate in you, examples worthy of imitation; because your works would be a proof of respect, of faith, of obedience to my Work and of fulfillment to my Doctrine.

35. I have taught you to pray, so that through prayer, not only you may draw near to the Father, but also to your brothers in need, so that you may carry your message of peace to them; but when I ask you what your spirit felt when he prayed for the nations, for widows, for orphans, for those in need of bread, for the captives and for the sick, you only know how to tell me: Lord. You are the only one who knows how to pour out the benefits on those in need, we are so small and so ignorant, that we do not know how to feel the pain of our brothers or understand from a distance what happens to them. We only concretize to ask you to pour out the charity of your infinite love on them, but in the face of such great needs of the spirit, we must confess that we have not even reached kindergartens yet. Only you can tell us what our spirit did during his prayer.

36. At least at this moment you are sincere and confess your ignorance and your littleness, for which I bless you and make my Doctrine clearer so that it may be understood by the rudest of men.

Love one another!

37. People: You know that spiritual beings approach men, and that according to the nature of those beings, so will be the influence they exert on humanity. You must know that when you pray for someone like him, your spirit detaches from his matter, to get closer to the one for whom he is asking. Now come to the conclusion that according to your preparation and the degree of purity and spirituality that you have achieved in life, so will be the spiritual influence that you communicate to those for whom you are praying.

38. Do not be afraid if I tell you that you are constantly surrounded by invisible beings, many of whom are in need of your help; dedicate your thoughts, your words and your deeds of love to them, so that they may find the path of fulfillment and come to see the light.

39. The weapons that I give you are not the ones that tear life away, blind no one, shed no blood, cause no pain, leave no widows or orphans in their wake, or leave homes mired in desolation, since the weapons that I have left you are: love, charity, forgiveness, so that with their help you can fight to change bad influences into vibrations of light.

40. Always dedicate in your prayers a thought in favor of those who, without being seen by the eyes of the body, cry near you; but do not try to reach them, or to force them to manifest themselves if it is not through thought. Understand that the weapons that I have given you are weapons of love, of elevation, of peace.

41. To become teachers in this Doctrine, it is essential that you analyze my teaching, and I also tell you that there are spirits full of light and wisdom, which I have left as custodians. They are in infinite number and work tirelessly in the Work of the Father of all created things. Trust that you are not alone or abandoned to your own strength, but that you have those who watch over and work alongside you, with humility and without ostentation, so that you climb spiritually.

42. The Divine Law is enclosed in two commandments: To love God, who is your Father, and in Him, to love your brothers; that is what those beings have been doing, whom humanity calls guardian angels, protectors, spirits of light, superior beings.

43. Imitate them, help them in their mission, and thus a great spiritual harmony will be established, which is the one that must exist among all the children of my Divinity. From that harmony will spring peace, the supreme reward for the spirit in eternity.

44. I have told you that your material life is limited, and I remind you of this, so that each one can recognize if he has fulfilled the mission that the Father has assigned him. If you have forgotten it, I come to remind you of it, so that you may rise up to fulfill yourselves as good disciples.

Love one another!

45. Your stay on Earth is short; recognizing this, you ask me for more time and say to me: Lord, give me time to fulfill. I only tell you: the sun does not rise or set an instant before or after the one marked by the Creator. Everything is governed by an infallible law. Therefore, you will not dwell on Earth a second longer than marked in your destiny. This is why my word is sounding to you like the clock of eternity that advises you to make the most of time.

46. While for your spirit the bright day of eternity is approaching, for your matter the night is approaching. Understand this and do not say that you are fulfilling my Law just by listening to my word. Do not try to fulfill according to your way of thinking, but based on my divine teachings.

47. Think that after fulfilling your duties and missions in this life, when you are already in a spiritual state, I will grant you to descend on the understanding of this humanity, to inspire and enlighten it, thus helping it in its journey of evolution.

48. Delicate is your mission, to fulfill it you have to show yourselves humble, as Jesus taught you, with the meekness and charity with which He fulfilled His mission.

49. You have to put off the garment of superiority and greatness that only conceals vanity. You have to get rid of selfishness and go down to the ragged and lepers to console them in their sorrows. And so you will be my disciples, because you will be fulfilling the example that I gave you.

50. I have given you My charity and it is necessary that you manifest such gifts.

51. If when you pray, your mind is clean and has moved away from all the materialism that surrounds it, I will grant you what you are going to request for your brothers. Then you will see with admiration how consolation overflows on your lips for the one who suffers. Your work will be fruitful and blessed because you will be practicing my lesson of love.

52. Now I tell you that you must not only be humane to your fellow human beings, but also to the other kingdoms and species, because they are all creatures of the Lord; everything is the perfect work of the Father in which His wisdom is manifested.

53. In nature everything is life, evolution and transformation within itself.

54. I make you know who you are, so that by understanding it, you may be humane to every creature.

55. Get to know each other, get to know your faculties, your feelings. Do not confuse pure feelings with passions. Know the inclinations and instincts proper to matter so that the spirit always prevails over it. Do not deny your spirit the opportunities to love,

Love one another!

because it will not be able to vibrate with charity for your brothers, if there is selfishness. When you love, do it spiritually and may your love be for everyone. If you personify it, enclosing it only in certain beings, you will have fallen into egoism.

56. Spiritual love you can consider as universal love. Prepare your heart in the likeness of a fountain that receives the love of my grace like crystal clear water and that overflows into your brothers through your works.

57. The more you feel that love in yourself, the greater the health that you pour out on the wounds. It will be true balm that resurrects the fallen spirit and it will be perfume that embalms the life of those who mourn.

58. See how spiritual love does not nestle in the hearts of men. They love, but with a selfish love that destroys even their own life, because passion is like a worm that corrodes the best feelings. When passions stir in a man's heart, they come to destroy all the good that was in his spirit. Passion is the abyss that opens at the feet of man, and that by dragging him to the bottom, makes him lose light and peace.

59. See that my teaching is destroying ignorance, so that you, recognizing me as divine and unique wisdom, will destroy false gods, as Abraham did when he sought God beyond what his eyes contemplated. That is why I made a covenant with him, that he might be the seed of the chosen people. He proved, when he was put to the test, that his God was a Creator and a living God.

60. You too will have to prove the truth of these revelations, with a clean practice and a cult free of superfluous and fanatical adorations.

61. Remember that the commandment was engraved on the tablets of Moses that says, "You shall not make for yourself an image, or any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or on earth below, or in the waters under the earth."

62. Look at how long I have been freeing you from idolatry, so that you may come to look at me above everything created, above everything that moves and changes, so that there you may raise your spirit to the Kingdom of Heaven.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 163

1. People: I see your tears and I hear your sobs. I contemplate your labors and sufferings. I see the chains of poverty and deprivation that you carry, the disappointment that afflicts your heart, because you have convinced yourselves that there is no justice or charity in the world. Then you pray to me saying, "Lord, I am not worthy of your peace, if I do not deserve your benefits, give me strength to endure the sufferings and injustices of this life."
2. In those moments my presence makes itself felt, which tells you: Persevere in patience, remain vigilant, do not despair for a moment, because you do not know at what moment my peace may knock at your door. Lay your head on my breast and there cease to hear the rumor of war; forget your afflictions and think that, being with Me, you will not die. Come to Me, accompany your Father and Lord. In Me, you will find the brother, the husband, the friend, the father.
3. Strengthen your heart by listening to my word, so that when you have to go back to the fight, you do it with your body erect raising your face and you can smile with hope.
4. No longer hesitate at the moment of trial, do not say that I have not listened to you in the moment of pain, in the most difficult trance. As long as there is a breath of life in your being, as long as your body breathes, as long as your mind thinks and your spirit suffers, I will be with you, because I am the life that pulsates and vibrates throughout the Universe.
5. Know how to pray, not only in your hours of sorrow, but also in your moments of joy. To Me you offer only tears, sorrows and sorrows; but in your joys you forget me, when your heart is celebrating, then you close its doors to me.
6. I must speak to you and prepare you for your fight that will be great. I want there to be light inside and outside of you, that inside and outside your home you practice virtue, because that way, no one will be able to catch you sleeping.
7. I have announced to you that caravans of people from foreign countries will come to this land, seeking their peace for their heart and light for their spirit. They will find the disciples of this Doctrine whom they will question, ask them for testimony of what they have heard and test them to confirm the truth of this word.
8. Do you not think that by then your heart must be a true source of charity, goodness and light ready to overflow in aid of the needs of your brothers and sisters? Would it not please you if each of the homes of my people were a school where divine teaching was practiced?

Love one another!

9. In the Second Time, I took my teaching to many places in Judea and at every step I found a place on purpose to make my word heard. The Teacher was always vigilant and when he was put to the test he was never surprised. The valleys heard my voice, the mountains returned the echo of my words, the waves of the sea received the vibration of my messages and the solitude of the deserts lit up with my presence.

10. I want you to unite, that this town may be like an oasis in the desert of the world. I know that men will seek you, because they will get tired of destroying, of sinning, of killing. Before the words of light and before the high thoughts, the spirit asleep today will awaken and my Doctrine will arise on Earth as an ark of salvation. That time will be a time of trial for this people, because many hearts will be waiting for his testimony.

11. Why cower then or rebel now before the trials, if they are the chisel that is polishing your heart, so that tomorrow he can and will know how to be the interpreter of his Master?

12. I want to hear you say to me: "Thank you Master, your trials have tempered me and your light has encouraged me on the path, my sick are healing and I have managed to comfort the sad on my way".

13. I hope that others will tell me to prepare them to be my husbandmen, to entrust them with the farming tools to sow the seed of peace and love in the hearts of their brothers.

14. My charity is awaiting your request, to grant you the divine gift of being farmers in the spiritual countryside.

15. Now I come to comfort you in your afflictions. Sick people who throughout your life have carried the cross of pain, come to Me, I will heal you. I will teach you to fight against your illnesses and to know how to wait patiently and humbly for the moment of liberation from the pain that has been weighing you down. I will also show you all that you have achieved with pain in your restitution.

16. Come to Me, all of you who have brought a burden of sufferings. It is in vain that you seek balm and consolation among men, because charity has fled from the heart of humanity and you must know that without charity, wonders cannot be done. Science alone is not enough to save the world from its pains.

17. Men of science, full of vanity, have come to regard divine revelations as unworthy of their attention. They do not want to rise spiritually to God and when they fail to understand something of what surrounds them, they deny it so as not to have to confess their incapacity and ignorance. Many of them do not want to believe more than in what they come to verify.

Love one another!

18. What consolation can these men bring to the hearts of their fellow men, when they do not recognize the principle of love, which is what governs Creation and, moreover, ignore the spiritual meaning of life?

19. I already knew that these times of predominance of materialistic science, of egoism, of indifference towards the one who suffers and perishes, would come, and that is why I offered to send you the Comforter, and here you have the fulfillment of that promise. I have come in spirit to clarify all the mysteries for you, so that you may become the children of light, I come to bring you the divine consolation of this revelation and with its help you will be able to come out ahead of all the trials of life and rise to Me.

20. I have called you and when you came to my presence, bathed in tears, you told me that you are the most needy on Earth, showing me your misery, making me aware of your lack of knowledge and shortage of gifts to make your way through the vicissitudes of life. It is then that I have revealed to you that you are very far from being the outcasts or the poorest. I have tried you and you found yourselves crying when you felt disinherited, without having discovered that in your spirit you carry a treasure.

21. The sick man was crying because he did not have a doctor who was at his disposal to heal him, and he had not discovered that the healing balm was overflowing in his spirit.

22. He who wept for his ignorance, did not perceive that in the silence of his heart, the divine voice of his Master resounded, which made a call to the spiritual kingdom. The one who believed himself disinherited, had not discovered all the gifts with which the Father sent him to fulfill his mission on Earth. It was necessary that the truth make its way to you, making light in your heart, so that you would wake up from the deep lethargy and rise up full of faith, saying: "We are not alone, the Lord is with us; we are not outcasts, our being is full of the gifts of the Father; we will not perish under the weight of pain, because we carry in our hearts the ineffable consolation of the word of the Master, who gives us his light in each of our steps. We are not at the mercy of the will of men, our fate does not depend on them, but on the will of our Father, there will no longer be obstacles, stumbles, or crossroads that weaken us, making us desist from continuing on the true path; in pain we will find comfort, in darkness we will come to shine the light and in our struggle, we will feel that strength comes to us. Who saved us? Who has given us back health and life? It was the Master who, with his divine word, has returned us to the true path, giving us the consolation promised by Him, from the earliest times."

23. Love the truth, O disciples, understand it and live it. He who knows the truth, carries in himself the joy of seeing the light of God, knows peace and walks firmly along the paths of fulfillment.

Love one another!

24. This Work will be criticized and rejected by many, knowing that spiritual beings were manifested in it; but do not be afraid, because only the ignorant will be those who combat that part of my teachings.

25. How many times the apostles, the prophets and the messengers of the Lord spoke to the world under the influence of the spiritual world without humanity being aware of it, and how many times in your life each of you has acted and spoken under the will of spiritual beings, without you having noticed it! And this has always happened, now I have confirmed it to you.

26. Jesus, in the Second Time taught you that the human mind is a door through which the spiritual world can penetrate; he taught you to get rid of troubled beings who with their evil influences come to test men on their path of atonement for the faults they have committed, as well as taught you to prepare to such an extent that the Holy Spirit will speak through the mouth of man.

27. However, how much has been profited by these revelations and how they have been desecrated! It is for this cause that my Work in this time has been and will continue to be fought. But those who truly believe in it will continue to study and practice it so that tomorrow they will be able to explain my teachings and turn away from their error those who are confused and those who profane my Doctrine.

28. At this time, I wanted to expand and finish explaining all these revelations and for that purpose I sent Elijah, so that he would enlighten your understanding and prepare the way for you, so that you would not be confused with my arrival and with that of my spiritual hosts.

29. Elijah in spirit, knocked on the doors of the chosen one at this time, who without knowing, without knowing anything about this communication, was overwhelmed, subdued and defeated before the spiritual force that called his heart, to induce him to give himself to this service. That was the first seed, which was cultivated by the first believers that gave the first flowers and the first fruits.

30. The plant grew and became a shrub, its flowers were the communication of the beings of light who as emissaries, prophets, guardian angels and advisers reached the people; and the fruits were the communications of your Master through his divine ray, which has brought you the sweet taste of life.

31. How could you destroy the idea of death in yourselves without feeling the existence of the beings who were on Earth yesterday and who today invisibly inhabit another dwelling? How could you get rid of those who stalk you and cause evils, and how could you harmonize with those who are all light and all good? Only by feeling his presence,

Love one another!

hearing his voice and following his advice, feeling his manifestations and seeing how his works become effective. It is necessary that the testimony of this people be spread throughout the world to convince men who, by saying that they believe in life, do not believe in the resurrection and in eternity. They are the dead who watch over their dead, because they are afraid to come to know.

32. People: take advantage of the days that still remain for you of this spiritual communication through the understanding of man; you know that this lesson will be brief, that the fruit of your experience will be the true testimony, clean and free of mystifications, that you will take to your brothers tomorrow.

33. I will not allow you to materialize the spiritual once the moment marked by my will has passed; but you must know that although the ray of the Lord and of spiritual beings are no longer possessing your brain, the inspiration of your Lord is eternal in everyone who rises in prayer; and the light of the spiritual world will illuminate from one world to another world, from one spirit to another spirit and will reach all my children.

34. Blessed are all those who truly take advantage of this time of teaching, because after the year of 1950, they will be the ones who will spread the seed of my Doctrine. You who have been part of the foliage of the stout tree, help men to find in it the fruit of life and truth.

35. People: if, when you speak, you did so feeling in your heart the truth of my lessons, you would see many of your words realized and if you manage to change all your words into works, you would be doing real wonders; but if the spirit is not the one who speaks through matter, if it is not the one who manifests himself, he will not be able to give peace or health.

36. The spirit will be able to make his voice heard if you are prepared; the son of the Father who dwells in you has very great powers granted to him by his Creator, to help those who are in need. That is why I am teaching you not to let those who complain to you die, not to let the voice of the One who calls you be lost in the desert. To give of what you receive is the law that your Father has taught you. Have I loved you? Then you can give love to your brothers. Give yourselves that brotherly love of one another.

37. Not only does man live on material things, he must also be supported by spiritual riches. I speak in this way to these multitudes who humbly listen to me, and my Doctrine is transforming them little by little. But when will you bring this light to all the peoples of the earth? When will you get all men purified in my truth?

38. Everything has been defiled by man, not only his spirit; the waters are polluted, the air is polluted and saturated with diseases and death and I ask you: With what doctrines

Love one another!

and at what time do you plan to purify yourselves? When will you come to cleanse your spirit and matter, if you only want to wash your body? What would you achieve with it? Fool yourselves. First cleanse the heart and the mind, which is where all evil thoughts and evil deeds come from. The incarnate being needs spiritual bread, to come to feel even for a few moments what he is: spirit.

39. Look for another bread besides the one necessary for each day, look for another dwelling besides that of your home. That bread is that of my word, and that abode is in infinity.

40. While I am speaking, your heart also communicates to me many of its desires, its hopes. I am going to answer some of my children, those who on their way have experienced the presence of spiritual beings that you usually call dark, or troubled.

41. Why are you asking me to take these beings away from the places where they usually manifest themselves? They need to know that they are living after their apparent death, to comply with the law of restitution and gain experience. They fulfill, even if involuntarily, their mission of giving to unbelieving and materialized men the faithful testimony that the spirit survives matter.

42. That is why I will withdraw them until the time appointed by Me arrives, now they have a mission to perform, therefore do not ask me to take them away from you, they must wait for their term. Why do you want everything in life to be done according to what you desire and not as it suits others? I warn you that, if you are generous, if you have charity with those beings, they will not bother you.

43. At this moment, elevate your thinking ask and you will receive. Ask for what you think is right for you and for your brothers. In these moments in which you ask and in which you have the faith that I am the one who is present, keep silence, so that you may penetrate into communion with Me. I listen to the spirits, I reach the hearts, I speak to you from Spirit to spirit. I take away from your heart all the pains, all the anxieties, sorrows and sorrows. There is not a single heart that I have not visited, there is not a single thought that I have not enlightened, there is not a single pain from which I have not delivered my children, to bring them with Me and form with all a crown of thorns.

44. This is how I want you to pray, this is how I want you to always come to receive me. You will not show your love with external manifestations, which only serve to be seen in them. Seek Me in silence, be alone with your Lord, and you will be able to have my presence in your heart and you will hear my voice that tells you: I come to give you my charity, because you are passengers in this world.

Love one another!

45. Elijah is gathering the chosen spirits, incarnate and disembodied so that together they may be strong, because the trials that are coming are great; but you will emerge illuminated by the light of my Holy Spirit, because I love you and I will not let you fall. Prepare yourselves so that you analyze my word and know how to separate the wheat from the weeds, watch and pray, so that you do not turn away from this path and pain will not surprise you.

46. Understand that I am not the one who brings the pain, because I am your Father who comes to adorn your spirit. It is you yourselves who are sowing pain on your path and when it surprises you, you say to me: Lord, why does pain weigh us down? But see that I only come to give you love, to bless you and to give you my teaching.

47. Hear my parable:

48. "On a road, a woman was walking, driving three small children, the oldest was 8 years old, another was 7 years old and the youngest was 4. She lavished on them the tenderness of a mother, feeding and clothing them with great affection. On one occasion, the eldest of those children said to the woman: It has been a long time that you have been working to feed and clothe us, I am the eldest of my brothers and I am willing to fulfill what you entrust to me to help you in the support of my brothers. So also my brother the medium, when he grows up he will work to help the youngest and when he grows up, he will work like us and we will all be united on the same path.

49. The woman said to him: you are still small and truly I tell you that you do not yet know the world, men with their evil will try to harm you and then you should return to me when you are full of pain and as I love you, I do not want you to get lost or go in search of pain. That little one, submissive and obedient, said to him: I will do whatever your will is, I will wait until the propitious time is and I can travel through the places that you designate me.

50. That woman said to him: Surely you have already learned the first lesson and for this reason I consider you as the eldest of your brothers, not only because of your age but because you are obedient and thoughtful.

51. The years passed and that child had become a boy, his brothers who had also grown up imitated the reflection of his older brother whose intelligence was getting bigger every day.

52. On a certain occasion, the woman said to the boy: Do you want to travel the ways of the world? I am going to give you a book whose contents you will study so that you will engrave its teaching in your mind and in your heart and truly I tell you, it will make you come out unscathed from all dangers and pain will not surprise you. Then he guided him;

Love one another!

in union with his brothers, towards a hut where a venerable old man lived, to whom he said: Here are my children, whom you have waited for a long time, because before me, you knew them and I hope that you will receive them and give them according to your will.

53. The old man looked at them with great love and said to the woman: Your children are good, but they still need preparation so that they can walk on the roads, because they are still weak and the world could contaminate them with its perversity. Give me the book that you have in your hands so that I may reveal to you great teachings from it. Analyze these lessons and their truth will make you come out ahead in all dangers. Turning to the young man, he said to him: You will learn in this book and with love you will teach your brothers, so that the latter in turn may teach the last, all bearing witness to this teaching with your works of love.

54. The elder of the brothers, beholding the old man, whose face was so sweet and gentle, prostrated himself before Him and said: Let him kiss your hands and your forehead, the elder said to him: Do it, because you are worthy of my love and with him, you will achieve great works. Then the woman said to the young man, Get ready, because you are going to get away from my lap, but even though you are far away you will be with me; I hope that you will always remember your brothers and meditate that they should follow the example you give them, do not tread falsely, be like a clean and pure mirror, where they can contemplate themselves, so that following your example they will be freed from pain.

55. The young man replied, "Because I love you and the good old man, I will do my best to be a good example to my brothers." The propitious time arrived and the young man left for different places and in all he contemplated that the wickedness and bitterness were great and that the hearts were hardened by sin. For an instant he felt fear, but remembering the words of the old man he opened the book and on the first page he found the Law that should govern humanity so that through its fulfillment he would be strong; he found lessons of infinite love with which he could give the balm that would relieve the sick of their pain and encourage the sad, the light to restore sight to the blind, to enlighten the confused and wisdom to bring peace to the hearts of his brothers.

56. Great was the joy of that young man, who in the middle of the desert lifted up his spirit and said to the old man: Blessed are you, Lord, with your teachings you have enlightened me and being that you dwell in my heart and that you have inspired me the works that I must do according to your will. I am ready to face the struggle to deliver your Divine Message to the inhabitants of this world, to approach those who feel the sadness in their hearts, to those who thirst for your teaching.

Love one another!

57. That young man contemplated that those multitudes, in addition to the pain they felt in their hearts, were covered by an immense darkness, they were hungry for justice and charity.

58. Full of love he approached those multitudes and said to them: From a distant place I come to you in fulfillment of the command of an old man, to give the balm to your sufferings and to prepare your understanding. Listen to the message that I bring to you, open the doors of your heart and give shelter to the truth, because I love you, as I love the old man who sent me to you and I give you his charity.

59. Then those in need stretched out their hands and when they felt that present of love, the cry of repentance came out of their eyes and the words of the one sent were like crystal clear water that quenched their thirst. They felt peace and thanked the old man who had sent him that boy who taught them by his example the path of their redemption.

60. The young man said to them, "Keep what you have received in your heart and do not let time or the evil of the world take it away from you, because then your restitution would be twofold."

61. Those rejoicing crowds asked him where he came from and what his name was, to which the young man replied: I cannot tell you, just know that I am a messenger, have confidence in what you have received, because if you have faith, even your leprosy will disappear.

62. The people, feeling healthy and strong, sang a song of love that they had not known before and, led by the boy, offered the old man their faith, their devotion, their love.

63. When the young man returned to the old man's side to deliver the fulfillment of his mission, he contemplated that the One who had sent him to deliver his message of love to his fellow men, pressed him against his heart and addressing the woman who had taken Him to Him said: "Behold the son who has been able to fulfill the mission I entrusted to him, may his example serve as a guide to his brothers, so that when the time comes they rise to preach my truth in the heart of humanity."

64. Beloved people: once again I have given you my lesson of love so that you can analyze it and it may be the light that guides you on the path of your life, so that when you manage to fulfill your mission, you will approach your reward and it will show you, like Moses, the lights of the Promised Land.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 164

1. I have tried you a lot in this time, so that you can acquire the light and the strength necessary to the spirit to achieve its perfection. There is no trial that has no solution, no pain that does not leave a ray of light in the spirit. That is where you can realize your resignation and where you can appreciate your weaknesses; because it is necessary that you show faith and witness to my Doctrine, not only with your words, but with your deeds, which will serve as an example to your brothers.

2. I prepare you so that after receiving the lesson, you will have the opportunity to put it into practice and do not forget it. I am polishing you on the path of your life, so that when the time comes when you no longer have my word through the spokespersons, you can continue to communicate with Me from spirit to Spirit. Wherever you go, you will be accompanied by Me and in your word will be my Word, in your thought my inspiration, and in your spirit will be mine. You are my new disciples and I will not abandon you, just as I did not abandon those who followed me in the Second Time. They too were tested and in the supreme moment of the test, I observed them and judged their faith.

3. Remember this passage: the Master was sailing accompanied by his disciples in a calm sea; Jesus was speaking and those were listening to him, after the lesson was over, the Master closed his eyes and gave himself up to rest. They commented on my word helping each other in their analysis. Until that moment, all was peace around that group; then, the signs of a great storm appeared. The storm broke and the rough sea stirred, the waves curled and the boat became a toy of the waves. The disciples feared for their lives, gave orders to each other, folded the candles, while some prayed. They did not dare to wake Jesus, but as the danger grew, they called to Him with loud voices; but He was asleep and they were not taken care of. They called to him a second and third time, saying, "Master, wake up, see that we are capsizing." Jesus opened his eyes and said to them, "You men of little faith who have not believed in Me! And stretching out his hand, he commanded the waters to calm down. Peace reigned again and the sea was calm. The disciples, embarrassed by their lack of faith and amazed by the miracle that they had seen performed before their eyes, promised themselves not to doubt again and after that test, their faith was greater.

4. At this time you are sailing on the same sea, you are struggling with a storm of confusion, sin and selfishness. The boat is my Work, that Teacher, it is the same one that you are listening to, the disciples, it is you who are now with Me. The waves that are whipping your boat today are also big and seeing that the storm increases, you think that I am sleeping and when you call me with loud voices, you make yourselves wait for Me to

Love one another!

repeat those same words to you and to tell you that you have not taken advantage of my lessons.

5. Let us continue sailing in the boat, look that the moment is already approaching when I stretch out my hand over the waters to tell them: Be quiet, let there be calm. Today I am preparing you, because soon you will no longer hear me and I want to leave you strengthened. I have not yet given you my last lesson, but when that hour comes, do not be afraid of trials, do not go to cower in the face of danger, remember and analyze my teaching and with it you will be strong and you will know how to fulfill.

6. Now the Master asks you: Where are your dead and why do you mourn the disappearance of the beings you love? Truly I tell you, no one has died before Me, for I have given eternal life to all. All live, those you thought lost, are with Me. Where you think you see death, there is life; where you see the end, there is the beginning. Where you believe that everything is a mystery and an unfathomable arcane, there is light, with the clarity of endless dawn. Where you think there is nothing, there is the whole and where you perceive silence, there is the concert.

7. Your spirit has not fully awakened to its evolution, but the tests that I will present to you at this time in many ways will put you in front of reality, and this world that you love so much now, that you admire so much, because it has given pleasure to your life, you will look at it small, because you will have already climbed and you will have placed yourself on a higher, more spiritual plane, and so you will continue until you reach fullness.

8. Blessed are those who take from the world only what is necessary for the advancement of their spirit and matter, because in that way separation from this world will not seem difficult to you, you will not feel that your spirit suffers when it has to leave its envelope.

9. I want you to be able to detach yourselves with true submission, from the body that is temporarily your sheath, your dress, and that you do the same with everything that you have achieved in the world that you inhabit today. I want you to know that for the spirit there is no distance, absence or death, and that when you leave this world, you understand that you are going to a better life, in which you will continue to love the same Father, being governed by the same Law and encouraging the same ideal of elevation; that from there you will contemplate life better, you will perform your mission in a better way and that you will know how to distinguish the abyss from the summit.

10. How much man fears death, how much he cowers when the supreme hour is coming. The spirit fears the infinite, that supreme and unknown valley, and why do you fear? Because you have not prepared yourselves, I have given you the spiritual teaching, you

Love one another!

know from the beginning your destiny. The divine and the human law have always been coupled, teaching you to live, so that you arrive conscious and prepared at that hour.

11. When you were about to forget my Teaching, a messenger of mine, either a prophet or Myself, appeared before you to restore the light to you; therefore now I have come before you in silence, without boasting, full of mystery according to some, a clear example for others, in a confused way for those who have not come to understand me, but full of majesty for those who have felt my presence.

12. Pray, people, and may the peace of my Spirit, united to that prayer, be felt and poured out throughout the world. When you all find yourselves in the spiritual valley, you will contemplate that your practices were not useless, there you will know how close all beings are and how easy the communication from spirit to Spirit is. This that science has not been able to sense, you will practice it within my all-encompassing teaching, and of which I am now giving you these lessons through the human understanding.

13. In this dawn of grace, the radiance of Christ is manifested to receive you on behalf of the whole world.

14. Concentrate and listen to my word. I have come to you in essence, because you have not come to Me, but in truth I tell you: it is necessary for man to reach his complete spiritual evolution so that he may rise and be able to reach Me. At all times man has manifested opposition to my commands on the pretext of the reluctance of his matter that interrupts the progress of his spirit. But I have come full of kindness to teach you how to put my teaching into practice, so that you may see that it is not impossible to execute.

15. See that you are stationed while the world needs you; that it is necessary for you to prepare and unite so that you may find strength in your works. It is necessary for you to understand that this word not only fills you with material fortitude, but also with spiritual confidence. In her is the grace of the Father.

16. You will achieve spiritual salvation through the effort you have to perfect yourself, in sowing love and charity on the path of your life.

17. Strive to achieve spirituality by being good men, with firmness in your character, because this Work is above all human science, above everything that man possesses and what he will be able to know in this world. The materialization that humanity has reached does not allow it to glimpse the wonderful life of spirituality. I am not judging you at this moment, I just want you to understand me, analyzing my word.

18. The world is not listening because the voice of these matters for which I communicate have little reach, it is then the voice of conscience that is my wisdom that speaks to humanity surprising many, who locked in their egoism, are deaf to the call of that voice,

Love one another!

attentive only to flattery and earthly worship, recreating themselves in its greatness and in its power.

19. These men, when they know that I have come to converse with you and that I have revealed to you that in order to reach Me it is necessary that you practice love and charity, will awaken from their deep lethargy and, preparing themselves, will come to Me, humbly to serve Me. By means of these examples I will speak to humanity, I will move its principles, languages and races will merge, because men will find the secret of fraternity that they had not found in their books and scrolls.

20. I love you all, I give you all my guiding word, so that I may guide you along the true path, and you may become convinced that you are practicing my perfect Law.

21. Today you live more for the world than for Me. You must be equitable by giving to your matter what it needs for its sustenance and to your spirit what he requires for his salvation.

22. Everyone works for the aggrandizement of his human work, each mind is the source of different ideas, but not all the works of men serve you to achieve greater evolution, because it is necessary that they be in accordance with the perfect Law of love.

23. Man, with his science, violates the natural laws and directs the forces that I have left for your benefit, along the path of destruction. That is why there are many disturbances in your life, because you unleash the murderous war and the emissaries of peace feel failed and without faith.

24. But I am preparing new envoys to bring my peace to every heart in need of it; and those are you. Share in this peace to humanity through your prayers. Also with works make peace among your brothers and thus, conquering heart by heart, the day will come when the world will penetrate the kingdom of peace, not that peace that men create based on their power and their threats, but in spiritual peace, in the peace that you will achieve by loving one another.

25. After 1950, the time of spirituality will begin. I will communicate for everyone who prepares and so you will feel that my Spirit never departs from yours.

26. My word will be engraved in your spirit and you will see it fulfilled. When you remember her, you will feel comfort in your heart, and in the spirit, strength and light.

27. My Law cannot be a heavy cross on your shoulders, on the contrary, it is rest and delight for the spirit.

28. Do not be afraid of your unbelieving brothers, because they are serving me like this; they also have marked the moment in which they must come before my presence, and

Love one another!

when that is, they will rise to serve me, but before, it is necessary that you serve me so that you give an example of my Doctrine. The time you spend here serving me, I will make it up to you in eternal life.

29. I want to give my love to humanity through you. See that while your nation is safe, others are sinking into the abyss. Turn your eyes and your thoughts to the East and there you will find hunger, pain and despair. But for this it is necessary that your prayer enclose charity and love for your fellow man, then the love of your spirit, for which there are no distances, will reach your brothers, enveloping them in your caress.

30. How many are there who dream of dying, in the hope that this moment will be that of their arrival before Me to worship Me eternally in Heaven, without knowing that the road is infinitely longer than they could have believed. To ascend one rung of the ladder that will lead you to Me, it is necessary to have known how to live human life. Ignorance is what causes many to confuse the essence of my lessons.

31. They fear to stain themselves in the world believing thereby to lose Heaven forever; and they are in error, because no one will lose Heaven, eternity is the divine opportunity that your Creator gives you so that everyone can reach Him.

32. Another error lies in wanting to keep oneself clean, not out of love for the Father, not out of wanting to please the one who has formed it, but solely out of the selfish interest of keeping oneself in a position to carve out a place for oneself, a comfortable and prosperous place in eternal life according to the image that men have formed of it.

33. There are some who are moved to perform good deeds fearing that death will surprise them, because they have no merits to make present before their Lord. Others turn away from evil only because of the fear of dying in sin and having to endure the torment of hell after this life.

34. How deformed and imperfect is that God in the way so many imagine him; how unjust, monstrous and cruel. Gathering together all the sins and crimes that men have committed, they cannot be compared with the perversity that the punishment of hell for all eternity means, to which, according to them, God condemns the children who sin. Have I not explained to you that the greatest attribute of God is love? Do you not believe, then, that an eternal torment would be the absolute denial of the divine attribute of eternal love?

35. Christ became man in order to manifest divine love to the world, but men are hard of heart and reluctant of understanding, they soon forget the lesson received and misinterpret it. I knew that humanity would come to confuse justice and love, with

Love one another!

revenge and punishment, that is why I announced to you a time when I would spiritually return to the world to explain to humanity the lessons that I had not understood.

36. This is the time you are living in, and I have given you my teaching so that my justice and my divine wisdom may be revealed, as a perfect lesson of the sublime love of your God. Do you believe that I came because of the fear that men would come to destroy the works of their Lord or even life itself? No, I come only for the love of my children, whom I want to see full of light and peace.

37. Is it right that you too should come to Me solely for love? But not for love of yourselves, but by loving the Father and your brothers. Do you think that the one who flees from sin only for fear of torment is inspired by divine love, or the one who does good deeds thinking only of the prize that he can achieve by conquering a place in eternity? He who thinks like this, neither knows Me, nor comes for love of Me, works only for love of himself.

38. It is time for the blindfold of ignorance that has covered the eyes of men for so long to fall forever, so that they can contemplate life in its fullness. If some want men to continue believing in the punishment of hell, so that this belief may serve as a brake to guide their steps on earth, I tell you that the truth has more power over the spirit than deception.

39. Hear my word with recollection, O disciples, and meditate deeply on it.

40. Humanity: if all that you have dedicated to fomenting bloody wars, you had dedicated it to carrying out humanitarian works, your existence would be full of the blessings of the Father, but man has been using the riches he has accumulated, to sow destruction, pain and death. This cannot be the true life, the one that those who are brothers and sons of God must lead. This way of living is not in accordance with the Law that I wrote on your conscience.

41. To make you understand the error in which you live, volcanoes will spring up; fire will rise from the earth to exterminate the weeds. The winds will be unleashed, the earth will tremble and the waters will sweep away counties and nations.

42. In this way the elements will manifest their resentment towards man; they have broken with him, because man has been destroying one after another the bonds of friendship and fraternity that linked him with the Nature that surrounds him.

43. The Master makes these revelations to you, because I see that while men of science are undiscovering themselves to tear Nature's secrets and discover new elements and new forces to destroy and kill, they neglect the true science, that which teaches to preserve, to

Love one another!

love and to build. The men of this time have not realized, that they have been neglecting their true work, that they have abandoned their mission.

44. Millions of sick people populate the Earth; millions of children walk around the world abandoned to their own strength, without a fixed path; multitudes of elderly people without knowing the comfort of a staff to help them fulfill their destiny; widows and helpless women who ignore the delights of the warmth of a true home. You have trampled on the most worthy thing in human life because you have desecrated marriage, which is an institution of divine origin. It is an attack on human life that should be sacred; the houses of my children are destroyed, which they must respect because they are the shrines and temples in which I am venerated, no matter how humble they may be. However, men claim to have religion, to which I could ask them: What is the religion that they teach you to perform the works that you have been doing?

45. On the great day the Father will speak to all men and His voice will be of righteousness.

46. This disaster comes from the materialization into which humanity has fallen. If you have relegated the spirit to the last term and put the passions of matter and the ideas of death before him, it is natural that you would have come to obtain the result that you are looking at today. If the flesh is selfish, what other fruit could you have expected from it, if not wars and the most complete moral degeneration?

47. Only the Doctrine of spirituality will succeed in making the voice of conscience heard by man and the spirit achieve freedom from sin.

48. The new war that will be unleashed will not be one of material ambitions, it will be a struggle between spirit and matter, and when the spirit has triumphed, it will give as a sign of the restoration of world peace, the empire of love for one another. Do you not believe that on the foundations of true peace you will be able to build a world of spiritual and material progress?

49. The constructive spiritual work is that which awaits future generations; when man lives consecrated to this noble and lofty work, he will feel that he has found harmony with his Lord, with his Creator, whom he has not ceased to build.

50. If by listening to these lessons you begin to renew the small world of your words, thoughts and deeds, you will thereby help the renewal of humanity.

51. The Universe is a great book of wisdom which I have opened before the eyes of man so that in it he may know the laws that govern Creation and learn to respect them. Studying in that book, he will achieve wisdom, he will seek the improvement, well-being and advancement of his life on Earth, and if there is enough knowledge of everything that

Love one another!

is spiritual, he will achieve absolute triumph in this existence, which is a deep and great test, because he will become possessor of the truth and will be immortal.

52. The divine laws that govern the Universe, are those of wisdom, power and love, from them all the others follow with regard to the creation of everything that exists.

53. Universe: when man studies you with a clean heart and a mind full of longing to know more of my truth, inspired above all by the spirit, and not bound by selfish feelings or pride, from you he will receive the great lessons that he has not received so far, in you he will be able to find a similarity with my Kingdom.

54. My beloved children, in your mind I pour out my light so that you may study my words as letters from the book of my wisdom. Human thought is an infinite field that lends itself to reflection, meditate on my words.

55. Many have listened to me, for now not everyone will rise up with the same love to follow me. Also at that time I called great multitudes, more of them only twelve men followed me; of them only three were really close to the Master and it was John the only one who had the revelation of the great mysteries, because he opened the arcanum with the power of his great love. Love opens the doors of wisdom because it contains humility and meekness. Love is the true haven of peace in the eternity of the spirit. The one who practices it, does not need to ask anything because wisdom comes to him. He understands the imperfect, sinners, condemns no one and apologizes to everyone. He knows how to understand the weak and also the strong. Love did everything, man was created by it and it will be the power that will move everyone and will be able to unite. Love is the cause of your existence.

56. How many mysteries still exist for man. He is surrounded by invisible and impalpable beings, which should already be visible and palpable to him.

57. A life full of beauty and revelations pulsates over the existence of men and these in their blindness have not yet managed to look at it.

58. Do not forget my teachings because they will help you to be apostles of the truth; the true apostle of my Doctrine is the one who practices everything that God taught him through Jesus. I assure you that if I were to ask each one of you, to those who have listened to me so much: What are you doing, what have I given you to do or what do you want? Do you do what God commands you, or what you have ordered? You wouldn't know how to answer me.

59. This nation was chosen to fulfill my promise in this age, so that you would be the witnesses of the arrival and departure of my word. In the Second Time, it was not necessary for my manifestation to spread to the whole world so that it would know of my

Love one another!

coming, it was enough to awaken a people so that they would rise up to testify and to spread the seed received. I must warn you, that the people whom I have taught with my lessons, should not be considered as the absolute owner of such an inheritance, nor the only one to whom a spiritual mission is entrusted in this Work. My message of all times has been addressed to all humanity and it has happened that the people who received the revelation were the ones who knew how to get the least benefit, because they failed to appreciate the gifts and graces that the Lord had poured into them.

60. Remember how in the Second Time the seed that Christ sowed in Judea flourished outside of it.

61. I do not want to tell you with this, that all these facts will have to be repeated in you, because I want my Doctrine to shine among this people, illuminating their path, but if you are going to give yourselves to the fulfillment of the blessed mission that I have entrusted to you, if you are going to consecrate yourselves as true disciples of the Divine Master, call the multitudes, explain what I spoke to those who listened to me, transmit my commands to them, illuminate the way for them to comply with my Law and my orders.

62. Do not forget that my word is sustenance and that humanity perishes because it is needed; my word is the footprint that marks the path of salvation, think that there are many who have been lost and who wander in confusion. Go to them and save them.

63. Look at those who come to hear my word. See how they weep with joy and form resolutions of amendment by repenting of their past faults. Look at how those who have come to my presence hungry for love, have returned home carrying peace in their hearts. They were outcasts when you brought them before me and saw that I made them spokesmen, guides and prophets, so that they would continue to spread my Work. My word not only comforted his spirit, but was also health to his matter.

64. You are a people to whom I have been speaking and teaching for centuries. I am referring to your spirit, whom I have illuminated many times with the light of my truth, helping him in his restitution, granting him a new envelope.

65. A book of love and wisdom I have bequeathed to you through the ages, so that in its pages you can find the light that marks the path that leads you to God. If you want to find in my revelations of this time a palpable proof of its truth, you can find it in the intimate relationship that exists between that word and that which I gave you in times past when I told you: "I am the way, the truth and the life, and no one comes to the Father unless he fulfills my Law".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 165

1. Rest for a few moments, beloved people, leave your fatigue in Me. My charity has called you to come before the Master. I only ask you to cleanse your mind, so that the essence of my word may be received by your heart and my presence felt by your spirit. You have not understood many of the teachings that I have given you because of this lack of preparation and spirituality. For an indefinite time you come as infants, you should already be disciples if you had analyzed my word and put my Doctrine into practice.
2. Understand that if you want to dominate your passions and reject the attraction that the world exerts on you, in my word you can find the light and the strength to do so.
3. Whoever is content and tries to calm his conscience just by listening to me, will soon return to his lethargy and lives exposed to falling into temptation. That is why my word comes encouraging and lifting up those who fall by the wayside.
4. As the star that announced at that time the coming of the Messiah, so at this time the spirit of Elijah announced to you my arrival with his light. My charity has prepared this piece of earth for you so that you may receive the revelation of the Third Time. Today the world ignores these teachings, but in due time, the good news will reach all of humanity. By the gift of intuition, sensing the spiritual transcendence of this era, there are many who manage to see in the great events of this time, the confirmation and fulfillment of the prophecies of past times.
5. People: recognize how much grace you are enjoying, and there are still among these multitudes, those who doubt my communication and attribute to the spokesmen my word. What can they give you if they are as ignorant as you and you saw them coming out of your ranks? There are those who are, by their rudeness, matter and more matter, sinners like you, but when my light illuminates them, when my ray inspires them, they are transfigured by a miracle of my love and my power.
6. You are still the city that sleeps, whose inhabitants give themselves to their rest and do not listen if someone moans, if someone needs help, shelter, balm or bread. Now you forget humanity in order to think only of yourselves, and if you have forgotten men, who are visible to your eyes and whose afflictions you can feel, how much more will you have forgotten those who are in spirit and are dragging along a painful chain of bitterness! Know that your mission is to watch over, pray and intercede for all your brothers, both present and absent, distant or nearby, visible and invisible.
7. In this age I am putting you through a crucible so that when you come out of it, you can be the flavor of the world, the light that illuminates the darkness of the roads.

Love one another!

8. My voice full of majesty calls humanity to awaken it from its lethargy, so that you all become part of my beloved people.
9. I am entrusting to you the key that unlocks the door behind which are many of the revelations that you want to know. Take this key and learn to open the door of the Kingdom so that you may know everything that you thought was an unfathomable arcanum.
10. You have yet to understand many of the revelations that are destined to become part of your knowledge, and men have assumed that their knowledge belongs only to God. When someone comes to express his desire to interpret them or tries to penetrate them, he is instantly called a blasphemer or judged reckless.
11. What would the men of the first ages have said if they had been told that one day humanity would come to know everything that you know, both in terms of science and spiritual revelations? Anyone who had announced such events would have been called a blasphemer or denied the use of reason.
12. Even at this time it will happen that, when the spirit-to-Spirit communication, the establishment of peace on the entire surface of the Earth and the knowledge of the hereafter will be announced, the materialistic world will rise up denying with all energy the possibility of achieving such goals and will judge harshly those who dare to announce such events.
13. If humanity had studied and analyzed the words and the announcements given by the prophets of the past times, they would have found in them much of what you are now seeing realized, of what humanity is now living.
14. The conception that you have reached of the spiritual was foretold to you, as well as everything that your science has discovered.
15. Today I can assure you that in the future communication through thought will reach a great development and by that means many barriers that today separate peoples and worlds will disappear. If you learn to communicate in thought with your Father, if you succeed in achieving spirit-to-Spirit communication, what difficulty can you have in communicating with your visible and invisible brothers, present or absent, near or distant?
16. In my Doctrine you are learning this form of spiritual communication that I have come to teach you and in order for you to exercise yourself daily in it, I have advised you to keep silent, to close your lips and let your spirit speak.

Love one another!

17. I want you to be my good and humble disciples, those who do not seek appointments or honors within the congregation, but that your ideal is only to achieve perfection through virtue and follow my teachings so that your life may be an example. Of what use can degrees, titles, or names be to you, if you have no merit to possess them?

18. Do not do or keep anything that is false. The degrees I award I know when you have taken a firm step on the way. Always feel like children, even if you are already teachers at heart.

19. The love that I have for you is great, and this love, which you have already felt in your heart, comes to awaken you so that you may rise up to fulfill the Father's command.

20. Through humble men I give you my word, and it, like a fine chisel, polishes and shapes your spirit.

21. The ideal of purity that my Law has always inspired men, I want you to preserve, so that it may help you to sustain yourselves in the struggle, until you cement fraternity and spirituality in the world.

22. Each one of you understands me according to the degree of spiritual advancement in which he is, that is why I manifest myself in different ways so that everyone receives my light and knows how to analyze my teachings.

23. Do not stop on your path of spiritual evolution, keep in mind that in your advancement I manifest myself more and more and in each step you take, you receive me with greater greatness.

24. If those who transmit my word should faint in the struggle, I will know how to communicate with my people; for truly I say to you, I do not want you to lack this teaching. Recognize that by listening to me you have found the strength so that it is your faith that helps you overcome the obstacles that arise on the path of your life. I want to prepare you to let yourselves be witnesses of my manifestation and to serve as an example to your brothers by testifying with your works to the teaching that you have received.

25. Learn and practice, teach everything you do and say, confirm my Doctrine with your works. I do not want transgressors among my disciples. Think what would become of humanity and of you, if this Work, begun with so much love and patience, collapsed due to lack of morality, virtue and truth in your life.

26. Behold how ages of purification have passed over humanity and there is still no regeneration in it. See how there are men and peoples who have fought to cement peace, and it has not arrived, rather, the bloody wave continues to spread. It is because there is

Love one another!

no love or sincerity in men. You have not known how to love one another, that is why I have come bringing my peace and my word, which teaches minds to unite and men to love each other.

27. For now, you who hear me in these humble enclosures, unite, love each other as farmers of the same countryside, have the same ideal and that ideal be the salvation of humanity.

28. Seek the essence of my Work, and cease from superfluous deliberations. Begin by cleansing yourselves of stains, and in this way you will not stain what is clear and pure; in this way you will encourage your brothers to correct their imperfections.

29. Love each other as Jesus taught you. Put aside selfishness, dispense with your personality.

30. You cannot leave this world without first having consummated your work of peace and love, that will be the testimony you give of Me and the way to settle an account that you have with Me.

31. I tell you all this through the humble, the last ones, those who, finding themselves forgotten by men on the path of life, heard the voice of the Master and rose up to fight to follow him; but this imprint that I am marking with my word is the same that I traced to you in the Second Time and the same that I bequeathed to you through Moses in the First Time.

32. Seek Me beyond the forms and although you may find me symbolized in everything created, seek me in spirit, let it be the eyes of your spirit that contemplate my presence.

33. Materialism is the one that does not let men see the path along which they walk. Sin, fanaticism, vanities, form the thick veil that prevents them from contemplating their Father. If it were not so, they would think about the transience of this life and the value of the spiritual life, they would sense that world of perfection that lies beyond death.

34. If men were humble of spirit and heart, they would have peace with them, because peace is in humility, not in false greatness, nor in vain splendor; but humanity is divided into classes and while some possess all the comforts, others succumb in misery, that is why there is no peace; but all those greatness will be destroyed under my justice and men will recognize themselves as brothers, children of the same Father.

35. It was the charity of your Lord who entrusted the golden wheat to you, so that by your work you may multiply it on the earth. It is the seed of a Work that I began long ago in the spirit of man, which will give him true peace.

Love one another!

36. Blessed are you who have listened to my word at this time, because in it you will find the right way; but you must not only listen to it, but analyze it, interpret it justly, so that when you teach it to your brothers, you will not sow confusion in their hearts.

37. Your spirit must wait for its matter to be purified and regenerated, so that it can rise to fulfill its mission. Then you will be spirit and matter, one being, a docile and obedient instrument, through which the gifts that the Father has granted you will be manifested. Do not imitate those who, without having understood or analyzed my Doctrine of spirituality, without having sufficient preparation and development, go down the roads calling themselves farmers, without realizing that the seed they cultivate is not precisely mine.

38. Remember that those twelve disciples of the Second Age needed time to pass, so that they could come to understand the teaching of their Master. Many were the lessons they received, many the tests to which they were subjected; at every step they were interrogated by Me and each of their weaknesses or imperfections were touched and corrected through my word, so that the purity, the truth penetrated into them and yet, they had to prepare to make my Doctrine known.

39. What should I not do with you, new disciples, who live in a much more materialistic time than that one was?

40. Understand now that I have been extensive in doctrinating you and understand why I test you at every step.

41. While I said to Andrew, Simon and John when they first saw me: "Follow me", and they followed me, to you during this time I had to speak a lot so that faith would finally make its way into your heart.

42. I want you to find in those apostles the example that will strengthen you in your journey and that you understand that when they took to the roads to preach with my word, peace and love had already penetrated into their hearts, impurity having fled from them.

43. There was not one who sowed seed other than mine, nor who performed an act with which his brothers could be mistaken. It is that they, in turn and in the likeness of the fruits, waited to ripen on the tree of life in order to be able to offer themselves with purity to the greed of hearts hungry to know the truth.

44. On the other hand, now you have risen up pretending to be teachers, when you have not yet been able to learn my first lesson; you want to go to save your brothers, when you are still in danger of falling and you are talking about cleanliness, purity, spirituality, when you have not yet made your vices disappear.

Love one another!

45. This is the reason why many of you return to Me, crying and complaining that you have been called impostors, because you could not heal a sick person, because you could not convince an unbeliever, or because you were caught carrying out practices improper to my Work. Then some devote themselves to studying my Doctrine and improving their lives so as not to fail again, while others continue in their impurity of sowing confusion, and others finally, discouraged by the stumbles suffered, turn away from the path, denying the truth of my Work.

46. I have wanted to take you step by step, teaching your spirit page by page my lessons of love, because there is no longer path than this of the evolution of the spirit. Verily I say to you, you cannot find on earth anything that is more sacred to you than one of your fellow men.

47. This Doctrine comes to give you the knowledge of what the spirit, conscience, feelings, faith is and what it should mean for you. When one of you comes to know these teachings, he feels that a deep respect and love emanates from his heart towards his brothers, because in each of them he can see something of the presence of God, he sees a son of the Supreme Being; in each of his fellow men and in the interior of each of men he contemplates the temple of the Lord.

48. Would the one who comes to understand and consider all this knowledge as true dare to desecrate that temple, or would he become capable of offending that brother?

49. That is the lesson that I want you to come to understand, because when this happens, you will be only one step away from starting to practice the supreme commandment that tells you: "Love one another".

50. How can you call yourselves spiritualists, until you know what a spirit is and what it means and is worth before God?

51. Meditate on all that I have told you, so that your mind, fused in one will with your spirit, may let it manifest itself and fulfill its mission. You will then see that each of your gifts is a light and a force before which the hardest necks and the hardest hearts will bend; and when they receive a proof of true spirituality they will exclaim with emotion: "These, if they practice the Doctrine of Jesus, these are preaching the truth".

52. Take this hour as that of your communion with the Father. Converse spiritually with Me, I listen to you, O people. Deposit in Me all the sorrows that you are gathering in the world; wash away the stains of your spirit with your tears. You will see how crying and prayer will make the burden on your heart feel lighter. Then I will pour out my grace on you, by which I will make you feel strong.

Love one another!

53. If you call yourselves Trinitarians because you have analyzed my teachings and bear witness to them with your works, light, strength and peace cannot be lacking in you.

54. I have placed in you the divine seal that makes you heirs of the wisdom that is kept in the book of my Divinity and whoever carries that light cannot fall.

55. The Father of all times is the one who is speaking to you now, the same one who with Moses revealed the Law to you, in Christ made you listen to the voice of the Word, and the one who now sends Elijah to you in spirit so that he may come to prepare men, because in this time they will learn to communicate with the Holy Spirit who is Myself. Whoever comes to communicate with Me will find that I am the Father himself and that He whom you call the Son is the Love Word of the Divinity. The Trinity of God does not mean diversity of spirits, but of attributes or potencies.

56. Law, love wisdom, these are the three phases with which I have shown myself to man so that he may become fully firm in his path of evolution and a complete knowledge of his Creator. These three phases are different from each other, but they all proceed from a single principle and as a whole are absolute perfection.

57. On several occasions I have said to you: Why do you insist on wanting to look at three divine beings where you can only find one? One voice has spoken to you at all times, one Divine Spirit has shown himself before you. That unique, eternal voice, which through various expressions has manifested my Law to you, is the one that you have engraved on your conscience, and you should keep its essence in your heart, but instead of loving me in spirit and in truth as my Doctrine has taught you, you love me through your materialism, because you cannot conceive of your Creator in any other way.

58. When I engraved my Law on a stone, who could doubt that those tablets were sacred if they contained the divine commandment? However, I removed those stones from man's sight, leaving them only the knowledge of my Law.

59. Christ was born and died in poverty, purity and perfection, and you would have wished him to remain eternally on Earth, therefore you wanted to perpetuate him in images made by the hand of man; you must understand that his human form disappeared to leave only the spirit of man, the purest essence of his word and his works, which were the perfect expression of divine love. Now that I have come to manifest in spirit and have communicated through the understandings prepared by Me, what is it that you can materialize from my third manifestation? Do you hope to deify objects, places or people? No, you should only preserve from this time of my spiritual communication, the infinite light that I have poured into you, the light of eternal wisdom. If in the Law of the First Time you seek love and wisdom, you will find them; if in the love of Jesus you seek law

Love one another!

and wisdom; you would find them, and if in the wisdom that my Spirit has poured out in this Third Time on all creatures, you try to find the law and love, deep down you will be able to find them. See how all the divine virtues and potencies form a single essence and this is God.

60. Analyze the lesson that I have given you, in it the love that I have for humanity is manifested.

61. With my teaching I come to model your heart by serving humble men. The disciples of Spiritualism will preserve my Doctrine in all its purity, because it will be the one that consolidates peace and fraternity among humanity.

62. Religious symbols will disappear, because it is necessary that man does not limit me, so that his work may be worthy of the Father.

63. Listening to me without material representation, you have formed in yourselves a new character, your mind has been awakened and your morals have been strengthened.

64. I want for tomorrow, men and women of conviction, disciples who preach with examples, not prevaricators, because your fall would be very painful for lack of morality and truth, for lack of peace and courage.

65. See how humanity, which through the ages has passed through the crucible that purifies and the fiery trials that redeem, still fails to cement its peace. The bloody trail continues to drag on, because men have forgotten my word. There is no sincerity, no trust, no charity, no love.

66. And here I am, with my new message of unification and peace, with my humble word that after a great battle, I will perform the miracle of uniting the minds and hearts of men. And will there still be those who will ask why I have come?

67. Also at this time many were called and few were chosen, but I have no privileged ones. For it is man who exalts himself before his Lord and becomes worthy of his grace.

68. I have given everyone my teaching in the same way, I have taught everyone to walk this way and to inhabit the valley of tears. Understand me: not only you will have to live under this Law, but the whole world, but it will be my disciples scattered throughout the world, who will implement it with their morals and their example.

69. Fulfill from now on and do not let time pass over the spirit without taking advantage of it, because the moment of lamentations could come.

70. That is the reason why I am making use of the humble, of those who, finding themselves lost in the ways of life, heard the saving voice of the Lord and rose up ready

Love one another!

to follow him. Those are you, the last ones, because you are serving me in the Third Time.

71. I send you my peace, but truly I tell you, as long as there are men who have everything they need and forget about those who are starving, there will be no peace on earth.

72. Peace is not in human greatness, nor in riches. It is in goodwill, in loving, in serving and respecting one another, oh, if the world understood these lessons, hatreds would disappear and love would sprout up in the human heart!

73. Only my love and my justice can now protect those who are hungry and thirsty for them. Only I know how to receive in my perfect justice those who threaten their own existence.

74. If they knew that the loneliness of the spirit is more tremendous than the loneliness of this world, they would wait with patience and fortitude until the last day of their existence.

75. I have given you my caress in this word, testify my truth with your works.

76. Love one another.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 166

1. A day of rejoicing for my people, a day of peace for those who have come to hear my word. When I gave this inheritance to the first, I told them to take care of it because it was like a small bush that would later become a leafy and corpulent tree; today the great multitudes come to hear my word testifying with it the fulfillment of my prophecy.
2. The tree gave branches and these were detached to be planted in other lands, but truly I tell you, some have been planted by my will and others by the will of men.
3. I told you a long time ago that the tree is known by its fruit, and soon, when these trees begin to bear fruit, you will see what kind of fruit each one bears, whether it is good or not. There have been bushes that began full of greenery and strength, which were promising of good fruits and good shade for the weary walkers, because the one who cared for them rose full of love and charity and became the salvation of the lost; he answered with words of light to the questions of men, gave light to the blind and comfort to the sick and; the wonders happened, the miracles flowed from his lips and from his works, the truths were received by inspiration and it is that the Father saw the hard work and zeal of those peasants. It was poured out in love and wisdom. The crowds, seeing the dedication of that disciple, confirming his charity and sincerity, followed him to the mountain, obeyed him and blindly believed; but when he saw that the mobs were following him, that the multitudes were obeying his voice as if it were a law, he felt vanity and greatness in his heart, and forgetting about the One who gave him everything without which he could have done nothing, putting humility aside, he began to flaunt his merits and his power over others; he felt perfect in the practice of my Doctrine, he proclaimed to be a true disciple and even a teacher.
4. I tell you that those who go about flaunting their gifts and do not sow humbly, their harvest will be vain.
5. I could ask many of those who rose up proclaiming charity: Where are your multitudes; where were those who were following you left? What did all those who received gifts do to spread this seed? And they will have to tell me that they have been left alone, because those who were found have gone astray again, those who were healed have fallen ill again, and those who were beginning to see the light have returned to their darkness; and the Master asks you: Why did this happen among my doctrinaires? Because they took the lessons received according to their understanding and will, because they got up ahead of time, that is, before they understood the Teacher's lesson well.
6. Those who waited for the hour to get up to fulfill studying, watching and praying, are those who remain firm, because their roots have deepened, and their branches have

Love one another!

withstood storms, these rose in time, when vanity could no longer prey to their heart. But this is a day of peace and forgiveness, in which I want you all to meditate on my words so that when you return to your tree and to your lands, you will correct whatever imperfection you have done: it is still time to straighten the tree and save the sowing, but you have to multiply your effort.

7. Return to your countryside, and if you find yourself lonely and forgotten by those who followed you blindly, whom you did not know how to retain, cover the roots of the tree, cut off all the damaged fruit, prune its dry branches, give it irrigation and you will see the walkers coming after its shade and its fruits again.

8. Blessed are those who know how to rise from their own fall, blessed are those who rise to the light; then you will see that from their mouths will come the voice that speaks of my new coming, the one that men have waited for century after century, and that will make many dead tremble even in their graves.

9. Truly I tell you, that divine promise to return among you as a Spirit of Consolation, no one has erased, not time, not sin, not the ages that have passed over men; neither will the proof of my coming be erased, and at last men will bow down before my truth.

10. By listening to my word, you review your life in the light of conscience and when my lecture is over, you feel unloaded of your guilt, afflictions and regrets. Although you receive my word through rough understandings, it shakes your being, because in it you feel an eye that is watching you, an ear that listens to the slightest of your sighs, and a sensitivity capable of perceiving even the most hidden of your thoughts.

11. From the first day I spoke to humanity by this means, I opened a new spiritual era. The hearts that were present before my divine manifestation, felt overwhelmed with fear, respect, wonder and joy. That is why that small portion of my first disciples grew and increased, until they became the great congregations that now attend to listen to my teachings.

12. Among these crowds are those who, after having heard me year after year, have become familiar with this manifestation and no longer shudder as when they heard me in the first lessons received. However, most continue to listen with true joy to my word and their heart beats hurriedly when they come to hear my wise and loving Doctrine.

13. I have wanted to spiritually form the hearts that come to receive this word, to make each one a strong worker for the work assigned to him, aware of his mission and jealous of my Work; but some have remained faithful listening to me, learning and perfecting themselves, to become worthy to offer their brothers the fruits already ripe with their study and meditation, with patience, with effort and perseverance. Others have sought

Love one another!

flattery, eager to sow, before the time has come, have departed before the appointed time and have taught what little they have learned.

14. That is why some have mystified the lessons received, modifying my teaching at their will due to lack of knowledge, thereby hindering the smooth running of those who rose up to preach my Doctrine until they were able to practice my teachings.

15. I tell you that, when the hour rings, the wheat of the good sowers will overcome the tares of the infidels and in the hour of struggle, the world will know how to distinguish those who brought my truth to it.

16. If you hear that some spiritualist flaunts his position and goes around the world shouting that he is one of the new disciples of Christ, you will be able to affirm that his mouth is uttering lies, because the true disciple of this Work is the one who does not flaunt, the one who silently works for the glory of his Master, truly loving all his brothers. My good servants, you will be able to recognize them by their humility.

17. In the end, what will become of those who did not practice my teachings, according to the dictates of my Law? They will be purified and will have a new mission to repair all their mistakes and wash all their stains, until they manage to turn the tares that they had been cultivating into wheat.

18. To the crowd that is currently listening to my word, I say: keep listening with anointing to my teaching, do not let it get lost from your mind without first meditating on it; do not pretend to get up to teach, when you are just a weak infant; you must wait to become a strong and prepared disciple, then it will be when you can see that every seed you sow will germinate, grow, blossom and bear fruit. And I will say to you, I have come to receive your present, the fruit of the seed that I have entrusted to you.

19. I have not yet come to judge you because if that were the case I would find you lacking in merits. I come before you as a Father, to forgive you and to offer you one more time, as a precious opportunity that you must take advantage of and of which you will answer me.

20. On this day of grace I tell you that I have made Mary's presence and love known and have made it felt to humanity, because in her the New Covenant will be made at this time. Mary, in her tenderness and humility, has also communicated with you.

21. The Father has poured out his pleasures on this people, but truly I tell you, from the presence of the Divine Mother you also have to answer me.

22. I claim yes, because I want you to have knowledge of everything that I have granted you, but at the bottom of this claim, is my caress.

Love one another!

23. The world ignores my Work and my manifestation of this time, because you have been afraid to proclaim these teachings before men, but the new generations will know them and will swell these ranks. Truly I tell you, the name of Jesus and that of Mary are united in the work of redemption, and since at this time men have not been able to form the covenant with their Lord, the name of the Mother will be the symbol of unification and fraternity among humanity.

24. The force of the elements will be the voice that awakens men who persist in living in darkness, and it will not be that I will come to judge them, it will be they who fall into justice by their own acts.

25. Men have formed their mission, which, being originally pure, they have stained with their sin and profaned with their sciences inspired many of them in selfishness, hatred and pride.

26. Hear: In the first time I made a covenant with Abraham and his generations; the children of that people forgot that covenant. I made a covenant with Moses, who brought Israel out of slavery, and with the passage of time, men again forgot about the covenant.

27. In the Second Time I came into the world, I sealed my covenant with men with my blood, and that covenant of love was valid enough to teach my children the way by which humanity of all times can redeem all their sins. Because I, in Jesus, overcame death, triumphed over darkness, turned pain into divine passion and opened the way of light to the spirits.

28. Today you have heard that I am coming to make a new covenant with you, because I do not find you united either in Me or in yourselves, and it is my will that in this Third Time, in the bosom of the Sixth Seal, you form the covenant of love and fraternity in Me.

29. You are all inside the Sixth Seal, which is a stage, a chapter of the Book of the Seven Seals, the content of which is the wisdom of God and the perfection of the spirits.

30. The new generations will come and know the work of the Third Time, in which you took the first steps. They will continue your work, and when at last the different races and peoples love each other as brothers, when men have destroyed their hatreds, the work of the Holy Spirit will have established itself in the heart of humanity.

31. From the First Time I taught you to consecrate myself on the seventh day. If for six days a man gave himself to the fulfillment of his human duties, it was right that at least one, he dedicated it to the service of his Lord. I did not ask him to consecrate me on the first day, but on the last so that on it he could rest from his labors and devote himself to meditation, giving his spirit the opportunity to approach his Father to converse with Him through prayer.

Love one another!

32. The day of rest was instituted so that man, forgetting even for a moment the hard earthly struggle, would let his conscience speak to him, remind him of the Law, and examine himself, repent of his faults and form noble purposes of repentance within his heart. The Sabbath was the day that was previously dedicated to rest, prayer, and the study of the Law, but the people, fulfilling the tradition, forgot the feelings towards humanity and the spiritual duties they had towards their fellow men. The times passed, humanity evolved spiritually and Christ came to teach you that even on the sabbath days you should practice charity and all good works.

33. Jesus wanted to tell you that a day was dedicated to meditation and physical rest, but you should have understood that for the fulfillment of the spirit's mission, no day and hour could be set.

34. Despite the Master having spoken to you very clearly, the men distanced themselves, each looking for the day that was the most propitious for them and so, while some continued to keep the Sabbath as a day dedicated to rest, others adopted Sunday to celebrate their services.

35. Today I come to speak to you once again and my teachings bring you new knowledge; you have lived many experiences and have evolved. The day that you dedicate to rest from earthly fatigue is of no importance today, but it is important that you know that every day you must walk along the path that I have laid out for you. Understand that there is no appointed hour for you to lift up your prayer, because every time is propitious for you to pray and practice my Doctrine on behalf of your brothers.

36. I want there to always be light, inspiration and love in your spirit. May the mind and heart be the mirror of the spirit and may its virtues be reflected in it, translated into brilliant ideas and noble thoughts and feelings. Then you will come to realize how perfect is the harmony that exists between the spirit and the body, between the spiritual and the human, between the laws and duties of the spirit and the laws and duties of the world; in the end, you will be able to see that all life, with its trials and lessons, has only one goal: the perfecting of the spirit, through which he will come to know rest and true happiness in the Kingdom of the Lord.

37. Sometimes you think and say that what is the use of this existence since it gives you nothing good and you get no benefit from it. When someone comes to think like this, it is because he is preventing the light from shining in his spirit. He believes that life is useless because he has not managed to get all his desires realized in it, because he would like to have obtained everything according to his thoughts. He thinks that he too is useless, and that is because he has not known the meaning of my word, because he has not analyzed it.

Love one another!

38. The spiritual part of man is lethargic, and that is why he has lived so many useless lives.

39. I could demand and compel you to fulfill my commands, but then your merits would not be real, your advancement would not be true. I let life, in which without realizing it you are forging lessons and trials for yourselves, give you the true, sometimes painful, teaching according to your deeds. And in the midst of the trial, my Spirit sends you the light, which comes to your spirit, sometimes sweetly, and sometimes as an inexorable judge, so that you may awaken and follow the voice of conscience, which is my own voice.

40. I ask you: Do you want to be useful and feel that your existence is also useful? Learn then from my word, the one that I gave you in times past, learn from this one that you are hearing today, because one and the other complement each other, but do not go to believe, that just by repeating my phrases and my maxims, you have already fulfilled my teachings, no, he who does not know how to love, will not know how to say the divine words and fulfill what they teach you.

41. Love is the principle and the reason for your existence, O humanity, how could you live without that gift? Believe me, there are many who carry death within them, and others who are sick just because they don't love anyone. The balm that has saved many has been love and the divine gift that resurrects to true life, that redeems and that elevates, is also love.

42. Therefore, little child, who have heard this teaching, the Master tells you: From this day on, begin to love; let all your works towards others be saturated with this feeling, and also let it influence the words and prayers that you dedicate to me.

43. Know that the word that does not carry love, has no life and no power. You ask me how you can begin to love and what you must do so that this feeling awakens in your heart, and I tell you: What you must begin with is knowing how to pray. Prayer will bring you closer to the Master and that Master is Me.

44. In prayer you will find comfort, inspiration and strength, it will give you the sweet satisfaction of being able to speak intimately with God, without witnesses or mediators; God and your spirit, gathered in that sweet moment of confidences, spiritual communication and blessings.

45. Prepare yourselves, disciples, for I want to manifest myself to you. You all present worries and concerns to me and I tell you: Why are you afraid? Have you not felt my gaze rest full of charity on you? Does not my presence make you strong? Do not want me

Love one another!

to repeat my words of the Second Half and to tell you that you are men of little faith, that having me so close and telling me to know me, you have not trusted Me.

46. Whenever you raise your prayer and seek me, I will be with you, my word and the commands that I have given you in all times, will give you my lesson through your conscience, gather strength and preparation. Take this word of life everywhere to the hearts that need comfort and light, because I have appointed you sowers of the spiritual field.

47. If you have been filled with my pleasures and what you have received is an inexhaustible flow of teachings, you must share this knowledge with love. Go to the other needy, to those who have no affections, consideration or respect on earth. Seek the fatherless, the widows, the incurably sick, and lavish charity. Pour out this spiritual balm that springs from the depths of the spirit and attend more to his spirit than to his body.

48. I have formed the body of husbandmen with men and women, since not only man knows how to interpret my Law. The woman, endowed with beautiful and noble feelings, has always been a collaborator in my Work of redemption. At this time I also lay to rest in her the responsibility for the proper fulfillment of my mandates. I leave both of you watching united in this cause that I have entrusted to you.

49. My people: I am going to stay with you for a few moments through this understanding. You have prayed and at the moment of greatest elevation, the loving greeting of the Master who said to you: "Peace be with you" has been heard in the silence of your hearts. You have realized the scope that prayer has, and you have understood the immense power that it has when you raise it, both to remedy a spiritual need and to ask for the solution of a material affliction.

50. Remember that many times it has been enough for you to pronounce the word "Father", so that your whole being trembles and your heart feels invaded by the comfort that his love gives you. Know that when your heart calls me with tenderness, my Spirit also trembles with joy.

51. When you call me "Father", when that name springs from your being, your voice is heard in heaven and you snatch some secret from the arcanum.

52. Do not let it be only the lips that call me "Father", because many of you usually do this mechanically. I want that when you say "Our Father who art in Heaven, hallowed be thy name", let that prayer sprout from the purest of your being, meditating on each of its phrases so that later you will be inspired and in perfect communion with Me.

53. I have taught you the powerful word, teacher, the one that truly brings the son closer to his Father. By pronouncing the word Father with unction and respect, with upliftment

Love one another!

and love, with faith and hope, distances disappear, spaces shorten, because in that instant of spirit-to-Spirit communication, neither God is far from you, nor are you far from Him. Pray like this and in your heart you will receive with full hands the benefit of my love.

54. Then you will see me with your spiritual gaze, walking before you as the shepherd does with his sheep. You will see the divine light illuminating the path of your life and you will hear my voice that repeats every moment to encourage you on your way: "Be strong, do not stop, every step you take forward brings you closer to your Father".

55. This day, O disciples, I have spoken to you once again about love and prayer, so that you may come to understand the grace that it contains and its effectiveness, so that you may achieve the reward that my charity has promised you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 167

1. From many hearts this question rises up to God: Lord, will the pain that afflicts this world last forever? To which the Master replies: No, my dearly beloved children, your pain will disappear when you come to find true love.
2. Although there is a lot of talk about love on Earth, in reality it does not exist among you. There are those who fake it, others confuse it with a selfish feeling, and others with a low passion. Falsehood reigns in the human heart, lies prevail, love, friendship, charity are pretended. The weed has grown and spread everywhere and only the fire of pain will be able to exterminate it.
3. That fire will be lit by men with their wars of ideas, creeds, philosophies and sciences; it is the war that is approaching with great strides. There, in that fire that will be ignited by their own ambitions, passions and hatreds, they will find their purification. This is what they wanted, this is what they demanded.
4. How can it be possible for men to love each other as brothers, if they have not come to cleanse their hearts? A great trial is needed in the world so that they may come out of it clean, because pain purifies.
5. I also tell you: men must believe in men, have faith and trust in each other, because you must convince yourselves that on Earth everyone needs everyone.
6. Do not think that I am flattered when you say that you have faith in Me and I know that you doubt everyone, because what I expect from you is that you love me through the love that you lavish on your fellow men, forgiving those who offend you, imparting charity to the poorest, small or weak, loving your brothers without distinction and putting in all your works the greatest selflessness and truth.
7. Learn from Me that I have never doubted you, that I have faith in your salvation and trust that you will rise up to achieve true life.
8. Although there is much falsehood in the works of men on the outside, there is not one in whose interior there is not a part of truth. That part is the spark of the spiritual light that it carries in itself, it is my divine presence, a flash that internally illuminates it. I will make that light that is mine shine in every heart and that its reflection be manifested in each of your works.
9. I want you to live in the truth, and for this all evil must die. Those of you who are aware of the hour that is coming, watch and pray from today, announce this battle to your

Love one another!

brothers as prophets, so that they may prepare and not despair in the moments of bitterness during the coming struggle.

10. Be convinced that all the lands will bear fruit when they are ready, my seed is ready to descend on them. Every human being will be a plant that blooms and bears fruits of love, thus fulfilling the destiny of everything created.

11. In the vegetable kingdom there are parasitic, useless plants; do not imitate their example.

12. Do you know why the Father expects from you only fruits of love? Because the seed of life that I put in every creature, the original Seed, was love.

13. If at times, as happens in plants, you have apparently dried up, if you have withered for moments or have felt the anguish of thirst, it is not because the water of my grace has lacked you. My fountain of love has eternally overflowed over every spirit and over every heart like a watering of life. But these human plants, endowed with spirit, possess free will and because of the misuse of that precious gift, they distance themselves from that divine grace, which is the only thing that can save and strengthen the spirit. How different are you from the plants of the earth that you always submit to their place, receive whatever comes from the charity of God!

14. You all think you have loved in your life, and I tell you: There have been those who have truly loved, while others confuse passions and selfishness with love.

15. The perfect lesson I gave you through Jesus. Analyze my passage through the world as a man from birth to death and you will have love explained in a living and perfect way.

16. I do not come to ask you to be equal to Jesus, because in Him there was something that you cannot achieve; to be perfect as a man; since whoever was in Him was the same God in a limited way, but I tell you that you must imitate him.

17. My eternal Law has always told you about that love. I told you in the early days, "You shall love God with all your heart and spirit," "you shall love your neighbor as yourself."

18. Later I gave you these inspirations: "Love your brothers and sisters as the Father has loved you", "love one another".

19. In this time I have revealed to you that you love God before everything created, that you love God in everything that exists and what exists in God; that you practice charity and more charity with your brothers so that you may see the Father in all his splendor, because charity is love.

Love one another!

20. Never as now has man been in a position to love himself through a spiritual cult, free of impurities. The pagan and Gentile times have become distant; idolatry, which has been present in all cults and in all times, has fatigued the spirits with its materialism and its false splendor.

21. The generations are coming that will make the spiritual cult of my Divinity arise in all parts of the Earth, and when that cult comes to establish a kingdom of peace and light among humanity, religious fanaticism will disappear from men, because passions and ignorance have no place in spirituality.

22. Not because you look down the road do you stop thinking that you will never reach the end; keep going, because an instant that you lose will be mourned later by your spirit. Who told you that the goal is in this world? Who has taught you that death is the end and that at that moment you will be able to reach my Kingdom?

23. Death is like a brief dream, after which, once the strength has been restored, the spirit will awaken under the caress of my light, as to a new day that begins for him.

24. Death is the key that opens the doors of the prison in which you find yourself when you are attached to matter and is, at the same time, the key that opens the doors of eternity to you.

25. This planet, turned by human imperfections into a valley of atonement, has been a captivity and exile for the spirit.

26. Truly I tell you, life on Earth is one more degree in the scale of life, why don't you understand it that way, so that you can take advantage of all its lessons? This is the reason why many have to return to it, again and again: because they did not understand or draw any use from their previous life.

27. In the men of tomorrow there will be so much spirituality and understanding of the evolution that their spirit must reach, that when they penetrate the agony and find themselves one step away from death, they and those who accompany them in that hour, that moment as the most beautiful of their entire existence, the one that should be like the culmination of a fruitful and profitable life and can say like their Teacher on the cross: "Everything is finished"...

28. I come to speak to you, in a fatherly tone and with simple language. Full of mysteries you were waiting for my new manifestation at this time, and great has been your surprise when contemplating the simplicity of my lessons and the humility in the way I speak to you.

Love one another!

29. Elijah arrived like a ray of light in the midst of a storm, followed by his invisible hosts, his great legions of spirits of light, who follow him as sheep follow the shepherd; he walks making way for the crowds, knocking down the brambles and thorns on the right and left to open a gap to those who come after him and uniting the spirits who recognize in his voice that of the Shepherd who at this time will lead them to Me.

30. Do you not remember that it was a sheep of Elijah's that bore witness to you of my presence and invited you to join the flock to follow in the Shepherd's footsteps?

31. Rise up, humanity, find the way, find the reason for life! Unite peoples with peoples, love each other all! How thin is the wall that divides one home from another, and yet how distant are its inhabitants from one another! And on the borders of your peoples, how many conditions for you to let the foreigner pass! And if you do this among humans, what have you done with those who are in the afterlife? Put between them and you, when not the veil of your forgetfulness, that of your ignorance which is like dense darkness.

32. When I look at the inhabitants of this world, I see that all peoples know my name, that millions of men pronounce my words and yet of this, truly I tell you, I do not see love from one to another.

33. Everything that I teach you at this time, and everything that happens in the world, is the explanation and fulfillment of the revelation that through my apostle John, I made to humanity, when dwelling my disciple on the Island of Patmos I took him in spirit to the heights, to the divine plane, to the unfathomable, to show him by means of symbols the beginning and the end, the Alpha and the Omega and he saw the events that were, those that were and those that would be.

34. He understood nothing for the moment, but my voice said to him, "Whatever you see and hear, write it down," and he wrote. John had disciples who were looking for him in his retirement crossing the sea in boats. Those men eagerly asked the one who was a disciple of Jesus, how the Teacher had been, what his word and his miracles were like, and John, imitating his Lord in love and wisdom, marveled at them with his word. But when old age came, and that body was already burdened by time, he still had the strength to bear witness to his Master and to say to his disciples, "Love one another." Those who were looking for him, seeing that the day of John's departure was approaching, and wanting to possess all the wisdom that that apostle treasured, asked him to reveal to them how much he had learned from his Teacher, and for every answer they always heard that phrase: "Love one another".

35. Those who asked with such eagerness and interest felt disappointed and thought that old age had erased the words of Christ from their memory.

Love one another!

36. I tell you, not a single one of my words had been erased from John; but from all my lessons that which condenses the whole Law flowed out as a single essence: the love of one another.

37. How could the lesson of the Master whom he loved so much be erased from that beloved disciple?

38. Do you know, disciples of this time, that when the year 1950, the last of my communication, arrived, I would also say to you for every lesson: "Love one another"? Everything in your path speaks to you of these lessons: the tree, spreading its foliage to give you shade; the flower undoing after you inhale its perfume and turning its sacrifice into your delight.

39. That is the way, that is why I have told you to love God in everything created and all creation in God, because in everything I am present and in everything I speak to you.

40. I look at all men who are sick, whether in body or spirit. Men in whose interior only the constant call of conscience is heard, seek me as a source of health, because I possess the balm that heals all ills. But in order that I may manifest my power among you, it is necessary that you present to me your heart clean of blemishes.

41. You desire that I pour out my power and my wonders on your path, and I am ready to grant it to you. The arcanum of your Father only awaits your preparation to overflow in health, strength and light.

42. Today my word cultivates you, she is seed and she is irrigation at the same time, and tomorrow, when the time is right, I will come to gather the harvest of love, the golden wheat of my fields.

43. Do you wonder why I am always correcting your faults and imperfections? It is that I come to cut the weeds and the nettles that have grown in your heart and have drowned your good feelings.

44. This time is of purification, not only human beings must wash their stains in the crystalline waters of my justice, also the spirits are subject to this purification.

45. When men are cleansed of all blemish, they will feel that the Earth is approaching Heaven. This approach will be spiritual and will fill you with peace, trust and recognition.

46. Disciples: If in your rest you take care to analyze my word, you will come to find in its essence a complete reason and an infinite justice. My word awakens men to a high life, to a happy existence; but if it was necessary for you that I speak to you in this way in order to awaken you, there have been some worlds for whom the materialization of the

Love one another!

spiritual ones has not been necessary, in order to awaken them to the fulfillment of my Law.

47. The intuitive spiritualists, the inspired ones, the dreamers, those carry me in their hearts without having heard the word that you have been receiving, while they communicate spiritually with their Master.

48. You will meet them on your way and you will be surprised at their knowledge in my Work; they too, when they meet you, will rejoice to confirm their ideas and their works, to listen to your testimony and your explanations; but let them not come to find in your concepts, practices and worship, or in your life, something that denies the spirituality of my Doctrine, because then they will move away from your path, with disappointment in their heart. Watch and pray, disciples, that you may understand my lesson and apply it in your life with the same purity with which you have received it. Then the joy in your heart will be great, when you meet those whom I have called intuitive spiritualists, one and the other you will come to form a strong people in the world, that with their living and their love of neighbor, you will come to teach humanity the true worship of God, and you will also point out to them the path of goodwill to live in peace on Earth.

49. In the humility of your prayer you say to me: "Lord, if you are the Supreme Doer, and also our Father, do with us what you please. If it is in your will that pain be the one that polishes our heart, let what your will has arranged be done to us. If you want us to purify ourselves before you entrust us with a mission, let it be as you have ordered."

50. There are few who speak to me like this, but I use them to give you the example of what your meekness and submission to the commands of the Father should be. But I am giving you all my teaching so that you may become equally humble and obedient.

51. Sometimes my word will seem to you full of justice and will touch the sensibilities of those who listen to it, but you will always find it impregnated with a divine essence, of a great tenderness and infinite charity, which will make it always be listened to with delight and with interest.

52. If my word were to overwhelm you, you would not be able to analyze it and I want you to meditate on the divine lessons that I teach you, because the one who analyzes, is inspired, and the one who is inspired by divine love, that is already my disciple.

53. O spiritualist disciples, do not be afraid of the fulfillment of your mission because it is not difficult to fulfill. With wisdom I guide you along the way so that you will not stumble, so that no one will get lost; but not because I prepare the way for you, do you think that it is strewn with roses, no, in it you will find thorns and trials.

Love one another!

54. I tell you, whoever wants to follow me or whoever wants to meet me, must prefer the path of sacrifice and renunciations to that of insane pleasures and low passions, because on that path you will be able to find the joys that provide my strength and my encouragement, and on the second, stumble very painfully. My divine footprint, my footprint of love, you will always find it on the path of struggle, sacrifice, charity and humility.

55. Men are like children who do not meditate on the consequences of their actions and that is why they do not come to understand that a stumbling block that they encounter on their way, is only an obstacle that the Master put to stop their senseless career or to prevent them from making a bad determination.

56. I want you to behave like adults already, to meditate on your deeds, your actions, to think about your words. This is the way to apply prudence and justice to your life. In addition, you must reflect that life is an immense and constant test for the spirit.

57. On my way no one succumbs and although there are times when a man falls bent by the weight of the cross, a superior force lifts him up and gives encouragement, that strength comes from faith.

58. Blessed disciples: Truly I tell you, if the people would practice my teaching, the good news of my word would have already reached many hearts. By the example of the works of your life you would be giving the greatest of testimonies about the truth of my Doctrine.

59. Let no one believe that those present are destined to do everything; no, people, each generation is entrusted with the performance of a part of my Work.

60. Make your heart a vessel and let it overflow in the hearts of your brothers when the time comes; but do not form obstacles that slow down or impede the advancement of my Doctrine, because with great pain of matter or spirit, you would have to destroy them.

61. Make your brothers feel everything that is healthy and good in my Work; I tell you that whoever you make feel the divine effluvium that emanates from it, he will bless my word.

62. What I have done with you, I will grant you to do with your brothers, because if it was my word that worked the miracle, you carry that word in your heart and it is the same one that you must transmit to your brothers.

63. If I healed you of spirit and body, if I restored peace to you or caused faith to be born in your heart and brought you out of the abyss, you must do the same with all those in

Love one another!

need; but I must warn you that for my word to work these miracles, it is essential that you first feel it in your heart, as your Father feels it when he gives it to you.

64. If you want to know the virtue and the power of my word, put it into practice and you will often marvel, but if you keep it in your heart only for your own pleasure, you will be like the rich miser, who does not know what he has, nor the value of what he possesses, because his treasure is a dead flow.

65. Learn to fish hearts in the storms of this life, to heal the sick and to lead spirits. Prepare yourselves spiritually and in this you will come to find a strength that will allow you to go through the trials with serenity and confidence. That spirituality will be reflected in your material life and will be sustenance, balm and torch that illuminates your path.

66. The bread on the table of your home will become scarce, without your body experiencing hunger, or even weakening in its energies. Days of pain and desolation will come, when epidemics will ravage the cities and there, where there was no doctor, nor were there medicines, my invisible balm will manifest itself, which will descend at the instant of the prayer of my children; but you must do merits before the days of desolation approach, so that then, instead of you dealing with your own pain, you will calm that of your brothers.

67. Light lamps of faith in the hearts of your brothers, teach them to pronounce my name with all respect, to venerate my Doctrine and to pray with the spirit. Remember that man does not live by bread alone, but also by every word that comes from the Lord.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 168

1. Watch and quench your thirst in my love, leave your tiredness, walkers. I bring you a present in my word, which is a teaching for you. If you come before Me naked of merits, I am pleased to entrust you with positions within my Work, so that you may feel yourselves children of the Lord and brothers of all men.
2. Your gifts, being innate attributes to the spirit, will manifest themselves in a way unknown to this humanity and no one will be able to tell you that you have stolen or usurped. Later, this people will be considered as the forerunner of the time of spirituality.
3. A legion of spiritual beings has been sent to your aid, so that one and the other can join you in this mission. These beings will give you courage, they will inspire you and they will lift you up when you stumble, and when your path is invaded by beings in darkness, they will indicate to you the way to make light, that it illuminates them and frees them from their confusion. The light of your guardians will illuminate you so that you can contemplate the path and discover the lurks.
4. Study and understand so that you can practice my teaching with purity and no one will confuse you with false lessons, which have been taken from the spiritual to create sciences, doctrines and philosophies. You will find yourselves among prepared men, you will be questioned and put to the test, and your spirits will not fail, because in your struggle you will feel accompanied by my charity; understand that you have to be jealous of this jewel that I have deposited in your spirit, which you will not mix with superfluous knowledge, nor will you exchange it for material rewards.
5. The time is approaching when every eye must be prepared to contemplate my presence, then you will rise up as my emissaries testifying to the way in which I come to communicate with you, to awaken every spirit from its lethargy. You will be the prophets who announce to the world the trials that are to come and the era that will precede those events.
6. Do you see this humanity selfishly occupied in the satisfactions that human life provides them without worrying about the future of their spirit? Truly I tell you that deep down they need love, and that the delicacy that has waited for them for so long on my table, will be the food of those who before saw it with indifference.
7. Persevere to the end, disciples, do not be sad if you come to Me despised by your brothers. I will compensate your faith and I will do you justice so that in the end, your face will light up with the smile of triumph. The light will be made, the darkness will dissipate and the restoration will begin, so that on foundations of peace and justice the

Love one another!

temple will be erected in which humanity honors its Creator, with a life that is a cult of love, spirituality and respect for the laws that the Father dictated for his children.

8. The light of my Spirit is with you, you do not look at it with the eyes of matter, but you feel it shine in your understanding.

9. The Spirit of the Father is invisible, but He manifests himself in an infinity of ways. The whole Universe is just a material manifestation of Divinity. Everything created is a reflection of the truth.

10. I have surrounded the existence of the spirits, who are children of my Divinity, according to the abode in which they inhabit, in a series of ways in which I have put wisdom, beauty, essence and good sense, to give each of those abodes the most palpable proof of my existence and an idea of my power. I would like to point out to you that the essence of life consists in loving, in knowing, in possessing the truth.

11. I tell you that whoever does not love, does not manifest his love in the highest form and with absolute purity; he will lack true knowledge and very little will be what he possesses. On the other hand, the one who loves with all his spirit and with all the powers with which he has been endowed, will carry the light of wisdom in himself and will feel that he is really the owner of everything that surrounds him, because what the Father possesses is also the property of his children.

12. I am clarifying what I told you in the Second Time and that you did not understand, I am revealing to you in the clearest way, according to the current elevation of your spirit, what I did not tell you then.

13. On a certain occasion I spoke to the crowds who were listening to me: "I still have many things to tell you, but for now I will not tell them to you, because you would not understand them." Now that my voice is heard again in the world, I tell you: "This is the time when you will be able to understand what I said then." Listen and analyze.

14. The Father is the Creator, he is the source of all truth and all life; but in order to be recreated in his Work, he needed the existence of beings who had a spirit, who enjoyed with Him everything that sprang from his divine charity. That they also had full knowledge of his existence, that they knew how to receive the love of their Father and that they knew how to love him.

15. I have already explained to you what has been the cause that has separated humanity from the fulfillment of the Law of love to which I subjected it, despite the fact that man is illuminated by the light of his conscience. I have also told you that this deviation, which has caused so many human errors and sins, caused the Father to send his Word into the

Love one another!

world, in order to give you the greatest proof of his infinite love by becoming man and to teach you the way that can lead you to deserve your salvation.

16. Now, many centuries away from those events, I tell you that, despite having shed my blood for all of humanity, only those who have taken the path that Jesus came to teach you have managed to achieve their salvation, while all those who have persisted in ignorance, in their fanaticism, in their mistakes or in sin, are still not safe.

17. I told you that if I became a man a thousand times and died on the cross a thousand times, as long as humanity does not rise up to follow me, it will not have achieved its salvation. It is not my cross that must save you, but yours; I carried mine on my back and on it I will atone as a man, and from that moment I was in the bosom of the Father. You must imitate me in meekness and in love, carrying your cross with true humility until you reach the end of your mission to also become with your Father.

18. The ideal of many is to come to know God, but that ideal has not been realized, because they have not known how to seek me where I truly dwell, in the spirit. To recognize me, it is necessary that they know each other before.

19. Today I come to help all my children. I will help some with their cross so that they can soon climb the mountain on whose top their Father is waiting for them. To others, I will open their pupils and give them clarity and clairvoyance so that they can contemplate me, and to others I will teach them to penetrate inside so that in the most sublime of their being they will find an inheritance that they previously did not dream of possessing. Then many of the ideals will come to be realized and harmony will shine in all those who are of good will. The divine light will be fully realized in the spirits that do not present resistance to the knowledge of the truth.

20. Do not be surprised that I have told you that it is your cross that must save you, because by this I meant to tell you that I deposited with my divine examples a Redeemer in each of your hearts, so that he might guide your steps and in the end redeem you.

21. Hear my voice in your consciousness and tell me if my word has not vibrated in it throughout your existence and if that irradiation does not make itself felt more in the moments when the test comes to you.

22. I would be lacking in justice and perfection if I brought you to my Kingdom stained, without your spirit arriving purified by your restitution. What merits would there be in you, if by my sacrifice alone you had obtained all the glory?

23. I tell you this, to make you meditate, to get out of your lethargy, to come to Me, who am constantly calling you.

Love one another!

24. Come, chosen people, and rest your weary temple, for now, as always, I offer you my love. Open your hearts and let Me heal the wound that has caused you to suffer for a long time, without your brothers having noticed it. Why are you afraid of the future, if you know that I am near you? I look inside you and I know that you are still weak in trials and you call Elijah and Me, the Master, with anguish, because you feel that you are perishing, and I tell you that I will not let you fall, that Elijah is a strong staff that sustains you, that I have indicated a just destiny to each of my children, and that trials will forge your spirit and bring it closer to Me.

25. I am beyond time and I give you this treasure so that you can take it for your spiritual elevation. I am your Teacher who teaches you at all times of your life. Man's destiny is not to suffer. I have not sent you to suffer, but to perfect you in order to come to Me. I have made my will known to you at all times, in the Third I am teaching you as I promised you.

26. You have come from different parts of the earth to hear my word, overcoming the obstacles that stood in your way; your love has been greater than the barriers that you have encountered in your path and you have come forward in your struggle. Today you thank me for what I have granted you and in my love you feel safe.

27. I have encouraged you because you have believed and persevered in my teaching. You have recognized that the world will not be able to give you peace and you turn away from it, to devote this time to the study of my word.

28. Feel my peace and the freshness of the tree. It is not this tree house that I am talking about, but my Spirit full of mercy and love for all my children. And how many times do you, thinking that there are many hungry and naked for this grace, weep and the pain overwhelms your heart. But I tell you, If you want my word to reach all your brothers, prepare yourselves and be messengers of good will. I tell you that all will be saved, that not a single spirit will be lost and that some in this world and others in different valleys will love me and recognize me.

29. The world by its disobedience, makes my Spirit sad. Even the people who have heard me will falter, and I do not want this time of complacency to be followed by another of pain.

30. If, after I have spoken to you, you seek for your leisure teachings in flowery language and despise my word because it is simple, it will be because you have not analyzed it, because you have not understood the lesson that teaches you everything you need to live within my laws and reveals to you the mysteries, in which man has not been able to penetrate.

Love one another!

31. You have felt the duty to pray and help not only your material brothers, but also those who already inhabit other regions and your love has reached them. You do not know how much consolation those forgotten beings have received, they have recognized in your love and intercession my laborers of this time.

32. I have not come to surprise the world with new teachings, everything that I teach you today, I had announced to you from the beginning of time. I have prepared you to receive my word, which I deliver to you through the spokespersons, and later from Spirit to spirit. Then you will know Me in truth, when communicated with Me you receive the essence of this fruit of life. And those who have judged this manifestation imperfect, will know that it has been the first step for the Father's communication with his children and will look at it just and perfect.

33. You thank Me and your Mother for the benefits she has lavished on you. She is your guide, the support of maidens, the cultivator of children's hearts and strength for men in their struggle.

34. Open your heart and let Me be in it. Come after my deeply marked footprint, so that you will never get lost from it. I want you too to leave a deep mark of your step. From any point where you are, you can see the top of the mountain, as the goal of your destination. Lift up your gaze so that you may behold it and not stray from the path.

35. I am giving you to eat in the desert, a bread that I promised you in times past. You have finally reached the tree you were looking for. I am the tree, who was waiting for you, to give you shade and to offer you my fruits. The eyes of your spirit have been opened, you are contemplating wonders and truths. Blessed are you who, when you eat this bread, think of those who have not yet tasted it. Pray for them, but do not grieve, for Elijah's hand will also take them, to carry them on his shoulders as if they were sheep. Behold my arms as a cradle, where your spirit will grow under my advice and also under the care of Mary, your heavenly Mother.

36. It is necessary that your heart be sensitive and that tenderness be nested in your spirit, so that you can fulfill the mission that I have assigned to you. See that this mission is not limited to bringing comfort to those who suffer on Earth, but that you will also have to penetrate through prayer into the invisible region, into the beyond, where there is also pain, misery and confusion, so that you may give to those who form crowds of needy and who expect so much from you, a little charity and love in their atonement. Feel them close when you pray for them, make their pain your own, love them without misgivings, without repugnance, who have not ceased to be my children because they are stained, nor have they ceased to be your brothers.

Love one another!

37. In this time you will see your gifts and faculties develop. The light of the Sixth Seal illuminates you, and the light of the seven, will illuminate the entire Earth at the end of your evolution.

38. From one revelation to another, I have always let some time pass. You cannot say that my revelation in this age came to surprise you, or that you are not qualified to understand it. See that now I am preparing and speaking to you through the human understanding, then you will have to seek your communication with my Spirit through yours; then it will be the time of my new and great wonders. Why am I talking to you like that? Because I want you to get used to the idea that this word will stop being heard and you will have to spiritualize yourself to be strong. These demonstrations through the spokespersons will cease and then there will be sadness in my people and those who doubted the spokesperson the most and hurt him the most will be the ones who cry the most.

39. You'll get to know me better later. Then you will understand that I came to put you at the beginning of a path, using a human medium to express my will to you, as one more step on the ladder of your spiritual perfection. I wanted Mary's voice to be heard also in this way, so that hearing her sweet word, she might continue to be the Marian people, the one who, without offering her the flowers of the orchards that you cultivate on Earth, knew how to gather in the valleys and in the gardens of the heart and of the spirit, the fragrant flowers that virtue cultivates, to dedicate them to her. There is no aroma better than the one that rises from the heart, because it will reach the heart of your Mother. Mary is a beacon of material light. Blessed is the one who never loses hope of anchoring, illuminated by that beacon of salvation.

40. Come, beloved disciples, to receive spiritual baptism. You felt dead in the spirit, but you have been resurrected.

41. I have told you a lot about the gifts of the spirit, because this is the time in which you have come and what future awaits you.

42. This knowledge has been illuminating your understanding, because even if your memory will not be able to retain all my words, your spirit does keep the essence of them, and when the time comes, they are recalled to the mind with the clarity with which they were heard. That is why you are responsible for everything I am giving you.

43. Sometimes you think you do not possess or remember anything of my teachings, making your heart feel weak to fight. But the Master asks you: What is the fruit of the seed that I have placed in you? All the works you do inspired by my teaching, the joy you feel for knowing that you are touched by my grace and the perseverance in the struggle of those who go down the roads shedding the light of truth.

Love one another!

44. I want you to rise up in this way, that my word may flourish and bear fruit in everyone.

45. I'm not the only one who expects this from you. On Earth there are those who await the resurgence of my emissaries and apostles, and also in the spiritual valley there are beings who anxiously await your fulfillment in my Law; because the spiritual world seeks affinity and harmony with the material world: Affection brings some closer, pain others, the light of conscience to many.

46. They are close and your faith will contribute to there being more light in those who need it and more joy in those who love you.

47. The true spiritualist will know how to elevate himself every day for the benefit of the Spiritual World.

48. My teaching is coming to make light in the understandings, but do not be amazed at the way in which I have come to you at this time; do not be confused or become familiar. When my divine light reaches the understanding of the man who serves as my spokesman, it is limited in vibrations that are translated into words of wisdom and love. How many steps of the ladder does my Spirit have to descend to reach you in this way! and I have yet to send you to my Spiritual World to give you an extensive explanation of my teachings.

49. Do not judge the speaker too severely, because every human is fallible and is far from perfection, but if you want to judge the meaning or essence of the word that his lips pour out, do it because there you will find my presence, my perfection.

50. The essence, flavor or substance of this word are the same as the word that Jesus gave you in the Second Time. The form may vary, depending on the preparation and inspiration of the speaker, but not the essence.

51. The mind of man is limited and can only rise to a certain degree, so far my Divinity has to descend for love of you to establish this communication between man and God.

52. This time had to come, because spiritual evolution does not stop, least of all the Teacher in his lessons; that is why I ask my servants for regeneration and limpidity, because if the brain of those for whom I speak to you were not clean, communication would be imperfect.

53. Reject every imperfection, so that you will not have doubts or confusion, because my disciples must see clearly what others see in the darkness.

54. My loving word is the key with which your heart is opened. I have sent your spirit to the earth, not to endure a punishment but to fulfill an atonement. But this atonement will

Love one another!

not be painful if you take up the cross of love for your fellow men and with it climb the summit, where the love of your Father awaits you. If you were afraid of exile, or the punishment of eternal fire for your faults, you were in error; when you expected only to hasten the bitterness of restitution, I sent you into the world to grant that you would listen to my word and thus become fishermen of spirits. How different your spirits will return to the afterlife from how they came last time! They came contrite, fearful, empty of merit. Now you will be able to return smiling and your elevation will be able to take you to the light of my Kingdom. Who would dare to exchange this cross of love for the heavy burden of pain wrought by disobedience? To how many I have entrusted the office of guide to lift up the fruits that they did not reap in other lives! Could any of them say that this place conquered him with its merits? That mission is so delicate and high, that only my love could deliver it.

55. Take this time as if it were the last opportunity to reach Me, so that you may strive in the fulfillment of your mission. Work with selflessness, without expecting retribution in this world for your services to humanity, because it would be painful for your spirit after his journey to arrive in the presence of his Father and see that his work was sterile.

56. Make your works worthy of imitation; then you can justly be compared to a clean mirror, in which your brothers can contemplate themselves and correct their defects. Already in other lives your spirit consecrated his existence to the enjoyment of earthly pleasures. Now, devote part of your time to the fulfillment of your spiritual duties; this will raise your spirit without you having to abandon your human duties.

57. Who were you before this life, who are you in the present and who will you be in the future? These are the mysteries that only the Divine Judge should know. For now it should be enough for you to understand the true meaning of the law of reincarnation that I have revealed to you as a supreme truth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 169

1. My gaze penetrates into your heart. Let her be in you as wheat in a fertile land. If I were to judge you at this moment, I would tell you that your tools for cultivating the countryside are moldy from leisure; that the weapons are abandoned, that you have hidden the seed and the sources of life-giving water you have left them to dry.
2. But today I have only come to receive your cares. You cry and you suffer and you attribute all your pain to my justice, and you do not realize that you are responsible for your stumbles because instead of getting up with determination to the fight, you have laid down to sleep under the shade of the corpulent tree.
3. You are sorry that the Father speaks to you like this, but why are you ashamed? Have you lacked teaching? Have you not had the Master among you? It is only when you listen to my claims that you let your conscience tell you about the faults committed and it is when you remember that you have not achieved unification among yourselves as the Father has commanded you. Think that the great wars are yet to be unleashed and that if you do not sow my seed of love and charity, in order to achieve peace among your brothers, you would have an open door through which war, epidemics, hunger and death would penetrate.
4. I have told you that being able to judge you, I have not come as a judge among you. Why then do you take my place as Judge to judge the acts of your fellow men? Do you think you are perfect and infallible?
5. Do not err my Law, do not misinterpret my teachings, do not do your will.
6. If I treat you, humans, with such love and charity, truly I tell you: With that same caress I seek those who in the spiritual valley atone for their past faults. To these beings I send my light to free them from the confusion that is like darkness and from the remorse that is fire, and then to send them among men so that those who yesterday sowed pain in the hearts, now clothed in light, become benefactors and guardians of their own brothers.
7. The Law that guided you in the First Time and the blood that in the Second taught you the way of restitution, is the light that raises you all in this Third Time, in which my voice, through your conscience, turns men away from the path of confusion. I must tell you that I see all of humanity walking the path of confusion.
8. The wise, knowing these words, will be offended, and those who pretend to be clean in spirit will also protest. But I will prove to some, to others and to all, that today humanity is walking lost on a path where only uncertainty and anguish reign, which are the seed of confusion.

Love one another!

9. Is there serenity and peace in any people on earth or in any man? By chance have humans placed their trust in the triumph of good and justice over evil? Do the peoples of the Earth have a sure way to save themselves morally, spiritually and physically from the destruction that threatens humanity? No, people, men don't know where they're going, or what they want. Hatred, which comes from lack of spirituality and ignorance of the Law; the fear of one another, ambition, the desire to be superior to others, the freedom that has been given to low passions and the lack of truth in compliance with divine laws, have led humanity to a path of darkness where everything is a harbinger of evil and where there is no hope or faith, much less charity.

10. Many people are so familiar with the world of sins and sorrows in which you live that they think that this life is the most natural, that the Earth is destined to be a valley of tears and that it will never be able to shelter peace, harmony and spiritual progress.

11. Those men who think that way, are lethargic in the sleep of ignorance. It is wrong who believes that this world was destined by Me for the valley of tears and atonement. The Eden that I offered to men, can and must return, because everything that I have created is life and love. Therefore, it is wrong who says that the world was destined by God for the pain of men, when they should say that they were the ones who condemned it to a mission of justice, when it had been formed for the delight and recreation of the spirit made man.

12. None was destined for sin, although everything was planned to save man from his falls.

13. Man did not want to rise up by love, nor to become wise fulfillment of my Law and forgot that my justice, from which he has always tried to flee, is the one that protects him, because my justice comes from perfect love.

14. This land desecrated with sin, stained with crimes and tainted by greed and hatred, will have to regain its purity. Human life, which has been an incessant struggle between good and evil, will be the home of the children of God, a home of peace, fraternity, understanding and noble desires; but to achieve this ideal, it is necessary that men go through the trials that awaken them from their spiritual lethargy.

15. This time is conducive to meditation, even if you think otherwise, as you feel imprisoned in a humanity without charity, without love, without peace. And as you get closer to the culmination of the battle, your awakening will become greater, because the intuition of the spirit will tell you that after the trial peace will come and with it restoration.

Love one another!

16. How far from reality millions of beings are at this moment, who only live for their material present! How will they be able to open their eyes to reality? Just listening to the voice of conscience. That voice that to be heard requires concentration, meditation and prayer.

17. Do not be impatient, beloved people; do not want my words to be fulfilled within a few hours. Some of them will be realized soon and others over time.

18. For human beings, especially when they live painful hours, there are moments that seem like centuries, because they do not know how to put on hope, faith, patience and gentleness, but when they rise to Me to receive light, those virtues will give them strength to wait and to fight and will also sweeten the difficult hours.

19. You are living in difficult times, in which the advancement that you have achieved in the spirit is being tested. In the spirit, I have told you, because he is the only one who can sustain you in the fatiguing journey.

20. Do not rely only on your human strength, because matter is fragile; but if you must do it with the strength of the spirit, which is the one who prays before Me and is saturated with faith, then you can trust that you will come out ahead in the contest.

21. My love, like a mantle of protection, covers you in the hours of pain and justice that you live, and my charity makes you understand that the chalice that you drink is necessary.

22. I will take away that cup and change it for you into the wine of eternal life, as soon as you show me your merits.

23. You will have reached the preparation to make my teaching known as teachers, when you have been able to find yourselves. You will hear the voice of conscience and the mask that covers all evil will fall before you.

24. Seek the salvation of the spirit even at the cost of matter, for the more you lose for that cause, the more you will have later. The more you give, the more the gifts in your spirit will increase. Truly I tell you that when selfishness finds no place in your heart, you will have become teachers, and my love will receive you by saying to you: You are well received by your Father who comes to offer you the spiritual bread. Truly I tell you, I have called you everywhere, that the voice of the divine bell has been heard throughout the world; but there have been few who have come to the call.

25. Have you understood, people, that I have called you to give you to eat the bread of eternal life?

Love one another!

26. You will all have indicated your place in the spiritual banquet and the Master contemplates that there are empty places; they are those of those who have not accepted my invitation, they have left the delicacies that I had prepared for them; with pain I tell you that he who despises what Heaven offers him, later he will have to cry. These words have been heard by one of my servants, who is ordered to go along the roads, so that whoever he finds hungry he may bring him to Me, and I will seat him at my table, and those who did not even sense or expect such grace, will be the ones who occupy the empty places and enjoy more than those who are named my chosen ones.

27. I will continue to call men and also the beings who belong to the afterlife, so that the disembodied ones reunited with the incarnated ones, sit at my table, because they are all my children.

28. Disciples: When my word comes to you and you do not understand it, you put it in doubt and I say to you: when uncertainty torments you, retire to the solitude of the fields and there, in the middle of Nature, where you have only the countryside, the mountains and the firmament as witnesses, ask your Master again, deepen yourselves in his word and his sweet answer will come to you soon, then you will feel transported, inspired, full of an unknown spiritual joy. In this way you will cease to be men of little faith, knowing that every word of God contains truth, but that in order to discover it it is necessary to be able to penetrate it with recollection and purity, because it is a sanctuary.

29. Whenever you are ready and want to know something, your thirst for light will attract the divine light. How many times have I said to you: go to the mountain and tell me there your worries, your pains and needs!

30. Jesus, by his example, taught you these lessons in the Second Time; remember my example when I retired to the desert to pray before beginning my preaching; remember that in the last days of my stay among men, before entering the synagogue to pray, I sought the solitude of the Garden of Olives to converse with the Father. Nature is a temple of the Creator, where everything rises to Him to worship Him, there you will be able to receive directly and with all purity the irradiation of your Father.

31. There, far from selfishness and human materialism, you will feel wise inspirations coming to your heart that move you to practice the good on your path.

32. These manifestations that I am giving you through the human understanding will come to an end in the year 1950, that moment will inevitably come, but what does it matter that you do not listen to my word through the mouthpiece, if you have learned to rise to receive inspiration directly from the Master?

33. Arise, beloved children, and act in imitation of Jesus.

Love one another!

34. Just as you see that I am communicating through these understandings, so you will receive my inspiration; then you will speak in my name, of the teachings that I inspired you; so you will see that my teaching continues, that my revelation is eternally upon your spirit. Only the outer form in something will change.

35. When you are ready, you will walk along the paths clothed with humility, for truly I tell you, if there is a little vanity or pride in your heart, you will not do a good deed. Whoever wants to preach my doctrine will have to practice it with humility. I speak to you in this way so that you understand what you still have to do. You want to get up fully to deliver my teachings, but how can you teach, if in your actions and in your life, the Doctrine of Jesus is not manifested? Let the multitudes in your deeds see my Work; thus, the image of the Master will be reflected in the disciple.

36. I tell you that you will know how to feel when your spirit is already prepared to teach my Doctrine to your brothers, because it will be when you have found yourselves, then you will clearly hear the voice of conscience; until this is not in you, you will not be able to truly feel me.

37. There is no one who does not want to find happiness, and the more lasting it is, the better, because I come to teach you a path that leads to supreme and eternal happiness; however, I only show you the path and then I let you choose the one that pleases you the most.

38. I ask you: Why, if you long for happiness, don't you sow it and then reap it? How few there are who have felt impelled to give themselves to humanity!

39. I speak to you in a way that both your spirit and your soul understand me; but know that it is the spirit that I come to save even at the cost of his matter. Know that the more you give, the more you will have. When you reach that degree, you will be teachers, then your life will be an example, a mirror, where others will recognize their flaws and repair their mistakes.

40. To help you in your preparation, come and listen to my divine word.

41. Prepare your understanding and quiet your senses so that you can feel my voice in your heart.

42. My word is the path marked by my will from eternity, so that spirits do not wander wandering on Earth. Verily I tell you, it is necessary for man to know spirituality in order to achieve the evolution of his spirit.

43. This is the age of the light of the Holy Spirit, felt inwardly by the evolved spirits, by those who see beyond the forms.

Love one another!

44. Behold and appreciate the Universe in all its perfection and beauty; it was created so that the children of the Lord would be inspired by it and in it they would see an image of the Father. If you take Creation in this way, you will elevate your mind towards my Divinity.

45. May your mind never be inert, may it never stop, just as the evolution of the races through their generations does not stop, or human science that with the passage of time is always pointing a way forward.

46. Seek Me with the spirit, without stopping at routine traditions, or symbolic rites. Seek Me in your heart and in it you will find me, because the heart loves, suffers and feels.

47. If humanity, trying to surpass its knowledge in science, had not forgotten its heart, there would not be so much discord and so much egoism, and they would have already discovered the divine spark that you all carry for which you are all brothers in Me. Men would already be fulfilling Jesus' maxim of "loving one another", which would be enough for this world to have peace and light.

48. Now, the voice of conscience finds men deaf, who without stopping to hear it, rise up in murderous wars destroying nations, destroying elements of life and material forces, without contemplating that behind all this, they are sowing moral and spiritual destruction, which is even more serious.

49. I have to tell you about all this, men and women, so that in the work of moral and spiritual restoration, you fulfill your mission at this time. Do not just listen to my word, analyze it and put it into practice, because if you do not, it would be a vain seed.

50. Help the progress of your spirit and let it abandon its matter with all conformity and elevation, when the moment marked by my will arrives. Understand that no one will come to Me materialized, but in spirit. When that is the case, try to reach the high rungs of the ladder, where there is no longer pain or confusion.

51. You are imperfect in terms of your works not in terms of your origin or creation, but you will reach that perfection by your own merits.

52. You have indeed stood before the altar of wisdom, where your spirit has been overflowing with my grace.

53. Disciples: When you and I, no longer without spokespersons or mediators, communicate from Spirit to spirit and we find ourselves alone before the immensity, you will hear in the most intimate of your being, the divine voice that will arise from silence to speak with your spirit. Beyond that silence is the celestial concert, the notes of which

Love one another!

you do not yet know how to hear, because your ear only knows how to perceive material sounds.

54. Listen with true unction to this message because the time will come when you will no longer listen to me in this way, but if you are prepared, later you will receive it in a more perfect way. This form of communication that you now enjoy, you may qualify it as external, but that other one that I promise you will be internal, and you will get to have it when you rise more. Then men will come closer to perfect communication, when already without mediators or witnesses they will rise to their Father and receive directly from Him what they request. Then the human spirit will begin to shine, which had never shone before, because being in communion with Me, I will reflect in him.

55. The communication of my light through human understanding has been to bring you the elementary lesson and lay the foundations for the great lesson that will come later. I have also come to make lighter for you the burden of the cross that each one of you carries in life, a cross that each one of you created for himself and in which he willingly crucified himself.

56. To many who have shown me their wounds and their cup of bitterness, I could say that no one has led them to Calvary, they themselves and of their own free will have been the ones who have sought it. I will also be able to tell them that if in the supreme hour of trial they know how to reach Me and know how to call Me, the nails, the thorns, the gall and the vinegar will disappear from them, so that a new and better life will arise.

57. Upon hearing this, some ask me: "Master, when speaking to you about this new life, do you mean that of the afterlife or the existence that we must lead on Earth?". To which I answer you, that if you rise to the light, to love, to truth and to goodness, you should not worry about the place you are going to occupy.

58. I said to you at that Second Time, "My Father's house has many dwellings." Do you know that every spirit is a dwelling of the Divinity? Wherever there is a conscience, the Lord will be there.

59. Today you will not be able to form an idea of what the world will be like when it fully practices my teaching, when humanity tears sin from its heart, I do know. I know that later times will come in which man and woman, from the child to the elderly, will be able to enjoy absolute peace and will experience the joy of living in full happiness here in this world, where so much has been wept and so much blood has been shed. Those men will not want to break harmony with their God for a single moment and will carry written in their spirit the essence of my Law, with its divine maxim of loving one another.

Love one another!

60. Therefore, you who are listening to me, understand how necessary it is that you prepare yourselves to bring the good news to your brothers, so that you will no longer delay the joy that their awakening will bring them. Think that many of those whom you awaken will do what you could not do, and in turn, those whom they awaken will do more than those who brought them the good news managed to do, and so on, until the time comes when the people will be great, numerous and on Earth the fulfillment of my word can be seen.

61. I have waited for you to reach spiritual maturity, to tell you: Take the seed and go sow.

62. In the Second Time I gave you an example of how you should wait for the right hour to fulfill the mission that brought you to Earth.

63. I waited for my body, that Jesus whom men contemplated, to reach its best age to fulfill through him the divine mission of teaching you love.

64. When that body, the heart and the mind had reached their full development, my Spirit spoke through his lips, my wisdom crossed his mind, my love settled in his heart and the harmony between that body and the divine light that illuminated it was so perfect that many times I said to the multitudes: "He who knows the son, knows the Father".

65. Christ took the truth from God to teach it to men, He did not come to take it from the world. Neither of the Greeks, Chaldeans, Essenes, or Phoenicians, from any came to take the light. They did not yet know the way to heaven and I came to teach what was not known on earth.

66. Jesus had devoted his childhood and youth to charity and prayer, while the time was coming to proclaim the Kingdom of Heaven, the Law of love and justice, the Doctrine of light and life.

67. Seek the essence of my word poured out at that time and tell me if it can come from some human doctrine or from some science known then.

68. I tell you that if I had truly taken wisdom from those men, I would have sought my disciples among them and not in the rude and ignorant men with whom I formed my apostolate.

69. You ask me what I can tell you about the doctrines and philosophies of those peoples and I tell you that they are inspirations of the spirit; but not the supreme truth that only I possess.

70. In this Third Time it has been my will to communicate through man, using his conscience and his understanding, but I have done it using the humble, the rude and

Love one another!

simple seeking that his mind was virgin of sciences and theories. In order to teach you my lesson through these poor human lips and to surprise the multitudes formed by men of all conditions, do not believe that I first sent them to seek teachers from whom they would take the preparation and wisdom, on the contrary: I have removed them from all contamination and from all influence so that their understanding would be clear, clean and free to express before the people the divine inspiration. What could they have asked men about the deep and unknown message that my Spirit was going to reveal to humanity?

71. That is why I have been choosing rude and simple men to manifest my teaching through their understanding.

72. The doctrine that I poured into Jesus at that time was perfect in its substance and in its form; you will not be able to attribute any stain to it, because the one who inspired it and who transmitted it is perfect.

73. Now that I communicate through these creatures who live very far from perfection, you have to look more for the essence of the word than the outer form of it, since they are human creatures who cannot harmonize with the perfection of the one who is inspiring the Divine Message to them.

74. To all this I say to you that the people already doctinated, the people who have faith in my presence under this manifestation, have the duty to collaborate with their mental elevation, their prayer and their preparation with the spokesman who fulfills such a delicate spiritual mission.

75. Those who do not understand the responsibility of those who hold this office will not feel charity towards them; but those who are understanding will be like faithful Cyrenians, helping with their prayer to share the weight of the cross with their brothers.

76. When my communication has ceased and you understand all the love that I showed you by manifesting myself through these creatures, you will have to tell me: "Lord, if you descended to our misery, to our iniquity and littleness, what will we not have to do to reciprocate so much love?" And then you will begin to love and to consecrate your life to those who need love, light and charity.

77. Those who surrounded and followed me in the Second Time, those beloved disciples, gave their lives, overflowed their spirit and watered their blood, because they wanted to reciprocate with love to the one who had left his throne to come to live with them, and to give them the most precious treasure of the Spirit: The Truth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 170

1. When you think of the torments I suffered on the cross, you are horrified that human evil had reached those extremes of cruelty and I tell you, that pain and the chalice that I drank then, was not the greatest bitterness.
2. The greatest pain for Me was to see that, being among my children, they did not want to realize who I was, to be revealing the truth to them with words full of light, and to see that they rejected them and denied me, and to be pouring out my love in their hearts, while they mocked Me and blasphemies against me poured out from their lips.
3. The last sigh that I exhaled on the cross was the divine forgiveness that over so much misery and so much death, flowed from my heart, but my passion did not end when I exhaled that sigh; I had told you that I was life and my Spirit in eternity continued to receive the ingritudes of all men.
4. They argued about whether or not I was the promised Messiah; they analyzed my works to see if they were the confirmation of what the prophecies had announced and while some came to the conviction that I was the promised one, others, the materialists, those who only worshiped matter, those who had interpreted the prophecies according to their human ambitions and their conveniences, they continued to deny me.
5. How blind were those who, having heard my words of life and having seen my mighty works, could not come to understand that only God was capable of carrying them out.
6. Today you can say that the whole of humanity has recognized Christ as the Messiah that the Father had promised to humanity from the earliest times. However, men do not cease to deny me, to ignore me and to offer me in exchange for my love, the gall and vinegar of their ingratitude.
7. Today they no longer doubt Jesus, but many argue and still deny my Divinity. Some attribute great spiritual elevation to me; others affirm that I too am walking along the path of the evolution of the spirit, in order to reach the Father; but if that were the case, I would not have come to tell you: "I am the way, the truth and the life".
8. I know your thoughts, your philosophies. I know that for you, he only embodies a spirit who needs that test to achieve his elevation and perfection, and this prevents you from believing that the Divine Word became man. I know that you do not conceive that the Divine Being could come to feel pain and that is why humanity, seeing that Christ experienced it, denies that He could be the promised Divinity.

Love one another!

9. Ah my beloved children! if you could come to understand that the incarnation of the Word on Earth is the greatest expression of divine love; it was a longing for humility before you and a lesson in my desire to limit myself, to make me small, so that you would feel more yours and you closer to the Father.

10. But of that great sorrow how little do you know! You think only of the material, of the suffering flesh, of the anguish of the spirit; but you fail to understand that as long as there is no harmony between human creatures and their Heavenly Father, there will have to be pain among you, and what pain can you suffer that is not reflected in your Father?

11. Do not think that I am coming to defend myself from your judgments, or to ask you not to strip me of that divine essence that you are denying me. I have come in this age to tell man that it is his spirit who judges me.

12. It is enough that it is your little human reason that wants to read and penetrate the great Book of Life, which was written by the Divine Spirit for your spirit, because this will be the one that reaches immortality and not matter.

13. Behold, I come to give these lessons through clumsy and simple creatures in order that you may give them credit; for if I had delivered you through men of understanding and preparation, you would take these revelations as one more theory of the many that have appeared on Earth in these times.

14. Those who have been moved by my word at this time, are those who have risen up as busy laborers, fighting tirelessly inspired by my teachings. They do not open their lips to tell me: "Master, we are here with You", because they know that complying with my Law, wherever they are with Me and tomorrow they will be the spiritual guides and messengers before humanity.

15. In the world, people are already waiting for the arrival of the apostles of peace and light, of you who have been with the Divine Master, who are the ones who will bring the good news to hearts.

16. You are still being tested and in preparation by putting my lessons into practice, saturating yourselves with my love and imbuing yourselves with my Work.

17. These are the last years of my communication. After 1950, when I have lifted up my word, you will remember it and your heart will be filled with sadness, if you did not know how to take advantage of it, but in truth I tell you that I will not depart from you, only the way of communicating will change, and I can even tell you that I will be closer to you, because the time of true spirituality will come.

Love one another!

18. You will continue in spiritual communication with Me. Recognize how simple my Doctrine is, how understandable my Law is; the same one that Jesus, the Galilean, came to teach you.

19. I have not come to judge you yet, but to show you once again the way that leads to Me.

20. Now you are disciples, tomorrow you will be teachers and you will teach with words and deeds what I have revealed to you. Men and women will be teachers of high morals. Think that you will have to face the religions among which you will do great spiritual work, because faith has died out in many, because hope has disappeared and that is that men do not know each other, nor do they have charity of themselves. But in order for you to preach my truth and speak of love, you will have to purify yourselves.

21. In the Second Time I said to my disciples, If any of the members of your body is the cause of your sin, cut him off; that is, even at the cost of pain and sacrifice you must be cleansed. I say to you, cleanse your heart, do not let passions take root in it. Clean the glass inside and out.

22. Let your heart come to beat to the rhythm of my love and your brothers will have to recognize you by the whiteness of your spirit and the purity of your feelings. Put on calm, forgive and you will be forgiven. Live in peace with yourselves.

23. See how many of your brothers are waiting in the bosom of their idolatry for the coming of the Messiah. Look at how many, in their ignorance, believe that I will only come to unload my justice on the bad, save the good and destroy the world, without knowing that I am among men as a Father, as a Teacher, as a Brother or Friend, full of love and humility, extending my charity to save, bless and forgive everyone.

24. That is why you are developing your gifts under my teaching, to give proof of my new manifestation, either by taking away the pain of the one who suffers, already teaching the way of light to the lost or raising the dead to the voice of "Arise and walk".

25. You will destroy the concept of death and teach the way of true life.

26. When you speak of my Work, do it firmly; express at the moment of your inspiration what the heart feels. Get ready, because I want to speak through your lips to humanity. Live alert without moving away from my teaching, so that you will never be involved in the confusions of humanity.

27. The group that gathers to hear my word is still small, but I take it on behalf of all humanity and give it my teaching as I have been doing since through my daughter Damiana Oviedo I made my will known through her understanding. What I have given

Love one another!

you in this way have been lessons of wisdom that you should keep like a precious jewel in your heart, because its essence is of love.

28. I bless you because you are tireless in receiving me. I want that as I have come to teach and guide you, you should guide and teach your brothers. I have given you the gift of healing pain with my balm, which is charity.

29. You are witnesses of the way in which I have come to communicate, tomorrow, when this word no longer sprouts from human lips and this grace has disappeared, you will remember with love this time and these manifestations. Then you will testify to what you heard and saw.

30. After 1950, people will ask you how the word of the Lord was manifested, and you will tell them that it was in a manifestation full of humility, with simple and understandable language for everyone.

31. You will be listened to with interest and the books that will remain from my lessons will be read with avidity.

32. Under different forms I have come to teach you throughout the ages, but it has always been the same Doctrine that I have taught you; it has first ignited faith, so that you may dignify yourselves before Me and finally so that you may achieve the reward of your merits in eternal life.

33. What will you be able to make present to me in your heart that I cannot contemplate?

34. I hear everything and I know everything. Watch and pray because the wolf lurks. Do not judge those who have fallen into temptation during the walk, but invite them again with love to resume the march to achieve advancement on the path of evolution.

35. In the Second Half, a woman whom temptation made to fall into sin, was judged in the middle of the street by the mobs. Jesus managed to pass by, those men accused the woman of adultery and tried to put her to death. Then, turning to the Teacher, they said to him to prove it: Sir, this woman has been caught in adultery and the law of Moses says that she must be stoned to death by the people. What do you say? To which Jesus, looking at them with pity, replied, "Whoever is clean from sin, let him throw the first stone."

36. The light of that word enlightened the spirits and feeling all imperfect and unworthy to judge a fellow, they retired ashamed leaving the square clean.

37. Then Jesus asked the woman, who was lying on the ground, "Woman, where are those who accuse you? They're gone. Get up, go away and don't sin again."

38. Verily I say unto you, it behoveth me alone to judge every cause.

Love one another!

39. I invite you to study my word, and if you want my peace, keep my precepts so that they may serve as a guide at all times.

40. People: make charity your flag; whoever wishes to work on my lands, let him adopt charity as the motto of his work and he will have a great mission to perform.

41. The lands where the pain has spread are very vast and there is very little seed of love and charity stored in the hearts of those who are going to get up to sow.

42. My Consoling Spirit is poured out among all those who are going to fulfill this great work of charity in the world; but that consolation has also been deposited among the spiritual world, in the beings who have been destined to pour out their light on all the paths of the Earth.

43. When I speak to you of my spiritual world, I am referring to those hosts of obedient beings as true servants, who only do what the will of their Lord commands them. These are the ones I have sent among you, to be the counselors, the guardians, the doctors and true brothers among all men. They do not come to cry because they carry peace in them; they do not come to ask questions, because the light of their evolution and their experience in the long days, has given them the right to be able to make light in the understanding of man. They are timely in their help, solicitous and humble, to any call or need.

44. I am the one who has commanded them to manifest themselves among you, so that they may give you their lesson, their testimony and their encouragement. They are walking ahead of you, so that you will find the path clean and lend you their help so that you will not faint.

45. Tomorrow, you too will be part of that army of light, which in the infinite world of spirits has been working only for the love of their brothers, knowing that with it they glorify and love their Father.

46. If you want to be like them, consecrate your existence to the good. Share your peace and your bread, receive the needy with love, go to visit the sick and the captive. Make light on the path of your brothers who are groping in search of the true path. Fill the infinite with noble thoughts, pray for the absent and prayer will bring you closer to them.

47. And when death stops the beating of your heart and the light in your pupils goes out, you will go to awaken to a wonderful world for its harmony, for its order and its justice. There you will begin to understand that God's charity is the one that can compensate you for all your works, trials and sufferings.

Love one another!

48. When a spirit arrives at that dwelling, he begins to feel invaded by an infinite peace, he instantly returns his memory to those who still live far from that beatitude, and in his eagerness, in his longing for those whom he loves, come to possess that divine gift, he joins the spiritual hosts who fight and work for salvation, for the well-being and peace of his brothers.

49. To prepare your heart and give strength to your spirit, my voice encourages you on this path of trials, which you have already proven that they give courage to your spirit. He who has strength will be able to impart it to whoever feels weak.

50. Soon you will contemplate the arrival of multitudes from other countries, who will come to this nation where the Master manifests himself.

51. The light of my wisdom will awaken men from their lethargy and you will see them evolve spiritually and mentally, that step will be beneficial for humanity.

52. The nations will fix their eyes on this part of the Earth and will come to know my Work and my word, which will have been imprinted, because by that time the brains of those of whom you have been spokesmen will have been closed for this communication.

53. The precincts that have gathered the great crowds will remain open after my departure, so that the disciples will continue to gather there to study my word; they will be the ones who, watching like guardians, await the arrival of the last ones that I announce today. If you are in your position, they will recognize the greatness of what I have revealed to you; if you are not faithful to this command, it will be misery and calamities that receive those who, in search of peace and light, try to approach you.

54. I also want to teach you to fulfill your duties to those who rule the world: If you want their decisions to be favorable and just for their peoples, you must help them with prayer.

55. If, instead of complying in this way, you abandon them and devote yourself only to criticizing their determinations, you will let their spirits decline in the struggle and they will be exposed to harmful influences.

56. Truly I tell you that from the earliest days of humanity, man had the intuition of carrying within himself a spiritual being, a being that, although it was invisible, manifested itself in the various works of his life.

57. Your Lord has revealed to you from time to time the existence of the spirit, its essence and its arcane, because even carrying it in you, the veil in which your materiality envelops you is so dense that you will not be able to contemplate what is more noble and pure in your being.

Love one another!

58. There are many truths that man has dared to deny, however, the belief in the existence of his spirit, has not been one of those that he has fought the most, because man has felt and has come to understand that to deny his spirit, would be as much as denying himself.

59. Human matter, when it has degenerated due to its passions, its vices and its materialism, has become a chain, a veil of darkness, a prison and an obstacle to the development of the spirit. Despite this, he has never lacked in his hours of trial, a flash of inner light that comes to his aid.

60. Verily I tell you that the highest and purest expression of the spirit is consciousness, that divine inner light that makes him be among all the creatures that surround him, the first, the highest, the greatest and the noblest.

61. "Master, you ask me in silence, why do we know so little about the spirit? Why do we know so little about ourselves?".

62. And the Master answers you: because you have devoted yourselves more to what the world offers you and have not consecrated yourselves to the study of the imperishable, which is your spirit. The same spirit, before the beauties, before the wonders and the delights that life provides him, renounces, even temporarily, the joys that his own development can provide him. However, I must tell you in truth, that is not why you are going to believe that matter is more powerful than spirit and that this is the cause that it has descended to materialize. No, the spirit is incomparably stronger and will never cease to be so, but if he has fallen, he has been voluntarily seduced by the attractions of a world that, even if fleetingly, offers him through the senses of the flesh a life fruitful in pleasures and temptations.

63. It is natural that his materiality prevents him from knowing himself and does not allow him to manifest his gifts through his human part. Because the material nature seems to be the most opposite to the spiritual nature; however, when the two come to harmonize in you, you will come to see that your material nature is like a limpid mirror that reflects in all its beauty the spiritual and even the divine.

64. Seek my presence in the works carried out by Me and at every step you will be able to find me; try to hear me, and you will hear me in the powerful voice that arises from everything created, because I find no difficulty in manifesting myself through the beings of Creation. The same thing I manifest in a star, in the fury of a storm, that in the sweet light of an aurora. I also make my voice heard in the melodious trill of a bird, which I express through the aroma of flowers. And every expression of mine, every phrase, every work speaks to all of you of love, of fulfillment to the laws of justice, of wisdom, of eternity in the spirit.

Love one another!

65. Why have you not managed to show yourself in all the spiritual fullness, in the great beauty of your spirit, having had power over the material? For having let yourselves be carried away by the passions of the world.

66. Therefore, do not run away from the study and practice of my Teaching, believing that by this means you will achieve greater spirituality; you must learn to deserve it with wisdom and you will have reached the principle of universal harmony in which you will know how to let your spirit manifest.

67. Interpret and comply with the Law and with this you will prepare yourself to come to dwell in the higher abodes of spirituality. As long as there are material worlds, it is necessary that the spiritual world continues to vibrate and shed its light on them.

68. Consider that if you have not been able to master a fragile envelope now, what mission can I entrust to your spirit when I am dwelling in a valley of greater spirituality?

69. Only I can give you these lessons, O humanity, what man could come to tell you what I have in store for you in my arcanum? Meditate and pray, O disciples, that my teaching may lead you to the reconciliation of the spirit with his spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 171

1. The fountain of grace comes to overflow over you, so that you may quench your thirst for peace and purify yourselves.
2. It is necessary that I come to teach you, because I still consider you weak. In this word is the strength that revives the spirit.
3. Do you not see how, when you listen to me, the sorrows are removed from your heart? It is that the voice of the Father soothes and comforts you.
4. You are children still on the long journey of the spirit, and that is why my charity sustains you and my counsels guide you. On the way there are thorns and on its sides there are precipices, but I teach you not to take false steps, not to let yourselves be overcome by temptation, because you are destined to teach your brothers by the example of your life; with this you will give the best testimony that you listened to the Master of teachers.
5. While I think of your spirit, I do not forget your body, a weak creature that needs charity, love and patience, so that it may find itself in harmony with the spirit and serve its God with an atom of perfection.
6. Do an examination of conscience at the end of each year, since as long as you live on Earth, you will also be under the laws of time. Turn your memory back to the past, go through everything, remember the day when for the first time you heard my word, that time when your spirit sensed that a new era was opening up before him and understood that the veil of many mysteries was being torn, to let him contemplate clearly the truth of this teaching. Because from that moment you understood the mistakes and mistakes that you had had in your life, awakening in you the immense desire to serve your Lord, loving and serving your brothers. You did not hesitate to swear that you would follow me from that moment, without thinking if there might come a moment of weakness or fainting that would make you falter.
7. And as you listened to me, my teaching was infiltrated into your being, and your conscience was the jealous judge that has curbed the instincts of matter.
8. Your conscience has never judged your evil deeds without first warning you, making you see what it is to comply with my laws and what it is to contravene them.
9. Thus, guided by conscience, I let you choose the path, and having decided to seek me and practice the good along this path, you have had a tireless and loving Teacher who

Love one another!

corrects you with gentleness, who judges you with divine justice and who loves you as a most perfect Father.

10. Even so, you have not yet reached the degree of spirituality that you must have to spread my teaching.

11. When you make the sorrows, sorrows and also joys of your brothers your own, you will have taken a firm step on the way. As long as you judge those who are less guilty than you and consider yourselves superior to others, instead of being humble of heart, you will still be far from being my disciples. Did you not see me nailed to the cross, forgiving humanity? Why don't you imitate me? Because you always see with greater interest the satisfactions for the body, than those that concern the spirit.

12. I see that you do not yet fully understand my teaching, nor do you have a clear idea of the end that awaits you.

13. I don't want any of my children to get lost in the unfathomable abyss of darkness. I want you to continue climbing the rungs of the spiritual perfection ladder one by one.

14. Now, make an examination of your whole life and your actions in the light of your conscience, so that you will know if you have advanced or if you have remained stagnant. There are those who must put an end to their debauchery; I assure you that in the midst of the sacrifice that it means for the body to punish it in its passions, you will feel the desire to serve me and love your brothers. At that moment repentance will arise and crying will leave freshness and rest in the heart, and purity in the spirit.

15. I have not asked you and I will not ask you for an absolute consecration to my service, because the obligations you have contracted in the world also demand of you; but even within that fulfillment, I want you to manifest what you have learned from Me.

16. Watch over and pray for those who suffer from hunger, illness or misery, for I will watch over you. Analyze my word; analyzing it, you will be with Me in continuous communication.

17. Contemplate with the spirit the scale that rises before you to infinity, as a luminous path that invites your spirit to reach the bosom of the Father, a bosom of ineffable peace and joy.

18. I found you lost like shipwrecked people without a compass, like pilgrims lost in the desert; but I sent you my light that made you find a path full of hope, faith and consolation, that lifted up your spirit, flooding it with vigor and energies to continue in pursuit of the goal.

Love one another!

19. At the end of the Ladder, on the last rung, there is an abode to which you are all predestined, but which you must conquer with merit, with faith, with great love and charity, overcoming obstacles, dominating enemies, until finally reaching the New Promised Land, the Kingdom that is not of this world.

20. That ladder is a straight path, and there are no crossroads or labyrinths in it, with which I give you to understand that it is the fulfillment of my Law and in the analysis of my teachings, you will not find complications.

21. You are going to march firmly on that path, you are going to fight for your elevation. I will make you strong, if not with my power and my light, with what weapons will you fight and defend yourselves? With what will you overcome your temptations? If I did not cover you with my mantle of love, how could you get rid of your enemies? But truly I tell you, you will also have to earn my protection and the light of my sword with merit.

22. Your footprints will be imprinted on the spiritual path that opens up before you, but these footprints will speak of good deeds, of renunciations, of noble acts, of high love and of charity without limits.

23. Each one has his destiny mapped out with his spiritual mission and his human mission, both must harmonize and tend towards a single end and in truth I tell you that I will not only take into account your spiritual works, but also your material works, because in them I will find merits that help your spirit to reach Me.

24. You will not be alone in the walk; in front of you, some closer and others more distant, there are many beings who also advance step by step and who watch and pray for those who walk after them. His ideal is not to arrive alone, or to arrive first, but to prepare the path for his brothers so that one day, the joy of the first may be the joy of all.

25. How beautiful I contemplate that road! How my Spirit is recreated by watching the advancement of my children, their effort to rise and reach new degrees of perfection!

26. There are beings from all the worlds there, some in spirit and others incarnated, all carrying out various missions. In the infinity where you are building your abode, to delight tomorrow with the taste of honey that will give you the peace of the spirit.

27. Blessed is he who follows me in the way of truth.

28. Blessed is the one who loves and trusts me, the one who knows his mission and fulfills it.

29. When I tell you about the way, I do not point out any on earth, because it is not the world that you inhabit where my Kingdom is. It is the always ascending spiritual path. It

Love one another!

is the evolution and progress that awaits your spirit. Therefore, wherever you are on Earth, you can be within the path of the spirit.

30. My children, if you have left the road, return to it; if you have stopped, go on.

31. The mission you are carrying, I have given it to you according to your ability and your strength, you just need to understand it and love it. Pray every day so that you may receive the light necessary for your work; then, remain prepared, attentive, so that you may hear the voices of those who call you, of those who ask you, and also so that you may be able to face the trials. Because every day of your existence is a page of the book that each of you is writing. Each day is marked with a test and each test has a meaning and a reason.

32. I want to make of you a healthy people of spirit and matter, because you are the chosen one, the witness of my manifestations in all times, and you have come at this stage to fulfill a delicate mission and to prepare the way of the new generations.

33. I have sown your path with proofs of love so that you will not doubt Me or yourselves. Those of you who have listened to me at this time, do not go to the grave taking away the secret of this communication that I have had with you, because your main mission is to speak on my behalf to humanity, to testify to my revelations.

34. Do not tell me that you lack preparation to do so, because I have spoken a lot to you and when you heard me, you purified yourselves. You can all take this message to the world. The men are waiting for him and are ready to receive him. Have you not realized the longing for spirituality and peace that humanity has? Are you not moved by their ignorance and their pain?

35. My Spirit pours out on all men, speaks to them through their conscience and says to them: Come to Me and rest. Take the faith that you need, no longer be blind on the way.

36. People: Do you know the work that I am developing in the world? "No, you tell me, we only see this humanity stirring, plunging into great abysses and enduring a great trial." Verily I say to you, I have allowed man to do justice to himself by his own hand and to acknowledge all his errors, so that he may return to Me purified. I have sent my light on every creature and have accompanied it in its days of tribulation.

37. My Spirit has been poured out on every spirit and my angels are scattered throughout the Universe, fulfilling my commands to order and return everything to its channel. And when everyone has fulfilled, ignorance will have disappeared, evil will not exist and only good will reign on Earth.

Love one another!

38. Ah, if you had understood me, if you knew my desire to perfect you, how much you would have already climbed and how close to Me you would be! If your will were mine, you would have already reached the top where I am waiting for you!

39. And what is my longing, people? Your unification and your peace.

40. Here you have me once again talking to you, touching your heart, waiting for your awakening.

41. Every good tree will be protected and its roots and branches will spread out to give shelter and sustenance to the walker. But the bad weed will be cut off by the roots and thrown into the unquenchable fire.

42. I speak to you in a figurative sense and in telling you about that tree, I am talking to you about the works of men.

43. To those whom I have entrusted, I say, Prepare your harvest. Fathers of families, teachers and rulers, lords and servants, great and small, I do not want you to present to me your uncultivated lands, even if it were a small seed, make it present to me clean and pure.

44. Come to Me, knock and it will be opened to you, but come joyful, satisfied with your work, so that you may feel great, like Me.

45. Truly I tell you, if there were a thousand understandings prepared, I would communicate by a thousand at the same time.

46. I am giving you my teaching, since for the first time I communicated through my daughter Damiana Oviedo, by whose understanding I made my will known to you. Since then, my wisdom flows through these spokespersons, wisdom that you should treasure in your heart like a precious jewel, because love exists in it.

47. I want you, just as I have taught and guided you, to teach your brothers.

48. You are the witnesses of all that I have said at this time, so that you may speak of these lessons to your brothers tomorrow, when my word is no longer with you. Then, remembering these manifestations, you will explain to those who ask you, how the Teacher communicated and how the spokesman worked. Because after the fiftieth, men will question you and be interested in your testimonies, they will look for the books where my word has been printed and there they will find my presence and my essence; and looking for imperfections they will not find them, because the imperfections of those for whom I communicated will not pass to those books.

Love one another!

49. These writings will kindle the light of true faith in hearts, they will show sinners the path of regeneration and they will make new disciples emerge, new soldiers, many of whom will demonstrate more faith and more love, than many of those who listened to me at this time.

50. Prepare yourselves, that your testimonies may be pure and true. I pour out my light on all men.

51. Blessed is the heart that is ready, for he will feel my presence.

52. Village. It is my will that in this Third Time every understanding, every heart and every spirit will attain this spiritual knowledge.

53. The book of wisdom is open, so that everyone may become my disciples.

54. Keep with great zeal the teaching that I am showing you.

55. You are my humble family to whom I have entrusted an inheritance, to whom I have come to reveal how much my will has been.

56. You do not know the heavenly abode and you continue to wander in the desert, but I have come to unite you in my love and do not forget that the love of your Father awaits you. I am preparing the way, so that you can get to rest from the hard day, but from now on I tell you that on that road there are more thorns than flowers; you who have known the ways of life and in them have acquired mettle and strength, you will no longer have to be surprised.

57. You are my disciples at this time, you are trying to understand my revelation and at the same time you are surprised at the advances of science. Rejoice that you have witnessed all these wonders, because not only have you known the fruits of human intelligence, but you have also achieved spiritual knowledge in a high degree of evolution.

58. How many men of science, thought to be wise, deny the spiritual life, while you understand what they have not known. It is up to you to make known at this time one more step towards the light.

59. I contemplate the desire of men who long to reach Me. I have told you: I have prepared the paths for everyone to experience the infinite joy of meeting me. Those of you who have taken a step towards regeneration, towards spirituality, feel your spirit overflowing with joy.

60. I want to get these crowds ready before my departure in 1950.

Love one another!

61. In the Second Time, I prepared twelve men and they spread my teaching throughout the world known at that time. Twelve men were enough to cement my Law of love, I told them that I would be among humanity again; behold, my word was fulfilled, when the Master came in spirit, followed by his spiritual hosts.

62. This is the time of the liberation of the spirit, the era of light and evolution. You will contemplate the seed that I have come to leave in the spirits, and that seed will be the testimony of my coming among men in this Third Time in which I have manifested myself since the year of 1866.

63. You who are listening to me are my disciples of this time, who came to Me without knowing which way you were on.

64. I want my new disciples to be the sowers of peace in this world.

65. You do not know how much your spirit reaches in its evolution, because of these moments that you steal from the world to dedicate them to Me. Verily, I reserve for you surprises for when you come to your Father.

66. The mission I have entrusted to you is delicate, but it is not a heavy cross of sacrifice. Nothing obliges you to comply with these teachings, since you are endowed with free will; but above that freedom that you have to think, to live and to act, there shines a light that is that of conscience, which advises you what you should do and teaches you to distinguish good from evil. That light is I, Who am inside and outside of you, who accompany you both in joy and in pain, both when you are on the right path and when you are running towards the abyss. Wherever I am because I am the divine heart that beats throughout the Universe.

67. I want no more restitution or pain for you, I want that, just as the stars beautify the firmament, the spirits of all my children come with their light, to illuminate my Kingdom and to fill the heart of your Father with joy.

68. Know how to prepare yourselves to receive the messenger of love who is Mary. The mother who comes down to comfort the heart of the son.

69. The most tender love of God for His creatures has no form, however, in the Second Time it took the form of a woman in Mary, the mother of Jesus.

70. Understand that Mary has always existed, since her essence, her love, her tenderness, have always been in the Divinity.

71. About Mary How many theories and confusions men have forged! About her motherhood, her conception and her purity How much they have blasphemed!

Love one another!

72. The day they truly understand that purity, they will say to themselves, "It would be better for us not to have been born." Tears of fire will burn their spirit, then Mary will wrap them in her grace, the divine Mother will protect them with her mantle and the Father will forgive them saying with infinite love: Watch and pray that I forgive you and in you I forgive and bless the world.

73. I do not come looking for the harvest in your hands, because I know that you present them to me empty. I have seen those who, instead of sowing faith in hearts, have torn from them the little they carried.

74. I have filled you with gifts, so that you can impart charity and it is not fair that before Me you should be needy imploring my help.

75. When your brothers have come to you to ask for help, have you listened to them and attended to them? Your conscience tells you that on many occasions you have remained deaf and indifferent, and that is not the Doctrine that I taught you in Jesus.

76. My gaze reads in your heart, my word judges you and you do not know how to tremble. While I judge you, I teach you, I love you and I forgive you. I forgive those who hear me and I forgive humanity.

77. Sometimes I contemplate you undecided, afraid to move forward, afraid of the stumbles of the road, afraid even of my light, because you think you are blinded by its reflection. So how do you want to be strong and reject the pain? Let the light of my Spirit fill your being and you will understand many revelations and your weakness will depart. Do not be confused if the same God judges you, loves you and also touches you; do not be surprised that the most severe judgment arises from the heart of the Father, at the same time as the sweetest intercession for his children; but do not defy the Father's justice by already carrying my light in your spirit, because when it makes itself felt inexorable in your life, it will come to seem to you that I have denied you my forgiveness, that I have stopped loving you, that I have crossed the limit of justice, to show myself cruel and unjust. In your obfuscation you could not understand that no one reaps a pain that he has not sown before.

78. If you understood my Doctrine, you would feel my love and then you would see my presence in your life, avoiding stumbles and falls, rising up with tenderness if your ingratitude or foolishness had made you fall; other times you would see me attenuating the overwhelming step of your faults in order to move your heart to deep reflections, because my love and my forgiveness are infinite.

79. So far, only the rude and simple-hearted men, those of medium knowledge, have come to know my Work. In all ages, these have been the first to come to Me to listen to

Love one another!

Me; but now the wise men, philosophers and men of science will also come. Some will do so in order to get to scrutinize the meaning of this Doctrine and others with the presentiment that they will find themselves facing a luminous reality. All of them will come to learn new teachings in my word, and that new wisdom that they will find in my revelations, will transform the way of thinking, being and feeling of all humanity.

80. How much you will marvel at the simple and perfect way I have chosen for my manifestation to be verified and how many clarifications and solutions you will find in my teachings.

81. I am going to entrust a new time to this humanity, made up of beings of different spiritual elevation, as well as of different mission on Earth.

82. An intense struggle awaits the man of tomorrow; a struggle that will not be for the ambition of material goods, nor will it be so selfish that it drags human lives in its wake, no, I am talking about a noble and high struggle through which peace and love will be restored in the world, I am talking about work, effort and sacrifice for the sake of your improvement, both moral and material, as well as your salvation and spiritual advancement.

83. On the foundations of true knowledge, love and justice, the people of tomorrow will build a world of peace and light. A new moral, spiritual, intellectual and scientific world will emerge from the rubble of the past with which the life of peoples will be completely transformed.

84. Here, where the good has been fought so much, where the sacred has been profaned so much, where everything that is just and lawful has been rejected so much, the Law of Love will come to be established. The current valley of tears will be transformed into a valley of peace, because the good will of man to persevere in the Law, will have its just compensation when recovering that supreme gift of the spirit that is peace.

85. When man's life develops in an atmosphere of peace, his science will be greater, his inspiration higher, as it has never been before.

86. How can men today be inspired in the midst of a vicious world, where so many thoughts of hatred, evil and materialism are vibrating, forming a kind of curtain, which prevents their spirit from contemplating the truth of the eternal?

87. Come to Me, O humanity, pray and tell me in spiritual language your longings and sufferings, that I will take you by the hand and lead you into my sanctuary where I will discover everything that can serve you to adorn, beautify and ennoble your existence.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 172

1. I have covered you with a garment of grace, so that it may be she who distinguishes you among the peoples and religions of the earth.
2. Only with the practice of my Doctrine will you be able to keep clean that garment, which is not material, but you wear it made of light in your spirit.
3. It is so delicate that even a bad look that reflects bad feelings for your fellow human beings is capable of imprinting a stain on it; you will be able to understand that if you commit greater faults, then it will not be stains, but shreds that you tear from your clothes.
4. All of you, by springing from my Spirit, were endowed with that garment that is spiritual purity. Who has managed to keep that grace intact until his return? Who has come out flawless through all the struggles and temptations? Very few, most are dressed in rags and many are naked of virtue.
5. Now I have come to cover you, to clothe you again, shedding my light on the spirits, like an immense mantle that I tear to shreds to adorn you. Know, O people, that it is precisely this light by which the world will recognize you.
6. I am delivering you from evil so that you will be worthy to possess my seed and sow it, how could I send you naked or ragged, stained or unclean to testify to my word?
7. Now that you have started a journey of regeneration, do not stop, do not go to sleep in the middle of the way because then you will slow down your spiritual advancement.
8. I want each step that you take within my Work, to be one more step that lifts you up in your walk and that you know that each work has a fruit to give you. Do not stop collecting it, do not settle for sowing and then neglecting the harvest.
9. If you truly yearn to become masters in spirituality, you have to be persevering, patient, studious and observant, because then you will have the opportunity to gather in your path the fruit of your works, with which you will accumulate experience that is light, that is knowledge of true life.
10. Those who teach my Work in the world will have to be true connoisseurs of the human being, both in what corresponds to the spirit and in what concerns the matter.
11. A piece of advice to be correct, a word to solve a problem, a judgment to be right, a teaching to be persuasive, will have to come from a spirit acrisolated in experience, strengthened in struggle and purified in the good.

Love one another!

12. How many there are in the world who dedicate themselves to spiritually guiding through the various religions and sects that exist, and who instead of guiding their brothers along the path of truth, make them lose themselves in darkness and throw them into the abysses of ignorance! Why? Because they do not know humanity, because they do not try to understand it; but how can they know humanity if they do not even know themselves?

13. I do not want this to happen to you, beloved disciples of the Third Time. Look how I have come to teach you to penetrate inside yourself first, to know yourself intimately, to know how to judge yourself. See how many trials, great and small, I am subjecting you to in order that you may put my teachings into practice and live my word in truth. When you are ready, when you have been polished by the fine chisel of my justice and my love, then I will send you to your brothers with my message of consolation, hope and peace.

14. Who will be able to resist the force of the truth that springs from your words? Who will not be captivated and moved by the understanding, indulgence and persuasion of your counsels? There will be faith in hearts, there will be conversion, there will be health and innumerable wonders. That is the fruit that I want you to reap, that is the harvest that I hope you will raise. Don't get confused. When in my teachings I speak to you about the fruit, there has been no shortage of those who interpret this word in a completely material form and seek the fruit of their works in the form of flattery, honors, attentions and even payment in coins. How far is this fruit from being to which I refer in my word! You have already known that I have spoken of the fruit of experience, purity, understanding, serenity and spirituality.

15. Those who still seek rewards on Earth through coins and flattery are short-lived spirits who do not want to contemplate the truth and who are still content with the payment that the world gives.

16. They will wake up from their dreams and realize their nakedness, when they thought they were decked out, and check their spiritual misery, when they thought they had an inexhaustible treasure and feel needy in spirit.

17. Disciples: Take care of your clothes, learn from Me so that tomorrow you will be able and know how to teach your fellow men. Strip your heart of every evil tendency, turning it into fertile ground, where my word will germinate and bear fruit for the joy of your brothers and for the glory of your spirit. I am always with you, but you are not always with Me. That is why I say to you when you come before the manifestation of my divine light through the speaker: be welcome, O multitudes eager for wisdom.

Love one another!

18. While you come to fulfill an appointment, I come to fulfill a promise and I bless you because you have not left me preaching alone in the desert.

19. I have not found you prepared, because many centuries ago humanity, instead of studying my Doctrine, gave itself up to external rites and cults that do not illuminate the path of the spirit; but I forgive you and I come to your aid to make you reach the knowledge that is still hidden in my word of the Second Time. Thus, when you have assimilated that lesson, I will give you my new message, which will fill you with joy for the essence and wisdom that he will bring you.

20. I want this humanity to stop being the infant in spiritual knowledge, to become the good disciple, who understands the responsibility he has before the Father in this era of judgment, restitution and spiritual elevation.

21. And voice, people, you will have to bear witness to my teaching with your works of love, so that other peoples may arise into the light, which is liberation, truth and life.

22. I have been making you enjoy this communication for a long time, but I find very few prepared, the most deviate from the mission to which they should devote all their strength, their love and their faith, since it will be the cross that raises them and brings them closer to Me.

23. If some have not understood my word, it is not because it lacks clarity, it is because they have not been able to prepare their understanding, they have not felt charity in their heart until now, they have not let the essence of my word penetrate their heart, to awaken it to true love.

24. Sometimes you complain that the number of adherents of my word is slowly increasing, but I tell you that you should complain about yourselves, because it is you who have the mission of making the multitudes that make up this people grow and multiply. But if faith is lacking in your heart, if your gifts lack development, if the light of spiritual knowledge is lacking in your understanding, how are you going to move it with your faith and with your love, if those virtues are not developed in the heart?

25. Whoever does not understand will not be able to make him understand; whoever does not feel, will not be able to make him feel. Know now why your lips trembled and hesitated when you needed to bear witness to my word.

26. The one who loves cannot hesitate, the one who believes, does not fear; the one who feels has many ways to prove his sincerity and his truth.

27. I tell you incessantly that you must prepare yourselves by analyzing my teachings, that you put my word into practice; because I want your steps on this path to be firm.

Love one another!

Whoever does not arrive with true spirituality at the time when my word is no longer manifested in this form and my spiritual world no longer speaks to you through my chosen ones, when there are no longer symbols or rites among my people, those who have not truly understood me, will be in danger of falling into confusion, will be on the edge of the abyss. But: Why are you afraid that this will happen, when with so much time and on so many occasions I have come to warn you so that you may avoid dangers, falls and trials?

28. It is time for you to meditate on the steps that you must take on this path, on how to fulfill your mission in the cleanest and most pleasant way before Me, because truly I tell you, those who are inspired by these ideals, will be the ones who come to have a true vision of their future and a certainty of what they have to accomplish in life. For them there will be no abysses, no darkness, no uncertainties.

29. I want you all to be these strong spirits, that's why I talk to you tirelessly about preparation, meditation and analysis.

30. I see you repentant, crying in silence when listening to my words and I bless you, because you have let the divine essence of my teachings reach your heart, until today numb for love, for charity, for good.

31. Your spirit has had a moment of rest that has been a rest in the hard test it endures through matter.

32. How many spirits, of those who come before this manifestation, had not had a moment of rest since the day they came to incarnate in that body, until they heard my word for the first time! How many beings only find peace in the moments of my communication! I say to them and to all of you that you continue to enjoy my word intensely; but may you also think that the day will come when you will stop listening to her and that it will be then that you will have to get up to test your faith, your spirituality and your obedience, in the certainty that then you will see your advancement rewarded with direct communication from spirit to Spirit.

33. I have watched you struggle with your matter to overcome his reluctance, you have had to sustain great battles with your heart to impose obedience and submission. Her nature rebels against the dictates of conscience, but if you persevere in prayer, if you watch, you will make her the best collaborator in spiritual fulfillment. That struggle is part of your restitution at this time.

34. All your attributes have been latent since the moment you were created: intelligence, sensitivity, reason, have existed in you so that you can wage the final battle. When you have overcome evil and your spirit is the pilot guiding the ship, you will be in a position

Love one another!

to go in search of your brothers, presenting them with a clear example, a true testimony. Without showing off your strength and mastery, you will show your works and they will reveal obedience and compliance to my laws and will be the example that encourages your brothers to follow you on the path of evolution.

35. When you no longer hear my word through the spokespersons and your spirit feels anxious to practice what I teach you at this time, each of my disciples should take the group that is indicated to him, as his own family, to teach and guide him. Use charity with them, correct them with love and wisdom, make them breathe an atmosphere of peace like this one you have formed today, and my Spirit will be present to inspire and bless you all.

36. Do not ask them where they come from or why they are looking for me, Elijah will lead them when their time has come. From today I prepare those who are to come at the last hour and I call blessed those who believe in this word that I have given you through the human channel.

37. I am teaching you so that you may be the good taste of the Earth, so that you may sweeten the lives of men with the good news that the Master has manifested himself in this time of sorrows and has left his word as an inheritance so that everyone may be sustained and live eternally with it.

38. I do not entrust to you the complete transformation of this humanity, but zealously take my word to your hearts and it will work wonders. What a great consolation your fellow men will receive in their days of trial if you teach them to interpret my teaching and you, how you will long for these hours that you lived near Me, drinking this divine essence, feeling like children to receive from your Father all his tenderness and his love!

39. Humanity today is a fertile field for work. The land is very extensive and the farmers are scarce. How are you going to present to me the spiritual advancement of the generation that inhabits this world today if you do not work diligently? You have a limited time, and there is a lot to prepare. The hour is propitious! Rebuild the temples that have collapsed inside the hearts! Help rebuild homes, preach spirituality on your way! Testify with your works!

40. Take care that virtue returns to your brothers, that children may be a sweet bond between father and mother, and young people, a strong foundation of new generations; husband and wife, the image of God and his Creation, and that all, united with the guardian angels who accompany you, may achieve perfect harmony with your Father.

Love one another!

41. Your requests come to Me, the light that I have poured into your spirit illuminates your being. All your works are present and you can judge your merits. The pains that you are experiencing now will pass, and peace will shine in the Universe.

42. Pray for the nations that are at war. Share your bread and your clothing with those who have fallen into disgrace. Open your barns and feed them with true love. Show your fraternity in this hour of anguish for the world. Practice charity with the sick, prepare the spirit that is to depart to the hereafter, raise the faith of the sad and bring peace to all. Ask and I will do wonders among humanity, with whom I have been in all the ages, because if you think that I have left my throne to come to communicate with you, you are in error, because that throne that you imagine does not exist; thrones are for puffed up and proud men. Understand that my Spirit does not dwell in a certain place; being infinite and omnipresent, it is everywhere, in all places, in the spiritual, in the material and in everything created.

43. Where is that throne which you ascribe to me?

44. Do not take my words as reproaches for your poor understanding and knowledge of the truth, for I do not come among you to humble you in your littleness, but to lift you up to the light.

45. Do you think that I do not recognize the evolution and transformation that your knowledge and beliefs have undergone since you are listening to this word? Truly I tell you, I realize the steps you are taking on the spiritual path.

46. When you came before my manifestation, you did not believe in my presence through man, because they had made you believe that you could only find me in the images, symbols and objects consecrated by your religions. Later, when, despite your lack of faith, you understood that in my lessons there was an essence that illuminated and gave peace to your heart, you recognized that a divine light was manifesting through these creatures destined to transmit my message.

47. A new faith was born in your heart, a new light that gave you the knowledge that man can communicate directly with God. But, that was not all, it was missing that you came to understand that the human mind is not necessary for the Father to speak to you and then you knew that this divine communication through the spokesman, would be temporary, because the time of communication from Spirit to spirit would come later, when men had already separated from their worship, their beliefs and practices to the last trace of materialism, fanaticism and ignorance and everything was spirituality in them.

Love one another!

48. Some of you have already understood, others are already practicing, but you still have a long way to go to reach the goal, from where you will be able to conceive me in my truth, in my reality, no longer through fantasies forged by your human imagination.

49. Stop imagining me on thrones similar to those of Earth; stripped of the human form that you always attribute to me; do not try to imagine Heaven, because your mind will never be able to conceive it in all its perfection. When you free yourself from everything material, you will feel as if you broke the chains that bound you, as if a high wall collapsed before your eyes, as if a thick haze dissipated, leaving you to contemplate an unlimited horizon and an unknown firmament, deep and luminous, at the same time accessible to the spirit of goodwill.

50. Some say, "God is in heaven," others say, "God dwells in the hereafter," but they do not know what they are saying, nor do they understand what they believe.

51. Verily, I dwell in the heavens, but not in that particular place which you have imagined. I dwell in the heavens of light, power, love, knowledge, justice, happiness, perfection and harmony.

52. I am in the hereafter, yes; but beyond human sin, beyond materialism, beyond arrogance, and ignorance and smallness; because I speak to you in a way that your senses perceive me and your mind understands me, not because I come from other worlds or dwellings: my Spirit dwells in all Creation.

53. You have struggled a lot and you have needed a lot of time to transform your beliefs and concepts, and you will still have to try harder to achieve the spiritual goal to which I have destined you and that is to know your Father, love him and worship him through the spirit; until then you will begin to sense the true glory of the spirit, that state of elevation, harmony, peace and well-being that are the true paradise where you will all have to arrive.

54. Shake hands with one another as a test of friendship, but do it sincerely, how do you want to be brothers if you do not yet know how to be friends?

55. If you want the Father to dwell among you, it is necessary that you learn to live as brothers. When you succeed in taking that step on the path of fraternity, your triumph will have as its reward the communication of spirit to spirit, because loving one another, being united in will and in thought, I will grant you that you communicate by inspiration with your brothers who dwell in the beyond of your world.

56. My work is of light, my truth is clear, so no one can walk in darkness claiming that I am there.

Love one another!

57. At that time when I dwelt among you, many times at night, when everyone was resting, there was no shortage of men looking for me, sneaking up on Me, fearing to be discovered. They were looking for me because they felt remorse for having shouted and scandalized against me, while I was speaking to the crowd, and their remorse was more intense when they verified that in their heart I had left my word a present of peace and light and in their body I had poured my healing balm.

58. Heads down they presented themselves in front of Me, saying to me: "Teacher, forgive us, we have recognized that there is truth in your word", I answered them: "If you have found that I only speak truth, why are you hiding? Do you not go out to receive the rays of the sun when it appears? and when have you been ashamed of it?"

59. Verily I say to you, he who loves the truth never hides it, nor denies it, nor is ashamed of it.

60. I speak to you like this, because many come to listen to me on the sly, lying where they come from, hiding what they have heard and sometimes denying that They have been with Me. What can you be ashamed of?

61. It is necessary that you learn to speak of my teaching in such a way that you will never give rise to ridicule. It is also necessary that you cultivate sincerity, so that when you bear witness to Me, you do so with words that are expressions of your heart. That is the seed that always germinates, because it possesses the essence of the truth that touches the heart and reaches the spirit.

62. My divine message, by depositing it in you, must be transformed into a fraternal message, but in order for it to impress and move the materialistic heart of this humanity, it must be wrapped in the truth that I have revealed to you. If you have hidden something, if you have kept silent about something, you will not have given a true testimony of what has been my revelation in the Third Time, therefore you will not be believed.

63. I have come to prove to you that you can remove the blindfold of darkness from the ignorant or the stupid, without hurting him, without offending him or hurting him; so I want you to do it too. I have proved to you in yourselves that love, forgiveness, patience and indulgence have more strength than hardness, anathemas or violence.

64. Keep this lesson, disciples, and do not forget that if you want to call yourselves worthy brothers of your fellow men, you will have to accumulate goodness and virtue to pour them out on them. I promise you that when the light of fraternity shines on Earth, I will make my presence vibrantly felt in your spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 173

1. You are no longer children on the spiritual path, you are evolved spirits. Do you know what a spiritualist means? I will tell you in a brief sentence: Spiritualist means disciple of the Holy Spirit.
2. You will all be great when you achieve true humility, when you practice true love. As long as evil exists in your heart, you will not be able to conquer the reward that I have promised you, that is why I come to teach you, to correct you and to wash you in the pure waters of the river of life, so that you may be worthy to come to Me.
3. I will correct your faults with love, I will lift you up when you fall, I will console you in your sufferings, I will not allow you to be lost, I will never abandon you. I will lead you by the hand along the path of perfection until you reach my Kingdom. If you have not watched, I have watched. My mercy and my grace are with you so that you may overflow with love over the other peoples of the earth. I have taught you to render pleasing worship to my Divinity. I have manifested in word through your understanding, through intuition and revelation. I have also spoken to you through my Spiritual World. I have manifested myself as a Father in each of your trials, sorrows and vicissitudes.
4. I have received the tribute of all the worlds, of all the heavens. But when I have turned my gaze to this planet, I have searched all the sects and religions and I have only collected pain and I have received materialized cults unbecoming of this time. But I pour out my grace and my love on everyone and I receive the good seed. I have directed my gaze among the spiritualist people and I have also found your worship imperfect.
5. I have communicated with you through the human understanding to show you the way, and I have told you: Spiritualize yourselves, get rid of everything superfluous. I have come to free you from idolatry, fanaticism, materialism, erasing with my teachings the traditions and rites, because to my Doctrine you have added something of your past customs, you have introduced into them the traditions and rites rooted in your heart and that were the inheritance of your ancestors.
6. You are the Israelite people to whom I am speaking through human understanding so that after 1950 you will communicate with Me spirit to Spirit and teach the world true worship.
7. Prepare your children, because it is the generations of tomorrow who will rise up sowing my truth without mixture of fanaticism or idolatry.
8. How great and beautiful my Doctrine is and how far it is from the superfluous; analyze it so that you do not fall into fanaticism; the time will come when you will be able to

Love one another!

understand it clearly and you will be able to reach the hereafter with your thought. How beautiful it will be when you have reached that spirituality!

9. Then you will recognize that your delay was great, even having the Master of masters among you; you will also understand why there were so many trials, purifications and vicissitudes.

10. Do not be afraid of the world, illuminate its path with the light of your spirit, dematerialize it and strip it of its sin.

11. I do not come to distinguish you in classes, these differences disappear when you are in front of Me; I do not humiliate the one who dresses well because he does not intend to humiliate others with his attire; I dignify the poor and I feel him next to the one whom he has always seen as superior, and from this spiritual meeting I give birth to true fraternity, giving you all the same word, because just as in the wise there may be a spirit of little elevation, in the humble a great spirit can be found; but this is only contemplated by Me, that is why I invite all races and tribes to listen to the same word so that you may all be disciples of the Holy Spirit.

12. The year 1950 will come, but my spiritual world will not depart from you, they will no longer have access in your brain, but they will continue to protect and inspire you. I will vibrate and speak through the mouth of those who are prepared; I will open the ways so that you can rise up to give the good news to humanity. If you have communicated with your Father and with your spiritual brothers, how are you not going to cross the land and the seas to communicate with your brothers of other races and other languages? I will give you the power and the universal language, which is love.

13. I want you to be a clean mirror, an example worthy of imitation, I do not want you to be just another sect on Earth; I want you to be the safe harbor for the shipwrecked, a star for the lost in the desert, a tree for the dying and tired traveler.

14. To help you in the fulfillment of your mission, I bless you, beloved people; I see the longing with which you gather to await my word, you do not want to miss one of my lessons, because in them you find the sustenance that strengthens the spirit and revives matter and you are convinced that there is no inheritance comparable to that which knowledge gives you in this Work.

15. In this word you have found resurrection and life and you have given yourselves to it, as the castaway does when he comes to discover a small boat.

16. Human life is like a storm and you want to save yourselves from being destroyed by wars, unleashed passions and calamities.

Love one another!

17. You want to live in peace, you desire a world of justice, you dream of the fraternity of men and that is why, when you listen to my word, you discover in it the divine promise of that world that you long for, you have gathered around this manifestation to feel safe, prepared and expect to reach Me, purified by your good works.

18. I bless this generation that knew how to listen to me and believe in my communication, as I will bless the coming generations that elevate their worship and their practice within true spirituality.

19. My teaching will be heard again by humanity, but it will not be because my Law has returned to men, because it has always been written on their conscience; it will be men who return to the path of the Law. This world will be a likeness of the prodigal son of my parable, also like that one, he will find the Father in his place, waiting for him to shake him with love and sit him down to eat at his table.

20. The hour of this humanity's return to Me has not yet arrived, it still retains part of its inheritance, which it will have to squander on feasts and pleasures until it becomes naked, hungry and sick to then raise its gaze to its Father.

21. From precipice to precipice, man descended spiritually to the point of denying and forgetting me, to the point of denying himself by not knowing his essence, his spirit.

22. Only my mercy will be able to spare men the pain of having to retrace the path to return to Me; only I, in my love, will know how to put at the step of my children the means for them to find the saving path.

23. Is not your heart filled with joy, thinking that you have the father's house in sight? And are you not moved by the moral and spiritual tragedy in which the peoples of the Earth live?

24. Ah, yes, you would have already understood the mission that you have to fulfill at this time, how you would care about your brothers and how you would forget about your own sorrows! But I see that you still do not have an idea of the gifts that each one possesses, how are you going to unite to let humanity know that salvation is near?

25. Certainly the mission of one is not that of the other, but you must unite so that in harmony all come to form a single body and a single will and thus unified in the fulfillment of my Law of love, you will fight for a better world. How are you going to have the right to dream of a world of peace, harmony and fraternity, if you do not put on your side the means to achieve it?

26. You are not alone to fight, nor blind to walk, nor do you lack weapons to defend yourself. I have made your spirit understand the beauties of the spiritual life; I have

Love one another!

opened your spiritual gaze to the future; I have discovered to you the gifts and potencies that you carry dormant in the depths of your being.

27. That idea of uselessness, incapacity, clumsiness and smallness, which you had formed of yourselves, I have removed from your mind so that you understand that you can all be useful and that you must all rise until you reach the abode where your Father awaits you.

28. Some say to me: Lord, why don't you allow us all to look at you like those brothers of ours who testify that they contemplate you?

29. Ah weak hearts, you need to see to believe! What merit do you find in contemplating Jesus humanized in a vision in the form of a man, when your spirit, through love, faith and sensitivity can perceive me infinite and perfect in my divine essence? You are doing wrong those of you who envy those who have the gift of looking at the spiritual limited in figures or symbols, because what they see is not precisely the divine, but an allegory or image that tells them about the spiritual.

30. Be content with your gifts and analyze the testimonies you receive, always looking for meaning, light, teaching, truth.

31. Bear your cross to the end with patience and resignation, and then it will be my Law that will set it apart for you, when you arrive at the gates of that dwelling that I have promised you, where you will come to enjoy true peace. Now you are the walkers, you are the soldiers and fighters who are going after an ideal, who are going after the conquest of a better homeland.

32. In your struggle you are not alone, man has never been alone, because I have always shown him the best way, accompanied him and encouraged him.

33. If anyone asked me how mankind was guided before the Law of Moses, which he received from the Lord, was known to them, I would answer them that, before Moses, I sent all the spirits with the Law written on their conscience, so that all the acts of their life would be pleasing to my Divinity. Then I sent spirits of great light, patriarchs and prophets into the world, so that by their works they might teach all their brothers the fulfillment of my Law.

34. Those men honored me with their lives, they were not idolaters, because they already knew spirituality, they had the sense of love and charity towards others, they knew how to welcome the foreigner in their lands and within their home; they were hospitable to the stranger and the weary traveler; they had a good word and wise advice for everyone.

35. But not all men have known how to be guided by the inner voice of their conscience, for this spirituality is required, and the senses of the flesh flee from it. That is why it was

Love one another!

necessary for your Father to manifest Himself in various ways among humanity, in order to explain the Law to them and reveal the divine to them.

36. You, people, who are listening to my teaching in the Third Time, and who still retain some of that seed that entrusted you in the past times, understand that you must cleanse your heart of egoism and materialism, so that the happy moment may come to you when you will reorient your life guiding it by the dictates of your conscience like those first enlightened ones, like Abraham, from whom the people sprang that in all times has been the repository of all my revelations.

37. I want that when the moment comes when my manifestation ceases in this form in which you now have it, you will be prepared in such a way that each spirit of the beings that make up this people, will be like a temple for Me, each heart a sanctuary, each home an altar, a patriarchal house, hospitable and full of charity. How deep will your peace be then. How strong will your heart be then, to get ahead in all the trials.

38. The bread will be blessed not only by Me, but also by you, because by then you will have learned to knead it with love, with faith, in an atmosphere of peace.

39. The spiritual grace with which I have given you is the seed of spirituality; whoever cultivates this seed with love in his heart will not become a victim of plagues, nor of the unleashed elements, nor will material needs afflict him.

40. You should not expect that these days will come to you on their own; no, people, you, with spirituality, should bring them to you, so that you may see their wonders and know how to appreciate how much the spirit is capable of when it manages to rise above the mire, dust and mud of a materialized and impure life.

41. Do not forget, O disciples, that spirituality cannot admit fanaticism of any kind, idolatry or prejudice, because then it would cease to be spirituality.

42. The one who carries purity in his heart and seeks to honor me with the works of his life, that one, does not need the material cults to feel that he has fulfilled the precepts of his Father and Lord; on the other hand, the one who carries in his heart the restlessness that his conscience makes him feel when judging him, that one eagerly seeks the rites and the material cults with the false belief that with them he will reach reconciliation with his Father.

43. Be simple as flowers and pure as birds; be transparent as air and diaphanous as pure water, then you will have achieved that limpidity and elevation that will make you know the truth of life.

Love one another!

44. Whoever would say that my Doctrine is a danger to the material progress of humanity, commits a grave error; I, the Master of Masters, come to teach humanity the path of its evolution and true progress. My word not only speaks to the spirit, it also speaks to the mind, to reason and even to the senses themselves. My Doctrine not only comes to inspire you and to teach you the spiritual life, but it comes to make light in all science and in all paths, because my teaching is not concrete to guide all spirits to the mansion that is beyond this existence, it also reaches the heart of man, to inspire him to live a pleasant, dignified and profitable life on this planet.

45. If I told you in the Second Time that my Kingdom is not in this world, now I tell you that yours is not here either, because this dwelling, as you already know, is transitory for man.

46. I come to teach you the true life, the one that has never been based on materialism. That is why they will rise up again against my eternal Doctrine, with my usual teaching that is of love, wisdom and justice; however, it will not be understood immediately, humanity will judge me again, it will put me back on the cross, but I know that my teaching must pass over all this, so that it will be recognized and loved. I know that my most tenacious persecutors will later be my most faithful and self-sacrificing sowers, because I will give them very great proofs of my truth.

47. That Nicodemus of the Second Time, prince among the priests, who sought Jesus to converse with Him of wise and profound teachings, will continue again in this time, to calmly analyze my Work and convert to it.

48. That Saul, called Paul, who, after persecuting me viciously, became one of my greatest apostles, will appear on my way again, and from everywhere my new disciples will arise, some fervent, others self-sacrificing. The present hour is of great transcendence, the time I am talking about is approaching you.

49. These wars of ideas, these contests that you are now witnessing and these events that you have daily: do they not tell you of something that is approaching, do they not make you feel that a time is coming to an end and that a new era begins to spread its light?

50. I only want you, who are being witnesses of my word at this time, to remain firm in the moments of trial that will have to precede the establishment of my Law, because my new manifestation among you will be like the hurricane, under whose force the earth and the seas in which this humanity dwells and is agitated, will have to curl up and stir so that they expel from them everything unclean they keep in their depths.

Love one another!

51. When these trials come, do not be afraid, because when they come, you will understand that the beginning of the end of a reign has begun and that the dawn of a new, happier time is approaching.

52. Evil, injustice, pride, slavery, ignorance and earthly power will succumb to make way for the establishment of the reign of love, light and peace among men. You will not falter, nor will you extinguish your lamp, even if you feel that the trial is very hard and that the chalice that you have to hurry is very bitter; on the contrary, you will kindle and fan the flame of hope, as the soldier does in the heat of battle, when he feels that he is dominating the enemy and that victory is near.

53. When you see yourselves surrounded by hostile crowds, whose tongues are spewing poison against you, do not doubt my promises, because in those moments I will make you feel my reassuring presence and I will make you hear my loving voice repeat to you: "I am with you".

54. You will see many times how from among those mobs a heart will arise that understands you and that will be for you like a shield, but you will only achieve this when you place your trust and faith in Me.

55. Remember Daniel, that prophet who so defended his people oppressed in slavery in Babylon.

56. Let the struggle come, it is necessary that you return to water with your love the seed that the Eternal sowed in the spirit of man. Let the weeds be cut off with the blow of the sickle of my justice and let the lands be removed, so that they may be conducive to cultivation.

57. It is necessary to grant men who are ambitious of the goods of the Earth a few more moments, so that their disappointment may be absolute; so that at last they may become convinced that gold, power, titles and the pleasures of the flesh, will never give them the peace or the well-being of their spirit.

58. The hour of examination with the light of conscience is approaching for all humanity; there will be the wise, the theologians, the scientists, the powerful, the rich and the judges, wondering what has been the spiritual, moral or material fruit that they have collected, with which they can feed humanity. After that moment, many will return to Me, recognizing that, despite the glory they had on Earth, something was missing to fill the void into which their spirit had fallen, which can only be sustained with the fruits of spiritual life.

59. I have prepared for those spirits the oasis in the middle of the desert, because I know that through their existences, knocking from door to door and traveling road after road,

Love one another!

some have sought the truth, others strength, others happiness and at the end of the path they have traveled on Earth, when they are about to deny everything, I will make them rest in my bosom, I will comfort them and I will point out the true path, so that through it they will find the fields in which they can sow the fruitful seed of their experience.

60. The oasis is a spiritual one, to which men of all races will arrive by all the roads of the desert, one tired, the other full of wounds, graying, and many with their empty saddlebag, ashamed before the sterility of the struggle they had undertaken. There they will hear my voice, recognizing it to the point and exclaim: "It is the Lord"; in that phrase they will reflect the humility with which they will finally find me because everyone must reach Me by their own merits.

61. That hour of infinite sweetness, reconciliation and humility will also be of divine forgiveness for the prodigal children who finally returned to the paternal home in search of the One who gave them life and the inheritance.

62. You have marked this November day to remember the beings who left for the afterlife. Since dawn is approaching, many spirits rise in prayer for those they call "their dead". I tell you that it is very good that you remember them, that you have for them a thought of gratitude, of love, of admiration; but what is not right is that you mourn them as if they were goods that you had lost, nor that you deem them dead, because if at the moments when your eyes shed tears for them and your chest sighs for those who departed, you could contemplate them, you would be amazed at the light that illuminates them and the life that moves them, then you would exclaim: "Truly they are the ones who live and we are the dead".

63. In truth, you live confused when you cry before an inert body, while you forget that a spirit vibrates and pulsates.

64. If instead of dedicating this tradition to them, consecrating one day to those who have passed into the spiritual life, you were always united to them by the bond of prayer, their invisible, but real presence in your life, and their beneficial influence, would be felt by you throughout your existence, in your struggles, in your trials and also in your kind moments. And those beings, on their part, would have the opportunity to work in your works and noble enterprises, with which they would acquire more light.

65. I said at that time: "Let the dead bury their dead" and if you analyze my words carefully and with love, you will see how right I was to tell you.

66. You all carry in your heart and before your eyes, the last image, the material vision of your loved ones. The one who departed from his body in childhood, you remember as a child; the one who left this life in the old age of his life, you remember him as an old

Love one another!

man, just as the one who broke away from a body exhausted by pain or in the midst of painful agony, this is how you always remember him, and it is necessary that you meditate on the difference that exists between what is body and what is spirit, so that you understand that there where man dies, the spirit is born to a new life, where he stops looking at the light of the world, contemplates the divine light that illuminates the eternal life of the spirit.

67. I once told you that man was an idolater because of his material inclination and in the cult for his dead he gives a palpable proof of his idolatry. But my Doctrine, like a dawn of infinite beauty, has appeared in your life, dispelling the shadows of a long night of ignorance in which men have lived confused, and this light ascending towards infinity, like a divine star will radiate its most beautiful lights on your spirit in a preparation that will take you with sure step to enjoy that life in which you all manage to penetrate by your elevation.

68. You will no longer be those who weep bitterly for those who have left to go and dwell in a better life, nor those who, being already in spirit, weep for those who have stayed, or who weep for having left the body that for a lifetime served as a wrap.

69. There are beings who suffer and are distressed when contemplating the disintegration of the body they loved so much; but you must be the ones who, when contemplating that the end of a mission performed by that human body has come, raise a hymn of thanks to the Creator.

70. Today I come to forgive you, to forgive you of all your mistakes and at the same time to show you a page of the divine Book of Life, where you can enlighten your spirit and your mind so that you do deeds worthy of the one who has taught them to you.

71. You are assuming a great responsibility before humanity and as more and more lessons you receive from Me, that responsibility is increasing, because you are the people who should speak of spirituality to men. I will leave implanted among you the perfect way to get to communicate with Me, without rites or idolatrous ways, simply from spirit to Spirit.

72. This blessed seed that is already in your heart will be the bread that you must share with your brothers and it will also be the spiritual inheritance that you bequeath to your children.

73. When I said to you, "Love one another," I did not mean to tell you that this should only be between humans, but even from one world to another; but now I tell you that, when you think of those who you say are gone, do not feel distant or imagine them

Love one another!

insensitive. Do not love the dead, nor remember the dead, you should only recognize them alive, because they dwell in eternity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 174

1. Dear disciples, every moment that passes in your life is one more step that brings you closer to your Father. Slowly, step by step, you are following the path that leads to the Kingdom of light.
2. You are approaching a time when you will know how to give in justice what corresponds to your spirit and to the world what belongs to it. A time of true prayer, of worship free of fanaticism, in which you will know how to pray before every undertaking, in which you will know how to watch over what has been entrusted to you.
3. How can man make a mistake, when instead of doing his will he anticipates questioning his Father through prayer? Whoever knows how to pray lives in contact with God, knows the value of the benefits he receives from his Father and at the same time understands the meaning or purpose of the trials he is going through.
4. The man who prays directly before God is a spiritualized man, who does not wear a blindfold and who is prepared to discover inside and outside him, unknown worlds of wisdom and truth, which exist in the life of humanity without it perceiving it.
5. Whoever comes to discover this path, can no longer stop, because having awakened his senses and his spiritual gifts by becoming sensitized, today he hears voices from Nature, tomorrow he perceives messages from the Spiritual Kingdom, later he will hear the voice of his Lord in a spirit-to-Spirit communication, fruit of the love between the Father and his children.
6. People: Do not envy these spokesmen through whom I communicate, because if you really prepare yourselves in matter and in spirit, you will come to surpass them after this communication has passed.
7. A time of wonders, trials and wonders is reserved for this people, witness of my communication in this Third Time.
8. I have not yet spoken my last word in which I will make great revelations to you; but my will and my commands are written on the conscience of all this people, so that they may have full knowledge of how the end of my manifestation will be, as well as the day chosen and marked for my last lesson.
9. It is necessary for you to understand that I have come to teach you everything that you must know in order to penetrate the worlds or dwellings that await you, because just as your spirit had to be prepared in the immediate valley in which it previously dwelt in

Love one another!

order to incarnate and inhabit the Earth, so it will have to prepare to return to the Valley that it left, although to higher dwellings in love, in purity and in wisdom.

10. Do not doubt my word; I fulfilled my promise to you in the First time by freeing Israel from the slavery of Egypt, which meant idolatry and darkness, to take you to Canaan, a land of freedom and worship of the living God. There my advent as a man was announced to you and the prophecy was fulfilled word for word in Jesus, The Teacher who dwelt and loved you, promised to manifest himself in spirit and here you have the fulfillment of that promise.

11. Today I announce to you that I have reserved for your spirit wonderful regions, abodes, spiritual mansions where you can find the true freedom to love, to spread the good and make the light. Will you doubt it, after I have fulfilled all my previous promises to you?

12. Know that the great spirits work in my Work eternally: Elijah, destined to announce the arrival of the Master among his disciples, is the light that opens the gap to the spirits, descending to the lost of the way, to those who sleep or have died to faith in the spiritual life, to be enveloped in the fire of love that emanates from him, fire that is faith, extermination of evil and purification. His voice calls in every nation, his purifying fire advances. Certainly purification leaves in its wake a trail of pain, but soon a divine consolation, represented in Mary, arrives to pour out its balm on every sobbing heart, on every creature tormented by pain.

13. Then I will come to visit heart by heart to make my divine call to men heard, telling them only: "Follow Me".

14. My Doctrine develops man in all his phases; it sensitizes and ennoble the heart, awakens the mind and perfects and elevates the spirit.

15. Make of my Doctrine a deep study that will allow you to understand the right way to practice my teachings, in order that your development be harmonious, that is, that you not only give development to the mind without worrying about the feelings that you should cultivate or the ideals of the spirit, which you should encourage.

16. All the powers of your being, can find in my word the luminous path where they can evolve and perfect themselves to infinity.

17. I have given you enough time to assimilate and understand my teachings, so much so that many of you who arrived children, are now young, as well as others who arrived young, are now elderly. Some have been born on this path and are already part of the number of my farmers and others have breathed their last breath taking their place among my chosen ones.

Love one another!

18. I have given sufficient time to this people, so that the light of a firm and true faith may be revived in them and so that their spirit may have a deep knowledge of my Work. My word prepares you for when you stop listening to this voice and have to concentrate at the bottom of your being, you can feel my presence and receive my inspiration.

19. My lesson is being written on your conscience; there is the ark that best keeps my Law, so that when the times pass and these hours of spiritual recreation that you have with your Teacher are distant, the essence of my word vibrates full of life in your spirit, fresh, pulsating with love and wisdom.

20. In my word you will find that at every step I tell you to achieve spirituality because it will be what should distinguish you on Earth. Without spirituality you will not be able to give your brothers the witness that you must give.

21. Do not be afraid, for I will cause my word to cease among you; my Work will not fail, nor will your spirit faint. I have arranged in the spiritual valley the beings who must become incarnate to be guides and prophets of the peoples; beings of light, spiritualists who will teach you to take a step forward on the path opened by my word.

22. Today I want to tell you that just as you need beings of light to come here from the Valley of Spirituality to help you on the journey, there are also spiritual abodes that are in need of some of you to reach them with the light of my teaching. You do not know who of those who are listening to me at this moment will have to leave soon in pursuit of a spiritual mission. That is the reason why many hearts have been being purified for a long time and why, with each passing day, they feel their spirit more inside my Work.

23. I want some of you to be among my spiritual hosts, to unite you with those who in this blessed Work of restitution and justice work with Me for the salvation of all beings who walk outside the path of life and truth.

24. Keep in your conscience this word that can serve as a preparation in the supreme instant of leaving this existence to free yourself spiritually.

25. This is a beautiful time of revelations, O beloved people! A time of light that uplifts the spirits! Blessed are those who prepare, for they receive my light in fullness!

26. But think that these are just the beginnings of an era, that I have not revealed to you all that this time reserves for men, nor has everything that you have received already been understood by you.

27. Days, years and centuries will pass in which this humanity will witness wonderful lights and spiritual revelations never known.

Love one another!

28. Those times are approaching, so you must prepare the way for those who will come to take your place; you must bless the path with your good works, then you have begun the construction of the true temple, which others will come to continue and later others will come to conclude.

29. I have given you my teaching for a long time so that it, like a good seed, may take deep roots in your heart and you may live with the testimony ready to overflow among your brothers.

30. Form with my word a book. Extract the essence from it, so that you may come to have the true concept of the purity of my Doctrine. In the word conveyed by the speaker, you can find errors, but not so in the essence. My interpreters have not always been prepared; that is why I have told you not to look at it superficially, but to penetrate into its meaning, so that you may find its perfection. Pray and meditate, so that you may understand it.

31. You all need faith to live. Woe to him who lives only for the vanities of the world because his spirit will be empty and at the end of his earthly journey, he will not be able to present any harvest! Think that you have been sent to Earth to carry out a spiritual mission, which you will later return to Me; meanwhile, matter will be confused with the earth from which it has sprung. To reach a great faith, be inspired by my love, make your heart a temple. Close the eyes of the body and open those of the spirit, so that you may look beyond your world. I am outside and inside you, in the innermost depths of your being, watching over and watching over your spirit. I know all your longings and hopes and I tell you: Climb the mountain of perfection full of patience and sacrifice. When you are near the end, I will re-open the doors of my Kingdom, so that you may feel my peace and be strong in the last hour.

32. Everything evolves. Man advances in his science, but he does not take advantage of this knowledge that he has acquired in doing good, he does not know how to comfort or protect his fellow men. Ambitions and the misunderstanding of free will have caused a new war and its consequence is pain. I contemplate orphanhood, misery, desolation and death everywhere, and of all this you will answer me. What have you made of my word? You have ignored it and are lost in a sea of pain and confusion, and even so, it will not be the last war you will make, but the judgment is approaching for all. Judges and convicts, executioners and victims are in my presence. All nations will hear my voice. I invite you to pray in this supreme hour and I give you the light of my Spirit.

33. My creation is constant and nothing dies. If pain consumes the flesh and the spirit is left naked without having fulfilled its mission on earth, I will give it a new bodily garment and make it return to it.

Love one another!

34. I invite you to do spiritual works that will endure through the ages. Build on solid ground, so that there is no element that destroys what you have done.

35. You are in front of my table, sit around me and listen to me.

36. It is my will that at this time, every man and every spirit reach this divine knowledge that the Holy Spirit has been revealing to you.

37. My word in this time has been like a book of wisdom that has been opened before men.

38. I make you, whom I have appointed my disciples, zealous guardians of this teaching.

39. You are the humble family of Jesus, to whom an inheritance has been entrusted. Understand that I, the Master, have come to manifest my will to you.

40. None of those who inhabit the earth knows the heavenly abode. You are still pilgrims in the desert of life, some walk wandering without knowing where they are going; but from eternity the love of your Father has been waiting for you, that is why I descend to help you on your arduous journey, so that you may reach the bosom from where you started.

41. First of all, I want to unite you in love, so that the merits you make, striving to draw closer to each other, forgiving each other and drawing closer to each other with fraternity, may bring you closer to Me. I have prepared the way for you to arrive through him to the peace of my Kingdom, that peace that you do not find in this life, because in it you have only known pain. Why didn't you follow the path I laid out for you in the Second Half? You wouldn't have tripped or fallen. Now you are my disciples, because I love you and I want to give you a new opportunity to save you. Are you going to take advantage of it, or are you going to park again? See that what I have revealed to you with such simplicity and humility is something that belongs to the arcanum of the Father that had been hidden even from the sages and theologians. Moreover, not because you know that you have this grace, go imitate the men of science who, due to their discoveries, have fallen into vanity and blindness, to the point of not knowing the one who has done everything.

42. Today you possess what others have unknown or despised; but when you rise up to spread my teachings, do not stop to judge, whether or not the one to whom you are speaking is worthy to receive my lessons, even if they are the ones who have most unknown me.

43. You, who by listening to me show your spirit overflowing with joy, are the ones who will make my Work known. The time of my departure is approaching and you must be prepared.

Love one another!

44. In the Second Time I chose twelve men, who, after my departure, spread the good news throughout the world. Twelve men were enough to do that work. In this time I have taught thousands of men and women; I have sent my spiritual hosts to help you, because you are in the time of liberation of spirits. If there are many of my soldiers, it is because now humanity is greater and its sins and darkness are also greater.

45. Be humble and conform to your destiny.

46. Sometimes you ask in your heart this question: Will I have progressed spiritually or will I find myself stationary? And I, the Master, tell my disciples that if they have come to feel the pain of their brothers, they have taken a step forward; that if they have known how to forgive those who have seriously offended them, they have taken a step further; and that if their heart has come to identify with all men without distinction of races, or classes, they have advanced a lot on the path of spiritual evolution.

47. And what has been the motive of those feelings and acts? The love that my Law has been able to inspire you. Only love will be able to teach you my Doctrine, because all the virtues are derived from it. It is in vain that men try to find the solution to their problems by other means; it is in vain that they will want to establish peace in the world, if it is not based on love for one another.

48. However, I see that my Doctrine is still viewed with indifference, and sometimes even with mockery by those who only see life through the feelings inspired by a materialized and selfish heart; but I tell you that even they will come to convince themselves that only a high morality, a clear knowledge and a just reason, will be those that can save humanity from the abyss into which it has fallen. And that high morality, can be given only by the spirituality that I have been teaching you, that cleanliness of your works in the light of conscience and that justice to reason, you will find them only in my word, because I have not been talking about impossible, nor have I come to teach you only fantasies; my Doctrine is based on reality, on the truth.

49. Impossible are those that man has tried to realize through the means that my Law of love and justice has not advised you, and if I have allowed him to work freely, it is so that he experiences for himself, even though he has always had my Law present in his conscience.

50. If the hearts of men had not hardened so much, the pain of the war would have been enough to make him reflect on his mistakes and he would have returned to the path of light; but he still has the bitter memory of those human massacres and is already preparing for a new war.

Love one another!

51. How can you conceive that I, the Father, Divine Love is capable of punishing you with wars? Do you think that he who loves you with perfect love and desires that you love one another, can inspire you with crime, fratricide, death, revenge and destruction? Do you not understand that all this is due to the materialism that humanity has accumulated in its heart?

52. Men have strayed from the path marked by their conscience, they have lost their reason, they have strayed from the path of morality and good feelings. They did not want to stop in time, they did not meditate and they are going to the bottom of the abyss that they have carved, to meet the darkness. However, my love has forgiven them their faults and my light has tried to stop them, showing them that they are going down a wrong path; but my Law respects the free will with which I have endowed them, although my justice will let them reap the fruit of what they are sowing in their life.

53. And when it seems that everything is over for man and that death is the one who has conquered or that evil is the one who has triumphed, beings will emerge from darkness into the light; from death they will rise to true life, and from the abyss of evil they will rise to practice the eternal Law of God.

54. Not everyone will know the abyss because just as some have tried to remain isolated from that war of passions, ambitions, hatreds and have lived on the outskirts of the New Sodom, others who, if they had sinned a lot, will know how to stop in time, and with their timely repentance and complete regeneration, will avoid many tears and much pain.

55. Those of you who are listening to me, do not feed or contribute in any way to those wars, persevere in my path so that your life and your words, as well as your deeds, serve so that many hearts stop in time in their dizzying career, so that they experience my peace and are freed from having to drink that cup of bitterness.

56. Take advantage of this day that you dedicate to your Creator. Your heart prepares and beats with love for my Divinity and you are filled with my grace because you make yourselves worthy to receive my presence.

57. Let the joy of your spirit be reflected in your matter, which will not be unhealthy joy for that reason. How could your spirit be joyful and your heart sad at the same time if both live in harmony?

58. That state is beautiful when it comes from the joy of the spirit. Seek the perfection of your works, for in perfection is the supreme bliss.

59. What imperfection do you find in creation? None, you tell me. However, imperfections abound and those are found in the works of men. Do my will, for whatever is done outside the law is imperfect.

Love one another!

60. Understand: Do not give free rein to imagination, do not judge the works of your brothers. I love you good and also, I wish you to become perfect, because you are so small, you are bigger than material objects and worlds, because you have eternal life, you are a spark of my light. You are spirits. It is necessary that you recognize what spirit is so that you can understand why I am calling you to the path of perfection.

61. In your pain, I have come to seek you to save you, it is the love of your Father who has not yet tired of knocking on the doors of your heart.

62. Since 1866, through men inspired by Me, I have come to communicate with you to show you the way of good and justice.

63. The Master says to you: It is my will to testify that this is the Third Age.

64. In the First Time, Abraham made a covenant with the Father. In the Second Time, Christ sealed with his blood the covenant he made with men, because with his blood, which means love, life, sacrifice and forgiveness, he showed the world the way to redemption from its trespasses, giving salvation and eternal life to the spirit.

65. At this time I come to overflow my light in the spirit, because if you want to reach Me as a man, you will never achieve it because the promised mansion in eternity is for the spirit.

66. I recommend my teaching to you so that in the same way that I am giving it to you, you may transmit it to your brothers, but never argue violently when teaching it. Beware of censuring what you do not know, but understand that a clean example will be enough to convert men to spirituality.

67. In my command, in which I say to you, "Love one another," my teaching is condensed. Why, if when I created you, I gave you all the same degree of understanding, not everyone has come to understand me? Why, while some know how to give to God what is His and to the world what belongs to Him, others give everything to the world, of which they become their god, their paradise and their glory? For they have forgotten that I told you in the Second Time, "My Kingdom is not of this world."

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Libro de la Vida Verdadera

(The Book of True Life)

Book VII

Teachings 175-207

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 175

1. The light of my spirit has come to reveal to you all the gifts that exist in your being, everything that from your origin you have carried with you without feeling it. I have made you know that it is time for you to truly know yourselves, to find yourselves and to know what your inheritance is, so that you may be great in spirit.
2. From time to time I have made revelations to you; first it was the law, later my doctrine and finally the full knowledge of your spiritual mission.
3. You say that I have been with men three times, but the truth is that I have always been with you; I am that Father who in the First Time revealed his law of justice to humanity, who in the Second made his Word incarnate in Jesus, his Son, and who now manifests himself spiritually to the world, and with this I have given you a divine parable through the ages, the meaning of which tells you about your spiritual evolution and lets you know that the one who has spoken to you through the ages has been one God, one Spirit and one Father.
4. Do you ask me what I intend by manifesting myself spiritually to the humanity of this time? I answer you, what I am looking for is your awakening to the light, your spirituality and your unification, since in all times you have been divided, because while some have sought the treasures of the spirit, others have consecrated themselves to love the riches of the world. Spiritualism and materialism in constant conflict, spiritualists and materialists who have never been able to understand each other.
5. Remember that Israel, while waiting for the Messiah, when he had him in front of their eyes, was divided into believers and deniers of my truth. The explanation is simple: those who were waiting for me with the spirit believed and those who were waiting for me with the senses of matter denied me.
6. Again these two forces will have to face each other, until the truth emerges from that struggle. The struggle will be bitter because as time passes, men love the earthly more, by virtue of the fact that their science and their discoveries make them feel in a kingdom of their own, in a world created by them.
7. The men of today have extended their dominions, they rule and cross the whole earth; there are no longer continents, lands, or seas ignored; they have traced roads by land, by sea, by air, and not conforming to what on their planet they possess as an inheritance, they probe and scrutinize the firmament in search of greater dominions.
8. I bless in my children the longing to know and I am infinitely pleased with their ambition to be wise, great and strong; but what my justice does not approve of, is the

Love one another!

vanity in which they often finalize their ambitions or the selfish purpose that they sometimes pursue.

9. I do not come to prevent men from increasing their knowledge, nor do I come to hide from them the light of science. When I placed the human seed on the earth and commanded it to grow and multiply, I also told it to rule the earth, that is, that man should be, among all the creatures that were to surround him, the conscious being, connoisseur of human laws and divine justice and cultivator of virtues, around which all beings and elements revolved harmoniously.

10. How far from harmony has man lived since he began his transit on earth! This is evidenced by his incessant stumbles, the inexhaustible cup of sufferings that he has suffered, his lack of peace.

11. I am giving you the new lesson, which will be for all men. Not everyone has prayed waiting for my arrival, but the pain has kept them alert and has prepared them to receive me. Humanity already has the experience that the people of Israel left it from the Second Time, so that no one tries to challenge divine justice. Do you not know that the poor in spirit, who longed for the coming of the Lord to receive from Him the light of hope and knowledge, were given the gifts of prophecy, divine knowledge and spiritual power? If you ask me about the whereabouts of those spirits, I will tell you that they are inhabiting dwellings where everything that exists of great on this planet, is before them as simple dust of the earth. But if you ask me what happened to those who accepted nothing from my kingdom because my word and my promises seemed poor to them, I will tell you that they are those who incarnate and will reincarnate until the complete evolution of their spirit, because they asked for gold, power and in justice and for their spiritual restitution, the world was granted to them with its petty riches and its false power. They have been touched by divine justice, but never rejected from the way of salvation that leads to the kingdom of truth; therefore, now that I am sending you the light of my Spirit in abundance, I will eagerly seek them to make them understand that the time of trial assigned to them is already enough, making them understand that this is the Third Time, precisely the one in which the times, of which I spoke in referring to the judgment of the Jewish people, will be consummated.

12. You all have an appointment with Me and you will have to get together to listen to me, because you will all have to hear me.

13. Everything will be placed in the balance of my righteousness, where all the works that are without judgment will be weighed. My presence and my power will make themselves felt as they had never manifested, because after the chaos, everything will tend to return to its course.

Love one another!

14. Pray and watch continually so that you will not be surprised, O people; but truly I tell you, if you watch and pray for the world, there will be an invisible mantle that will protect you, because you knew how to love your brothers and feel their pain as your own!

15. I repeat to you that I am going to make my presence, my power and my justice felt. If I have allowed man in his wickedness to desecrate all that is sacred in life, I will put a limit to his wickedness; if I have let him walk the path of his free will, I will prove to him that everything in him has a meaning here; if I have let him fulfill his ambitions of power and greatness in the world, I will stop him on the way, to make him look at his work through his conscience, so that he can answer my questions.

16. I have allowed pain, destruction and death to be felt in your life, so that those bitter fruits may make you understand the kind of tree you cultivated; but I will also make the pain disappear and let the spirit rest and meditate, because from it the hymn of love to its Creator will have to arise. It is said, and it is also written, that that day will come, when men will have clothed their spirit with the white garment of the resurrection, when they will love one another.

17. Everyone will be saved, everyone will be forgiven, everyone will be comforted. Where is death, where is eternal damnation and endless hell?

18. I did not create death or hell, because when my Spirit conceived the idea of creation, I felt only love and only life sprang from my womb; if death and hell existed, then they would have to be human works, however small; and you already know that nothing human is eternal.

19. Truly I tell you, in the moments in which my word is heard through the speaker, not only the spirit of this people trembles, but all those beings who in the spiritual valley also need the divine light.

20. The sound of the human word does not reach them, but the essence and inspiration of my messages does, because my voice is universal and its echo reaches all the worlds and dwellings where a child of God dwells.

21. I send a ray of my light to every world; I have sent this light to you in the form of a human word, to other mansions it comes through inspiration.

22. In the light of that divine ray, all the spirits will unite, making it a stopover that will lead them to the spiritual kingdom promised to all of you who are a spiritual particle of my Divinity.

23. Imagine the joy of all those beings who on earth had material ties with you and who today inhabit the afterlife of your world, when they know that the voice they hear, they

Love one another!

also hear on earth. They have not turned away from you, they do not forget you, nor do they cease to pray for those who stayed a few moments longer in the earthly valley. His caress and his blessings are continually upon you.

24. There dwell those who were your parents, children, brothers, husbands, friends or benefactors, those who in spirit are simply your brothers, but their love for you is the same or even greater, as well as their power to help and protect you.

25. Pray for them, people, do not go, stop loving them and remember them, because your memory and your prayers are a sweet consolation in their struggle. Never imagine them troubled or dwelling in darkness, because it would be as much as if you felt qualified to pronounce a judgment and a sentence on them; and if here on earth humans are usually so imperfect and unjust to judge the causes of their fellow beings, what will it be when it comes to judgments on some spirit?

26. I tell you again that it is up to you only to help them with your prayer and with your good works in the world.

27. Do not feel the need for them to manifest in some material form in your life, either by taking a brain or in some other way, because you would deny spirituality, which, I have taught you. Neither do you have a certain day of the year to invoke them, no; meditate on the fact that the spiritual lives outside of material time and therefore, every moment can be propitious to approach them through spiritual prayer.

28. How many of those beings whom you have often imagined suffering troubles, are precisely those who have struggled to bring you closer to this path of light that they could not find when they were on earth. So do not weep for them, much less mourn because they left for the spiritual valley; they have not died, they simply advanced a few moments to the moment when you will have to leave; this was arranged by Me, so that they would prepare the way for you.

29. People: Do you think it is necessary that I tell you that you have nothing to do in the cemeteries and that the tears that you shed on the graves are the tears of ignorance, materiality and fanaticism?

30. The spirit of whom you weep lives and you persist in giving him up for dead in that body that disappeared under the earth. You give them up for lost, while they, full of love, are waiting for you to bear witness to the truth and to life. You think they are distant or insensitive and deaf to your struggles and hardships and you do not know how many stones they are removing from your path and how many risks they are freeing you from.

31. Ignorance forces you to be ungrateful and even cruel to yourself and to others, although I must tell you: Who can be ignorant after having listened to one of my lectures?

Love one another!

32. My word is the ray of light that will envelop you all so that you will be melted in the fire of my love; if, after hearing it, you believe it and put it into practice, you will be united from that moment to all those who love me, believe me and glorify me.

33. I have told you in my teachings that life is the *via dolorosa* (sorrowful path) of the spirit and the end of his existence on earth is his calvary, so that you may try to imitate me, putting my examples into practice.

34. Blessed are the spirits who know how to reach the top with faith and virtue, because at the moment of detaching themselves from matter, they experience the caress of the Father as a reward for their strength and their love. Those are the ones who penetrate without stumbling into eternity.

35. My word at this time will help men to understand the meaning of my law and my doctrine. The fulfillment that humanity gives to them will provide happiness, happiness of the heart and peace of the spirit, because the perfect happiness will only be found by the spirit in the dwelling to which he belongs. How many opportunities do you have to be good and useful to your fellow human beings! Every home is a conducive field to sow my seed; every city and every town is like a land thirsting for charity and love and I come to make you sowers so that you will fill the world with love and comfort and sow it with peace.

36. Works, words, prayers, are the means that you must and will be able to use to fulfill the mission of serving and loving your brothers and sisters.

37. I have taught you the perfect prayer, the one that is the true language of the spirit, the one that puts man in direct communication with me.

38. I have given you the gift of the word, which is an expression of the light that is in the spirit and of the love that treasures the heart.

39. People who listen to me: Do not say that I am asking too much of you, when I know better than yourselves what you are capable of. Today you feel weak, clumsy, powerless and unworthy, because you examine your interior and discover many weaknesses, many needs that do not let you feel the pain of others, but first I am going to heal you, to make you feel my peace, to strengthen your heart, to clear your path, and then you will not feel timidity or have doubts, nor will you feel incapable.

40. That is why I have left you for a while listening to me, strengthening you little by little in my word, without yet sending you to the regions to fulfill your mission; but when your spirit is saturated with my essence, it will not wait for trials or signs to get up, because it will know how to receive by inspiration whatever it should do.

Love one another!

41. Pray, people and while you pray, I will pour out my peace on all the peoples of the earth, I will bless Your homes and illuminate Your paths.

42. I will give you a proof that what I have promised you is true. What proof will that be? The one that you see realized in your life something that you have been waiting for for a long time, something that for some it is impossible to obtain. To some the things offered by Me will come quickly; to others I will make them wait; but truly I tell you, there will not be one who will not receive my proof of love. When that grace comes to each of you, you will remember my word and your faith will increase.

43. Do not despair, do not shed your tears, know how to wait for that hour by practicing my teaching, praying and watching.

44. Do you see how in these moments when you lift up your spirit, you forget your sorrows and are filled with my peace? Seek to be always before Me, practice my doctrine and you will see my peace and my light prevail over your vicissitudes and labors.

45. Understand that your sorrows are not useless, that you have the mission of tempering yourselves spiritually and bodily so that you can be part of the number of my sowers.

46. Those who are going to bring comfort to men, those who are going to lift up those who have fallen, those who are going to give strength to the weak, have to be illuminated by the light of experience and have to be strengthened in the struggle and in trials. Let them not be intimidated by any picture of pain, let them not tremble at the misfortune of a fellow man, let them not flee from pain when the hands of their brothers reach out to them in demand of charity.

47. There, among those who have hardened in vice and pain, you will see many rise to the light, seeking regeneration and spirituality; but in order for that inspiration to reach them, you have to deposit in their hearts a true test of fraternity, an action that is the ray of light that illuminates the darkness of that being.

48. Understand then, that the pain that has accompanied you in many ways, has been the chisel that inwardly has been modeling your spirit for the performance of a delicate mission.

49. The lesson that I have come to give you in this Third Time is a new testament that will remain united to those of past times, because all three form a single revelation.

50. My light will illuminate the understanding of men destined to unite in a single book all my teachings.

51. My spiritual servants will guide the hand of my chosen ones so that there is no stain in that book.

Love one another!

52. The differences that have existed between this people, their arguments and their disunity, will disappear when you deepen the analysis of that book and come to understand the truth of my work.

53. Today you do not yet realize the consequences that your disunity will cause you, but in truth I tell you that tomorrow you are going to cry because of it. How many times have I asked you for the unification of thoughts, of practices, of spirits; so many times have you ignored my divine advice!

54. I have inspired you to form a people, giving you the name of the new Israel; I have given you various missions and positions, so that in your journey and in your struggles you have all the necessary elements, as happened in Israel in the First Time, when he crossed the desert in pursuit of the "promised land" but you have not tried to understand my commands until now, nor have you wanted to observe the example of union that that people left written, an indelible example because it was their harmony and their union that made him overcome the vicissitudes that he encountered on his way.

55. A new "land of promise" awaits you, but you are still far from it. You are already crossing the vast desert, you left Pharaoh's slavery behind and you have already received the law; however, you have not completely abandoned idolatry and without realizing it you worship the "golden calf".

56. Trials, obstacles and persecutions will have to come to you in order for you to wake up from your sleep. Then will you be willing to fulfill my commands and will you be zealous to watch over the work that I have revealed to you, as at that time the Israelites built the tabernacle and the ark to keep the law, because the trials had awakened them to the light.

57. Now your spirit will be your tabernacle and your conscience your ark. There will be my law illuminating the path of the Lord's people.

58. There has not emerged in this time a man who, imitating Moses, walks before this people, encouraging their faith with wonders, but with a little preparation you could feel the spiritual presence of Elijah, who is the one who guides, encourages and inspires you on this journey.

59. The crowds that listen to me are crying. Only I know the reason for their complaints, only I know all the obstacles and difficulties that they have encountered in their path and that are stopping them.

60. Persevere, multitudes, be faithful to me and you will see the obstacles thrown down. Pray and work with ever greater truth, purity and perfection, so that in the performance of your mission you may find the consolation and the strength necessary to cope with the

Love one another!

vicissitudes of life. If this is how you walk, when you least think, you will look at the path cleared and the stumbles disappeared.

61. You are my fields where wheat and tares grow together for now. It is not yet the time to reap; but when it comes, the works of each one of you will be judged; then I will leave the good disciples on earth and raise up from this world those who have not borne fruits of unification and spirituality.

62. Watch and keep my word in mind; do not, because you have received very great offices and missions from Me, entrust yourselves, believing that my justice can never reach you. Remember David and Solomon, who, having been great before his people, fell asleep in their greatness, broke the law and saw my divine justice, inexorable and wise, coming upon them, when they believed that because they were so loved by the Father, they would never be touched by Him.

63. Think, O people, of the new generations. Think of your children as the patriarchs did, who prepared their peoples so that they would know how to receive the arrival of the Messiah.

64. Pray for those who come, prepare the way for them with charity and love, understand that they will have to fulfill even higher missions than yours and that it will be good for them to find a trace of spirituality through which to walk.

65. What will that print be? That of your life, that of your deeds.

66. Every spirit owes a great debt to his Father. My love for you and my righteousness have offered you on earth this new opportunity to justify yourselves before Me, to restore spiritually and to purify yourselves so that you can move on to the next abode.

67. O blessed Third Time, you are the bearer of all that the world needs to be saved from its slavery! Blessed are those who take advantage of your light because they will be saved!.

68. Throughout your spiritual journey I have guided you, tested you and prepared you for the revelation of this time. It will not be men who organize the new people of Israel; it will be I who form them, purify them, elevate them and send them out into the world to fulfill their mission. While this town is growing and getting ready. I am cleaning the roads, opening the doors and knocking down the obstacles for him to pass. This is what I did to Israel when I brought him out of Egypt and carried him across the sea and through the desert.

69. This people brings the mission of spiritually awakening humanity; but when it has fulfilled and men realize the time in which they live, you will see arise from their heart a

Love one another!

longing for light and from their spirit an ideal of elevation, which will touch human life to its roots and transform the world.

70. Conscience will be heard and obeyed; the calls of the spirit will be understood; spiritual yearnings will be taken into account and respected and everywhere the fervent desire to know God, to feel Him, to get closer to Him, to sow His truth will shine.

71. These prophecies will have to be fulfilled among men, when hunger and spiritual thirst have brought them to the limits of their resistance, when, their pride being crushed, they confess before their Lord; when they descend from their thrones, from their tribunals and from their temples, from where they have tried to ignore me, from where they have judged and denied me and repent of their mistakes, they turn their eyes to Me and speak to me like children to a Father who has been waiting for them for centuries and centuries.

72. How far man has sunk into his materialism, reaching the point of denying the one who created everything! How could the human mind become so confused? How could your science deny me and desecrate life and nature, as it has done?

73. In every work that your science discovers, there is my presence; in every work my law is manifested and my voice is allowed to be heard. How is it that these men do not feel, nor see, nor hear? Is it peradventure a proof of advancement and civilization to deny my existence, my love and my justice? You are then no more advanced than primitive men, who knew how to discover in every element and in every wonder of nature the work of a divine, superior, wise, just and powerful being, to whom they attributed all good in everything that exists and for that reason they worshiped him.

74. Through a nascent intelligence, they tried to understand what their bodily senses received; what perfect worship could they offer me? What understanding could they have of the truth? However, their wonder, their faith and their worship were received by Me as the first fruits of a vast field that my Spirit would cultivate through the ages.

75. From then until now, how many lessons I have given to humanity! And how many revelations I have made to him! However, when this humanity should have already reached the summit of understanding and when its cult should be perfect, it is when its selfish, arrogant and inhuman science has risen up to deny me and when the cults that exist live in the lethargy of routine and traditions.

76. I gave you the gift of free will and I have respected that blessed freedom granted to my children; but I also placed in your being the divine light of consciousness, so that guided by it you may channel Your gifts; and I tell you that in the struggle of spirit and matter, the spirit has suffered a defeat, a painful fall, which little by little has been moving it further and further away from the source of truth.

Love one another!

77. But his defeat is not final, it is temporary, because he will rise from the bottom of the abyss when he can no longer bear his hunger, his thirst, his nakedness and his darkness. But pain will be his salvation, and hearing the voice of his conscience he will rise up strong and luminous, fervent and inspired, taking his gifts again, but no longer with that freedom to apply them to good or evil, but consecrating them only to the fulfillment of the divine laws, which is the best worship you can offer to your Father who loves you so much.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 176

1. Be strong in the face of the temptations of the world and matter. When you are faced with the pains of a trial, remember my lessons of the Second Half and follow my example.
2. Do you ask me how it was possible for Jesus to be touched by the temptations of the world? To which I answer you, that it was not base temptations that touched the heart of your Master.
3. The body that I had in the world was human and sensitive, it was the instrument that my Spirit used to deliver my lessons to humanity. He knew the test that awaited him because my Spirit revealed it to him and that matter suffered for the pain that awaited him.
4. I wanted that body to give you those signs of humanity so that you would be convinced that my pain was real and my sacrifice as a man, true.
5. Had it not been so, my sacrifice would have had no merit before men. That is why three times Jesus invoked the strength of my Spirit, who was the one who encouraged him, to overcome in the hard trial. The first time was in the desert, the second in the garden of olives, the third on the cross.
6. It was necessary to make me a man and give you my body and blood so that the pain that humanity instilled in him would make a dent in that body. If I had come in the Spirit, what sacrifice would I have made for you? What would I have given up and what pain could you have made me feel?
7. The Divine Spirit is immortal, pain does not reach Him, but the flesh is sensitive to pain, it is limited in its powers, it is mortal by nature; that is why I chose this means to manifest myself to the world and offer it my true sacrifice, to teach you the way of your salvation.
8. While you are sinners, keep me present in that passion and remember that blood, so that, repenting of your faults, you may purify yourselves and try to imitate me in that example of infinite love that I gave you.
9. While you are men, remember me on that cross, forgiving, blessing and healing my tormentors, so that you, along your heavy path, also bless those who offend you and do all the good possible to those who had caused you some evil. Whoever works in this way will be my disciple and truly I tell you, his pain will always be brief, because I will make him feel my strength in the moments of his trial.

Love one another!

10. Very few are those who long to teach their brothers by the examples of the Master. The same among this people as in most religions, teaching is given with words that lack strength, because they lack to be confirmed with works and examples of love.

11. Now you have the opportunity to listen to the explanation of my doctrine, which will polish your heart until it is ready to carry out the mission that I have entrusted to your spirit.

12. Do not be afraid to follow in my footsteps because I will demand of no one that he equals me in my sacrifice: I must also tell you that only that body hastened the chalice that my Spirit offered him; another man would not have hurried him, because my body took life in virtue and was strengthened in the purity of the One who offered her womb to conceive him: Mary.

13. Meditate, people and take advantage of this blessed silence in which you penetrate when listening to my teachings. Truly I tell you, in these moments of recollection and spirituality, my seed will germinate in your heart.

14. You achieve on this day the union and peace within your heart, to present yourselves before Me as a single conscious being of the act that you are going to witness when you hear my word through a spokesman. And I receive your spirit. Everything that you offer me clean and simple in your prayer and in your practices, I take as the just tribute of the children to their Heavenly Father.

15. The most fervent request that you make is that there be peace in this world, that the patriarchal life of other times return to men and I tell you that this peace will return when you, my new disciples, have laid the foundations of a new world, for which I am preparing you.

16. When you see in each one a brother, when you make the difference between one and the other disappear and love me in them, you will be looking at the dawn of a new time. And life will be joyful for man and I will be recognized and loved as a Father.

17. My word of this time is the same that I gave you in Jesus. It is the same crystalline current that bathed your spirit when you followed me through the lands of Palestine. Its essence is known to you, its flavor you will never be able to confuse, because its divine seal was imprinted on your spirit. And now, that I have come down to communicate through these men and women and you hear the word that gushes from their lips, you recognize that it can only come from Me and you ask me why I did not choose another way to bring my message of this time to humanity.

18. You tell me that there are no men of acrisolate virtue among you, capable of serving me. There is no Moses, nor the prophets of the first Time, neither is there Peter or John,

Love one another!

but truly I tell you, I have sent virtuous spirits in all times and among them are these who have served me with humility; love them and help them, because their charge is very great. I have kept his mind and heart as a clean source, and many times pain has been the best means to purify them. His life is similar to that of my messengers of other times. I bless you. Blessed are those who have followed me in this way and have felt the full importance of the office that I have given them!

19. I invite you to enter my kingdom, O beloved people. This is how I am calling all the nations of the earth without distinction, but I know that not everyone will listen to me. Humanity has turned off its lamp and is walking in darkness, but where there is only confusion, an enlightened one of mine will arise who will make light around him, a spiritual guardian who watches and waits for my signal to give the warning voice that awakens and moves his brothers. Let the love of these messengers be a fruitful seed in your heart; do not ignore them if they appear before you with material poverty; listen to them because they are coming in my name to give you a power that you do not know now. They will teach you the perfect prayer, they will free you from the bonds of materialism with which you are tied, to give you spiritual freedom and you can rise to Me.

20. You who hear me eagerly await the fulfillment of all my words. You long to see humanity become my disciple, you ask me to be one of those whom I sent on difficult missions to other lands and in truth I tell you that you must prepare first, because the struggle that awaits you will be great. But not all the messengers of whom I speak to you are among you, nor will all of them have heard my word through spokespersons; many of them will speak intuitively, because I have prepared them spiritually, I have distributed them wisely, to make my light reach all your brothers.

21. How can you believe that while I have descended to you, I could neglect other nations, if you are all my children? Do you think that someone is far away or outside of Me, if my Spirit is universal and includes everything created? Everything lives and feeds on Me. That is why my universal ray has descended on the whole orb and the spirit has received my influence in this and in other worlds, because I have come to save all my creatures.

22. I do not want you to waste this time, to pass through the world without leaving a trace of your passage, but to be true cultivators of the seed that I entrust to you and that when you leave this world, you continue working until your sowing flourishes in the spirit of your brothers.

23. I do not come to bind you to my commands, I only inspire you, because I will not receive any fulfillment other than that which has been born of your conscious and

Love one another!

prepared spirit. Be free within my laws, but make obedience a habit. Fulfill the two laws that govern man, which in essence form one, because both come from Me.

24. Pray for all beings, long for the harmony and understanding of all towards Me and that your prayer rises like a song, like a fervent hymn that lifts the spirits and points out to them the path by which they will reach the end of their destiny.

25. My doctrine develops man in all his phases, sensitizes and ennobles the heart, awakens and deepens the mind and perfects and elevates the spirit.

26. Make of my doctrine a deep study that will allow you to understand the right way to practice my teachings, so that your development is harmonious; that you not only give development to the mind without worrying about the ideals of the spirit that you should encourage.

27. All the powers of your being, can find in my word the luminous path where they can grow and perfect themselves to infinity.

28. I have given you enough time to assimilate and understand my teachings; it has been so much so that many of you who arrived children, are now young, as well as others who arrived young, are now elderly. Some have been born on this path and are part of the number of my farmers and others have breathed their last breath taking their place among my chosen ones.

29. I have given this people enough time for a firm and true faith to be born in them and for them to come to have a deep knowledge of my work in their spirit. My word prepares you for when you stop listening to this voice and you have to concentrate in the bottom of your heart to feel my presence and receive my inspiration.

30. My lesson is written on your conscience; there is the ark that best keeps my law, so that when the times pass and these hours of spiritual recreation that you had with your Teacher are distant, the essence of my word vibrates full of life in your spirit, pulsating with love and wisdom.

31. In all my lessons you will find that at every step I tell you to achieve spirituality, because it will be what makes you stand out on earth. Without spirituality you will not give your brothers the testimony that you should give them.

32. Do not be afraid of the day when I will cause my word to cease among you; my work will not fail, nor will your spirit faint. I have arranged in the spiritual valley some beings who will have to come to earth to incarnate to be guides and prophets of the peoples, beings of light, who will teach you to take a step forward in the path traced by my word.

Love one another!

33. Today I want to tell you that just as here you need the beings of light to come from the spiritual valley to help you on the journey, there are also spiritual abodes that are needing some of you to reach them with the message of my teaching. You do not know who of those who are listening to me at this moment, will have to leave soon in fulfillment of a spiritual mission. That is the reason why many hearts have been being purified for a long time and why, with each passing day, they feel their spirit more illuminated by the light of my doctrine.

34. I want you to be unified with my spiritual hosts so that with your love for all your brothers and sisters, you may work for the salvation of all beings who walk outside the path of life and truth.

35. Keep this word in your spirit, which can serve as a preparation for you at the supreme moment of leaving this existence to be spiritually liberated.

36. Understand how beautiful a time of revelations this has been, beloved people! A time of light that uplifts the spirits! Blessed are those who prepare, for they receive my light in fullness.

37. But think that they are only the beginnings of an age, that all that this time reserves for men has not been revealed to you, and all that you have received has not been understood by you.

38. Days, years and centuries will pass, in which this humanity will witness wonderful lights and spiritual revelations never known by its spirit.

39. Those times are already approaching and that is why you must prepare the way for those who will come to take your places; you must bless the path with your good deeds; then you will have begun the construction of the true temple, which others will take care of continuing and later others will come to conclude.

40. I have watched you struggle with your matter to subdue its reluctance; you have had to sustain great battles with your heart to impose obedience and submission on it. Her nature rebels against the dictates of conscience, but if you persevere in prayer, if you watch, you will make her the best collaborator in spiritual fulfillment. That struggle is part of your restitution at this time.

41. All your attributes have been in you from the moment you were created; intelligence, sensitivity, reason have enlightened your spirit so that you could fight the final battle. When you have overcome evil and your spirit is the pilot that guides matter, you will be in a position to go in search of your brothers, carrying a clear example of how to achieve the evolution of the spirit; without showing off strength and mastery, you will show your works and they will reveal obedience and compliance to my law.

Love one another!

42. When you no longer hear my word through the spokespersons and your spirit feels anxious to practice what I have taught you at this time, each of my disciples should take the group that is indicated to him, as to his own family, to teach and guide him. Always use charity, correct with love and wisdom, make you feel an atmosphere of peace like the one you have formed today and my Spirit will be present to inspire and bless everyone.

43. Do not ask anyone where he comes from or why he is looking for me; Elijah will lead them and their time will have come. From today I prepare those who are to arrive and I call blessed those who believe in this word that I have given you by the human understanding.

44. I am teaching you so that you may be the good taste of the earth, so that you may go to sweeten the lives of men with the good news that the Master has taken them in this time of sorrows and has left his word as an inheritance so that all may be sustained and live eternally.

45. I do not entrust to you the complete transformation of this humanity; take my word to your hearts with zeal and it will work wonders among your brothers. How much consolation they will receive in their days of trial if they know how to hear and interpret my teaching, and how you will adore these hours that you lived close to Me, drinking this divine essence, feeling like children to receive from your Father all his tenderness and his love!

46. Humanity today is like a fertile field to work in. The land is very extensive and the farmers are scarce. How are you going to present this generation converted to my teaching to me, if you don't work? You have a limited time and there is a lot you have to work on! The hour is propitious! Rebuild the temples that have collapsed inside the hearts! Help to rebuild homes, preach spiritually in your path with thoughts, words and deeds!

47. Take care that virtue turns beings, and children become a strong bond between father and mother and young people, a strong foundation of new generations, husband and wife, the image of God and his creation, and all united with the guardian angels who accompany you, form perfect harmony with Me.

48. Your requests come to Me, the light that I have poured out illuminates your being. All your works are present and you can judge your merits. The pains that you are experiencing now will pass and peace will shine in the universe.

49. Pray for the nations that are at war, share your bread and your clothes with those who have fallen into disgrace. Open your barns and feed them. Show your fraternity in this hour of anguish for the world. Practice charity with the sick, prepare the spirit that is to

Love one another!

depart to the afterlife, raise the faith of the sad, bring peace to all your brothers. Ask and I will do wonders among mankind.

50. Your world is full of slaves, that is the cause that in every man there is a deep longing for freedom; but you should not blame this on the laws of the spirit, nor on human ones, but on yourselves, because the true law, whether divine or human, should lead, guide, teach and protect, but never chain.

51. Understand that you are not spiritually free, because far from the divine essence, from the law of love for your God above all created things, and from loving one another as brothers in the Creator, you have become slaves to religious fanaticism, idolatry and superstition.

52. Neither are you free within human laws, because these, which should impart justice among humanity, have been contaminated by the selfishness of peoples, by injustice and by lies.

53. Those who govern and those who are in charge of leading the spirits, are also children of my Divinity; the laws that one and the other apply must be sisters and, nevertheless, how distant they walk and live from each other.

54. When will humanity be able to "give to God what is God's and to Caesar, what is Caesar's?"

55. While some are determined to comply only with the norms of the world, ignoring all divine law, others seek the elevation of the spirit through the paths marked by the various religions, despite carrying rebellion in their hearts, avoiding submitting to the laws of the earth.

56. Truly I tell you, neither one nor the other is doing their duty.

57. Do you see the king star that appears in the east every day, how it illuminates and warms everyone equally, without distinction from any creature?

58. This is the Father's love for each of his children, and this is how your love and your justice should be, so that in this way my laws on humanity would be applied.

59. Do you not contemplate the perfect harmony that exists between the divine and everything that has been created by your Lord? So why can't there be perfect harmony among humans who are children of God?

60. Blessed is the one who hears this call and recognizes the era of light in which he lives, because he will be able to continue walking on the path of spiritual evolution.

Love one another!

61. You are already in the last years in which you will listen to my word, which has been in your life like a flash of my wisdom.

62. This teaching will be recorded in books and she and the disciples who really prepare themselves and carry unshakable faith in their hearts, will be the living testimony that I leave, when the hour of my departure comes, to those who did not listen to me in this Third Time.

63. Blessed are those who remain faithful in spite of trials because they will attain wisdom and peace.

64. In order for each one to fulfill the mission he has received, you must unite in a single will, set aside laziness from your matter for spiritual teachings, stop concentrating your attention only on what concerns your material life, to think already about your spirit.

65. I am eternal life; if you want to attain it, you will only have to fulfill my law.

66. May this recollection that you have within my enclosure when listening to my word, you know how to preserve it later, and may it be in your life order, respect, discipline, humility.

67. I am illuminating your spirit, your mind and heart, I am channeling your life.

68. I want my teaching to take root in your heart so that you cannot forget it, because you do not know how much you will miss it in the times of struggle, nor do you know how long you will have to stay on this earth. Therefore do good through my doctrine, so that when the Father calls you, that call will not surprise you, but will find you working like the good farmer.

69. Verily I tell you, this teaching will restore the morality of this world, since it will be a step towards spirituality, because it will awaken hearts to fraternity.

70. At this time I am still the misunderstood one, because while the humble, in their ignorance, offer me fanatical cults, those who pass for wise or powerful, say they are enough of themselves.

71. How few follow me!

72. Beloved people, let my word continue to prepare you.

73. I give peace to your heart, peace to your home and freedom to your spirit in the moments in which matter is given over to sleep.

74. Keep this grace and take my blessing.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 177

1. Humanity, who are represented at this moment by this people who prostrate themselves contrite and fearful in the presence of their Lord: With what will you be able to repay your debt of love and truly please the Spirit of your Father?
2. I am going to tell you the way to do it: Fight for your peace and spiritual elevation; in this way you will be able to wash away your guilt and raise your spirit.
3. I entrust you with a time, so that within it you may fulfill the longing of your spirit; the new era arises before you, like a glorious day full of promises and revelations. With his light he is saying to you: Fight! And in that word is contained the Father's command. Fight for peace, for regeneration, for the triumph of spirituality.
4. I have come to record these words in your consciousness, so that it is she who repeats them to you at every step you take.
5. Keep in mind that my love is a city that you have to conquer; there are many obstacles and there are many enemies that you have to overcome; they will present you with a battle to stop you, but in your hands it sports an invincible sword if you know how to wield it, that sword is of love. Fight, fight with her and do not doubt, because at last you will see the city fall surrendered, because your love will have conquered the Father.
6. I wanted to create in your bosom a united, fraternal and hospitable family, so that the caravans of travelers seeking peace and charity may enter your home eager to share the love that I have poured out on you. But your preparation has been slow, you have been delayed and the caravans of travelers have stopped in the desert to contemplate that the star that guided their steps stopped their trajectory. That is because I do not want men to find you sleeping, or that if you are awake, they will find you sinning, because then you will not be able to testify to my new coming, but you will have betrayed your Master.
7. I am giving you time to repent of your faults and rebuild your life. May the father of a family who has failed in his duties by abandoning his own, go in search of him and rebuild the home again.
8. May those who have rolled down the slopes of vice, rise up overcoming the weaknesses of matter, imposing the will and the strength of their spirit until they get to safety. May all those who are servants of this work unite in spirit, love and help one another; then the star that had stopped on the road, thereby parking the great caravans in the desert, will resume its march pointing out to those multitudes the road that leads to the land of peace.

Love one another!

9. Those men who came fleeing war, death and destruction, bringing in their hearts the vision of hatred and crime, when penetrating the bosom of a people, where in every home a sanctuary to true love is erected, where in every marriage the light of my law shines, where parents love children and children love and respect their parents, where childhood is led with tenderness and wisdom and where old age is respected, Don't you think that they, seeing so many signs of respect for my law, will confess that in that village there has been a miracle, only attributable to the Father's charity?

10. O people, who have hitherto been hard and ungrateful, I have not come to ask you for sacrifices or to make impossible demands; if at times it seems difficult for you to comply with my doctrine, it is due to your lack of love. For the one who loves, there are no obstacles or abysses, nor impossible, because; love is the divine force that animates everything, that moves everything.

11. Come to my lands, O multitudes. The countryside is waiting for you to receive the seed from your love and later reward your labors with the sweet fruit that will sprout from its bosom.

12. Unite yourselves strongly with the bonds of fraternity, because temptation is lurking for my people, war is looking for a door, where the guardian sleeps, so that the plague, hunger and diseases penetrate the bosom of that nation with new strange modalities.

13. I have given you the science of the earth to combat these calamities and ward off those bitterness, but I have taught you a science that is superior; before which all the enemies of light, all the destroyers of health and peace surrender. That science is the virtue of love, which is strengthened by prayer.

14. Meditate on these words, O people, and then listen to what your conscience advises you.

15. My Spirit sends you his peace, which you do not always know how to retain. How long will you learn to take me with you without any of your actions or thoughts rejecting me?

16. Let no one be troubled when I tell him that I want you to take me with you, in the innermost depths of your heart, because it is my light and my peace that I want to dwell in you.

17. My voice as judge is the one that demands of you on this day your lack of fulfillment, your lack of love for this work that I have entrusted to you and that is what represents your destiny. It is the divine voice that now comes through consciousness making your heart tremble as you ask yourself: What have you done with all that I have come to reveal and teach you in this Third Time?

Love one another!

18. For a moment you realize that responsibility, which has reached your spirit; but understanding is like a burst of light that fleetingly passes through you and you fall back into weakness believing that you are always small, sick and needy, when in reality you have a treasure of divine gifts at your fingertips.

19. If in my word you find a claim, it is of love. You will not call me unjust, because if I really were and if you found anger in Me, as you are saying, my justice would have exterminated you a long time ago; but I do not destroy my own works, I put you on the path of evolution, so that in it you may find your perfection.

20. I tell you, the true concept of God is not yet known on earth, despite having sent Jesus so that through Him you could know me. Understand that if I knew that man was not to be saved, I would not come to him with the love with which I have always sought him. My presence among you is the evident proof that you will come to Me, because the Father does know the future and the destiny of all his children.

21. I will cause the word that I have come to deliver to you at this time to be written clearly, so that in that book humanity will find the explanation of many of the teachings that it had not understood and the correct interpretation of my doctrine. Then the true fear will arise from that knowledge, not the fear of divine punishment, but the penalty of becoming stained with sin, that of offending the Creator, that of returning to the Father in the hereafter with the stained spirit, without having managed to take a step forward on the path of spirituality and true knowledge.

22. With what will you be able to repay the debt of love that you have with your Father? With what will you be able to repay the One who forgives your offenses and your ingratitude at every moment? I will tell you: Doing works worthy of my Divinity, serving and loving one another.

23. A new year is before you, and of the one that has just passed I do not ask nature or her elements for an account; I present myself in your conscience to ask you what you have done within your mission and what use you have made of the time and the gifts that I have entrusted to you.

24. The year that ends he told me about your struggles, your tears, your efforts, your work, also mourning, blood, ruins and hatreds. That painful balance is the one that threw before my presence the year that ended.

25. A new year I grant you, before your gaze is presented as a horizon of light that ignites your hope for the future. That light is the voice that will tell you every day: Fight!

26. Yes, humanity: Fight for peace, fight for regeneration, fight for justice!

Love one another!

27. I will only give you my word for four years from this day on; know how to take advantage of this precious time. My work will not end in 1950, because it belongs to eternity, nor will your mission conclude by that time; rather, then your struggle will begin, because at the time of my communication you have been only in preparation.

28. Know how to unite the spiritual and the material mission in a single law, so that you can offer the father a good fulfillment.

29. I not only teach you to give to Me what belongs to Me, I also teach you to give to Caesar what is Caesar's.

30. The world will soon know about you and through you they will know about my coming, my wonders and my teachings. Men will search these precincts and judge your life. Among them will come men of power, ministers of sects and religions, scientists and those who scrutinize the afterlife. I wish that in the bosom of your meetings and in the bosom of your home you show, if not perfection, then the same harmony, morality, respect, charity for one another, spirituality.

31. What would those who come after a truth think, if among you they find fanaticism in your spiritual practices, and in your private life they discover estranged spouses or abandoned children, because their parents have not been able to fulfill their duties?

32. Look at the birds that hang their nests on the branches of the trees and take an example from them when you need it; do not ask Me how those who are united in marriage should love each other and how they should love their children. Look into those nests and there you will find a lesson in fidelity and tenderness. If only all humans loved each other that way!

33. Watch and fight so that at the end of 1950 you will be able to offer the Father fruits worthy of Him, because if by then you are not prepared, there will be great pain among the multitudes at the moment of my departure.

34. If you do not prepare yourselves to resist the absence of my word, how painful my goodbye will be for you and that I also give you my spiritual world.

35. On this day when my Spirit has filled you with peace and blessings, what more can you ask of me?

36. Now it is I who asks you, who knocks on the doors of your heart to ask you to love one another.

37. Sincerely pray for the peace of nations, deeply feel the pain of humanity.

Love one another!

38. Verily I tell you, pestilence and death haunt your nation; you have no scientific means to stop the advance of the plagues and calamities, but make use of prayer and in it you will find weapons and strength to combat those calamities. Pray and join good deeds to your prayer, and you will have done true merits before your Lord who is Almighty, who will grant you by your humility wonders capable of amazing the world.

39. When the elements are unleashed showing signs of justice, pray, remain serene and do not cry for yourself, but for others; but to whoever seeks you, dry his cry, listen to his complaint and give him the balm.

40. Dearly beloved humanity: Do not believe that if I have returned at this time, it has been to claim for you my blood shed in the Second Time; no, that essence has been deposited in your spirit. That blood will speak in each one of you when the time comes; meanwhile, many are waiting for the Son of God to return, to ask for his blood once again. In every heart of my children I am living my divine passion.

41. I am born in him, in his innocence, when he is born to faith. I suffer in him when his passions are unleashed and whip him. I bear the heavy cross of their sins, of their ingratitude and of their pride. I die in his heart, when he does not know me, declaring that he has no more lord, no more king than the world. And there in the deepest and darkest of his being I find my grave.

42. From time to time, that heart hears, as if it were a distant echo, the voice of the master, of the One whom he would kill in himself so that he would not present obstacles in his way. It is the voice of his conscience, which manages to overcome the wall of materialism that surrounds that heart, until it becomes heard.

43. Just as I have found in every heart of humanity a cross and a tomb, truly I tell you, there will be a third day in everyone, in which I will rise full of light and glory.

44. Today the seedbeds are sterile; sometimes you want to dignify your life by sowing good in one of its forms, but then you abandon your company crying, because instead of land that would allow you to do the sowing, you have only found rocks. It is because you have not understood that, before starting the sowing, you must recognize the lands where you intend to do it. Go through them, prepare them, clean them and fertilize them; and this, my children, you still do not know how to do; that is why your good purposes, ideas and inspirations have failed many times. But do not lose heart in your struggle, because you can do a lot of good by awakening your brothers, opening their eyes to the truth and to the light of this time, so that men realize that all the pain that humanity is forced to drink like a cup of bitterness, is the righteous sickle that comes to nip the weed in the bud; it is the wise and inexorable justice that removes and prepares the lands because

Love one another!

then it will awaken men, peoples and nations and it will no longer be necessary for pain to come to wash away all the faults, because in its place there will be repentance, reflection and regeneration of those who manage to achieve the same end, which is that of purification. But when you have achieved it, there will come a time when this word will be heard throughout the world, as a song of love and a return to peace.

45. Today I contemplate you oblivious to everything that is coming, because complete ignorance and confusion reigns among humanity.

46. Most men call themselves Christians and yet, with their lives and their deeds, most of the time they prove the opposite.

47. If they get to do a good thing, they publish it and they get puffed up about it and if when they have made a mistake they repent of it and ask me for forgiveness, they do it in such a way that they show with it that they ignore even what my forgiveness consists of.

48. You can already tell the world, O people, who hear this word, that my light has come again among men, since you can also announce to them that humanity is about to come out of its lethargy.

49. I will no longer give you human blood to save you from sin. If my divine blood shed in that Second Time spoke to you of divine and infinite love, of sublime forgiveness and of eternal life, you will understand that that blood has not ceased to be shed for an instant on you, on your being, to trace with its imprint the path of your evolution.

50. No one should wait for me or should look for me humanized because if I agreed to fulfill that desire, such a manifestation would be out of time and you must understand that the Master will never do anything that is out of perfection, because his teachings are always perfect, because the perfect teaches it.

51. In the same way, when this way of communicating that I have now used with you comes to an end, there will be no petition or supplication that will convince me not to fulfill what I have announced to you; it will cease forever, because its time will have ended and its mission will be finished.

52. Soon it will be two thousand years since I was among you as a man and the blood that I bequeathed to you as a proof of my love, is the inheritance that is still fresh.

53. However, the world is asking for my blood once again and I am going to give it to them, but not the one that quickens the body, but the one that gives eternal life to the spirit. In my light I will send life and health to men, she will be like a sun that will bring her warmth to the cold hearts of this humanity.

Love one another!

54. My mercy will spread over everyone as if they were the wings of a lark that was covering its children. My love will be more merciful and more beautiful than the blue firmament that your eyes admire so much; you will feel my breath as if it were a heavenly breeze that only your spirit can perceive. I am time, life and also eternity. I am the spring and the summer, the autumn and the winter of your life, and each of those phases is a pulsating and vivid lesson that the Divine master delivers to his children.

55. Let the divine dew penetrate your spirit so that it can live an eternal spring. Let your heart be exhausted under the hot sun of struggle, but let the flowers of virtue, faith and love remain fresh in the depths of your being.

56. Why are you sad? You don't know. I do know that sadness overwhelms you because you have let your spirit get sick along with matter, and when the hurricane of passions or trials hits you or the winter snow freezes you, then you lose all hope and longing to live.

57. My Spirit also experiences sadness that comes from always seeing this humanity crying that does not want to wake up and realize that this earth is still an earthly paradise; I see you perish of hunger being surrounded by fruitfulness and life. It is this humanity that I am referring to when I say to you: "They have eyes and they do not see."

58. Men have gone madly after science, and there are many wonders that they have discovered, but the one that gives peace, health and true happiness, they have not found among all the goods on earth, because it is beyond the human, precisely where man has not wanted to reach. This divine science was taught by Jesus when he said to you, "Love one another."

59. Seek the kingdom of Jesus that is not in this world and in him you will find the light and peace necessary to sweeten and make this journey bearable.

60. Now you have come to receive the divine mandate. I behold you ready to obey my law, trying to follow the path traced by Jesus.

61. I have been among you for a long time and I still come to knock on the door of your hearts so that you love each other.

62. Blessed is the one who has been able to prepare himself to receive the Heavenly Father in his heart, because He gives him every moment the way to fulfill, contemplating that the disciple wants to be close to his Master.

63. If in this beginning year you find the proof, be strong and do not falter; then you will be able to demonstrate to your brothers the strength that exists in your spirit; they will want to know the source from which you have drunk and they will find that the source is me, Christ, from whom they have strayed so far.

Love one another!

64. Truly I tell you, men of all races and religions will come to this source, because spirituality will be in all the cults that men surrender to me and in the end they will all find themselves close to the truth, to unification.

65. Disciples: There have been moments when you have felt my righteousness, and I have seen you confess with humility before my Divine Spirit; then I have turned my gaze away from your sins to contemplate only that you are my children whom I love and forgive. This is how I teach you to love and forgive your fellow human beings.

66. Do not let time pass without taking advantage of it, because no one knows the moments that remain of life in this world. Therefore I say to you, Do not wait for a more propitious time than the present to get up to work, lest, waiting for better times, death surprise you without harvest or fulfillment.

67. The year 1950 is approaching in which I will say my farewell to you through this communication and that farewell will be felt by you, as my disciples of the Second Time felt it, when I announced to them that the hour of My departure had arrived.

68. If those had the consolation of contemplating me after my death, it was to engrave with fire in their spirit the truth of the spiritual life. But among you only some will contemplate the humanized form of Jesus and the others will feel him deeply and that will be the way to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit.

69. Watch and pray for the peace of the earth, that so many calamities may cease, because in it is found the seed of the new generations.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 178

1. People: Every time a new year begins, I hear your questions in this way: Lord, will this year also be a year of trial for us? To which I answer that life is a continuous trial, but that you should not be afraid, because if you know how to watch and pray, you will be able to advance in your restitution until you reach the end of your destiny.
2. Those trials in which humanity lives are the fruit that it comes to reap, it is the result of its own sowing, a harvest that is sometimes the consequence of the seed sown the previous year and at other times the fruit of what it sowed years ago or in other incarnations.
3. Is a new year beginning? Well, do what good sowers do, who previously clean their seed in anticipation of the propitious time to deposit it in fertile soil. So you cleanse your heart beforehand, so that from your good deeds you may reap tomorrow a good harvest of peace, love and satisfactions.
4. Have you seen the harmony in which all creation lives? Does it not seem to you as if in all that exists some creatures love each other? Look at the sun; it seems like a father who was opening his arms to embrace all creatures in them in an embrace of life and love, light and energy, birds sing and beings work, offering their tribute of grateful love to the king star.
5. It is a beautiful example of how you should harmonize with everything that surrounds you in this nature and with everything spiritual.
6. On the understanding that men achieve in these teachings and their obedience to the laws that govern the universe, depends their happiness, which some believe does not exist on earth and others come to think that only I treasure, but that is manifested in the peace of your spirit.
7. Now you know, O people, that your happiness is in yourselves so that you can teach men that at the bottom of their being, where they believe that they carry only bitterness, hatred and grudges, regrets and tears, there is a light that nothing can extinguish and that is that of the spirit.
8. Humanity has channeled its steps along crooked paths, inheriting a generation of errors from previous generations and increasing its mistakes as time passes over you. This humanity is now reaping the fruit of the seed of sorrow that it sowed in the world yesterday, just as the generations to come will reap the fruit of what you sow today.

Love one another!

9. Why not channel your beliefs, struggles, sciences, ideals and desires along the only path of justice, which my doctrine points out to you? When will men come to recognize the truth of my word?

10. My law, immutable and eternal, stands before men, pointing out to them the path of true happiness, a path that leads to the fields where by sowing good, the harvest of peace is gathered.

11. Blessed are those who have felt my call in the depths of their hearts and have come to listen to the divine lesson, because with its essence they will increase their knowledge; they will be a bulwark among their own and they will know how to sustain themselves with faith in trials.

12. I have come to put away everything that is vain in you, so that your works may be pleasing to the Father.

13. In this school of Christ there have been many initiates who, before the Master of all wisdom, said when they arrived: Lord, if you are Christ who teaches this way and discovers in each of us the mission and the gifts he possesses, grant us the realization of our destiny, in order to reach You.

14. Then I have appointed for you your inheritance, I have given you commands, and I have made you husbandmen. But truly I tell you, I have no privileged among my children, because everyone who approaches Me with the desire to serve Me will receive my grace in his heart. But the moment will also come when everything you have done with the gifts entrusted to you will be judged by Me and you will have to answer to Me.

15. Now I am not coming to ask you for an account yet, because you are trying to apply my law to the works of your life and you are still too young to resist the judgment. But be each one of you a zealous guardian of my teaching, that this fulfillment will not prevent you from also attending to the obligations of your world. Look at those who have despised this inheritance; there is sadness and emptiness in them, but my mercy is great and it manifests itself forgiving them.

16. The one who has fulfilled, it is right that he feels my peace, and the one who has not, he touched through his conscience to keep him awake, so that the supreme instant of death does not surprise the naked spirit of good works, because without them he could not rise.

17. Take my teaching from heart to heart; when your brothers receive it, some will say, This word contains prophecy; others will judge it as a teaching of little importance, and while some judge it advanced, others will judge it very backward. Each one will interpret it according to his spiritual capacity and the purity of his works.

Love one another!

18. Be humble, so that you may be a living example before humanity and my work may be recognized.

19. But do not be humble only at the moment when you listen to me, but throughout your life, so that you may be able to persuade your brothers, because the word alone will not convince. Prepare yourselves for example and even for sacrifice.

20. If you love me, go and forgive whoever has offended you. If you love me, go to the sickbed or to the prison cell, comfort them and pray with them. Then your love will bring down all pride that you could harbor.

21. My word is a warning voice, because while you are with Me, you are like meek lambs, but when you return to your ways you tear yourselves apart and deny each other forgiveness.

22. The time of complacencies has passed and you will have to get out of your stagnation, to achieve greater evolution of your spirit.

23. Take back the white robe of spirituality, so that when you speak my word to men, you will do so with the innocence of a child. Then you will not be afraid to speak of works, for your works and your life will speak for you.

24. My word through the spokespersons is essentially the same; I speak to each congregation according to their understanding and ability.

25. Today, a year has begun, since its first hours you have gathered your forces to continue in the fight. This is how you have manifested it to me. Your purpose is to rise up like the good sower who deposits the seed in the prepared furrow, with the desire to reap an abundant harvest at the end of the work.

26. That seed is the word of light that you are going to sow in the hearts of your brothers.

27. You will have to face the world, the wisdom of man, because those who have prepared themselves will present you with a struggle and if you were not firm in Your faith, you would be defeated.

28. I have not come to fill your understanding with science in order to make you contend with scientists. I have come to enlighten your spirit, so that he may penetrate the unfathomable through elevation and inspiration. No one can say that what you have received at this time you already knew, because many of the lessons that I have given you at this time through human understanding, are the new revelations.

Love one another!

29. You are going to talk about the spirit, about his immortality, because eternal life has been granted to him. But in order for you to speak of these revelations, you will first have to feel them; then you will be able to call yourselves my disciples.

30. A spiritualist is not the one who penetrates these precincts where I give you my word, a spiritualist is the one who prays spiritually and rises from anywhere; a spiritualist is the one who fights for the perfection of his spirit and also the one who lives to mitigate the pain of others.

31. Understand that the spiritualist can be found everywhere. He will be known more by his actions than by his word; that is why I always tell you: Be an example of love, humility and charity.

32. Note that not everyone who calls himself a spiritualist is.

33. I have simplified your practice and your worship without giving you new laws.

34. I made you understand that the worship of my Divinity through images was imperfect and that you should abandon all fanaticism.

35. Do you not know that the power of your God is limited to reach you? Have I not told you that when you pray, I descend into your heart to give it life? Have I not taught you, that when you are clean in heart and spirit, I come to dwell within you?

36. This era of light you could not have lived it before, because the little evolution that you had would not have allowed it, but now that you live it and contemplate it, it seems the most natural to feel the fulfillment of the prophecies.

37. The same man of science has discovered wonders and has made advances that you previously thought impossible.

38. Why should you not understand that all these great things are due to the grace of their Lord?

39. Spiritualism teaches and invites men to find me in their own ways, because I am manifested in everything as Creator, as strength, as life, perfection and harmony. And who can maintain such harmony in the universe but God? That God has no form, you should no longer imagine Him through limited figures, because when you leave this world, you would find yourself with a reality that you could not understand.

40. My teaching is not only knowledge; it is caress and it is also consolation; my charity extends to all those who suffer, to those who are shedding tears, to those who are enduring injustices. She comforts the mother and the wife, takes care of the maiden,

Love one another!

strengthens the young man and sustains the old man; she comes to kindle the light of hope in that ineffable joy that awaits you all.

41. In this age I pour out my grace on you, so that you may continue on the path of light, and pain and weakness may never be strong enough to turn you away from it.

42. In your spirit there is already anxiety to reach your true homeland, the world of peace of your Father. Here you have purified yourselves in the crucible of the struggle, in the vicissitudes and trials, but I tell you: Come with firmness and resignation to the end, because if there is no patience in you, you will make the journey longer.

43. However long this existence lasts, it is transitory and fleeting next to the spiritual life that is imperishable.

44. Feel the greatness of the life that I promise you, so that you will not fear losing that matter that you love so much.

45. I will make all beings who inhabited this earth recognize themselves in the hereafter, love each other and live in peace. Then you will understand the reason for the existence that you left with all its bitterness and trials sometimes incomprehensible to man.

46. The spiritual life is so close to you that sometimes it is enough for you to close the eyes of the body and open those of the spirit in order to contemplate the wonders of that kingdom.

47. You are so close to the spiritual valley that an instant may be enough for you to pass from this world to that. At all times I have spoken of these revelations to men through my prophets, who have testified to my truth; at this time I speak to you of the only way that leads to my kingdom and I do it through men and women prepared by my charity.

48. See that you are not alone in this life; if you lived with spirituality, you could contemplate and feel the spiritual world very close to you. Let the truth and the greatness of that world be reflected in all the acts of your life.

49. Always dedicate the moments of your purest thought to the Father who is in heaven, so that you may arrive firmly and illuminated by the light of your conscience at the time when you will penetrate into direct communion with my Spirit, which will be after 1950, when you will no longer listen to me in this way.

50. Without elevation you will not be able to achieve that communion of your spirit with your Creator. Make yours the desire to elevate yourselves to Me and also consecrate to me some of the time that you still live on earth, so that the transition step to the afterlife will be easy for your spirit.

Love one another!

51. See how listening to me have come to harmonize your senses, heart and spirit. Matter and spirit have meditated deeply on the future, the one knows and accepts its end, the other rejoices contemplating the endless horizon that presents itself before his sight. But who can measure the spiritual distance he has to travel to reach Me, who am the goal of your perfection? Who can at least know the time marked on the eternity clock to leave his body on earth?

52. Live prepared, watch and pray. Accumulate merits and you will not have troubles, because when you leave matter, your spirit will flap its wings and will know how to fly, like little birds when they leave the nest to take the first flight.

53. You should not be sad thinking about renunciations. Only the materialist longs and suffers remembering the satisfactions of this life. Do not be materialistic, worry about what concerns your spirit, without abandoning the attention you owe to your human part.

54. Understand that everything is ready for your recreation. Whoever wants to eat this delicacy of love, sit at my table and savor it just like the angels.

55. You have not come by chance, you have been led by Me to witness my manifestations. I have found many of you dead to spiritual life and my word has raised you up; today you breathe life and there is hope in your heart. I receive everyone, those who have faith and those who disbelieve. To men of various religions and sects I say: Blessed are those who believe in my word.

56. If you want to perceive my inspiration and translate it into thoughts and words, get ready; you can all be my interpreters. The Father wants to be understood by his children and that is why he has come to invite you to penetrate the spiritual temple.

57. Seek Me with a clean heart, always listening to the voice of your conscience and in truth I tell you that very soon you will find me; before your spirit takes flight, I will have come to you to take you to that mansion of peace that I have promised you; but it is necessary that you know the path that leads to Me; your path is traced towards spirituality. To climb to the top, you must pray and work. I do not yet contemplate among the peoples of the earth the holy aspiration to be spiritualized. Materialism has not reached the limit allowed by Me; but the end of that stage is near. Then you will anxiously seek to return to the practice of love and charity to work with merit the elevation of your spirit.

58. The darkness that forms sin and confusion will be dispelled and the true law will illuminate all beings.

59. I am granting you great sights that tell you about the future, so that you can analyze them and be prepared. Bear witness to this to your brothers; but the time will come when

Love one another!

men of different races and of different peoples will see in the infinite my signs and this will be consolation for some and happy fulfillment for others who will see the fulfillment of my word in it.

60. My teaching contains all the spiritual knowledge you could wish for. In your spirit you will find the experiences that you have collected through your path of evolution and they will help you to find spiritual progress if you know how to prepare yourself.

61. You raise up with your prayer a song that reaches Me. You offer me your struggle in my work and you hope that the seed that you have cultivated will be good and pleasing to Me and I bless you: You are spreading my seed in the blessed lands, because you know that the goods that I have given you are not only for you, but also belong to your brothers. In this struggle I have not asked you for sacrifices, only for compliance with the law, that you live as my children and manifest the virtues of which I have made you possessors. Be clean vessels inside and out, so that you may be filled with divine perfection.

62. Sometimes I have seen in you protests and disagreements with your destiny; the temporary life you have on earth does not satisfy you, and the Master tells you: The true abode of the spirit is in the hereafter. Today, be patient, hurry the trials with fortitude and comply with my law within that stage. Make the bad times good and when you hear rumors of war and destruction, pray and do not mix in them, do not make division. These and many calamities are unleashed, doing purification work among humanity, but this is for the good and evolution of the spirits; after this great battle that the spirit wages, a better earth awaits you and you will have reached a higher scale where you will rest from your fatigue.

63. Open your spiritual eyes and contemplate the time in which you are living and thus you will be able to confirm my words of the Second Time, which announced great trials to humanity.

64. Everything has been fulfilled as it was written. Rise up, practice my doctrine with Purity and do not forget that I have told you that the struggle is universal, that the spirit fights not only on earth, but also in other valleys. Help with your examples those legions of disembodied spirits who live materialized. Feel how they approach you in demand of prayer and advice; do not reject them, make them come out of their state of confusion, influence them with your charity before they influence you. And those who, for your love, reach the light of my teaching, full of gratitude, will become your advocates and will help you in your fulfillment. Everything will unfold within my laws of love and justice. Love all of you in Me, even if you inhabit different spiritual planes. I'm sorry, too.

Love one another!

65. Fight with all the strength of your spirit to reach the fulfillment of your destiny; according to your decision, you will allow your virtue to manifest and you will be able to prove your faith with words and deeds of love.

66. In this age, as in the Second Time, the Master appears among his disciples, and seeing such simplicity and humility among them, he grants them the grace to listen to his word.

67. Remember, every work will come to Me when it is grounded in my law.

68. My law is the good seed that you have received from Me, which you will put in the hearts of your brothers and in the hearts of your children. There are hearts that at my call have been lit like torches of faith and persevere in my work.

69. In your struggles you have overcome temptation many times, encouraged by the ideal that my doctrine should flourish among humanity.

70. I come to enlighten your spirit with my wisdom, so that when you find someone who does not believe in your faith, you will give him convincing proof that you know the truth and at the same time help him to believe.

71. They will ask you if you consider yourselves prophets and if you have power over the spirit and they will put you to the test like Elijah in the First Time. You will give them proofs, but for this it will be essential that at that hour you have faith, fulfill my law and submit to my will.

72. Here is the Master speaking through the human mind, which is the image of divine intelligence, a gift that I have placed in the most perfect creature that dwells on earth: man. How can you doubt that I communicate in this way, if I am manifested in each of you? The wisdom that emanates from this word is the infinite horizon that I open before the spirit so that you may know the truth and through it feel the supreme bliss.

73. Whoever opens his eyes will no longer be able to look for me through the forms created by his own hand, because he will be the one who through his elevation is inspired and communicates with my Divinity

74. It is necessary that man learn to detach himself from matter at the moment of his elevation, so that the moments that his spirit spends in the afterlife will serve to enlighten and strengthen him; thus he will always be able to find the path of evolution and mark it to those who do not know it. I come to empower you to bear witness to these revelations.

75. Today I say to you that you must not only fight to save your spirit but also that of your brothers, with which humanity will contemplate fulfilled my word, which teaches you to love one another.

Love one another!

76. I grant you a lot of what you ask of me! But if you asked me to change your destiny, truly I tell you, I would not grant it to you, because your destiny, the one that speaks to you of virtue, of perfection, of love, is written by Me.

77. He who was created to be a farmer in my lands, will have to sow in them and the seed will be of faith, of love and of goodwill.

78. Drink from this fountain, O thirsty spirits who are looking for the light without finding it. Feel this sweet peace that your heart does not know and when you have felt it, deduce who it is who is talking to you, you will no longer need to ask why I have come to men again, because the answer you will carry in yourself.

79. If there were no ignorance in the world, if blood did not flow, if pain and misery did not exist, there would be no reason for my Spirit to materialize and become perceptible to your senses; but you need me, I know that only my love can save you at this moment, and that is why I have come.

80. If I didn't love you, what would it matter that you were lost and what would it matter about your pain? But I am your Father, a Father who feels in himself the pain of the son, because each son is a particle of his; that is why I come to give you, in each of my words and inspirations, the light of truth that represents life for the spirit.

81. Your heart beats hurriedly listening to this word and you were about to shout to bless my name, but it was not necessary for your lips to express the emotion that fills your spirit, because before I already knew the joy that you were going to have when hearing me.

82. I am your Master, the same one whom the world immolated in the Second Time and who now comes to men with the same love; I am the One who, dying on the cross, felt an infinite thirst for love and instead of water, which would have been a form or a proof of charity on the part of men, received gall and vinegar on his lips, as a manifestation of contempt, mockery and ignorance.

83. But I do not come to reproach humanity; on the contrary, I bring you a new message that will lift you up, making you feel the much-needed peace of the spirit.

84. "I am thirsty," I said at that hour. I have thirst, I say to you again, thirst for your love, thirst for feeling close to my Spirit, thirst for you to love one another.

85. You too are thirsty; pain burns your heart and you need with anguish the freshness of spiritual water, you need faith, hope, consolation and peace, to come to quench your thirst for the spirit, the heart and the mind.

Love one another!

86. Are you asking for strength? Lead. Do you need balm? Receive. Do you have a serious problem? I grant you the solution. Do you present your poverty to me? Carry the keys to work and the daily bread. Do you have bitterness? Cry and wipe your tears on my mantle, feel my caress and rise to life with new strength.

87. From this day on, start a new life; I will enjoy your triumphs and help you overcome obstacles. Again I tell you: I am the way, the truth and the life.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 179

1. I am speaking to the world through my chosen ones. Blessed are those who have been inspired by Me, because his word has been unleashed, there has been splendor in him and I have manifested my wisdom and my will.
2. In the beginning of time man, endowed with intelligence and reason, began to discern, to form ideas and to raise his worship to his Lord. His spirit was being forged, and when it had evolved, after great experiences, I sent Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, to be an example and trunk of a spiritual tree, parents of a large family, whose lineage was to endure through the ages, which would multiply and spread over the face of the earth. From there the twelve tribes sprang up, full of strength and power to carry to the nations the mission of teaching true worship to the Creator and abolishing sin. I entrusted this task to the people of Israel because I contemplated in the first age of man many babblings and misinterpretations of my law. The simple and pure spiritual worship that I asked of my children degenerated into idolatry, material acts and abominations. Having me close to them, they felt very distant, and believing that they fulfilled the law, they sinned. When I sent prophets to mankind, they ignored them and when they heard their word full of zeal and righteousness, they said to me: We cannot follow you, Lord, the way is very narrow. And the Father who is love and who gives life and accompanies all his children, has waited for their recognition.
3. Today you live in the Third Time, chosen people, and I have sent you with the same mission of awakening and advising the world. If you prepare yourselves, your inspiration will be inexhaustible, and after 1950 you will let manifest through your words the teaching as My disciples and with it my will, my revelations and my charity. Your love for humanity will work wonders, and you will penetrate into a life of constant work and solicitude; and when you have taken steps of spirituality, you should not feel superiority over those of your brothers, whose spirits have not yet reached your capacity.
4. Rise up and if it is necessary that you descend to save his spirit, do it, just as the shepherd descends to the abyss where his sheep has fallen, to rescue her and reunite her with the others who make up his flock. Be good pastors learn to cultivate the hearts of your brothers with this teaching that is life, elevation and greatness.
5. Never close your heart to love and you will know how to know through it the infinite work of your Father.
6. Be merciful to the faults of your fellow men, O beloved disciples!

Love one another!

7. Blessed are those who do not judge the faults of their brothers and sisters and prevent scandal from being around them, because they manifest purity in their hearts and know how to practice charity.

8. He will only have the right to judge the One who knows how to do it and who also knows how to correct and teach with true love. In the current trials in which humanity finds itself, I can tell you that I am the only one who has the right to judge, because among all men I do not see a righteous person who has the right to do so.

9. When you love virtue and are hurt by the mistakes of others, when you come to consecrate your whole life for the betterment of your spirit, you will be able to set the true example and if with deeds, words and thoughts you are teaching and making light on the path of your brothers, you will have managed to resemble the Divine Teacher, who when he was on earth showed you how to be a perfect judge.

10. I allowed the great sinners, men or women, to come before me; I allowed the great hypocrites to cross my path, I allowed them to put me to the test, to interrogate me, to mock me or try to humiliate me. I well knew that my judgment would not be resisted and that everyone would come to feel my divine presence. On some occasions, just one sentence was enough to move a man; on others, a look or simply silence was enough, but you must know that in my attitude there was humility, dignity, love, pity.

11. Humility, gentleness and love were the essence of Jesus' justice and yet humanity did not have such an inexorable judge. Who can resist true love, absolute purity, divine light?

12. Truly I tell you, there is no force that you can oppose to my love. The enemies are small, the opposing forces are weak, the weapons that have tried against truth and justice have always been fragile.

13. The struggle that the forces of evil have sustained against divine justice has seemed to you an endless contest, and yet, before eternity, it will be like an instant and the faults committed during the time of imperfection of your spirit will remain as a weak stain that your virtue and my loving justice will take care of erasing forever.

14. Everyone who takes my word for it, which is like crystal clear water, will never thirst again. Everyone who recognizes me in the Third Time in these lessons that I come to deliver, will be strong in the great trials that are approaching humanity and will not perish.

15. I have come to prepare you so that you will not be surprised. Ignite your faith and even when the hurricane blows and wants to extinguish your lamp, watch over it jealously and you will not be left in darkness.

Love one another!

16. Today the world no longer smiles at hearing my lessons; the spirit knows that he is going through the great day of the Lord, in which all his works will be judged, and in which my gaze will penetrate to the depths of his being; he knows that his harvest is mixed with the bad seed whose fruits will give him bitterness. His conscience tells him that he has not fulfilled the divine orders, that he has strayed from the path of submission and obedience and that this is why his cross is very heavy. I, have given to all beings a chalice to fill it with love and good deeds and you present to me only bitterness and poison; you want to put it away because you feel dying and you are looking for the antidote, and I say to you: Come to Me, for you can still recover your life; listen to me and work.

17. Love, cast off hatred, leave behind you the ancient customs that turn your steps away from the path of good. Enlighten your path with my word of all times; seek the divine inheritance in the depths of your spirit and remember my maxims that were given to you through Moses, my word and examples through Jesus; recognize my revelations that as a Holy Spirit I have come to make to you in the Third Time and you will know why you weep. But I take away the chalice from you and offer you my peace.

18. In my word of this time you will find the same essence of the one with which Jesus taught you, the same truth that in the ten commandments I gave you at Sinai. Everyone who wants to serve me, first know that my path is one of sacrifice and surrender for the love of his fellow men. But I also tell you, I will take into account all your merits to lead you to the true life.

19. Feel my love and come to Me, men of good will, lift up your face and look at Christ who has returned among men fulfilling his promise.

20. I penetrate into the depths of your heart and there I receive the simple homage of your spirit who speaks to me through prayer and presents to me his purpose to follow me, to practice my teachings, to be strong and to show himself serene in the face of trials.

21. The answer to that heartfelt and humble prayer is to offer you that I will always be with you and that this presence will make it clearer to you in the difficult hours you are going through.

22. The light of this age comes tearing the veil of darkness that enveloped the spirit of men; it comes breaking the chains that held it down, preventing it from reaching the true path. Truly I tell you, do not think that my doctrine forbids the investigation of all sciences. Yes, I am the one who arouses your interest, your admiration and your curiosity; that is why I have given your spirit the gift of thought so that it can move freely wherever it wants. I have given you the light of intelligence so that you will understand what you

Love one another!

see in your path; that is why I tell you: Investigate, search, but make sure that your way of penetrating my arcana is respectful and humble, because then it will be truly lawful.

23. I have not forbidden you to know the books that men have written, but you must be prepared so that you do not stumble and get confused. Then you will know how man began his life and his struggle and where he has come to; and when this is you will have to look for my source of teachings and revelations so that I will show you the future and the end that awaits you.

24. Prepare each one in the way that your conscience dictates. Understand that the moment of struggle will come and that you will not then seek the shadows of a cloister to meditate, but that you will face the world and the temptations and you will not shy away for a single moment from that struggle.

25. If you do not prepare yourselves, if you do not analyze my doctrine, tomorrow a theory may arise among humanity that, although false, has signs of truth, and it is not my will that they leave you on the road as impostors, because they will try to prove to us that my coming was not true at this time.

26. Take advantage of your own strength to prepare and do not waste it judging the works of others.

27. Many times I have said to you: Unite, but when I speak to you of unification, understand that I am not talking only about your enclosures, but that that word encompasses the entire universe.

28. See that I have not come to inspire you with any rite. Neither in the Second Time nor in this one have I come to seek a throne or a seat within the precincts that you have destined for my worship. Today I come to tell you not to offer me earthly treasures or human vanities, because you will be doing what the tempter did with Jesus in the desert: Offering him his kingdom in exchange for mine. You already know that my kingdom is not in this world. That is why I became a man by being born and living in humility, to show you that in order to conquer the "kingdom of heaven", the power and the greatness of the earth are not necessary.

29. But why should you offer me material riches if you know in advance that everything is mine? Give me what I don't have yet: your love.

30. It is your spirit whom I have come to seek, for he is a part of mine, and he must return to Me; but to rescue him I had to descend to him. Today it will be your spirit that will have to rise by virtue until it reaches my bosom.

Love one another!

31. My disciples: You seek within yourselves the thoughts and works that are pleasing to Me in order to achieve my grace and I, who know your love and effort, grant you what you request. It is not earthly goods that you ask of me, you do not aspire to perishable joys as much as those that are enduring; you are on the way to eternal life, where you will rest from your struggle.

32. Saturate yourselves with the essence contained in my word and if there is pain in you, console yourselves thinking that in him you will find a light that will always be pointing you to the one of eternal life. That same pain will not allow the spirit to sleep or become puffed up, it will be like dew that refreshes and quickens the heart.

33. In all ages I have spoken to you of eternal life, of that path that the spirit walks and that has no end, in which he develops, perfects himself and reaches his Lord. So that you had an example to feel and follow, I came in the Second Half. I limited myself in Jesus, I was born and lived as a man, I fulfilled the divine and human laws, I felt the rigors of this life, I worked to work bread; but on these fulfilments I delivered to the world my message of love and tenderness.

34. When the time for preaching and deeds had come, I consecrated my Spirit to the fulfillment of that mission.

35. Not everyone has been able to understand that the spirit is before the flesh. And of that doctrine of love which I have given to you, you have brought me very few fruits. How fragile is your heart! Many claim to love me and are unaware of the benefits of my teaching.

36. At that time, when I revealed to my disciples that I would return among men, they asked me when my prophecies would be fulfilled and I told them: Watch and pray and you will contemplate them. Many were waiting for me very soon, and it is until this time that I have come as a judge, to prepare the way of all beings. If they would open their spiritual eyes, they would contemplate me descending on the white cloud and from there sending countless rays of light on the earth.

37. Who will be able to analyze the essence of my Spirit, if I am light, divine love, if in Me there is no material form? I have come to you in the midst of humility; the virtue that I teach you is the same that I preached in the Second Time. I want to draw your heart closer to me and for you to recognize my new manifestation.

38. There are many who, due to fear or lack of study, have not evolved and practice only the law of Moses, without recognizing the coming of the Messiah, and others who, believing in Jesus, have not waited for the promised Consoling Spirit; and I have descended for the third time and they have not waited for me.

Love one another!

39. The angels have announced these revelations and their voice has filled the space. Have you recognized them? It is the spiritual world that has come among you to bear witness to my presence. Everything that has been written will be fulfilled. The destruction that has been unleashed will overcome the pride and vanity of man and he, humble, will seek me to call me Father. Love me and you will recognize me. Thus will the supplication for the peace of the nations spring from your heart. I love you all and when you have returned to Me, I will make a covenant with men and there will be joy in the Father and in the children.

40. Those who were waiting for me, have not been surprised at my word given through man. The others have denied that the Master has manifested himself again in this form to the world. But I say to you: Pray and analyze, study the prophecies, listen to the voice of conscience in the depths of yourselves and you will know how to answer every question that is asked of you.

41. I bless you, people. I have given you life and I am encouraging you on the path of evolution, because I love you. To man and to the lower beings I have given the necessary elements to live. You all live within Me and are subject to my will. I have told you that "the leaf of the tree does not move without my will." To live you have the air you breathe, the sun that warms your body, the waters and the fruits that feed you; but to you who are endowed with spirit, I grant you to penetrate my arcana so that you may know everything necessary for your spiritual elevation. Your spirit will not die, while material nature exists today and will no longer be tomorrow, because I have formed it to be a servant of man and after fulfilling its destiny, it will disappear.

42. The earth, the plants, the animals, pay a tribute of gratitude to their God. All creation bows down and submits to the laws. The wild animals in the jungle love each other, they do not kill beings of their kind and if they do it is to feed themselves, they respect the companion, they do not multiply ahead of time, they do not censor themselves. And you, men, do quite the opposite, because you have free will and free will; but I have given you conscience and the law to enlighten your path. Wake up, open your eyes to the light of my teaching, and if you are going to reach Me, why are you slowing down? Don't make the day painful. Let the spirit seek me, love me and understand me and in his prayer and practice be strengthened and revived.

43. I am preparing you to fulfill my law with zeal, so that you can teach and be the staff of your brothers.

44. I want you to love me as a Father and look at me in the perfect work of my creation. In the crystal clear water of the streams, in the greenery of the fields, in the air that

Love one another!

caresses your cheeks, in the firmament strewn with stars, do not deny me, do not give me that pain.

45. See that I am pouring myself out in essence to feed your spirit; I am healing the lepers of the body and of the spirit, because just as the body needs food to live, the spirit needs spiritual sustenance, it needs love, communication with its Father, the fulfillment of duties. In this harmony you will be able to live happily today on earth and tomorrow in the spiritual mansion.

46. My love is with you. My inspiration is translated into word through the minds of these prepared creatures. They are my interpreters and I manifest myself according to their preparation and spiritual capacity. You could all be my spokespeople. Man is too small to receive the power of my Divinity, but I send to the understanding a limited ray, to make me understand and that my Word be pronounced by his lips and I say to you: Come to receive the love of your Teacher and the teaching to mitigate your thirst for knowledge. Some of you feel fear and I ask you: Why do you harbor that fear, if I have always been with all my children, if you have me in your heart?

47. My love has been great for you and that is why I have chosen you from different regions and nations, because you need me very much. You have made a commitment to me because in the past you did not fulfill your mission and it is necessary to hasten the step so that you can come to Me clean and pure, just as you sprouted from Me.

48. You have not yet perfected yourselves and you are already at the consummation of the times. It has been a long time that in this age I speak to you through man. I have spoken to you in a parable and if you read the writings where my word is printed and was transmitted by the first spokesmen, you will appreciate my patience and feel pain for your negligence. In all the congregations where the people gather, I have poured out my essence and said to you: Study yourselves, so that you may understand your brothers. Feel their pain, love them as I love you.

49. I have come in search of that part of my Spirit that is in you and that belongs to me, to rescue it. I come to declare war, but not on humanity, but on sin, on evil. In this struggle that is already between you, you must remain strong. Put your gifts into practice, so that as you give good, they will multiply and be inexhaustible. If I speak to you of regeneration, it is because you have lost the grace and purity with which He adorned you and which you should have preserved through the ages.

50. I told you that I would come in the cloud and that my angels would also come. And have these prophecies not been fulfilled? Has not my spiritual world spoken to you corroborating all my words? Great trials will come and shake the earth. By then, I don't

Love one another!

want you to look for me as a judge; look for me as a Father and Teacher I will teach you the true way of life, love and humility, so that you don't look for a crown or a scepter. If you want to be great, be humble.

51. I want you to be united, because after 1950 you will not hear the word of your Father through the spokespersons and your spirit will look for an incentive to continue on this path, and many of you will be weak like Peter, and others will doubt like Thomas, but who will imitate John? Truly I tell you, if you love me as that beloved disciple, you will see me in all my splendor and I will say to you: Come to Me, sorrowful hearts; I am a Father and I feel the pain of all my children. Pray and you will feel very close to the Cyrenian helping you to carry your cross. Be content and be strong in trials and your sorrows will be light.

52. I have prepared this nation and its inhabitants to manifest my doctrine, so that the people can raise their spirits and contemplate in the afterlife the second Jerusalem, the promised spiritual land where they will meet with the patriarchs at the end of time. My will is that the different races mix in this nation, that those who are tired of wars and discords find peace and seek a place to meditate on my teaching and those hungry for spirituality have the manifestation of my Spirit that fills them with light and comfort, so that from the material valley they can contemplate the thresholds of the higher life where the spirit must dwell and see the fulfillment of my word.

53. I will give splendor to this nation. He will not only rise spiritually, but materially he will attain power. Their lands will be fruitful, there will be energy and moral strength in their inhabitants, and the spirit prepared by Me will give proof of elevation and knowledge of my law.

54. And when the man of the world approaches and contemplates my work in you, he will feel the longing to amend his life and will seek the natural principles, which will help him in his restitution; he will meditate on the law, he will seek my word and his spirit will be in contact with me again. I will speak to him secretly and lovingly and I will put him, at the beginning of the path and from this stage he will begin to climb to climb the mountain where I am waiting for him.

55. Not everyone will hear my word at this time in the same way that I speak to you, my disciples; but know that everyone who seeks me will find me. My inspiration will be in everyone who loves me and you will bear witness to it. If you have risen to fulfillment before them, prepare their way by giving an example of love and humility.

Love one another!

56. Stay, close to me. Let the eyes of your spirit be opened and let your heart perceive my love, let everything that you hear and feel be kept in your being, so that tomorrow by remembering and analyzing my word you can teach your brothers.

57. Do not waste these lessons that are pages of the book of wisdom that I am now giving you for your salvation.

58. I receive you and in you I receive all my children. My wisdom descends on all my disciples who have been able to prepare their understanding and their heart.

59. I come as light and strength, as peace and love to your hearts, so that you will not feel weakness before men.

60. You put on patience knowing that you have come to fulfill the noble mission of establishing fraternity and peace in the world; because you know that you have to watch so that the will of the Heavenly Father is fulfilled. You must be like sentinels to watch over that mandate that has not yet been fulfilled.

61. My voice incessantly calls man to the way of the law, and you, who were the first to receive my revelations at this time, have become the last, so that you may contemplate how the multitudes come to Me; but since you are one of those who first recognized me, you are obliged to be an example within my teaching, to be like a staff for your brothers.

62. Since your mission is so great, I see that you still lack courage and faith to be the apostles of the Third Time. You still have moments of weakness, despair and struggle with yourself in your life. Overcome all barriers. Your heart has already felt the greatness of my work, you have verified that my word is encouraging. In my teaching you have learned to pray to get rid of temptation.

63. The Master does not want you to continue wasting time, see how humanity in some ways has achieved advancement, but I want its progress to be complete, that human and spiritual life harmonize.

64. This life is a beautiful opportunity that presents itself to your spirit to progress. Walk, grow, evolve, watch how everything in creation evolves and transforms. In the beginning you were similar to the atom in your smallness; but by the intelligence with which I endowed you, you have come to take into your hands the elements that nature possesses, to make use of them. Since you came to dwell on the earth, the law was already there waiting for you, and the Father has since been revealing the spiritual life to you, leading you to the abode where you must come to rest and enjoy peace after the struggle, to achieve your purification.

Love one another!

65. Always listen to the voice of your conscience so that it may tell you whether or not you have complied with the law.

PARABLE

66. Listen: "There was a man on a mountain, he knew the mountains, the forests and the roads, where he went in search of sustenance for his own. One time, in the midst of his loneliness, he heard a voice that said: I contemplate you, man and I see your struggle; that is why I come to you, because I am the life that pulsates in everything created, but listen: Get up, go and join those who belong to you and tell them what you have heard and what you have not been able to see, and when they are convinced of what you already believe, form with them the beginning of a people, raise them up after the fulfillment of the promise of a land that I have prepared for them." That man, hearing that voice, felt his heart palpitate strongly and did not dare to lift his face to contemplate the one who spoke to him in this way. He felt that an unknown force penetrated into his being, as if a heavenly light flooded his spirit with courage. When that voice was silent, he felt that the fatigue of his body was moving away, at the same time that on his spirit he experienced that of a responsibility. He immediately set out in search of his own to testify what had happened and because he was an upright man, everyone believed his word. The man said, "That voice that I heard told me about a road, but of all the ones I know, I don't know which one it is; perhaps there is one that leads to some great city or perhaps it leads to a vast land of vineyards." One night, as he was lying on his bed, he heard the voice in his conscience, no longer in his senses, saying to him: "The way is not known to your eyes, because he is only visible to consciousness is the way of my law". And then he heard her precepts that spoke of loving God above all created things, of not worshiping Him through figures created by imagination or fanaticism and he also heard about the love of one for another. That was the way, the way of love and good. When the man awoke, he realized that all this had been a divine revelation made to his spirit. Again he testified to his family of what he had received in a dream and full of faith and obedience he gathered all his family, so that with their union they would form the seed of a strong and great people.

67. This is my parable of this day in which I speak to you about Moses, that spirit with whom the guides of this time have a likeness. The one who prayed in silence and communicated with his Father, the one who led his people on a long journey through the desert, the same one who, in the face of the weakness of the crowds, broke the tablets of the law to the ground.

Love one another!

68. Three eras have passed and today I ask you: Which of you knows the way? Who is the one who really prepares to listen to the voice of the Eternal? Where are those who can say to me, as your brothers did in other times: Lord, if the sacrifice of my existence is necessary for the sake of your work, your will be done to me.

69. Today I can't find anyone who speaks like that to their Teacher. How are you going to make my word known to the world at this time? It is necessary that you unite, so that my work of love and purity may be recognized. If you present it through rites, symbols or beliefs, you will not succeed in shaking the spirit of your brothers; on the other hand, if by your works you give an example of love, my law will be known and respected.

70. Study my word, because in it you will hear the voice of the Father, who through your conscience will always point out the way and make you contemplate the perfection that you are achieving in it.

71. Just as you search and marvel at the sight of the human body, which is only the external form of man, so immerse yourselves in the contemplation and study of the spirit, for only in this way will you know its greatness.

72. Fight and even if your struggle is intense, do not get tired of testifying my truth. Do good even if you have to go to the sacrifice. You have a mission to save your brothers.

73. I give you my blessing and my forgiveness.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 180

(Given during the Second World War)

1. I give you the light so that you may analyze my word and understand my lesson, beloved disciples.
2. The farmer continues cultivating the land and opening the furrow where he has to deposit the seed with faith and the desire to raise an abundant harvest, and the Master tells you: Be careful to choose the land that is favorable, so that the seed is not spoiled and you will always reap fruits according to the love with which you have cultivated your land.
3. You can all be farmers in my lands, but first you must feel and understand this mission. The object of this lesson is to remove the blindfold of darkness from the ignorant and to make the paralytic walk, showing him that I am the only God whom they must serve. That's why I'm telling you. I am preparing you, to show you to others as an example, since you knew how to open your eyes to the light and humbly confess that you were ignorant. I, through you, will also sow and reap the fruits of my charity.
4. Your brothers will ask you how you have received this teaching, what my manifestations have been, and why you are following this path; you will answer every question with absolute truth. For if you do not act with the truth, you will not be strong and you will be defeated; then the seed will not germinate.
5. I do not want you to look at your hand empty, nor that at the end of your struggle you will be left without raising a harvest, after having turned away from the world by following my path and having been appointed my disciples. It would not be fair for you to pick up disappointments and bitterness just because you have not known how to learn to defend my work, studying and analyzing it to acquire strength, serenity and sufficient knowledge to face the tests.
6. My teaching is a single lesson told in many ways, so that you can understand it and to which you have nothing to add. And although it is a law, I do not come to impose it on you because you would fall into hypocrisy, outwardly appearing to fulfill it, while your heart would be infringing.
7. I have placed consciousness in your being, so that it may be present in all your steps, since consciousness knows how to distinguish good from evil and what is just from what is not. Guided by that light, you cannot be deceived, nor called ignorant. How could the spiritualist deceive his own fellow man or try to deceive himself, if he carries in his own being the light of his Creator?

Love one another!

8. At that time a rich young man approached Jesus and said to him, "Teacher, I think I deserve the kingdom that you promise, because I practice the teachings" Jesus asked him:

9. "Do you comply with the law?" And the young man answered, Yes, Lord, I fast, I treat my brothers well, I do no harm to anyone, and I give a part of my wealth for the help of the temple. Then Jesus said to him, "If you want to follow me, leave everything you have and come after the Master"; but the young man possessed so much in the world that, not wanting to abandon his riches, he preferred to depart from the Lord. He thought he was complying with my law and he was deceiving himself.

10. How many times have I said to you: Practice charity, manifest this virtue, but do not flaunt it because it will cease to be charity and you will be deceived

11. Disciples: If you do not want to suffer mistakes or errors, analyze your actions in the light of your conscience, and if there is something that tarnishes it, examine yourselves thoroughly and you will find the stain, so that you can correct it. There is a mirror inside you where you can look at yourself and see if you are clean or not.

12. The spiritualist must be recognized by his acts, which, in order to be clean, must have been dictated by conscience. Whoever practices in this way will feel entitled to call himself my disciple.

13. Who can fool me? No one. I do not come to judge you by what you do, but by the intention with which you do it. I am in your consciousness and beyond it. How can you think that I can ignore your actions and their motive?

14. Prepare yourselves for the struggle, so that my work will not be attacked because of your evil deeds, because in many cases the recognition or ignorance that humanity has of my work will depend on you.

15. What can my work lose if it is the same truth, if it is impeccable purity? But you will certainly lose opportunities to do merits and raise the spirit.

16. If someone ignores my truth, it is because he has not known how to approach to drink from this fountain that overflows its crystalline waters for every lip thirsty for love.

17. The truth that I revealed to the patriarchs, the prophets and the righteous, is the same that I am showing you today, because my doctrine that you receive today is the law of all times, with which I have pointed out to you the path of evolution so that you continue your journey to the end. In my doctrine I have never told you anything that does not have an explanation attached to the truth; but if you give different explanations and in a complicated way, if you modify my teaching or give defective analyzes to those who need an explanation of it, you will reap a bad harvest.

Love one another!

18. Look at how you give and how you speak; understand that you are responsible for a very great gift.
19. I am the owner of the seed, you are the husbandmen; if anyone is lazy and does not fulfill his mission, if there is someone who goes astray from the path, do not blame Me, for I am calling you everywhere. Recognize that some effort has to be made by the one who wants to be saved.
20. See that I come to your heart so that, feeling me, you can say: Master, I will follow you.
21. Listen: In all times the Father has manifested his love for humanity through messages through his messengers; that love that up to this moment you are trying to understand and feel is the same one that has always caressed you.
22. I want you to be saturated with that light, because without love you will not reach Me; without that virtue you will not be able to understand my greatness.
23. My word comes to touch the most sensitive fibers of your heart so that you awaken to love, making you understand that if you only live concerned about acquiring the riches of the world and leave no space or time for the heart and the spirit to develop their gifts, they will not have development in their journey.
24. Do not let your heart be deceived, because he symbolizes the fire of eternity from which everything sprang and where everything becomes alive.
25. The spirit uses the heart to love through matter. If you love only by the law of matter, your love will be temporary, because it is limited, but when you love spiritually, that feeling resembles that of the Father, who is eternal, perfect and unchangeable.
26. All life and everything created is related to the spirit, because he possesses eternal life. Do not limit yourselves, love me and love each other, since you possess that spark of Being that has no limits to love, which is God Himself.
27. Understand that everything that exists is for you, just as everything, in its destiny, is a perpetual tribute and homage to the Creator.
28. From all beings I receive its fruit, but everything receives from Me the life-giving force.
29. I clarify all the lessons for you, so that your spirit will no longer be a prisoner of your senses so that when you go to sow my teaching, you will come to know that the spirit, like everything created, is subject to the law of evolution.

Love one another!

30. Evolution: a word that will be on the lips of humanity when it deals with its spirit, because it means progress, elevation, transformation and perfection.

31. When will man be freed from prejudice so that he no longer goes in search of forms, nor sees everything around him larger than himself? When I attain freedom of spirit.

32. Now you will be able to understand that if I have always manifested myself in wisdom to men, it has been to free the spirits imprisoned by limited understandings.

33. There are still in this era minds hindered and lacking inspiration. When men should already have a lucid and uncluttered mind due to their evolution, many still think and live as in primitive times. Others have reached a great advance in science, closing themselves up in their vanity and selfishness, believing that they have reached the peak of knowledge; they have stagnated on the path of their spiritual advancement.

34. To you who have listened to me at this time and who have heard that the word spirit is constantly repeated in my teaching, I say that the greatness and the light that that word contains will move this humanity when it understands it.

35. Continue to make yourselves worthy of this grace through well-understood humility. Humility does not mean misery or material poverty.

36. Preserve the moral strength, because you have hardened like steel in the crucible with the sufferings of this life.

37. I see you satisfied with your destiny. If yours was stormy, do not turn your eyes to it; forget it and live the present in peace. Do not be afraid of the future, for tomorrow is Me.

38. All my prophecies will be fulfilled and this your little nation will be seen by humanity as the "land of promise". I will let the hearts feel peace in her and the spirits will be enlightened. High leaders of other peoples will come to her and in her bosom they will be inspired to govern with love.

39. The lost tribes of Israel will come to gather and to feel my peace in this land prepared by my charity.

40. You must be prepared because your brothers will approach, you do not know how or when, but my word will be fulfilled.

41. That is why I ask you to unite yourselves, so that your brothers and sisters may feel that they have reached the bosom of the Lord's people, where they will receive whatever my will is.

42. I am warning you for all the events of the future and as far as those tribes are concerned, I tell you that they will come moved by my wisdom to receive the inheritance

Love one another!

that you have received. They will not arrive by chance, but it is necessary that you be united so that you may see my word fulfilled.

43. In the Second Time, when Caesar ruled Palestine, it was divided among itself. The people of Israel were slaves of the Gentiles and on their shoulders they felt the weight of the yoke of tyranny.

44. It was then that the Son of God came among men.

45. How much pain there was in that people and how great the selfishness of men! But my word was heard and it was like balm in all the wounds of that disinherited people. I quenched their thirst for love, and that is why those who believed in Me said: Only the Nazarene knows how to love. And yet I was unknown. When the men brought me to fulfill the sacrifice, they asked me: Jesus, where are those who followed you? At that moment I looked at Jerusalem and said, "It is not yet time for the seed to germinate, but the time will come and humanity will know its fruit." And indeed, after my departure, my disciples rose up making my word known.

46. Now I say to you: In the year 1950 those who will disobey my word will rise up and will lead me to consummate the sacrifice again, which will be disobedience and ignorance among yourselves. Then I will say as at that time: "I have placed the seed in these hearts and it will flourish and the nations will eat of its fruits, who will know my word preserved in the writings."

47. This legacy is for you. Remember that you will always have to sow on your way.

48. The days are approaching when the Christian world concentrates on its heart, to remember the drama that took place on Golgotha about two thousand years ago. It is then that some reconsider, to analyze, if the acts of their life are in accordance with their conscience, or if they have been weak in the face of temptation.

49. And this people, who are listening to me now, feel that they do not need to contemplate the image of the Crucified One, because they understand that that blood shed on Calvary still vibrates in the heart of humanity, because it was watered to teach them how a mission is fulfilled. The spiritualist people do not need to relive that drama; they have learned to rise up to feel and contemplate the greatness that is in the spirit. To those who have doubted like Thomas, I have allowed them to sink their fingers into the wound of Jesus and see my blood that is still fresh and that as an inexhaustible source continues to be poured out in love and strength above all spirit.

50. I have told you that I am so close to you, that I know even the most intimate of your thoughts; that wherever you are, there I am, because I am omnipresent. I am the light that illuminates your mind with inspirations or ideas of light.

Love one another!

51. I am in you, because I am the Spirit that animates you, the conscience that judges you. I am in your senses and in your matter, because I am the whole creation.

52. Feel Me more and more in you and in everything that surrounds you, so that when the time comes to leave this world, you will penetrate fully into the spiritual life, and that there will be no disturbances in your spirit due to the impressions that matter could leave you and you will come one step closer to Me, which is the source of infinite purity in which you will drink eternally.

53. You don't know how much time you have left to take that step! Therefore watch, because temptation will try to make you falter. I am preparing you, and I promise you that my charity will be ready to save you from the hurricane. I will offer you my help when you are about to fall, because for Me there is no one who is more, nor another who is less. I am the Father and whenever you come to Me repentant, I will receive you and give you your reward according to your merits.

54. Meditate. And make an examination of your life, be enlightened by the light of your conscience; I will make known to you your spiritual progress.

55. Interpret my word properly, knowing that it is not the form of it that must be analyzed, but the essence that goes in it and the end that it indicates to you. My spokesmen are liable to error, but what comes from God is pure and cannot be defiled.

56. I have given you a seed from which you must reap an abundant harvest. Go in imitation of me, pouring out love and charity among your brothers and sisters on the way, and humanity will recognize the faith and strength that you have acquired.

57. Try to understand the meaning of my work, as it was understood and interpreted by those who followed me to the end.

58. If you have prepared your heart as a sanctuary in which you await the visit of your Father, so that he may feel the warmth of your love in him, you will certainly be able to say that the lark has been with you. Men, women and children surround me and they are all like chicks on the tree of life.

59. You have walked incessantly searching in the bowels of the earth for the roots of certain trees to judge their fruits, and many times you found in those roots the gnawing worm. Then you searched for me through mountains and valleys in the hope of hearing a fatherly voice, or at least a friendly voice that would free you from unbelief and lead you to the path of truth. Now that you stand before my word, you thank me for having granted you to hear my teaching that comes to prepare you for a more perfect spiritual communication than the one you now have. Today I have to limit my light to be understood by you, but the moment will come when your spirit and your mind can

Love one another!

directly bear my wisdom. Today a little light and peace in their hearts is enough for many, a caress for children, the tired elderly the sweet look of their children because with it they feel a ray of light in their tired and sad heart, but then everyone will get up longing for a light that illuminates the path of their life.

60. If you were to ask many of my children now if they would like to hear my teachings, they would answer that they are unworthy, and I tell you that none of my children are unworthy to listen to me. Everyone needs my word; the righteous to be recreated with it, listening to their God; the ignorant to learn and achieve the elevation of their spirit with the lessons of the Master; sinners to regenerate with their repentance listening to the Father.

61. A voice comes to Me and says, "Come, see how weak I am on earth, how defiled my spirit is. I know that you love me and can forgive me, that you are a guide in my darkness, a shelter in my solitude, Help me, because in the trials of this hour I feel the pain of agony."

62. Who talks to me like that? Who in this way sends their voices to Me demanding mercy? A heart, perhaps? No, people, it is humanity, which has not forgotten that I am love, recognizes its stain and asks for redemption.

63. I mourned your departure from the moment you left the spiritual abode to go to earth. Since then, it has been my tears and my blood that have forgiven you of your sins, and my sweet and serene voice has not stopped advising you on your journey. My shadow has followed you on all roads. I am the one who has really missed you, not you, because when you left you felt strong and believed that you would no longer need my support. Your way was free will, your senses dilated to suck and feel everything around you, and it was necessary that you fell very low so that you turned your eyes back to Me. Until then you remembered that you had a Father at whose table you sat. Then you cried out to your Lord, but before that I had already called you and was claiming your presence at my table. He had sought you, like the father who saw his son depart, carrying innocence in his heart and not knowing the way.

64. If you analyze my word, you will understand that the Father's intention in sending you into the world to travel its paths full of dangers and lurks, was not for you to get lost in them, because they had been prepared in advance so that in them you would find the necessary lessons for the evolution of the spirit, to give you the experience that you lacked and finally to return to Me full of light. Your spirit, when it came out of Me, was like a spark that the winds had to turn into a flame so that when it returned to Me, you would come to melt your light into that of the Divinity.

Love one another!

65. I am speaking to you from the summit of the new mountain, I am waiting for you there and I tell you the truth: on the day of your arrival there will be a feast in this kingdom. You come by the way of pain washing away your faults, a way that I did not trace and that man has carved by that path you made me walk; but since then, the way of sacrifice and pain was glorified by my blood.

66. Hear in infinity the echo of my voice, as you hear the echo of a bell.

67. Behold, it is a time of righteousness, for verily I say to you, every fault will be atoned for. The earth itself will claim the misuse that man has made of it and its elements. Everything that has been destroyed will claim you, making men recognize that they were made by the Creator for the purpose of love, and that the only will that could destroy them is the one that cares for them, protects them and blesses them.

68. Will a spirit be able to leave this planet peacefully, when what he desecrated and destroyed is calling to claim him? Those are the ones who have had to form a world in which regrets, materialism and the result of a life of disobedience to my law are like darkness among the light so that they begin to restore everything they destroyed.

69. To help them, I say to them, Here is the Master again among his disciples.

70. Today I come to ignite faith in those who fail for a moment.

71. If I have come to you, I will also come to everyone who rises to Me. My love, my light, they are for everyone.

72. When the Lord's communication is established with His disciples, you feel infinite joy in your spirit and although my manifestation is brief, you are satisfied.

73. I want that peace and that joy that you experience when listening to me, you can feel it when you seek me in prayer, so that when you achieve that elevation, your thought will be like a fruitful dew that descends on barren fields.

74. While the world is shaking, the shadow of chaos appears over the nations and war shakes humanity; I listen to those who say: If for God there are no impossibilities, why doesn't he stop the war and create a new world full of peace? And I tell you that just as there is war in man, there is also peace. Every man has a severe and wise conscience and by it he will know how to choose the path that suits him.

75. A new strife has already broken out in the world. Whole nations struggle with the desire to defeat their enemies, others seek superiority to subjugate peoples and have slaves, and others so that their race proves that it is the highest among all, and do not understand in their blindness the abyss that awaits everyone.

Love one another!

76. Within this atmosphere of darkness and confusion, let your thought penetrate like a ray of light; with this you will help your brothers to think clearly in their moments of trial. In this way you will fulfill the mission that I have entrusted to you.

77. Be strong to dominate your passions and thus do not lean towards one side or the other. It is necessary that your heart be inflamed with charity and fraternity for all, sharing inwardly in the sorrows and miseries that afflict this humanity. So your heart will beat in time with mine. All the good that you do will have its reward, do you not consider that the arrival of peace among men will be a compensation for your prayers?

78. See that it is not a sacrifice that I ask of you. I am not sending you to preach among those unbridled mobs, now it is enough just that you cleanse your thought so that you illuminate with it the path of your brothers.

79. Fight, pray, watch, so that the temptation that has the power to present itself in your path, clothed in the most attractive forms, will not divert you from your good intentions and separate you from fulfillment. Learn to fight with her and to overcome her; do not sleep because she will fight to the end.

80. Your struggle is greater than you can imagine, because that adversary is invisible, because many times looking for him in many places you carry him in yourself, hidden in your feelings and in your passions. There is no better weapon for this struggle than prayer.

81. The Father has given you his advice. If each chair is different, its essence, its purpose, are the same: to give you my love and teach you the path of perfection that will give you salvation.

82. In the days of remembrance, even the deepest heart feels my presence. In infinity the echo of the divine bell that announces the manifestation of this new time vibrates incessantly; but how deaf is the heart of this humanity!

83. When men wake up and come in search of my word, it will be too late, because I will have departed; then they will have to receive only testimony of my manifestation. Many will regret that they did not look for me in the places where I manifested and did not hear his voice.

84. At this time, great trials afflict humanity. Weeping rises from all parts of the world; it is because the spirits have come to earth to gather the fruit of what they once sowed, because no one escapes my justice. I would cease to be perfect, if I did not show it to you, if I did not let you reap the fruit of your works; but I also find myself preparing men with the light of this message. The rumor of my coming, of the lessons I left to humanity, will reach every ear. My disciples will go to bring the balm to the sick, they will be Cyrenians

Love one another!

of those whom they find burdened under the weight of their cross. I repeat these lessons to you a lot, so that you will not forget them after my departure.

85. Watch and pray that you may be strong, but pray with the spirit, so that you may reach and enjoy perfect communication with the Lord. When you see that what you received by inspiration at the moments when you were praying has been realized, that will be the proof that you had a moment of spiritual communication with the Master.

86. Bring to perfection your way of seeking me, of praying. See that when my word is no longer heard within your precincts, the men of the religions will rise up wanting to reconquer them, trying to recover them. Will you then be able to close your eyes to this light and put aside the mission you have received, to settle for the practice of a rite?

87. Do not be afraid if I sometimes tell you that you will be slandered and persecuted; I only tell you that if you are complying with my divine law and if you comply with the laws of the earth you have nothing to fear.

88. Show from now on that you have not heard Jesus speak in vain at this time; that if I appointed you disciples, you will know how to carry that title with dignity. In the face of the truth and purity of your actions, the most reluctant will bow down. And when the time of struggles between religious doctrines and ideas is in the world, when men are more opposed to the propagation of my spiritual doctrine, the greater will be the wonders that I will grant you and these trials will make the world tremble.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 181

1. Multitudes: Come to the light, close your eyes of the body for a few moments and look with the spirit at the splendor of my presence that reaches you; it is the divine light of love and wisdom that I have come to give you as a garment; it is the light that comes to dispel the darkness of ignorance, fanaticism and evil.
2. I am giving you my lesson on this day that you have dedicated to material rest and the worship of the spirit. It is the seventh day, on which you rest from the fatigue of the week, on which you gather the fruit of your work and accumulate strength to continue on your way.
3. Take this day as the representation of the seventh stage of your evolution, the one in which the last seal will be opened, in which you will rest after the long journey
4. Many believe that my light only descends in these places where my word manifests, but the truth is that my spiritual presence is with everyone, that is why I have called the light that I am sending you: universal ray, because at the precise moment of vibrating through the spokespersons, all creatures feel it under different forms; yes people, being Omnipotent and Omnipresent, I am manifesting in various forms, all of them spiritual. If in the Second Half you saw me made man, it was because I came looking for your heart; but now you see me coming spiritually because it is your spirit that I have been illuminating.
5. Savior you called me and Savior you will continue calling me, because I come to rescue you from the bad paths
6. Do not curse the trials that burden you and the entire human race, do not say that they are punishment, anger or revenge of God, because you blaspheme; I tell you that these trials are precisely those that are bringing humanity closer to the port of salvation
7. Call them righteousness, atonement, lessons, and you will be right and just. Anger and revenge are human passions, typical of beings still far from serenity, harmony and perfection; it is not fair that you should apply to my love for you, which is the one that presides over all my works, the vulgar name of punishment or the unworthy name of revenge.
8. Think that you have voluntarily penetrated thorny paths or dark abysses and that you have not come to my loving call, nor have you listened to the voice of your conscience, so you have needed pain to come to your aid to wake you up to stop, make you reflect and return to the true path.

Love one another!

9. It has been necessary to let pain dwell in the darkness and peace dwell in the light so that you can freely choose the spiritual state to which you aspire.

10. When I see that you allow yourselves to be overcome by pain and that instead of extracting from it the light that each trial contains, you concretize to cry, to curse, or simply to wait for death as the end of your sufferings, it is when I approach to call sweetly to your heart, giving it comfort and hope, strengthening it, so that it overcomes itself, its weakness and lack of faith and can triumph over trials, because in that triumph is peace and spiritual happiness that is true happiness.

11. This is what I have come for, people, to take away the endless night that covered you and give you a new day full of splendor. My word will do the miracle of melting the ice of your heart so that it begins to feel the spiritual and to beat for everything good; my word will open the locks of the prison in which your spirit has been imprisoned; but, it is up to you to do the other miracle, that of achieving peace and elevation through the merits of your works.

12. How distant will then be the paths where you bruised your feet, leaving your mark with blood and tears, and where you drank the cup of bitterness to the bottom!

13. My divine desire is to save you and take you to a world of light, of beauty and of love, where you will vibrate for the elevation of the spirit, for the nobility of the feelings, for the ideal of perfection; but, do you not discover in that divine desire my Father's love? Surely, whoever does not understand it like that, must be blind.

14. Some pretend to embrace me with your mind, believing that they can understand me; others, smaller and more material, would like to see me in human form to believe in Me, without thinking that there is a higher sense in their being, through which they can understand me, feel my presence and look at me; but that sense can only manifest itself through faith and spirituality.

15. How much joy do the disciples who truly seek elevation give to my Spirit, because they, even though they are small and clumsy for the world, know how to feel my presence in their heart, they know how to interpret or understand my inspirations and accept what my will grants them!

16. Be like this, so that you may all feel me and enjoy my goods, because I belong to everyone. See that after having prepared the paths with my doctrine, I turn my gaze to you, the small number of hearts that are of the disciples called at this time to follow in my footsteps.

Love one another!

17. This word of light that I give you is the spiritual bread with which I feed you in the Third Time. All my children, through their creeds, seek that sustenance, some in the form and others in the essence. I receive everyone with love and I give my grace to everyone.

18. I said to my apostles during the holy cenacle: "Take the bread, it is my body. Take the wine, which is my blood, and after my departure you will remember this lesson."

19. Now I say to you: Take my word, which is of eternal life, and keep its essence, and after 1950, when it is no longer heard, remember it and be sustained by it. And just as my disciples knew how to regulate their life by my teaching and with humility they scattered it, so be you, so that you may bring this bread of the spirit to all the hungry, because it is written that my word will not be lost and will be heard by all mankind.

20. I have told you: Listen to my word and in its essence you will find the bread of grace. I have said to you: Seek the love of the Father, for what is necessary for your life on earth will be given to you in addition.

21. You will have to answer me about this seed, since I have entrusted it to you at all times. Who can say that he has fulfilled and that he is free from all taint?

22. Practicing charity is the highest mission of your destiny; pour it out in deeds, in words and even in thoughts, because a thought, directed with love, brings comfort to your brothers and sisters.

23. I want you to learn to forgive; I invite you to take up my cross of love and to follow me. I hear and receive the one who inwardly tells me: Lord, I want to follow in your footsteps.

24. And at the same time I ask you: Who will be the one who will give me up in this Third Time? Search yourselves and you will answer me when the time has come.

25. Whoever does not comply with my law, whoever does not know me, whoever in any way profanes or defiles my work, he will be the one who hands me over to the rabble, he will be the one who with his works shouts: Crucify him! Because his deeds will make humanity wonder: Are these the disciples of the Master? Are these: those who have heard His word?

26. Love humanity, do not publish your charity and this will be enough for you to be the apostles of the Third Time.

27. Today I am present before the world, present before man and I say to him: What do you accuse me of? I have spoken the truth, I have advised the good, I have come to fulfill my promise to return. I am not here to deny what I told you in the Second Half, because I

Love one another!

am the real example. I am still carrying the heavy cross and it is the man who hurts my body.

28. Remember that the Son of God came to men at that time and they did not understand him, but now you can understand me.

29. I am still crucified, because I find myself divided into particles in each of you. Tell me, can't I feel your own pains? Then why don't you guys feel me?

30. I'm going to the sacrifice again. At this time, who will crucify me?, who will yell at me: Keep going and don't stop?

31. My gaze is penetrating and at the same time sweet; if a tear comes out of it, it does not fall to the ground, but penetrates into your spirit. I will always be with you; the world still needs me.

32. The time will come when brotherhood will be felt among you when you penetrate the sanctuary of my thoughts.

33. Whence I come and whither I am going, you cannot go for now; but a day will come when you will come to my presence and by this word you will recognize me. Then you will see the conqueror of death, the one who with his sacrifice gave you eternal life, because I am the resurrection and the life, I am the consolation that seeks every afflicted spirit to give him peace.

34. This light that I am now shedding on you, may it be peace and morality in the generations to come.

35. Truly once again I tell you, that I suffer in all who suffer, that the hunger and thirst of men for love is hunger and thirst for my Spirit. In them I suffer and in them I am embedded, but my love tells you: Disciples, be strong, because the hypocrites, the Pharisees and the Gentiles will approach you to ask you if you have recognized me and if you love me; before those questions you will feel fear and if you are weak, you will say like that apostle: "I never knew that Galilean"

36. Do not forget that your reward is not in this world. If they hurt you for being with Me, do not faint, forgive and love, be my disciples.

37. Do not make the symbol of the cross materially, since I find myself crucified in yourselves.

38. I will make myself felt in the conscience of all those who celebrate my divine passion with pagan and profane feasts, making them feel contrition and making their hearts beat

Love one another!

and cry. I will receive your repentance, because it will never be too late to open my eyes to the truth.

39. Purify yourselves from sin and love one another, so that you may unclasp the body of Jesus and your heart may be His dwelling place.

40. Behold, my promise is fulfilled: the temple was destroyed, and I built it in three days. The spiritual sanctuary where the Lord dwells is built.

41. I found the pious woman and when I saw her crying I asked her: Why have you cried? And she said as at that time: "I am crying because the Teacher has disappeared, I went to look for his body and he is not there". Then I said to him, Look up and see that the Master is near you.

42. Go and tell your brothers to gather together, because the Master will surprise them, and that whoever knows how to feel me by his faith, I will show him eternal life.

43. Beloved disciples: You are contemplating me with the gaze of your faith, because I am transfigured in the essence of this word, in the inspiration of man; but I also discover Thomas, the one who plunged his fingers into my wounds in order to believe. Today you cannot touch my body because I am intangible, it is no longer the time when you could touch me.

44. I have come to you in the Spirit and the time will come when you will embrace my doctrine with heart and spirit. I, the conqueror of matter, of temptation and of death, have penetrated to the dens of darkness and have made light in the spirits of those who inhabited this world and passed on to another life; imprisoned between chains of remorse and turmoil, I have made them see the light of my glory and I have freed them, because the same I dwell in the light, that I descend into the abysses, where the spirits are purified, because I am resurrection for all.

45. Be faithful witnesses of these manifestations; feel them and remember them with veneration, so that you may deposit their seed in fertile soil.

46. Truly I tell you, this generation will not pass away without my teaching being known.

47. You will be unknown and censured, but I say to you, Do not fear ridicule, or even the death of matter. No one will be able to kill you, because I am with you. After this struggle, the world will know the spiritual joy of communication with the Father. Peace will come to the peoples, because they will practice my teaching in their conviction. Be faithful disciples, see that I have given you time and opportunities to know the world. What can you wish for from him?

Love one another!

48. If you are weak in matter, on the other hand you are strong in spirit. You have understood the meaning of human life and now you are trying to understand the meaning of spiritual life. Who among you has not felt in himself the gifts that I have given him? Have faith in Me so that you can penetrate the invisible and sustain yourselves, because even against yourselves you will have to fight.

49. I have raised you up, because you were dead; I have opened my glory to you, I have adorned your spirit with the light of my word; keep this grace and feel that true life is coming to you.

50. Now forgive and love those who have offended you and think that the offense was not for you but for Me, who am in each of my children. If I forgive everyone, why can't you forgive? For the selfishness and vanity of matter! But where does your matter go? To be confused with the kingdoms from which it was formed, while your spirit will endure to answer for all its acts performed through its envelope, while the infinite light of the creator awaits it to be confused in a loving embrace with the son.

51. Who will not want to be worthy of that award at that moment?

52. Disciples: I want you to feel at this time the joy experienced by those who saw me rise in the celestial vault. My manifestation to my disciples was to fulfill the promise I made to them one day before the sacrifice. I taught them about the life of the spirit and what the death of the body meant; they did not understand and I had to announce to them that I would come in the Spirit to tell them what I had told them. When I was already in Spirit among the disciples and one of them plunged his fingers into my fresh wounds, I said to them, "I will always be with you and I will come as the light of the Holy Spirit." When they tried to rest their heads on the Master's chest, the silhouette of Jesus disappeared, because the proof that I gave them of my truth was enough. If I promised to return to men on the cloud, they have seen from their spiritual abode the fulfillment of my word, and you have seen that promise fulfilled in your world. This is the resurrection that I have manifested to you at this time.

53. I leave my peace with you; keep my teaching and be guided by it, so that you will not be lost in darkness. After 1950 you will enter the sanctuary of my divine inspiration so that you may rise up to teach this good news, as your brothers, my apostles, did in the Second Time. You will see my doctrine blossom clean and pure of rites, traditions and vanities, because I do not seek material temples, but the heart of my children, to transform it into a true sanctuary, where the love of Jehovah dwells.

54. What do you make present to me on this day? Why are you crying, if I have given you my peace and made you feel my love and tenderness? You are silent before my

Love one another!

interrogation. I have filled you with grace and you feel that you have not been able to take advantage of it, that is why there is pain in your heart. But what is it that keeps you from fulfillment? The world you inhabit is a melting pot, and the more you purify yourselves, the freer you will feel; your past debts will not weigh on your spirit and you will be able to rise spiritually. Do not be afraid of poverty; if the world dispossesses you of your goods, if it asks you for what you have, give it up and you will have lost nothing. Fear the one who wants to take your peace, the one who tries to extinguish your faith, because these gifts are not only your treasure, but belong to your portion; it is the means by which I will give you salvation, along with that of the beings I have entrusted to your care.

55. The intercession of Mary, the sweet and self-sacrificing Mother, reaches Me, and the shepherd makes me present to the people. The divine tenderness, the shepherd and your protectors watch over you eternally. But I, the Father, know and feel your pain and my charity is with you. Save yourselves, people, and save humanity. I have shown you the way, and if you want peace, be men of good will, discard selfishness and give of what is in your heart. Today you do not love one another in spirit, but the time will come when you will see in each brother a representative of mine, an image of my Divinity and that love will dispel the pain.

56. Understand that you all belong to me; the price of your ransom is the example traced with my blood, my sacrifice for love and it is necessary that you recognize that I come by your spirit to take him to the gates of the "promised land". My word will not leave you before the appointed time and then when you have prepared, the good news will be known by you and by my messengers in different nations. My word will be scrutinized and at last it will be studied and understood. Around the year 2000, the spiritual gifts of humanity will begin to manifest, bearing witness to my word.

57. Prepare yourselves and in a short time you will recognize your gifts. You all have an inheritance from the moment of your formation, therefore you can all work and be my farmers

58. The lands are prepared waiting for the seed and the cultivation, Do not stop, start the fulfillment of your mission, The time is propitious, and your prayer and practice in the law will fill your spirit with peace.

59. Only a few moments have elapsed since you remembered concentrated in your spirit the hour when you saw the crucified Son of God.

60. I have come to tell you that the moments that have passed have been beneficial for humanity. I have come to bear witness to my love and I will be very close to you, to

Love one another!

manifest myself to every spirit, to every heart and to every matter, because it is the age of light, the time of the Holy Spirit.

61. Take an example in my teachings and put them into practice, but do not judge that this means a sacrifice for you; if it were so, it would indicate that your spirit has not been prepared and therefore does not experience joy.

62. If you want to follow Jesus, you will have to suffer; but at the bottom of that pain will be the joy of suffering for the good of your fellow men. Now your sacrifice will not be of blood, because times have changed and humanity has evolved, it will be of love

63. Your spirit drags heavily a chain formed by the lives that I have given you as an opportunity to perfect you and that you have not taken advantage of, each existence forms a link. But if you live your life within my teachings, if you adhere to my law, you will no longer come to suffer in this world.

64. If you let time pass without studying my word I, Who am time, will surprise you. Study, so that you can take your rightful place in my work.

65. I want the misunderstanding and the different beliefs about my Divinity to cease; understand that you all sprang from one God.

66. I will continue pointing out to you the unique path that leads to my bosom; it is narrow, it is rough, there is a trace of blood in it, but at the end of the day, you will find flowers of exquisite perfume and fruits of good taste.

67. Some of you long for the time when you had happiness and peace. I tell you, do not sigh. I have brought you happiness and peace again and these graces endure until eternity.

68. When I say to you, "Ask, it will be given to you," you ask me for the matter. Indeed, how little you ask of me! Ask Me first of all for what benefits your spirit! Do not treasure on earth, because here the thief is found; treasure in the kingdom of the Father, because there your flow will be safe and it will be for the happiness and peace of your spirit.

69. The treasures of the earth are riches, power and titles of false greatness. The treasures of the Spirit are good works.

70. I do not come to ignore the knowledge and science that men have achieved; on the contrary, I come to illuminate their talent, so that their works have a noble and high end, because then they will achieve true greatness.

71. In the Second Time I showed the world what man could do through faith. I raised up the one who was dead, I gave sight to the blind, I left the leper clean, I made the paralytic walk.

Love one another!

72. I bless the science of man, who has healed and rescued from death him who was on the verge of the grave.

73. Now I have come to show you once again my wisdom that lies beyond all sciences and I tell you: The world will know the Comforter of the Third Time; but while you know that I am among men again, they are still waiting for me, when my departure is already near.

74. In my word of the Second Time I made you know that I would come to you again, that my spiritual hosts would descend with Me, but humanity has not properly understood or interpreted the meaning of my word, that is why every religion awaits me, in its bosom, that is why they hope to contemplate me with their mortal eyes; and those who are waiting for me now are the same ones who at that time denied that Jesus was the Messiah and judged him as a dreamer.

75. As long as you have faith, you will see your path illuminated.

76. I have come at this time to build my temple. The temple of your heart, which you had destroyed, I will rebuild in three days.

77. You all keep preparation and so you present yourselves to Me. Whenever you open your heart to receive my word, you have experienced peace. Who among you, who has sought me with love, has not had communication with Me? And if you have achieved this charity, why don't you teach it to your brothers? If in the practice of love you find life, love selflessly. If the fulfillment of duties fills you with health, be tireless in working.

78. I want to find you worthy of Me. I want to contemplate peace in your home and each one of you cultivating and promoting the good, so that you can live close to Me and identify with your brothers.

PARABLE

79. "There was a humble Teacher teaching his children. Among them were the hearts that full of faith were impatient to get up to fulfill their mission. After a short time of receiving their lessons, they asked their Teacher: You who are wise and teach pure love and the emancipation of the spirit, tell us, When will we be able to leave to teach in the name of our Father, what we have learned? And the Master answered, "Little ones, are you willing to give up my teaching yet?" Have you had enough of it yet? Are you not afraid of dangers, are you not grieved by unbelief? Are you strong yet? And the child insists: Teacher, you have given us an antidote, we feel strong and we want to practice your teaching. That Master, full of tenderness and kindness, blesses his disciples, gives

Love one another!

them power and lets them go. And the child goes along the roads cultivating hearts, giving them that great teaching. Many seek Him and when they hear his word they convert to his doctrine and follow him; but after having prepared those new adepts, the farmer says to the crowd that follows him: You will have to present yourselves to the One who taught me, to receive the last lesson, because that Teacher is going to leave and wants to leave you full of his wisdom. Will you come after me?

80. In a caravan they arrived before that Master and were surprised to see that he was the Master of masters, he infinite God, the Maker of everything created. Then they prostrated themselves, penetrating into contrition and his spirit made communion with Him and peace flooded the hearts of the little ones.

81. Today I say to you, disciples, the time will come when you will see me in all my splendor. By that time, the earth and its inhabitants will have been purified, and the virtue and grace of the spirit restored. The pain will disappear and everything will be bliss, it will be an infinite, endless day for you. Don't you want to contemplate these wonders? Do you not want your children to communicate with my Spirit and, free from sin, to be able to form a world of peace?

82. I have given you the gifts to practice my teaching. Be persistent in the good. If your decision is great, you will overcome the insurmountable and the world, which has not believed in my coming at this time, will love me and will be saved.

83. People: You will enjoy contemplating my manifestations every day more spiritual. Come to Me for love, not for fear.

84. Be strong, because the trials are approaching and you have to go through them with serenity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 182

1. Pray for humanity rather than for yourselves. She is like a castaway in the midst of a sea of darkness and turmoil, who in her confusion does not find the lighthouse that will illuminate her to get to safety
2. Everyone who believes in Me and observes my precepts is inside a saving ark wherever he is, whether in the spiritual valley or in the world. He who loves in spirit and in truth is with Me. Every creature has in itself the means to be saved and they are: The light of conscience and the intuition of the good that pulsates in the spirit; they are attributes that I have granted you.
3. Prayer is a consolation and a staff for the heart in the hours of trial. To be strong, you must be unified in my law and even when you find yourselves on different paths, if you practice my doctrine spiritually, you will come to love and understand each other.
4. Not everyone who has heard my word believes in it, and not everyone who claims to love me, truly loves me. To be called my disciples, you will have to practice my law and follow in my footsteps.
5. My love is the same for everyone. Have you not seen that I have denied light, warmth and bread to no one? Even when the trials of the spirit are great, my protection will never abandon you.
6. Do you want to see me materialized to believe in Me and feel close? Penetrate into the essence and life of this universe that you inhabit, and you will contemplate me manifested in all the beings that compose it.
7. I have given you all the bread, however, some I see satisfied and others are hungry; it is because you do not share the fruit of your work or your home with others.
8. I have placed you at the beginning of your evolution, so that you may all come to Me. My love that you receive in these manifestations is for all my children; come to Me, seek Me with your prepared spirit and I will be with you. You can all feel my presence and feed on Me.
9. Great spiritual works are carried out by practicing humility, purity of spirit and the word of light that comes from your lips. But don't talk about your works, talk about the divine work and let Me judge you and reward your effort.
10. Do not forget the prayer for the peace of the world, because great disasters threaten it. But do not want to penetrate into my high judgments; let Me, with wisdom, cut down the bad trees by the roots and rigorously touch the institutions.

Love one another!

11. You pray and just help as many as you can. That time is near and I warn you so that you live alert and contemplate the fulfillment of these prophecies.
12. When you have understood my word, you will all be like a flock, and I, your God, like a shepherd, will guide you to the fountain of eternal life, in which you will never thirst again.
13. The Master is among you and I am eager to leave you prepared for the propitious moment.
14. I come to teach you at this moment when the world is in apparent stillness.
15. Man has given himself up to materialism and only for a moment thinks about the example left to him by the Son of God, and then returns to the struggle of his world and what concerns his material life. He is not prepared for spirituality.
16. Humanity has designated dates to remember the passion of Jesus and that is when it manages to move its heart.
17. But you, who have listened to my word, understand that there is no fixed hour or day to remember or practice those teachings that the Divine Master gave you. You have come to understand that at any moment you can do works for the benefit of your fellow human beings, inspired by that example of divine love and charity.
18. I want you to pass on this lesson that you are learning to your brothers and sisters. You just need your heart to be ready to sow and then, the first harvest will fill you with joy and encouragement to continue on the journey.
19. When my word reaches all my children, in the confused men of science it will be like a ray of light that illuminates their mind. And when they discover the covenant that exists between God and man, the relationship between human science and the mystery of creation, they will have taken a step forward that will be for the benefit of the new generations, because everything will go in perfect harmony. Men and events evolve towards perfection without stopping their march.
20. In the present century, the science of men reached great development, so they called it the century of light, not knowing that this time was also opened for the spirit as the time of light. They were unaware that the Holy Spirit is manifesting and illuminating all beings, in fulfillment of the prophecies.
21. In the great human works there is the influence and the work of high spiritual beings who work and vibrate continuously in the understandings, inspiring or revealing the unknown to their incarnate brothers.

Love one another!

22. That is why I will always say to the wise men and scientists: You cannot boast of what you understand or what you do, because not everything is your work. How many times you only serve as an instrument to those spirits of whom I speak to you! Have you not been surprised many times by the scope of your discoveries? Have you not inwardly confessed yourselves impotent and incapable of attempting what you have already accomplished? Well, there you have the answer. So why are you aggrandizing yourselves? Know that your work is guided by higher beings. Never try to modify their inspirations, because they are always directed to the good.

23. Infinite and profound is my teaching; in it there is the essence that all religions are based on. In my doctrine I make you brothers of all, without distinction of creeds. Never lock yourselves in a cell to pray, because it will be like turning away from humanity and like fleeing from temptations, afraid of falling. Jesus taught you to face every struggle; Jesus knew that He was the truth and that she, like the light, cannot be hidden. Since then I taught you how to follow my footprint.

24. I was judged, I was slandered, but some imperfection could never be discovered in me. Just as nature is perfect, as a work entrusted to you, who can find defect or imperfection in that work done by Me? Who will be able to imitate her?

25. When you do not understand my word, rise up in prayer before you are confused, because how can you think that I give you an idea that does not contain reason or truth? Rise up so that your thoughts may reach the divine effluvium.

26. You will teach my doctrine without adding your tendencies to it, because you will not be able to deceive anyone; the lie sooner or later is overthrown by the truth.

27. If you are sincere with yourselves, you will know the truth, because you will find it within yourselves and in your brothers, if you love them, if there is sweetness in your gaze, if you put charity in word and deed. Do not look at faith with simplicity, with that abandonment and that assurance that the miracle will necessarily be performed. Remember that you have to make yourself worthy of such benefits.

28. The conviction of my word and the strength of your prayer prepare you to attain faith and perform great works.

29. I am giving you the light and the explanation of the mystery in which many prophecies remained for centuries.

30. Ask for light, it will be given to you; I want there to be communion between your spirit and mine.

Love one another!

31. This grace that I pour out in each of my words, will be the one that comforts you for when I no longer manifest myself through human understanding. By this grace you will be teachers among your brothers, because you will know how to lead yourselves within my law.

32. There will be nothing to confuse you, neither ideas nor doctrines will make you lose your way, because everything you have learned from Me will be engraved with fire in the spirit.

33. In all religions, two paths are presented to man: one, that of spiritual rest, and the other, that of eternal punishment. As much as he has struggled to know reality, he only finds mysteries where his mind is confused.

34. And you, simple disciples who have not known the sciences, have instead received my inspiration and my wise word with which the veil of mystery was lifted and you knew that after this life, after the struggle, the combats and the purification, the rest and the peace that you desire await you all!

35. You, who already know this reality, will know how to reveal it to those who do not know it.

36. You will be the prophet who makes my will known; then your brothers will be able to verify that you spoke with truth when they contemplate that what your lips announced was fulfilled.

37. Peace is not in the nations; apparently there is stillness in the minds of men, but war is threatening the East. In truth the war will break out and the world will find itself in desolation. This will soon happen.

38. My elements will break loose and ravage regions. Men of science will discover a new planet and a shower of stars will illuminate your world, but this will not bring disasters for humanity, it will only announce to men the arrival of a new time.

39. I have come to make these prophecies known to you so that they will not surprise you when they happen.

40. Even with my elements you will have to identify yourselves, because they are also my servants and instruments of my justice. Great disasters will be seen in the world, which will worry men of science, who will look for the cause of all this in nature itself. He is the scientist who seeks his existence in the cells, ignoring the essential, that is, the kingdom of the spirit, the first and only source from which everything that exists comes.

41. I will reveal much to you while you were still in this world, but when you close your bodily eyes to this life and those of the spirit are opened to contemplate the infinite, you

Love one another!

will recognize that there is more clarity and light in the life of the spirit. The will, intelligence and reason will not abandon you because they are innate gifts to the spirit.

42. In the religions they recognize the power of evil and have personified it in human form, they attribute a powerful kingdom to it and have given it various names. Men are afraid when they think they have him close, without knowing that the temptation is in the passions, in the weaknesses. That the same thing stirs in the interior of man good and evil. Evil predominates in the world at this time and has created a force, a power that manifests itself in everything. And in the spiritual there are legions of imperfect spirits, troubled, inclined to evil and revenge, whose strength joins human evil to form the kingdom of evil.

43. That power rebelled before Jesus in the Second Half and showed him his kingdom. My flesh, sensitive to everything, was tempted, but my spiritual strength overcame the temptation. For I was to be the overcomer of the world, of the flesh, of temptation, and of death. For I was the Teacher who came down among men to set an example of strength.

44. Jesus, after exhaling his last breath on the cross, rose from the dead, descended into the dens of darkness where troubled spirits are found, to lead them to the light, and returned in Spirit before the apostles to show them the higher life of the spirit.

45. I have told you at this time: Do not harbor the idea that exists among humanity about hell, because there is no more hell in this world, than the life that you have created with your wars and hatreds, and in the hereafter there is no more fire than the remorse of the spirit, when conscience shows him his mistakes.

46. My doctrine will speak to the theologian, the philosopher, the scientist and they will find that my work is an inexhaustible source of revelations.

47. Man with his regeneration will extinguish his hell and when his spirit penetrates into the hereafter, he will find only light, harmony and grace, because in the abode of the spirit what only human superstition has forged cannot exist.

48. Prepare yourselves, quiet your mind because you are going to receive the light that I am sending you. Sensitize your heart and don't just tell me with your lips that you love me. Love me in truth, because I want you to live in harmony with Me. Make that sign shine that you carry in your spirit and that you had overshadowed. I want you to feel possessed of my eternal gifts and to bear witness to Me.

49. I have had infinite patience for you, I have waited for your recognition and you still tell me not to disturb your dream, that you do not want to live in reality; but it was said that I was to come to raise up my chosen people and to give them weapons to fight the darkness. How is it that you despise the light if you are destined to bring it to humanity?

Love one another!

Very soon you will become soldiers of peace, truth and love. The trials that I am sending you will polish your heart and bring it closer to the path. You are about to take your position to start the day. Others will rise to fulfillment when they are in spirit inhabiting other valleys

50. I do not want to contemplate among you a single disciple who betrays his Master, who exchanges his gifts for false wealth, because my wounds will reopen to flow water of compassion and blood to wash the stain of the beloved disciple.

51. Those of you who have come to my call, blessed are you. You will receive proofs of love and you will be strengthened for the time of struggle that is coming; your sorrows will be bearable and you will have peace in the spirit

52. If you ask me for commands, look in the book that I am giving you and you will find in every word a command, an immutable law that speaks to your spirit of the abode that he must conquer. When you feel that the time to work has arrived, you will look with surprise and joy, how vast are the lands that I have entrusted to you and how abundant and rich the seed.

53. What I have taught you, I want it to be transmitted with purity to those who will not hear my word at this time. In the virtue of your life you will find what is necessary to guide, advise and console humanity. I hope to receive in this time from the human heart the understanding, the harvest that I have not received in times past, to help you climb the high mountain where I am waiting for all my children.

54. Humanity: What have you made of the seed that I brought to you as a gift of love in the Second Time? You call yourselves Christians, but in fact you are not, because I do not find love among men, nor charity, nor justice. Without realizing it you are loving another god and you have forged another world; there you have your affections, ambitions, possessions, ideals and wealth; outside of all this nothing exists for you. Where is your faith?, Where is the true practice of my teachings? You only carry them in your mind as one more of your theories. How many of you think that what I say is an exaggeration and how many who tomorrow will know these words, will have to make a scandal around them; but truly I tell you that Elijah in this Third Time will prove to you that you are worshiping a false god, although you think you are loving Me; as in the First Time I surprised the people of Israel by worshiping Baal and with the power that God had given to his prophet, he proved that people fallen into darkness that they were in error, I tell you again that Elijah at this time will discharge the ray of God on the spirits, causing your idols to fall to the ground. What are your idols? The world, meat, science, religious fanaticism, vices, money.

Love one another!

55. When the light is made in every spirit, you will understand that the world and science cannot be the end to which you aspire, nor can they be the highest perfection, that they are only means that God has placed on your path so that you go from step to step towards Him, who is the perfect Spirit.

56. Elijah is the forerunner, the prophet, the messenger; I am the light, that through Elijah, I will test again the men who with their science believe to move the world and be able to do everything, but that when the moment of the test comes, when desolation spreads everywhere, Elijah will say to the wise and scientists: Invoke your science and contain the advance of the unleashed elements, make use of your power and calm the fury of a tempest; if you do, I will recognize your strength and wisdom. But I come to inspire you with a power and a knowledge superior to your science and that power is that of prayer.

57. That is the moment when the spirit of Elijah points out to you, people, and his voice calls you to prove to the world through the new disciples the truth of prayer and the power of spirituality.

58. Under a spiritual form you will live the trials that the men of antiquity, the people of Israel, received, because the meaning of those lessons, the background that was in those calls that the Lord made to His children, has not yet been properly interpreted.

59. It is true that men would be convinced of their mistakes and repent in fear of divine injustice, but they did not get to the bottom of true wisdom to the spirit.

60. I have told you that in this time of light all the divine revelations of past times will be understood and interpreted justly, because the spirit of humanity, crossing the vast desert of its pilgrimage and traveling the endless paths of experience, has reached maturity to get in touch with the spiritual, harmonize with its consciousness and understand the real meaning of its existence.

61. Man is about to come out of his sleep, to get up doing the great works to which he was destined, works inspired by the spirit, dictated by conscience and reflected in feelings.

62. When the multitude of spiritualists comes to form a united and strong people, their passage through the earth will leave a trace of light. He will be to humanity like an older brother whose hand is generously extended to help his younger brother get up.

63. With a loving word I have come speaking to you, so that your heart may be softened and the roughness of your character softened, because tomorrow it will be you who will have to make my work known to your brothers; and if you want to move the fibers of

Love one another!

those hearts, you will have to use great sweetness and impregnate yourself with love and charity in all your works.

64. Learn to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit, with prayer without words, the prayer that is thought, that is feeling; that is the one that will bring you closer to my divine presence. Look, tomorrow you will have to teach all these lessons and it is already necessary for my new disciples to practice from now on what my doctrine has been teaching them. If you come to teach by your works and preach by your examples, humanity will be stimulated to imitate you and will stop worshiping deaf and lifeless gods, to come to seek the true living and eternal God who dwells only in the spiritual.

65. Prayer is the saving boat of all the shipwrecked in this stormy sea, because he who prays well is strengthened, filled with faith, feels superior to all trials and knows how to wait confidently for the arrival of peace.

66. Many of the lessons I have given you are based on warning you of the dangers that lie in wait for you in the times of greatest bitterness, because you will be part of my hosts of spiritual beings. For each of you will go a multitude of invisible beings who will be the guardians and protectors. The mission of one and the other will be to unite to achieve the supreme ideal of achieving universal peace; and from now on I tell you that from this spiritual harmony among all my servants, a force will be born that will make this people invincible.

67. The poor in spirit will be inspired; the dull of speech and understanding will have in their mouths a torrent of words saturated with truth and life.

68. I have already warned you that there will be stumbles on the way, but I also tell you that whoever prepares himself will be able to save them. Only those who are now sleeping while I am talking to them will be the ones who will stumble, fall and finally get to retreat, judging that the obstacles that arise on their way are insurmountable.

69. Prayer, meditation, serenity and elevation, are goods that should already be incorporated into your daily life as an essential part of it, so that nothing can surprise us.

70. Understand why throughout all the times that have passed I have been repeating to you: "Watch and pray"

71. Now I offer you the bread that is to feed you, it is unleavened, it is of eternal life.

72. Before I enlighten you in my teachings, I want to heal your heart and ease your spirit; I invite you to rise up to my mansion of peace and there confess to me all your sins; I will know how to hear you. I will respect your pain and will not judge you harshly. If this pain is caused by regrets, do not be afraid, for I have come to seek precisely those of you who

Love one another!

have not found mercy or understanding in your brothers. I come to save you so that you may soon come with Me.

73. I prepare your understanding, your lips, so that you will not feel clumsy to speak and testify to my work. If you feel love, you will be able to speak; if you have faith, you can do great works in my name.

74. I give you a white page to write down your life and conscience will speak to you clearly; by it you will know when you have honored your Father and when you have disobeyed Him.

75. You ask Me on this day and what do you need that it is not in my love to grant you? But if you drink a bitter cup as a restitution for your sins, do not complain to me, do not ask me why I have not given you the cup of milk and honey to drink, since you belong to the chosen people. It is up to you to achieve peace; I have granted you free will so that you may choose the path and rise by your merits to Me. Why don't you imitate the good disciples? Why don't you lead the life of the patriarchs? For you do not yet glorify me by your works.

76. Give, you always have something to give. Do not imitate the greedy rich; do not throw away the sick, the needy, judging them reckless. Do not despise the hungry. If you know how to penetrate into their heart, you will discover their pain and feel pity for them. I have given you in love the balm to cure all ills. Are you afraid of being censured because in doing charity you imitate me? What are you afraid of this unjust and selfish humanity that knows nothing about Me? Come and take refuge in my immutable laws, drink my essence and feel filled with the Spirit of Truth

77. The truth is my kingdom of love, light and justice, truth that teaches the law that I have revealed to you. Truth is the footprint traced with my love so that you become great, happy, perfect and immortal.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 183

1. Keep my word, disciples, because men of different beliefs are already approaching this nation who are going to ask you for proof that you have received my teaching.
2. I am removing sorrows and illnesses from you, so that you may learn to console and do charity to your brothers and sisters in the same way that I do it to you.
3. My teaching will fill with joy those who receive it with preparation; it will be crystal clear water on thirsty lips, bread for the hungry, stillness and peace for the weary spirit and strength and light for all.
4. I am enlightening this people, from the rulers to the smallest, so that they open their arms to those portions that will come in search of the Master.
5. Some will come to Me contrite, others fearful, because the pain will have been deep within them and their conscience will speak telling them that the judgment has come for each spirit. But for everyone I have a new chance of salvation. The spirit will receive the confirmation of all his gifts and if his faith awakens, through it he will know why he has come once again among men and how much I love them.
6. I do not come with my word of this time to erase what I said in the Second Time; rather, I come to remind you of it, because you have forgotten it and to explain it, because you have not understood it. I am revealing to you what I did not tell you then and what I had in store for you at the present time when your spirit is more evolved.
7. Those who wrote my word with love, with blood and tears, obeyed his memory and his inspiration, they faithfully interpreted my will; but later others came and my word was adulterated, its essence has been lost among ideas and practices that do not belong to my doctrine. And at this time the light comes to break every veil, to let the purity of my truth be seen.
8. I have come to teach you not to be ignorant because of my work, not to argue unjustly. But I also warn you with these revelations: False teachers and prophets will appear, even in the bosom of the people of Israel.
9. Many who today eat bread at my table, tomorrow will seek only their material well-being, their kingdom and praise and you must beware of being confused.
10. Great is your struggle, faithful disciples who will watch over this cause. I am going to leave one hundred and forty-four thousand ready, on whom this responsibility will rest, and among them are those who will turn their backs on me, those who will take my name to say: Behold, the Master and those who have not quenched their thirst and those who

Love one another!

did not want to hear me at the right time, they will approach thirsty for truth and will be confused

11. Practice humility and do not flatter your brothers or allow them to flatter you; separate yourselves from those who, wanting to do you good, provoke your vanity and lose you.

12. Do not give ear to temptation. The power that I have given you is for you to use it in spiritual works, in works of love and charity.

13. Never profit by my doctrine.

14. I protect you, people, I am hiding you from the eyes of your brothers, so that you may listen in peace to my word until the year 1950; if by believing in my coming at this time you are torn apart, I will defend you; if you are reduced to prison, I will open the doors and you will be saved. I only tell you, comply with my law, do not fall into profit and mystification. When you are called to heal the sick, practice charity and take care that your works are spiritual.

15. In the Second Time, after my departure, your Heavenly Mother remained strengthening and accompanying my disciples. They, after pain and trial, found shelter in the sweet heart of Mary, her word continued to nourish them, and they, encouraged by the one who continued to teach them in representation of the Divine Master, continued on their way, and when She departed, their struggle began and each one took the path that was indicated to him. In this Third Time you will have the love of Mary very close to your heart, relieving and strengthening your spirits in all your trials.

16. You are opening your heart to feel me and to love me, but I tell you: Listen to my orders and know how to practice. Don't just love Me, love your brothers. Do not judge one another unjustly. Leave every just or unjust cause to my justice, because only I know the reason for it and it is up to Me to judge. To those who have not complied with my law, I am inviting you to penetrate that path and soon you will come to Me and I will tell you: It is not a new law that I present to you at this time, it is the same one that I wrote in the conscience of the first man and that I later made known, clearly and precisely, through Moses.

17. Do not let yourselves be carried away by the word of your brothers if it is not based on my law and believing that you are on the path of light, you are treading on the path of darkness. The flowery language is not the one I like. I have always spoken to you with simplicity; but if you find truth in those words, extract the essence, what there is of love, charity and peace, which belongs to Me, and you can take it and interpret it properly. I have given you a judge who never lies and is within you; it is the conscience; to hear her

Love one another!

voice you need to penetrate within, pray and meditate and she will speak with true wisdom and upliftment.

18. The world has disabused you and today, when you hear my word manifested by such humble creatures, in simple enclosures, you recognize that you do not need to build palaces to offer them to spiritual worship, that you should not limit my doctrine, nor represent it with material images.

19. To bring this mission to the world in the Third Time, you were ordered to incarnate again as spirits of light full of power, and for these graces your brothers have ignored you; they have looked badly at your faith and trust in Me, not knowing that I have distinguished no one and that I attend and protect everyone. And you who have come to Me full of contrition, how close you are to me and by your repentance you make yourselves worthy to bring my present of love and charity to the sick, to the poor in spirit. Your faith will speak and energize those who have been weakened and their spirit will rise to a new life. Many "prodigal children" will come to my lap at this time and I will celebrate their return, and the prayer of the Israelite family will rise to continue attracting hearts.

20. When you see that one of my disciples, because of his consecration to Me, rises in wisdom, do not envy him, help him even more, because through him I will manifest wonders and the benefit will be for all of you.

21. Envy stains the heart and sickens the spirit. It is My will that you all rise up and make perfect communion with Me and live in harmony.

22. Make use of your reason so that you understand how much justice there is in the destiny of all creatures.

23. Do not live in vain; even the smallest and strangest trials contain a purpose that I have determined.

24. Deliberate and study my law. Let your spirit through prayer come to Me so that it may be filled with my anointing by listening to my word and receive the balm to heal your sick body.

25. If you prepare yourselves, the world will take new directions. The threatening war will flee and there will be peace, but if you do evil, that evil will reverberate in yourselves. Once again I say to you, "With the rod that you measure, you will be measured."

Love one another!

26. Come and feed yourselves with the food of my word and when you have eaten, do not forget the hungry and bring them sustenance. Learn to extract from my word the essence and from it take, strengthen yourselves and share with your brothers.

27. You present from your abode the mansion of peace that I have promised you. Every moment you ask me to let you look at the lights of that "blessed land" and I tell you that you are not far away, that you are on the road that leads to it and that it will not be long for you to find yourselves knocking on its doors

28. The way is my law; if you observe it, you can be sure that you will reach the promised city and there you will find everything I have offered you. Be strong and virtuous in this journey, enlighten yourselves with faith so that you may make your journey sweet and bearable.

29. You have known the vicissitudes; sometimes you shiver with cold feeling the selfishness and lack of love of humanity and you show me your spirit naked; but you have not despaired, but you trust knowing that I am watching over you and that Mary your Mother is a star in the night that you are going through and thus you feel strengthened.

30. In this moment of communion, you present to me in silence the hearts of your afflicted children in need of peace and I want to make you the depositaries of my benefits so that you may bring them to yours to all your brothers, so that you may learn to give by being my messengers and intercessors for your fellow human beings.

31. If you are received by your brothers and they accept your present, bless them. If they do not know how to take what I send them, bless them too and let Me, with infinite patience, continue polishing and awakening their spirit until they become ardent and gullible hearts. This is my will.

32. Welcome those who believe in my presence, welcome also those who doubt because they have come attracted by their own spirit, because faith will also be in them.

33. Woe to those who at this time do not strive to light their lamp, for they will be lost! Behold, this being the time of light, shadows reign everywhere. You know from my word that I chose this nation to manifest myself at my third coming, but why, you do not know; it has been a mystery to you, the Master, who does not want to have secrets for his disciples; he comes to reveal to you everything you should know, so that you can answer with certainty those who question you. I have seen that the inhabitants of this corner of the earth have always sought and loved me and even though their worship has not always been perfect, I have received their intention and their love as a flower of innocence, sacrifice and pain. On the altar of my Divinity that flower full of fragrance has always

Love one another!

been present. You were prepared to fulfill this great mission in the Third Time. Today you know that I have made the people of Israel reincarnate in your womb, because I have revealed it to you. You know that the seed that encourages in your being and the inner light that guides you is the same one that I poured out from the First Time on the house of Jacob.

34. You are Israelites by the spirit, you possess spiritually the seed of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. You are branches of that blessed tree that will give shade and fruit to humanity.

35. This is why I name you firstborn and because I have sought you at this time to manifest in you my third revelation to the world. It is my will that the people of Israel rise spiritually among humanity, so that it may contemplate the true resurrection of the flesh

36. Yes, disciples, the spirit does not die, it only flies to the beyond, to space, when the term has come to its body. The flesh does not die either, it disintegrates and is confused in the elements of nature, from where I make it sprout again to endow it with spirit.

37. Thus the flesh rises or resurrects, thus incarnate spirits become men appear again on earth; thus I will raise Israel up on the face of the earth, but I will not offer her lands in this world, nor will I divide her into tribes; on the contrary, I will make all her members one family to erase the traditional schism in it. I will form marriages and families with the sons of Reuben, with those of Judah, with those of Asher and Zebulun, with those of Naphtali or Benjamin. In this way I make all division disappear, because that is not God's seed.

38. Who could carry out these works, but Me? Who could be entrusted with the mission of persuading the Lord's chosen people that Canaan was not the eternal homeland but only a symbol? To Me, who was the one who hid your spirit in another race or in another land, who was the one who said to you: You are those; but if I have sent you again, it is so that you may conclude on earth the great and delicate mission that was entrusted to you from the beginning. That is your cross.

39. You have also returned to wash stains, repair and repair and settle debts, you will no longer fall into weakness or idolatry as in former times, being the people who knew the true God and had the law. But pain has made you seek light and peace. Thus, at that first Time, when wheat and therefore bread were scarce in your land, you emigrated to mighty Egypt; later, a slave of Pharaoh, you rose up defying the hardships of the desert, looking for the "land of promise", because you longed for freedom. At this time you have defied the mockery and anger of your brothers, because you are looking for me in this form, because your spirit is thirsty for elevation and spirituality.

Love one another!

40. You are the "prodigal son" who, whenever he returns to your Father's house, finds his arms open to shake him and the table set to seat him at the feast.

41. You arrived tired from the long journey, your spirit stained and your body weak; but surprised you saw from afar that the gates of the city were open, waiting for you to arrive to give you my love, my teachings and the charity of my new advent.

42. It was not my will to manifest myself now in Canaan, which was your homeland in times past, because it is no longer the time of Moses or that of Christ, it is the Age of the Holy Spirit. You are listening to my divine word and in truth I tell you: That manna of the First Time that ignited your faith in Me and that bread that I offered you at the table of the Second Time with which I taught you the way of your redemption, is the sustenance that I offer at this time so that your spirit may reach eternal peace and light and never feel hunger again.

43. Taking advantage of this spiritual simplicity that you preserve, I come to draw out from among you my spokesmen, my new prophets and my disciples, as I once brought out patriarchs, prophets, envoys and apostles from among this people. Now I explain to you my Law through my doctrine, I teach you how you should pray at this time, how you will serve me and how you will live to be true brothers of humanity and children of God.

44. When my new disciples are strong, the second Jerusalem will descend from my kingdom, evil, idolatry, lies and all the darkness that has sprung from the human mind and heart will crash down on men and on its invulnerable walls.

45. Remember that your Father, through a dream, promised Jacob to bless all nations in his children, recognize that if you come from that trunk, your destiny is to attract my peace and bring it to the hearts of your brothers.

46. People: At this time there are those who still practice the law of Moses, others who live the Christian era; not everyone senses or desires the presence of a new era. It's just that not everyone advances or evolves in the same way. Therefore I tell you: Know these lessons so that you may be the good farmers who imitate the good shepherd and good sower, look at those who cultivate the land; they sow in my name; if the season was good and their sowing was fruitful, they raise their prayers and thanksgiving to the Creator; if the weather was inclement and the sowing fails, they look forward to the next year, to sow again with the same zeal to replenish and multiply the first seed. If you take advantage of this time and rise up full of hope and faith to sow in the heart of humanity, the dew of my grace will fertilize the Fields, the fertile lands with my power, and your seed sown with affection and goodwill will germinate; I will protect your sowing and the

Love one another!

radiant sun of my Spirit will gild the ears so that your harvest will be gathered among hymns of glory and praises to your Lord.

47. Realize that I am the one who watches over this nation to protect it from storms. I keep her in peace, because in my high designs I have destined her to fulfill at this time a great mission in the human and in the spiritual.

48. Chaos will come, because as long as there are powers and kingdoms on earth, there will be ambitions, hatreds and wars and there will be no peace.

49. There is no charity among men, my law is not practiced. There are no real brothers, no parents, no children and that is why chaos threatens humanity.

50. I only announce this to you, because evil cannot spring from Me; chaos is only in the unpreparedness of man, whose conscience has ignored and allowed itself to be led by bad inspirations, but do you expect all these trials to happen so that your hard heart will be moved? No, my children, from now on pray, work tirelessly, do merits and be regenerated. That's your mission. Watch over the peace of the world, attract my blessings with your prayers and remain faithful to my law as an example for your brothers.

51. Everyone who is willing to follow me will participate in my teachings and will be called a child or a disciple.

52. The group of spirits that surround me are part of the people of Israel. On his obedience depends the revival of virtues in humanity. Today I have taken this people as my interpreter to speak to men, and I have received from them the first fruits of their fulfillment.

53. You are the first ones I have prepared as fighters of my work, those who have to work with enthusiasm to put the first stones of the great city on solid ground; you have to rely on faith and trust in Me. I will speak to you tirelessly until the last day of 1950 through my spokesmen and then you will remain among humanity to give proof of your authority.

54. I will send among you those men of science who have revealed themselves wanting to penetrate the mysteries of the spiritual life without achieving it. They will look for you knowing that you have settled in this nation, that you possess my revelations and that you have been anointed by Me; they will eagerly drink my word in you and you will know by intuition how you should behave before them without boasting, meekly, as befits my disciples, as Peter preached or as John spoke, so you will speak if you prepare, and if you rise seeking my help, I will speak for you and I will reach their heart. In their eagerness to know the places and the people who served me, they will look for you, and you will only make them know the essence of my doctrine. Many of them will be converted and will become part of this people because of the truth of your words.

Love one another!

55. The journey of this people has been long; in their midst I have always sent strong, zealous spirits, who point to the goal and be defenders of the law. And this people forged in three times, through trials, vicissitudes and struggles, sometimes strong and sometimes weak, sometimes free and sometimes captive, already misunderstood and then loved and recognized, has always possessed my privileges.

56. I alone have done you justice; you have had the most sublime proof of love on Calvary and also the rigor of my justice when you have deserved it that way. You have been predestined to receive me in the three times, Today, as in the Second Time, I have sought the humble, the disinherited and the hungry for justice and I have elevated his spirit by making him take the place of disciple or apostle.

57. You are living in a time when humanity, materially evolved, is proud of its knowledge and does not know me; it forgets its spiritual mission and despises the nature that I have placed at its service, within the reach of its understanding for life and recreation of its body and elevation of its spirit. It obscures what is of most value in her and what I have always come for, that it is her spirit that belongs to me. But just as the face of the earth will change, man will also recognize me. His ideals, which are still material today, will be taken into spiritual longings. All beings have been subjected to trials and in them the spirit is crushed and bent.

58. Since the year 1866 humanity has entered a new time, in which I have been preparing the chosen ones. This people has received charges, I have confirmed their gifts, I have revealed to each creature the tribe to which it belongs and what its special mission is. I have gathered my spiritual hosts, some in matter and some in spirit, as it was written.

59. I appointed guides so that there would be a representative in front of each congregation and I told them that it is my will that everyone be united with each other, so that the people will be strong.

60. I gave the mission of spokespersons to creatures prepared by Me to manifest myself to humanity in human speech and I multiplied the number of them, so that my teaching would spread. I formed the body of farmers so that the spiritual world would come to communicate with men, manifesting its charity, healing and counseling.

61. It was my will to name the fundamental stone to the one who was to be in each enclosure the support of the guide, a mediator between him and those who carry positions and also an intermediary of the people.

62. I appointed seers and prepared them to receive mirages that would be analyzed by the people so that they would live alert.

Love one another!

63. I gave the office of a golden pen to those who were to write, I prepared their minds and sent to their custody spiritual beings who in other times have also watched over the writings, so that my word would be printed and would remain for all time.

64. I prepared guardians to watch over the order of the people, appointing columns for them.

65. I have enlightened all these creatures and my inspiration pours out into them. Now I ask all those who have received these charges, if they have understood what they contain.

66. Three more years I give you for your preparation; then these offices will form one and you will all be called farmers, in the divine countryside and all those who have not heard my word will be entrusted to you to teach them; you will cease to be disciples to become teachers.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 184

1. Humanity: You have sunk into darkness, but the time has come for you to come out into the light.
2. I send Elijah to you that he may free you from lethargy, how could you feel my presence if you were not awake?
3. Do not expect me to come into your world as a man; that lesson has passed away; however, although you are only going to have me in Spirit, I am going to prove to you that it is a higher form than those, through which I have manifested myself so far; it is the proof that I consider you spiritually more apt than the men of past times.
4. I will not need a body to dwell among you, nor will it be indispensable that my voice be humanized in order to be heard, and yet you will have me in fullness as a Teacher, as a Judge, as a Doctor.
5. Your spirit has many gifts and senses, so that through them you may receive my messages; but since until now you are unaware of those powers that exist in your being, you believe that only with the eyes of the body you will be able to look at me and with your ears you will be able to hear me. I will already prove to you the groundlessness of that belief, when in the silence of your bedchamber you feel my presence and in the moments of your prayer you feel bathed in the light of inspiration.
6. You are still spirits without light, but I will cause flashes to come out of you in the form of inspirations, of lofty ideas, of noble feelings and good deeds.
7. You are like Lazarus in the tomb, dead to spiritual life; but at my voice you will rise up to follow me and bear witness to my truth.
8. Those events that shake the peoples of the earth every day are voices of justice that call you to repentance, prayer, regeneration and purification; but this time of trials will be prolonged until the reluctance and foolishness of men bow down, until they abandon their pride and their impiety. Not all the time it will be voices of justice that will be heard on earth, because later, when humanity has been purified, the events that come to shake men will be very different; they will be divine inspirations and spiritual manifestations, they will be revelations of nature, some for the perfection of your spirit, others for the good of your life in the world.
9. Do you know what is the gift or virtue by which men can attain more grace? Charity, because it will ennoble their hearts, it will give the spirit occasion to overflow into their brothers and sisters and it will be the one that collects the most seed of faith, because the

Love one another!

fields and the lands are full of misery, of pain, poverty and disease, lands hungry for love, that only wait for a seed and a little irrigation to flourish.

10. If to those who preach my word on earth, it already seems impossible to contain the advance of sin, the overflow of hatred and passions, for Me it is not impossible, not even difficult the return of men to goodness and justice

11. Do you see those men who rule great peoples? Do you know the strength of his laws and his doctrines? Do you see the men of science penetrating senselessly and recklessly into the arcana of nature? Truly I tell you that with that pride, that power and all their knowledge, they will come to prostrate humbly before Me, because every human work is approaching its limit, where men alone must open their eyes to reality, recognizing the transcendence of each of their works, the gravity of their faults and the magnitude of their errors.

12. I do not want to tell you that everything they have done is imperfect; no, but the good they procure from their fellow men is so little, the good they do is so little, that it is better for my law to judge, the impure and evil, which is what weighs the most in the balance of justice.

13. A short time is granted to humanity, so that in it he may complete his work and respond to the divine judge, when he calls him to account.

14. Meanwhile, my light advances, diffuses and penetrates everywhere and in every spirit.

15. It was my will that when this time of my communication came, all my appointed ones would already be ready, watching and praying, waiting for the hour of my coming, forming one body and one will, to hear what I would reveal to you; but I have not found true brotherhood among you.

16. This people, who have received my teaching, will prepare their brothers, becoming their teacher.

17. But truly I tell you, I have not come to enlighten only you who dwell on the earth, but I have called all the spirits who have lost their way, in other valleys unknown to you.

18. How much submission I have contemplated in spiritual beings in order to fulfill my commands to their spirit, free of matter, it has been easier for them to prepare themselves to fulfill their mission at this time!

19. How many of them were waiting for me, cleansed of errors and faults, after a long atonement, and by revealing to them this part of the "book of the seven seals" corresponding to the sixth stage, their spirit has risen and in their elevation they have

Love one another!

impelled you, removed obstacles from your path and placed you in the worthy place of disciples!

20. To come to understand the divine teachings, it is necessary to regenerate and analyze the law; through it you will come to understand my word and you will receive great revelations that through human science you could not reach. The day will come when man will bend his neck and love his Father with the respect and love that I am demanding of you. My manifestation is understandable to everyone. I have spoken according to the capacity of your brain, for you could not comprehend all my wisdom. To this simple word with which I have made my lessons known to you, do not add anything of your mind to it by translating it into other languages, let its divine essence persist.

21. Prepare yourselves so that your brain will be like a clean mirror that will let my light reflect in all its purity, when you find yourself busy in this delicate mission.

22. Live close to me. I am the life, the beginning and the end of everything created. If I have placed in you a mission similar to mine, it is because I love you and I want you to imitate me.

23. Redeem hearts, do wonders, love one another.

24. When you feel the faith and the courage necessary to take up the cross, go to your homes and carry my word, cross the regions and cross the seas; I will go before you preparing the way.

25. Be alert, because many wolves in sheep's clothing will come to you and they will want to surprise us to get you out of the way, but be vigilant and you will know how to discover the intentions of their heart.

26. If your brothers arrive suffering and they want you to drown their cry, do it, give all the good that is in you and later, in the hereafter, you will receive greater charity than what you have done in this world.

27. Beloved people, your prayer rises to Me as in the First Time your psalms rose in the temple; but time has passed and your spirit has evolved. The great temple of Jerusalem no longer exists, because my word was fulfilled and not a stone on a stone remained of its material structure.

28. The ark is no longer there, nor the tables of the law on the altar. Your spirit today seeks the truth beyond the forms and symbols that once helped him to come to believe and understand by teaching him to worship me; but now he understands that these no longer have an object, since their meaning has been understood by the spirit. The symbols were only material objects that the Lord used to explain the divine lessons to man.

Love one another!

29. That is why, when the infant has come to understand elementary education, he must forget the ancient practices, in order to rise in search of higher inspirations and a more spiritual cult.

30. Think that as long as you need to have some symbol in front of your eyes that represents me, you will not be able to communicate directly with the Divine Spirit, and see that you are all called to use that spirit-to-Spirit communication.

31. Everything that surrounds and envelops you in this life is an image of eternal life, it is a profound lesson explained with forms and material objects, so that it can be understood.

32. You have not yet reached the bottom of that wonderful lesson, and man has made a mistake again, because he has taken the life he leads on earth as if it were eternity. He has been content to take the forms from it, renouncing everything that, it encloses of divine revelation, what is essence and truth that is found in all creation.

33. Also, when this book has left its light on the spirits and has been understood until the last page, man will leave the earth and his spirit will move to a new abode where he will know and put into practice everything that human life taught him in its path. Then he will come to understand many lessons that were revealed to him through the material.

34. Study these words that your Teacher has dedicated to you with so much love, so that with his light you can judge your works, and if you understand that you have remained stationary, analyze what have been the causes that have motivated it, so that in the future you avoid them and continue your path of evolution always forward.

35. The mission that I have entrusted to my people on earth is great and very delicate; that is why I have sought him in every age, to inspire him with my word and reveal to him something more of the content of the law.

36. The law of love, of goodness and of justice, has been the spiritual inheritance that I have brought to you in all times. From lesson to lesson I have led humanity to the understanding that the law can be summed up in one commandment: Love. Love the Father, who is the author of life, love the brother, who is part of the Father, love everything that the Lord has created and ordained.

37. Love is the cause, the principle, the seed of wisdom, of greatness, of strength, of elevation and of life. That is the true path that the Creator has traced to the spirit, so that from step to step and from dwelling to dwelling I will feel more and more the approach to Me.

38. If man from the beginning of time had made spiritual love a cult, instead of falling into idolatrous rites and religious fanaticism, this world, today turned into a valley of

Love one another!

tears by the anguish and misery of men, would be a valley of peace, in which the spirits would come to make merits, to reach after this life those spiritual abodes to which the spirit on his way of elevation must penetrate.

39. Truly I tell you, at no time in human life has man lacked the knowledge of my law, because the divine spark that is his conscience, he has never lacked a flash in the spirit, an intuition in his mind or a presentiment, in his heart; however, your spirit has returned to the hereafter with a blindfold of darkness and I tell you, that whoever does not take advantage of the lesson that life in this world, in this valley of trials, has to return to it to complete his restitution and above all, to learn.

40. Wrong is your idea of what life on earth means, what the spirit is and what the spiritual valley is. Most believers think that by living with a certain righteousness, or that, repenting at the last moment of life of the faults committed, glory is assured to their spirit; and that false concept that deprives a man does not allow him to persevere throughout his life in the fulfillment of the law and causes his spirit, when he leaves this world and reaches the spiritual mansion, to find that he has reached a place where he does not contemplate the wonders he had imagined, nor does he feel the supreme happiness to which he believed he had a right.

41. Do you know what happens to those beings who had the security of reaching heaven and who instead only found confusion? By not continuing to inhabit the earth, because they lacked the support point of their material envelope and not being able to rise to the heights in which the abodes of the spiritual light are located, they created for themselves, without realizing it, a world that is neither human nor deeply spiritual. That's when the spirits ask themselves: Is this the glory? Is this the dwelling place destined by God for the spirits, after so much walking on earth?

42. No, others say, this cannot be the bosom of the Lord, where only light, love and purity is what can exist.

43. Slowly, through meditation and pain, the spirit comes to understanding. He understands divine justice and, enlightened by the light of his conscience, judges his past works and finds them to be small and imperfect, not worthy of deserving what he had believed. Then, with this preparation, humility appears and the desire is born to return to the paths he left to erase the stains, repair the mistakes and make true merits before his Father.

44. It is necessary to clarify these mysteries to humanity, so that it understands that life in matter is an occasion for man to make merits for his spirit, merits that will elevate him to deserve to dwell in an abode of higher spirituality, where he must again make merits so as

Love one another!

not to stand still and continue climbing from step to step, because "in the Father's house there are many mansions".

45. You will do these merits through love as the eternal law of the Father has taught you. And so from step to step, up the ladder of perfection, your spirit will go knowing the path that leads to glory, to the true glory, which is the perfection of the spirit.

46. Welcome are you who come to Me trying to find the ways of peace and love. I welcome these men and make them understand that a spiritual mission is awaiting them.

47. Disciples: You will fight with Me, you will work together with your Master and thus we will travel the path that leads you to the top of the mountain. You will come before Me, full of humility, without asking that your Father grant you this or that gift, but to receive meekly what He has destined for each of His children.

48. You have light in your spirit and in addition you have already traveled a lot along the path of trials that has made your existence fruitful and therefore you will no longer be dominated by the vanity of wanting to be great to be admired and served.

49. Who, other than Me, will be able to reign in the spirits and rule their destiny? No one; that is why whoever has tried to usurp the place of his Lord by wanting to reign, creates for himself a kingdom according to his inclinations, whims, ambitions and vanities, a kingdom of matter, of low passions and ignoble feelings.

50. You cannot impose yourself on conscience, because perfect justice is in it. In spirits, only purity has power over the noble fibers, only good moves them; in a word, the spirit is nourished only by truth and good.

51. Therefore, O disciples, even if you come to see yourself filled with gifts, you understand that you have a benefit that not everyone possesses, do not therefore believe yourselves superior to anyone; put everything you have at the service of my cause, because it is of love and you must dedicate your whole life to it in order to be useful to your brothers.

52. Destroy the kingdom of vanities that you have formed, dominate the human passions and let your spirit manifest itself in its essence, full of love and the light that wisdom gives it. Try in all the acts of your life to imitate Jesus. He was not sent to earth to atone for a fault or to receive the judgment of his Father. Christ, who is coming to speak to you again today, descended into the hearts of men, in order to create in them his kingdom of love, justice and truth. He did not bring to men material doctrines, nor unjust laws. He did not come to tempt the greed of mankind, nor to feed their passions. He brought the doctrine of love, which is the morality of the spirit; therefore he said to the multitudes, "My kingdom is not of this world."

Love one another!

53. You ask me in the inmost depths of your heart, how it can be possible that great spirits become rebellious and want to act against God, and I tell you that those who rise up against me, have not yet become great; they are imperfect spirits who have managed to develop a part of their powers and neglected the advancement of others; their intelligence has been developed, but not the noble feelings of their spirit.

54. That is why at that time I warned you that "man does not live by bread alone"; because in addition to the material teachings that the earth offers him, he needs for his complete perfection the light of the spirit, which he can only obtain in my teaching.

55. Humanity: For many centuries you have wandered on earth, always bowed down under the weight of your passions; but the end has come; you are already in the era of your spiritual liberation, in which the spirit will reign in matter that will be his servant and will have infinity as its dwelling place.

56. Soon you will know where you came from and where you are going, so that you will know how to give the world the place it should occupy in your life and grant the spirit the place it should have in your existence.

57. These words that I am giving you are of prophecy, so that you may have an incentive, so that you may struggle and have a light of hope in your future.

58. Those who go through the world crying their sorrows, should not think that I have abandoned them. I am testing your patience and I just hope that you will reach your purification so that you will increase the number of my followers.

59. Spirituality will come to men dispelling their doubts, returning them to the right path, making them contemplate the light of truth. It will be then that men will say, The word of the Lord has been fulfilled, when he told us, "Every eye will see me."

60. It is necessary for you to know that the pain of this time is very great, because the spirit of humanity has come to settle debts that your heart ignores and to erase stains that have been in you for a long time. You do not know who you are and what your deeds have been on the long road you have traveled; but now those of you who know this revelation, you must put on patience and resignation, because this will lift you up and help you to obtain your purification.

61. I assure you that for now it is not necessary for you to know your past; it is enough for you to have the intuition or the feeling that in other times you have made mistakes that now it is necessary for you to repair. Instead, I want you to know a lot about your future through my word, because that light will raise up in your heart the hope of achieving a life of peace and light in which spirit and matter rise, because times will come when there will be harmony between the material and the spiritual.

Love one another!

62. My light will illuminate all the paths and the sects and religions will see before them a single path, a single law: The law of love of the Divine Spirit. That will be the universal doctrine that will unify all spirits.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 185

1. I bless you, because you have faith that it is My Spirit who gives you this teaching, even though you are listening to my lessons through human understanding.
2. You let the imperfections of the speaker go unnoticed, interested in understanding only the divine essence. Those who study my word in this way are the ones who are finding the truth. They will be the disciples, who will get up tomorrow to explain my doctrine to humanity. They will make those who have been confused interpreting the scriptures of past times understand that in order to discover the truth of my revelations it is necessary not to stop at the material meaning of the words, but to search for the spiritual meaning that is the essence, that is the truth and the life.
3. That is why I have subjected this people to a test, which is at the same time a profound lesson, giving them my word through a human understanding, and teaching them that they should not stop at the outer form of the word, but must penetrate into its depths to find the essence. With this lesson, this people will be able to explain to those who seek the interpretation of my past messages, the way to spiritually discover the essence of each teaching, passage or example, the truth that is one.
4. I also contemplate among this people those who have come to understand that the greater the preparation of their spirit and that of their matter, the more abundant and clear will be my teaching through the speaker. Ah, if all these multitudes were truly seeking a way to make themselves worthy of my grace, how great and perfect would be my manifestation! But I still see that many hearts seek external worship in order to believe in my presence, without understanding that instead of letting their spirit rise freely, they detain it before a material altar, distract it with useless ceremonies and lethargic it in the routine of traditions. Verily I say unto you, that time is past for you. You greatly recreated your senses before the splendor of religions, you greatly admired the works of art of your brothers; now you must go beyond all this so that your spirit finds himself before the wonderful life that belongs to him, becomes saturated with light in it at the moments of his prayer and transmits to his matter all the delights and inspirations that he collects during his ecstasy. Then you will realize how small and crude have been the ways in which the world has wanted to represent the divine.
5. Your spirit has passed from childhood to youth, and therefore a change must be made in your life
6. In the past times I received from your spirit all the offerings that he presented to me, even though there was much ignorance and imperfection in them. Now only that which is pure, sincere, true, can come to Me.

Love one another!

7. Do you see how beautiful are those flowers of your gardens, which you sometimes offer to me, truly I tell you that I should not even receive that offering at this time, because those flowers are not your work, but mine and what you should offer to Me, are the spiritual flowers of your heart, that is, your good works, your clean prayers, your virtues?
8. Do not deceive yourselves any more, do not try to supply with the exterior what must be deeply spiritual. Do not be afraid, tear down the fence, do not be afraid to face the truth the glory belongs only to the brave and fervent.
9. When you destroy all fanaticism and all idolatry in your heart and learn to pray from spirit to Spirit, you will have arrived at the true altar of the Lord, the one who is "not of this world". On that altar you will be able to deposit your offering, which will be that of your good works, and which will be more beautiful before Me than the flowers of your gardens, because the good works of your spirit will never wither.
10. Multitudes: Open your heart, to pour the dew of my grace into it; I want this town to resemble an immense orchard, where the most beautiful flowers of thought, of the heart and of the spirit, which are the ones I have come to cultivate, shine.
11. People: When I speak to you about cults and offerings, with the clarity with which I manifest my word, do you feel pain because I separate you from your past beliefs? No, Master, you tell me.
12. It is that in my word there is a balm and a light that does not let any confusion arise in any understanding or hurt any heart.
13. So I want you to speak to your brothers, when you try to open their eyes to the light; do it with the clarity and the love that I have used with you and you will not leave pain in the hearts but rather peace and light.
14. Fulfilling a divine promise, I have come to communicate with you at this time. In the essence that exists at the bottom of this word you have had me in fullness. He who has found that essence, has felt me; on the other hand, those who have stopped to judge the superficiality of my manifestation, have not been able to find the truth.
15. While some have marveled at hearing my lessons, others have not felt the slightest shudder, nor have they realized my presence and that they have heard me.
16. When my word ceases to listen to me through these understandings, there will be many hearts that mourn the end of this time, as there will also be those who, even having listened to me, do not realize the good they had and lost, because they did not know how to take advantage of it.

Love one another!

17. Times will come when this word will be spread in many places, but then it will be through the testimonies of those who heard it, understood it and believed it, and you will be witnesses that many of those who never had the grace to hear my teachings, will know how to discover the divine essence that they treasure and will exclaim convinced and full of faith: It is

18. You will see your brothers crying with joy, moved by my message and you will see them regretting that they had not been one of my chosen ones; then you will feel remorse for having had me among you for so long without your heart having shown the faith and love that only by your testimony you will see arise in your brothers.

19. Among those multitudes you will find the intuitive men of the spiritual, the inspired, those who sense the communication of spirit to Spirit, the seers and those who possess gifts and powers of the spirit in full development

20. Did you think that I was going to deliver My word to all the peoples of the earth? No, in this also my new manifestation is similar to that of times past, in that having manifested myself to a single people, this one had the mission of rising up to spread the good news and to sow the seed that in my message he received.

21. Remember how my seed germinated more strongly in other peoples, only because of the testimony of my apostles.

22. Recognize, beloved people, that if other peoples believed in those testimonies, it was because those who gave them knew how to do it with all the love and truth that their hearts were capable of. I tell you this, because if you want the world to believe me in you, you must prepare and imitate those apostles in their love, in their humility, in their spirituality and in their faith. Then the world will take this doctrine as a truth and my word will be sacred to men. Then you will see your brothers eagerly reading the writings that are made of my word and you will see them translating it into different languages so that all peoples will know it.

23. This word, with which this people has become so familiar, which has been so profaned by those who have heard it the most, you will see how tomorrow it will be the oasis for those who suffer a lot on earth; you will see how it will be balm and life, sustenance and light in the lives of those who hunger and thirst for truth, love and justice.

24. Men and women who have listened to my word for a long time and who have also contracted charges within this work, let my phrases touch your heart, let conscience speak in the depths of your being. You have eaten much of the fruit of the tree of life, but what have you made of the seed? Why is not all that you sow of the seed that I have given you? I see that you also have your own, seed, which you are mixing to the one I have

Love one another!

entrusted to your care. Who is the one who does not understand what I am saying right now?

25. I do not come to reprove how many works you do what I come to tell you, is that the good that you practice, do not mix any impurity, because then you will no longer be sowing my truth as I have revealed it to you, and it is natural that tomorrow when the time comes for your spirit to gather the fruit of his sowing, he will find that this fruit is just what he sowed on his way.

26. I am the essence of everything created. Everything lives by my infinite power. I am in every body and in every form. I am in each one of you, but it is necessary that you prepare and sensitize yourselves so that you can feel me and find me.

27. I am the breath for all beings, because I am life. That is why I have made it clear that if you have me present in all your works, you do not need to forge my image in clay or marble to adore me or feel close to you. This misunderstanding has only served to lead humanity to idolatry.

28. Through my word you sense the harmony that exists between the Father and everything created, you understand that I am the essence that feeds all beings, and that you are part of Myself.

29. As you understand the meaning of your life, the destiny of the spirit and the why of evolution, you insensibly penetrate into the spiritual life. Thus you are forgetting the forms that you attributed to me, under which you sought me, and the false beliefs and misconceptions in which humanity has walked for so many centuries are being erased from you.

30. The spirit, by his gifts, will be able to rise until it reaches its perfection. But I am the Teacher who has always come to help you in your journey so that your life is not sterile.

31. If you become men of good will, your life will come to harmonize with the perfection of all creation, you will reach the light of true knowledge and the fruit of your works will serve you with eternal peace. Your physical part is substance that will come to be diluted into atoms at creation. You have felt this, but the immortal life of the spirit is incomprehensible to many; they understand only what their eyes see or their science verifies. Where are those who have dwelt with you in this life? You don't know. If anything, you can imagine that they are dwelling in a mansion of light, to which the Master tells you: Many of them are close to you. The spirit has power, both to occupy the place that the Father has assigned him in the hereafter, and to carry out at the same time a mission with you. This is the strength of the spirit.

Love one another!

32. You have not yet understood these lessons, but in order to achieve the development of this faculty, it would be necessary that what I told you in the Second Time be fulfilled in you: "It is necessary that man, in order to attain my grace, resemble the child in his purity".

33. But don't feel alone anymore. In every work that man performs there is the intervention of a spirit of light. The spiritual world works in human minds and guides them. That world is greater and more beautiful than this one that you contemplate with your eyes. It is a world of light and perfect harmony. Its inhabitants are with Me, they watch over creation in union with me.

34. And knowing and having faith in these teachings, can you continue to regret that the beings you loved in the world have left for the hereafter, when you know that they are watching over you? Why do you remember them in their human form, if they are now only spiritual essence?

35. Today I have told you about what you call the mystery of the afterlife.

36. Only I can reveal these lessons to you; men cannot do it because they have not penetrated the arcanum.

37. I had to prepare you so that you could enter my sanctuary to listen to one more of my lessons, because I see that you are needing to impress your senses first, so that your spirit could rise, your eyes were looking for the image that could tell you about my presence, your ears were waiting for the musical notes of the hymns to strip the heart of earthly worries, and even the incense and the aroma of flowers were necessary for you to be able to think about Me, even for a few moments. But since you loved the whole of that liturgy only inside the temples dedicated to that cult, outside of them you were unable to conceive or even feel my presence. On the other hand, now, your spiritual preparation, instead of starting by developing the senses of your matter, has begun by the awakening of your spirit, to come to an end as far as matter is concerned.

38. It is no longer your eyes that come in search of an image that can represent the Divinity for you; it is no longer your ears that come in search of those musical notes that you needed to make you momentarily forget the attractions of the world; you no longer expect to attend the celebration of a rite, to come to believe that only in that act and in that place am I present.

39. The only thing that worries you today is how to clear your mind, how to cleanse your heart so that you can receive, feel and understand the divine essence of my word; and you know that there is no better means for this than meditation and prayer.

Love one another!

40. Today any object that was placed before your eyes would come to hinder you, and the best music would seem to you too poor next to the heavenly concert of my word, and instead of helping you in your elevation, they could come to disturb you. You do not need or want anything from the outside, that is why your eyes have become accustomed to closing during the time when you are receiving my manifestation, because the spirit, in the supreme desire to rise, would like to divest itself of all contact with the material.

41. Yesterday the altar that you had raised to my Divinity was outside of you, now you have raised it inside the heart. Your offering, which for a long time had been material, you have now exchanged for a spiritual manifestation. You know that your love is more beautiful in my sight than the most beautiful flower in your gardens, and that the forgiveness you grant to a fellow human being has more value before Me than the tribute with which you used to think you washed your stains

42. I listen to you in silence, I don't need you to have to move your lips. I am not the sinner who is listening to another sinner. I am in Spirit, and it is your spirit that I am listening to, and it is he who is trying to rise up and communicate with Me.

43. Many have listened to my word in this time, but not all have had it as a truth. Certainly not everyone has reached the moment when they can understand this doctrine. In all times, many have been called and few have been chosen, for that cause that I remind you today; it is for this reason that only those who have time to understand, to feel or to believe, are those who have stayed and are preparing to follow me. Sometimes you see that your brothers arrive with the appearance of being very advanced spiritually and understand my doctrine of love; then you see that they did not accept as truth the one they received from my word, and it is that human intelligence is not the one that can discover me first, it is the spirit when love exists in him. Do not confuse one with the other. On the other hand, other times you see some of your brothers arrive before my manifestation, who seem rude and too materialized, of whom you do not even remotely entertain a hope that they can come to feel my word, and you have been amazed at their sensitivity and the Understanding that you see that they have reached; it is that they, on the outside, on the human side, are clumsy, but instead they have achieved a very great spiritual development inside.

44. Not always those who have believed, have awakened at the first instant to faith. Almost everyone has struggled inwardly. I have surprised in your heart these or similar questions: Will it be true? Is it possible for me to find the presence of the Lord here? Is it possible that here I will find relief for my ills for so long considered incurable and when they have received the miracle, some have still asked me: Would He be the One who healed me? But there have also been many who, from the first moment they came to hear

Love one another!

my voice, have believed and there have even been those who, even before they heard my word, already believed in it.

45. What has tortured the minds of many men the most is poverty, the humility in which I have come to manifest myself, because they were used to the splendor of the rites and the wealth squandered in material temples; but I tell you, just as at that time I came to judge the vanity of men by making my humility present to them, now fleeing from false splendors, I wanted to appear not only among the poor, but among sinners.

46. Tomorrow, when people are calm enough to study the form of my manifestation and compare it with the prophecies contained in the scriptures and analyze the environment in which I presented myself and in which my manifestation took place, the nation I chose and the people I called, they will come to the absolute understanding that everything was done perfectly and that in everything the prophecies were faithfully fulfilled

47. Here I am speaking to men again, speaking to them with my divine essence, but with words and concepts within the reach of their understanding, and while some believe in Me only because of the divine essence they find in my word, others need those who you call miracles, to come to believe. For this reason I tell you that you are the same people, those of the Second Time who presented me to their sick without possible human healing, in order to test my power.

48. I find you, some blind, some paralyzed, many lepers and others possessed by troubled spirits. I am going to heal you all, and truly I tell you that no one will perish, but I must also warn you that you must be prepared, because the miracles of this time, more than in the body, I come to do them in your high spirit.

49. Lazarus will not be the only one through whom I will make you know the resurrection; I will raise all the dead.

50. Multitudes: Here you have my word; you can believe or not believe in it, love me or not love me, but in truth I tell you, this time will never return, that these lessons of wisdom, these divine practices, you will never hear them in this form again. After 1950, if you want to listen to me, you will penetrate in spirit to the afterlife. Remember that I said to you, "My kingdom is not of this world."

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 186

1. Welcome are all those disciples who come to Me to increase their knowledge. Happy and blessed are all those who want to see clearly the truth of my teachings. You do well to want to tear the veil that covers your spiritual eyes. There is great responsibility in all those who make no effort to penetrate deeper into the mysteries of my arcanum.
2. When will they become completely bored with the pleasures that the flesh has been providing them with? How long will they come to realize that these pleasures have been preventing them from delighting in the graces of the spirit? They are vassals of the kingdom of sin, they are slaves of their passions and they go through the world like the deaf, the blind, the paralyzed and lepers without realizing their mistakes. When someone comes to understand that his spirit is sick, he does not know how to look for the balm in the light that radiates from my Spirit.
3. The blind are leading the blind; this is how I see many of the nations of the world, quite a few peoples of the earth. Virtue has been weakened and good feelings have been lost; the human heart, which should be the one that inspires all noble feelings and all high thoughts, today has become a source of selfishness, vices and errors.
4. How strange is it that your Lord, who loves you infinitely, should now come to you to give you the weapons with which you will have to fight the evil that is reigning in all beings?
5. Certainly, my doctrine is a weapon, a sword of light that touches the heart and reaches the most sensitive of man. The will to overcome evil is what you need, and that strength for your spirit comes from my word. The greatest and noblest battle, in which I want to see you conquerors, is the one that you are going to hold against yourselves, to come to dominate your passions, selfishness and voluptuousness. From power to power and inside you will be where that great battle is fought.
6. On the one hand there is goodwill, reason, justice and charity; on the other the insane human passions will rise up; it will be the light that will triumph over the darkness; if I knew that it would not be like this, I would not allow you to engage in a useless and sterile struggle for your spirit.
7. When you think of the patriarchs, the prophets or my apostles, do not judge them as extraordinary beings, because they were all formed of the same essence with which you were created, but those were beings who strove to remain on the path of light, to conform to the truth, always respecting my law and to live in the good; their will did not weaken, that is why they left works that are an example for their brothers.

Love one another!

8. Do you see that humanity that runs after pleasures, comforts or simply after daily bread, indifferent to the gifts of the spirit, insensitive to the truths that reveal eternal life to you? Then you will see them running eagerly after the spiritual sanctuary, to become workers of the true temple.

9. It is in my divine word that men will find the light that teaches them to use the strength that the spirit keeps and to walk firmly along the path of trials that is life. He who looks at my light, never treads falsely or stumbles.

10. It is necessary that you analyze my word, because if you do not, you will see mysteries where the Master spoke to you with clarity and perfection. God has no mysteries for man. What has happened is that sometimes you have not wanted to penetrate the light and sometimes you wish to know the revelations before their due time. The mire in which man has fallen is the reason that many of my teachings have not been able to interpret properly, despite the fact that it is time for him to understand them.

11. What have you learned from your religions? What is the use of saying that you profess this or that, if your life is not subject to the fulfillment of the maxims that she advises, nor do you try to approach Me through them?

12. If you want to know if you are fulfilling the divine law, ask yourself if you are gathering a harvest of love in the world.

13. I have much to tell you about at this time, so that you may understand that I am ready to give you my glory; but for this you must free your spirit because he will be the one who receives me. Then you will see me and feel me.

14. A covenant of peace will be made between men of good will, but I warn you not to wait to be in the spiritual mansion to make that covenant. The merit is that here, where the world received the blood of the Lamb as a seed of love, you offer to your Father the tribute of gratitude and his best pledge: your obedience, loving one another.

15. Believe in the immortality of the spirit. I tell you this, because there are those who believe that death, in those who persist in sin, will destroy their existence and banish them from eternal life, leaving them subject to eternal punishment as well.

16. Those who form such a concept are those who have misinterpreted some of my revelations, mistaking them in their meaning. If that were true and possible, it would be as much as declaring the defeat of love, good and justice. What purpose would it have had then that he had humanized me, my passion, my death and my presence as a man among you? Do not forget that I came for sinners, for the sick, for slaves, for the hungry, for the lost.

Love one another!

17. Your spirit possesses the eternal life that was transmitted to it by the Divine Spirit, and the only thing that will die in it will be the envelope, the flesh, which it will leave in order to rise. He will also see sin die, if he carries it with him, and the darkness of ignorance will fall from him as lifeless fruit; but the spirit, after each of those deaths that he will experience in himself, without dying, will rise stronger, more conscious, more luminous and pure.

18. Have you experienced in your life any material passion that would have embraced your whole being, depriving you of listening to the voice of conscience, morality and reason? It is when the lowest spirit has fallen, because it is then that the temptations and the strength of the evil beast that dwells in the flesh, have dominated it. And is it not true that you experienced a profound joy and peace when you managed to free yourself from that passion and overcame its influence?

19. This peace and this joy are due to the triumph of the spirit over matter, a triumph achieved at the cost of an immense struggle, of a bloody internal battle; but it was enough that the spirit gained strength and stood up induced and advised by conscience, that by subjecting the impulses of the flesh he got rid of continuing to let himself be dragged into the abyss. There, in that struggle, in that renunciation, in that battle against yourselves, you saw something that dwelt inside you die, without it being your life; it was just an insane passion.

20. Understand, then, that when man comes to be guided by the inspiration of conscience and subjects all his acts to the higher command, it will be as if a new man were born within him, the one for whom death does not exist, because he will consider matter only as the necessary envelope for his spirit and when he must go to inhabit his true abode, the body will have to descend to the bosom of the earth to go and merge with it.

21. I tell you that eternal death does not exist, much less could eternal atonement exist. Only that which is superfluous, the useless, the evil dies and the atonement must cease when purification has been achieved. I already told you at that time that nothing in my work would be lost, I also told you that none of my little ones would be lost and I also revealed to you the immortality of the spirit saying to you: "I am life, whoever believes in Me will never die.

22. Beloved people: Close your human eyes and feel my presence on the cloud. You hear a man's voice, it is the one that transmits the spokesman of which I am using to send you my vibration; but if you rise spiritually, you will feel my spiritual presence. O blessed Third Time, in which every eye will be able to behold its Lord! Idolatry will fall to the ground and men will come to know the truth in all its fullness.

Love one another!

23. To start this time I wanted to communicate by your own understanding, so that you feel closer to me, more intimately, more yours. Also in the Second Half I approached men by coming to be born next to them, living by their side, sharing their pains and suffering in their sight.

24. Today the multitudes awaken to my new word and form a people among themselves. It is mostly made up of the poor of the earth, those whom you name disinherited, but who in reality do not lack any of the gifts that the Holy Spirit has given you. Before my doctrine, these men have awakened from their lethargy and have realized how much they carry in themselves. Then a spiritual development has begun in them and their rudeness has begun to disappear, intuition has arisen illuminating their being; inspiration has caressed their mind, clairvoyance has illuminated their sight at the moment of their prayer, allowing them to uncork the veil of the spiritual and also revealing to them something of what the future holds. The gift of healing, whether with the simple word, with the anointing or even with the thought, has sprung from the innermost depths of his heart and many more gifts have become manifest in the humble disciples of this work.

25. It is that they, possessing nothing on earth, feeling inherited by their Father, have put all their heart and enthusiasm at the service of this cause, discovering in this way many of the graces that their being treasured and that they ignored.

26. How were men to discover the gifts that his spirit possessed, if his heart was eager to possess only the riches of the earth?

27. If men had known how to pray, if they had understood that I know the language of the heart, that I understand the needs of his spirit, that I know how to understand even his slightest desire, that I know how to interpret his thought, no matter how confusing it may seem, they would have raised their prayer to the Creator; But man is worldly and has materialized his worship and his spiritual evolution; but how to make humanity understand its mistakes? Sending you a people who are spiritualized, whose children live in that higher morality that is what my doctrine teaches.

28. Humanity with its science, with its sin, with its wars, with its doctrines and materialism, has defied divine justice, and when its offenses have been greater, only punishment could wait; But look how I have responded, sending to men my divine light, which is consolation, revelation, forgiveness and peace, to enlighten them and help them in their evolution.

29. Man has filled with bitterness a cup that he will later have to drink, and verily I tell you that he will obtain light through that pain; but I bring to your heart a light that will come sweetly to you, that will convince your spirit through love and true wisdom.

Love one another!

30. Multitudes who find yourselves hearing this voice, rejoice in the thought that you were destined to contemplate my light in this time of great spiritual struggles.

31. Do not sleep, because I am not only speaking to you through these spokespersons. I speak to you at any moment when you have your spirit at peace and it can rise in communion with Me.

32. So that you can use your heart as a guide, let him polish it first so that you receive divine inspiration from his feelings.

33. Not only do you call on me, but also your brothers and sisters through different religions are calling on their God. I come not only to you; I, the Consoling Spirit, come to give peace to every afflicted heart and spirit.

34. The man forged in his mind an image of the love of Jesus and traced it on a canvas, giving it the human form, since it could not represent the Spirit of the Creator.

35. From all men, from all peoples throughout the ages, I have always received his worship, his holocausts, rites and sacrifices, because it is the intention and not the fact that is valid for Me.

36. Certainly the images that men have made of Me are imperfect, but I do not stop to contemplate the figure by which they recognize me, but it is the intention of their purpose that reaches Me.

37. However, how pleasing it will be for the Father to contemplate humanity practicing spirituality, like this people who are beginning to take their first steps, divesting themselves of the superficial and exterior to feel that you really carry me in your heart, that I am in your purpose when you try to do a good work. That I am in your thoughts when you try to communicate with Me.

38. Who can doubt, when listening to this voice, that the greatness of God is manifesting itself in the smallness of a human body? Will it be more pleasing to God to manifest Himself in a bread, which is inanimate matter, than through his own children, of man created in my image and likeness and considered as the most perfect being of creation? How is the light, the Divine Spirit, not to be manifested through the beloved creature made in his image and likeness? It is no wonder that God can manifest Himself through the mind of man. But this humanity is incredulous and distrustful, because it has often been wounded in its most sacred feelings. That's why he only hears and does not listen.

39. It is necessary to chisel the human heart again with the chisel of love, so that feelings of fraternity and nobility may spring from it.

Love one another!

40. The human heart has hardened so much that it is not moved by the pain or misfortune of a fellow human being and needs to feel the pain of others and understand why he suffers, so that he can advance on his path of evolution.

41. When a man limits himself to judging his brother, he is only confused, but when he tries to understand the reason for his grief with the noble purpose of giving him help, the hidden origin of that pain will be revealed to him, which he will then be able to calm down.

42. How many make their life unbearable for lack of spiritual faith, because they think that the physical world is the only one that exists and doubt that there is a spirit, because for them nothing can prove it! These and other sad reflections lead them to despair and even to death.

43. On this teaching will rest the first lesson that you give to your future disciples. You will give them the opportunity to climb from the first rung of their path of evolution. You will reveal to them that the Father, in his infinite love and in his perfect justice, grants to each spirit as many material existences as are necessary for its perfection; that some matters will suffer more than others, that there will be lives full of well-being and others of bitterness and atonement.

44. Those subjects that live without pain or great trials, are what have led many ignorant and nonconformists to call me unfair.

45. These cases will abound on your way and you will be in charge of giving the clarification. They will ask you if it is true that there is a reward or punishment after this life, to which you will answer that as long as the spirit has not reached the sufficient elevation to dwell in the spiritual valley, he will have to incarnate on this earth, going through each existence according to the advancement of the previous one; sometimes it will be to gather a good harvest, others to pay off some debt or conclude a work begun.

46. And when the spirit has traveled all the way pointed out to him as his destiny on earth, he will be able to rise to the spiritual mansion where he will find the continuation of the path that will lead him to eternal grace, to the bosom of the Lord.

47. You will not leave dark or confusing spots. You will not convince everyone, but you will be guided even by the doubt of unbelievers, knowing their thoughts in order to fight others whom you will later encounter.

48. And truly I tell you that my teaching will be for humanity like the awakening on a spring morning, like the dew that fertilizes the fields, today that the world is a field of death, arid and dry.

Love one another!

49. Reach out to all in my name. Who can deny the sweet name of Jesus if it was my sacrifice for all?

50. Make your brothers feel that you are at the foot of the mountain waiting for the life-giving teaching of your Master, because my word is life for your spirit.

51. I prepare the table with white tablecloths and on it I lay the fruits of the tree of life, so that your spirit may be strengthened.

52. The light of the Holy Spirit comes to deliver your spirit from darkness, because you have lost your way, you are confused and you have died to the life of grace.

53. You have fallen into idolatry, O beloved people, into disobedience and ingratitude; you have left the light to penetrate the darkness, you have put off the white garment, and you have drunk turbid waters instead of crystal clear water and with them you have poisoned yourselves.

54. In the Second Time I came to become a man to teach you to love and forgive, I came to give you an example of humility and meekness. As a teacher I gave you my teaching. But the times have passed and you have fallen into confusion.

55. O people, whom I have chosen from among all mankind! I came to look for you and I found you in the catacombs, I found you in the desert feeding the seven sins. Today I come like a good shepherd looking for you on all roads and paths, saving you from the precipice. And you have listened to me and have felt me and have received from Me everything that your spirit needed. I have given you proofs of love, I have enlightened you and I have given you the book of my teaching in abundance.

56. Come, my people, ascend the mountain step by step; by climbing it you will feel in communion with your Father and you will be able to taste the fruit of the tree of life. A spring of crystal clear water descends from the top of the mountain to quench your thirst.

57. Israel of the Third Time: Are you listening to your Teacher who teaches you and prophesies, for what, beloved people? So that with my divine grace you may awaken from the lethargy in which you find yourselves.

58. He who has eyes let him see, he who has a brain let him analyze, and he who has ears let him listen to his Master. You are the ones that my index has pointed out, the dead to whom I have given life, the blind to whom I have restored sight, the lost to whom I have been guiding with my light and the shipwrecked to whom I have shown the saving boat.

59. Behold the banquet that the Father has prepared for the "prodigal son," the one who was lost, whipped by the gales and hurrying the cup of bitterness.

Love one another!

60. Feel me and let me dwell in your heart and tell you as I said to my disciples in the Second Time: "Take and eat, for this is this is my body". Thus I say now to you in this Third Season: Take and eat, for this is my word.

61. Beloved disciples, the year 1950 is approaching when I will stop speaking to you in this way, but by then I tell you, you will have received my word in abundance and you will rise up in imitation of your Master, you will be like a beacon before humanity and you will pour out charity on your brothers.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 187

1. Come and eat the bread of eternal life at the Master's table. The angels have prepared the feast and your Father welcomes you all. Eat and drink, but know how to appreciate the heavenly taste of these delicacies, and do not behave like some who sit at my table, eat, drink and then leave without having come to know with whom they have been.
2. The bread that I come to offer you today is the same one that I brought you in the Second Time; look for the essence in both and you will find that it is the same, that of my divine love.
3. I come to save you as I did in the Second Half and to all who want to follow me, I say: "Take up your cross and follow in my footsteps". They know well that the cross is one of humility, love, charity, renunciation and sacrifice; whoever takes it, already knows the path he must follow. I have deceived no one by telling them that my path is strewn with roses, because I want my soldiers to follow me out of love and faith.
4. I know that after showing my children the truth of my doctrine, those who follow me will be faithful and sincere in all the acts of their life; among my faithful there will be no paid servants, but only fervent disciples and disinterested followers.
5. If anyone were to come to interpret this play crookedly and use it for petty ends, he will give himself the title of traitor and his conscience will be his own judge.
6. You have already had a painful and sad example in one of my disciples of the Second Time, so that you may avoid him and for no reason try to imitate him, because it is not fair that after having been among the number of my faithful children, someone has to be absent to hide his fault that has stained him, like Judas when he left the upper room, realizing that he was not worthy to stay one more moment among those who were going to give their lives to bear witness to the truth revealed by the Divine Master. Those who followed me at that time did so out of love for my cause. Now I want you who come after my doctrine to follow me too, but not guided by human interests or by the misunderstood fear of my righteousness. I want you to be inspired only by love for your fellow human beings, since in it you are loving and fulfilling your Father and Creator.
7. If I wanted it to be fear that convinced you, it would be enough for me to wish it, so that the elements would be unleashed and thus demonstrate to you that I am the only powerful one; but I want the merits achieved by humility, faith and love to accumulate in each of you.

Love one another!

8. This is a new time, and that is the reason why you are receiving new lessons, because the facts of the first times, as humanity expects, will not be repeated in this era; that would be as if time had stood still and humanity was repeating the same lesson.

9. Soldiers of Jesus, this is what I call you, because I am entrusting my cause to you. Analyze my doctrine so that you may be certain of this truth; lest, when confidence comes to you, you become lethargic and tomorrow theologians will surprise you with questions, although what I have now shown you does not contain any mystery. The arcanum has been opened before your spirit so that you may know your Father more and more. What object would it have that I should come with mysteries before you? Could you call these mysteries revelations?.

10. I promised you the Spirit of Truth, who would come to you to clarify my past lessons and now I can tell you that in this word I have come to give everything that corresponds to this time.

11. Know how to be my disciples by listening attentively to my lessons, meditating deeply on them and later putting them into practice.

12. My children, while you recognize me by my word, I recognize you by your deeds.

13. Being gathered together you will learn my lesson better. The teaching is extensive, full of light, because it is the very love of the Father that is poured out in word. That's why you have to put all your will to fulfill as good preschoolers.

14. Your world is a desert, I am the oasis, you are thirsty pilgrims who have cried out to me, showing me all your thirst for justice and love. And I have sent my word to you as pure and crystalline water, sometimes it has been like manna, but it has always been the sustenance that strengthens your spirit in its long and heavy journey.

15. When the time comes, you will become oases that provide shade, water and freshness to the suffering pilgrim. In you those who suffer will heal their hearts, because I am turning you into balm.

16. This is the time of light, you are all clothed in it. This light will make man understand that in him there is an atom of the Divinity that is the spirit, whose intelligence guided by consciousness, will lead him to peace.

17. It is these gifts that free him from painful restitutions and allow him to raise the planes of perfect wisdom.

18. Throughout the ages I have contemplated many of my children who have renounced the pleasures that this world offers and have penetrated the path of my law to trace humanity a trace of examples and spiritual incentives. Those creatures, those beings who

Love one another!

inhabited the earth like you and came only to bring their message of love and comfort, today dwell in the spiritual world and enjoy true peace.

19. I do not ask you to devote all your time to me, because I have entrusted you with duties and responsibilities on earth; but it is necessary that you understand that the human body that you love so much is nothing more than the cloak or envelope of the spirit; it is the matter in which all passions are aroused.

20. You have allowed that matter to be filled with imperfections and temptations that your mind forges, when you do not watch and pray.

21. I know that while you are in this world, your heart and your feelings will beat for it; but fight against everything superfluous, vain and frivolous. I do not advise you to shut yourselves up in cloisters, renouncing the world and dealing with your fellow men, because your love and service to my Divinity would be misunderstood. Do not aspire to be Puritans, forgetting that you are subject to comply with the laws of nature.

22. Comply with the laws to which the Creator has subjected you; some belong to the spirit, others to matter and I only command you to renounce the superfluous, vanity and hypocrisy.

23. O beloved disciples, who are attentive to the Master's lesson, see how my word awakens the faculties that were asleep in you.

24. You may well say that these are already the last moments of my stay among you in this form; they are precious moments, because when you remember them after my departure, you will be able to say: How much grace the Lord has granted us!

25. Now, beloved disciples, beware of falling into temptation; do not take the cause that it is not your turn to judge, let spirituality be reflected in you. I know that your struggle is arduous, that doing good is hard and bitter at times. Therefore, first I teach you to love and forgive your own in order to then send you among humanity.

26. Do not get tired, for the work for the spirit will never end. If now it seems to you a restitution or a punishment, when your spirit rises, he will receive it as a reward, because he will never tire of loving and sowing good.

27. Blessed is the prepared heart because it resembles the fragrant rose that exhales its perfume. Blessed is the thought of the man who has been able to rise to Me, because he contemplates spiritual beauties. Whoever knows how to raise his spirit, will do great works and his mind will know how to conceive and forge a better world.

28. I have come to prepare you so that you may rise up to build a world in which good reigns, because men at this time have contributed with their sins in one way or another to

Love one another!

the destruction of the noblest and highest thing that can exist in the heart of humanity, spiritual love.

29. Do not pursue your comfort so much; leave that eagerness to want to secure tomorrow; leave your nonconformity. What do you want or expect from this world? You have already had glories, pleasures, compliments. Some of you have had everything, some of you have had a lot; however, I find you all naked with good deeds.

30. Ask yourselves if you have been fair to yourselves. You have intelligence, you have reason and free will; you are listening to my word; you cannot call yourselves ignorant. You have learned to look for me in the infinite, where there are no forms because like God I do not have them.

31. I am in yourselves. Why do men always have to look for me in that blue they call heaven? I can also tell you: I am beyond that sky. Seek Me with humility and respect and I will allow you to penetrate deep into my wisdom; moreover, what man has penetrated with his thought where the power of God is? No one, because no one knows the way or the ladder to reach Me, because he has ignored the voice of conscience.

32. Man still does not know his abode, the earth, the nature of which still reserves for him many surprises. And there are still many worlds like the one around you. But if creation, which is only part of my work, is not known, how is there anyone who pretends to know me through his science?

33. I am speaking to the spirit, who one day will cross the true path that leads to Me and will see my divine splendor.

34. Be the humble men of knowledge. Be men of peace.

35. You ask me to pour out my grace on you, because you know that my word is the only food for your spirit. It is that the life you are going through makes you fall at times. You carry the taste of bitterness on your lips, that is why I approach you to give you sweetness and caress in my word and quench your thirst with my love that fills everything; but there are men infinitely hungrier than you, that is why I leave you as depositories of my revelations, so that you may share my graces with them.

36. You must become teachers, but you must engrave in your heart my last lessons, one by one. You're not ready yet. If at this moment the Master called the most advanced to take his place speaking on his behalf, he would not feel capable and his fear would not let him even take off his lips.

37. And soon you will have to speak in this way, after 1950, when I have lifted up my word. Then you will have to overcome all your fear and make use of my strength so that

Love one another!

you can fully enter into the fulfillment of your mission. The ecstasy that you have known today, through which I have spoken to you at this time, will no longer be necessary; it will be enough for you to rise up to Me, full of faith and listening to the voice of your conscience, so that the inspiration may be in your understanding.

38. You will teach the multitudes to help you with their thinking, their elevation and preparation; then you will take care that your word is really the bearer of a divine inspiration.

39. See how the form will change and everything will be simplified for a better understanding of humanity, because man wants clarity, he no longer wants to tire his mind in deciphering the lessons that he judges inexplicable. That is why in the last times of my communication I make my word more understandable so that you do not make mistakes.

40. Also in the Second Time the Master made his doctrine clearer in the last moments, because those last lessons would make it possible to understand all the past teachings.

41. To you I say: I want all your actions to be a flash of the truth, because the doctrine that I have come to deliver to you is like crystal clear water. Do not present anything confusing about my work to men, because everything has a clear explanation and a reason for being. Everything that you give must be without fear of the world; in this way all those who have deceived their brothers with illicit manifestations, will recognize their error and only those who with good intention and good preparation are willing to give humanity my truth, my charity and my peace will remain at my service. Truly I tell you, the weeds that grow in hearts will be cut off from the fertile fields; only in this way will humanity know the true work of the Holy Spirit.

42. You will find all my disciples scattered throughout the world, because everyone who is spiritual in their way of living and worshipping me is a spiritualist.

43. The unification of religions will be, when the spirit of humanity rises above materialism, traditions, prejudices and fanaticism; then men will have united spiritually in a single cult: The good for the love of God and neighbor. When this is the case, humanity will enter a period of perfection. That is why I ask you to show my work through good and pure acts. Do not worry about not getting to contemplate the realization of all this; but you will achieve the satisfaction of having contributed with your sowing to the establishment of the kingdom of peace, a sowing that will bear fruit in the hearts of the generations of tomorrow.

44. Prepare yourselves sowers of my field, for the fields are ready to receive the seed of my doctrine.

Love one another!

45. The day is not far off when you will see the multitudes who are looking for you, crossing the seas in pursuit of what the Master gave you for them. This continent will welcome you with fraternity and peace. The races will mix, it will be the unification of men, because their customs and ideas will intertwine and that will bring a true and perennial peace. A new world will arise; the one you are living in now is one of preparation. The struggle needs to be great so that more time will come, because the ideas that prevail today cannot be erased in an instant. There needs to be a time between these two worlds: the one you live in, which will disappear and the tomorrow that will remain.

46. You are already in the most difficult time of struggle, that is why I have come to guide you, so that you can contemplate that world of tomorrow; I give you the necessary strength to realize your purpose and I bless humanity.

47. Blessed are you, because you seek to increase your knowledge to discover the highest and you long to see clearly, penetrating the spiritual path, but you will not be able to fully know my teaching, until you drop the blindfold that covers your eyes.

48. Man is responsible for his spiritual backwardness, because being endowed with reason and conscience, he makes no effort to rise to the plane that corresponds to him; he abandons himself and takes the pleasures of the flesh, sacrifices his spirit, falls ill and crawls like a paralytic without having the slightest desire to be cured of his evil.

49. My teachings and my sacrifice have served very little, because after the centuries I see with sadness that the blind guide the blind and the paralyzed try to give impetus to the paralyzed. I find that most men are fragile, only weak creatures, and it is because you do not want to live as I have taught you; you let the passions dominate you and germinate in your heart, hurting you.

50. You are endowed with great attributes and you do not make good use of them. I have placed intelligence and will at the service of the spirit, so that you may be masters of your actions, of your life and good legislators, so that in that struggle that you sustain between the spirit and the flesh, you may overcome and win the battle. When you succeed, you will be the good prophets, the ones who will guide the multitudes, the men of good will. Then you will not fear the struggle, for you will have overcome yourselves; you will feel strong and you will see each other with respect and love, even the inferior beings, those little brothers, who will become your friends.

51. Do not believe that the prophets of old, whom you call great men, those who achieved liberation, were strong and elevated only because that is what they were destined for, but because they fought and forged the true temple of peace and love. But those who strive most to attain the truth are also prone to fall into errors; but by their elevation they have

Love one another!

distinguished good from evil, and they reject any enemy, managing to make the light that is in them triumph.

52. That principle of life that is in you, that light, comes from my Divine Spirit and is possessed by every man without understanding what it is worth. Therefore he has despised this treasure; and having been endowed with great attributes to be immortal, he divests himself of them, willingly sacrifices himself and loses his strength. I let him feel and know the consequences of his error, so that later with his effort and experience he may regain his dignity and seek fulfillment and the joys of the spirit, leaving the joys perishable forever.

53. What do you need to always live within my laws? Using your strength and energy, work as my true disciples to overcome the darkness that has invaded the world.

54. I want you to understand my truth and to know that I have no mysteries or secrets for you, that if you prepare yourselves at this time, you will come to practice the true worship of my Divinity. You say that you practice the law and that you believe in Me, but your deeds say the opposite. Today you are knowing my will and my commands, but the day will come when you are ready, then I will communicate my glory to you, I will make a covenant with you and there will be peace in this world.

55. At that moment you will recognize me as the only Lord and you will love each other as brothers, without any distinction. But if today you want to be my true disciples, it will not be necessary for you to leave the earth in order to feel strong and clean. From this dwelling place that you inhabit, you will see my promises fulfilled, because everything will be fulfilled.

56. The table is set, sit down, take your places; let me lead and serve you. Take with me the bread of truth; enlighten yourselves with the light of love and sing praises to your God.

57. Listen to what a beautiful harmony; your love song reverberates in the heavens and the voice of the angels joins yours.

58. Give me your sorrows, give me your sorrows, and remember them no more.

59. Just as you are with Me at this moment, so I want humanity to come to Me; I am waiting for it. Be clean wherever you go, so that my doctrine will not be attacked, but recognized by all for the fruits it offers.

60. My divine word vibrates, more than in your ear, in your consciousness. I give you my lesson so that in the future you can be teachers; but you must know the principle of my teaching so that you can talk about it and that principle is love. Even more, I tell you that

Love one another!

it is not enough, to know only that principle, it is necessary to possess it, to feel it. How can you speak of charity when you have not felt it for your fellow men?

61. If in my teachings I often repeat the word love to you, it is that I can do it, because I really love you.

62. I have told you, disciples, that tomorrow you will be the teachers; this will be when you love your fellow men. See that my word, like a fine chisel, polishes you little by little, it touches your understandings, either the fibers of the heart or through the conscience, so that its light illuminates you.

63. Thus I speak to your human part to make it docile and submissive to your conscience, which is the one that truly guides the steps of man on earth, it is she who has the strength and the light.

64. Today I contemplate the man stationed on the spiritual path; he has entered the paths of science, power and passions. Do you think that if he had not stopped in his spiritual evolution, which is to approach love, goodness and truth, he would have lit the bonfire of war?

65. The time of spirituality has arrived and if men resist contemplating my light, they will be confused, because even nature itself will have manifestations that they could not understand.

66. Do not fulfill me out of fear of my justice, nor out of obligation. What will be the merit of your work, if you do not do it of your own free will? You know that you have to come to Me on your own merits. You have already known the world and its pleasures and they only weakened you and overshadowed your spirit. But do not be mistaken in believing that I have come to forbid you good and just works, to which you are bound on earth and which you need at every step.

67. I love you all, I do not distinguish you by races; but as long as man does not recognize himself as a spirit rather than as a man, he will think himself superior to his brothers, and discord and war will exist.

68. The universal language of my word, the essence of which is love, will be heard by all men and he will be the one who unites them to each other and to their Father.

69. Wake up, O people, because your struggle will begin after the year 1950 when my word will have ceased through these spokesmen. And you and your children and later their children will make my doctrine indelible in the heart of humanity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 188

1. Come, beloved disciples, behold the Master. You recognize me by the essence of my word, I recognize you by your actions.
2. In the world my disciples will be recognized for the purity of their works, and when they come before my presence, full of good fulfillment, I will tell them: You are indeed my disciples, because you have practiced what I taught you.
3. Strive to achieve spirituality, because it means the liberation of the spirit. Conform to my laws that are loving and infallible and they will govern your life, because everything that surrounds you, whether material or spiritual, lives within my law.
4. Man, who is a perfect work within creation, must live according to the grace that the creator has placed in him.
5. I do not come to tell you to depart from the obligations of the world, instituted by Me for your preservation, satisfaction and perfection. Be equitable and just by giving what is necessary to your spirit and your body.
6. I have made man free from the beginning, but his freedom has always been accompanied by the light of conscience; despite this, he has ignored the voice of his inner judge, moving away from the path of the law, to the point of creating those fratricidal, bloody and monstrous wars, in which the son has risen up against the Father, because he has separated himself from every feeling of humanity, charity, respect and spirituality.
7. Men should already flee from destruction, from wars and avoid a painful restitution; know that if they do not manage to purify themselves in the good before reaching Me, I will have to send them back to this valley of tears and blood, because whoever walks in the opposite direction to perfection, will not be able to reach Me.
8. How can this word reach humanity? In the way in which I sent her in times past, through emissaries, prophets and disciples.
9. I am preparing you to send my teachings and revelations to all places on earth.
10. If you are ignorant today, tomorrow you will be recognized. The mission of the new apostles will be to rebuild morality among this humanity. This fight will be intense.
11. Pray always that you may attain strength; practice that you may attain perfection. Watch, for the spirit is being stalked by the beast of evil in a thousand forms.

Love one another!

12. I let my words fall into your heart like dewdrops that give it life, but if you could understand what I am saying to you, how clearly you would look at the way. I pour my peace and my light on your thoughts, because also through him you will reach Me.

13. Come and listen to my lesson that the Master is coming to give you in spiritual language, in the universal language of love, which brings men closer to their Creator.

14. It is my word as a new dawn of peace for your spirit, as a ray of light that illuminates your path. You have heard this voice a lot and you are already understanding its meaning.

15. I am manifesting myself in all humanity, because it is the time when everyone will know spirituality, the time of spiritual communion. The Christ of love is pouring himself into his children so that they may attain their salvation.

16. There are many who, without having listened to me at this time, like you, are seeking the same end that you are pursuing, because they feel that the time has come for the spirit's struggle to communicate with his Heavenly Father. In the Second Time I gave you to understand that there would come a stage when humanity would know and develop the communication of thoughts and would receive my wisdom through intuition and inspiration. Then a Pharisee came up to me and said, "If you are the Son of God, tell me what He is like; if you are sent from the Father, tell me what the Father is like."; and I answered him like this: "He who knows the Son knows the Father, because I come from Him."

17. Verily, I have always been in man, but in order to feel it is necessary not to let yourselves be carried away by the instincts of matter. When humanity wakes up and wakes up analyzing what I have revealed to it, it will know the meaning of life and the mandate that exists in it. It will be then that he will begin to stop feeling the pains and the vicissitudes, because he will have put his powers and senses at the service of the spirit.

18. If the life of Jesus, the Nazarene, is known to everyone, here is an example for you to follow a path in which I am the structure of the world you inhabit and the air you breathe. I am the force that makes man rise to a higher life, since this world is not only a valley of tears, it is also, although temporarily, the place where you can have satisfactions, joy and peace.

19. Know Me and you will know yourselves.

20. You see how humanity has passed through this world, always purifying itself through pain; and it is that you have not known how to approach Me, having always had my light that tells you about the transience of this life and the immortality of the spirit. That is why I speak to you today in a spiritual language, making use of your human language to make me understand.

Love one another!

21. By listening, you have understood and advanced, because you no longer hear or see these manifestations only in the material part, that is, superficially, but you analyze them in search of their essence. You no longer perceive in your ear the sound of the voice of the one through whom I speak to you, because the divine echo of my word has found resonances in the innermost depths of your spirit and of your heart. Here is another transfiguration of my Divinity, because I, the "Word" of the Father, communicating in this way, make your mind, which is finite, able to communicate with the infinite mind of the Father.

22. Your spirit, who, upon receiving my grace, feels dignified, tells me: Lord, you come to our hearts as a true outpouring of love.

23. Truly I tell you, if in this way you are already understanding and living my teaching, you are reaching spirituality, because you leave vanities and superfluous satisfactions, by coming to listen to the heavenly concert.

24. Analyze what I show you. Look at how men of science, searching the human body, have marveled at its perfection; and if that body, which is a passing being in this life, contains such prodigious perfection, do you imagine the greatness of the spirit, whose nature is immortal?

25. Marvel now at the immensity of the sea, at the dimensions of your planet, to bear in mind that you are more than all these wonders, because you possess a spirit that can be transported in an instant beyond those limits, and that when he is purified and dwells in the kingdom of the Father, all the worlds will be shown to him.

26. Whoever has listened to me loses the fear of returning to his origin and although he considers himself a single atom in the midst of creation, he feels the intimate joy of existing, because he is a son of the Heavenly Father.

27. When you leave this world, you will be like a drop of dew that continues to vivify everything created. I tell you: God, the Infinite, the Eternal, is in all creation, he is the essence that animates everything. In the creatures he contemplates all the beauty of his work and experiences the joy that exists in the fruits of his inspiration, because everything speaks of Him, everything glorifies Him and pays homage to Him.

28. In every manifestation of life He is, because He is the author of everything that exists. Meditate on this and you will understand that death does not exist.

29. Here is my lesson for this day, a lesson that, like all the ones I have given you, I want to be recorded in that book that will be an inheritance for generations to come: The Third Testament.

Love one another!

30. This is the Third Time in which you will take a step forward. The time when you sought me by means of symbols has passed. Now a new era is opening before your eyes, but not a new path. I have not come to destroy your seed or to confuse you with strange words. I am not telling you to ignore the spiritual message that I left you in the past times, I am just coming to continue my lesson that I had started, which I had left in its second part.

31. When at that time Christ appeared in the fullness of his human life to announce to men the coming of the kingdom, I surprised that people by celebrating rites and ceremonies, so I told them not to forget the law to fulfill the traditions; but then with my word and with my works I abolished all superfluous practices, to leave only the law of Moses in their hearts, because with my life, my works and my blood I taught you to fulfill it. But I also taught you new lessons, proper to the time when I came and in accordance with your spiritual development. That was the second part of the great book of my wisdom. I taught you a purer way of praying, so that it would make your love for God and your fellow human beings blossom.

32. At that time you recognized me as love; I made you know the reason for my coming; I revealed the spiritual life to you, I announced my new advent, the new time and I left you prepared so that when the moment arrived, you could receive my third lesson, the third part of this book that today is open before your spirit.

33. Today I return to the men in the midst of the rumors of war, of the events and signs with which I predicted my arrival to you; however, the men have not felt me.

34. In the midst of this silence, of this humility, in this corner of the earth I am making my word vibrate through the human understanding, calling men, awakening them to a new life, regenerating them with my persuasive and sweet teaching, awakening in them their dormant gifts, to raise them on the roads to imitate their Teacher.

35. I must tell you that at this time I found you involved in greater religious or idolatrous fanaticism than in any of the past, and at the same time your spirit more naked of virtues than ever. Now I ask you: After having listened to me for years and years through this communication, who feels that I have come to destroy his principles? Who thinks they feel confused or see their Christian faith destroyed? Verily I say to you, what I revealed to you in the earliest times, I have come to remind you, because you had forgotten or distorted it. That what men had hidden from you, I have come to bring to light and what I was keeping in my arcanum, I have come to reveal to you. This era is one of spiritual freedom; men are enlightened by conscience and will know how to choose the right path.

Love one another!

36. Through an environment where the darkness of materialism and sin float, my ray and my spiritual envoys have crossed.

37. You have meditated in these moments and you recognize, that in truth, you are not worshiping a different God from the one you worshiped yesterday; that no one has closed the doors of your heart to Mary, the Virgin and Universal Mother; that this doctrine has strengthened your faith and increased your knowledge in the immortal life of the spirit, and that those maxims of loving your neighbor as yourself, of loving one another, I have come to write in your spirit with the light of my word.

38. I have only come to remove from your heart the superfluous, that which did not allow you to progress. That is why I have just told you that I have come to grant you spiritual freedom, so that you can find me and feel me at any time or place, and instead of asking the world what he will not be able to answer you, you ask your Father spiritually and you received from his charity the bread of the spirit; so when you have offended your God in the person of your brother, you know how to forgive him if he offended you or you know how to ask forgiveness if you offended him; and I will forgive you, because to whom you have not offended, he will not be able to grant you forgiveness for the evil that you did to another.

39. Disciples: If you are no longer surprised that I have come among you at this time, do not be surprised either that the spiritual world will manifest itself among you.

40. From the beginning of the evolution of humanity, the Father promised the manifestation of the existence of that world, of that life. Truly I tell you, that world has always been in contact with man by my will. In your beginning I forbade humanity to invoke spirits, because the time had not come; neither incarnated nor disembodied were ready for that communication.

41. It is Elijah in this Third Time the precursor of my arrival, to whom I gave the key to open the doors of the spiritual world of light, so that its inhabitants would have access in the material world, as well as the men I allowed to penetrate into the afterlife, and there would be approximation, harmony and charity between one and the other.

42. Before my voice marked the moment for that communication, there were disobedient, curious and impatient people on earth who, desecrating the forbidden, became the precursors of another kind of communication where darkness and confusion have manifested themselves, because they were not ordered by my Divinity.

43. My work is another; until I considered you, capable and conscious to achieve these teachings, I came to bring you this great lesson, one of the greatest that I have given to this world, so that through the medium of the spirit you may learn to look, to interrogate,

Love one another!

to understand and to discover. But in opening this horizon to you, I have taught you a law that forbids you to magnify yourselves by means of these gifts and to make profit or misuse of them. At this time and when you have penetrated into my doctrine, some have felt fear, others distrust, some even confusion and there has been no shortage of those who feel horror at the word spirit, without remembering that within himself he carries one given to him by his Creator, who is also Spirit. Who instilled that fear in you? Who made you dislike the spirit? Have you not meditated that that body or matter that you love so much, is only dust that will take to earth and you will only remain in spirit for an eternity? What will you do when you find yourself in that state? Will you run away from yourselves?

44. To help you in your mission, I grant you the necessary time for your study, and to alleviate your needs and sufferings I send you spiritual servants, true angels of charity, light and peace. Trust that this communication was not by the will of man but by divine inspiration.

45. Do not confuse this communication with that which men freely make at their own will, inspired some by science, others by curiosity and others by superstitions.

46. If you observe, you will find that these two manifestations are present among humanity, from the first man who, at the same time that he heard the voice of his Lord pointing him to the path of light, heard another voice that incited him to disobedience and pride. See from there the struggle of man under the influence of those two forces, that of good and evil. If since then man has known the natural law and feels enlightened by the light of conscience, from there he also feels the ambush of temptations.

47. I tell you all this to strengthen your faith and your knowledge. Do not disrespect my emissaries or spiritual messengers, because if you could contemplate the grace with which they are clothed, you would confess that not even Solomon in the splendor of his throne had the majesty of these servants.

48. What would the nations that bleed to death and perish under the plagues and famine say, because that world of peace and charity would appear among them and they could hear his voice of consolation and love?.

49. You call that force with which those beings heal your physical or moral ailments. And in truth, in that fluid is the balm; it is the same with which Jesus gave sight to the blind, movement to the paralytic, speech to the mute, with it he healed the leper and raised the dead.

50. No one comes clean before me, but if anyone comes clean, he will not come out of this way stained. At this time when Elijah, by divine command, came to open the doors of

Love one another!

the hereafter to men, I will make humanity understand that this communication was not a desecration of those who practiced it, but a grace reserved by the Father for the men of this time and that it will be a precursor of spirit-to-Spirit communication, after 1950, when that grace is withheld from you.

51. Prepare yourselves so that after this time you will not fall into imposture, into mystification, because I still have many lessons in store to reveal to you; it will not be your imagination that forges false revelations or inspirations. Light will come to man from heaven, ready for him to speak my truth to his fellow men.

52. The time is approaching when men will abandon weapons, ambitions and hatreds, to go in search of the spiritual and from among the multitudes the apostles will arise whose word will be heard and his footprint followed. This will be in the time of the war of ideas, of religions and doctrines.

53. That battle will be great, more terrible than those that have been originated by the ambitions of earthly power, because peace will flee from hearts, minds will be obfuscated by the darkness of fanaticism and the voice of conscience and reason will not be heard. Fanaticism will stir to its depths and multiply its forces, raising temples and making ostentation, Some will succumb embraced to their idol, but others will open their eyes to the light and will be rescued from that abyss.

54. Today all these Prophecies seem very far away to you, however their fulfillment is near. The eyes of men will see idols, false gods and the great temples that have been the pride and vanity of religions fall from their pedestal; but it will not be you who publicly deny those who lie; that mission will be fulfilled by others. You will be prepared with the word, the heart and the mind, so that your spirit will work for the salvation of this humanity with true love.

55. Before the whirlwind unleashed you will not flee, nor will you seek the catacombs to hide, but you will remain serene in the midst of the hurricane. And you will see men awaken from their lethargy by drawing a comparison between one religion and another; and when they find human imperfection in everything, they will ask: What is spiritualism? Then my emissaries and apostles, without preaching or prevaricating, without flaunting in any way, will show the purity, simplicity and light of this doctrine, and the world will bow convinced of its truth.

56. There will be great struggles, you will be persecuted and slandered. You will find contradiction everywhere and sometimes great and reasoned arguments; but do not let yourselves be impressed by the word of men, because if it is not supported by works of truth, it will be only a vain word.

Love one another!

57. If you have confidence in Me and prepare yourselves, I will not leave you alone, I will speak through your mouth and you will be aware of the works that I do through you.

58. Humanity will begin to sense the true path and to seek me as I have hoped, with the spirit; whoever recognizes that he carries the Father in his own heart, will instantly cease to be the enemy of his own brother and fellow man. It will be when forgiveness, reconciliation, charity and fraternity arise

59. Then men will be able to say that they have seen Jesus, who has come down from his cross to say to the world: The blood that I have shed for your salvation has ceased to flow, I am here with you forever.

60. . People: I have received before my word the good and the wicked, men of all tendencies, those who love me and those who have turned their backs on me, because they are all my children, I love everyone equally and everyone will love and serve me too.

61. Today I come to join you all, since my spilled blood was not enough for you in the Second Half, because you were not able to carry out the work of fraternity and love that my doctrine came to teach you.

62. How long are you going to convince yourselves that only in the fulfillment of my law can you find health, happiness and life? You recognize that in material life there are principles to which you have to adhere in order to survive; but you have forgotten that also in the spiritual there are principles that it is necessary to respect, so that man can enjoy the source of eternal life that exists in the divine.

63. At this time the proud and the foolish, the materialized and the unbelievers will have to listen to me and in their heart that has been like barren land for my seed, I will sow again until flowers sprout from the rocks.

64. I will pour out the fountain of my grace on every spirit until I purify it; but it will no longer be the waters of the Jordan, but the light of my grace, of my justice, which, by touching those spirits, will awaken them so that they may listen to the voice of their conscience that will direct them to prayer, repentance and regeneration.

65. I am fulfilling what I promised you in the second Half. I announced it to you when I allowed you to understand through my word that an era of peace and spirituality would come. Now you are living in that era in which traditions, rites, ceremonies, symbols and images will be erased, your spirit will be freed from prejudices, fanaticism and idolatry to adopt the true worship of God.

Love one another!

66. When these words reach the ears of the materialists, they will smile in disbelief at my doctrine and at my prophecies, but never has man's skepticism hurt me.

67. In the Second Time it happened that when the good news of my teaching came to the great cities and the great empires like Rome, men also smiled to know that Jesus was a poor Galilean followed by a few fishermen, as poor and humble as He. Their taunts didn't hurt me, because I knew they didn't know me. They did not understand that my power lay precisely in that humility and that my strength was in that word full of love and justice, which seemed incomprehensible to many and others judged it impossible to put into practice.

68. When they learned that Jesus had died crucified as if it were an evildoer and that that death would serve as a lesson to his disciples and followers, they did not count on that blood to serve to fertilize the seed that had recently been sown.

69. Faith emerged from among the skeptics, sacrifice sprang up among the believers, the light of hope shone among the slaves, among the oppressed, and everywhere the divine teachings of the Redeemer were heard on the lips of men crying out for justice and speaking of love. A superior force enveloped the spirit of men of faith and that overflowing force was like a torrent that no human power could contain anymore.

70. It was an impetuous current that advanced from city to city and from county to county, that went down to the valleys and ascended the mountains, There was no home, whether it was a hut or a palace where that influence did not reach. It was the river of life that came to overflow over the dead fields, it was the always loving justice of your Father that came to men to wash their spirits and judge their deeds. When that torrent ceased to flow, a new world came to light, a new humanity appeared on earth and yet it was the same.

71. The light of a new teaching had brought her out of her lethargy, to help her take a step in the spiritual advancement that was leading her towards the perfect Being whom you call God and Father. That is why I tell you now, skeptical and materialistic men, that when you hear these rumors that I have been among men communicating with them through their understanding and when you come to learn about the teachings contained in my doctrine, you will not smile mockingly, nor will you judge as impossible human realization the teachings of my work, of this work that I am entrusting to you, because later it will hurt you to have resisted listening to it, when you see the flowering of it; rather, when you feel the force of the torrent hitting your doors, open them and let it in. I assure you that he will only take what he finds unclean, because whatever good there was in your life, he will respect it.

Love one another!

72. With this I give you to understand that you must learn to analyze the essence of this word, so that you may find out, little by little, of my truth as you deepen in it, because in that meditation you will come to convince yourself that the realization of many of the prophecies given in previous times, are indeed being realized, as well as many of the prophecies that my messengers delivered to you, when they announced to you the arrival of the Spirit of Truth, of the Spirit of Consolation.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 189

1. Humanity: I come to unify you; I contemplate you as if you were a people scattered throughout the world and I want to see you as one son. Here is a new page of the book of life, still unknown to my disciples.
2. People: Elijah, whose spirit appears through my spokesmen and speaks to you with words full of light and prophecy, is the same one who in the First Time surprised the world with his power, and do not be surprised if I also reveal to you that he was among the men of the Second Time, being then known as John the Baptist. I tell you not to be surprised, because it is not today that I have come to reveal these teachings to you, but they are already written.
3. An example of this is that the prophets said that Elijah would come before Christ to prepare the ways for the Lord, and that prophecy was fulfilled; but then Jesus declared that, when his second coming into the world was, Elijah would arrive first to restore everything; that promise has had its due fulfillment among you.
4. Tomorrow, when this revelation is studied by men who have delved a lot into the scriptures, they will be able to verify that the spirit of Elijah came at this time to fulfill the same mission that had been entrusted to him in the Second, that of preparing the ways of the Lord, purifying those who were later to be the disciples of the Holy Spirit.
5. Today he did not come to suffer on earth as in former times, in which he had to endure the mockery of the Gentiles, the bitterness of persecution and later suffer death, because from his mouth flowed the prophetic word that announced judgment to all the wicked.
6. Today he has come in the spirit, and therefore the hand of man will not be able to touch him or hurt him; however, still this people has offered him the bitter cup of ingratitude.
7. Elijah is a shepherd who lovingly searches for his wayward sheep; sometimes he has managed to gather the ninety-nine, but he has realized that he lacks one to complete the number of those who make up his flock, and it weeps to see that it has strayed among the heather of the precipices; but Elijah returns light to go in search of him. How much joy her spirit experiences when he has managed to rescue her from danger; with how much love he hopes to deposit the beloved sheep in the company of his brothers, but how great is his pain, when upon returning to the fold he finds that many others have jumped the fence and have moved away following the dictates of his free will.
8. These multitudes who have witnessed the presence of Elijah and who have seen the flourishing of a work that he announced, will not be the ones who deepen the most in the study of the revelations that their Lord has made to them. Tomorrow men will come to

Love one another!

whom the study of the testimonies of this people will suffice, so that they may proclaim to the four winds that this work is a truth, that the Lord has been among men once again and that Elijah was also his forerunner.

9. Rest and listen to me. My word comes to feed you, to give you comfort and forgiveness, so that you can feel revived and fulfill the mission that I have entrusted to you.

10. Do not form resolutions to follow me only when you are listening to me, know how to feel me at every moment of your life.

11. How great is the moral and spiritual backwardness in which I find humanity! How great is the responsibility of those who have received the grace and light of my word at this time.

12. Disciples: Become teachers, put the fear of men out of your hearts, cast off indifference and laziness; recognize that in truth you are bearers of a heavenly message. You are the ones who will give the explanation of everything that happens in these times, the ones who have to fight to teach the principles of my doctrine that humanity has forgotten.

13. Do not go to repeat my word to your brothers just as I said it, prepare yourselves so that you can explain it. You will not look for words trying to surprise with your florid eloquence; you will speak in a simple way, which is the one that best expresses the truth of the spirit.

14. How can you tell when you are speaking for yourself or when it is I who am speaking for your lips? When you forget about yourselves, when you think about the pain of your brother and feel humble, unworthy of deserving my grace, it will be the precise moment when my divine inspiration descends into your mind, because your whole being will throb in that instant of love for the Father and for the brother

15. When you do a work in my name, know how to use it, never pronounce it in vain.

16. Compensation exists in all my work; he who gives, receives; he who denies, at last will have to perish of necessity. I want you to understand my doctrine, the foundations of which are charity and love.

17. You must give yourselves to the good, this is your mission; but when your matter rebels, you feel unworthy to be my disciples; then you think that there are many who are better than you and who have not been called. I tell you: It is that you needed it more because your heart lacked peace because your path was full of lurkers and your feet had been stained with the mud of this world.

Love one another!

18. Neither were my disciples of the Second Time righteous when I chose them, but they were signified by their works and rose by practicing my teaching. So I want you to convert and signify; let it be your works that lift you up and bring you closer to Me.

19. If I were to ask you, What have you learned from the much I have taught you? You would have to admit that there is very little that you have taken advantage of. I do not come to judge you, but to forgive you, because your faults are those of all humanity; therefore, when I speak to you, I speak to all my children.

20. I name you my emissaries; you will know how to find a way to relate to your brothers. If you overcome their unbelief with convincing words and deeds, there will be great merit in you. Take care to give your testimony with perfection, so that you never distort the purpose of my teachings.

21. Always seek that there is harmony between the spiritual and the material, that is, that you learn to give to God what is God's and to the world what corresponds to him.

22. So I come to give myself to you in my word. Take its essence, which is wisdom and all that is good and perfect you want to find, provided that your ideal is that later your hand be lavish with your brothers.

23. The moments are propitious, take advantage of them, because the day is approaching when this word will no longer be heard. My will has to be fulfilled; the era of spiritual communication between God and man is already near, therefore the human understanding will no longer be needed as a spokesman or interpreter of my will.

24. At this time, when I am manifesting myself in a word full of light, I have granted the opportunity to this humanity to properly interpret my teaching.

25. Today I contemplate that my disciples gathered around the Master, each one still has a different way of understanding my word, and when they communicate their own analyses to each other, they fall into discussion and criticism, when it is unification of thought that I want among my people; for this you must have charity, be tolerant and wait for the right moment to speak.

26. Today you have a different concept of my teachings, but in the end you will all reach equality of understanding and knowledge; this will revive you in the struggle, because being all united you will feel stronger.

27. I have always told you: Do not form theories of my teachings and revelations, because they will distort the truth with which I have come to clothe you.

28. Find within my doctrine that freedom of which I speak to you, so that you may deepen in it and see everything more clearly.

Love one another!

29. Every time I have come to you, I have taught you how to reach communication with your Father; I have come to teach you to find the truth in yourselves so that you will not seek it in doctrines that only delay the spirit. Humanity has passed from childhood to this age of light, in which the human spirit and mind have seen the infinite open before them.

30. In order for the light that illuminates this time to be seen by every eye, it is necessary that you uncork the blindfold of religious fanaticism. That is why I left written for you in the tablets of the law that I gave to Moses: "You shall not worship the figure of any creature, nor material things as if he were your God; you shall love Him with all your heart and spirit above all created things."

31. And you ask me: Why did the world fall into fanaticism and foreign worship? For the men in charge of my law, far from rejecting, in imitation of Jesus, honors, finery and vanities, have taken for themselves the riches, titles and greatness of the earth, thereby depriving the spirit of all freedom. And within that confusion, there are still those who feel infallible, when there is only one infallible, who is your Heavenly Father.

32. So, if you want to have an improvement in the spirit, fight with intelligence and spirituality, be men of good will and humble of heart. In this way you will achieve the progress that will lead your spirit to salvation.

33. I come to make you feel my love, I am going to put the thresholds out of your way to make your cross less heavy.

34. I look into the interior of your heart and I say to you: Prepare your mind, elevate your thinking and unify your senses so that you can listen and analyze my word.

35. Pray and make amends, because the peace of the world also depends on your evolution. You have to pray, because the world is under the threat of war and you must work to achieve peace. You are the people who have known the power of prayer, its influence and its light.

36. Everyone is looking for a horizon and has not found it, because there is no fraternity among men, and when they see the gloomy panorama of nations, where war has broken out, they are only encouraged by the feeling that on the face of the earth there must be a corner of peace. That corner will be this nation, which will be seen from a distance like a luminous star.

37. This is the responsibility of this people, which must prepare spiritually and materially to set an example of fraternity, of elevation and charity, whether to heal the sick, or to shake the enemy's hand as a sign of forgiveness.

Love one another!

38. Be industrious in my lands and you will see everything around you become more beautiful, because you will have found the reason for your existence. Whoever falls into stagnation and routine, does not let his spirit rise to contemplate the greatness that life contains when it is lived within my law.

39. Observe yourselves so that you will know how to discover when your existence becomes useless, letting yourself be dragged by the inclinations of matter. I want you to bear fruit, but let that fruit be peace for your children, because your heart will blossom, and those fruits will be your works.

40. Through you I will make known to the world my word of this time, which will be recognized after the year 1950.

41. These revelations will come to all humanity for this I have prepared those whom I name golden feathers, so that with zeal for my work and submissive to the call of their conscience, they will work so that my word will be imprinted. These writings will not only be for the present generations, but also for the generations to come.

42. The greatness of my word, as in all times, rests on its simplicity and its essence; I want it to be your language in speaking of my work in the same way. Do not forget that not only the mouth speaks, but also the heart. Have clarity in your actions.

43. Every moment you receive from Me the strength, the light and the peace that you need for your journey. Receive also my blessing.

44. In this Third Time I will convert all humanity into my disciples; to achieve this, I have begun to pour out my light on each man; then I will make my word reach them, the same one that I am now giving you. The testimonies, writings and examples of my people will be known from region to region and from town to town, awakening hearts and reviving spirits in the light of their conscience.

45. Today many beings wander aimlessly, who often come to ask me like this: Lord, where are we going? Where will this life lead us and what is the end that awaits us?

46. They are distressed spirits who question me in this way; they live tormented in a world that has reached its highest level of evil and materialism; and to them I send my light as a ray of hope, so that they may continue to watch and pray, while the storm passes and peace reaches their hearts.

47. Here, in this tatter of the earth, I make my humanized voice heard through these enlightened ones whom I have chosen to use them for this communication; and in addressing these multitudes, I dedicate some of my words to childhood, which I exhort to

Love one another!

strengthen in virtue and flee from the current of evil that has dragged so many hearts to the precipice.

48. I want these creatures, from their earliest age, to have full knowledge of the mission that the future has destined for them. I have also spoken directly to the youth to guide them on the uncertain path of their life, because I contemplate them as a fragile boat in the middle of a rough sea, and to help them, I have raised before their eyes my work as a luminous beacon to guide them to the port of salvation. Youth is the one that is farthest away from Me.

49. While man is still a child, he prays and thinks of God; he does the same when he has crossed the summit of the mountain of his life and begins to sink, like the sun at sunset. But when his heart is like a bird, which is eager to fly and his flesh vibrates at the touch of the temptations of the world and he feels strong, he then moves away from the divine lessons, because he does not want his doctrine of humility, love and sacrifice to come to claim him in each of his steps, his deeds, words and thoughts.

50. Until the human heart feels shipwrecked in the sea of its passions, it is when it raises its eyes in search of the divine lighthouse, whose light discovers the path that leads to the savior port.

51. I have listened to the hearts of widows who say to me: My Father, look at us, we are like leaves detached from the tree that wander at the mercy of the winds. I have approached them to tell them that they are not alone, that the one who set off on a spiritual journey to another of the worlds, is contemplating them from there, helps and protects them and has only been advanced for a few moments to prepare the way for all the beings who were entrusted to him.

52. But if you do not come to feel, if His presence were imperceptible in your life, then pray, direct your supplications to Me, that I will make you feel his presence. For some I will be the staff, for others, the Cyrene and for all, the sweet companion who guides and helps them on their journey.

53. If the wild animals in the jungles, the birds in space and the flowers in the valleys, receive at every moment the outpouring of love and life from their Father, how is it possible for you to come to think that I deny you for a single second the grace of my divine love, when you carry in your being a fragment of my own Divinity?

54. The father of the family has sought me to communicate his worries and concerns; his children do not know his authority, turn their backs on him and become enemies of the paternal council.

Love one another!

55. I must warn you that the charge you bear is very delicate; your cross is heavy, but if you know how to hurry your chalice with faith and patience and know how to love and forgive your brothers and your children, you will imitate me on the way and your children will not be lost.

56. People: If you long for my work to be widely known throughout the earth, live my doctrine, apply my teaching to all your works, sanctify your home with the virtue that emanates from this word. Understand that your past is a sealed book and that now life is presented as a new and unknown path before your eyes, a path that you will have to travel to the end. Today you are calm, you take from my word what you want and apply my teaching when you so desire; but the time will come when I will call this people to account, from the first to the last of my words with which I have come to teach them.

57. Do not forget that this nation has been carrying out a spiritual mission on earth for a long time and is called to fulfill a high destiny among humanity. If the Lord's charity has pointed out to you to come and dwell in her, sow even one seed in her womb, but let it be of love, of peace, of spirituality, and with that, your passage through the earth will not have been sterile. From now on I must warn you that no matter how high the destiny of this nation may be, you should not take it as the "land of promise", nor as a new Jerusalem. Do not confuse anyone and do not get confused. The disciples of the Lord, the spiritualists, the Father could not inherit with material goods. If the mission of this soil is great, if this nation must reach a great development, its inhabitants will be those who announce my presence to the world and those who testify to the greatness and truth of my doctrine with their examples and works.

58. I will leave you a vibrant imprint of my communication between you, with which you will be able to move the world; this will be my word, which has been written under divine dictation.

59. First it will be written in material books, where men can peek into my arcanum and penetrate my wisdom. Later, when that essence has been kept in the hearts of my disciples, the true book will appear in the spirit of the Lord's people.

60. I have been filling you with pleasure by manifesting the vibration of my word through the spokesman. I have sent you to my spiritual world to clarify and explain my messages to you; I have sown wonders on your way and I have let your eyes marvel at the contemplation of spiritual sights. But you are not the only ones who have enjoyed and who will enjoy these manifestations, because I have announced to you that "every eye will see me"; and in truth, the world will come to see me and the spiritual world will also manifest itself and all these manifestations in the world will succeed in shaking the most unbelieving hearts.

Love one another!

61. Men have been needing the spiritual to materialize and the divine to be humanized, in order to believe and I have granted this grace to some.

62. People: Know thoroughly the destiny that you have among all the peoples of the earth, so that you may be able to fulfill your mission, now that the time is propitious.

63. I come to prepare your heart so that you can dwell in it. The world will also be prepared; in the minds of men the seed of peace will germinate and you who will have scattered it to all corners of the earth, will be pleased to contemplate the fruit of your work, because walking in imitation of the Master, you taught the good life and prayed for everyone.

64. In all nations there will be talk of reconciliation, of fraternity and peace, and this will be a principle of unification.

65. I have been preparing you and I have asked you if you are already ready to get up after the walkers, in search of your brothers to show them the wisdom that I have given you in inspiration and to answer satisfactorily to their questions. To no one it seems impossible to fulfill this position; see that the knowledge that I have given you, allows you to understand your mission.

66. It will not be necessary for all my children to arrive in foreign regions; many times it will be enough for them to raise their prayer in their thoughts and cleanse their hearts, so that their spirit may manifest itself and identify with their brothers, however distant they may be. And those will be put on alert by the spiritual world.

67. You will unite with the spiritual world, forming with it a barrier that prevents new wars and new sufferings. You will continue to pray for those who intend to realize spiritual mastery through force. You will be surprised, and the world will also be amazed, when men see that it is not force that has dominated reason, fraternity and justice.

68. Take care not to give an apparent charity, carrying in your heart selfishness. Do as much good as you can, without self-interest. Do it out of love, which is the law that I have taught you and you will have accumulated merits for the elevation of your spirit. Show my teaching as I have given it to you; it is the same that I showed to my prophets and to my apostles of other times.

69. Man in his materialism has found it expedient to mistake my word that I have delivered in all times. But my work is perfect and does not lie in material words. Prepare yourselves and you will always discover my truth; then you will find that I have given my seed to you in all times with greatness, so that you too may give it with the same love and charity.

Love one another!

70. It will not be necessary for you to impress anyone by making use of rites or external forms; the temple of your heart will become visible and in it your brothers will contemplate their lamp and their altar.

71. Learn from now on to feel me, the same in your good works, as when you are struggling to leave the mud into which you have fallen.

72. I have taught you to seek the truth in simplicity. How poor still is the human mind in seeking the truth in the complicated sciences that it forges itself! Why go looking for me so far away taking me with you? Who does not know that he is created in the likeness of the Father, endowed with divine attributes such as consciousness, intelligence and will?

73. I came to live with men in the Second Time, I shared your bread and your roof; but the greatness of Christ lies in his humility.

74. This is how I teach you so that you may be able to detach yourselves from the material for the sake of your love for your neighbor; but first you must purify yourselves, because it is a law that you evolve; and if it is a law that everything evolves, the prophecies that are about to happen should not amaze you; what your eyes contemplate, will only fill you with joy to see that everything is governed by a most perfect law and that what happens to your spirit today could not have happened before, because everything manifests itself in due time, until perfection is achieved.

75. Not only on earth is the struggle for the advancement of humanity; from other worlds the spiritual world works for its salvation and progress. So I tell you that the spiritualist seed will bear fruit in the bosom of all religions; after the great struggles, and when men say that it is a new religion that comes to sow division, you will answer that spiritualism is a doctrine and it is the same as the first one given to men and the only one that has ruled the spirits of the; but that voice will come from your heart, which is where your feelings lie, which will manifest themselves when you cry for the pain of others, also when you cry with joy for that of your fellow man, because what I have always taught you is to love one another.

76. I speak to you through the human understanding; my light and my grace infiltrate it and are translated into words, that word that traces the only way to reach Me, that of purity of feelings and that of humility.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 190

1. People, humanity, the presence of Elijah is with everyone at this time.
2. Multitudes who are enjoying this communication, hear the voice of Elijah, whose name humanity has not had much in mind, even though I have already given you to understand the importance of his mission on Mount Tabor, but you have not wanted to analyze this manifestation. Now that you have heard the voice of Elijah, you already feel his presence and it even seems to you to hear the arrival of his chariot of fire.
3. Elijah is the ray that I have always sent you to illuminate your path, He is the one who has illuminated the earth so that you may find and follow the path that leads you sooner to where the Father is waiting for you. He is the bearer of the great mysteries of the spirit, which at this time he has come to enlighten you, so that you may know your Father better. Even now, as in the First Time, he comes to carry out a similar mission, to tear down the idols from their altars in order to teach the world true spiritual worship
4. In Elias you can find explained and proven the law of reincarnation that men are fighting so much today. In it you can also find a teaching and an explanation of what communication is through the human understanding, when it was spiritually manifested through the lips and understanding of the prophet Elisha.
5. See how many and how great lessons Elijah has always brought you, how he has come to teach your spirit; see how in all times he has come to make known to you great manifestations of difficult explanation for you; but all those knowledge that you would not have understood in the past times, now, in this Third Time, will be explained to you by Elijah himself, who comes with the mission of restoring everything to its true meaning.
6. Blessed are all those in the world who, feeling that the light of their spirit is beginning to revive, say: Elijah has arrived, and then add: The return of the Lord is approaching us. As in that Second Time, when the men realized that John was prophesying and speaking of the wonders of the kingdom of heaven, they said, Will it be Elijah?
7. The great prophet, the forerunner, the messenger is among you; but now he has not incarnated; he is in the spirit and the ray of light with which he has manifested is the same one with which he used to destroy false gods and with which he ignited true faith in the heart of the Lord's people.
8. Spirits, follow Him! Humanity, listen to him! He is the shepherd who comes guiding you to my lap; he is the beacon that comes shining and indicating the route for you to reach the port of salvation.

Love one another!

9. Understand that time is passing and the day is approaching when I will no longer speak to you through these spokespersons. Those who have taken advantage of my teaching will find peace, but there will be many orphans who will seek in vain for my presence in this way. I will not be absent, I will be closer to you and I will speak to you through everyone who prepares from spirit to Spirit.

10. The time will come when different sects and religions announce the coming of the Lord and tell you that all the signs are fulfilled and that that time has already come. You who know the truth will tell them what you know about Me. Since the year of 1866 I have appeared as a Consoling Spirit and I have come in search of mine, of those for whom I will make the good news known, O humanity!

11. You will not feel distant from those who, waiting for me, did not know how to cover the precursor signs in time and understood late what their intuition advised them. Do not be unaware of these differences and if they could not be witnesses of my presence, I have enlightened their spirit and they are on the right path. You will all melt into the ideal

12. On the various branches of the tree are my chosen ones. Many will come before the year of 1950, to witness my communication, others will slow their pace. Blessed are those who hear my word through a spokesman, for they will feel in themselves that they have already known this voice, which is not human, but comes from Me.

13. I come to tell you to be guided by your conscience, to free yourselves and not to become slaves of those who want to subject us to imperfect cults, prejudices and dogmas.

14. You can all be my laborers, emissaries of my doctrine. In your struggle you will not feel alone, in my lap you will be safe and you can fear nothing.

15. I, Who am above all creation and I palpitate in it, speak through man, my favorite creature. Do not be surprised that I communicate through the humble, the clumsy and that I manifest myself in places full of humility and poverty. I assure you that what is a palace for you is not for Me. On the other hand, where you see only poverty and humility, it is possible that deep down there is true spiritual splendor.

16. I tell you this, because there have been many who have wondered inside why I do not manifest myself inside the great synagogues or in the sumptuous churches. Also at that time many people wondered why the Messiah was not born under the temple of Zion.

17. Now as then, I come to teach you that what comes directly to the Father is the purity of your heart, because each of its beats will be telling me about your good works.

18. See the humility with which I have always arrived among you; contemplate how in all times I have come without thrones, without scepter or palace, always wrapped in

Love one another!

simplicity and meekness. What would the poor, the outcasts, the disinherited think of Me, if they saw me coming to them surrounded by pomp and luxury? They would feel humiliated, unworthy of Me. On the other hand, the lords, the rich, the great of the earth, would call me the God of their caste and their group.

19. When the poor of the world contemplate me barefoot, panting and bleeding under the weight of the cross, they tremble with tenderness before the humility of their Lord and feel identified with Him. On the other hand, the rich, although in reality they are not, who should have the same feelings as the humble, cannot conceive me in poverty; so, an image with which they pretend to represent me, they cover it with purple, gold, silks and what they call precious stones. It is that they have forgotten my doctrine and that is why they have wanted to surround me with everything that most combats my teaching: vanity.

20. I must tell you again that I have not been speaking against any of the religions, because all of them are blessed in Me, but also, you must understand, that I as a Teacher must point out the mistakes that man has been committing, so that one day you will come to amend them, because if I did not help you find the truth, when would you find it alone?

21. Let my truth made light and love reach every man, every religion and every people, just as I allow your truth, or what you have come to form as truth, to reach Me. What is that truth of yours that I receive from all of you? It is your prayer, your faith and hope.

22. That light that exists in every spirit, when it rises to Me, when it speaks to me, sheds all darkness and all lies, to show me only what it carries in itself the truth, because even the wicked, when confessing with Me, shows me its stains, without trying to deceive me.

23. It is up to man to perfect himself, to improve his life on earth, without judging the way through which others seek me. I am the only one able to judge the truth of your deeds.

24. From the idolater to the spiritualist, everyone is under my light and my gaze, as well as from the one whom you judge spiritually retarded, I receive many times great proofs of his elevation; I can also assure you that from those who believe themselves to be walking at the forefront of spirituality, I often receive proofs of great delay.

25. A people is the one who has received me at this time and to him I have entrusted this page of my wisdom, but in that page of love there is a message for each of the religions that exist on earth.

26. My light will awaken everyone as a divine universal dawn, and as man rises to live within the new day, the proximity of the divine will come to his senses.

Love one another!

27. Now I must tell you that it will not be the "kingdom of heaven" that descends to men, but rather the spirit of humanity that rises towards the kingdom of its Heavenly Father.

28. Why do you always make me come with complaints? I come to you out of love, because I see that you carry pain in your heart and I want to comfort you, because I want you to carry my peace in your spirit.

29. Sometimes I appear before you as a Judge, sometimes you have me as a Father and I always present myself as a Teacher. Under these three phases you have the divine essence that is one: The law, love and wisdom; behold the Trinity, which exists in my Spirit

30. Close your eyes and let the spirit free, so that he may live intensely these moments of communication with his Master. Let him feel close to the Lord, like those who in the Second Time followed the Master along roads, valleys, villages, banks and deserts, so as not to lose one of his teachings. Then you will be able to understand the figurative sense with which I sometimes speak, when I take the goods of the earth to represent the spiritual to you and put it within your reach. You will see how my word brings the "kingdom of heaven" closer to your spirit.

31. Come, humanity, to be taught, or do you want pain to continue teaching you throughout your life?

32. Come to my countryside to sow the lands with fraternity; I assure you that this work will not disappoint you like the world.

33. Here is the path in front of your spirit, inviting you to take it and never stop, because every step you take in it will bring your spirit closer to the perfect abode that awaits him.

34. The time that I will be among you giving you my teaching in this way is already very short, and I want you to learn to make merits, so that in these last years my "Word" will overflow through these spokespersons.

35. What must you do so that the divine inspirations may be as a reward for your merits? Develop your faith, your zeal and your spirituality. Let there be love in the bosom of the people, let charity be practiced, let truth be loved.

36. Verily I say to you, if you do not unite yourselves as is my will, humanity will scatter you, and will cast you out of its bosom if it sees that your life departs from what you preach

37. What will happen if men discover that in each enclosure there is a different cult and a different way of practicing my doctrine? They will not be able to conceive that it was I who taught you.

Love one another!

38. I entrust to you the last three arios of my communication, so that you may work for the union of this people, unification that encompasses the spiritual and the external, so that your work, full of harmony and equality, may be the greatest proof that all of you in different enclosures and in different regions were taught by a single Teacher: God.

39. Not all of you have contemplated with the eyes of the spirit the times that are approaching for humanity. Not all of you have felt his pain; but I am forming with you a numerous people and turning them into eager labourers who are already beginning to love me and who are already eager to fight to fertilize the human heart.

40. Sowers of my word: When the time comes for work in the countryside, go full of faith in the one who has taught you; do not be afraid of ridicule or ridicule. Sow in fertile ground, not in the rock, not in the quicksand, for there the seed will not bear fruit; you will see it born and grow, but it will not bear fruit. If you place it among thorns and weeds, it will not bear fruit either; therefore you must pray to receive my inspiration, and thus you will know how to choose the prepared land. I, who am the owner of the lands, will give you large tracts to cultivate them. Fill yourselves with a great willingness to work; sow and you will reap and a day will come when with the wheat of your harvest you will knead bread for your sustenance. Behold, I am speaking to you figuratively and you do not know if you will reap that harvest in the hereafter.

41. For today I say to you: Great is the fulfillment that you have to develop through the matter that I have entrusted to you; it is your staff and you must conduct it wisely.

42. The world is invaded by plagues and calamities that I have announced to it; it begins to feel fear, it tries to rise up looking for a saving hand, a word of encouragement and you are salvation.

43. You will have to cross seas and cross mountains to go to other regions or nations, to go after the one who suffers. Do not be afraid of the road, go simply, without wearing double shoes.

44. When I pointed out to you your mission, I said to you, "Take up your cross and follow me." Why are you afraid of losing the comforts of the earth? You tell me that you love the world and that you cannot reach the sacrifice and chastity that this mission demands, and I warn you by telling you: At any age, whatever your state or condition, you can love me and serve me, while continuing to fulfill your duties.

45. Transform the world by your example, destroy bad prejudices and make it a paradise and not a valley of tears.

46. I give you a short time for your fulfillment on earth.

Love one another!

47. Think that you must leave an inheritance of spirituality to your children, because from their descendants the blessed generations will spring up, for which I will manifest Myself. Among those spirits will be the prophets, the explicators of my word, those of great faith who will guide humanity.

48. Do you want to keep my word? I bless you because you have heard me and want to follow me. Your heart is overflowing with grace; give of it to everyone who asks for it.

49. At this time you come to receive my lesson, some as disciples, others as infants and others more, only driven by your curiosity, but you all seek peace, tranquility and also the fulfillment of the prophecies corresponding to this time.

50. You have not fully found in the sects and religions the certainty of my new coming; it was outside of them that I put an emissary who gave the good news. I have come to judge every spirit and to lay the foundations for a new life, a new spiritual order for humanity. If you prepare yourselves, you will be able to contemplate from your world the perfection of the spiritual valley where the spirits of the righteous dwell, of those who have known how to rise by their merits and who today, in union with me, work for your salvation. Everything that you have not been able to understand today, you will know in the bosom of this humble people, because my light has been shed and the veil that covered your pupils has been lifted. I speak to you of the eyes of the spirit, which had been closed to the spiritual and the divine. You have regained this light and are guided by Me; remain vigilant. If you bend matter and the spirit full of meekness follows in my footsteps, that light will cover you like a garment and your brothers will contemplate that you are one of my chosen ones and you will be loved and respected by humanity.

51. You are soldiers of good. I have given you weapons, so that you can fight sin but not your brothers, I do not want man to be born, grow up and die in his sin, ignoring the blessed mission he has brought to earth. If you penetrate my doctrine, you will be strengthened and invincible. There will be no temptation that will make you fall and thus prepared, you will rise and become more than men, angels incarnate for the good of humanity.

52. Many are the called and few are the chosen and among them, even fewer are the privileged; but woe to them, if they are proud!; may they not be like Solomon, in whom I deposited wisdom, grace and power, and entrusted him with a people to govern and he, after a stage of spiritual greatness, in which he showed his high spirit, stopped watching, was dominated by the flesh and all his work, inspired by love and justice, was overshadowed by his vain and carnal acts. Do not let yourselves fall into pride, even when you see that I pour out great pleasures for you. If I would choose you to govern a

Love one another!

region or a nation, and you, inspired by Me, would dictate just laws, do not magnify yourselves as men; you will raise your spirits and bow down to Me.

53. Many will come to this land that I have chosen and they will look, my light reflected in its inhabitants and they will feel happy to know you and step on this ground where I gathered my people for doctrinal in the Third Time. Those who arrive after 1950 will look for the writings, and when they know my revelations they will feel the strength that my teaching imparts, they will bless you and they will love me. How many of them belong to the people of Israel, to the 144,000 appointed who will join you in obeying my commands.

54. Today the nations are enveloped in materialism and confusion; I have spoken to them, spiritually, and my seed has been sown in the hearts of my chosen ones, so that it may be scattered everywhere. You, from your nation, do everything you can to help everyone in their spiritual journey.

55. The number of my disciples who surround me at this moment is short, but my word will extend to the ends of the earth. Full of love will reach the heart those who cry out for love.

56. For you this is the propitious time for you to know the mission that you must fulfill before humanity. I have prepared you so that you will understand how to fulfill your role in this world and know what awaits you beyond the material barrier where the spiritual life begins. I have helped you to develop spiritually so that you also understand why events happen that the mind cannot conceive.

57. While the spirit is fused to matter, he does not distinguish and cannot know the merits he has made in his previous lives; but he already knows that his life is eternity, a continuous development, trying to reach the top, but that today you do not know what height you have reached.

58. I have contemplated you since you began to walk with a confused mind, with a clumsy brain. I have seen you awaken little by little and evolve until you reach more precise ideas of reality. I have watched you struggle against adversity, trials and temptations; and when at last you discovered the value of the spiritual life, reaching to rise, I have seen your spirit smile. That smile was one of peace, satisfaction and hope. But I've also seen him step back, getting bogged down in the world; then he cried and had to purify himself to reach my grace, but even in his falls he found a light, the light of experience.

Love one another!

59. You are already in a position not to deceive yourselves, because the veil that enclosed the clarity of the truth, you have lifted it with my light and you have contemplated the clear horizon to move forward with a safe step.

60. That light that illuminates the path is clear; you can no longer deviate, unless you want to rebel against the very truth, seduced by the false brightness of earthly pleasures and possessions.

61. Nor can I tell you to live confident in yourselves, nor to be free from every touch of temptation, because there are forces that strive to tear down what I am building in union with you, forces that hide their blackness, presenting themselves full of attractions. I warn you of this so that you can defend yourselves with the courage of your faith.

62. The destiny of man is to know the truth and to rise to the one who created everything that exists; but the road is long, so that in it you can develop all your gifts, look at me, feel me and love me. The path has thorns, it is rugged and it will test the strength and faith with which you have chosen it. After going through it, the spirit will be purified.

63. The other way is the one that goes around and around, but since it offers joys and contains apparent attractions, it makes you stop your step without caring about arriving later, since you are enjoying. But he who is caught in the supreme hour within that path, will experience the infinite bitterness of seeing that he did nothing for the good of his spirit.

64. I could list to you one by one the paths that appear in the sight of man; since there are many, it seems difficult for you to choose the most convenient one.

65. The spirit, coming to inhabit the earth, has been granted as an opportunity for its development and perfection a matter or human body, whose wonderful and perfect formation allows through it to feel, think and move at will, according to its spiritual capacity.

66. The spirit partakes of the satisfaction of the flesh, just as in his sufferings he aches. But the human being is also sensitive to the delights and sorrows of the spirit; both form, while they are linked, a single being.

67. There is perfection in the human creature, that is why Christ, the "Word", came to incarnate in a human body similar to yours; but he did not suffer because of his own imperfections, but because of the sin of men whom he raised up with his pain, with his sacrifice and his word, because they had fallen very low.

68. When the spirit with all his strength cannot overcome the hardness and reluctance of matter, the merciful charity of the Father, who it was who created the spirit and the flesh,

Love one another!

comes to save you like the good shepherd to the wayward sheep, because none of my children will be lost.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 191

1. In the bread and wine of my table is the seed of eternal life; come to it, eat and drink. Do not cry anymore of hunger and thirst, I no longer want to hear your laments and your sobs. I want to see joy and peace in my children. As a Father I am all love as a Teacher I am still love and if as an inexorable judge I presented myself, within that justice would be my love.
2. It is that the essence of my Spirit is love, in him you have your beginning and your end. Come near, disciples, and sit around the Master, as you did at that time when I was among you as a man. Let your spirit remember the sweet voice of that Divine Teacher who was Jesus; let him remember the times when he followed me to the valleys, to the banks of the rivers, to the desert and to the mountain to hear my word.
3. Your spirit is transported to the "kingdom of heaven" listening to the word of that Master who took the forms and creatures of the earth to create his parables and give men an idea of what the "heavenly kingdom" is and while some believed, others doubted, but all Hearts were flooded with peace and all the sick healed. I want you to feel with Me in the solitude of a valley, make the walls of the enclosure and the symbols disappear from your sight, so that your spirit is not stopped by any obstacle to rise to Me.
4. Disciples: If I have called you the people of God, the beloved and chosen people, do not therefore think that I love the other peoples of the earth any less. When everyone has recognized me, I will form with them a spiritual family, in which they will all be loved equally.
5. Do not consider yourselves spiritually inferior to any people or race; if you consider yourselves the only privileged ones, truly I tell you, if from the earliest times I have given you divine revelations and prophecies, it is not because you are the most beloved, but the firstborn in the spiritual sense among humanity. See that before vanity you must feel your responsibility.
6. Review the history of Israel and you will see that in none of the past times did he know how to make other peoples share in the inheritance and grace with which his Father adorned him; that doing the opposite of what my law and my doctrine dictated to him, he closed himself up in his selfishness and took his gifts for himself.
7. In this time I have prepared your spirit anew, I have enlightened him to lead him back to the path where he will fulfill his destiny of announcing, blessing and saving his brothers.

Love one another!

8. You will soon cease to hear this word; but do not think that I have been absent, that I have left you alone, orphans and strayed from the path of evolution. My Divine Spirit will leave you prepared and will then continue to watch over you; like a divine shadow I will follow in your footsteps. I will continue to inspire you, I will speak, through your lips, I will heal the sick through you, and with your voice I will raise the dead, and when you are united, I will make my true sanctuary in you.

9. In this Third Time I have found the heart of man more sterile than ever, earth full of stones, petrified earth, covered with tares, nettles and thistles everywhere weeds and poisonous fruit trees grow. The waters have become polluted, the springs have dried up, the fountains are cloudy and the rivers no longer run; there are no flowers in the orchards and if some are found, they are withered; there are no nests or birds in the trees, The pests devour everything and the gnawing worm destroys everything; this is the picture that humanity presents to my gaze at this time. But I have come to bring you seed, water and tools so that you may seek the lands that belong to you, so that you may cultivate them.

10. Do not say that I am leaving among you soon; recognize that now it was not three years that I spoke to you as in the Second Half. Then three years were enough for the fame of my wonders to cross the borders of Judea and move kingdoms and empires. In those three years my disciples became teachers. I awakened them to love, I showed them that humanity is ungrateful, but that behind that ingratitude it possesses nobility and that nobility is the spark of divine love that every human encloses for being a child of my Divinity.

11. The doctrine of Jesus touched the deepest roots of the heart of humanity; there I built a temple where I am still dwelling; but man, in his ambition for power, wealth, human glories and pleasures, has changed life, customs, laws and principles and it is necessary that Christ returns among the crowds to awaken them from their long sleep and teach them the way again. Here you have me speaking to you from 1866 to the present through the mouth of one, another and another spokesman, always the same word, the same essence, the same revelations and prophecies.

12. It has not been three years that I have spoken now; it has been necessary to prolong the time of my preaching in order to explain my teaching in many ways, so that you may come to understand it. How many times one of my disciples, after confessing that he loves me and believes in Me, walks away denying me, after having received manifestations and proofs of my truth and when he sees himself in the abyss, then he cries, repents and says to me: You are my Teacher, help me. And I, Who am infinite love and patience, lift him up, draw him to Me, sit him at my table in the best place and tell him that he is the "prodigal son". I celebrate, he rejoices and when everyone believes,

Love one another!

except the Teacher, that he has repented forever, he falls back into temptation. How many times have I seen many fall, get up and come back to Me. That is why the time of my communication with you has been prolonged until 1950, to receive you for the first, second and third time and at last to leave you strong in life.

13. What new attractions and experiences can the world offer you? What pleasant surprises can science reserve for you, or what new joys will matter give you? What do you have to learn by the ways of vice or sin? If you long for new satisfactions and want true joys, if you are eager for teaching and peace, come to my countryside, walk in my path, learn to sow my seed and you will find more than you can desire.

14. Whoever does not value this work as pure, perfect and infinite, it is because he has not cleansed his gaze to contemplate the truth, to peek into the arcanum of true wisdom; it is because he is still very small and has not let me show him yet what I have to reveal to him.

15. The last three years of this communication are approaching; they will be a representation of those three in which I preached in the Second Time.

16. I will make reforms, not to my law, but to your practices. I have waited a long time for you to do them for yourselves and you have not taken that step. I have announced to you my departure for 1950; then I will close the brain of my spokesmen and faculties for these demonstrations. I have told you, that then Spirit-to-spirit communication will begin; but what will those who do not prepare do? They will continue to invoke my divine ray which will not descend again and then they will speak pretending that I still communicate through their understanding. Your seers will testify that I am present there and the peasants will penetrate in ecstasy saying that the spiritual world is the one who speaks and then those will mock those who complied with my will, will say that this grace was withheld from them by the Father and there will be great confusion.

17. Think that if those rise up as precursors and emissaries for the nations, what could you do? You would only find the lands strewn with confusion and imposture. It is still time for you to meditate and prepare yourselves for when the world comes to question you, because it will not be content to search my word, since it will always find it clean, but the fruits that it has borne among this people; then your brothers will try to penetrate into your life, in your acts and practices, to find the confinement of my teachings and my manifestations. If only by knowing my word you could be saved, since the time of Moses humanity would have been saved with the revelation of the law; however, later Christ had to come, becoming a Teacher; and even now in Spirit I come to speak to you tirelessly to make you. Understand that what will save you and bring you to my right hand, will be your works of love, humility and charity. Do you remember my apostles of that time who

Love one another!

did not concretize to bear witness with the word, but with their deeds sealed it, with their own life and with their blood?

18. Today I only want the door of your heart to be opened full of charity towards your fellow men, so that humanity, through the virtue of my new disciples, can thank heaven that this work is not just another doctrine or a new theory, that it is not a human fantasy or the product of a troubled mind, but the continuation of the path traced by God to men from the beginning of time, with which the announcements and prophecies of Jesus are fulfilled. That the same Christ who was in the Second Time, is the one who speaks to you now.

19. . While the world is preparing to pour out the cup of bitterness offered by war, I am giving you honey so that you may be the good taste on earth. If the light that vibrates in the understanding of man, moves him to execute great works for the benefit of humanity, making human life change and evolve, how will the light of my divine wisdom that comes to transform the customs of man, to prepare him for the spiritual life?

20. The divine light, the wisdom that descends from my Spirit to you, limiting itself according to your capacity, produces an interior illumination that dispels all darkness. Analyze and you will see that before recognizing this truth that you possess today, because of the time you have taken to listen to my word, everything was uncertain around you and you could not imagine that you would have the explanation of so many mysteries that your understanding could not comprehend.

21. Today I am removing that fog from the human mind, I am preparing man in such a way that he cannot doubt the truth he carries.

22. As long as there is doubt and weakness that strive to overcome you, there can be no true faith in you. Faith is felt, it is the impulse that makes you put an idea into practice without fear of failure. It is the spiritual gaze that reaches to contemplate the truth, the end of the path.

23. Let faith take root in you, because not all of you have it; once it ignites, it will fight against the opposition of temptation, which is stalking you. In order that you may be able to reject evil, try to find weapons in the essence of my word; but whoever is not sure of my presence and of my communication, judges what he sees and what he hears, without his spirit being able to rise to Me, because he still needs the ornaments that flatter the senses, believing in that way to feel what you call inspiration or elevation of spirit.

24. I come to teach you that it is no longer necessary for your spirit to sweeten the heart with the sound of musical notes. My disciples in the Second Time rose up to feel the

Love one another!

spiritual peace of the beyond, having on their head nothing but the celestial vault. They rose, because they felt in their hearts the vibrant voice of the Master.

25. At this time it has pleased me to manifest myself to you through the human understanding. In what better way could you understand me, if not in this, using your own mind and your language?

26. By this doctrine you will attain elevation, because everything tends to evolve; understand that everything has a beginning. The force of good. Develop your virtues, within the environment in which you live you have my light to lay the foundations on which you will build the world of tomorrow.

27. You have palpable proofs of your spiritual evolution; today you cannot think the same as yesterday, you are different from your parents and your children will be different from you. You cannot help it, it is a higher force that drives you. Truly I tell you, evil will not prevail, it will be virtue, because he who practices charity cannot be selfish, he who feels love cannot hate, light does not admit darkness.

28. I want you to affirm your steps on this path that I present to you, so that you may teach your children to walk on it. May your advice always be sincere and my word will reach the heart of those who need it in a timely manner.

29. There will be those who are struggling against themselves, for their own perversity and will need my light to recognize their error and love their fellow man as their own brother.

30. I am going before you, O people, putting every obstacle out of your way, so that you may go forward.

31. Come to the feast today, beloved people, where you will enjoy for a few moments the presence of your Lord.

32. Come and fill your heart with my peace, with this peace that exists in Me and that you lack so much on earth.

33. It is enough for me that a few listen to me, because they will take the testimony to their brothers tomorrow; I know that if I made the call to all of them, the majority would not come because they are busy with the chores of the world, they would deny me and prevent the man of good will from approaching to listen to me.

34. Here in the recollection of these humble places in which I manifest myself, I am causing my seed to germinate. I gather in groups the hearts, simple and once away from the bustle of materialistic life, I talk to them about love, the eternal, the spirit, the true

Love one another!

human and spiritual values, making them contemplate life through consciousness and not the senses.

35. These little ones I call disciples and they, who have never possessed anything, who have never been taken into account by their fellow men, have been filled with satisfaction at being called by Me and have risen to a new Life; they have risen with the conviction and joy that they can be useful to their fellow men, because the Lord has put His revelations in them and has discovered to them the way of love.

36. There will be those who deny them and mock them because they say they are disciples of Jesus, but truly I tell you, despite being denied that grace, they will still be my disciples.

37. Man believes that the heavens are so distant and high, that it is very difficult for Me to manifest Myself among these little ones and it is because they have a vague notion of what heaven is and what it means. They do not know that heaven is for the spirit the state of perfection, purity and light that every spirit must reach and not a certain place in space.

38. The spirit, as he rises, expands more and more the world or mansion in which he dwells, so when he reaches his perfection, he will dominate the infinite, he will be able to go everywhere, everything in him will be light, harmony with his Father and with everyone; that will be his heaven, that will be his glory. What more can the spirit aspire to, than eternal peace, wisdom, the happiness of loving and knowing oneself loved?

39. About two thousand years ago I dwelt among men. That time has come to seem so long to the current ones, that already the history of my deeds and the memory of my words see it through fantasy, as if everything that surrounded me at that time had been supernatural and they must know how natural the earth and the men of that time were as the current ones. If you believe that only those were worthy of the grace of my presence, you are in error, because I have always dwelt in the heart of man, manifesting myself before him, from time to time, either as a man as in that Second Time or in Spirit as now

40. It is necessary for man to know me in order that he may have a clear idea of the truth; for he who knows the truth cannot deviate from the path of the law, since then he will be able to hear the voice of his conscience.

41. He who ignores the truth is a blind man who does not find the true path, he is a deaf man who cannot hear the inner voice that comes from God; that is why I have come, once again to the world, to discover the truth that has been hidden from him and to reveal new lights that lift him from the sad and miserable condition in which he spiritually lives.

42. I will know how to awaken in man the noble ambition to rise to Me on the path of good; I will reveal to him the existence of the true "heaven", the new "promised land"

Love one another!

and I will prove to him that I am not distant, simply because if I were distant from humanity, man would not exist.

43. Disciples: Keep in your heart the memory of these words so that you may delight in your meditations and in your reflections on my law.

44. Understand that I am the source of love; come to Me and you will calm your craving for charity and love. See the light of my Spirit illuminating all understanding and rise to a useful and fruitful life. Yesterday you were not able to guide your own steps and today you are leading multitudes.

45. Many were walking towards the abyss, but they heard my voice, retraced their steps and today they are struggling to climb the mountain. Now that you are my disciples, I tell you, having formed a people with you, I will receive you only when you come to me united in one will.

46. There are many misunderstandings and misinterpretations among this people; hence the divisions and differences. I tell you, it is still time to study my teaching, to correct those faults and to pluck from the hearts of the multitudes, everything that has sprouted like a harmful plant. The most responsible are those who first received the charges, because they are the ones who have listened to me the longest. To the first I say: Fill your hearts with charity and see in the last your little brothers, that your examples, life and word, show to the multitudes the perfection, the greatness and the goodness of my work.

47. It is necessary that the guides are awake studying my teachings and orders, that they watch and pray for their multitudes, so that they may be heard and obeyed by the people and that they may see them as prophets.

48. Every time you hear the Father speaking to you in a tone of righteousness, you tremble, but then your weakness betrays you again and you fall under the trials of the desert that serve to forge your spirit.

49. When will all the children of this people who are scattered among the nations today join you? They are hearts that only wait for the rumors of the crowd that walks between vicissitudes, in pursuit of the "land of promise", to get up and join him. It will not be necessary for one and the other to unite materially, since the way is within the heart and the promised land is in the peace of the spirit.

50. Each one in his place will receive the inspiration of his Father and the thought of his brothers to feel comforted. My new people of Israel will arise from every point of the earth teaching with true purity the doctrine of spirituality.

Love one another!

51. How can you think, people, that by meeting in different enclosures, this is the reason that you are estranged from each other? Only ignorance will prevent you from realizing the spiritual ties that unite all the children of the Lord.

52. Let the gifts of your spirit be manifested, so that intuition and revelation guide your steps and you will not desecrate or stain the gifts that I have entrusted to you.

53. This time has brought to your spirit the divine present of a new opportunity to rise up to your Father.

54. The one who came as Messiah, who walked on earth and with his word and his works traced the way of salvation to man, is the one who comes now in Spirit making his voice of justice heard through conscience.

55. I have called many to come to witness this manifestation, to listen to this word, but not all those called have come.

56. These multitudes who follow me are the ones who felt in their spirit the longing to come closer to enjoy the shade of the corpulent tree and receive as an inheritance the seed that they will later have to take along roads and regions. They heard the voice of their Lord and longed to be sowers like Him. They are slowly becoming the disciples who know that tomorrow they will leave the warmth of the paternal home to bring a present to all who suffer hunger or thirst for love, truth or justice.

57. I have greatly manifested my word so that this people will not be intimidated by the man of knowledge, for truly I tell you, many of the so-called wise have been confused in their own wisdom.

58. Works, words, prayer, is the mission with which this people will have to teach their brothers. Under the mantle of the protection of the most loving Mother, he will have to cross the distances, trusting that that divine charity will not depart from him.

59. Many times you will talk about the existence and love of Mary, and you will see that hearts are not moved; other times you will be rejected for preaching her name and teaching faith in Her; but do not be afraid, remember that while Jesus was expiring on the cross, a woman pierced with pain felt dying at the foot of the tree; it was Mary, the Mother, who felt all the pain of this world. Did that mob notice the presence of that woman? No, people, but time passed and She whose name was not even known, was considered as the Mother of the Redeemer as a man and as the Mother of humanity spiritually. In the hearts of men, an altar was raised to that heavenly tenderness that, through Mary, appeared to the world.

Love one another!

60. As one who goes to a fountain for water to irrigate his lands, so humanity comes before the manifestation of my word. Everyone has a portion, a family or a people to feed spiritually and knows that only in Me can he find the crystalline water that makes his lands flourish and bear fruit satisfactorily.

61. My heart as a Teacher receives touched those emissaries who come from distant regions on behalf of a multitude; I, through them, sent to those hearts my message of peace and my lesson of wisdom.

62. You do well to look for me in the bosom of those who have listened to me the most, because they have learned a lot, but do not forget that it is not necessary to cross material distances to find me, because I am everywhere. The only distance you will have to travel to feel my presence is the one that exists between your materiality and spiritual goods

63. Return in peace to your home, to your region or to the bosom of your congregation, but first put on zeal, justice and energy so that you lead your multitudes on the right path, so that you do not let anyone profane this doctrine with their works, so that you carry in your heart balm to wipe away the cry of your brothers who day after day knock on the doors asking for your charity. Make my doctrine appear by your works as what it is: a true source of love, forgiveness and redemption.

64. Meditate on your past, analyze your present and you will be convinced that you have really been sent to earth to fulfill this mission. It is not the words of man that will persuade you of this truth, but the proofs that I have sent you in your path. Convinced of the truth of these teachings, devote yourselves to the performance of your mission with all the zeal and love of which you are capable.

65. The Master says to you: Do not enclose this work within a routine, however pure it may seem to you, saying: Lord, how perfect is your work, because beyond what you contemplate there is something higher that you will reach tomorrow; and thus, from one rung to another, you will go eternally without ever getting to glimpse the limits of my wisdom because it does not have them.

66. Do not stand still, nor do you walk in a hurry, measure your steps and affirm each one of them with study and meditation.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 192

1. Welcome on this day of remembrance in which you commemorate the moment when for the first time humanity heard my word through human understanding. The years have passed and I contemplate that the understandings that I have used, as well as those who have listened to me, have developed. They are no longer the little ones in the spiritual sense, nor the ignorant before the manifestation of the Divinity; by the elevation they have reached, they have achieved that the light of the Master comes to manifest among humanity, for the perfection of your spiritual life.
2. The ignorance of the spiritual truths in which humanity was, was destroyed with my light and man understood that the power of the Almighty was limited in an act of love, to make himself heard and felt through his children.
3. Since then, a new era has been born for men, who will no longer find barriers that prevent them from enjoying and recreating the spirit with the grace that this work contains.
4. Since then, all my disciples were free from that false belief of eternal damnation if they died in sin, or of an imperishable happiness, if death surprised them clean of all stain. You woke up and presented the path of evolution that every spirit follows through reincarnation until reaching perfection to inhabit the spiritual without having to inhabit the earth anymore. You understood the reason for the restitution and the meaning of the tests.
5. The sinners who came before Me, understood that eternal damnation does not exist and rose up full of hope and faith to work for the benefit of the spirit.
6. A new conception of what spiritual life is arose in the minds of those and the one who was dead to faith was reborn for that life. This miracle was realized through my communication by means of human understanding.
7. At first I allowed you to continue with your customs and religious traditions, because your spirit was saturated with them and your senses were accustomed, but as my teaching was making light in your spirit, those rites and practices disappeared. Stimulated by the wonders that you achieved by faith, you managed to repeat what Jesus said to you in the Second Time: "The miracle is done by faith".
8. What I gave you in the year of 1866 was a reminder of the law that was made known to you from Moses and of the word of Jesus, the Only Begotten, who came to teach you in the Second Time.

Love one another!

9. It was necessary that at this Time you should be reminded that the law was promulgated from the First Time.

10. The fulfillment that you must give to my law has no limitations; now in one way, tomorrow in another, you must always seek the good for your brother. My law is not a mandate that is imposed by force, it is an eternal invitation to good. I will not impose good on you, I will inspire you and I will wait for you to feel it, so that when you practice it, you will feel that you have fulfilled the law of God.

11. Throughout the ages, man has forged in his mind an image of God, through which he has sought Him and worshiped Him. But since there was confusion in the practice of beliefs, the Father has used envoys and emissaries, men enlightened by my Divinity, who have come to clarify confused ideas. Among them are my spokespersons, whom I have prepared to make you hear my word of light through them. While some have listened to the divine messages with interest, others, feeling that their deep-rooted customs were being combated, have felt repulsion towards the call of my messengers.

12. All the messengers of my Divinity have had to suffer ridicule; all of them have known human cruelty and ingratitude. In each epoch, my forerunners have come to preach and to practice what I have entrusted to them, always in accordance with the spiritual advancement of humanity.

13. I have always manifested my existence to you as the Creator of the universe and I gave you to understand from the beginning that the basis for inhabiting this world in peace were love and charity. Then you discovered that there was something in your being that did not belong to matter; that feeling, taking shape in your heart, revealed to you the existence of the spirit and the conviction that after this life there was another for that spirit: eternity.

14. When Jesus dwelt as a man with you, he showed you his always new and always eternal doctrine, which pointed out to you the way you should follow to find it again; and in the Third Time you have listened to me again, now as the Holy Spirit, through the understanding of man.

15. Every time I have come to you, I have turned you away from the worship of false deities, to guide you on the true path. The Divine Spirit has indeed come upon you, showing the world that his word, as the seed of love, is the life that is born, grows and is perfected. When Christ finished His work, he said, "Everything is finished," that is, that lesson had reached its end. However, earlier he had promised to return among men because he still had new lessons in store for them.

Love one another!

16. And here is the Master among you, revealing to you the new teachings and reminding you of the forgotten ones, so that you may always keep in mind the duties of your spirit, which must be the true image of the Creator, towards the Father and towards your brothers.

17. After my stay as Jesus among men, I have always come to those who as soldiers or apostles came to confirm my doctrine with their works and to prevent humanity from distorting my teachings; but many deaf and blind, interpreting my word imperfectly, divided their opinions, thus creating diversity of sects. And if men are spiritually divided, how can they love one another, according to the highest precept of my law? That is why I tell you that this civilization is only apparent, because men themselves destroy it. As long as humanity does not build a world on the foundations of my law of justice and love, it will not be able to have the peace and light of the spirit, on whose virtues I would create and forge a true world of elevation, both in the spirit, in science and in morality.

18. If you could already conduct yourselves obeying the dictates of your conscience, the Divinity would not have to materialize to remind you of your duties. If you already understood that the blood of the perfect man, who was Jesus, was poured out to show you the way of your salvation, you would continually seek me on that path; but you do not; but I love you and I come to seek those who have forgotten me, to renew my promise to them, telling them that the "kingdom of heaven" still awaits them. I do not bring to you a new doctrine, nor a new law, but many new revelations; but whatever He teaches you, it will be to lead you to the fulfillment of that maxim that says to you, "Love one another."

19. As you listen to my lessons and learn from Me, your spirit becomes more and more enlightened. It will then be useless for you to try to deceive yourselves, because he as a judge will claim you. In vain will you try to justify your bad deeds, because conscience will relentlessly point out your mistakes until you amend them. You will be your judges. Because: I do not dictate sentences, nor do I indicate to you the place that after this life you are going to occupy in the world of the spirit; I only inspire you to carve out light and peace for the hereafter. In this way I show you that there is an intimate relationship between God and man. Love me, even if you can't imagine what I'm like. I have no form, I am simply love, power, wisdom, everything that exists. But if you cannot conceive all these virtues, look at me and imagine me through Jesus; but remember that He told you, "Whoever knows the Son knows the Father."

20. When you love, when you feel impelled to practice charity, when you have to forgive, imagine Jesus, feel him, let him live in your heart. Then you will truly be like your Father, both in love and in that you spiritually have no form, because you are light.

Love one another!

21. Beloved humanity: I contemplate you tired and burdened by the weight of your faults; you ask me for a balm that heals your spirit and your matter and I say to you: Undertake a struggle with yourselves, penetrate into your interior and get to know yourselves. Judge yourselves with the light of your conscience so that you may know why you are suffering at this time; and so, full of firm resolutions, to obey my law, you may pluck out the germ of evil and be healed. The weed will be cut off by the roots and thrown into the fire. Man is not the weed that grows on the earth, but sin, ignorance that has multiplied, invading hearts; but my word comes to enlighten the human spirit, my inspirations and revelations will stop the advance of evil and turn the heart of man into fertile soil, and in those lands I will sow my seed until it bears abundant fruit.

22. I am the doctor who comes in search of the sick. When you are tired of suffering and you do not find a pious hand to heal you, come to Me, pray and enter into communion with Me and I will pour out the comfort you need; I will not judge your past, I will lead you to the path of fulfillment and step by step I will transform you into men of good will.

23. Promise yourselves to make amends; do not swear before Me, for the flesh is fragile and can betray you.

24. When the times are adverse, do not despair, do not blaspheme; resist the storms, accept the trials and your spirit will be strengthened and will reach perfection.

25. I will stop the ambition of men. The destruction will have a limit and after the day, of which the prophets have spoken to you, when human pride will be brought down. I will grant to each creature peace, according to his merits, and a new dawn will shine for this world. Who can penetrate my high judgments? Who will dare you to destroy what I have formed within you? The spirit is untouchable; if they destroy the body, the spirit whose essence is immortal will remain, and consciousness as a law will continue to guide the steps of this one, until he reaches Me.

26. Everyone who bends to the divine judgment will find the channel that leads to perfection. I have pointed out the destiny of each spirit; its beginning and its end are in Me. Great happenings await you along the way. He will fight one battle after another; but in all his steps he will find me and my love will strengthen him. The Father will not depart from the son and when he has returned to the divine bosom, there will be a feast in heaven and joy in this world. Then, Teacher and disciples gathered together will be able to meet.

27. Truly I tell you: Not only in this world do I have disciples; also in the hereafter the spirits receive my teaching and listen to this same word that you hear; even those who by their elevation and light are teachers, come to hear the word of the Divine Teacher. Just as

Love one another!

in your world there are material differences, according to the preparation that each one possesses, also in the spiritual world there are many rungs on the ladder of perfection.

28. Just as you come to hear me to know how you should carry out your mission, the beings of light are also preparing to listen to me in order to serve their Father better and better; that is why whenever I speak to you, I find myself surrounded by multitudes. In that hour one and the other are united with bonds, divine of love.

29. In the spiritual valley they are indistinguishable from each other, no one is unknown; there is a great attraction and charity between all. The same must be done by the spiritualist people in the nations, religions and sects, until fraternity among humanity is achieved.

30. The new disciples will see the prophecies that announced the kingdom of Christ in the universe come true.

31. Know that those who inhabit other worlds, from there serve me and receive my orders; they will come to you as Cyrenians and fellow travelers, manifesting their strength and light on your way; they will speak to you through the gift of revelation; likewise future generations, those who will take a step ahead of yours, will receive in their understanding the light of great spirits.

32. Recognize by all this that I reveal to you, that not everything that happens in your world is the work of men; know how to discover the influence of the spiritual world in your life.

33. My teaching has given you enough knowledge to break the veils of fanaticism and ignorance, those veils that prevent you from contemplating the truth.

34. Let your spirit free, before which infinite spaces open up; do not subject him to believe only in the forms that your imagination creates. Let him be inspired by my lessons, let him discover and let him see, so he will acquire wisdom. If you want to be great in spirit, help him in his development, do not stagnate him in fanaticism. Everything evolves, everything changes and is perfected; only my law is immutable and immovable, because it has always been and will always be perfect. She is the guide of the world, she is the divine counsel, the light that inspires good.

35. Tomorrow you will speak under my inspiration and while that moment arrives, the spiritual world penetrates the heart of man to guide humanity towards the path that will lead it to the kingdom of peace.

Love one another!

36. My will has chosen sinners, because I did not come to seek the righteous; those are already safe; but already my charity has drawn you out; show your life to your brothers as a mirror, as an example and a proof of regeneration.

37. I know of the struggles that exist in your own spirit, of the weaknesses of your heart, that sometimes you do not find the strength to get ahead in the trials and it is when you raise your supplication to the Master asking him to come to your aid, it is when before Him you confess yourself unworthy of my gifts and my graces.

38. That is why I have come to you and said to you, Drink of the essence of my word, for it is my own blood, which will wash you and save you.

39. The spirits were ecstatic listening to me, the hearts beat hastily when receiving the light of my word, the lips begin to babble the first phrases of spirituality; they are those of the new disciples who are born to true life.

40. I saw your smallness and your poverty, at the same time as a great humility and conformity in your spirit, and when the propitious moment had arrived, I came to bring you your inheritance.

41. When the crowds began to arrive at the places where my word is manifested, I only contemplated orphaned hearts. Then you listened to my word, the essence of which, like a powerful balm, did the miracle of lifting you to life.

42. Only my word, only this doctrine could teach you to seek in your being the existence of your spirit, its powers, its attributes, its missions.

43. Now, when you begin to get to know each other, you begin to experience a great confidence in life, a real and true faith in Me, a peace that you did not know before.

44. Do you not think it is right that your spirit should know the way it should go? That is what I wanted when I gave you my teaching. Remember that from that time I said to you, "I am the way, whoever comes along it does not stumble."

45. Not only those who listen to me through the understanding of these spokespersons will be wise; no, I am preparing everything so that my word, even after ceasing to manifest through these channels, reaches all places on earth, because my message is for all the peoples that make up humanity.

46. Multitudes, who arrived sick and who have been healed with the balm of my word, understand that you did not only come to heal the evil that afflicted you; understand that the true purpose of my call has been to reveal to you the spiritual mission that you must fulfill for your brothers.

Love one another!

47. Do not be content to rejoice that you have regained your faith, also seek for your spirit the joy that works of charity give. Let your testimony not be concrete to say: The Master healed me, but also do the same with your fellow men, because then you will be fulfilling for Me and for them, you will be testifying to the love of your Father.

48. Whoever does not feel charity towards those in need, whoever does not experience in his heart the pain of others, will not have taken the step that it is necessary to take on my way to call himself a disciple of Christ.

49. I have found you hardened, indifferent and selfish to others and I have started by pouring out my benefits on you, sweetening your heart and sensitizing fibers, so that later you could fix your attention on others and also forget about yourselves.

50. Today the world ignores that I am gathering a people whose voice will one day be heard everywhere. I will send the new disciples to preach; but it will be until I find them prepared, when they will know how to face the struggle and men will not be able to silence them because before, they will have given them resounding proofs of my truth.

51. Humanity does not know about the gifts that I am revealing to this people, which are the gifts that every man and every spirit possesses. When my disciples have developed these gifts and have prepared themselves, they will be able to give a broad and true testimony at their hands.

52. This people will still have to fight a lot to achieve their preparation and their spirituality; many tests will have to pass to purify themselves from the scourges that still accompany them; but my word, spoken in these times will be fulfilled, as the one that I revealed to humanity in the past times has been fulfilled and you will see the spiritual seed spread along all the roads of the earth, like an irrepressible torrent of crystalline waters, washing, purifying, sweeping away everything evil, fertilizing the fields, bringing life and truth to all the regions.

53. What does the strength of men mean in the face of my power? What can the opposition of materialistic peoples do against the infinite force of spirituality? Nothing. I have allowed man to go to the limit of his ambitions and to the summit of his pride so that he can verify that the gift of free will with which he was endowed by his Father was a truth; but there, reaching the limit, he will open his eyes to light and love to bow before my presence surrendered to the only absolute power and the only universal wisdom that is that of your God.

54. Fight and persevere, people, and truly I say to you, I will grant you to contemplate the fulfillment of my word.

Love one another!

55. Feel, beloved disciples, how divine love manifests itself when you repent of your faults; my Spirit is then at peace with men.

56. Through human understanding you have had me as an understanding and tender Father, correcting with wisdom and infinite patience your imperfections.

57. At this time I have come to leave you in simple words the most sublime expression of what spirituality is. I have come to teach you the most practical way to fulfill, so that the disciple of this work may walk without stumbling on the path traced by my charity from eternity.

58. Spiritualism has not been creating new laws, it only reveals to you the way to ascend and walk without stopping, within the law of all times.

59. The spirit is originally pure and if he has been contaminated with impurities in the world before he will have to purify himself until he reaches the triumph in this cause entrusted to him.

60. The spiritualist, by conviction, must eliminate from himself everything that he judges causes him backwardness; because my word will not be imposed by fear, it will convert and persuade by making his truth and his love felt, as the doctrine of Christ in the Second Time was not imposed either.

61. Today Christ, the Teacher, tells you: That miracle of being transformed by my word, faith does.

62. Who doubts my presence at this time? Who can limit the powers of those who can do everything? Who can prevent the Master from coming to manifest himself for a human creature, who is his masterpiece, made in his image and likeness as to the spirit?

63. From this explanation that I give you, take its content as a weapon so that you explain these manifestations to the unbeliever tomorrow.

64. You will be besieged by the questions of fools and enemies of this cause, but do not be afraid, for I will be with you. First, I have let you know the paths, the crossroads and the dangers so that, knowing good and evil, you will always be able to discover the true way, which will return you to your origin, to the bosom of the Father from where you sprang.

65. If man dwells on earth, it is by the will of the Father; through Him He breathes and lives; and in that human form your Lord took to live in the world and let good and evil approach Him, allowing Himself to be tempted in his humility. If I became a man out of love, to live among you, why should I not manifest myself through the understanding of man, whom I love so much and whom I seek to help him to be saved?.

Love one another!

66. Every human being feels his own spirit living within him and sometimes feels the longing for an invisible hand to reach out to him. When grief invades his heart he looks up to heaven in search of resignation and screams from the depths of his being to be heard. How can he think that his voice reaches the Creator and that his afflicted face is seen by Him? How can he entertain the idea that his Lord knows him? Because in the spirit there are faculties that make him sense and know the Father to implore him when what he is looking for is not found on earth; if this is how you come to understand my lessons, why not believe that God can manifest Himself through the attributes of man, if he is a part of God himself?.

67. Man, no matter how materialistic he may be, will sense a power that is above all and that presentiment or intuition of my existence will convince him that these manifestations are subject to a principle of truth, justice and love.

68. It is true that it has been necessary for the man donated for this service to have sufficient conviction to perform such a delicate position and that when he did not know how to put aside his weaknesses and inclinations towards the material in time to receive my divine ray, the manifestation did not have the external splendor that the listeners always craved, even when behind the imperfections of matter the essence and the truth of the Divine Spirit was always present.

69. If when studying my word you find any difference in the expression, let this not confuse you, because it is of no importance; inspiration reaches all the spokespersons and they give it the expression, according to the perfection it has reached within the language.

70. Seek the essence, which is the one that you must carry with you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 193

1. Your spirit comes to receive my teaching and I welcome it.
2. Disciples: You must be alert because men will rise up to search my work, which some will judge based on material sciences; then you will make it known as the spiritual doctrine that will transform the world.
3. It is not that it comes against science, since science is knowledge, knowledge, light; it is that my teaching is above all human knowledge. In my word I come to explain to you spiritualism, which means, knowledge of the spiritual, of the divine, knowledge of a higher life, which is beyond everything that is matter. Truly, I bless the science that men have developed for the benefit of humanity.
4. This is the time when there will be a lot of talk about spirit and science. Science is not only the privilege of those who prepare themselves materially to know it, because it is light that springs from the spirit, who receives it from God.
5. My divine teaching is a superior science that teaches you to perfect the spirit; I have also given you the brain and the heart, so that there you may polish your inspiration and your feelings.
6. The knowledge that I am giving you has no limits, it is universal, it is infinite, in it you will find the true knowledge of spiritual life and material life.
7. I find you already qualified to understand my teaching and to penetrate its mysteries. By means of material science you are knowing the laws that govern the entire creation and that is condensed in your own body and when you have studied a lot and come to know the laws that were previously a mystery to you, you find yourself at the threshold of the afterlife, where the heart of the Father awaits you who tries to communicate with you every moment. What can you ignore knowing my doctrine?.
8. That is why I tell you that my humble teaching gives you the superior knowledge that will prevent your heart from wavering in the presence of the wise men of this world.
9. In order for you to reveal the meaning of any event in nature or in your life, you will not have to resort to books of science to consult them, it will be enough for you to prepare your understanding and cleanse your heart, so that inspiration flows from your lips.
10. If you, being within my work, feel inferior and despise the help that you can reach with your prayer, they will call you clumsy and ignorant.

Love one another!

11. Understand that when I have told you that at this time I have come to communicate with you through the understanding of ignorant beings, I wanted to tell you that for my communication I did not choose those who you call sages or philosophers; however, a brain that lets my inspiration pass reveals light in the spirit and light is wisdom.

12. Again I say to you: Fight, because while the spirit is on the path of evolution, it will be exposed to temptations. That is why I teach you and give you strength, so that you may overcome your evil inclinations. If your spirit is strong, he will give strength to the mind and firm will to the heart to overcome the desires of the flesh. When man lacks light, his spirit does not evolve; then all the vicissitudes have a strong impact on his heart and he is like a small boat that is shipwrecked in the middle of the storm.

13. When a man is spiritually prepared, it is as if he were wearing an invulnerable armor against the lurks of temptation.

14. I have revealed these teachings to you, so that when for a moment you fall or stumble on the way, you will recognize your fault and seek the way of amendment.

15. If you behave with humility, your spiritual flow will increase in the life that awaits you. Then you will get peace, which will give you the most beautiful feeling of your existence. The desire to serve the Father will be born in your spirit, being a faithful guardian of what He created, being a consolation for the one who suffers and peace for the one who has no rest.

16. It is not only my word that announces my presence to you in these moments, it is your own spirit, which feels me deeply.

17. I welcome you. This is the essence of my word that comes to feed your heart so that your feelings harmonize with the spirit. Without knowing your sciences or philosophies, you are acquiring wisdom. You are seers and have gifts of intuition and revelation, through which you receive my inspiration.

18. Before men unite in my law, there will be rumors of war. Humanity will be purified and then the reign of the Holy Spirit will come.

19. It is up to you to interpret the word that the Master gave you through the understanding of man. Do not make doctrines that divide you from my divine teaching, because it is the universal doctrine that will unite you all.

20. Understand that you are able to overcome the reluctance of the subject in order to put my lessons into practice. You will do well, sowing love and charity and with it you will have given light and progress to your spirit.

Love one another!

21. I leave you responsible for this word that you have heard, which you will deliver with the purity with which you have received it.

22. My coming at this time is a new invitation to the path of the law and the whole essence of this word is summarized in that maxim that I have taught you for a long time: "Love one another".

23. Be content with the trials, see that you are not a disinherited people but one that, in one way or another, has always enjoyed my pleasures.

24. Mary, the sweet Mother, also comes through human understanding to give you her caress and to fill you with strength so that you are not surprised by the tiredness in your life.

25. Blessed is the spirit, for he beholds the face of his Father. Blessed are you who have attained freedom of thought and have rejected forms and dogmas to seek me. My teaching has come to enlighten your understanding and now you know that work, feelings and purity of heart are the best way to worship the Father and fulfill His Law. In this way man comes to the perfect communication of man with his Creator, the spiritual communication where the son can say: Father, your will be done in me and the Father can answer him: "Love one another as I love you". That voice will resonate in the consciousness of everyone who so rises. That voice will shape the heart and spirit of whoever comes to Me. That communion will be like a balm for the spirit that in this life becomes acrisolated and purified through matter, to acquire wisdom and come to know its Creator.

26. That is why I have told you that what you learn in this world will serve you for the way that leads the spirit to eternal life. If you fulfill your mission in this life and take advantage of its lessons, when you leave matter you will be like the dew that descends from flowers, because you will come to inspire good in hearts.

27. Feel your Lord in your spirit and feel the supreme joy of dwelling in Him, because Jehovah, the Creator, is in everything and that joy must be increased in you by contemplating that I have come again communicating through the human understanding, to continue delivering my lessons to you. Unite your joy to that which overflows from my spiritual world, those beings who come to tell you in their message, that their world with being infinitely greater than yours, is only an atom of the world of perfection.

28. These hours that you spend with Me, you have not lost them, they are light for your spirit, because he is illuminated with the wisdom of the Master. If, from the bottom of your being, a voice arises that says: Master, I believe in you, because with your word you

Love one another!

not only give wisdom to our spirit, but also strength and hope to endure the pains of this life, in truth, your spirit will have spoken.

29. Today you are learning to converse with Me, saturating yourselves with the spiritual meaning of my teaching.

30. In this, which is the last time of complacency, I recommend that you fulfill my commands. I will leave you my legacy of love through which men will unite with each other and all with the Lord.

31. Your heart tells me: Master, after the year 1950, whom will we welcome? I answer you, By my word, which as a testament I will leave printed for you.

32. You will stay a few moments on earth to fulfill my orders and when I announce my imminent departure I will tell you as at that time to the apostles: "Where I am going, you cannot go now, but the time will come when you will go where I am going now".

33. To help you climb, my consoling words descend to you. Each one of them is a ray of light that comes to illuminate your mind so that it conceives feelings and ideas worthy of your Father and of yourselves.

34. The spiritualist will be recognized by his word humble and simple in its form, but profound in its meaning.

35. The spiritualist will not seek his own good, but will know how to give himself entirely to others. That disciple will come to fill a hole in the heart of humanity; he will help his brothers to perfect their idea of God. It is indeed easy to serve and live in harmony with others.

36. The apostles of this doctrine will make the world understand that it is not necessary that they offer me enclosures or temples full of luxuries, to compensate me for the offenses they have committed against their father or their brothers.

37. When man knows that he is more essence than matter, he will offer to his Lord the flowers of the eternal part of his being: his spirit.

38. Opposing forces will oppose the development of spirituality, because what has been believed and practiced and has reigned for centuries, some will not want it to fall.

39. My divine teaching does not come to impose itself by force, nor to instill any fear. She will gently penetrate the spirit and the heart by persuasion, by her truth, by her justice.

40. In all parts of the world men are looking for the reason of what they call phenomena and which are the proper manifestations of the evolution of everything in creation.

Love one another!

41. Humanity has learned a lot, the difference that exists between the one that inhabits the earth today and that of past times is great. Also spiritually you will have great advancement, which will amaze you when you compare it with the spiritual backwardness in which you lived.

42. Be prepared for when the fight comes, strengthen your faith and temper the spirit to face those who are going to fight. My team is still with you to give you the final touches and make the last recommendations.

43. I want you to be intimately convinced and firm in following me to the end. Your heart says to me: Do you doubt us, Master? And I say to you, Have you not sworn oaths many times to follow me and in an instant of trial doubt has come to you?

44. I do not impose conditions on you, nor do I demand sacrifices from you. I only let you know that the good that you do to your fellow men is a good that you will do to yourselves.

45. Give my teaching and do all the charity you can without profiting from it. Don't fool anyone. If your actions still lack purity, it is time for you to correct yourselves; trust in Me, in your Master.

46. There are times when you implore my strength so that you can serve your brother, knowing that you too are poor in the world; misery frightens you and your heart falters. In those moments you don't trust Me.

47. When suffering overwhelms you, you ask that it instantly disappear because it seems unbearable to you. It is that there is no perfection in you because your spirit lacks development. You do not think you deserve purification, you fail to discover that pain is often just a lesson so that later you can better understand the one who suffers.

48. Take full advantage of your stay on earth, suffer with love, upliftment and patience, so that right here you will purify yourselves of your stains, and when the pain passes and peace penetrates your heart again, enjoy it and prolong it. Even with your way of suffering you will have to give example and teaching. I do not want the spiritualist to be judged eloquent in his word and reprehensible in his actions. You must always confirm your faith and your words with worthy deeds.

49. Do not forget that when you implore my help, I will have already anticipated to clear your path.

50. Fulfill according to your conscience, so that when the moment of your judgment comes, you will be able to answer for your actions. Do not expect punishment from Me; my justice has never punished; then my love would not have strength. Each one is his

Love one another!

own judge, and how many times have I had to save you from yourselves, because within you you carry the enemy that is evil, selfishness, vanity.

51. From all this you will understand that one life is not enough for the spirit to purify himself.

52. The time will come when you will be able to serve as a teacher; then I will be with you to help you in difficult moments.

53. In your heart you say to me: Father, blessed are you because you have come to us, since we have not been able to come to You.

54. The man for whom I am communicating disappears from your sight and only my divine essence remains, which your spirit collects in the moments of my communication.

55. You well know that these matters have nothing, they are divine, that they are only instruments that transmit my message; that is why you freely let your spirit escape away from all material influence, to enjoy my presence.

56. I often tell you about the true fulfillment performed by the spokesman, so that you know to what extent he can give perfection to his word, to what limit his capacity for understanding reaches and then you can analyze with justice each of my manifestations, with full knowledge of what you should attribute to me, such as wisdom and essence, and what you should grant to the spokesman, which is his good preparation; in this way you will not be able to fall into errors, attributing to me the imperfections of those through whom I communicate or, on the contrary, attributing to the speaker the wisdom and power that my Spirit gave through him.

57. This is how I will speak to you often, because you are in danger of becoming fanatical about the material form of this work, a form that the spokesman has represented, because it is the instrument of my communication.

58. If you do not meditate on all this in time, your attachment to all material practices will be so great that you will not be able to get rid of your materiality when the moment of trial comes. What is that moment of proof I'm talking about? It is that day when I will have to give you my last word through a spokesman.

59. I have not kept the appointed date a secret, so that you may all find yourselves prepared for that day.

60. This town is a large one and there are many branches of it; however, there is not a place where I would not have expressed my will to conclude my communication in the year 1950.

Love one another!

61. You all know that this communication will not be eternal, that from the first days of my manifestation I made it known to the people, that only for a while I would communicate in this way with men.

62. Other revelations that I have made in all the precincts where my word has vibrated is the one in which I have told you that you are destined to communicate from spirit to Spirit in the future, that is, already without the mediation of men, of external symbols or cults.

63. The same in the enclosure that shelters large crowds, as in the humble place where a few disciples gather, the same in the big cities, as in the provinces and in small villages, the essence of my work has been manifested; you are able to take the step firmly towards spirituality; I have strengthened you in each of my lessons so that when the decisive hour arrives when you have to demonstrate your obedience, humility and love to the Master, you will be able to imitate him, sacrificing yourself if necessary and renouncing what for a long time was your incentive, with the full knowledge that this renunciation will mean for the whole people a great step forward on the path of spirituality.

64. If you do not listen to these preparation lessons, there will be a very painful awakening for those who do not now give them the importance that they contain. That awakening may be the day of my departure or some time after, but it will always be painful.

65. I want to spare you the trials to which disobedience, misinterpretation or foolishness can lead you; but if, after all I have taught and warned you, someone believing himself stronger than Me, wiser and more entitled than I to issue orders, knowingly does not comply with what I have ordered, he will have drafted and signed his sentence, the magnitude of which will be in accordance with the dimensions of his fault.

66. Where my word has flourished the most, it will be where there is the greatest responsibility, because it was where my teaching shone the brightest and my work was defined the most; therefore, from those places the best example must come out to others, to the little ones, so that everyone may do my will.

67. While some come from distant places, others come from nearby regions, all in pursuit of this word that fills your heart with peace. Do not ask humanity, if it is true that I have manifested in this time. What can those who are ignorant of my coming and my new revelations tell you? In the depths of your heart is my word and in yourselves you will find its meaning.

68. I have called you, I have chosen you; it has not been the orders of men, it has been my will that has brought you closer to these humble places where you listen to my word.

Love one another!

It has been a while since I was calling you to listen to my teachings, because this manifestation is about to end. Some arrived early and many were recreated, others arrived late, but they will know how to take advantage of them.

69. It was not chance that brought you to this path. You are the people of yesterday, today and forever, the people who have been given vestments through which only I have been able to recognize you. I, Who am the Father who watches over the days and nights of the beloved son, have come to you to make a new call and reveal to you that you are spiritually the same ones to whom in times past the path of life and truth was traced.

70. This existence is one more opportunity that has been entrusted to you so that you can take advantage of it by fulfilling my laws and mandates. The times have passed, today I have come to make the call to you through the understandings prepared by my Divinity.

71. Elijah manifested himself spiritually through the brains, which I later used, and through these channels you received the explanation of the past revelations. By the understanding of the first, those who were to follow them on the path were prepared, those who later multiplied, letting my voice be heard in many regions. I have called them spokespeople.

72. Today, three years before my word ceases, I come to ask of those hearts that they transmit the pure inspiration of the Most High and that penetrating their own consciousness, they recognize that both their work and my word will have to reach their culmination in these last moments. For this it is necessary to arrive at the sacrifice, to remain willing and prepared as they never were before.

73. Temptations will lie in wait for them, but they will not be alone, because I will place angels or spirits of light on their right and left to watch over their steps.

74. Until today humanity has not been able to communicate spiritually and directly with Me. That is why I have always sent the beings of light for whom I have spoken to the world. Why are you surprised now, if I spoke through the mouth of Moses and the prophets to mankind? Many beings in the afterlife ask me to send them to the world to incarnate to provide help to this humanity that is succumbing; but I have told them: The messengers are already on earth; my emissaries are already designated and scattered throughout the world. They are all part of my people and will have to give proof of their strength and elevation.

75. You will not come to Me with empty hands or with empty wheat, because you will not feel worthy even to think about Me.

76. Look at men in different parts of the world and through various religions waiting for the ray of my light and waiting for my voice to speak to them. Hear their prayers and

Love one another!

their supplications, hear how they implore my coming, saying to me: Father, we have been waiting for you for a long time and you have not appeared, we have already suffered a lot and you, our Savior, have not come to our aid.

77. Wake up from your sleep, disciples, so that you may let humanity know my spiritual work; then I will say to those who love me: Wait a little longer, for the moment will soon come when you will feel me approaching your heart.

78. Disciples: Strengthen yourselves in my word, and if at times you weaken after much struggle in barren lands, I will give you a truce and then you will rise up with great courage. Have serenity and live alert.

79. Make humanity believe in my coming by your own acts. Consecrate your home to the good, to charity, to love, but not only for those who live inside it, open its doors and let the needy, the sick, the sad enter through them. With the charity with which I have received you in these precincts, receive your brothers and sisters into your homes.

80. Study my word, analyze what I have told you; it is not necessary that you look for the books of the earth to instruct you in the spiritual I have been your book and my spiritual world one of its pages; come to it.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 194

1. My love is with you. Draw near to this fountain, walkers of life; come and drink, O distressed hearts, hands that reach out in need to Me, carry my charity, all of you rest here, under the shade of the tree of life.
2. Not all of you come crying, also among the crowds there are those who come grateful for the last benefits received and in their hearts they tell me: Thank you, Father, your charity is infinite with us.
3. It is the eternal Spirit of love who is among you, the One who once became man in order to dwell with humanity, saving it from vice, sin and darkness.
4. I am the same; the times do not pass over Me, it is they who are under my will. That is why I come to remind you of your past and to announce to you what you will be in tomorrow.
5. I come to remind you of those words that in the Second Time I wrote in the heart of humanity and the bloody traces of calvary with which I marked my passage through the world.
6. In my word there is the honey that can sweeten your existence and put away forever the bitterness, which has been in all times the sad taste of your life.
7. If before you did not understand why I gave you the earth, now you will come to the knowledge of your destiny and your mission, so that you will not err again.
8. Get out of your parking lot; the mission of all spirits is to evolve, transform and renew constantly until you reach perfection.
9. I have come to announce to you a new era, a new time in which you will come out of your spiritual lethargy and ascend one more step on the path that leads to the top of Mt. But not only my word announces to you the new time and speaks to you of evolution and perfection; also the nature that surrounds you demonstrates it through its language that you do not want to hear or understand. She is also preparing to take a step towards perfection, because as time passes, her breast will be the shelter of more evolved and perfect beings; therefore, that dwelling has to be in harmony with those who come to inhabit it.
10. Have you not noticed any signs in the elements, in the seasons, in the firmament, on earth or in the seas? Are you blind and do not contemplate those signs of which I speak to you, or deaf so as not to hear their voices? Know and announce it to humanity, as the prophets of ancient times did, that soon your planet will shake in all orders, like a tree

Love one another!

when it is shaken by a hurricane; thus the earth will shake and only the leaves that have life will remain on the branches of the tree, because the dry ones will be detached and swept away by the whirlwind.

11. Those days will be a test for all men and only in prayer and in goodness will they find refuge and peace.

12. How beautiful it would be if a people arose on earth, that it would be like a savior, that it would be like a beacon in the darkness and peace in the midst of confusion! Would it not please you to be that people? The word that you are receiving encloses and teaches everything that you need to be able to be a bulwark of humanity in the moments of trial.

13. My presence among you and the communication of my word have not been just for chance; all this has a meaning and that is that you have been called to hear the voice that comes to open the new time, so that you may rise up full of love and faith to spread the message received.

14. When this doctrine emerges in all its purity and truth in the world, men will come to it as the thirsty and tired pilgrim goes in pursuit of the oasis through the desert.

15. You cannot yet say that this teaching has made itself felt on earth, because you have concretized to receive my divine messages.

16. In order for this people to rise up carrying the spiritual seed with all the light and essence with which I have entrusted it to you, they will first go through many confusions, make mistakes, contradictions and desecrations.

17. Good practice, true worship and good behavior will come, when the disciples of the Third Time give my word the right interpretation and with their works bear witness to my teachings.

18. Spirituality has not yet been defined among this people, because it has not managed to get rid of old traditions and customs, and by mixing its practices and external cults with my spiritual doctrine, it is thereby preventing men from contemplating the truth of this work.

19. In my arcanum I reserve great wonders and works to overflow them in the world through this people, when it is prepared.

20 I am waiting for the spirituality of these multitudes, whom I have doctinated and inspired long enough for their preparation until now I do not contemplate the fruit that I hope for. Where is your harmony and fraternity? Where is obedience, humility and charity, alien to all petty interests?

Love one another!

21. How far is this people from being able to teach spirituality to the world and how far from being the worthy witness of my word!

22. I have told you that there is a thirst and a hunger of the spirit in humanity, that only a pure and clear doctrine like this will be able to alleviate its anguish and save it; but if this word and this work are not exposed in all their purity, what saving work will those who teach it be able to do? For all this, once I conclude my communication, I will grant this people some time to meditate, pray, spiritualize and prepare. Thus, when he rises up and becomes an emissary of my word, he will be a disciple aware of the mission he is going to fulfill and his testimony will be true.

23. The whole message that this people will bring to the world will be of consolation; in it men will find the secret that encloses each spirit, with its wealth of attributes and gifts unknown until now. In him humanity will find the revelation that will teach it the communication of spirit to Spirit.

24. The good sowers of spiritualism will never be distinguished by anything external or material. There will be no habits, no insignia, no special way of speaking in them. Everything will be simplicity and humility in their actions; however, if they are distinguished for something, it will be for their charity and their spirituality.

25. The true preachers of spiritualism will not be notable for the floridness of their language, but for the wisdom and simplicity of their word, but above all for the truth of their works and goodness of their life.

26. Remember that I on earth did not need the beautiful external language to captivate the hearts of the multitudes, but I knew how to reach them with love, with truth, with balm and wisdom. That is the example that I want you to take into account and imitate.

27. Nor do I want you to enclose your worship in material enclosures, because you will imprison your spirit and you will not let it open its wings, to conquer eternity.

28. The altar that I leave for you to celebrate in it the worship that I hope for is life, without any limitation, beyond all religions, all churches and sects, because it exists in the spiritual, in the eternal, in the divine.

29. Disciples: Although many of you have reached old age with a heart full of experiences, when you heard my word and received my new revelations at this time, you had to confess that before my wisdom you were only infants.

30. It fell to you to be on earth and listen to me in this way at the beginning of the Third Time, so that you could be the faithful witnesses of the Spirit of Truth, those who are able to explain my doctrine to the world.

Love one another!

31. This time, called by Me the time of spiritual light, will be one of great confusion in its beginning. Great questions, deep doubts, uncertainties and struggles of the spirit will arise from man. All this will be a sign for man to awaken to the spiritual life.

32. I want all my disciples to be awake and prepared by then, because it will be necessary for the word to come from their lips to dispel all the darkness or calm the storm. Then you will see how quickly the spiritualist doctrine will spread, because it will be felt in every heart and will calm the pain as water quenches the thirst of the thirsty.

33. Life will then change. Religions, morality, science, philosophy, all concepts will undergo a great transformation and men, finally knowing the true meaning of life, will try to approach the fulfillment of my laws of love, justice and charity.

34. Man will come to understand that his kingdom is not of this world either, that his human body or envelope is only the instrument through whose senses his spirit looks out into this world of trials and restitution. He will conclude by knowing that this life is just a magnificent lesson illustrated with wonderful forms and images, so that the disciples, or all of humanity, can better understand the lessons that life gives them, with which, if they know how to value them, they will reach the evolution of their spirit and understand the purpose of the struggle that is forging them, the pain that polishes them, the work that ennobles, the knowledge that illuminates and the love that elevates.

35. If this existence were the only one, truly I tell you, it has been a long time since I would have removed the pain from it because it would be unjust if you had only come to this world to drink the cup of bitterness; but those who are suffering and crying today, it is because yesterday they delighted excessively; but that pain will purify them and make them worthy to rise to enjoy in a purer way in the Lord's dwellings.

36. At that time I came to teach humanity so that it could learn to live with purity and love in the world. Today I come to teach you so that you may learn to live in spirituality, so that you may prepare to dwell tomorrow in the spiritual valley among beings of light.

37. Humanity: It is only for matter to disintegrate after it has fulfilled its mission close to the spirit to which it served as an instrument or envelope; but the spirit that was in that being, the light of its intelligence, reason, will, feelings, all that never dies, it cannot die, because it is part of the immortal spirit that animated the life of that being on Earth.

38. Beloved children, who are gaining spirits in the paths of the various religions, I tell you that you must teach men to think, that you make them meditate, that you help them to analyze. The rite, the form, the tradition, the external, can no longer satisfy the spirit of the present age; it is necessary to give it light, essence, truth, so that it feels safe on its way, so that in the hours of trial it does not believe that it is going alone.

Love one another!

39. I see different men who believe in Me, their faith is so weak and their knowledge so confused, that they resemble in life those ships that sail without a compass, walkers without a star to point the way, or like sheep without a shepherd.

40. I give you these lessons through some of your brothers, whom I have taken from among the multitudes, to use their understanding to transmit this message to you.

41. Today a village is beginning to form around this word. In the corners of the cities, in the darkness of poverty and in the silence of humble life, the precincts open their doors where I make my doctrine of Father, Judge and Teacher heard.

42. Tomorrow the indifference with which many have seen this message will be broken, the indifference with which many have listened to the rumor of my new presence among men; and the contempt of others for this work will later be taken into interest, causing men to rise up in search of testimonies, news and evidence that will help them affirm their faith.

43. I will make those hearts find the traces of my passage in this time and when they are in front of Me, I will say to them: Welcome, beloved people, concentrate on yourselves and hear my word.

44. Love is what I have manifested to you in all times and now, communicated by the understanding of my chosen ones, I could not manifest myself in any other way.

45. This teaching now sets you on the way to understanding the doctrine that I gave you through Jesus in the Second Time, so that you may keep its essence jealously in your heart and that it may sprout from it when necessary.

46. This word will be felt throughout the universe, because everything is prepared for my spiritual communication with all men, of which they will bear witness.

47. Your spirit has always sought me and I have never left him alone; wherever you have walked, there I have been with you, my love has watched over your steps.

48. In all ages I have sought you and I have seen that your spirit has known how to recognize me. Now it is up to the spirit to know how to impose himself on the weaknesses of matter, in order to make him understand what the way is and what his mission is in this time of grace.

49. I have called you, I have taught you, and you will be the propagators of my teaching, of this word that you will soon cease to hear. The moment is near when Jesus ceases to transmit his Word through the human brain, but your understanding will be prepared to analyze my word and your spirit to receive my inspiration.

Love one another!

50. I am speaking to your spirit, to that atom that was born from mine and that, because it sprung from Me, belongs to me. Just as I said to you at that time, "My kingdom is not of this world," I say to you: Your kingdom is not on earth either; it is beyond everything that dies, beyond everything that changes, and beyond your mind.

51. This is the time when every spirit must watch and awaken to true life. By this I do not mean to imply that you do not know what I have given you in this world, because as long as you live in it, you will have to obey its laws. I only ask you to dedicate a moment of the day to do a good deed with your sister humanity.

52. My blessing be with you, for in you I bless all my children.

53. Let your spirit rest on this day of gathering of all the congregations. As at that time when I chose my disciples, but I also gave my word to everyone who would listen to it, so at this time I come to choose those who are now going to follow me; but I let my word be heard by the great multitudes. The way is for everyone, my bread too, but not everyone will be able to come at the same time; some will do it before and others after, but never turn your eyes back.

54. Those who have formed a sanctuary in their heart are those who follow their Master step by step.

55. The seed that I have come to give you today and to teach you how to cultivate, comes from the mansion of your Father, she will find propitious soil in the heart of humanity. Before, my righteousness as if it were a sickle, comes cutting the weeds that have covered the fields so that the seed can germinate. The lands will be propitious again, in them you will find my footprints, which neither the world, nor men, nor sins, nor passions have been able to erase. My footprints endure over the centuries and will remain fresh in eternity.

56. Men will awaken from their deep lethargy, who, looking inward, will find their spiritual self and, listening to the voice of their conscience, will discover my divine imprint, through which they will come hurriedly to Me. You will have to spread my seed throughout the world and when you come to me to hand over your account, come to your Father even with a grain, but let it be good. If you bring nothing, I will receive you because I am Love and charity, but think that the sowing that you have started, later you will have to come and get it to finish your work. Will you know, perhaps, if the tares will not have covered the lands again and if the plagues will have penetrated there?

57. With this I want to tell you that when you feel my call, come immediately, so that you can take advantage of the time I entrust to you for the fulfillment of your mission.

Love one another!

Meditate on all this and you will see that it is you who will earn the same a reward of goodness and peace that with your right hand you will be able to sign your sentence.

58. Despite the righteousness of my word, it is a loving Father who speaks to you. See how my mantle spreads to cover everyone, without looking at your faults.

59. Study my word, she is the light that illuminates your spirit so that it hears the voice of conscience and this is a time of grace in which this light deeply reaches every man.

60. I am Christ who comes to give himself in love to you, so that you may present to me the pain of humanity, because you are the ones who believe in this manifestation. I tell you, I want to dwell in your heart.

61. How much human blood has been shed on the earth in this time! See my children, in their immense pain, how they seek me and invoke me in different ways, while an intimate foreboding tells them that the time has come when my envoys will approach peoples and men to establish peace.

62. Every religion hopes to see the miracle of my return realized in the bosom of its cult, within its creed or under its forms.

63. And I say to you who believe in my coming, who know how to communicate with me and who are safe, you are the ones indicated to carry this message of love to your brothers.

64. See that men do not find the solution to their conflicts, neither in their laws, nor in their churches, and they feel enveloped in an environment of darkness.

65. The pain has in itself enough strength to stop them in their career and make them raise their gaze to Me, to listen to my voice, as you were stopped on your way, so that you open the eyes of the spirit and contemplate me again. But now you are in charge of making my word known to all men, both to the one who has risen through his talent, and to the one who is lacking in evolution.

66. Only at the first moment will the one who hears the good news be surprised, because then he will remember that since before the Master came in the Second Time, his advent was announced by the prophets, as well as my coming in this time; I myself, through the lips of Jesus, announced it to you, making known to you the signs that would appear as proof of my arrival.

67. When all is accomplished, men will be convinced. Here is the light of the Holy Spirit that has illuminated you in all times, because the divine light was, is and will always be.

Love one another!

68. Again my truth will combat the ignorance from which fanaticism, idolatry and mysticism derive, because the fanatic is blind, the idolater is a materialist and the mystic is a hypocrite.

69. I will illuminate the depths of the abyss, so that from there all spirits will arise clean and enlightened.

70. The development or evolution of the spirit will never stop in eternity, because you are all subject to the law of perfection.

71. If the spirit sometimes comes to stop on its route, it is due to the influence of matter; then it has to make up for lost time by speeding up the passage or through new materials. See that if I judge you, my justice is of love, but never defy it. Love always and you will penetrate in peace into eternal life. When death comes, let not your spirit be troubled, for it will be only for the body, who will penetrate into the peaceful sleep of the grave.

72. Go in peace to the spiritual abode, knowing that the Age of the Holy Spirit, of the Spirit of Truth, has been founded among men.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 195

1. Listen to my lesson, beloved disciples.
2. Through the inspiration of the speaker comes to you my word full of teachings. Listening to her, you have recognized that she is virtue, balm and regeneration, and in her essence you glimpse the life of the spirit.
3. Do not think that it is enough for your Master just to be surrounded by You; there is something else that you should do and that would really please him and that is to pay that debt, which you have contracted with Him and that you have not yet paid. It is an account that has weighed on you through the stages in which you have come to dwell on Earth. That is why in the caress of my word you feel the claim; in his love you find a mandate and in essence a law.
4. Your mind is sometimes confused and rebels to this fulfillment, and that debt can only be recognized by the spirit; but if he inclines to the satisfactions of the earth, he will be spiritually an outcast.
5. I want my disciples to be firm in their faith and in their convictions, that they are not of those who say they believe in my word, they say they follow me, and when they feel that the sands of the desert burn their plants, they fear to continue the way and they feel they leave the riches that belong to this world; these are only transgressors, they have not yet become disciples.
6. Do not expect to find this path, strewn with roses, but rather feel it full of thorns, it is the same path that Jesus followed, it is the one that leads to the top of Calvary.
7. It is My word that guides you so that you will not stumble.
8. This is the time when all understanding and all spirit will receive my light. Religions and doctrines will reach complete lucidity and you will be surprised when you see the steps of spirituality that your brothers take without having heard this word.
9. Watch over the peace of the world and recognize that my charity has kept you safe from war.
10. Truly I tell you, despite your admiration and love for my word, you have not given it the value it has; but the generations of tomorrow will come and will be amazed and overwhelmed with respect and recollection before the books that will be written.
11. You are the ones that I found asleep in the bosom of different religions and that even though they are all paths that lead to the same end, I wanted to come to show you once again the shortest path.

Love one another!

12. Be conformed, beloved children, and live in peace.
13. The time is getting closer and closer when I will stop giving you my teaching, this beautiful lesson that you have received for so long through human understanding. I wanted you to be prepared so that nothing surprises you, that the enemies of my work may find in my witnesses the invincible strength of faith, and you will have the absolute certainty that you are not alone, that I am close to all my children.
14. Today a force arises from your being that raises you to work; it is the consciousness that intimately speaks to you.
15. Materially, it is the force of the law that tells you how to behave.
16. Spiritually, my law is of universal love and it manifests itself in the air you breathe, in the worlds that revolve around you and in all creation.
17. Everything vibrates to the rhythm of that law; if inferior beings are born, grow and decline in the bosom of nature, it is because they live within the law without knowing it.
18. And why does man, endowed with the light of the spirit, with conscience, intelligence and will, depart so many times from the path marked by my law? It is because while some forget the Father, others form a misconception of Me, limiting Me under forms imagined by man and forgetting that I am essence and power and everything is under my will. When he tries to analyze creation in good faith, in which the power of God is manifested, he observes the seed and delves into the mystery that it contains, he sees it emerge from the earth turned into a plant, he studies the different species and even when their virtues are different, they all feed from the same womb: the earth.
19. The seed is a symbol of life, multiplication, transformation and evolution. And if in such a small creature you can contemplate the image of the Creator, what will it be when you observe man, the cosmos or study the spirit?
20. See that there is no precise form under which you can imagine your God. I am in everything, the same in the spiritual and eternal, as in material nature. I am life, space and light. I am the remedy for all the ills that man can find.
21. In the spiritual there is an antidote for every evil that afflicts the spirit, just as in nature man finds through science the remedy for his bodily ills. If you analyze, you will find that in the different kingdoms the infinite perfection of the Father is manifested. Your imagination and your curiosity sometimes go beyond what concerns your world and you wonder if there will be beings in other worlds and if they will have a life and an evolution similar to those that you have on earth. Study and practice my teaching and when the time is right, you will know the mystery of the life of the stars. It is up to man, through

Love one another!

his merits, to tear that veil. It is up to him to continue his path of evolution, so that his eyes may finally be able to contemplate whatever my will is and make light in the minds of his brothers. Truly I tell you, it will not be possible to climb up there without stumbling; it is necessary to ascend step by step, otherwise the human brain would go crazy and nothing would reach understanding.

22. That is why I have allowed you to reach your evolution little by little, at the pace of your development.

23. From the great struggles man takes the light and makes new discoveries for the advancement of humanity. But man forgets that all his advances are due to someone more powerful than himself and that in his mind he is receiving the light of the creator, which is wisdom. It is gratifying to see you grow in science, but truly I tell you, you should work more for the spirit than for matter. For this I am giving you a revelation that forms in you a real concept of creatures, both spiritual and human and that in its simplicity contains the knowledge that opens the way for a better life.

24. You will not see that life with your eyes; of your body; but you can announce these lessons to the men who will live here tomorrow.

25. Now you see only wars and you cry out that it is God's punishment, when I have taught you that God, who is the Father, does not punish; that events happen because of themselves

26. What has motivated the fury of the elements? All this has been caused by the disharmony in which men live with the nature that surrounds them

27. Man will come to recognize the evolution to which his spirit is subject, to sense his degree of advancement or delay, to look for a way to achieve his true progress; he will understand that he should not concretize to live for him, nor only take into account material life

28. Then he will turn his eyes in search of my law, of that which I gave to humanity from Moses and thus; analyzing, men will come to the knowledge of the doctrine that I have revealed to you at this time and they will understand that it is universal.

29. My children, unite. This knowledge that you are acquiring, spread it among your fellow men. Do not just gather in the enclosures, go to the countryside, to the mountains, there I will manifest myself among you.

30. You call this century, the century of light, but I tell you: Do not call it that just because of the inventions of men, but because the light of the Holy Spirit has been poured

Love one another!

out on every understanding, opening to humanity the path that leads to a higher life, the spiritual life.

31. My word of this time will serve for the man of tomorrow to develop his spirit and his understanding. How great will be the ability of those to understand and analyze.

32. That is why I come with my word of light to prepare the new generations and to tell you that you also prepare the way.

33. Study this lesson, practice it, and you will have peace in your heart, eloquence on your lips, and conviction in your words.

34. Beloved disciples of the Master, Come to Me.

35. I have come to you once again, responding to your call, because I see your desire to prepare you.

36. Humanity has made these days a tradition, to remember those who no longer belong to this world. The human imagination has tried to form an idea of the place where those beings are and the life that surrounds them. And in the longing for them to enjoy eternal peace, they think they are looking at them at the right hand of the Father, recreating themselves in His grace. They are far from reality, however, you, to whom I have revealed so many realities of that life, although you see that there are various concepts of spiritual life among humanity, be united in spirit with everyone, it is enough for you to know that everyone feels the spiritual vibration.

37. The time will come when you will be able to open before your brothers this book that I am entrusting to you, so that you may transmit this knowledge from heart to heart.

38. The purpose of every spirit is to merge into the Divinity after its purification and its perfection. Therefore I flood your path with light and I give strength to your spirit, so that you climb step after step. According to the elevation that you possess when you leave this earth, it will be the spiritual abode that you inhabit in the afterlife, because the universe was created as a school of perfection for the spirit.

39. When you finish your mission here and you no longer have to come, your spirit will go to inhabit another world, from where you will watch and work for peace and the progress of men.

40. Step by step you will penetrate the arcana and as the spirit penetrates itself, it will feel greater attraction to the good and this will bring it even closer to the Divinity.

41. The beings who are wandering in space, struggling to reach the light of a higher world; they are those, who preserve the miseries and impressions left on them by matter

Love one another!

and terrestrial life; they struggle between the two forces that attract them, the spiritual and the material, because they still feel the attachment and love for the satisfactions of this world.

42. Prayerfully seek these beings, because their light and strength are not enough for them yet to break the chains that bind them to what they left behind; watch over them; and from those who have overcome the world and death, beware. They belong to completely different worlds, and all the experience they have collected during the day, they turn it into light, to inspire you from there. They are your intercessors, your guardian angels, those who work for the good of all; remember them and love them.

43. There are also huge legions of beings in the spiritual world who do not know where to go, what to think, or what to do; they are those who have recently left this world and still do not feel the awakening of their latent faculties and powers. Pray for them, that your spiritual voice will resonate in their spirit and awaken them so that they can find the path that Jesus traced for them from the world with his word and his blood on the cross.

44. And while these days are of mourning, for the world, because it laments the loss of loved ones, for the one who knows the life of the spirit, there can be no mourning, but there can be rejoicing, because he knows that those who have left this world, by emancipating themselves from matter, have achieved liberation and have taken one more step towards the peace that perfection gives.

45. I say to you: Do not be in a hurry to penetrate the spiritual valley to begin to take steps of perfection on the way. In matter, from this Earth, you must aspire to that perfection. Discover in your matter, in this world and in the life that surrounds you, despite its bitterness and its vicissitudes, endless opportunities to make merits for the advancement of your spirit.

46. Matter is only the temporal garment of the spirit, from which it changes as many times as is necessary for its experiences, its evolution or expiations. Anyone who does not yet understand this law of divine justice is a child.

47. You would not be spiritualists if you doubted the law of reincarnation, because it is a fundamental knowledge that comes to reveal many and confirm those who had a presentiment or intuition about it. In that law there is a reason and a justice as clear as the light.

48. But whoever has faith in this lesson and gets up to explain it, will teach that matter is the envelope or garment of the spirit, that this body contributes to the development of the spirit, because it provides him with the necessary means to manifest and purify himself. The inner struggle of spirit and matter, of good against evil, gives occasion to merit. The

Love one another!

sufferings of the flesh, the unfulfilled desires, are purification for the spirit, one more experience, apparently bitter, but which will later be translated into light. I do not want to tell you with this that in order to purify oneself, pain is necessary. How many beings exist in my bosom, whom love has purified without having experienced pain!

49. But it is the destiny of man to suffer, to climb the mountain under the weight of his cross until he reaches his salvation; but do not despise that body through which you drink so much bitterness, but rather love it, because in it the power of God is also reflected, because it is the creature for which you are responsible. Take care of her and lead her until the day when I determine to ask for an account of her. If I say to you: Love your matter, understand what I mean, because I do not come to awaken in you vanities or egoisms; but also love your spirit which is the noble and high part of your being and part of your own Father. Love him no matter how stained he may find himself, because even wrapped in darkness, he will never cease to carry with him a spark of my Divinity, which is consciousness, and despite everything, purity will always exist in it, from the moment I dwell in each of my children. But if that light is despised, the spirit in its rebellion will continue without advancement and will delay its arrival in the bosom of its Creator.

50. Although my words and my works seem to contradict each other, there is no such contradiction in them. I have told you that God is purity and perfection and that your spirit is similar to the Divinity; but when the spirit has fallen carried away by the inclinations of matter, when it stops in its evolution, it doubts its similarity with the Creator, considering itself disgusting or impure, despite the fact that the grace and presence of the Father do not depart from him, only they cannot be felt.

51. Work for the good of the future of your spirit. Why fear death? But leave nothing pending so that you do not have to come to purify previous faults or to settle debts.

52. May not the day go by without you having done a good deed, so you will be working for your spirit.

53. Do not be fatalistic, asserting yourself in the belief that your destiny is directly the one that God put in your way, and if you suffer it is because it was written and if you enjoy it is because it was also written. I have convinced you that what you sow, that you will have to reap. But listen carefully, because there will be times when you will immediately reap the harvest and at other times, you will come into a new existence to reap and gather your seed. Analyze what I have just told you and you will destroy many bad judgments about my righteousness and many confusions.

54. Understand me and let there be no doubt in your heart; see that through you I will have to teach humanity. But if you have declared yourselves powerless to explain such

Love one another!

profound mysteries to men, I will make my word flow out of your mouth, because the clumsiness of your lips will not be able to hide the greatness of my work.

55. The spirit who comes to understand the path he has to follow, will no longer be able to depart from it; he will be able to leave this world and penetrate into others, but without ever deviating from the path marked by consciousness. The unprepared spirit encounters dangers the same in this world as in any other. He will lack knowledge that is light, he will not be able to ascend and then his confusion will make his unhealthy influence felt in men themselves, unlike those who managed to climb the heights of the spiritual and who by their very elevation become the masters of space and make their healthy influence felt in their brothers.

56. Imitate the latter, aspiring to that world where perfection is the ideal of loving and knowing the Eternal more, from which you sprang and from which you will never leave again.

57. My grace extends to all spirits, but while some receive it, others reject it. Whoever thirsts for love, let him drink from Me, for I am an inexhaustible torrent that quenches that thirst.

58. He who is lost, let him lift up his gaze so that he may contemplate the ray of my light and be guided by it. He who sits naked, let him cover himself with the mantle of my forgiveness and my charity. Whoever has doubts, let him prepare his understanding, that I am wisdom and I will reveal to him from it. Let the troubled one draw near to Me, where he will be able to find everything and when he has drunk from the chalice of this love, faith will be ignited in him.

59. Pray for the world of those who suffer and you will make them reach those who are apparently abandoned.

60. I am the "Word", I am the word, hear me.

61. In the depths of your heart you ask a thousand questions. You say to me: Lord, have we not obeyed your orders? Have we not done humanity good? Instead of understanding you, will we not have confused ourselves and will we be confusing others?

62. No, my children; that is why I am still among you, to correct you and with my teachings to prevent you from making mistakes; when you are strong, you will no longer have doubts or hesitations.

63. Spiritually you are not children, since this is not the first time, nor the First Era in which you inhabit the Earth. The light of the Sixth Seal, which illuminates you at this time, is not the only one that has illuminated your existence. You are developed spirits,

Love one another!

evolved on the long path of evolution towards perfection; therefore, do not be confused, but rather feel the joy that the Lord is among you, because it is a sign that you can understand and obey Him.

64. In the First Time the people of Israel were taken captive in Egypt, where idolatry and paganism reigned. I allowed my people to live and grow in the bosom of those Gentiles to give them proof of my existence and my power through a people who believed in the invisible God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

65. When the hardships and the bitterness of slavery reached their maximum, I caused to arise from the bosom of the Israelites an anointed man of my grace, in whom my inspiration shone and to whom I commanded and spoke thus: "Go to your people and save them, they are overwhelmed with suffering, humiliations and labors; rescue them from the yoke of Pharaoh, set them free and taking the road that leads to Canaan, guide them through the desert, because I want that when this people reaches the land that I promise, a worthy worship can be consecrated there of my divinity." That man was Moses.

66. How did Moses rescue a people from Pharaoh's clutches? Did he put the weapons in the hands of his people? No, his weapon was faith in his Almighty God.

67. When that Pharaoh opposed the desires of Moses, which were my commands, I proved to the pagan, that if his reluctance and unbelief were great, my justice and my power were greater. Ten times he ignored my voice and ten times I touched Egypt with great trials that softened the neck and bent the hard heart of the tyrant

68. Moses raised up his people and taking the way of the desert, led them to the slopes of Mount Sinai, where he knew that he had an appointment with his Lord; and while the people awaited the return of Moses, he, raised in prayer to the Most High, received from Jehovah the tablets of the law that was to govern the destiny of mankind. The obedient servant received in his conscience that divine revelation and was also prepared to dictate by himself laws for all orders and all acts of human life. And after suffering and struggling for a long time in the desert, the people arrived at the end of their destiny: the "land of promise". There the people built their homes, tilled their lands and their gardens, formed their families and worshiped their Lord. From the fulfillment of obligations to the world and the fulfillment of the laws of the spirit, he made a single cult to elevate him to whom he had given so many proofs of his love and mercy. But spiritual worship was still far from perfection. The offerings and tributes were material, their sacrifices were of the blood of innocent creatures. Even within human life he had not managed to act with great morality and justice. The law of the talion prevailed, which said: An Eye for an eye and a

Love one another!

tooth for a tooth, and in cases where a woman was caught in adultery, there was a law that condemned her to be stoned to death by the people on the outskirts of the city.

69. Why did the Father allow this at that time? Because humanity was spiritually taking its first steps.

70. Time passed. I received the first fruits of your fields, the first fruits of your harvests, and the blood of your innocent victims that you offered to me in the era.

71. The traditions of that people were deep, but who would have told them that everything would have to change, that those laws and that cult would have to be transformed? It was not Moses, nor were the prophets who caused those forms and customs to change. Moses only started the way, the prophets only foretold. It was the promised Messiah, the Divine Teacher, who came to awaken you from your sleep, who, without ignoring a single one of the commandments of the law that Moses received, came to erase traditions and improper cults of that time, opening a new era of light and wisdom, which would transform the life of humanity.

72. I did not reform the law, only the practice that was made of it.

73. He had spent the childhood of that people in the spiritual and penetrated into adolescence. Then I gave you to taste unknown delicacies and tore the veil of your ignorance. My whole word was a law condensed into one sentence: "Love one another."

74. But I announced to you and promised you my new coming as the Holy Spirit, because at that time I did not tell you everything, and of what I revealed to you, you could not understand and interpret everything, and it was necessary that the Spirit of Truth should come among you to reveal everything to you.

75. In 1866 my voice was heard for the first time through human understanding and a new time opened up for humanity: The Third Era.

76. The human spirit passes from his spiritual adolescence to his youth. It will take time for it to reach its full maturity and its fruits will be perfect.

77. The doctrine of Christ was spiritual, but man surrounded it with rites and forms to make it accessible to spirits of low elevation.

78. You have entered the time of the Spirit, the time of the great revelations, in which materialization, imposture and imperfection will disappear from all worship, in which every man, through his spirit, will recognize his God who is all Spirit, and along that path he will find the form of perfect communication.

Love one another!

79. Since the day I first communicated in this way, you have been trying to understand the greatness of this work, and you still do not contemplate its background or its end.

80. Who can say that he has understood you or that he has practiced you perfectly? No one; you are still far from achieving perfection.

81. My law, my work, is Jacob's ladder by which you will come step by step, step by step and as you rise, you will look more closely at your Father.

82. At the beginning of the year 1948, the first of the last three in which I will be among you through my word, I want you to stand up strong, practicing as the Master has taught you, so that at the end, on the day of my departure, if you want to offer a tribute of elevation and love to the Master who came to teach you for so long, that tribute may be worthy of your Lord.

83. Before a preparation like that, I will call the world, because I know that you will be able to testify with words and deeds that I was among you and manifested myself and spoke to you.

84. Don't you notice the stalking? Do you not look around you at the darkness that for a moment prevents you from contemplating the light of the candlestick that illuminates you, which is that of the Sixth Seal?

85. Do not violate human laws; heal the sick with the word, with prayer and with the fluid. A new stage of good works and spirituality is opening up before you. Scientists will not be able to mock you, human justice will not sanction you, and religions will have to grant you that you possess spiritual power.

86. You introduced symbols into your practices, but you must depart from them because that form of worship belongs to the past and the worship of the present and the future is the communication of spirit to Spirit.

87. The moment of my departure is approaching in my second coming among men, which if it has been carried out in silence, will then reverberate to the ends of the earth and move the world to curiosity, will come to search the places where the divine word was heard, the messengers who transmitted it and the books that remained. And when they come, how are you going to receive them? You are not going to present yourselves disunited or to show that discord is in your bosom. You are not going to show a broken home, a loveless marriage or disrespectful and disobedient children. You are not going to cause disappointment by your lack of fulfillment in spiritual and material duties. What would go through the minds of those, if they found you lacking in spiritual elevation, calling you spiritualists? What would they think if they found you sunk in fanaticism or idolatry?

Love one another!

88. Know, people, that the time is coming when false prophets, false Christs, new churches, new farmers will arise; therefore watch and pray.

89. Fulfill each of your Father's orders, see that his justice is very close to you; this is not a threat or a sentence, it is only a warning; remember that my justice is perfect and loving.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 196

1. Here is the Father who comes to manifest himself to the people who have invoked the name of God so much throughout the ages, saying that he loves him. I see you're crying. Abundant tears run down your faces, but they are not for the love of my Divinity, they are of pain, because your life is full of bitterness. It is not a cross that you carry, it is a heavy burden that you can no longer bear. It is because you forgot the lesson, you closed the book and turned away from the commands that it contains.

2. O people, who hear this word! Not only the nations have been divided, there is also division among you. Did you forget that in 1931 you swore unification and obedience before the ark of the new covenant? You are putting your orders and your will before mine; but I will destroy your traditions and imperfect laws so that my work may be known and my law may be fulfilled. I will touch with my righteousness selfishness, pride and all evil seed. The lords will disappear from this people and only the disciples, the servants, will remain. It would be better for him to be lifted up from the earth to whoever wanted to rise up over his people, oppressing them.

3. The year 1947 is ending and on the last day, it is necessary that you form a firm purpose of fulfillment so that it is not my justice that makes you recognize the way.

4. Do you not want this teaching to come to light and be known by humanity? Verily I tell you, there are those who, instead of facilitating the advancement of my doctrine, have risen up hindering my passage on the way. I am touching the heart of humanity so that it may know this revelation, so that it may receive it pure, as I have given and entrusted it to you.

5. If anyone is not satisfied with owning a branch of the tree, give it back to me; it is better for Me to pick it up than for you to let it grow crooked. The Father tells you this, because I contemplate enclosures that have closed their doors to charity, and out there the needy sob and I contemplate the dead.

6. Servants of my work: Listen to my commands and fulfill them, for men will not hinder your passage. No one will be able to prevent this divine plan of which I have entrusted a part to you from being carried out, if you present this work free of all manifestation, which you will be able to achieve in these last three years of my communication. By 1950, hard-necked men will come, who, before the greatness of my manifestation and the cleanliness of your practices, will fall surrendered before their Lord. The deadline is short, however it is enough for you to put aside materiality, fanaticism and all the scourges that your cult suffers from. My doctrine is spiritual, that is why you call yourselves spiritualists; but have you meditated and studied what it entails? Does it seem

Love one another!

fair to you that preaching spiritualism with words, with your works you proclaim the opposite?

7. How great and clean you will see my work if you take advantage of this light that I am sending you!

8. On those who go before each congregation, it depends that the people rise up and fulfill my commands. Even if my golden pens did not write, I leave my words imprinted with indelible letters in the conscience of this people. And when you are in a greater height of spirituality, your eyes will marvel at the wonders that I will do among you. You will not suffer for the departure of my word, because you will feel my presence close. In the absence of the spokesman to listen to me, your spiritual gifts will develop more, with which you will have great joy and faith, because you will have me for inspiration, for clairvoyance, for prophetic dreams, for intuition. You will enjoy hearing your own word and seeing your sick being healed.

9. The spiritual world, possessing more and more light and greater power, will be the good protector and the faithful guardian of the people so that all may fulfill and work in my countryside. I only contemplate spirits without making a distinction between those who are in matter, from those who are free of it.

10. This is the light of the Sixth Seal, unleashed by my charity at this time. Since that time I have sent to you Jesus, my Divine Son, the only one on earth who has fulfilled my commandments and has done the will of his Father; but I sent him to make men his disciples so that, imitating the Master, they might glorify the Father. I sent it to you, and He gave you life; but how did you give it back to me? Today I come to you again, not as a man, but as a Spirit of Consolation.

11. Take advantage of my charity and awaken fully to the light, so that your heart may be sensitized. Let your spirit lead a life of submission and obedience and become my disciple. Believe in this word that I have delivered to you through the spokespersons and prepare yourselves, so that you may feel its essence and palpate its truth.

12. These channels through which I have used to bring my word to you are certainly not perfect, but they have been chosen by Me to carry out my plans and thus fulfill my promise to return among you; but this manifestation that you are perceiving today will disappear in 1950, to give way to a higher, purer, more spiritual manifestation, and that will be the spirit-to-Spirit communication, in which the son will be able to converse with his Heavenly Father, without needing the mediation of men or spirits and will come to receive his inspiration without any limitation.

Love one another!

13. For now, be content with listening to me in this way, as you prepare to be able to penetrate the new time; analyze my word and saturate yourselves with its essence, let the spirit rise so that it reaches Me and can drink at the fountain until it quenches its thirst.

14. Do not stop to judge the spokesman of whom I serve nor try to find out why he has been chosen; only I know his principle and I know his destiny in this delicate position that is for some the realization of a high ideal and for others represents a restitution and a very great test.

15. You can all come to serve me and take advantage of the time I have given you. Your mission is to stop evil, to clear the path of those who will come after you and to lay the foundations of a humanity that knows how to love me and identify with me.

16. In all times I have come to give you opportunities to work, so that you may take a step further on the path of your evolution. I have given you the teaching and the means of climbing so that you can approach Me; but how many, after having reached the end of the road, after having returned to the spiritual valley, have analyzed their life and have found it vain, without merit; then they have asked me for one more opportunity to restore to their spirit the dignity and grace of which they stripped it and thus present me with a better fulfillment. I have granted them the requested gift and they have returned to earth.

17. I have endowed the spirit with intelligence and will so that he may take the right path and know how to turn away from the stumbles and dangers that lie in wait for him every moment. I have allowed good and evil to exist, so that man, out of love for Me and out of respect for himself, may overcome and turn away from evil. If there were only one way and you, unconsciously, led by the force of natural laws, fulfilled your mission, as the stars, the elements or the lower beings do, you would have no merit in marching along the path of virtue; there would be no struggle, no aspirations, no experiences in your spirit. And I marked a path of evolution and placed you at the beginning of it, so that you would ascend by your own efforts, so that you would all know that path that is the only one by which you can reach Me.

18. Bear my teaching and do not transgress, nor imitate the evil disciples. If you carry gifts and graces in you with which you can guide your brothers relieving them of many of the ills that afflict them today, do not hide them, let your spirit speak with the experience that has reached and thus you will build within this great work what corresponds to you.

19. You will rescue the sheep that were lost and you will help the Shepherd, who is Me, to gather the full number of them into the pasture. In this way you will have earned the merits that I have asked you to achieve the elevation of your spirit.

Love one another!

20. On this date, since dawn is approaching, many spirits rise in prayer for what they call their dead. I tell you that it is very good that you remember them, that you have for them a thought of gratitude, of love, of admiration; but what is not good is that you mourn them as if they were goods that you had lost, nor that you give them up for dead, because if in those moments when your eyes shed tears for them and your chest sighs for those who departed, you could contemplate them, you would be amazed at the light that illuminates them and the life that animates them; then you would exclaim, Truly they are the living and we are the dead.

21. Are you really confused when you cry before an inert body, while you forget that a spirit lives, vibrates and pulsates?

22. I must also tell you that if, instead of dedicating a day according to this tradition to those who have passed into the spiritual life, you were always united to them by the bond of prayer, their invisible, but real being in your life and their beneficial influence, would be felt by you throughout your existence, in your struggles, in your trials and also in your kind moments. And those beings, on their part, would have the opportunity to work in your noble works and enterprises, with which they would acquire more light.

23. I said at that time, "Let the dead bury their dead." If you carefully and lovingly analyze my words, you will see how right I was to tell you.

24. I see how you all carry in your hearts and in your retinas the last image, the material vision of your loved ones. The one who departed in childhood, you remember as a child; the one who left this life already in the old age of the envelope, you remember as an old man, just as the one who detached a body exhausted by pain or in the midst of a painful agony, this is how you always remember him; and it is necessary that you meditate on the difference that exists between what is body and what is spirit, so that you may conclude that where man dies, the spirit is born to a new life, where some eyes are closed to the light of the world, others are opened to the divine light that illuminates the eternal life of the spirit.

25. I once told you that man was an idolater by inclination and by this worship of his dead he gives a palpable proof of his idolatry. But my doctrine, like a dawn of infinite beauty, has appeared in your life, dispelling the shadows of a long night of ignorance in which men have always lived confused; and this light, ascending towards infinity like a divine star, will radiate its most beautiful lights on your spirit, in a preparation that will take you with sure step to enjoy that life in which you will all be able to penetrate by your elevation.

Love one another!

26. You will no longer be one of those who weep bitterly for those who have left to go and dwell in a better life, nor will you be one of those who, being already in spirit, weep for those who have stayed, or for having left the body that for a lifetime served as an envelope for them.

27. There are beings who suffer and are distressed when contemplating the disintegration of the body they loved so much; but you must be one of those who, when contemplating that the end of a mission performed by that human body has come, raise a hymn of grace to the Creator.

28. Today I come to forgive you of all your mistakes and at the same time to show you a page of the divine book of life, where you can enlighten your spirit and your mind so that you do deeds worthy of the one who has taught them to you.

29. You are assuming a great responsibility before humanity, and as more and more lessons you receive from Me, that responsibility is increasing, because you are the people who will speak of spirituality to the world. In you I will leave implanted among humanity the perfect way to get to communicate with me without rites or idolatrous ways, simply from spirit to Spirit.

30. This blessed seed that is already in your heart will be the bread that you must share with your brothers and it will also be the spiritual inheritance that you bequeath to your children.

31. When I said to you, "Love one another," do not think that it was only with respect to your fellow men, but from one world to another; but now I tell you, when you think of those who are gone, do not feel distant from them and do not imagine them insensitive either. Do not love or remember the dead, you should only remember them alive, because they dwell in eternity and are close to you.

32. Verily I say to you, you are the people of Israel who, passing through different stages, have come to this time, without being able to say that they have fulfilled the mandate that has weighed on them from the earliest times. He has not been spiritualized, because I still hear his laments when I see his family leave, whom he mistakes for the dead.

33. That is why I come to give birth to you, inhabitants of the earth, who need him more than those who have passed on to the afterlife, because you are the dead, while they live eternity.

34. To those beings it is granted by Me to approach you at the moment of your elevation, but I tell you not to remember them anymore in the human form that they had, because now they are spirits of light.

Love one another!

35. Do not bow down only to the traditions of the world, discarding the grace that is being poured out on you at this time; see that while you can waste time here, the spirits reach advancement in the hereafter.

36. Bend the matter so that you can take advantage of this opportunity for liberation and spiritual elevation; because I will have to call you in spirit and you will have to comply with the law of evolution and the spirit will contemplate how the body disintegrates in the bowels of the earth.

37. If you do not want to reach the threshold of eternity shrouded in confusion, fight for your advancement, make merits in the world by bringing distant people closer, praying and working for the peace of nations, pouring out charity and love among your brothers.

38. There are still those who say to me: Lord, if you are the almighty God, give me a proof of your power and I tell you: How small you are speaking like this to someone who, just by wanting it, would make the earth disintegrate.

39. I come to make myself felt in the spirit, which is the one who has to reach Me and the one who can recognize my essence. Your body is matter to which I forgive its weaknesses.

40. Purify yourselves, O people, so that you may come to harmonize your spirit with its matter and thus, by your own merits, rise up to Me. Let humanity seek me through various religions and sects; do not judge it because you still cannot do perfect works.

41. Let the idolaters, descendants and imitators of Aaron, makers of gods, continue to worship their different deities through idols and images; they will already awaken from their deep sleep.

42. It is up to you to sow the seed of spirituality, demonstrating to men that interior worship is the most pleasing to the Father. This is how men will feel the presence of the spiritual and the divine without demanding to see to believe, as in these moments you have felt the presence of those spiritual beings whom with love and gratitude you remember and who have approached you like a perfume or an incentive that invites you to follow the path that they are tracing you. Those beings approach humanity without already feeling the longing for the vanities of this world and only to awaken in the spirits the desire to achieve the life that awaits you.

43. Those who mourn the absence of loved ones, are the dead who watch over their dead, are those who, materialized in their ignorance, do not understand the meaning of life and claiming to believe in the immortality of the spirit, with their weeping and mourning demonstrate that they do not have an atom of faith, because they mourn for the dead

Love one another!

those who really live, only because they do not see them, or because their body has disappeared.

44. Be at peace, within the command of Christ, who once again tells you: "Love one another"

45. Come to Me and strengthen yourselves. Rise to the life of grace. Become my disciples, messengers of the good news. The world claims my presence and I am going to bring my word to it through you. There are those who have been waiting for me for a long time, those who have sensed that it is time for my presence in the world to channel the spirits towards progress and spirituality. But before sending you, you will have to cleanse and cultivate yourselves; if sorrows weigh you down and you feel tired, remember that I am your Cyrineus and I help you with the cross so that you do not fall under its weight. If you pray and give yourselves to the fulfillment, there will be no trial or obstacle that will make you weak; you will go with a smile on your lips and hope in your heart. You will not fear tomorrow and all evil judgment or intention against you will vanish. Do not deny me, even though you were very tested, because you do not know if it is my will to grant you a miracle to testify that you are my disciples, at the culminating moment of the test.

46. Listen and analyze my parable:

47. A crowd of hungry, sick and naked people was approaching a house in search of charity. The owners of the house were preparing it continuously to feed the walkers at their table. The landowner, owner and lord of those lands was approaching to preside over the banquet. Time passed and the needy always found sustenance and shelter in the house.

48. One day that gentleman saw that the water on the table was cloudy, that the delicacies were not healthy and pleasant, and that the tablecloths were stained; then he called the people in charge of preparing the table and said to them, Have you looked at the canvases and tasted the delicacies and drank the water? Yes, sir, they answered. So, before feeding these hungry, make your children eat and if they find the food good, give it to these visitors. The children took the bread, the fruits and everything that was on the table and the taste was unpleasant and there was discontent and rebellion against those and they demanded harshly. The landowner then said to those who were waiting, come under a tree, that I am going to offer you the fruits of my garden and the delicacies pleasing to the palate and to those in charge he said like this: Cleanse the stained, remove the bad taste from the lips of those who have deceived, make reparation to me, because I have commanded you to receive all the hungry and thirsty to offer them the best delicacies and clean water and you have not fulfilled; your work is not pleasant to me.

Love one another!

49. The lord of those lands prepared the banquet, the bread was substantial, the fruits healthy and ripe, the fresh and comforting water and then he invited those who were waiting, beggars, sick and lepers and all were fed and their joy was great. They soon found themselves healthy and free of ills and decided to stay at the hacienda. They began to work the land, they became farmers, but they were weak and did not know how to be guided by the advice of that lord. They mixed different seeds and the harvest degenerated. The wheat was choked by the weeds, and when the time came for the harvest, the farmer came up and said to them, What are you doing, if I only entrusted you with the care of the house to receive visitors? The sowing that you have done is not good, others are in charge of the lands Go and clear the fields of thistles and weeds and put the house back in order; the spring has dried up, the bread does not support and the fruits are bitter. Do with the walkers, what I did with you, and when you have fed and healed those who came to you, when you have made the pain of your fellow men disappear, I will give you rest in my mansion"

50. My Divine Spirit comes to give you this word to guide you on the way and warn you of the dangers that lie in wait for you.

51. You are living the Third Time, the time of spirituality.

52. I come to give peace to your heart, faith and hope and it is my divine will that you give shelter in your heart to this message.

53. Make your cares present to the Lord. He has formed you and to Him you must return.

54. It is time for you to study the word of the Master, it is also time for you to be unified in a single thought, so that you may be bound to this sublime love.

55. Each of you has a mandate and you have not fulfilled it yet.

56. Do not abandon the teaching; take it with love, so that tomorrow you will not fall into error, that error that would stop the march of your spirit and plunge you into the muddy waters of confusion.

57. My truth manifests itself more clearly, when I contemplate you prepared; but you are the ignorant, those who have not yet understood me, but I also tell you: You are the ones who are closest to the Father, because you are on the path of spirituality, a path that has no end.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 197

1. The Master's love is poured out among his disciples, among his children. As God, you are my children, as a Teacher, you are my disciples
2. Beloved people, This Creator God and your Father bequeathed to you a strong and combative spirit, whose sword is good and who will fight until he rejects the evil that was begotten in the spirit and nourished the heart of man; but wisdom has also been given to you, so that man might be delivered from the darkness of ignorance
3. After my departure in the Second Time, John, my disciple, contemplated in his ecstasies the time in which you are living, the dangers in which humanity would be involved, the calamities that would strike the world, the struggles and contentions of men and the peace that after all this would come. It was also revealed to him how that revelation or prophecy should be written, so that it would be made known throughout the earth.
4. I want my new disciples to know the meaning of those revelations and the essence of the word that I am giving you, because then you will understand the object of spiritualism and you will be able to be firm in the struggle.
5. The doctrine is Myself, so it cannot be defiled; it is whiteness and purity and cannot be defiled. Thus, when your Lord descends among you communicating through the human spokesman, he does not stain himself with the sin of man, but rather purifies it; because the truth is that although the spokespersons through whom I speak to you, reveal inclination towards good, they rise to infinity to receive the touch of the Divinity and thus receive inspiration, revelation and divine knowledge, it is also true that they are still very small and lack preparation.
6. But I am the Spirit of love and I not only seek communication with the righteous; I also come to the abode of men, where there are no righteous but there are children whom I love perfectly, to save them from sin and darkness, because they need me more than those who are already safe. It is men who need the fire of my justice and my love to purify all their stains in it, they need my power and my grace to rise up; and so I turn to their conscience to make myself present. It is then that the son has identified himself with his Creator, because he has contemplated himself similar to his Father.
7. Why is man amazed that the grace of God comes to manifest itself among sinners? Were those who listened to my word righteous in the Second time? Perchance had my own disciples already attained perfection? No, people, before the multitudes who heard me there were sinners, the inveterate vicious, there were unbelievers, and among my

Love one another!

apostles there were also human miseries. But feeling in their conscience the call of Divinity and consecrating themselves to my doctrine, they bequeathed by their example one more teaching to humanity, leaving their names in the hearts of men.

8. The spiritualist must always recognize and follow those examples, because they were those disciples who were true sowers of my seed. In many places you will see the effigy of those apostles; it is not necessary that you search for them through those images, but even in them you will see that their memory is indelible. Love them, imitate them in their virtue; remember that I have taught you to love me in your own brothers.

9. You ask: Where is the true wisdom? and I say to you: In God. Someone else asks: What is the true religion? And the Master answers: Whoever loves me and loves his brother has found the truth and has fulfilled the law.

10. I have allowed religions to exist on earth, which are for the spirit paths that lead to God. Every religion that teaches goodness and love and exalts charity is good, because it contains the light of truth. When within them men degenerate and turn into evil what was good in the beginning, then the path is lost between materialism and sin.

11. That is why I come at this time to show you again my coming, which is the way, the essence and the law, so that you may seek this law, which is a beacon and a star, beyond forms and rites, beyond everything human. The one who seeks me in this way will be a spiritualist.

12. Men will witness that what will make humanity strong in times to come will be this word. The spiritualist of tomorrow will be recognized, not as the mystic, nor as the religious who turns away from the world and from men in order to pray, but as the one who knows how to fight temptations and who even in the midst of the whirlwind knows how to distinguish the way from the truth. The spiritualist of tomorrow will know how to face a prepared world, his word as prophet and seer will announce what is to be, he will know how to save the one who is prone to fall into the abyss.

13. The message of spirituality is not the work of man, it is the work of the Creator, it is the eternal law that governs the spirits.

14. Feel my work deeply, so that it may make you feel great in the midst of your humility and insignificance. If your word is not abundant, do not be afraid, for I have given you the eloquence of truth. That is the reason why my word will prevail.

15. Spiritually I leave you gathered with all your brothers, without distinction of doctrines.

Love one another!

16. Apparently you have arrived before Me, but in truth I tell you that I was already at my table waiting for you.

17. I have left my solitude to be with you, to give you my teaching and to comfort you in your afflictions. You too, because you are with me, have left the region, the home, the affections.

18. Just as you have felt an incomparable delight with this word and by putting it into practice you have found the secret of peace and harmony, so many peoples will come to Me and consecrate themselves to living my word.

19. My teaching at this time comes to awaken the long-dormant spirit of humanity. My words that I gave to the men in the Second Half still vibrate and no one practices them as I taught them. It was necessary that my Spirit should return among you to convince you that doctrine is the infinite way of the spirit, so that you may never stop on the journey.

20. Those who dream of the eternal, those who love the true, those who long to rise to this work, those who have charity of their spirit, those who prefer the attire of the spirit to the finery of the body. In these you will be able to see a glimmer of understanding; it will not be those who believe that my mission is reduced to relieving your pains and getting rid of your diseases, it will be those who will have understood that my promise contains something more than liberation from pain: eternal life.

21. The meaning of my doctrine comes to inspire you to destroy the materialistic world that you have created, so that on it you can raise up a world of spirituality in which you will enjoy the peace that you long for and see all those powers that have remained dormant until now in the depths of your being arise and unfold.

22. In troubled understandings the light will shine, and from the men in whom hatred has nested, tears of reconciliation, repentance and love will flow.

23. My voice is an invitation to spiritual work, and in this work there is work for everyone. Let no one be afraid to rob material life of a few moments to occupy himself with what is mine, verily I tell you that the time will come when your spirit will thank you for it.

24. Do not say to me: Lord, I have seen poverty among those who follow you, but in those who do not even remember You, or pronounce your name, I see abundance, pleasures and satisfactions. My people will not take these cases as proof that whoever follows me must necessarily be poor in the world. But I tell you that the peace that these who listen and devote part of their lives to imparting charity have, is not known by those whom you envy so much, nor will they be able to achieve it with all their wealth.

Love one another!

25. There are those who know how to possess at the same time the goods of the world and those of the spirit, others to whom the worldly is not given because they forget about the spiritual, and others who are only interested in the world believing that the divine laws are an enemy to earthly riches.

26. Goods are always goods, but not everyone knows how to use them, you should also know that not everything that many possess I have given them; there are those who have what they have received from Me as compensation, just as there are others who have stolen everything they have.

27. The greatest test that men can have about your fulfillment in life is the peace of the spirit, not the amount of coins.

28. By speaking to you in many ways, I broaden the knowledge of those who will follow me at this time; they will be the ones who answer the questions of their brothers with the clarity with which I have answered them in my word, even if sometimes they are clumsy or foolish questions.

29. I want my word to leave a memory of light in the memory of those who heard it, so that by evoking it, the echo of the teaching full of love that they received reaches their hearts.

30. The witnesses of my communication will be those destined to receive the multitudes of tomorrow, just as I have received you.

31. Do you remember how you came to Me? You had come conquered, defeated, you had sought those who had more than you and they gave you nothing; you sought those who knew and they did not teach you; you showed your sick, burdened, agonizing body and they did not give you health, and when disappointment took hold of your heart and you were convinced that charity does not exist among men, because instead of looking at you as brothers they saw you as strangers, you lost faith and hope; some of you blasphemed, others cursed, others wished for peace, death.

32. Thus many of you came before Me to know that my source of mercy is the only one that never dries up and that you just have to know how to look for it to feel how it overflows over every troubled spirit.

33. Soon you will see, not a people, but the whole of humanity disillusioned with itself, convinced that all its human power, its wealth or its science, are not sufficient forces to answer its questions, to give peace to its spirit or to alleviate its pain; then you will see it looking for the source of truth beyond its world, beyond men and their false power.

Love one another!

34. How many will search for me and question me intuitively from spirit to Spirit! To them I will answer, but how many will also cross your path and ask you, ask for light; to these you will know how to receive in my name and you will give them of what I have entrusted to you.

35. If you truly give to your brothers and sisters with love, with light, with spirituality, verily I tell you, in addition to igniting faith in the Father in them, you will restore to them trust in men, that trust that must exist between you as children of God.

36. I recognize your merits. I observe those who have left their material occupations to come and hear my word, those who have renounced the satisfaction of some pleasure or to enjoy a few hours of rest, to be with Me, or those who, enduring the criticism or the murmurings of their own, have despised everything and are present at the moment of giving you my lesson.

37. My blessing and my peace be with all. I bless the longing of those who want to perfect themselves, I bless those who hunger and thirst for knowledge. They are the ones who would like to change their lives and customs to feel closer to their Lord. If they persevere in their path, they will reach the end of it and achieve what they so desire.

38. Thus, the Master wants the whole people to come and listen to me, with essentially spiritual longing, that you only dreamed of improving your life and that you would make disappear everything that you had unclean in your past. It is true that you are all striving to achieve this end, some with greater zeal, others weakly, but you are all striving to become better than you were yesterday. Do you think that I do not contemplate the battles that you are fighting?

39. You are still tempted by vices, passions, idolatry; but at such moments you pray and your faith helps you to achieve salvation. Your spirit is prepared to receive in this form and to listen to me by this means; but this preparation has not been acquired on earth, but through its spiritual evolution and it was necessary for you to divest yourselves of many tendencies acquired during your passage through the world, to understand my manifestation of this time. Those who have not prepared themselves will not accept this manifestation as truth; that is why you see divisions within your families, parents who do not know their own children for this reason, children who become the judges of their parents, brothers who until yesterday understood each other and who today look as if they were strangers and marriages that argue and even do not know each other, because one believes and the other denies.

Love one another!

40. This is not the first time this has happened. At the time of my preaching, people were unknown, because while some believed in my word and even gave their lives upholding its truth, others branded it an imposture and falsehood.

41. If mankind had truly been waiting for their Lord, they would not have been confused, just as those who intimately desired him, waited for him and called him were not confused.

42. I have told you to invite all your brothers, without distinction, to sit at my table, because although not everyone believes in Me, for now, I must speak to everyone.

43. At that time I went out in search of the crowds; the place where I spoke to them was always indifferent to me. The same thing I addressed them in a portico of the temple, that on a road, in a valley or on the seashore or on the top of a mountain.

44. At this time, when the preparation of the spokesman is necessary to speak to you, a little creature who would not be able to go through squares, streets or roads and cities, possessed of my ray to address my word to the multitudes, I have gathered you in humble enclosures to deliver my word to you, and instead of Me going to the multitudes, they come to listen to me; therefore I say to those who day after day come to Me: Call your brothers under the shade of my trees, where they can hear my voice.

45. I come to prepare you because a new stage is going to begin. A time of great spirituality and elevation is going to be the one that happens to this one in which I am giving you my word.

46. Three more years I will give you my teaching by the understanding of man, which will be like three days, because time passes without stopping.

47. How much tolerance and how much complacency you have received within my work, O people! But I must warn you that everything has its limit, and those pleasures that the Father has granted you, must end. Soon you will know how to keep true respect for everything that is spiritual, for everything that means true preparation.

48. My work is not one of so many doctrines, it is not one more sect in the world. This revelation that I have brought to you today is the eternal law; however, due to lack of spirituality and understanding, how many rites have you mixed with it, how many impurities, until you have deformed it. How many practices have you introduced into my doctrine, saying and believing that everything you have done has been inspired or ordered by Me.

49. A time is approaching when your eyes will be opened and you will understand the true essence of spiritualism. Truly I tell you, my work is more sacred than anything in the

Love one another!

world that you have considered so. However, I am ready to forgive how much you have missed in your mission and with your repentance you will penetrate into a new, more spiritual life, practicing my teachings with the utmost simplicity so that it is true spiritualism that you teach.

50. If, since 1866, when these lessons began among my new disciples, they had taken advantage of the essence they received, do you not consider that it was time for them to have assimilated this teaching?

51. It was natural that while you did not see my revelation defined, despite having explained it in detail, so that your understanding would understand it, you fell into errors and misinterpreted some of the teachings, but when my word has reached its fullness among you, those faults are unjustified.

52. You came to believe that I had brought you to this work in order to remedy the material poverty in which part of humanity finds itself, to help you to be great in front of others; and today you are surprised that I come to give you the spiritual goods, charity, consolation, balm, which you must give with the most absolute selflessness.

53. This is the truth; whoever has put a price on the services I impart to his brothers, it has not been to my work that he has sold, it has been to himself to whom he has set a price, a price of betrayal.

54. There are still a few moments during which I will speak freely to you, and no one will be able to say that I punished him harshly or made him atone too much for the mistakes he has committed, because my teaching is sweet, as well as the means I use to correct you.

55. It will not be the payment of the world that brings you peace and satisfactions; these will come to your brothers.

56. If you love peace, be also men of good will, and so you will have it with you. Verily I say to you, there is no treasure that can compare with the peace of the spirit.

57. You can say that only for moments the time that is missing for you to stop listening to this word can be counted. The time is approaching when you will rise up to spread the good news. The fullness of the time of light will come, and the Spirit of the Lord will descend on your heads, as he descended on my apostles at that time, making a tongue of fire appear in each of them, as a symbol of the word or gift of the word, which was granted to them at that moment. You must persevere in my teaching, so that my will may be done in you. If you suffer humiliation because of my work, bear it patiently and forgive. Turn your gaze to Jesus and see him at that time suffering the greatest

Love one another!

humiliations among men, without protesting, but forgiving and loving those who offended him.

58. If I told you to show the right cheek to the one who hit you on the left, as a sign of forgiveness, I did not concretize my doctrine only in words. How many times in the last days that I spent in the world, I received on my face and on my whole body, when I was not spanking, slapping, without my heart being angry, nor my gaze manifesting rancor. My gentleness, the gentleness with which I contemplated those men, they performed many miracles, many conversions that only I contemplated. This is what Jesus the Savior came for, to teach you the way of spiritual elevation through humility.

59. Divine humility was fully manifested to the world from the hour of my birth as a man. From that cold night in which a very pure woman of spirit and body, full of joy prayed before her Lord from inside a stable, the only refuge that was opened that night to receive the Savior of the world in her womb, there in the manger that was my cradle, the lesson of love and humility that I brought to men began.

60. Today you are living another time; I have returned to you and although it has not been as a man, I have come to teach you again my lesson of humility. The darkness in which I find humanity immersed at this time is blacker than the darkness in which Jesus was born that night. The hardness of the hearts that have received my new coming, has been like the rocks of that grotto, where the Child God opened his eyes to the light of this world; the indifference of humanity towards the eternal towards the spiritual and their lack of love for each other are like the cold of that blessed night and the hardness of the understandings by which I communicate at this time, the roughness of their hearts, have been like the hard straw of the manger. Thus I began my lesson anew among you, but I ask you: will I also conclude it on a cross as then?

61. Look at my footprint and follow it; if in it you find suffering, sacrifice, renunciation, humiliation, raise your gaze to Jesus and I will send you my strength and I will give you my arm like a Cyrenian to help you carry the cross.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 198

1. Blessed is he who comes to Me full of humility.
2. These are the times when I will leave men prepared of spirit and understanding to testify the truth of my coming.
3. When my disciples go through the world, speaking and teaching in my name, they will carry the faith and the assurance that I will come to their aid in the moment of trial, because I have always given proof of my love and of my presence everywhere.
4. When grief overwhelms you and you cry out to your Father because your faith convinces you that you are heard and that your afflicted face is contemplated by the Lord, you feel a consolation and a hope, which is the caress that the master gives you when listening to your prayer.
5. If a man's life is full of stumbles and bitterness and then he asks for the comfort of his Father, why should not someone come who can lift him up?
6. Divine love is poured out at every moment in humanity and this is testified by those who have known how to feel me intimately in their heart, because, even being omnipotent, I limit myself to approach man and be felt by him.
7. Do not judge anyone, see how the men of the different religions pray in different ways, all different from yours; I have revealed to you that I descend to everyone and I listen to everyone, because I want to hide myself from no one who seeks me. On the other hand, others will judge you for your spiritual way of praying, and also for having believed in my communication by the understanding of man. How many of you have already been victims of slander and mockery on the part of those who accept my communication in this form! Only the flame of faith that burns in the heart of this people has made you withstand the trials and is that you have the confidence that this doctrine, after going through great battles, will be of universal knowledge. You, who are listening directly to my word and who will be teachers among humanity, will not see from this world the result of your work, because it will take time for the seed to yield its fruit.
8. This humanity is gradually accepting the spiritual idea; when it has reached a certain elevation, it will verify that in my communications and manifestations there was no imposture; that it was true that the Master poured out in love, in wisdom and in grace through humble brains, but cleared and enlightened by my Divinity; imperfect, yes; but being the same purity, I have come to use the understandings of men who continually struggle against their own inclinations. If a man believes that only through a just and perfect man should I communicate in order to be believed, he is in error, and I would ask

Love one another!

him: Are the representatives of my Divinity in religions perfect and just men? Truly I tell you, I do not find among them a single righteous person in all the earth, yet they are interpreters of my word revealed in times past.

9. These spokespersons through whom I speak to you, are not my representatives, nor my ministers, they are simply instruments to transmit my inspiration.

10. My teaching has brought you many lessons; I have told you that you do not need to build sumptuous temples to please your God; that you do not need to confess your faults to another sinner like yourself. That the best temple where you can penetrate to worship me is your own heart and that when you feel sincere repentance for your faults and fight against yourselves to make amends, you will indeed be forgiven by Me. The proof that you have washed away your stain will be the peace that your conscience experiences and the joy that floods your heart.

11. What do men call supernatural, if everything in Me and in my work is natural? Are not the evil and imperfect works of men rather supernatural, since it would be natural for them to always do good, proceeding from whom they proceed and possessing the attributes that they carry in themselves? In Me everything has a simple or deep explanation, there is nothing obscure. You call supernatural everything that you do not know or that you look at shrouded in mystery, but that, when your spirit conquers with merit its elevation and contemplates and discovers what it could not see before, it will find that everything in creation is natural.

12. If a few centuries ago the advances and discoveries that man would achieve in these times had been announced to humanity, even scientists would have doubted and would have considered such wonders supernatural. Now that you have evolved following step by step the advances of human science, although you marvel at it, you contemplate them as natural works.

13. Verily I tell you: Tomorrow, when man's spiritual communication with his God spreads over the face of the earth, humanity will become familiar with these manifestations, will believe that I communicated through human understanding, will believe in what I spoke and will cease to judge an impossible or something supernatural such manifestations.

14. The men of tomorrow will be those who recognize through the writings that remain of my word, the greatness and the essence of my doctrine. It will cause admiration in them the simplicity with which I explain the profound, the unfathomable, the simplicity with which I expose the truth to you.

Love one another!

15. This is how my word prepares you so that you can answer those who come after this knowledge. Men will come to you, who will not be satisfied with simple explanations. Scientists who have spent their lives searching nature and books will come and ask you: Why did the Lord being power not materialize, explaining what the discoveries of science would be?
16. Then you will answer: At the bottom of the divine word, whose simplicity contains wisdom, there is the explanation and prophecy of what man will accomplish and what awaits humanity.
17. Disciples, from now on I tell you: Do not think that the wisdom that I am teaching you in my revelations is so that you can confront the wisdom of men; if you want to go that way, from now on I tell you that you will gather nothing.
18. It is not necessary to be wise to reach Me; it is enough to have spiritual elevation to manifest my word, as Jesus manifested it in the Second Time and as I am now handing it over to you, full of simplicity and love. Has she revealed scientific wisdom? Is she trying to solve the scientific problems of men of these times?
19. I only speak to the spirit. I have only taught the way that leads to the perfect life; and this mission you also have, to speak to the spirit and discover for him on the horizon the silhouette of the "land of promise".
20. You expound with sincerity and purity my doctrine and let man search, investigate and interrogate. I do not reprove him, nor do I prevent him; everyone will look for the way that is within his reach to find the truth.
21. Sow, your seed will bear fruit tomorrow; it does not matter that future generations will reap the fruit.
22. Study my word and penetrate into its essence.
23. I come to give you my doctrine and not to contemplate your stain and your iniquity.
24. The people of Israel must show an example of strength, because Israel is the strong of humanity.
25. You will receive new orders, by which the multitudes will recognize me.
26. Calamities are unleashed and while Israel sleeps, men implore charity and have received it from Me; but it is my will that humanity receives for the preparation of my people.
27. You carry the example of the Father in teaching you submission and obedience.

Love one another!

28. When the time is come, you will receive a command. You will go to distant lands. You will not make a distinction of races and I also tell you: They are waiting for me. But for those who have not yet awakened, I say to you: The moment will come when the Father will make himself felt in all hearts.

29. I do not come to contemplate your human vanities. I only see that your heart and spirit have sought me and I will send you to the regions as emissaries of the Master, teaching by example, like Jesus in the Second Time.

30. Yes, Israel, carry my word, which is the sap of eternal life.

31. It is up to you to give to the world what belongs to it, in fulfillment of my mandate, because you are the possessors of the light and grace of the Third Time.

32. I am the Father, who, full of love, I come to raise you up again to the life of grace, to guide you on the right path. Dear did you cost me in the Second Time and now you have me in spirit giving you again my word, my "Divine Word" that is distinguished by love, so that you practice and take to the world my perfect teaching.

33. With my word, which is the finest chisel, I polish your heart, because I contemplate him still numb.

34. It is the dawn of grace in which the Master descends in all his disciples.

35. The seers have testified to my presence and have contemplated the light of my Spirit.

36. They have prepared themselves and have closed their pupils to the attractions of the world and prophetic words have gushed out of their mouths.

37. Keep preparing yourselves, for if you do not, truly I say to you, the stones will speak.

38. But I also say to you, I do not want to force you. I want love to spring from your heart with simplicity and naturalness.

39. Prepare yourselves, people, because you do not know how or from where, but the crowds from different villages and counties will get up and come to the enclosures

40. Rise up in prayer. Help your brothers. Study my word. I don't want to look at Israel in shame because it didn't know how to fight. No, people. Present one, two or three grains, but let your seed be clean. It is up to you to analyze my word.

41. I am a Father of love, and as a Father I come to you because as a judge I am inexorable. Regenerate yourselves, prepare yourselves, so that you may always contemplate me as a Father.

Love one another!

42. The time of the great struggle is coming. Three years are left of my word and the Father wants to leave the multitudes doctinated. But it is necessary for you to prepare yourselves, whom I will leave in charge of the portions that are to remain in the enclosures.

43. Come to the understanding and do not let the world take away the sap of my word and its essence returns to my divine throne.

44. Depart from the world and remember my words that tell you: What you were yesterday, do not be today and what you are now, do not be tomorrow. Regenerate yourselves. Renounce the superfluous and bad; I do not want mystics, nor fanatics.

45. In the First Time I sent Moses to you, in the Second Time I was in Jesus of Nazareth among you and today you have me as the Holy Spirit. I contemplate your spirit on the "Jacob's ladder", receiving the grace and light of My Spirit.

46. You all form one people. You are all one son in whom I rest my oscar of peace.

47. Study my word and take it to the multitudes, for the way is already prepared. To this nation men will approach. Give them the best bench, show them a good example, so that they will recognize you as disciples of the Holy Spirit.

48. Each of you carries a spiritual being who cares for you. When the time comes, he will answer me about you and you about him. Truly, I tell you, the responsibility you bear is great.

49. Be zealous and eager to fulfill your mission and be united by a single ideal and a single will. Be grateful to my justice, which contemplates even the inmost beating of your heart.

50. It's precious time. It is time for you to get up in haste, with love, to fulfill my command, some already as disciples, the others as infants.

51. Leave to the world what belongs to it and carry a single ideal, which is the salvation of the spirit, because you will have to give accounts of everything that you will work on this planet, when the time has come.

52. You are neither innocent nor ignorant, you do everything with knowledge.

53. I warn you of future events. When you no longer hear my word, you will communicate with Me spirit to Spirit.

54. Now I behold you gathered together in imitation of my apostles of the Second Time, and I am preparing you to do great wonders.

Love one another!

55. You carry a great power, therefore, give to your brothers of the much that I have given you in my word.

56. I have come to pour out my wisdom among you, but I behold the hungry wolf in sheep's clothing who wants to devour you by putting sinful thoughts in you to lose you. But when I contemplate that your being is about to succumb, here you have me as a Father who comes to your aid, because I do not want you to be lost.

57. Short is the portion that carries in its heart the love of the Father and willingness to serve me; but I say to you, Persevere so that you may achieve the elevation of your spirit in my law.

58. Thus gathered together I want to contemplate you that if you are with the Father, I will be with you, I will not leave you for a single moment and the temptation will be far from the people of Israel.

59. Analyze my word, understand that the moment of my communication is short and realize how great is my love and how great is the light that rests in your spirit. See that you have to come clean to Me

60. "My kingdom is not of this world", therefore understand me when I say to you: What you will work on the earth, I will keep for you in the hereafter.

61. I'm waiting for you all here at this table. Before my presence, races, castes and lineages will disappear; you all belong to me equally, you all carry a spirit like a precious jewel, and it is this spirit that I have been looking for.

62. If you want to know, this was the appointed place for my new manifestation to the world, in which you were to see me coming on the cloud, in front of all the peoples of the earth.

63. Understand the lessons well; with this I want to tell you, that in Spirit I descend to everyone, but that this word, not everyone will hear it. Thus it happened at that time; one people was the witness of my teaching, of my works, and the rest of the peoples of the earth believed by the testimonies.

64. Today I find myself gathering the spirit of that people, so that he may perfect his mission under the word of his Master.

65. I do not come to promise you earthly reigns, but a kingdom of eternal light in the spirit.

Love one another!

66. His spirit, now full of selfishness in the face of the needs of his fellow men, will tomorrow be generous to make his brothers share in the inheritance that I have granted them.

67. Those who at that time were waiting for the arrival of the Messiah, like that of a king of the earth and saw him arriving in his divine humility, were discouraged and confused. Why should you now imitate them and be confused when you see me manifest in this way, if you already have a record that "the kingdom of your Lord is not of this world?"

68. I come to teach a people, so that he will teach in tomorrow all those who did not have the opportunity to hear me in this form. Those who are listening to me now hear a Father who with great love announces to them an upcoming departure and who for that reason expresses his tenderness to all those around him. It is the voice of a Father who wants to be remembered, who does not want to leave any of his children sobbing, who wants everyone to enjoy his inheritance and this is that of his love.

69. Everything that this people needs for the coming struggle, their great spiritual struggle, they will have, because He, in His fruitful irrigation, will cause my seed to sprout again

70. Yes, people, my name will again be on all lips, my essence on all hearts, and my law will manifest itself in all consciences. How blessed will those who have taken part in this divine work be, because that spiritual joy will compensate them for all their tribulations and bitterness! They will remember that here, on earth, they were the disciples of Christ, who lovingly took care of the seed that the Divine Master taught them to cultivate.

71. Conquer that peace for your spirit, O people, win that place in eternity.

72. I, as a Teacher, go before you leading your spirit; therefore the works of my disciples must be clear, and those who look at you will take an example from you. The world is hungry and you have the bread that feeds; if you follow me as they do, you will feel my power to fight every evil. All the elements will help you in your mission, if you know how to use them.

73. Today you contemplate, among humanity, scarcity and poverty, the eagerness to obtain the bread of the body, while you have preserved yourselves without suffering so many hardships, because I want you to have peace and to dedicate a part of your time to the practice of my doctrine. Many men and women are going to emigrate seeking in this country a refuge for their heart tired of fighting, and they will find a blessed land, lavish in benefits, and you will share with them your bread and they will find shelter and they will cement their home here.

Love one another!

74. Wake up, people, because there are only three years left in which I have to communicate with you. Seek Me from today from spirit to Spirit, because the hour is approaching when you will feel like orphans and I want you to be strong in the trial. The spiritual world will not give you its word of encouragement, of advice; you will not hear this concert descend from beyond, and it is necessary that you know how to rise to continue nourishing your spirit.

75. Come closer. to which it is perfect. Unite yours to my will. Seek all the good for your spirit and love earthly goods less. Humanity has reached a limit where I am going to stop it; the darkness will disappear, "the weeds will be cut down, tied into sheaves and thrown into the fire," as it is written. All this will be done. I am preparing you, people, so that you may know the time in which you live and put your brothers on alert. Blessed is he who prepares to redeem himself, prays and does penance, for he will be saved; but if for this reason you are unknown, if you are wounded, remember Jesus in his divine passion and imitate him.

76. Be understanding and know how to forgive offenses; have no enemies and if they fight you, wield your weapons of love, of light. If you behave in this way, you will achieve perfection and you will have the gift of peace on earth. I give you the seed, it's up to you to cultivate it.

77. The time when I was to come was appointed and this prophecy has been fulfilled. It was said: "Men will climb the mountain of sin and materialism. Wars will spread from nation to nation like a fire that destroys everything. Hatred and ill will will grow like weeds and invade the fields."

78. I knew that through the ages you would forget me and that you would make my word come out of your heart. That's why I announced that I would be back. That light has been dimmed, the human heart is cold and insensitive, like the night when Jesus came into the world and the Mother, finding no lodging in the homes of men, sought shelter in the rustic abode of shepherds and flocks.

79. Today I did not prepare a lap to become a man, because I have come in the Spirit to speak to you; and in the midst of so much hardness and unbelief I have found you, I have chosen you and you have prepared your heart to receive me, you have listened to me and your faith has been ignited.

80. If you want to follow me, keep my word; I will help you with the cross; but I do not want this people who believe me today to judge and condemn me tomorrow, like the one who led me to the cross. Today you do not know who the faithful will be; I tell you that they will be few and sometimes they will find themselves lonely; but their way will be

Love one another!

open and the angels will come to guard them and to rescue them from dangers to lead them to the heavenly prison.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 199

1. The peace of the Holy Spirit be with you.
2. I speak to you tirelessly, because the test for the disciples is approaching and I want you to know then how to make my work known. I have made known to you its principles, so that you may always show it in all its purity and truth.
3. My doctrine will unite the world in a single ideal, and when that union of thoughts, hearts and wills has been realized, the world will know peace and something more of the life of the spirit.
4. There is at this time the struggle of ideas and doctrines. Every man wants to be right and in this struggle of selfishness and interests, who will possess reason? Who will own the truth?
5. If those who consider themselves to be on the perfect path and believe they have the truth are puffed up because of it, truly I tell you, they do not yet know the way, because it is necessary to have humility in it, and it is enough that they do not know the truth contained in the belief of others, so that they have ceased to be humble. And I said to you from the Second Time, "Blessed are the meek and humble of heart."
6. The man who judges the faith and belief of his fellow men, turns away from salvation, because in his pride and foolishness he tries to equal his God.
7. I tell you to show yourselves as you are, so that you will not fall into hypocrisy. Be sincere considering that you lack a lot to achieve the perfection of your spirit.
8. Whoever, because of his humility, considers himself unworthy of the graces he receives, will never be able to magnify himself no matter how much I fill him. They will face each other; the struggle will be unequal, because while some support their reason in the strength of the power of the earth, others in their material poverty will only present the weapons of their love, because they will have no heritage other than their spiritual inheritance.
9. You know, my people, that I have formed and gathered you together by drawing you from here and there, because in all sects and religions, which are like roads, there are spiritualists, the disciples with whom I am to form this family. I will not unite them in one enclosure, but in one law, in the same love; for whoever feels his heart beating with love for his brother, that one will be the son of this people. Truly I tell you, you will not be spiritualists just because you penetrate these precincts where my word 'speaks of spiritualism, but because of the love you give to your brothers.

Love one another!

10. Do not be afraid to think that you will have to fight against ideas, customs and errors of centuries, nor do you care that your number is small; you know that the light that I have given you comes to break the chains of slavery and ignorance.

11. What can the spiritualist people be accused of when they fulfill the spiritual law, the moral law and their material duties and leave a trace of virtue on their way? But beware of everything that I have not taught you, lest you become guilty of human justice; today I say to you as in the Second Time: "Give to God what is God's and to Caesar what is Caesar's, and no one will find you a stain to judge.

12. Comply with the laws that govern the country in which you live, and have respect for those that govern other peoples.

13. I leave you my word for your, study and analysis.

14. Arise as emissaries in imitation of your Shepherd, to bring the good news to hearts.

15. Truly I say to you, the human race is to be saved through you.

16. Step by step, I am guiding you along the path of love, that narrow path, but that will fill you with satisfactions and peace.

17. I want to contemplate you walking behind the Master on the path that leads to supreme happiness. No, take the evil ways that lead you away from Me.

18. Those who have fulfilled find themselves surrounding me. But I have come to you as a Father of love and charity, to teach you again to dedicate a few moments of each dawn to me.

19. Farmers: Fight and work so that at the end of 1950 you will deliver an abundant harvest.

20. The mission that you have to fulfill is delicate, some in distant regions, others in the bosom of your family.

21. The inheritance that I have given you at this time is the same that you had in former times; but the covenant of love and goodwill that you have made with Me has long ago, you had broken it and it was necessary to remind you again.

22. Behold, mankind is in a high degree of evil. But you serve with a pure heart and you will feel strong and you will be saved in the midst of chaos. Unite so that the congregations may be like a fortress, like a firm wall, like an unbreakable chain in which each one is a strong link.

23. Lift up the fallen one. I give my charity to all, but some are afflicted by the temptations of the world and have not yet heard the call of their conscience. It is up to

Love one another!

you to reach out to them and be a staff for them on the path, until you get them to walk after my footprint of love.

24. Take care, my children, of the teachings of the Father, who is taking care of you.

25. I have given you a body to fulfill a delicate mission on earth. Guide, O spirits, that body with love, for great will be your pain if you do not fulfill my command.

26. It is your body that you must guide and not he who holds you back on the path of fulfillment.

27. Sow the seed and cause it to germinate, so that multiplied it may return to the granaries of the Father.

28. It is my will to contemplate you humbly, but many of you in your ignorance implore my charity.

29. I behold that you have played with my garments. I have left them among you so that you may be protected from the weather of the times, but not so that you may leave them in the middle of the road.

30. Since 1866 you have had my new manifestation of love between you and have you missed anything?

31. Blessed is the one who has patiently poured out the cup of bitterness, for his pain will be transformed into grace.

32. Prepare the sanctuary that the Father has long wanted to dwell in it.

33. Take your rightful place and everyone will see that Christ is among you.

34. It is my will that you obey my word and give a good example to the multitudes; for this take my strength; I have given you a way and it is full of light. Follow my trail and climb the mountain.

35. Some of you ask me for coins, but I tell you, In the First Time, you carried great wealth on earth and before my law you were the disobedient one. Today bread is not lacking on your table and this is the stage of fulfillment for you. Be tireless in giving your brothers, so that at the end of the day you may present the multiplied seed to me.

36. Do not fear the inhabitant of the earth, fear my divine justice.

37. You are all my children and you will all come to Me when the time is right.

38. For you who draw near to the Master, I give up everyone, no matter how distant you believe them.

Love one another!

39. Cultivate the lands prepared by the Shepherd, which are the hearts of the multitudes.
40. When the Shepherd sees that the sheep is making a pitiful bleat, he comes to her and brings her closer to the fold.
41. You are subjected to hard trials, O Israel, but the Father gives you the strength so that you may go forward.
42. If you fulfill on earth, great rejoicing awaits you in the hereafter.
43. The doors of the kingdom are open inviting everyone who wants to live in it. You will find those doors in your consciousness.
44. Today I come to sit you at my table of love, to give you the delicacy of the spirit.
45. Children of my Divinity, disciples of the Master, let the light of the message that my love sends you penetrate to the innermost depths of your spirit.
46. Be welcome, O people, who come to Me tired, sick and sad of spirit.
47. Welcome to the light of my divine ray, because in it you will find strength, balm and joy.
48. Why are there some of you to whom it seems strange that I should come in this form?
49. I have not told you that I am in this matter; no, I have only told you that this mind is catching my inspiration. I am giving a new message to men, in the likeness of an immense fountain that was overflowing its contents over thirsty fields and orchards. Consider that your mind is the repository of my wisdom, where I come to shed my light.
50. I have made my thought a word that pours out love and tenderness, so that in it you may find the balm that heals your spirit and your body. I have also come to teach you to worship your God on the altar of truth, not on the altars of shadows, idolatry and fanaticism.
51. Prepare yourselves so that you may receive the message that I am bringing to you, let me lift this veil today so that you can understand the full meaning of my new message.
52. I come to make you understand without books and only with the spirit; I come to teach you to interpret the meaning of all the revelations. In this way you will stop falling into idolatry, because you will not be content to stop at the symbol, but you will know how to penetrate into the depths of the doctrine, to interpret its truth.
53. You have heard that in heaven the angels listen eternally to the divine concert. If you stop at that figurative sense, then take care not to believe that even in glory similar music is heard to those that you are used to hearing on earth; whoever thinks so, will have fallen

Love one another!

into a complete error of materialism; on the other hand, whoever, when hearing about the music of heaven and the happiness of the angels when listening to it, thinks about harmony with God in the divine concert, that one will have been in truth.

54. But how is it that there are some who do not understand it that way, since each one of you carries in his spirit a note of the universal concert? How is it that listening to this word there are those who do not understand it or who do not feel it or misinterpret it?

55. O beloved children, who are fragile in your understanding, seek the light in prayer. Ask me in your meditations, that no matter how great your interrogations may be, I will know how to answer you from infinity. In my turn, I will also question you, so that the light of truth may arise between the Master and the disciples.

56. The heavenly music is the presence of God in you, and in the midst of that concert your note will vibrate when you have reached the true elevation, which is spiritual beauty. That is the heavenly music and the singing of the angels. When you know and feel this way, the truth will shine in your being and you will feel that God is in you; life will offer you an eternal and divine concert and in each of its notes you will discover a revelation. You have not yet heard the beautiful notes in their perfect harmony, sweet notes sometimes, vibrant others: If perhaps you come to perceive them, they will seem vague notes that you do not get to join and you have not been able to realize perfectly the beauty that they contain. It is necessary to go beyond the senses, beyond the passions and the shadows of materialism, to come to hear the concert of God in your spirit.

57. Why do you think my communication with you is impossible if you are receiving the communication of the universe? How can the vibration of my Spirit through human thought seem impossible to you, if you are all filled with the thoughts of God? How can it be impossible for God to communicate secretly with you, when the angels, the worlds, the spaces and everything created are full of Him? Why should I not take care of your spirit or why should I abandon it? Have you not realized that this would be possible?

58. Listen to me well: I am the Teacher, this planet is a school for the spirit; life and my teachings form the perfect lesson. Can you believe that I abandoned my duties and could forget about my disciples?

59. People: I repeat to you that the notes of the divine concert are vibrating around you and that it is essential that your spirit rises, to perceive their harmony; otherwise you will have let those notes remain vibrating in the spaces waiting for others who do know how to hear them.

60. I want you to acquire the sensitivity for the spiritual, so that with it you may sweeten your sadness here on this earth where you cry and suffer so much.

Love one another!

61. Do not listen to those who deny this truth that I am in you and with you. Wake up and listen to that part of my concert that for now I grant you to hear. Until now, your ears have only been prepared to listen to the echo of the lamentations and the rumble of the wars of this humanity, which are the best proof of your bewilderment and your lack of harmony. You can find this demonstration in all places and in all orders of your human life.

62. The fratricidal war and the war of ideas are in their fullness, great and small, strong and weak, believers and profane, they are stirring in a sea of confusion; but the pruning is already near, and verily I tell you that every tree that does not bear good fruit will be cut down.

63. Pain, time and truth will be the relentless sickle that nips the weed in the bud, which will later be thrown into the fire of wisdom, where everything that is false will be consumed.

64. In the midst of this chaos there are also those who doubt my love, to which I say to you: How should I abandon this world, if only I can calm the waves of this raging sea?.

65. Do not forget that whenever you find yourselves in darkness, I will come to your aid, because I am the light of the world.

66. It is men who cause the storms, but it is my duty to come and teach them how to make peace; and that is what I am doing through my doctrine, which has descended in all times as a sweet and harmonious concert, as a message coming from that kingdom of love and justice.

67. I will continue speaking to your heart; the heavens want to manifest in your world, let them pass through your mind.

68. Separation from the Creator and His creatures is impossible, there can be no distance between Christ and men, just as there can be no body without a head, no sun without planets.

69. When you love eternity, great will be the beauty that you will enjoy in your existence and when you achieve that holy freedom that I have come to offer to your spirit, you will travel through thought through heavens, spaces and worlds.

70. I come to comfort you in this time of afflictions that was announced by the prophets a long time ago. Roque Rojas, my envoy at this time, told you about the trials that were about to come, and from my first spokesman I made it known to you that the prophecies were being fulfilled. Those of you who have listened to me since those days will remember that the Master said to you: Behold, life will change and humanity will pour

Love one another!

out a very bitter cup; nations will be unknown; parents will be unknown to their children and children to their parents; a man will put away his wife, and she in turn will lack a partner, and many children, having parents, will walk as orphans. Because of the vice that will spread and the hunger and sin that will multiply, many people will die.

71. And behold, after a few years, all these calamities, like an irrepressible torrent, will sweep away life, homes, peoples, beliefs, and institutions. I am always telling those who listen to me, to watch and pray so that they do not let themselves be swept away by that current.

72. Watch over the virtue of your family, for the peace of your home. Look at how even the poorest can own this treasure. Recognize that the human family is a representation of the spiritual family; in it is the man who has become a father, bearing a true likeness to his Heavenly Father; the woman, with her maternal heart full of tenderness, is the image of the love of the Divine Mother, and the family that with their union they form, is a representation of the spiritual family of the Creator. The home is the temple where you can best learn to fulfill my laws, when the parents have known how to prepare.

73. The destiny of parents and children is in Me, but it is up to one and the other to help each other in their missions and in their restitution.

74. How light the cross would be and how bearable existence would be if all parents and children loved each other! The greatest trials would be tempered by affection and understanding; her conformity to the divine will would be rewarded with peace.

75. The first institution on earth was marriage, because such a union was consecrated by the Creator, from the first woman and the first man. Throughout the ages my law and my revelations have spoken to you from the heights of that mission. When I went with you on earth, I enjoyed visiting couples and families. My presence in the homes sanctified that union and blessed its fruits. He spoke to childhood, youth and the elderly, he spoke to the boy and the father of the family, to the maid, to the wife and to the mother, because it was necessary to rebuild everything and give new light on the way of living in this world that is a stage of the spiritual life. My word was for everyone; that's why when I spoke, mothers came in a hurry carrying the children by the hand and in their arms. Those simple hearts, when they heard Jesus say to them, "He who knows the Son knows the Father," felt that in that word they were hearing God, and from the bottom of their hearts they were saying to the Master: Hallelujah, you are the Messiah we were waiting for! Blessed is He in whose name you come!

Love one another!

76. Now a new era has opened with my arrival, and my word in essence is the same. She comes to remind you of the forgotten, to teach you new teachings and to elevate your life by bringing it closer to perfection.

77. If you were living within my law, do you think that I would have come to materialize, communicating in this way?

78. I come to cultivate with my word the seed that I sowed in other times, but in this way I will only speak until 1950; after that I will continue to cultivate your spirit, but my communication will be more sublime and elevated. I have come today to remind you of some principles that have been trodden by the plant of man, With my heavenly counsels I am once again blessing marriage and the family, but to broaden your spiritual horizons and prevent you from falling into selfishness, I come to teach you to begin to form in this people a true spiritual family, whose Father you will contemplate in infinity and in the world you will look like brothers to all your fellow men.

79. Do you not think that whoever has known how to fulfill his own, will feel stronger and more worthy to leave his home, his people and even his nation to spread my teaching with his word and his example? Do not be afraid because I tell you that you have to leave your home and your region. I tell you that I will watch over what you leave and it will not be necessary for you to carry a double saddlebag; I will first prepare the roads, the doors, the hearts so that you can fulfill your mission. No blood sacrifice awaits you, even if you have to sacrifice some of your satisfactions. The home from which one of his sons leaves, to go after the counties, will be blessed. I am telling you about these revelations because there are only three years left in which I give you my word and I want to leave you prepared, so that no one comes to surprise you. Your gift of intuition will guide you in these times so that you know where and by what path you will have to go. The disciples will not go alone, a great legion of spirits of light will come to their aid and above all, Elijah, the spiritual shepherd will illuminate the paths and take care of his sheep, My will will be manifested in your works.

80. You are not the only ones on whom this work will rest; in the hereafter there are already those who will come to incarnate after you to continue your sowing. The world will be transformed, but it will not be in an instant.

81. Meditate on my word, so that light may be made in your understanding. Humanity, when you know the place you occupy in the Father's creation and the mission you bring, you will know that your destiny is always to love and bless.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 200

1. The gates of the kingdom are open to anyone who wants to receive its benefits. That kingdom is found in the spirit of man.
2. There is a celebration in your spirit and in mine, when you prepare to receive my messages of light.
3. You are welcome, sick, sad and in need of spiritual love, because in Me you will find the balm, the light and the strength that you have needed so much.
4. I love you, and therefore I send you my light so that it dispels your sorrows, worries and fears and you feel wrapped in my love, protected and safe from the multiple dangers that lie in wait for you. My fountain of mercy overflows to heal you of spirit and body, and what I am doing with you, I am carrying out in this and in all the worlds, because my Consoling Spirit has descended to all the dwellings where my children dwell.
5. If you feed on Me, if you know how to receive me, you will no longer be able to deny me, you will not doubt or ignore this bread that has given you life, and your existence will become a constant testimony of gratitude and love.
6. Can you imagine the delights of the promised kingdom? You have wanted to form in your mind an image of what the life of perfect beings could be and you talk about songs, beauty, purity and love, and now I tell you that in that dwelling a perfect harmony reigns.
7. You must know that all of you will become part of that concert, that you will participate in that happiness when you have perfected yourselves and come to Me. Then you will find me and I will be on the throne of the dignity that you give me. And that heavenly music will sing within your spirit, when you come to discover my presence in yourselves, and you will be ecstatic in the contemplation of my work, of my creation, which I have to show you in order to make you partakers of it. When you meet Me, you will perceive the most beautiful harmony and the sweetest song will rise from your spirit to mine.
8. When you feel my presence shining in you in this way, you will find in each scale a concert, in each note a revelation and you will be so close to Me that you will come to have me as the only cause and end of existence. I will receive you as one receives the traveler who arrives at the last stage of his journey, aware of his work and of what he is going to find.

Love one another!

9. People: You have not yet heard the music of beautiful notes because you have not yet managed to dematerialize your spirit. The concert is beyond where you have managed to reach, but I am preparing the way, so that you will soon reach Me.

10. Why do you think it difficult for me to communicate through the understanding of man? Do you doubt that I can be eternally in touch with your spirit? If creation is nourished by Me and all spirits live like the branches of a tree, taking life from it and feeding on its sap, how can you think that I am distant or indifferent to your sufferings, if I am your Teacher, your Doctor and your Father?

11. Listen up: The war of ideas is coming. Incarnate and disembodied spirits are agitated in a sea of confusion; all present their harvest of pain and evil; all seek to wound and kill themselves; all do the work of destruction; but the pain has also arrived. The reaper is present at this time, with the mission of cutting down every tree that does not produce good fruits. And in this great struggle only justice and truth will prevail. Many of the churches will disappear, some will remain standing. In some the truth will shine forth, in others they will present only the imposture; but the sickle of justice will continue to cut, until all the seed that exists on earth has been selected

12. In those times, those who have become spiritualized will reach the ideal, the elevation, and that knowledge will give them true wisdom. You will not need the human sciences to guide you, because the spirit duly prepared with my teachings will be able to reveal to you what you need to know.

13. Doctors of laws, philosophers and priests will come to Me, and I will answer them and convert them with my word. Some will not be able to understand me and will be confused. Others will humbly ask me for forgiveness; they will not demand proof from me, I will give it to them, because I love them and I want them to recognize me.

14. When scientists do not know how to answer humanity, nor can they solve their problems and doubts, she will come to Me; then she will know that I have been waiting for her to teach her and comfort her; she will know that this word comes from Christ, the One who knows how to caress all the sad and speak to everyone in this language that is so sweet, the same one in which the master taught you the sublime commandment that says: "Love one another"

15. You are in times of purification and woes of pain have already been heard. But that same pain will serve you so that you will ache and be able to be the pillars of the temple; and after you, new apostles will arrive.

16. I will be with you to comfort you and give you firmness, so that you can continue on the path of restitution. I want you to turn your enemies into friends, that in your struggle

Love one another!

you may know how to conquer the kingdom, where you will achieve the fruit of all your works.

17. I speak to you in this way, so that you may go modeling your heart, because your destiny is to love and bless. Live as Jesus lived, always in communion with the Father, in perfect harmony with all beings of creation.

18. Have you not heard within yourself, when you do good, when you caress a helpless child, help a needy one or protect a defenseless being, a voice that blesses you and encourages you to continue on that path resounds? Whose voice is that? Of consciousness. It is the voice of the Father who rewards the son, because he knows how to imitate him.

19. If you want to become the worthy children of my Divinity, the hereditary princes of my glory, you first need to purify yourselves and you already know that the best purifying waters are good works. I speak to you in this way, so that you may feel that I am waiting for you in my kingdom, that today you are on the path that leads to him, but that you still have a long way to go. I want to make each one of you an apostle and each apostle a teacher.

20. I find that humanity is practicing worship in different ways and I tell you that I do not recognize religions that are major or minor; I have taught you love and there is only one truth. Do not believe that it is one church, one priest or many priests, who will redeem humanity; it is I, the wise and loving Shepherd who cares for you, comforts you and loves you in such a way that I gave my life for you to teach you the way of truth and life.

21. If the men of that time believed that by taking my life they would destroy me and make my doctrine disappear, they did not realize that they would only be able to give me more life and higher glory, obtained by sacrifice. From my cross I blessed my apostles of all times, all those who have humbly followed me on the same path.

22. Thus I bless you who at the present time have received me and who are already preparing to continue my work.

23. Israel, weary wayfarer who come in search of my words, to carry out your destiny in the Third Time, you arrive with bitterness on your lips and pain in your heart. You and your children have crossed the perilous path and today, when you hear the call of my Spirit, you come sure that you will receive strength.

24. Some I find humble, waiting for my commands; others, after having sinned a lot, feel repentance in my presence; and others, curious, search my teaching, looking in it for some error to condemn it. I know you and I love you and I receive you all on this day.

Love one another!

25. I will use the humble to bring the good news in a short time to the hearts that are waiting for me. To the one who has lacked, I purify him with my word that is crystal clear water and knowing that I forgive him and that I make him my disciple, he will repent and will not sin again and to the one who searches and doubts, I enlighten him and I give him proofs so that he knows the truth and bears witness of Me.

26. And when you are all ready, I will send you before those who have cultivated their minds and speak with flowery language and you will not feel inferior to them, nor will you envy them, because I have given you great, spiritual gifts.

27. Science is going to stop; many wise people will be confused and will find their knowledge useless, because the knowledge acquired has not led them to the well-being and peace of the spirit; and when they reach that conclusion, they will look for me, they will long to know the essence and purpose of the spiritual life and they will humbly ask me to penetrate my arcana and I will grant them to go as far as my will is.

28. Those who will follow me the most will be the poor, the disinherited and when they have received this flow of essence that pours out my word, they will rise up full of love, to bear the testimony of my coming at this time. Some will appear as prophets, others with the gift of the word will captivate hearts and all will do works of love among humanity.

29. Those nations that have been despised, those peoples who are covered in rags, will wake up, love me and serve humanity. Among them are the great spirits achrysolados in pain. At the bottom of these creatures are hidden my messengers, my apostles; I will call all the nations and those who will understand, my inspiration, will come to Me in a short time to be my precursors.

30. Israel: There are your brothers of struggle, waiting for my commands and living in chaos; while they invoke peace, others ask for extermination; they need to contemplate new horizons, new lands, they long to emigrate to other more merciful countries, to form their home and to be able to develop their spirit, in compliance with the divine laws.

31. The imperfections in the worship of men will disappear as spirituality penetrates the hearts and that the spirit tired of false gods, seeks my presence, my word; they will not call me on these river banks, nor in the mountains, nor in the valley or the desert, they will look for me in the depths of their spirit and there they will form a temple where they will love me.

32. You will see many men who were great materially, descend from their plane and in that condition, after great trials that will be like a crucible for their spirit, they will seek

Love one another!

my doctrine and rise by their virtues and to come to know the true value of the gifts that I have granted to man. In the year 1950 you will see many of the prophecies fulfilled.

33. Many hearts that have been barren lands will bear fruit, and to you whom I have cultivated day by day, I say: Prepare yourselves and be ready to sow my seed.

34. After that year there will be wars between Israel and only those who have remained watching and praying and working within my laws will be a shield for others.

35. I have given you the light, so that you may walk with certainty and teach your brothers.

36. Blessed are you all, both those who are listening to me and those who are still oblivious to my manifestation.

37. It is a time of struggle the moment you are living, of spiritual struggle and of struggle of ideas.

38. I have insisted on this teaching because you will have to meet those who tirelessly try to penetrate the mystery of the teachings; you will also find yourselves before a multitude of men and women of various creeds and you will discover that in every church or religion there are men of good faith who strive for their acts to contain perfection.

39. It is my grace for everyone, because I have seen in the world of man that everyone, even for an instant, has inflamed his heart with love for my Divinity.

40. Scattered on earth are those who still seek to do good and how to be useful to their fellow men. And truly I tell you, whoever feeds this purpose is with Me.

41. I have told you that the time will come when light will spring up in all places, in all countries, on all continents; that light will shine according to the spiritual preparation of man; but through it a new and more accurate idea of creation will be formed, a new stage of spiritual evolution.

42. When at last all understandings are unified, your idea of the divine, the eternal and the spiritual will be purified. Men will pass many tests, but once passed the truth will stand out even more. And the truth, which is always crystal clear and pure, will be able to be understood by everyone. This will bring about spiritual unification.

43. The doctrine that I have revealed to you and the norms that I have given you would be the ones that prevail, but keep in mind that it will be the essence of my word, not the form, that you will have to deliver.

Love one another!

44. Nor are you going to be surprised that the outward form of your worship changes within you, because truly I tell you: The time will come when you will understand that the Father only reaches the essence and purity of your acts.

45. Many of your brothers and sisters will come among you who, by becoming imbued with spiritualism, will force you to put aside every last remnant of fanaticism that you retain.

46. When I approach you by communicating through the spokesman, I discover those who listen without understanding and without feeling, also those who have only arrived attracted by curiosity. Some have tried to test the spiritual world. Many do not come with due respect. And so, how will they be able to believe in the supernatural that is being verified before their eyes? Will he be able to give himself a reasoned explanation of what is happening, if he does not know how to attribute this miracle to a higher force? What explanation can you give of what this work is to whoever interrogates you?.

47. Whoever has faith, carries from these places saturated water and with it performs miracles. And the Master asks you: Is there really supernatural power in that water? Truly I tell you, the power is not in the water, it is in yourselves, in faith and in the purity of your works, because the Lord is in you, as well as in nature and in all creation. Remember that at that time He said to you, "Your faith will save you."

48. I am the eternal miracle, the one who gives light to your understanding and moves your feelings to direct them on the path of good. But man has demanded more from his Father and has asked to see, hear and feel what he should only perceive through the sensitivity of his spirit, and out of love I have condescended to my children, having for them understanding and complacencies.

49. That is why at this time I have allowed my spiritual world to come closer to you and I have given you the gift of communicating through your understanding, so that you all may feel the realization of these wonders and believe in my presence. The communication of spiritual beings will lend itself to misinterpretations by the searchers of my work, they will take it as a weapon to hurt you, slander you and judge you sorcerers. But after that communication has left its seed, it will disappear. Then you will see that the gifts that I have given you persist and the miracles continue to happen, because you will intuitively guide your steps, always seeking through my teachings to lavish charity in the best way.

50. Analyze my word so that you can see that I am not imposing certain customs on you.

51. It is my essence that you must keep and spread on the roads, because the time will also come when you will not need these enclosures; I will manifest myself on your path,

Love one another!

in your bedroom, on the mountain, everywhere. Your field will be unlimited to realize charity and prove that you are my disciples. Because the circumstances will also be different in each of you, but they will always give you the opportunity to do well. That good you will be able to do the same with the thought, that with the acts, with the word and even with the look.

52. Get used to having conscience as the judge of your own actions and it will indicate to you how you should act so that you manifest everything that I have deposited in you.

53. When you see that your brothers in my work do not know how to explain the reason for my manifestations, get up and explain; for this you have the necessary knowledge.

54. Do not be surprised when the moment comes and only the apostles of faith remain around me. I have said to you, "Many are called and few are chosen"; but it is not that I choose some and reject others; I call everyone, but while some stay with Me, others turn away.

55. Many have come and will still come to Me, but only those who carry within themselves the seed of charity will remain.

56. This word is not only for men, the spiritual hosts also listen to it, because they have a mission to fulfill, scattered throughout the earth.

57. I leave you free; walk wherever you believe and feel that it suits you best, wherever you feel love. If my word through a spokesman does not move you, look for me where you feel me fully, because everyone who follows me must feel me in his heart.

58. I come to reconcile you with one another, to unite you, never to divide you. I have come to give you light so that when the moment comes you will know how to distinguish truth from falsehood.

59. I contemplate you as little children who come seeking paternal warmth, or who come in search of the wisdom that can guide them along the path of life.

60. You are small, yes, but because of your weakness, because you have not taken advantage of the lessons that in multiple ways I am delivering in your path.

61. Whoever knows my name and my word, has no right to be called ignorant, small or weak. Did I not say to you at that time in my word, "I am the way, the truth, and the life? What could you lack if you walked on that path of love and if you sustained yourselves with the light of my wisdom? No wonder man cries at the moment of birth! You already know the spirit that awaits you the valley of tears.

Love one another!

62. Why don't you transform this dwelling place of the valley of tears into a land of peace? Understand that the meaning of my teachings leads to that beautiful end: "Peace on earth to men of good will." Peace! That men can obtain by practicing the commandment to love one another.

63. That is the secret to achieving peace; I revealed it to the world, I gave him the key that opens the doors of that kingdom; man does not ignore it, but he has not wanted to achieve peace, greatness and knowledge by the way of love; he has preferred to build a world according to his idea and a peace in his own way.

64. His work has been weak, because he has not raised it on the foundations of fraternity in God and today his world of vanity is disintegrating. Man, proud of the progress of his science, would like to sing a hymn of triumph for his discoveries; but instead he hears a Woe rising from his chest! of pain, horror and regret when he feels the result of his work, in which he did not put love.

65. Does My word seem bitter to you? She only tells you the truth.

66. My word is not nettle, it is wheat, it is not darkness, it is light.

67. Do my will and don't cry. Live my doctrine and you will know happiness. Love one another and you will live in perfect peace.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 201

1. People: In this age in which the Spirit of Truth radiates his light on every spirit, I want those who are destined to listen to me in this form, to concentrate and meditate because only in this way will they be able to understand the divine message that I have brought to you at this time. This message is the book that I have been recording in your spirit, it is the divine interpretation of the law that humanity has received from the earliest times, it is the essence contained in the "book of the seven seals", whose mystery I am beginning to clarify, illuminating your spirit with the light of my word.
2. Tomorrow, when you have already understood my lesson, the struggle will begin; you will no longer have my word in this form, but you will feel my presence in your heart.
3. God, in the First Time through Moses, wrote my law on stone; the word of Jesus was written with blood in the heart of man; and in this age I will write my revelations in your spirit with the light of inspiration.
4. If you stumble before the imperfections of these mediators, through whom I have been communicating, do not stop in that confusion; analyze, calm down and move on, because my desire is that you realize the magnitude and truth that my revelation contains.
5. It is necessary that when this people rises up in search of regions, towns, villages and even nations where to make the good news heard, they find themselves strong and spiritualized. Today you are still the innocent child who longs to see the moment of the fulfillment of his mission arrive, but who still ignores the lurking and the trials that await him on the way. But everyone who saturates himself with faith and love will be able to defy the gales and be insensitive to his own pain, but not indifferent to the miseries of humanity.
6. Extensive has been my lesson in this time, because I wanted to give occasion for many to listen to me, in order to fulfill in this way the promise that I made to you in times past, that "every sinful and non-sinful eye would contemplate me spiritually," in order to encourage your hope and your trust in Me.
7. My will has been that the word, which I have been delivering to you, be written, because in it there are predictions, announcements, messages, so that they may be known by the men of tomorrow, because many times your memory is unfaithful.
8. My word comes to form an enlightened people, to which men and women from all over the earth will belong and their strength will be in their spirituality. To that people I will entrust the restoration of peace in the world, justice, morality and true faith.

Love one another!

9. Today, it seems, humanity is sleeping, but with real surprise you will see how some peoples, upon hearing the voice of my emissaries, will open the doors of their hearts, as flowers open to receive the dew and the caress of the sun's rays. You, who are listening to me now, are part of that people who will grow in the future to cover the entire earth. Your mission is to exhort people to shed their materialism, to preach spirit-to-Spirit communication and to support your brothers and sisters in the faith, when great trials are looming over them.

10. The multitudes who have listened to my word at this time are only a small portion of the people who will arise tomorrow. His duty is to remain united despite the trials and the storms that may strike him; if he were to disintegrate, he would lose the battle, he would lose the star that has guided him until now and he would go astray in the immense solitude of the desert and what would be the testimony that they would give about my truth? What would be the example you would present to your brothers?

11. Well beloved disciples, think that if I have descended to speak to you materializing for you my divine presence and my word, a great good must pursue your Teacher and that you, whom I have doctrinaire and loved, you should not distort in any way my divine doctrine.

12. Disciples: If you long to possess spiritual gifts, let it be love and the desire to do good that inspire you with that longing. Do not seek to come to possess my grace only in order to flatter your vanity, to feel somewhat higher than your brothers. Nor do you seek through these gifts to form a fortune by means of profit. Truly I tell you that when love expects some payment, from that moment it ceases to be love and when the charity that is done has the purpose of expecting a reward, it ceases to be charity; that is why I warn you that when you have the desire to possess one of these gifts, let it be love that inspires you.

13. Anyone who wants to follow me on this path must strip his heart of all petty interest, all selfishness and all vanity. Only through a clean heart can my love be felt.

14. When I find that one of you is engaged in the execution of a good work, elevated in prayer, asking for a brother in need and his heart full of anguish for the pain of his fellow man makes me present, my divine love deposits in him a drop of my healing balm and I grant him the miracle he has been asking for.

15. At that moment, a very great joy invades the son who has interceded for his brother before the Father, who is the one who gave what was requested of him in the needy, who received my charity. On the other hand, when the one who carries the mission of sowing charity on his way, makes use of his gifts for selfish ends, without realizing it, has stripped himself of the Father's grace and can give nothing, he deceives himself and is

Love one another!

deceiving his brothers. That bad farmer, instead of sowing wheat on his way, is sowing the tares. After performing each of his evil deeds, he will be left with a very bitter taste, dissatisfaction, restlessness, and he will not be able to find on the sweet face of his Father that loving smile that blesses and approves his deeds, nor will he be able to make his brother feel the influence of his spiritual gifts.

16. If the sick person was healed or the troubled one received consolation, or if a miracle was verified, that miracle was not due to that labourer but to the infinite mercy of the Father for the needy who, in his unconsciousness, placed all his trust in the evil disciple of the Lord. And yet, when the miracle has been performed, the evil servant attributes it to his prayers, to his gifts and uses that testimony to increase the number of those who trust in him. My justice will have to touch those, so that they will stop their wrong steps, meditate on the wrongness of their deeds and return to the path.

17. Blessed are those who, at the first touch of my righteousness, have repented of their sins, have escaped from following the path of their faults and have struggled to repair all their mistakes, because they have proven with this that the satisfactions of the spirit can never be compared with those of the earth. They have despised the peace that a clean work leaves in the heart, they have accepted the flattery or the miserable payment of a coin and they have seen that the former makes the spirit great and the latter dwarfs it and lowers it.

18. Everyone who is a farmer in my lands should know that I sent him to testify about Me and in order for his testimony to be true, he must be justified by his works, through acts of charity, words and good thoughts, trying to keep his heart clean so that I may manifest myself in him.

19. At that time I said to you, "Whoever knows the Son knows the Father," by which I meant to tell you that by my works on earth you could come to know the love that your Father has always poured out on you. Now I tell you, I want to become recognized through the works of my disciples.

20. When these people come to understand me and adjust their lives to this teaching and embrace their cross with true love, humanity will wake up, realize their works and will have to convince themselves that it is the truth that guides them; then they will consider my work as a divine revelation, whether they call it religion, doctrine or ideology.

21. Know and understand, O disciples, what is the mission that I have set for you. weigh your responsibility and examine each of your works, so that all of them conform to the truth of my doctrine.

Love one another!

22. In many societies, orders and congregations, men are usually called brothers. His lips utter the sweet word of brother, without feeling it in the heart most of the time.

23. Truly I tell you, if you dedicated yourselves to delving into the meaning of that word, you could discover the source of life from which you sprang, you would understand my divine tenderness and all this would make you shudder with remorse, thinking about how far you have lived from each other, in the indifference with which you look at those you call strangers and in the offenses that you infer from each other at every step.

24. When I came into the world to live with men, I did it to teach them to be brothers. I took flesh in Mary and called you my brothers to teach you how you should love one another. My whole doctrine was concretized to show you that divine and unique law with which you could love and glorify the Father. How will you come to love me without loving you? Verily I say to you, it is better for you to share all that you will offer me among your brothers and sisters, for the Father possesses all things, but you lack all things.

25. Inspire in my example all your life and your works and truly I tell you, when you do so, at every step you will be glorifying me and giving true proofs of your love. If men united all their gifts in order to elevate their existence, they would fully feel my presence among them. Some would give their knowledge, others their love, others their charity, their science, their inspiration and others their strength. Then a strong and united humanity would arise, as if it were formed by a single enlightened man, great and good and therefore powerful. That is the man in whom I have been sculpting my law of love for a long time.

26. The rock of his heart is hard, but it will not resist the edge of the divine chisel of my word.

27. I have come announcing to you a time of harmony among humanity; my prophets also announced it to you time has come; by then you will see the nations fraternizing, sharing their bread, their strength and their knowledge; you will see men sowing peace where before they only knew how to live between wars and hatreds. You will see how to bring comfort to the sick, as true doctors of humanity.

28. Do you now recognize that you have truly failed to live as brothers in my law? Will you understand why I told you from that time on that my supreme commandment was, "Love one another?"

29. I have not come at this time to erase that maxim from your heart or to replace it with another. She is immovable and immutable, I only explain her to you so that you understand her full scope and know her content, which is my wisdom.

Love one another!

30. When will this humanity understand that in the fulfillment of that law there is the peace that it needs so much, the health that it lacks today and the happiness that it has never found?

31. I know that men are heading, without knowing it, towards that point where when they arrive they will finally open their eyes to the light of truth.

32. After I have told you all this, I want that when you call one of your fellow men brother, you will understand what that word means and you will try to feel the truth of what I have revealed to you today.

33. I receive you in my Father's love. Even if the number of those who listen to me is short, that does not mean that I stop manifesting myself with love.

34. Your mind will be bathed in my light and it will destroy any doubt you may have.

35. The number of those who follow me is short and I still regard them as weak; but behold, my word will transform them into steadfast soldiers full of courage, who, even tired and wounded, will come to the end, waving in their right hand the banner, symbol of peace and fraternity. Your triumph should encourage many to follow you.

36. Blessed is the one who comes to know and fulfill his mission. The spirit requires for its evolution firm purposes, effort and will; when this is lacking, the advancement is slow and requires many existences for its perfection. Men must know all my teaching, which is the way of the spirit in pursuit of perfection. Intuition is not enough, they also need knowledge so that they never stop on the way, so that they give time and opportunities the value they have and stop being the dead in spirit.

37. Life must be manifested in spirit rather than in matter. How many are there who have inhabited this world and how few who have lived spiritually, who have let manifest the grace that exists in every being, in that divine spark that the Creator deposited in man.

38. If men managed to preserve transparency in their consciousness, through it they could contemplate their past, their present and their future.

39. The spirit is similar to my arcanum. How much he encloses! At every step and at every moment he has something to reveal to you, manifestations sometimes so profound that they become incomprehensible to you!

40. That spark of light that exists in every human being is the bond that unites man with the spiritual, it is what puts him in contact with the hereafter and with his Father.

41. If you observe, you will understand that everything is related to the eternal life that awaits you and to which you approach every passing day or instant.

Love one another!

42. I need workers in my countryside who learn to sow and cultivate this seed, clean understandings and hearts of good will, because many who received my gifts, became "prodigal children", who were only close to the Father for a while, to then go after pleasures; but my word will be fulfilled and they will return. They will find my inexorable justice on their way, but when they return to Me they will find Me as always, like a kind Father.

43. Multitudes, arise and go as emissaries of this work, giving the good news to all your brothers. Have faith in my word and you will do wonders. This light will lift humanity out of its slumber.

44. Go step by step along the way, so that you may come to know it; it is the narrow way of my law. The struggle in him is incessant; sometimes you will drink very bitter chalices, but you will also reap infinite satisfactions by experiencing the peace of the Lord in your spirit.

45. I go ahead marking the path for you; you carry the meekness of the sheep and you will not stumble. If you ask me where I am leading you, I will answer you that to the supreme happiness of the spirit. Who can get lost on the path of life if he carries on his shoulders the cross of love? Do not think that I am asking you to dedicate all the hours of your life to me; you have your duties on earth that you have to fulfill and you should know that they are also sacred and are part of your spiritual destiny.

46. For Me I only ask you for a short spiritual prayer every day, but in those moments that you dedicate to me, you must strip yourselves of all the little things and human miseries, so that you truly come to be in my presence and enjoy my caress and my peace.

47. You all have different missions to fulfill spiritually; some will not leave the region where they have lived, others will get up to go in search of other lands. Some will go away from their own to carry out their work, others will have their mission within their family.

48. There are those who believe that up to this time the Master came to you to entrust you with a spiritual mission, but they are in grave error, because your spirit, from its origin, has carried its trajectory traced in itself. At this time, as in past ages, I have only come to remind you of the covenant that your spirit made with his Father, before coming to this earth.

49. Embrace your mission with love, O disciples, so that you may succeed in having your brothers come after my divine footprint; you must realize that you have everything necessary to be sowers of this seed. In spirit and in your matter, you carry all the gifts to come out ahead in trials and win in the struggle.

Love one another!

50. Let your spirit be the helm of your body and the light of your conscience illuminate your path dominating the passions and impulses of the flesh; and then the fulfillment of your mission will be easy.

51. See that the spiritual seed that has been entrusted to each one of you, you have to return multiplied to be stored in my granaries. With this you must understand that you have to take advantage of the time you have.

52. Blessed is the one who patiently rushes the cup of bitterness that the struggle offers him, because in the end his pain will be transformed into joy. Be filled with faith and courage, so you will not fear the judgments of humanity. Fear for yourselves, because a weakness or a mistake can cause you serious consequences; when one of your brothers momentarily blinded by the darkness that envelops the world wounds you severely in the heart, forgive him and come to Me to close your wound with my love.

53. Bear with patience the weight of your cross and know that this existence and the performance of your delicate spiritual mission is so that you can raise your spirit to the kingdom that belongs to it.

54. If you fulfill on earth, you will fulfill in the hereafter.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 202

1. See with the gaze of your spirit the star that leads you into the presence of your Father.
2. Behold the Savior, who comes to bring you in his word the divine warmth needed by your spirits distressed by the painful pilgrimage of life.
3. If through pain you draw near to Me, it is my love that receives you; trust and enter into the solemnity of this manifestation.
4. I want to be with you, so close to your heart, that you truly feel my presence. I want you and I to be one in the harmony and tenderness of this night; that you keep in mind that I am your first light, the divine promise, the tireless Teacher who works to make you perfect spirits, worthy of God.
5. I want to be with you, even if it is only for an hour, but in such a way that it is impossible for you to separate from Me; look that I come to fill you with tenderness, hope and balm and I want you to remember that on a night like this I came into the world, to teach you with my life and examples the way that leads to the "kingdom of heaven".
6. Come closer to Me, so that you may receive in your heart the essence of this word and your prayer, which silently escapes from your heart, may join all the songs of heaven and earth in this solemn hour.
7. Pray, all of you, pray for the poor, for the sad, for the captives, for the sick, for the orphans; pray, so that your thoughts may go to anoint the one who suffers, to encourage the sad and to wipe the tears of the one who weeps.
8. There is not one of you, no matter how hard your heart may be, who does not become sweet at this moment; but I also tell you that in order to think about others, it is necessary to forget oneself; then yes, they, you and I, will be one in this hour of spiritual communion.
9. I have come to visit you in your solitude, and at the end of my lesson of this day, I will leave as an imprint of my presence a fragrance that will be unforgettable for this people
10. Let Me gather the withered flowers that your heart full of sorrows and wounds presents to me, and there I will leave lit a lamp of faith and hope
11. Your heart is what my Spirit seeks today to arise again in the heart of humanity
12. Verily I tell you that when you make my phrases your law, when you follow in my footsteps and imitate my example, divine love will begin to blossom in your heart, which, when it became man many centuries ago, brought you the seed of immortality.

Love one another!

13. I myself come now to explain to you the reason for this love, since you have not been able to understand it.

14. Your spirit trembles listening to me and says to me: Lord, it seems that I would have been with you at that time, your word reminds me of everything; would you like to take me out of this doubt, Master?

15. Truly I tell you, at that time, spirits and men, all were witnesses of my coming and of my work in the world.

16. Your spirit is the same even if it has lived in another world or dwelt in another body. Today he cries with different eyes, but his being is the same, and his interrogations are the same; he also asks me, tries to contemplate me or discover me and then I tell them not to fear, to calm down and realize that life in infinity is a constant interrogation and that, to understand the divine lessons, it is necessary to be humble, persevering and of great faith.

17. Many times you want to understand first the big and then the small, but start with that; analyze yourself, question yourself and you will see how you begin to feed with the fire of your being, since God ignited it with the fire of his Holy Spirit.

18. You will vaguely understand this teaching, because you know that you cannot have more light than that which corresponds to your evolution, but I assure you that those who know how to look for me inside their being, in the temple of their own spirit, they will soon get answers to those questions that for centuries they had not been able to find their explanation.

19. If there is rebellion against the spiritual in man, it is natural that his littleness cannot judge the infinite and no matter how much the Master tells you about the greatness of the Father, he cannot conceive what that truth contains.

20. I must tell you that I am talking to you about that knowledge that you must have of God, because to encompass everything, to penetrate and to know Him as you would like, that you cannot achieve.

21. Only God truly knows God, the Master tells you.

22. Perceive, people, the profound silence with which the universe greets at this hour and worships its Lord. Everything enters into sweet submission, into sublime contemplation, into deep adoration.

23. It is that all beings and everything created know that I am giving my word, the same word that spoke on the lips of Jesus, to which men and the elements obeyed, to which incurable diseases yielded and before which the dead rose.

Love one another!

24. On this night of spiritual celebration for the one who knows how to prepare and rise, you have in the invisible, in the intangible, the presence and the visit of those beings whom you call angels; and if you really know how to separate your spirit from matter, you will contemplate the fields, the cities, the homes and the space illuminated with the celestial brightness of innumerable beings, messengers of light, peace and love.
25. The heavens approach the earth and their light seeks the same to the one who stops to remember, that to the one who has forgotten the spiritual truth.
26. Rejoice, O humanity, rejoice at least for this night, since you would not yet know how to retain this peace forever!
27. Rejoice with the wholesome joy of the heart, which is tenderness and a return to goodness. Rejoice, yes, with the joy of the spirit, which is eternal enlightenment.
28. Good Night you call this night those who remember when the Rabbi came into the world.
29. Under the divine influence of these memories, beings get closer, the absent person is evoked, offenses are forgiven, families are reunited, friends are visited, hearts are filled with hope, everyone seems to expect something unknown that they cannot define correctly, on the night when men put a little tenderness in the hardness of their heart, and some a little spirituality on their materialism. But I ask you, do you think that only this night is worthy to be called good by men? Could you not, with a little love, make good all the nights and days of your existence, so that you may see that all life without exception for an instant is good?
30. You tell me: It is the night in which we remember every year the one in which you came to our world to bring you a message of love, and I answer you, that that hour dizzy the moment in which the man in whom the "Word" came to incarnate was born, but that my Spirit was so close to men then, as it was before and as it is now.
31. But as long as you do not lead a daily life attached in everything to the law, to the truth and to the love of one another, at least try to be spiritually united on this night of remembrance.
32. Seek Me all, come all to Me, but come meek and humble, expecting everything from the charity of your Lord.
33. Let no one come with greatness or vanity, because I tell you that I prefer you needy and sinful, but humble, trying to wash your stains in the crystal clear waters of my forgiveness.

Love one another!

34. Ah if you could come with Me in spirit and contemplate from here all the misery of humanity!

35. If the powerful, the rich and those who live surrounded by comforts wanted to be with Me tonight, I would take them in spirit to the places of pain and poverty that they do not want to see.

36. Then I would say to them: Leave your party for a moment and let us visit together the places where your brothers and sisters the poor live, let us see how they live this blessed night of sadness for some and of celebrations for others. Do not be afraid, I would tell them, that just a few moments I ask you and then you will be able to return to your feast and your joy; then I would take them from place to place and show them an elderly mother, who in the solitude of her miserable bedroom mourns the loss of her children, who were her hope, who were taken from her by the war.

37. That woman lives only on memories and prayers; while there are many who become intoxicated with pleasure, she rushes her cup of bitterness. His spirit is only waiting for the time to leave this world and enter eternity, because his hope in men has long since died.

38. Then he would show them to childhood, wandering among humanity that he does not respect the life of his fellow human beings, does not love or understand the needy.

39. I would have those men listen to the so profound interrogations of children, who in their human innocence wonder why so much injustice, so much hatred, selfishness and cruelty.

40. Then I would take them to those places where the woes and laments of the sick are drowned, of the one who has seen his body bend, as a branch breaks when a hurricane strikes; they are the sick, the defeated, the forgotten.

41. Later I would make the prison doors give way to us, so that they could contemplate the thousands of beings who have fallen into the darkness of captivity for lack of love, charity, light, justice, peace.

42. And so, from place to place, I would present to them in a single painting all the misery and pain that the ambitions, greed, hatred, materialism and the tireless thirst for power of those puffed up with their false power have produced, of those who, believing themselves powerful, are not, nor do they let anyone possess what corresponds to each one in justice.

43. But I do not call them, because I know that, although in their conscience my voice is heard, they become deaf to it.

Love one another!

44. But you, people, who are listening to me, who know of privations, of loneliness, of cold and of orphanhood too and who therefore vibrate together with that humanity that mourns its hunger and thirst for justice, come to Me, and together let us visit in spirit the sick, the sad, all the poor and forgotten of the world.

45. Come, so that you may see how I extend my mantle and join it to yours to lovingly cover all of humanity; come so that you may hear my spiritual voice saying to those who weep: Do not weep anymore, do not be sad, awaken to faith and hope that are light on the path of life; truly I tell you that if you pray again and watch with true faith, these days of pain for humanity will be shortened.

46. Yes, people, beloved, from there, from the seat where you rest to listen to me, you can let your spirit come closer to my dwelling, so that it may contemplate, understand and feel better the tragedy of men, of their brothers.

47. Do you see those crowds, which full of animation meet? They are soldiers who have given a brief pause to their combat to offer me a few minutes of prayer and remembrance; but their joy and animation are fictitious; they eat and drink to calm their sorrows, but in their heart there is a great pain. They suffer, people, they suffer a lot and especially on this night that is for them of torture every memory is a thorn, every name or every face they evoke is a wound.

48. While you have peace in spite of your poverty, while you can see your parents, children and wives, they have to breathe the bitterness of not being able to shake them and the anguish of thinking that maybe they will not look at them again.

49. many, many of them suffer, reaping lives, destroying homes and cities, sowing pain, mourning and tears, and then they think they have lost all right to return to home, to peace, to the bosom of their own.

50. I know that many of them are not guilty, they do not carry hatred or perversity in their hearts; I know that they are victims, they are slaves and instruments of the truly wicked.

51. Only I can rescue them, only my love can cover them; they are alone in the world.

52. You, people, who cannot imagine what this trial means, but who today by my word have been touched to your most sensitive fibers, send them your thoughts full of charity and light, because in truth I tell you, that they, without knowing why, will feel strengthened and encouraged to pray and to hope, that at last the fratricidal war will cease and instead of the hoarse rumble of combat, their ears will hear again those sweet phrases that say: "Peace on earth to men, of good will"

Love one another!

53. Pray, people, and with this make the world wait for the light of a new day; that men remember my promise, the one that speaks of better times, of spirituality and well-being.

54. I also say to you: Let us go now to the hearts of children and let us look for those who lack everything. Look at them; they sleep, in their sleep there is no reproach for anyone, although their bed is very hard.

55. The table today had no bread, however they rest confident in the new day. They wear rags, but they feel no shame, because they are innocent and smile even though their bodies lack warmth. They are angels on earth, because in their evil-free smiles they reflect something of the purity of the heavens.

56. O innocence! Cover them with your fine mantle because theirs is the "kingdom of heaven"

57. You all call tonight Good Night and I pour rain of blessings on all my children.

58. Know that I am yours and you are mine. Remember that I proved my love to you by coming to live among you the humble, being born in poverty, fighting among thistles and dying in ignominy.

59. Of Me you cannot say that I do not understand you, because I have not only seen your pains but I have lived them.

60. I also speak to you of the elderly, of those who have long left the spring of life and now feel the winter cold. With old age they lack strength, energy, health; the work becomes heavy, the members become clumsy and no longer, they are requested to perform it.

61. Thus, the elderly are excluded from the struggle of others, they are abandoned and their despondent heart has to sink into sadness and has to know the need, misery, hunger, loneliness. I tell you about them, because they also need your help and comfort. Love them, people, and you will have the right to sit at the great table of the spiritual banquet, where I will tell you: Blessed are you who, in imitation of the Master, knew how to understand all those who suffer.

62. Thus begin to develop charity in you and then I will take your hands to make my blessings pass through them and you will never oppose me taking yours to give to your brother, so that when you tell me: Lord, all mine is yours, you will say it with your heart.

63. If you have practiced charity in your life, continue to do so; but if not, then start with the first needy person who knocks at your door, whether it is a sick person in spirit or body, a desolate heart, a widow, an old man or a child.

Love one another!

64. Think that the truly needy represent Jesus, that He comes in each one of them to tell you, "I have you," that you may love one another.

65. Is it possible that the hearts of men are not moved by the great pictures of pain and misery presented by this humanity? Yes, it is possible; I see those who do not suffer misery caress with their gaze the riches they possess, with more affection than beings, children of God.

66. Beloved people: You have accompanied me in these brief moments to visit the needy, therefore, bless you; do not think that I forget the rich and the powerful, because although they do not need me in appearance, I am the one who knows their misery and their bitterness the best and who knows their misfortunes the best; but today they think they have everything; so why come to Me if, according to them, I am the Christ of the sick, of the outcasts, of the sad? They do not know that my mission is to save them from false splendor to give them true and eternal happiness.

67. Besides you, do you know who has listened tenderly to my word and felt his Spirit vibrate with love? Mary, beloved people, the maternal Spirit who dwells in the bosom of the Creator and whose essence will always be united to the memory of Jesus.

68. His passage through the world, though longer than mine, for he came before and went after, was short; his brief and sweet words were a heavenly caress.

69. Feel her in Spirit, love her and seek her spiritually; know that in whatever works of charity you do, She will be with you, that she has spread her mantle of intercession and tenderness over the suffering and bleeding world and that in each of your complaints or sorrows you will be able to hear a voice that answers you with tenderness: Do not be afraid, here I am, trust.

70. Thus, people, you have been with Me; my breath has penetrated your heart on this blessed night and I have made you forget every penalty.

71. Pray, that the light of your Savior may be a guide and lead you through this stormy sea that you are crossing today.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 203

1. Welcome those of you who want to expand your knowledge to discover the highest in your being.
2. Happy and blessed are those who want to see clearly, but truly I tell you, you will not be able to achieve it until you make the effort to remove the blindfold that covers your eyes.
3. Man has made himself doubly guilty, not only because he makes no effort to make the bandage that prevents him from the knowledge of the highest teachings fall, but because he has not detached himself from the bonds of matter that lead him to bodily pleasures, as opposed to spiritual pleasures; and that is why he has enslaved himself under the empire of passions, leaving his spirit to resemble the paralytic who does nothing to heal himself.
4. In every order I see most men as frail; everywhere I find only the weak man, and what does this consist of? In that you do not have the courage and the sufficient willpower to get out of the filth in which you find yourself, of the laziness that forges the bonds that bind matter and this is the beginning of all vices, of all errors.
5. But man does not want to make use of that power with which he has been endowed, which is the will.
6. The will that must be the absolute legislator, that must set itself up as a director and aided by reason, fight power against power, empire against empire, on the one hand the passions and desires, on the other the reason and the will, until the latter win the battle and you can say that you are liberated; then you can be the great prophets, the great enlightened ones, the supermen; then you can live with the beasts and play with the reptiles; for truly I tell you, it is the faults that cover you that make you fear those little brothers of yours, and that is also why they attack you; but if you look at men, you will find that there are men who are fiercer than tigers and who have more poison than the cobra.
7. Do not believe that the prophets of antiquity have managed to do wonders because they were already predestined for it; no, it is that they fought, to the point of victory and were true workers of the temple; but in truth I tell you: He who strives the most to achieve the truth, is exposed to errors and passions, but you possess the light that illuminates you, which is the divine force, the immortal and pure nature the indestructible essence that vivifies everything and elevates man to the highest happiness; this indestructible essence is the pure element that every man possesses. But man has poisoned himself with earthly anger and for this reason this indestructible substance, that immortal being covered

Love one another!

himself with the mortal garment and voluntarily sacrificed himself. But with the strength he possesses, he will gradually restore the dignity of mortal man and he will seek the joys of the immortal fruit, leaving forever to pursue the perishable joys that evil fruit provides.

8. And what do you need to achieve all this? To know how to use your strength and energy, to work as true temple workers so that you can overcome and let the blindfold that covers your eyes fall, so that you can see clearly and do not tread falsely, or grope.

9. I have been speaking to you about what you call mysteries, but you must carefully analyze my word to perceive the full light.

10. I want you to understand this great truth, that neither God nor nature has mysteries for man; it is weakness, weakness before the divine lessons, that has incapacitated man to practice the true law; therefore he goes from here to there, from one side to the other without understanding anything, without feeling anything, without knowing that God is in man's consciousness, always vibrating to his advantage.

11. The true law means perfection, because what is the use of saying that you practice one religion or another? What is the use of saying that you believe in God, if your works, your thoughts, say the opposite? The day will come when I will inherit my glory for you, so that you may see that I am in the Father and you in Me and I in you and you will call this covenant the covenant of peace; then the law will be fulfilled, you will recognize Him as the only Lord, there will be no distinction from one to the other, because you will all love each other as one man, as one being and if you want, if you, my beloved, make the effort, if you want to be the true workers of the temple, today we can establish that covenant of peace. Do not think that you need to leave this planet to establish that alliance; no, what you need is will; the table is set and I invite you to sit down; come and take your places, let me lead you, serve you; take with me the bread of truth, illuminated with the highest light as a child of God that you are. I invite you, come with Me, sing this praise with Me: Glory to God in the highest and may the covenant of peace be established already on earth. Hallelujah, Hallelujah to the Lord. Receive my beneficial dew, my saturation; give me your sorrows, give me your sorrows and you will remember them no more; sing with Me: Hallelujah, Hallelujah to the Lord, do not lose heart, my beloved, that I am with you

12. If you could harmonize with the heavenly concert, you would not have the slightest desire to take the poisoned fruit again, you would let the immortal being always shine in you. Do you want to come to the table, my beloved children? It is set and I am your servant, I am the one who leads you, come I am waiting for you.

Love one another!

13. Do not be like the Pharisees who present themselves to the temple, to the synagogues with their faces changed so that men say that they have fasted and then give free rein to their evil and materialism; no, my beloved, you must be the same inside the enclosure, in the street and in your homes, always clean as pure water, so that those who want to attack the doctrine of Jesus, see and say, that in truth my doctrine is good, because you are in your public and private life the living mirror of virtue, because you are leaving everywhere love, truth and kindness.

14. At this moment I come closer to contemplate my people and write my word in their hearts. I come to leave you the memory of my communication through these spokespersons. If you meditate, you will understand that I have not been silent for a single moment; that I, the "Word", have always spoken and conversed with you. My voice, which in many ways I make reach men, whether to their reason, conscience or heart, is encouragement, strength, hope, inspiration and sometimes judgment.

15. I also tell you, Men have sought me spiritually at all times, some more earnestly than others.

16. Because you do not find everything on earth; there are knowledge and revelations that I reserve for Myself, so that when you search for them, you will find me. I have never denied you my love, my charity, going so far as to grant you that which you know does not suit you, in order that you may convince yourselves of your error in asking for it.

17. This time of spiritual manifestations and of the divine word has been a feast, a banquet, to which you were invited to get fed up with its delicacies. He who came naked, found worthy clothes to cover himself.

18. After long journeys and struggles you were able to arrive under the shade of the stout tree, where you have repaired your strength and learned to overcome the lurks of temptation, which at every step invites you to leave the road. So you are learning to be the good disciples.

19. This is why, after giving you my teaching, I find you fervent, ready to continue fighting for this cause. You have understood your responsibility, your obligation, to make this work known with the limpidity and purity that it has. You already recognize that if you work with zeal, gentleness and love, you have put many thorns and thorns out of the way of men. From different parts of the earth you have come to this call to become soldiers and disciples.

20. Today you have come to show me your fidelity to follow me, to offer me the fruit of your labor, which only I know. Only I know who you were, who you are and who you will be tomorrow. You are the ones who came hungry to do good deeds, thirsty for love

Love one another!

and to be loved and the Father received you, mitigated your hunger and made you his servants.

21. When you have known and felt my divine love, everything that has enclosed your heart and hidden it from the world, you have entrusted it to me in a profound confession. Your repentance for sins committed has been true, because your spirit was illuminated with my light before.

22. I want you to be prepared, that this covenant of love that you have made with my Divinity, that you honor it with your works and your recollection when you listen to me again, because if you have had me as a Father now, I will come upon you as a judge.

23. I don't want to surprise anyone by sleeping, because he will wake up late and will have to cry.

24. Only three more years will you be able to hear this word; it has been teaching you incessantly. When will you be teachers? Will you be able to stay in my place, to continue supporting the crowds? Today my word is like a wake-up call, because you have penetrated into the time of the culmination of my word.

25. I have brought you closer so that you may unite in spirit, so that you may rise up with firm purpose of fulfillment and shake each other in a fraternal embrace.

26. Understand that you are all equal, that there are no lords or superiors among you; I want you all to be servants of my cause. See that the history of my word is being imprinted by those whom I have named golden feathers, and I do not want future generations to discover divisions among you through these writings; neither should you want it. Leave them your examples written with works and they will rise up, as you also found encouragement among your own brothers.

27. I have come down to give my caress to everyone, to cover them with my mantle, but this humanity has remained insensitive and deaf. I have spoken to him by means of wonders and before them he has not bowed down. I have made him feel my justice and he has fled from my justice. I speak to you with a word of love, so that you may bear witness, and you have not given the good news, nor have they sensed the time in which they are. You all have the same attributes in the spirit, but I prepare some of you as messengers and prepare others to receive them.

28. Go as husbandmen, always subject to my will, keep yourselves prepared, because if you were not, you will carry your hands empty, when they have been filled by my Divinity.

Love one another!

29. I have placed my perfect work in the hands of sinners, but this is no reason why you should not be able to manifest it. If you are unworthy, my love dignifies you and gives you the means to love and save one another.

30. If I am powerful, I want my creatures not to be needy and then I pour out my treasures and goodness into sinful hands, so that they in turn open up and overflow into others.

31. Blessed is he who has been able to give up all that he has carried in his spirit, because he who has been unbelieving, selfish or foolish, has not even known what he has carried in himself. Be ye men of faith, that ye may be raised from the dead, and cause the blind to see.

32. If, because you want to know how much truth my word contains, you put it into practice to put it to the test, it will not be her that you test, but yourselves, because if you do not have faith in what you say or do, what faith can others have in you? You must be like a mirror in which your brothers can contemplate themselves and recognize that you are my emissaries.

33. Carry out your mission and when you reach the end, you will find yourself before a large closed door that your hand will be able to open because it will have the key. Behind that door I'm waiting for you. Someone else's key will not help you to open the door, nor will you be able to pass from the first to the third rung on the ladder, without first having been on the second, because the seven steps of it signify the path of spiritual perfection, which you all have to travel.

34. I make everyone one heart, to leave you forming a single will and a single ideal.

35. He speaks to you at this moment who has given you laws and commands from the beginning of time, so that you may walk with uprightness and elevation and give your hand to those who weaken; but your fruits are scarce and you have not yet been fed with the substance of that bread that I have always offered you and that is love, it is good and charity. You silence my revelations and keep your gifts to yourselves and the spirit of men is poor and one day he will claim you and I do not want you to feel the rigor of his judgment, when they know your responsibility. Work, and I will multiply your seed.

36. It is true that you carry a very heavy cross on you and that the charges, penance and judgment weigh on you; if you do not comply, you will feel your responsibility much greater.

37. By this time, the good news should have spread and the number of my disciples should be much greater. Where are the sick you have healed and the sinners you have converted? The position I give you is not superior to your strength and ability. Your cross

Love one another!

is similar to mine, a cross of self-denial, sacrifice and love. Everyone who takes it with true understanding will come to Me with his heart pierced with pain because of the misunderstanding of his brothers, but at peace with Me and satisfied with his work.

38. Upon these guides whom you see, who are your brothers, Elijah rises, illuminating and inspiring your spirit, and Mary, your Divine Mother, also presents her creatures and brings them closer to Me, so that there may always be communion between the Father and the Son. Mary is your constant intercessor. Before Her, you are all little and tender children and how she pours out her tears when beloved children sin. Indeed, you do not know her love and her anxieties, and you have not comforted her Motherly Spirit. My justice has often been stopped by her intercession, but do not believe that in Her there is a will opposite to mine, because it is part of my Divine Spirit. Mary represents my tenderness and is an example of maternal love.

39. Everyone who prepares himself at this time with prayer and good practice of my doctrine, will be freed from the unleashed elements. I invite you to pray and I give you all the opportunity to be saved; while the elements purify and reduce the disobedient to order, you remain vigilant and working, praying for your brothers.

40. I have asked you a lot for unification, so that you may bring one teaching to the world. For if you are divided, you will have great trials and your restitution will be greater, because knowing my will and your delicate mission, you will have departed from my precepts. Unite, remain as one spirit and one will. Love one another.

41. You stand in my presence and are ashamed of your lack of fulfillment; you come naked with good works and have lost the garment of grace with which I have adorned you. You have not heeded my commands, attributing imperfection to me, because I have given you orders through man. You judge that the human being is not capable of transmitting the divine word and I am proving to you that my determination is just. Man possesses my Spirit and is able to understand me; therefore I have made Him a spokesman and I am using him to communicate with the world.

42. You carry in your spirit a book, in which you have written your works through the different incarnations that you have had on earth and in the present time, time of justice, I have sent you some to restore and others to fulfill a delicate mission. I have chosen you from among great portions of beings, to carry out a work of purification, a work of regeneration and spiritual elevation among humanity.

43. The world will wonder why I have chosen you fools and sinners; I tell you that the destiny of all beings is in Me. I am going to polish you to make you my apostles and the fulfillment will finish purifying you.

Love one another!

44. Elijah has prepared your understanding so that you could clearly look at the beginning of the sixth stage, the Sixth Seal unleashed that has brought grace and light for every spirit. You have had my simple and understandable word, clarifying mysteries, opening paths and making light in every creature. You have seen many prophecies fulfilled, and in the face of so much trial you have awakened and are preparing to practice my teaching.

45. I grant you the grace to listen to me until the year 1950, when my spokesmen will cease to transmit my word. I ask all of them for fraternity and constancy in their work so that they can transmit with perfection and my teaching has the same essence in all the precincts, because it is only one Teacher who speaks to you. The world awaits the good news and my will has been to choose you to bring this message to it.

46. The rulers of your nation do not know that there is in it a people chosen by Me, who prays and watches over peace and good understanding among men. I prepare them and allow them to penetrate among you, to witness my manifestations and your practice.

47. Take care to interpret my words well and fulfill my commands. Do not give the multitudes fruits of ignorance or fanaticism; correct your imperfections; make your heart sensitive, and by your fulfillment I will stop the elements that destroy the life and tranquility of your brothers and yours.

48. A short time my word has granted you; the time appointed by Me is approaching and it is necessary that you be united, guides and farmers. Imitate. Remember that the Master, in order to bring his work to completion in the Second Time, suffered and carried the cross on his back to Calvary. Be humble and accept your mission. Your pain reaches Me and your cry mixes with mine, a cry of love and pain for humanity.

49. Do works of love and charity, guide the multitudes with zeal and righteousness as is my will.

50. Prepare yourselves, so that at the end of the year 1950 you will take my doctrine to the heart of humanity and the people will disperse to all nations, I give you strength because after this time when you hear my word, your path will be rough. I bless you.

51. My peace is with you the instant you welcome me.

52. I will be able to leave you an indelible memory of this manifestation and of this word that I have granted you for a long time.

53. My word has adorned you, but never go flaunting it; only I will know who you were, who you are and who you will be. Those who came to Me hungry and thirsty in the spirit,

Love one another!

calmed their need by hearing my word and today they are my servants. These servants are the disciples to whom I have shown the light of the Sixth Seal.

54. On this day you gather coming from different regions, because my voice was heard in the spaces calling you to congregation.

55. I am not here to judge you or to complain to you; your conscience and your intuition are the ones that can best tell you your responsibility and the merit of your works.

56. Do not think that you alone love me; in all the ways of the world there are those who seek me, follow me and love me; but I do want that by preparing you in my teaching you can serve as an example to those who love me imperfectly or with impurity; truly I tell you that throughout humanity the gifts of prophecy, inspiration and word are distributed.

57. Don't sleep, there are only three years left for you to stop listening to me in this way. When will you be masters of this teaching?

58. I have gathered you today to give you my warning voice, so that you may unite in an understanding of true spiritual love and understand that among you I do not want there to be either lords or vassals. My word will be written, but see that it is not my will that your imperfections be written in that book.

59. Do you want to bequeath to future generations the history of your mistakes as a bad example?

60. My work is sacred, it is divine, and yet I have come to place it in sinful hands, because sinners, feeling caressed, dignified and forgiven by their Lord, are those who follow me with the most love, fidelity and self-denial.

61. Also: Where are the righteous on this earth?

62. To you, disciples, I say: Lend all your good will on your part so that I, through my lessons, may leave you perfected.

63. Do not doubt yourselves for your clumsiness, because I can make the stones themselves speak.

64. In your paths, in your life, there is a ladder that begins in man and ends in God; go through it step by step until you can reach the very bosom of your Father, when your spirit reaches the highest degree of perfection.

65. Elijah is like a beacon, illuminating your path at this time, he strengthens you in trials and prophesies to you those that are to come.

Love one another!

66. Blessed are the farmers who in these moments, guided by their conscience, listen to my word because they are the ones who on their way have known how to sow health, peace and joy.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 204

1. I receive you, people. The doors of my kingdom are opening to welcome you and to pour out my love on you. I am giving you at this moment what you need according to the faith of some and the need of others.
2. I come seeking the sanctuary of your heart, I come to give you the light of truth, which is the light of love, whose powerful force moves creation and keeps everything within it in order, in harmony, in balance. That is why I teach you to love, so that you may know the secret of life. Be generous, so that your love may be a song that gladdens the hearts of the sad.
3. It is in your hands to know and fulfill your mission. Your destiny is to overcome the spirit to all misery and all sin, to elevate your whole being, to ennoble and dignify you. I want you to come to dominate your body without violence, that you do it with wisdom and at the same time with charity. When men, instead of discussing my laws, fulfill them with loving obedience, they will make this world a paradise similar to the one that the first men enjoyed with their innocence and obedience, before they stained it with impure thoughts and acts.
4. If man lived according to the will of the Heavenly Father, this world would be a valley of material blessings and spiritual elevation; they would not regret the inclemency of the elements, because he would live in harmony with them and with all creatures. It would be a divine concert in which each man would be a note; but man does not live in harmony with the divine laws, and therefore he has fallen prisoner of pain, slave of himself. Man drags chains, suffers, cries and despairs, without recognizing that all this is due to his own work. If he understood that there is no unjustified tear, he would soon reach his elevation.
5. Verily I tell you that the solution to all the evils that humanity suffers is in the hands of man; he can be his own doctor. That is why I tell you that when you penetrate the path that your conscience dictates to you, your spirit will rise up to Me.
6. Why do you want this life, if not for the benefit of your spirit that belongs to eternity? You have come to this world of illnesses, tears, pains and you do not want to know that with a little kindness you would transform your life.
7. The one who truly loves me will be the wise one who embraces the world first and then the universe. See the love of your God manifest in all creation. He is wise work, perfect word, is the key to the kingdom. Love, which is the heart of the universe, will elevate your existence until you achieve the communication of all beings through thought.

Love one another!

8. People: The year has 365 days, but how many charitable works of love do you do in it? Why do you tell me that you love me if you do nothing for your brothers in need? When I tell you that I love you, I prove it by works of truth. Men say they love Christ and they hurt me every moment, they judge me, they destroy in themselves my memory and examples and refuse to follow my works. Don't you think that all this amounts to a crown of thorns and being crucified again? Why, when I am spiritually accompanying the sick, the sad, the poor, the prisoners, have I not seen you there keeping me company? Why do you deny a little charity to those who are asking for it? See why I tell you that you have crucified me again, because whoever denies love denies Me.

9. I was telling you that you must, as children of God, be identified with Him; why don't you help to embellish the Father's creation with your own mental, moral or spiritual creations?

10. The true servant of God is the one who administers the balm of love for men, the one who practices charity inspired by a heartfelt and profound piety.

11. My pain for you has lasted a long time, this pain comes from your misunderstanding and lack of love.

12. In this Third Time I return to sweetly repeat that phrase: "Love one another".

13. People: Prepare yourselves to receive my balm, everyone who prepares will be healed, everyone weak will be strengthened Concentrate on your heart, lift up your spirit to Me and wait; I will give you more than you have thought. Receive in silence, that in silence I give to you. I am the sun of your hope, beloved sheep. But as I give to you, give also; do not have misery in your heart. When you give something, do not think about what you are going to take from your children; because if what you give weighs on you, it is better that you do not do it.

14. Do not judge the life of your fellow men, for you will not only stain your lips, but also your heart. Instead, you must be willing to judge your every act and listen to the dictates of your conscience.

15. Exercise a purer life and as you come closer to harmony with all the children of God, you will begin to feel that peace that you long for so much.

16. Truly the Master says to you: From this dawn you have the likeness of the three times, symbolized in the three years in which I will give you my word. Therefore, my teaching will be more profound, since my light has opened your understanding and penetrated your spirit.

Love one another!

17. You are no longer the men of the First Time, who in their primitive state did not have an absolute knowledge of a spiritual law to which to adhere. It was necessary for the prophets sent from the Father to testify to the existence of God. All of them spoke of the same Divine Being and thus a belief began to form in humanity, a faith in the living and true God. Abraham, with his love for his Lord, Jacob, with his steadfastness in trials, and Moses, with his inspirations and the law, strengthened and increased the recognition of God by men.

18. Those men were the forerunners of one era, as you will be of another, of the era of spirituality.

19. In this year of 1948, which represents the First Time, you will know from my word many lessons concerning that time. You will know the meaning of the history of Israel, which was not the only people rescued in the First Time and spiritually redeemed in the Second; you will be able to find that people in the hearts of all races. You will also find Israel in all religions, because that people was chosen as an instrument to give an example and a teaching to all humanity. That is why I tell you that the history of Israel, to which you spiritually belong, must be known to all, because in it are contained the great revelations that I made to the first.

20. You will be amazed to find in those times spirits as great as Abraham, the one who loved his Lord above all created things with pure love. Meditate on the life and deeds of that man and you will find that his faith, his strength, his meekness and his love are the true trunk of the Israelite tree.

21. In those times there were idolatrous and Gentile peoples who worshiped the forces of nature as deities, to whom they offered impure cults; it was then that Abraham arose, making known the inspiration that he received from his Lord, which was the light of truth and justice, but men, hard and unbelieving, put the patriarch to the test. He came out ahead of all the snares and lurking, converting them to the doctrine of good, until he made them proclaim the God of Abraham as the invisible, but living God of all time.

22. Look at how long these spiritual struggles have existed among humanity, but see that always after them the light of truth has shone.

23. Understand that I have not come to complicate your life with my word, but to simplify your worship and your practices. I teach you that it is not necessary that you forget the goods of the world or your duties to please me, because as long as you are in matter, you will be subject to human needs; but I also teach you to take even what is on earth within a law, for the benefit of your spirit. If you live like this, you will be fulfilling my law.

Love one another!

24. From the First Time I have placed before you a spiritual shepherd, who at the same time was the forerunner of my arrival among my people. You have not perfectly recognized these lessons and through ignorance you fell into false cults, worshipping the elements or the "golden calf".

25. The God of Truth has always manifested himself in your existence, whether pouring out riches in you, light in your intelligence or power to rule the world.

26. You were lords yesterday, you knew about opulence, but you let yourselves be carried away by selfishness and vanity to turn the humble into servants and slaves. In spite of this, I have forgiven you and I have come as a Father, lifting up the one who has fallen and blessing everyone. I have been your servant to you, since I have granted you everything you have asked of me, but I have patiently waited for the hour when you will rise up to fulfill the mission that I entrusted to you from the beginning of time.

27. I am justice, however, I do not punish you, for even having crucified me I have not come to claim you. Therefore, it is your struggles and hardships that are purifying you. It is your disobedience to my law that makes purification, restitution, the restoration of the original state of spiritual limpidity necessary for you. But you are on the sure path of progress and the redemption of the spirit. But you must realize your mission and the time you live, because if you ask your conscience, what have you done for the benefit of humanity, if my law is already known to the world and if my work has advanced, she will tell you no.

28. Now that I am speaking to you, you become familiar with my word. See that in order to be believed I have sought simple and humble hearts to manifest myself through them. However, you have doubted and even come to believe that it is the man who speaks to you. That is why I have allowed you to search these beings out of ecstasy, through whom I communicate, so that you can witness their clumsiness and ignorance, I have taught you humility and charity, I have prepared you and I have poured out charges among me, people, but many of those who have already received them, have returned to aggrandize, to lord it and to want to be first.

29. First, only I, and I do not come to humiliate you or to make you my slaves, but to place in your hands everything that you need. I am the Father and I cannot be indifferent to your sorrows. I am God and I cannot abandon you in the darkness, that is why I come to manifest myself to you so that you can know me, know in front of whom you are and to whom you are listening.

Love one another!

30. You have not given an example of union and that is why you can see the lack of fraternity and harmony between religions and sects, whose differences and divisions feed the craving for greatness and prepare for a new battle.

31. You have not yet been able to fulfill my law. The way is of light and many times you are walking in darkness; you receive the love of the Master at every moment and you still feed hatreds; you receive continuous teachings of morality and virtue and you still have bad acts and thoughts for all that the last one scoffs, because he contemplates falsehood in my disciples. Likewise, when scientists attend my communications, they do not believe in the manifestation of my universal ray through human understanding. You have to give great proofs of authority, raising Lazarus from the grave, giving light to the blind and even to the paralyzed, all those proofs that man has to see to believe in my coming among you at this time.

32. It is your matter that stands as an obstacle for the spirit to carry out its mission and that resists before my will; but I have endowed your spirit with a sword, so that in the combat with the passions of his own body he conquers and makes merit, since the reluctant matter serves as a restitution or crucible to the spirit.

33. That is why I have come to help you, I am your Savior and I offer you the opportunity to know and inhabit the "promised land".

34. Take advantage of the time I have entrusted to you, you do not know the hour when I will call you. Get rid of materialism, practice, be the true apostle and I will manifest to men through you the power of divine mercy.

35. Great trials await you. Get ready! I do not want you to say tomorrow that you were not doctrinaire, nor do I want to see you lost and needy, when you can enjoy immense power. I who have given you so much love, who have made you taste the delicacy and wine at my banquet, I do not want to look at you later dragging the chains of misery and suffering.

36. If you do not comply, you will be carving out your future of pain and if you are the first you will feel the last, you will see your own perish, you will see your daily bread become scarce; the war will take away your loved ones and this land, which I have chosen to overflow my light and my peace, you will see it stained with innocent blood. You will feel the foreign yoke, you will be its slaves and you will be turned away from the true way then you will no longer hear my voice.

37. I, the Creator, do not demand or impose my law on you; I come down to ask you for fulfillment and humility.

38. Peace to you, people, when you hear my word with good will.

Love one another!

39. I am the divine gardener who cultivates the gardens of your hearts and irrigates them with heavenly waters and I have come to pour out a drop of divine love on so much bitterness of the earth; I come to show you the path that leads to the kingdom of the Father, a path of which you will never find the end, but in which you will always achieve progress and know new greatness.

40. Now my word polishes you and I give you shape; I am chiseling the inner man, the spirit; you learn to model yourselves and to give beautiful forms that I will bless your work, so that later you carry out in this world the realization of your great mission.

41. I am your Teacher, but do not see me separated from the Father, because I am the Father; there is no difference between the Son and the Holy Spirit, because the Holy Spirit is One, that is Me; see in my manifestations of all times a single God who has shown himself to you through multiple and different lessons, a single book with many pages, with many lessons of love.

42. Sanctify my name with your works and you will find in yourselves that light that will free you from the darkness of ignorance and sin.

43. Do you remember, people, what you were before you were shaped by my word? Do you remember that before you were capable of many actions that now you do not carry out? You cannot compare your life today with your life in the past; before you were the lonely pilgrim who crossed the path without a light that would brighten his existence and ignite hope in him; today you are a child of Jesus, in whose fountain of love you have quenched your thirst and washed your wounds; my love comes to tear out the thorns that you have nailed; and if your cross has nails, I will also tear them out.

44. I am the light of this and all the worlds, I want you to dress in that light. My word is a balm of healing; heal yourselves with it by listening to it. Why, if you have God in you, are you sick, suffering and crying? Examine yourselves and correct whatever needs to be corrected, clean up whatever needs to be cleaned up. I told you: "Clean the glass inside and out", so that your inner being harmonizes in will and inspiration with your material or human part.

45. I model your inner life, that which you hide from men, which is invisible to others, but which you cannot hide from Me. Model your exterior in such a way that its face is a faithful reflection of your spirit; then there will be sincerity, truth in your actions; that is the reason why men present one face to the world, while they hide another.

46. Have you already examined your wounds, have you left in them the balm that I have given you? If you doubt the truth of my balm, heal them again, but if you believe, remove the healing from them and you will see how my love heals them and when you seek them

Love one another!

they will no longer be; I will grant others to find their health through faith, prayer, thought; multitudes of spiritual beings will come, who will unite their power and their strength, anoint you and heal you.

47. The spiritualist says: How beautiful life is! The profane, the materialist, says: How bitter, how sad and gloomy life is! The man without elevation stumbles over everything, hurts everything; the one who has risen, does not even notice the roughness of the road. The high minds, when they take care of others, are to praise the virtues of others or to excuse their mistakes, never to judge or sentence; the low minds judge, slander, publish the faults of others and find pleasure in it.

48. To those who judge and take up the cause of their brothers, I ask: Do you think your burden of sins is light, that you still want to add that of others? If you cannot get rid of your burden, why do you increase it with that of others? Why, instead of looking for spiritual values in your brothers to enrich yourselves, do you prefer to take the mire to carry it yourself?

49. "The Father's house has many dwellings," but those who dwell in the high spiritual regions help men to throw off their burden, or help them to carry it, but without judging them, or rejoicing in their miseries.

50. I have seen you one day murmuring and other days repenting; I have seen you denying my communication and then testifying its truth; I saw you one day slandering and the other defending the one you slandered. It is good that you rectify your mistakes, but it is better that you do not incur evil again so that you do not have to rectify. I saw you one day giving charity to the one who did not need it and I saw you denying it to the truly poor; but I do not come to blame you or to judge you, I come with the light of my teaching to enlighten you, so that you will not sin again; but I must also tell you, that sometimes I have seen you, helpful, noble, charitable and understanding and those merits have always been taken into account and noted by Me, but there should already be more wheat in your heart than tares.

51. Do not pray without feeling in your heart and spirit the desire to rise up, mechanically moving your lips; pray feeling, without speaking; that that facility with which in former times you promised falsely and swore in vain, you have now to tell the truth.

52. Do not take what is foreign; he who takes what is foreign must repay with pain and shame; I point out to no one, but I want everyone to take his rightful share of my word.

53. I will not blame you or complain to you about what you did when you were taking your steps through the darkness of ignorance, of littleness and materiality; but now that you have full knowledge of what my law is, if you persist in what is illicit, in what is

Love one another!

impure, you will answer for your deeds before God, who would manifest himself inexorable for you in your very conscience.

54. You are all my seed and the Master gathers it; if among the good seed comes that of tares, I also take it with love to transform it into golden wheat. I see in the hearts a germ of tares, of mud, of crime, of hatred and yet I gather you and love you; I caress this seed and purify it, until it shines like wheat before the sun.

55. Do you think that the power of my love is not capable of redeeming you? After washing you, I will sow you in my garden where you will bear new flowers and new fruits; in my divine task is the mission of dignifying you.

56. My love comes to bless you, to forgive you and to make you worthy to listen to my word.

57. My word is the way. I have taught you my law from the earliest times, so that your steps would always be in the way of goodness and justice.

58. This doctrine is the same one that I have shown you in times past, the doctrine of love.

59. Your spirit is the son of the creator's perfect love. Your heart, that organ that you possess, where feelings lie, is a symbol of love.

60. Therefore, give love, that humanity is very much in need of him. There is hunger in the hearts of men, there is spiritual retardation, there is a need to live.

61. If you, whom you have heard, have been comforted and sustained by the bread of life, you will well be able to lavish nourishment on the spirit and on the weary heart.

62. Wherever you find a belief or a misconception, you will carry my light, but you will never impose my doctrine by force. You will never make a difference between the rich and the needy to give them in a different way and you will only see at the bottom of their sufferings a brother of yours who has fallen and who groans; then, moved by your heart before that pain, you will look for a way to alleviate it. Your charity will cover the naked; you will bring tranquility to the one who has no peace; you will be like a star on the path of the one who is lost in darkness. If you do so, you will be worthy to be called teachers.

63. My doctrine does not need the building of enclosures to gather new multitudes. My will is that the universal temple will be built, which will be formed by the hearts.

64. Know how to follow the example that Jesus gave you in the Second Time, who did not choose enclosures to deliver his word, but sought the fields as an appropriate place for his teachings and parables.

Love one another!

65. But whoever takes the precincts to profit from the innocence or pain of humanity, will not enjoy my light, nor should he be called a spiritualist.

66. You will have to fight and the field for your struggle will be anywhere, the same in your home, as in material work or on the roads.

67. There, at the right moment, you will prepare and speak under my inspiration, without the listener knowing who has been speaking to him through his consciousness.

68. Do not expect men to forget their habits from one moment to the next. Don't be surprised if someone calls you wrong either. My doctrine at the Second Time also seemed to many to be a mistake and was later taken as the most absolute truth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 205

1. Come and receive the essence of my chair, rest, your spirit, quiet your mind and heart.
2. Draw near to Me in such a way that you feel melted in the peace of your Master.
3. As you have come, so you will see your brothers and sisters coming from distant lands, all seeking the light of this message.
4. I will give everyone the first lessons that will prepare them to understand later the teachings for the spirit.
5. Meditate on the word, penetrate the phrase always looking for the meaning, the essence of my doctrine. Understand that it is you, men, who must conform to my laws and not my law conform to your ideas and your conveniences.
6. If I agreed with you that you would apply my doctrine to your life according to your will and not according to mine, I tell you the truth, you would never get out of your spiritual stagnation and you would never allow your spirit its development, its development and perfection.
7. There you have humanity lethargic in its religions, without taking a step towards the light, because they have not submitted to what the divine law orders, but they have tried to submit the law to their will, filling it with myths and errors.
8. It has been necessary for many men of this time to emancipate themselves from all religion in order to be able to seek me with the spirit and to be able to develop all those attributes, gifts and potencies, that they feel beating in the most intimate of their being.
9. These are the ones who have been able to let go of the messages that tell them about eternal life.
10. I have had to take you away from the various paths along which you were walking, to bring you to this path where my revelations shine and my messages reverberate because I want you to be one of those who see life from a greater height of spiritual elevation.
11. What is matter without spirit? A set of inanimate cells. The spirit is the life of matter, but both come from God.
12. Have you ever thought that since everything comes from God, He is in you? And why is he in you and for what? Is it to remain unmanifested? It would not be God, since He arises everywhere, enlightens, makes himself felt and manifests Himself. Do not suppose then that God is in you to remain hidden without giving you His message; do not think

Love one another!

that he can be in you without ideas. Know that God wants to manifest Himself for you in fullness.

13. Would you know how to answer me if I asked you why God is in you? Why is He, being the All, in what you call spirit, in that part of your being? Why does he want you to be a docile instrument of his manifestation? You still cannot answer me, disciples, because no one had taught you to meditate; therefore you do not know why you manifest the Father and why He expresses Himself through your works; but if you consecrate yourselves with love to the study and practice of my doctrine, do not doubt that you will soon be able to answer these and other even deeper questions; and when you have attained the light of that knowledge, you will know in truth why and for what purpose the Father dwells in each of his children.

14. There are those who say that God does not exist and others who, confessing to believe in his existence, are not interested in Him; and some and others, unaware that they carry Him within them, do not know that they cannot live without Him.

15. When all of you have knowledge of this truth and sincerely believe that you are, spiritual children of that divine essence, you will often wonder to what extent you have let the God you carry present in your spirit manifest through you.

16. The times will pass, you will travel the road for a long time and one day you will stop to contemplate in wonder the works that the Lord did through you; then you will remember Jesus, the Teacher, who let his Father's will be done in Him.

17. When will you understand that God, who entrusted life to you, wants to take it to manifest Himself? Look at how sometimes just one of these messages is enough, to make you look and understand far beyond where you had reached and this understanding will set you on the way to do wonders, because you will know yourself and therefore you will know how to use your spiritual inheritance.

18. O beloved disciples, you must learn to impart love, to do charity and to give with the spirit. I tell you that whoever manifests to the world the power of his spirit and takes from it, a source of knowledge to offer to others, he will be doing the will of the Father.

19. You need to know all the powers and forces that you carry in you, so that the essence of your being begins to manifest. You will see then how easy it is to solve the problems of life, how serene and peaceful is the struggle to ascend.

20. Misery, pain and illness will be driven away with the strength of the spirit, who will expel them with prayer.

Love one another!

21. Prepare yourselves to receive me, have frequent moments of spiritual preparation, in which you are willing to communicate with your Lord.
22. If you truly believed in carrying God in your being, could illnesses touch you or temptations make you fall? How could the weak force of matter dominate you?
23. I am freeing and strengthening you to triumph over the world and the flesh, because I am leading you and bringing you closer to perfect communication with the Father.
24. Do not think that you already have the perfect communication in this one that you have through these brains; it is not even the simple intuition that sometimes illuminates your mind. The highest, the most intense communication you will ever achieve will never be through your matter.
25. The body, disciples, is only a case, but inside there is a bottle whose perfume or essence is the spirit, and don't you think it's unfair that that perfume is enclosed, when its aroma could embalm an entire room? The room could be your home today, tomorrow it will be the world, then the endless space.
26. People: Open your inner temple so that you may receive in it the essence contained in this word. If you stay outside, if you do not, to enter your sanctuary, you will leave after listening to me, carrying on your shoulders the burden that you brought when you arrived, a burden of fatigue, of illnesses, of disappointments.
27. Learn from those who are already preparing to listen to me, penetrating first into the inner temple that exists in the spirit. They are strengthened and healed by my message of love.
28. You lack the faith to lift up your face and smile with hope and look ahead to the future, without misgivings, without distrust, because I am in the future.
29. How many times are you sick just because you think so, because at every step you believe that doom follows you or pain stalks you; then you attract with your mind the darkness, with which you surround your material life and your spiritual journey; but here I am to rekindle faith in life, in the truth, in the eternal, in perfect peace and also to teach you to attract the light to you.
30. Disciples: The divine plan has been, is and will be to make you perfect; and if God granted you the perfect idea for your formation, why tarnish the light of that truth that the Father placed in your being, as well as in everything he devised? Know that man is in the likeness of the universe and the universe in the likeness of man. The universe is the great abode of the children of the Lord, but in it there are many rooms, through which you will

Love one another!

have to pass for your perfection and the spirit of man is the sanctuary in which your Lord must dwell.

31. Understanding my word, you will soon say: Father, from today I open the doors of my inner temple so that your essence, which is life and health, wisdom and strength, may penetrate into me.

32. I tell you that when you speak to me like this, it will be because the spirit has given himself to his mission; then you will see me manifest myself through you, even from your body, a small being, which nevertheless contains greatness in its formation.

33. Today you inhabit this dwelling, tomorrow you will inhabit another beyond the earth, and from each dwelling you will take what is necessary for your perfection.

34. Everywhere you will find your brothers, because the universe is full of creatures and they are all daughters of God.

35. Suns, stars, worlds, elements, beings of all kinds, atoms, forces, everything, from the highest angel to the darkest reptile, all are children of the Absolute Being, everything is His. You know that there is no wealth that has no owner and the owner of that universal wealth is God.

36. Now I ask you, disciples, Is it possible that you are sick? Is it possible that you are troubled when this teaching is to make you free and happy?

37. For the revelation that I have brought to you, the spiritual initiation is necessary, which only I, the Master of the spirit, have come to give you.

38. If you have always felt more matter than spirit, I come to teach you to be and to feel more spirit than matter. That is redemption, salvation and peace.

39. Sometimes you ask yourselves, why at this time you suffer more than the men of past times and why you had to come to fulfill a spiritual mission that you did not have before and I tell you: This mission of walking spiritually along the paths of good and light to reach the top of the divine mountain, has always been in your spirit and that, on the other hand, in the present existence past debts, unfinished works and unfinished missions have accumulated.

40. Whoever does not know how to understand the meaning of a new life, will deny against my justice, taking its restitution as a punishment; on the other hand, whoever sees in a new existence the opportunity to settle debts and wash stains, he will bless the name of the Lord.

Love one another!

41. You are still small and as small you must be sincere; do not be sorry to ask me for small things in your prayers; the essential thing is that you pray; that I will inspire and educate you.
42. Pray, take my phrases and with the faith and strength that they pour out, anoint yourselves and be healed.
43. Tomorrow, when your prayer is no longer to cure your ills, but to recreate you in your communication with the Father, the spirit will travel through regions unknown to the mind. To some you will bring strength and delights of the spirit.
44. God, who is in you, will manifest His messages through your lips, when your spirit and body know how to interpret it.
45. How is it possible that God speaks through man? You may ask yourselves, and I tell you: At that time the "Word" became man in order to speak the word of God. The "Word", which is the expression of wisdom, took flesh and his body was Jesus, the man.
46. You who are disciples of the One in whom the "Word" spoke, why should you not manifest Him through the spirit and even through the flesh?
47. Today you are children and you do not always succeed in understanding my lesson, but for now speak to God with your heart, with your thought and He will answer you from the innermost of your being. His message, which will speak in your consciousness, will be a clear, wise, loving voice that little by little you will find and to which you will later get used.
48. It is necessary that from the beginning you meditate on the messages that your prayer collects, so that you may truly come to know those that you receive from your Father and never confuse them with those voices, ideas, thoughts and even revelations of your confused spirit. Only in silence and in meditation will you be able to distinguish the path by which each message reaches you.
49. What man could say, in what spiritual regions does his spirit penetrate and to what height of light does he know how to rise? No one, that is why the one who does not know the ways of prayer, of communication with God, of the meditation of the spirit, is often confused, because instead of going to the light, he penetrates into darkness, from where he receives bad inspirations and false messages.
50. Fight, try to reach the knowledge that leads to the eternal light of the spirit, there where your origin and your purpose are.

Love one another!

51. My word overflows with floods of health; if you prepare to receive, you will be healthy. If you know how to seek health, you will find that you have been healed by the spirit.

52. Ask, pray, seek me; I will grant you in addition some advances, but try to make merits.

53. Little by little, penetrate into the harmony of life, forming with all your brothers, present and absent, visible and invisible, a single family.

54. Then you will enjoy an inner peace never known and that will be the one that comes from the fulfillment of the divine command to love one another.

55. Beloved husbandmen: I behold you busy cultivating the fields, preparing the land, depositing in it the seed that will bear fruit tomorrow, thus compensating for your effort. Select the seed and remove the earth, because you are beginning a year, which is the first of the last three in which I will manifest Myself among you in this way. The time that remains is short and you will have to hurry in your preparation, because I do not want to leave you as weak infants, but as advanced disciples, already close to becoming teachers.

56. After my departure you will be responsible for the interpretation that you give to my teaching with your words and your deeds. Humanity will judge my doctrine in your actions and in your life.

57. You will not lack My inspiration; by it you will know the moment when you have to speak and what you have to say. With a clear, precise and simple word you will make known the existence of the afterlife that I have revealed to you, tracing with true love a spiritual path to your brothers and you will always accompany your words with deeds or example.

58. Little by little you are learning to feel the sorrows of others as your own. It is because your spirit, being saturated with my teaching, rises, travels the distances and penetrates the mysteries of the beyond, where it discovers that the origin of all beings is one: the Father, in whom you are brothers and sisters in everything.

59. But not only your spirit has found in my work reasons for its advancement, also your mental faculties have had their development to feel my spiritual inspiration is becoming greater in you, to verify that the understanding of everything that yesterday you looked confused, increases and the mysteries are clarified.

60. If you do not manage to penetrate fully into the world of the spirit, to understand and feel, more closely everything that it contains, it is because you still have the oppression of matter and the influence of the world. I have revealed much to you, but in truth I tell you

Love one another!

that man will never come to understand from this earth what the world that awaits him is like, in what form the spirit lives there, what joy he experiences before the Divinity and how he who is covered with imperfections finds his purification.

61. If the human mind conceived the joy of the pure spirit in the hereafter, that happiness would have limits, as man has them; therefore I tell you, from here you will not be able to understand, but you will sense it.

62. Nor can you imagine the intensity of the pain that a spirit experiences when his consciousness brings him closer to my Divinity. That is why I always say to you: Prepare yourselves and lift up your spirit, because the teachings that he must know are revealed to him. See how there must be a true harmony between the spirit and the mind, so that you can glimpse from here that truth.

63. I have let your intelligence expand and seek in the infinite the light it needs. I have given you free will to choose the way; but I have put my precepts before your will. In that law you will be able to see the straight path, in it you will be able to find knowledge so that you can purify your deeds. If you do not want to follow that path, you are free to depart from it, but you can no longer be deceived, your conscience will speak to you without ceasing. Also when you arrive before Me, already without matter, that inner judge of conscience will judge you and tell you which path of purification you should follow. That light of justice is part of the same God who is in you and who teaches you to love the good and reject the bad.

64. In these years of preparation you will dedicate yourselves to studying my teaching, because there are many hearts that need your word. There is fatigue from so much perversity, there is a hunger to live spiritually.

65. The disciples of this work will lavish spiritual nourishment, correct the misconceptions that humanity has carried so far, give the good news of the time you are living, announce the evolution of ideas and life that this time will bring, they will be at the service of humanity, without distinguishing classes, sects, religions or races, they will be sensitive to every spiritual or physical need. These disciples will be like the lighthouse that illuminates the shipwrecked boat, the star that saves those who grope in the night.

66. They will not build stone temples, nor will they erect altars to publish their works. They will build a great spiritual temple, the stones of which will be the hearts of humanity, uniting one to one by the force of love.

67. Listen carefully to my lessons of these last three years, because the disciples who learn this teaching will be the teachers after the fiftieth. At that time, wherever you gather and rise up in truth to Me, I will enlighten you with the light of my inspiration so that you

Love one another!

may do great and profound works; but prepare yourselves for this, because when the moment has come, marked by Me, I will not use the pedestal again.

68. My light will radiate in any of my children who were preparing at the time of direct communication with the Master, but it will not be in those who, selling my work, become merchants. Prepare yourselves, so that at the end of my word in 1950, you will have understood the way to continue on the path because hear it well! , Confusion will arise in all those who have not prepared properly.

69. Understand, beloved people, the way in which I want you to carry my word among humanity. So that you do not stumble, do not try to transform from one moment to the next the customs that humanity has carried for centuries. Give her my teaching and she will understand the mistakes she has lived in. The power of conviction that my doctrine possesses will illuminate your understanding and the truth will be recognized, Then, what one day appeared before your eyes as false, will shine with infinite light.

70. My children, I have been with you and I have touched your heart so that in it you may make me a place where I can dwell forever.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 206

1. My charity towards you comes from my love and is poured out incessantly on all beings. My love always blesses and forgives you, purifies you and helps you to rise up the path of your evolution, so that you may feel close to Me and become worthy of recognizing yourselves as my children.
2. I have given you my law, so that you may be guided by it. That is the path that I have traced for you since the beginning of time, that is the foundation, the foundation on which you must build your works. That law will show you the principles necessary for you, because my wise men are enclosed in it.
3. This word with which I now teach you is the continuation of the teaching that I have been giving you from the earliest times that does not end because it has no beginning and no end. And as your spirit evolves, you will come to understand my wise lessons, my desire to perfect you.
4. I am inspiring you the highest spirituality, so that you may love me in the most dignified way and that you may be sensitive to my manifestations and be able to interpret them properly.
5. When you have studied my word and know how to extract its essence from it, you will feel strengthened, fully sustained, then you will speak with charity to all humanity, which is ignorant of my coming at this time and a feeling of pity will fill your being and you will go in search of your brothers, to reveal to them what I have spoken to you and you will give them all the wealth that I have left for them, as if it were a sacred deposit in your hands.
6. Humanity needs light to be able to take a step forward; there is hunger in all creatures, a need to live supported by faith, to know the truth and also to know where they are going. I will give you the teaching through those who have prepared and in your delicate mission you will know how to correct with love all the errors that you will find in your practices. You will begin this mission and try to imitate me. You will not distinguish between the poor and the rich to soothe the pain. You will not impose your faith, nor will you force anyone to accept your knowledge; you will not be divided because of my last coming, nor will you make war on those who possess the past testaments, if they do not know or do not want to accept my last lessons.
7. Make light in the darkness, bring peace to the hearts and calm the impatience of those who have waited for me. Go to the aid of your brothers and I will watch over your family and your property

Love one another!

8. If you work in this way, you will be building in the spirit of humanity the temple that will endure and where the worship that I have always expected from humanity, from these my dearly beloved children, will rise.

9. Take care that your works are sincere, always speak the truth, be my disciples. In this word I am speaking to the men of the future times, to all those who want to follow me and imitate me.

10. When 1950 has passed, do not look for a certain place to pray or to study my word. Choose a home as well as a valley or the place where you are working your bread. Imitate my twelve disciples who knew how to find the temple wherever they were, because they carried it in themselves, in their spirit and the great and solemn in their acts was in their elevation and communion with Me.

11. As long as there is suffering on earth, as long as there is misery, Mary's intercession will not cease for a single moment and her Spirit will be illuminating the life of all her creatures.

12. You offer me the abode of your heart, from where you called me and I rushed to the appointment.

13. On my way you have experienced the spiritual rest that you have never found on earth. You traveled many paths in search of sweetness for your palate, until you found the honey of my word.

14. From childhood, through youth and even to adulthood, you have searched tirelessly for the way, because you had missed the path and darkness stood in your way. But the light of my Spirit appeared before you and that day was that of your resurrection, as important as the day of your incarnation.

15. You do not forget the day you heard my word for the first time, because it was the moment when you returned to the life of light.

16. You came in need, searching my word, some humble and others proud, all attracted by the strength of my presence. You had to get to Me; I had been waiting for you for so long! And while some have despised my caress by turning their backs on me and turning the path uncertain, others have stayed with Me to delight in my words and devote themselves to the service of my work.

17. I am in all my children, even in the heart of the murderer. I am moving away from none and I am closer to the one who thinks himself most unworthy.

18. It behooves those who have come to pray for those who have fallen. But do not be their judges, for they will reach the light.

Love one another!

19. Do not wait for the regeneration of humanity on its own, without having been an example to them. I don't want you to become parasitic plants.

20. You will stop the unbridled race of men with the gift of the word that I have given you. I will entrust humanity to you as tender plants that need watering and care, because from all roads they will come to Me and even from the very prisons men will come to become my disciples. But if you do not fulfill your mission now, your spirit will have to come to raise the dead that you left abandoned on the road, you will come to heal the sick that you did not attend, you will have to look for bread to offer it to the hungry that you neglected. Moreover, why seek such a painful atonement, being now able to fulfill your duty?

21. Human science is great, but the spirit of the scientist is numb and let men die. That is why I have placed the healing balm in your hands, so that, becoming doctors of humanity, you may give the example of charity and love.

22. Epidemics will break out in the world and a large part of humanity will perish. They will be strange and rare diseases, before which science will be powerless.

23. The universe will be cleared of weeds. My justice will separate selfishness, hatred, tireless ambitions. Great phenomena will appear in nature.

24. Nations will be devastated and counties will disappear. In a touch of alert for your heart.

25. The way is prepared; I am your guide, I am inseparable in your journey.

26. Blessed people of Israel: Welcome are you in the presence of your Lord of this Lord who, meek and humble, comes to dwell before you in this dwelling place. But it is not the material dwelling in which I present myself. The dwelling place is in your heart, invisible, and it is the one that you offer me in this moment of spiritual elevation.

27. I know you need my word. What would become of you without her, my people? I know that you need me and I come tirelessly to strengthen you. My word counsels you and lifts you up, this word pure and full of light, which you do not find in any book written by the hand of man.

28. The men of science who have listened to me, do not confess to you that this word is not comparable to any other but they recognize it deep in their hearts.

29. I have come to make you feel on this path the spiritual rest that you had not been able to find on earth before. You have traveled many roads. Many honeys you have tasted like foolish hummingbird from flower to flower, but none has been sweeter for your palate.

Love one another!

And this word, which has turned to honey on your lips, has erased all the flavors that you had tasted before.

30. You have searched incessantly for the way and have found the various paths. You have fought against the darkness and your fast running pace had become weak and tired.

31. But the light of my Divine Spirit shone for you and that indelible day for your consciousness and spirit, is written in the album of the afterlife, where you will have to read with your spiritual eyes everything you do on earth and everything you have heard from the Master. That day was of resurrection to the life of grace for your spirit.

32. Some of you arrived magnified, the others needy, For one and the other, the moment was marked you had to arrive before your Father, who was waiting for you, who had to welcome you and make you resurrect to spiritual life.

33. You are filled with joy with my words and you feel that the corporeal matter that surrounds you prevents you from giving yourselves fully to my blessed work, but you resign yourselves, because you know that the disciples are not allowed to intercede in my high judgments, that the disciple must be submissive and obedient; that through this matter you will know the way of light as well as the paths of lies and darkness; you will taste the fruit of goodness under the shade of the corpulent tree and you will set aside the apple of discord; you will be recreated in the shade of the green palm tree and you will watch that the gnawing worm does not destroy its foliage, nor do the birds of prey make their nests.

34. I have left you on the way so that you know the taste of all the honeys and finally know how to choose the one with the best taste for your palate. I have let you know the two extremes, so that guided by the breath of my divine breath you can always distinguish and incline towards the good.

35. The Master has told you: Behind that door that you find closed and that you call death, there is life. Life is me. Death is the one that provides the temptation that blinds your eyes and that does not let you live next to me, But you carry a powerful weapon to get rid of temptation; it is prayer. It is the weapon that makes you feel strong, that brings you closer to my Divinity and makes you walk together with Me on the path of your spiritual evolution.

36. I, the Father, have rejected no one from my bosom of love and forgiveness, not even those who have allowed themselves to be touched by temptation and have fallen into the abyss. I haven't abandoned anyone. There are no helpless beings on earth or in the spiritual valley, which of you could be thrown out of my lap, no matter how sinful and unworthy he was to receive my charity? I live in the heart of the inveterate sinner who

Love one another!

has not been able to receive the light of my Divine Spirit because he has not heeded the call made to him by the voice of his conscience. Do you think that by his chain of wickedness I have turned away from him? No, really. I am the Father of all creatures, without distinguishing any, of my children. I am love and as a loving Father I do not neglect anyone, my people.

37. It is up to you to pray for the lost one, to ask that the light of my Spirit enlighten his spirit, so that he awakens, breaks the bonds of temptation and separates the darkness that has blinded him.

38. But Israel has slept. Israel hopes that humanity will achieve its regeneration on its own merits. He has not taken his rightful place, because his mission is to be an example to others.

39. And I say to you, people, In whom have I left my law? Are they in the hands of sinners? The law is in your hands. Who, then, is responsible for the fact that my mandates are not yet being fulfilled? Israel! And I also say to you, Why have you made your plant a parasite on the earth? Why have you not risen up to fulfill the commands that I have given you? Why do you let the sinner go on his way in unbridled career? Why don't you bring him closer to Me with that gift of word that I have entrusted to you and speak to him in my name? Do you want the darkness to continue blinding, the pupil of man? Do you not know that through you the darkness will be dispelled?

40. Arise, people, says the Father to you. Go and pick up the fallen one. I have to give new mandates to humanity. I will give great and new orders to every nation, to each of its rulers, to each of its inhabitants.

41. Great phenomena will appear before you. Times will change Winters will be harsh and spring you will not know in what time it will come, Because men have measured time, but to my will, Who will be able to oppose? The waters will be withheld and will not reach your lands. Therefore, prepare yourselves, people, because the time of chaos is approaching among you and Israel must multiply its struggle.

42. Peace will be between you. Keep it! Do not cast this peace out of your heart. This nation was chosen by Me, and it is not my will that it be touched; but be prepared, because by your spiritual fulfillment humanity will reach this nation and receive light.

43. Here I am, Israel! You only hear a voice without being able to look at me, but you are satisfied hearing the echo of the heavenly bell.

44. I come at the voice of your call to the corner of your bedchamber. None of your sufferings can go unnoticed by Me, and I come to give you everything that is for the good of the body and the spirit.

Love one another!

45. I do not give you false riches, because you would be lost and I come to save you to bring you after this life to my right hand.

46. Ask me for riches for the spirit and I will give them to you. Do not embellish your matter and keep the spirit naked.

47. My law, given to man in the first two times, has not yet been obeyed; therefore you have me with you again to save you.

48. Since 1866, my word has been heard in this nation, where crystal clear waters run wild from their sources in those who thirst for the spirit. Here I present myself to polish the rock hearts of my dearly beloved children.

49 Oh, if only everyone would come and listen to me! But there are those who, having heard me, prefer to take the uncertain paths strewn with pebbles, to walk along the path of light of the Lord; and that is your brother, the ungrateful, the disobedient, the one who in exchange for the bread of eternal life prefers to eat the bitter bread of the earth.

50. Blessed are you who remain with Me, knowing that I am Christ who is waiting for the wayward son.

51. Your Father has come to teach you his doctrine, this spiritual teaching that does not admit fanaticism, that teaches you to give perfect fulfillment to the divine law and human laws.

52. I have not taught you to lacerate or mortify your body to achieve my forgiveness. The only penance that I accept from you is that in which you deprive yourselves of what is superfluous or bad, even often with pain in your heart. When you have done this, your heart has felt the peace of my Spirit.

53. I speak to you in this way, because I do not want your spirit to crawl on the dust of the earth, when its dwelling is another.

54. Do you know what awaits you after this life? Where will your spirit go? You are travelers in this world, but soon this journey will end and you will be closer to Me.

55. In all three times I have sought different forms of communication with humanity: Through Moses in the First Time, to guide your steps towards freedom and light. Becoming a man in the Second Time, by incarnating the "Word" and tracing a path of redemption for the world. Today I have come on the white cloud, like an iris of peace, to say to you: Come after the light of the Holy Spirit. I don't want you to wait for new times to get up, because the ones to come will be of greater pain and greater trials.

Love one another!

56. I am bequeathing the Third Will, so that you can study it and fulfill it, because 1950 is already approaching.

57. If you do not take advantage of my lesson, you will cry bitterly when you hear the Teacher saying goodbye. Are you waiting for this? Do you expect that plague and famine will also break out and that mourning and pain will penetrate into your home?

58. I want to leave you united and strong, do not go to ignore each other. Love each other and peace will be universal.

59. Which of you will sail the seas tomorrow, cross the mountains and penetrate into distant lands? Who will have to abandon their family, their children, to take my word to the nations?

60. Watch and meditate, because until before 1950 you alone have eaten the bread that I have given you. You have closed your hand to hide the remains of this delicacy and you have hidden the waters without remembering the thirsty. But events will change, and after these last three years in which I will give you my word, you will rise up as teachers to teach the kindergartens. Purify yourselves from many of your imperfections, so that you may find yourselves clean and be able to be an example before religions and sects. Prepare yourselves, because many of those who are listening to me will turn their backs on me, others will rise up doing their own will; among you is the one who will betray me, the one who will betray and sell me.

61. Study my word so that tomorrow you will not say that it was man who spoke and not your God. But who is able to speak to you, as I do? What human being has the power to transform and regenerate a people as I have done?

62. Soon you will no longer hear this voice, but you will remember that I was there from 1866 to 1950 and that while many listened to me, others threw my word out of their hearts. You who were with Me will also be with the Father in eternity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 207

1. Blessed are you because you no longer need any figure that symbolizes me to feel my presence; this is a step you have taken towards spirituality.
2. You have before you an extensive field, in which you can analyze lesson by lesson, without ever reaching the end because this life, which as humans you have, will not be enough for you to understand everything.
3. How the face of what surrounds you has changed since you have heard my voice! The veil that covered your eyes has been broken and you can no longer close them, so who is he who, contemplating the light, wants to stay in darkness again?
4. You can no longer drown in your heart the admiration, gratitude and love that you feel for Me and you show it to me in your spiritual prayer and in your actions. You have already forgotten the learned prayers, full of far-fetched and flowery words that your mind did not understand, nor did your heart feel. Then you had no language of your own to speak to your God.
5. Today, when you are faced with the nakedness, misery or pain of your brother, you feel that a feeling of pity, of love, springs from the depths of your being, which is the language that best expresses your desire for good for your fellow men.
6. Once upon a time you had built a temple to worship yourselves, you admired yourselves, recognizing the power and dominion that you were going to exercise over other beings; you loved yourselves, you believed yourselves to be beings and powerful.
7. I have come to bend that pride of yours, making you feel humility, recognizing this material insignificance. I have revealed to you that there is something in you that constitutes your courage and your strength, of which you cannot boast; and that something is your spirit. That his greatness is far from being the greatness that you feel in your matter, because the spirit is part of God and is above everything material is the true greatness that I have placed in man; but you must fight so that its light is not tarnished, so that you may achieve by merit its elevation on the path of evolution.
8. Before, when your life was dominated by passions, your spirit felt chained and oppressed. Now you are learning to master these passions, because in the hearts of my disciples there is no place for pride, selfishness, or hatred. Your spirit already begins to direct the acts, the thoughts and all the steps of your life, and this subjection is like a voluntary atonement to which you submit to purge the faults committed.

Love one another!

9. Thus the spirit will gain strength in the good. And if he thus reaches the end of the human journey, his greatness will be so great that when he detaches himself from this world he will penetrate fully into the abode of the spirit, without bearing traces of pride or trace of miseries.

10. Whoever with that humility and elevation reaches the afterlife, will not be able to forget the needy he left on this earth; then he will return to them to become protector and guardian of the weak, the sick and the lost.

11. Develop through the practice of good the gifts of your spirit and truly I tell you: Calamities, plagues, diseases, will yield to the one who kept spirituality and good preparation. This will not be so that he will be puffed up, because he will not have achieved it with his physical strength, but by the spirit, who has power through humility.

12. Join Me and listen to my word.

13. The world needs salvation, it needs men of good will who stand up working for my doctrine.

14. This is a time in which man does not possess a complete knowledge of his spiritual situation.

15. The number of those who have woken up listening to my word is very small compared to those who have no idea of my communication. There are some who intuitively feel the proximity and presence of the spiritual.

16. Men need a helping hand and a saving word. That hand and that voice will be those of my new disciples, who through great struggles will carry the spiritual knowledge that will save the lost.

17. Testing times are approaching. I have prepared you so that you may have strength and courage to contemplate what I have announced to you. In this struggle, men will come to understand that the cause of the war between nations and the struggle of their doctrines is because they live in misunderstanding and distance from the teaching of Christ, because if it were put into practice, the world would be at peace; but if instead of love there is egoism, how can there be clarity in the, understanding and spirituality in the works of his life? How can the spirit in this way overcome the reluctance of the flesh to manifest its essence?

18. Today men, instead of remedying the misery that surrounds them everywhere, try to get the best benefit for themselves from it. Why have men not risen in search of an ideal that will make them have purer feelings and more worthy pursuits of the spirit? Because they have not wanted to see beyond where their mortal eyes can reach, that is, beyond

Love one another!

their miseries, their earthly joys and their material science. They have dedicated themselves to taking advantage of the time they enjoy in the world to accumulate riches and joys, thinking that by finishing the matter, everything ended for them. Man, in his ignorant pride, instead of elevating himself considering himself a child of God, descends to the lower degree of being and if his conscience tells him about Divinity and a spiritual life, his fear of God's justice takes hold of him and he prefers to silence that inner voice, turning his thought away from those warnings. He has not meditated on his own existence, nor on his spiritual and material condition. How can he cease to be dust and misery, as long as he lives and thinks in that way?

19. That is why I come to teach you, and behold, those who listen to me have a different idea in their minds and think deeply about that higher life that is that of the spirit and that which can begin to be lived from matter, coming to understand that something high exists within man that is my divine grace.

20. From there you can recognize that the law or force that governs everything, is God whose power and wisdom is manifested in nature that is a reflection of his perfection. When this humanity recognizes and values the greatness of his father, when he understands that it is not necessary to create his image to worship him and knows how to find him even in the seemingly insignificant beings of creation, then he will be on the right path and will be on the way to contemplate the wisdom and power of God that encompasses everything created. Thus, those who are receiving my teaching are becoming spiritualized, because their understanding has already opened up to broader horizons. The wall that imprisoned them is destroyed before their eyes, to contemplate a world where they will be able to analyze and understand teaching by teaching.

21. But truly I tell you, What you have learned is not yet enough for you to come to understand how much my will is, You still have to walk a lot on that long road; but I tell you, from the moment you were able to break the veil of ignorance, you will no longer be able to turn back; who, having heard this heavenly song, will no longer be able to close his ear to my inspiration, nor will his lips cease from extolling his Lord.

22. Today you are able to create a different prayer each time, from the depths of your heart, when not long ago you were still uttering words searched in the mind and in books. Now your prayer has no limits, because every time you rise with true faith, you feel that you are getting closer to the struggle; and so in your own or someone else's pain, as in thanksgiving, instead of words coming to your lips, it is inspiration that approaches your spirit to bring it to the presence of the Lord. Today it is not your lips that sing the greatness of the Lord, now it is your whole being that testifies to His goodness.

Love one another!

23. Get to know each other and when you have discovered your mistakes, correct them; settle yourself in the hope of returning to the place where every spirit will have to arrive. With this eagerness, fight even against yourselves, prove to yourselves that you are superior in your spiritual nature; prove to yourselves that you will be able to overcome yourself when it comes to mastering passions and evil inclinations.
24. And that heritage of past times, when you lived for the satisfactions of the body and had built a temple to worship you believing yourself eternal, strong and powerful, will be destroyed with the real knowledge of what spiritual and material values mean.
25. The conviction of your strength and of your spiritual worth will not be a cause of vanity, because spiritual greatness differs greatly from material greatness.
26. Spirit is a spark of light, a seed of love, a germ of life.
27. See what a wrong path you were taking when trying to achieve greatness, you were only giving free rein to your earthly ambitions.
28. You are already understanding spirituality and so when you reach the end of this life that has been lent to you, your spirit will carry light, knowledge and grace.
29. Do you then understand the time in which you live?.
30. Pray that you will help the representatives of the nations who are meeting to resolve conflicts between peoples. Do you think they all have a different concept for each solution? No, people, they are deluding themselves inwardly. Their conscience agrees. It is material interests that make them pass over their own convictions. How easy would be the solution of all conflicts, if everyone acted according to his conscience; then the world would be at peace. The men who govern the destinies of peoples, far from thinking of their own greatness, would think of the well-being of all; but none of this exists and distrust makes men always lurking.
31. Again I tell you: When the world turns its steps on my path and puts my doctrine into practice, it will solve its problems and live in peace.
32. On this day my universal ray descends on your spirit to feed you with the bread of eternal life, it is my voice that has called you. Among you I contemplate the last ones whom I invite to be recreated in my word; some are unbelievers, others idolaters, some come like meek sheep to the fold, others have the mask of hypocrisy on their faces; they doubt my presence and inwardly mock my teaching, because for them it is impossible for the Creator to communicate through human understanding.

Love one another!

33. If it were not the true God who communicates, I would not be giving the tests that I give, nor would I be teaching you the way of virtue. He who does not believe, it is because he has not meditated, his heart has been closed and he is in darkness.

34. The voice says to you: I am the true God, the Father, the life and the light. I descend to communicate in this form, to destroy your aberrations, errors and low passions that prevent you from understanding and analyzing the truth.

35. I do not come to betray one among the others, because you are at my banquet, with my light that is in your consciousness, I speak to your spirit so that it shudders and awakens.

36. I am the same Christ whom you condemned in the Second Time, and the times have been marked according to my will.

37. If at that time you led me to the cross, on which, out of love for you, I shed every last drop of my blood, I made you appear as the innocent one who does not know what he is doing, even though you did judge the Messiah knowingly; but I left you in the care of twelve men, who, imitating the Master, spread my doctrine among humanity.

38. Today I find among you those who once shouted with a loud voice: Crucify him! It's the sorcerer! thus ignoring the benefits that I came to spill.

39. The times have passed and your spirit has come by my will to dwell in this nation so that you may listen to the "Divine Word" the word of love and life, in another form.

40. I am here with you! I am touching your heart to give me shelter. I am going down in search of your spirit whom I love very much, because you have chained him to sin, thus obscuring his light.

41. When your intelligence has shone, it has not been to love your fellow man, because your love has become lethargic within a life of conveniences and materialisms.

42. You forget the eternal life of the spirit and come to believe yourselves gods in this world. You come to doubt my existence and my justice, because you see that I do not prevent the shedding of blood among humanity, without understanding that I am inexorable as a judge and allow the atonement and purification of faults through pain.

43. Open your heart! Lift up your spirits! Let him say that the voice you hear is the same one that has always spoken to you of love, charity and perfection! The Third Time has surprised you! Do not want to contemplate me humanized as in the Second Half! Remember that I told you, that I would come on the cloud. My Divine Spirit descends to you and therefore from the scale of perfection I send my ray on the speaker and my voice is heard even in the mud of this world.

Love one another!

44. It is not only you who listen to my word. I, the Word, pour out my light into the universe, but if you ask everyone if they have heard a voice coming down from beyond, they will answer you in the negative. Why? Because humanity is walking deaf on the roads of the world, wrapped in sin and fanaticism without heeding the call made by his conscience.

45. Since the year 1866 I have given you my word, which is redemption for your spirit and which points out to you the path by which you will achieve perfect peace in the universe.

46. I have invested your spirit with a delicate mission, by means of which he will settle the debt contracted with his Lord. Cutting the weed I find myself, to tie it in sheaves and throw it into the fire, until it turns into ash, because at last, the light will shine and my doctrine will be recognized worldwide.

47. Man will create new doctrines and new laws, but no longer will his will be done, but mine. Then, there will be peace, harmony and fraternity. Hearts will no longer feed on hatred, the fratricidal hand will no longer be lifted up; but, so that all this may be, I will purify you first. Some of you will see these prophecies fulfilled from the spiritual valley and those of you who remain inhabiting the earth will bear witness to the new generations after 1950.

48. People: The way that I have marked for you to come to Me is one; it is traced with light; in it is life and prayer; it is the way of the spirit. Walking along it you will not get lost. If you are on the path, manifest the spiritualist doctrine to the world, bear witness to my revelations and teach your brothers to come to Me through perfect prayer.

49. Remember, people, that example of prayer that I gave you in the "garden of Olives", when I invoked forgiveness for humanity before the Father. The body of Jesus prostrated itself before the Heavenly Father, but not before any image, and I lifted up my words to heaven, the same ones that I bequeathed to humanity.

50. Once again I pour out my charity among you and I close you with love. Walkers of life, disciples and preschoolers. It is a day of grace when the voice of the Master descends to caress you. I do not present myself as a severe judge, but as a righteous Father and with my word I come to guide you along the path traced by Me, from which you had strayed.

51. You are all fighters; I contemplate that some arrive defeated, others have achieved victory and still others do not raise the song of victory. You are in the fullness of that struggle and you do not know the end. The lands that you have to sow and that you do not yet know are very extensive, but you have abundant seed and you will be able to sow it.

Love one another!

52. While some are submissive and strong in the fulfillment of their mission, others are surprised by fatigue and become lethargic, knowing that there is an eye that sees everything, an ear that hears everything and a hand that always writes down. Think that you are letting a precious time pass, that today you are living and that tomorrow your eyes without light will not open anymore. Then your sorrowful spirit will arise, because you would not listen to the word. An immense desire to listen to me as at this time will take hold of your spirit and only a stern voice will reach you, the voice of conscience, which will shake you. Therefore now I say to you, Do not depart from my word; do not be deaf to my commands. Take from this teaching its essence, as a sacred page from which you will have to answer me, because it is the law.

53. The blindness of the people to understand the greatness of my teaching comes from their sin and their pain.

54. This essence that I give you is life for the spirit and balm for every aching spirit. It is like dew on barren fields.

55. If you have not yet gathered good fruits, ask your conscience the cause and she will answer you that to obtain good results it is necessary to work and watch. Sow good examples on earth, sow virtue, manifest the gifts with which I have formed your spirit. Strip him of evil passions and clothe him with good deeds. Then you will be on earth my true children and a representation of my Divinity.

56. In each one of you I have placed the responsibility of making known my Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist work, which will be discussed by humanity and will arouse a revolution of ideas in the minds and will confuse all those who did not understand the beginning of this work, even less will they be able to understand the end.

57. My sowers sleep and do not manifest my work that is clean and pure, because they recognize that they have mixed their evil deeds with it. Only a few moments remain for the world to hear my word in this communication; if you sleep, tomorrow you will have pain and bitterness in your heart; but it will not be the Father who judges you, it will be your conscience.

58. There are a few moments left for you to savor these delicacies. Who will be with me at the end of 1950? Who will you present the fertile wheat of your harvest to?

59. The world sleeps in its deep lethargy, waiting for you to arrive and you will rise to life. You have not yet gone in search of the dead because you lack confidence in Me. What are you afraid of men? Do you fear his justice or death? I have told you that I will deliver you from death, remember that I have given you eternal life.

Love one another!

60. I have not tired of speaking to you, because I am the "Eternal Word". My word is the chisel that sculpts and polishes the hearts of rock from which I make crystal clear water gush.

61. In this time of pain and tragedy I want you to imitate me, but put all your trust in Me and your brothers and sisters will be able to know the splendor of spiritualism. You will be able to imitate me, you will not be uncertain. The weight of the cross is not greater than your strength.

62. People: In exchange for the great trials you have my word. You have been unknown and despised by your own because of my work. How many of you were given over to the orgies and pleasures of the world, leading to degeneration your spirit for whom every pleasure was a blow. And who came to turn you from that path? Your Master. You have understood my love and you thank me for it, because you know that in exchange for your renunciations I have come to converse with you.

63. You thought that there was no one who could know your past, and here you have me, reading the book of your life so that you doubt my existence and my presence.

64. At this time I have seated you in the place of my disciples, as I seated my apostles in the Second Time around me.

65. My word leads you along the path that my footprint marked. It has been a long time since you have been walking and the cry of triumph has not yet escaped your lips. You are in full struggle and you will get the reward when you reach the end of the day. Some I see strong, others I surprise fatigued. I will give you truces, so that you may meditate on them, for this is a precious time that no one should despise.

66. Do not neglect my commands, nor be deaf to my voice. Hear this word and take from it the essence. Cleanse your mind and your heart so that you may contemplate its greatness; in it is what gives life to your spirit. This is the dew that I pour out on the barren fields and it is the seed that you will bring to humanity. If any of my children have not been able to pick the fruit after sowing, it is because the seed was not clean. Sow the good seed and wait for the good fruit.

67. Cast off from your heart the fear of men that has always stopped you from fulfilling your mission. Deliver your spirit from all blemish, until it leaves it naked and then begin to clothe it with the light of your good works; then you will feel intimately worthy to carry my law. Expose my doctrine and let men search it; when they penetrate into my work, they will find no beginning for it, and they will not see the end of it.

68. My doctrine is so pure that you will have nothing to be ashamed of or ashamed of before humanity; but if you become ashamed, it will be because of what you have added

Love one another!

to it, or that your life is not in accordance with what you teach. Many times you would like to go unnoticed but this will not be possible, because I sent you to give this good news with the example of your good works.

69. The world will realize that a new time has surprised it and will look for those who can tell it something about these lessons; but if you sleep, with how much pain you will wake up.

70. There are only moments left for you to hear this word. Who will be with Me when it's over? Who will keep my law clean as I have given it to you?

71. See that from there you will rise up strong to fulfill your noble mission. You shall not fear death, for I tell you that death will not be sent to you, but you will put to death the temptation that you are carrying in the matter, so that you will not stumble. The good disciple must learn to overcome himself, to teach others to overcome their weaknesses and their passions.

72. Do you not see the humility with which I speak to you? Truly I tell you, it is the same one that manifested itself in the Second Time when I limited myself to be similar to man and with my word and my examples to raise him up so that he would be similar to God.

73. Be my instruments, but never obstacles, so that I can reach the hearts. Why do you doubt that you can imitate me? You have misunderstood the teachings; if you are my children, you will have inherited some resemblance from your Father and your Father is good.

74. You have descended from the spiritual to the earth, to search through vicissitudes for the traces of the Divine Master and now that I am communicating for you, you leave everything you have to come and listen to me. Do you think that your renunciations and sacrifices will not have my reward? Do not forget for a single day the purpose of your destiny, so that you may take a step forward daily.

75. Bear in mind that you will give nothing to Me, everything that you will work will be yours.

76. Why do I bend down and sometimes even descend to the bottom of the abyss to save you? Because I love you.

77. Here you have a base in this doctrine, a brief and safe way to return to your homeland. It is the doctrine of spirituality; if you understand it, how much light you will have in your thoughts, in words and in deeds. Do not repeat with your lips only that you are spiritualists. When you truly are, you will have no need to proclaim it.

Love one another!

78. Meditate on these lessons that I have been delivering to your heart and spirit, tomorrow you will have to look for them there to teach them to your brothers.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Libro de la Vida Verdadera

(The Book of True Life)

Book VIII

Teachings 208-241

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 208

1. You have awakened with the echo of my word and you have come from distant nations, towns and regions, by a long way of vicissitudes, with the longing to find the Master, and you have achieved the purpose of your struggles and sacrifices, because you have come to my presence. It is the first step you take on the path that will lead you to the top of the mountain where I went ahead to wait for you.
2. You have opened your heart like a clean book, so that I may write this teaching in it. Some have presented to me their understanding, in which I have also written my word, waiting for the heart to be sensitized, because this light will penetrate to the spirit, where it will find a dwelling from which it will not leave again.
3. My word has never been so clear and extensive as in this Third Time, in which I have come to humanize it. My word makes you understand what I gave you in the past two eras. My whole Doctrine is enclosed in two precepts that I bequeathed to you from the beginning “YOU WILL LOVE GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND SPIRIT” AND “YOU WILL LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF”. Later Jesus came to say to you: “LOVE ONE ANOTHER” and now I come to continue my teachings, to let my Work be completed among you, in fulfillment of my promise to return.
4. I did not appear at this time in the bosom of any church, because I came in search of my temple that exists in your heart. The solemnity of the liturgies, the splendor of the religious rites are not what attract my Spirit or signify my Church.
5. In the Second time, the princes and priests were waiting for the birth of the Messiah in the bosom of the church, however, I was not born among them, because I found the stable of Bethlehem cleaner, I found more love among the shepherds and more mercy in the harsh winter. That is why the theologians of that time were confused and why the kings persecuted me from my birth to my death.
6. Today theologians are confused again before my new coming, because the prophecies and announcements of it have not been interpreted correctly.
7. From the beginning my coming has been questioned even though I have given you proofs, testifying to myself, and in this way I have raised the faith in the hearts of my people.
8. Great multitudes of disciples have arisen at this time, but with being so great, they do not manage to possess the faith and strength that those twelve who followed me had in the Second Time. And what are you going to do after my departure? You all know that I am speaking to you, within the last three years of the teaching that you will receive through human

Love one another!

understanding. If you truly understood me, you would have the certainty that I am eternally with you, that I am eternally speaking to you. But who are those who are preparing to feel my divine presence and to hear my voice? Who will reach by 1950, the time marked for my departure, spirituality enough to communicate with the Master without the need for a pedestal?

9. I will not be offended if you do not offer me altars or flowers or if you do not light lamps for me, because what I have been looking for all along in the heart of man, is the spiritual altar.

10. The flowers are the offerings of the orchards and the valleys, whose fragrance and perfume, comes to Me as a tribute of love. Then do not usurp their offerings from the valleys and the gardens. Do not light lamps other than that of faith in my Divinity, for it will do you no good to light oil lamps if your heart is in darkness.

11. You have not managed to understand, and even less to practice the perfect Doctrine that I have revealed to you, and whose name of Trinitarian Marian Spiritualism says it all: spiritual elevation, recognition of the Trinity of divine manifestations and worship of Mary, the Divine Tenderness.

12. Before the beginning of the year 1948, I said to you through numerous spokespersons: "Prepare yourselves because I will reform your spiritual practices", because I do not want the world to judge you like the bad disciples, who have attracted their Master to participate in their superfluous customs. I have entrusted to you my perfect Work, which you must not deny with your deeds, everyone who rises to follow me, will carry his cross and deliver the truth with all his being, as far as it is possible and his powers allow it. You are not always ready, but I wish you always were, because at the least expected moment the test or the one in need may appear and you should be there instantly.

13. For parents, the burden of the cross is serious, because having brought the new generations into the world, he understood that this is not enough for them to finish their mission. The Father's Law for the first ones was this: "Grow and multiply" and in the current time, in which I find great evolution in the human spirit, I say to you again: "Grow and multiply", but do it not only in matter but in spirit, in virtues, in love. This is the Law of the beginning and the end to which you will fulfill, so that you may arrive satisfied in my presence and be able to say to me: Lord, behold my spiritual and human fulfillment, behold the fruit.

14. Beloved people: the times do not allow you to work; the elements, pain, war, conflicts and chaos, tell you every moment: Wake up and work! ...Let your heart be filled with this wine, which is the blood of the Master, so that it may overflow in life and in love upon your brothers.

15. See that my word comes from a Father who seeks you, who loves you and corrects you, who lifts you up when you stumble and heals you when you are sick. I have not even come on

Love one another!

this day to order you, simply to caress you. I am going to point out all your acts before your conscience, not one before another, because I am the veil that defends you from your enemies, so that you may listen in silence to the voice of the inner Judge and remember that the disciples of Jesus are to glorify the name of their Master with their works.

16. I often tell you about my departure, as I did with my apostles in the Second Time: “Jesus was surrounded by his disciples, all of whom were older than the Master, while some were in the Maturity of life, others were already in old age. There was only one younger than Jesus, it was John. The Teacher used to tell them about his upcoming departure and before that announcement, those men wondered: How does he talk about his upcoming departure if we are closer to the end? And the disciples could not understand how that man, all life, all love and strength, could die for the world. They could not conceive that He who came from the Father could cease to live. But Jesus kept talking about his departure, he kept saying goodbye, making those hearts get used to the idea of separation and understand that they should take advantage of the time and store that precious seed in the heart. Then someone said to his Master, “Lord, if anyone tries to touch you, we will prevent him,” to which Jesus replied, “What is written will have to be and the will of the Father will be consummated, because sooner the Heavens and the Earth would disappear than his word would cease to be fulfilled.”

17. the disciples, downcast and sad, listened and inwardly wondered what they could do when He was no longer among them? How could they fight alone among mankind? How could they give light to the blind, cleanse the leper, raise the dead and convert the sinner? The Master was reading their thoughts and on one occasion he told them: You will remain in my place, like sheep among wolves, but if you believe in Me and remain on the way you will not perish.

18. My passion was consummated: my word was fulfilled and my apostles felt their spirits and their faith falter; when they saw Jesus sweating blood in the Garden of Olives, as if He were afraid of men, He, who had the power in his hand, before the shouting of the mobs, they thought that the Master could silence them, since he had silenced the possessed themselves. And when the wicked hands fell on the Rabbi to apprehend him, the astonished disciples asked, Lord, why have you let yourself be apprehended like any evildoer, if there is no sin in You at all? Then they hid themselves, forsaking their Lord. But Christ continued to teach as God and as man, because he wanted to be a man to set the perfect example and to feel human pain and in Him were all the anguish, all the loneliness: he received on his body all the ingratitude and blasphemies and the last hour arrived.

19. From the top of the tree, his eyes searched through the crowd for his friends, the disciples, those who had lived with him and who loved him and followed the paths; but those were not, at the last moment, his bodily eyes did not see them, only John, the youngest, was present

Love one another!

accompanying the Master's Mother. To the disciple he gave his last message, and to Mary he consecrated her at that moment, before humanity, as the Universal Mother.

20. Everything was consummated.

21. The disciples, united by weeping and mourning, sought consolation in Mary. But the Master was already a spirit, he became visible. He visited the Mother and the holy women, who bore witness to the apostles of which they doubted. But Jesus, wanting to show them that He was still among them, also sought them to manifest Himself.

22. On a certain occasion the apostles were meeting in a house, Thomas was not among them. While those men were giving themselves over to the memories, the Master penetrated through the walls, into the bedroom, saying to them: "My peace be with you". The amazement of the disciples was indescribable, recognizing the accent of that unique voice for them.

23. The silhouette of Jesus was absent, and the apostles, full of strength and joy, communicated the news to Thomas, but he mocked his brothers, and while denying the testimony, the door of the chamber being closed, Jesus again appeared greeting them like this: "Peace be with you". Thomas, before the wonder, fearful first and repentant later, contemplated the silhouette of Jesus, but doubt tormented him. Then the Master said to him, "Come closer. Thomas, sink your fingers into the wound in my side"; and the unbelieving and material disciple sank them and could contemplate through that wound, the Promised Land. Thomas, then, fell at the feet of his Master and, a prisoner of pain and repentance, confessed: "Lord, Lord, it is You." "Yes, Tomás, you confess that it's Me. Because you've seen. Blessed are those who believe without seeing."

24. People: You are seeing all that now. I am announcing to you at every moment my departure. I am dematerializing you so that later you will not be the unbelievers, the ignorant or confused.

25. On the last day of my stay among you, I don't want to watch you mess up your hair, I don't want your mouths to exclaim Why are you leaving, Master?

26. At the final moment, I want to see you wrapped in a mantle of spirituality, serenity, recollection, full of confidence that I have not departed, that I am closer to you.

27. I have told you that every sinful and non-sinful eye will contemplate me; some will spiritually see the silhouette of Jesus, others will feel my presence in their heart; others will perceive my light in their understanding and others will see wonders in their path. I will manifest myself in prayer and in trials. But it will not be necessary for you to contemplate the human form of Jesus, but to feel me in the spirit and in the heart. And there will be no mourning, there will be no emptiness, no loneliness, there will be no sorrow or sobs.

Love one another!

28. I want you to be unified when you leave, so that you can gather all your spiritual forces and with them you can supply what the Master gave you with his word.

29. When the true unification is made between you, there will be signs in heaven and on earth and the nations will recognize it.

30. This is my chair, this has been my word of love and teaching: A perpetual caress.

31. You must prepare yourselves more and more as the moment approaches when I will stop speaking to you through the human understanding. You are seeking to saturate yourselves with the spiritual force that my word imparts. Materialism is in its fullness; so far it has lived the world without feeling or listening to me. There are very few who live with spirituality, those who contemplate my light and progress on their way; but how many are in darkness. There are those who are waiting for my new coming, in them there is the belief that Christ will become man again.

32. Disciples who have listened to me: the mission you have to carry out is clear before you: to proclaim to people the good news of me who has come at this time and to communicate my revelations and teachings to them. You are the witnesses who know that I have returned among you in the same way in which I was last contemplated in the Second Time; in spirit.

33. But before you come to communicate from spirit to Spirit with your Lord, I wanted to communicate by the understanding of the humble man, but graced by Me, so that this communication would serve as a basis or preparation for your future elevation.

34. Human science with its development, is a proof that the spirit has evolved and although it is another way, in each era it has been leaving the imprint of its advancement. The day will come when the same sciences will collaborate in the progress of the spirit, because everything is destined for that end. I tell you that the true man of science is the one who, out of love for his fellow men, searches the bowels of Creation for its secrets, until he finds the divine light. Whoever works in this way will never be puffed up by his work, he will only consider himself an instrument of the Creator; for the same reason, he will never deny the existence of Divinity.

35. There will also come a time when the religious imprisoned in their cells will come out of them, convinced of the futility of their retreat and of their mysticism; they will fight among humanity, to fulfill the end for which they were created, in a word: they will put an end to the spiritual world, to embark on the path of progress.

36. The seed of spirituality is the seed of the Third Time, which I have been sowing among you. She will give humanity the secret to achieving a better life.

Love one another!

37. See how due to the lack of spirituality, humanity is unknown and divided, she herself has been creating different paths that have separated one from the other. You are witnesses of this misunderstanding.

38. Again I tell you that the war between men is not over; because the war of ideas, of creeds and religions, of philosophies and doctrines will come, each wanting to be the only possessor of the truth, each seeking superiority over others.

39. My sacrifice of the Second Time has not yet been understood by this humanity. When those who want to recognize Christ, have not known how to recognize Themselves in Me, why seek Me by crooked paths, when I only travel along the path of meekness, charity and justice?

40. To reach Me, it is essential to love your brothers.

41. Today you have still needed ministers, judges and teachers, but when your spiritual and moral conditions have risen, you will no longer need those staffs, or those voices, in every man there will be a judge, a guide, a teacher and an altar.

42. I want to contemplate a people without rites, regulations or dogmas, who know how to lead themselves on the right path and who live my Doctrine of love.

43. This freedom I give you at this time, because you will no longer be subject to certain forms. This is not a new path, but a part of the same path that I had traced for you, but that you did not know. Study, penetrate into my words and you will recognize that the truth exists in them.

44. I am love, and as love I give myself to you without imposing any conditions on you. In the moments that you are living, you need this incentive, this love that is found above all human affection.

45. To achieve that elevation that puts you in communication with my Divinity, you no longer need to stimulate your senses, through the harmony of musical notes, or exalt yourself before the contemplation of rites or material objects, because your spirit is only shaken by what is deeply spiritual. Whenever you open your heart to lift your spirit towards Me, you experience that feeling of peace that descends from infinity.

46. How is it possible that there is someone who does nothing for his spiritual progress? How can there be human beings who come to descend lower than inferior or irrational beings? The irrational being does not sin, because he only limits himself to following his own laws. On the other hand, man does sin because he carries in himself a spirit of light, a conscience and a gift of intuition.

47. Among those called to fight in this work, there are also those who for a moment forget the path they have to follow; they forget the spiritual mark with which the Lord has pointed out to

Love one another!

them so that on their path, they leave only traces of peace and blessing. How can you descend from the ladder on which I have placed you? This is why I am continually coming down to speak to you, so that my word, like a fine chisel, may polish the roughness of your heart. To make you understand that communion with God, you cannot realize it if you do not move away from the impure. Then, when you manage to overcome your thought to everything superfluous and seek me in infinity, you will feel a strange sensation of glory. Therefore you will recognize that if you seek me in this way, it does not take long for the Father's charity to manifest itself in your spirit.

48. You are certainly not in the material world at that time, even though your body is on Earth. The spirit has risen, moving away from all material contact, to penetrate into a different life and space; that is where the Father's love is felt, where the peace and bliss of his kingdom is sensed.

49. To awaken that longing in the reluctant, I become the foolish pilgrim, until I make them feel the good inside their heart, that feeling that will make them perform works that will bring them closer to Me. When they have come to take that step, they have contemplated the immensity of the field that stretches out before their eyes, inviting them to work and to struggle. How happy they feel in their hearts, understanding everything that they did not look at when they saw and did not listen when they heard, because everything was confusing, and they did not realize that they were called to carry out a noble and delicate mission!

50. I tell you all: When you come to identify yourselves with the Master, you will come to feel the misery of others as your own and to try to do with your brothers, what you saw that I did with you. If for a moment you come to consider yourselves unworthy or clumsy, it will be enough for you to feel charity and seek me, so that I will do what you cannot do. Everything is to begin, even if the task suddenly seems impossible, then the miracle will come and faith will be ignited. Then the hungry, the lepers, the ragged and the lost will begin to arrive at your door. Necessity in all its forms. But you must watch and pray, because temptation and seductions will stalk you, offering you the world in exchange for your spirituality; those who try to confuse you with seemingly great words and ideas will also arrive. Pleasures will tempt your matter by trying to make it weaken your spirit. You will have to face everything, sometimes alone, sometimes in union with your brothers. Your weapons will be the preparation, the faith, the purpose that you carry, the knowledge that you are acquiring from the Master.

51. Thus, if you are the vanquished of life, you will have become strong soldiers. You will have entered prepared, at the time of struggle that you are living. Your spirit will not be cowed, because it will feel that it needs that struggle to purify itself and elevate itself. Verily I say unto you, whosoever can present to me his finished work, it shall be taken as your last work in the matter.

Love one another!

52. Then, while your body is turning to dust, and your spirit, already stripped of its last human garment, has begun its spiritual work, it will contemplate the ladder by which it will ascend, stage by stage, the seven steps, until it reaches the bosom of the Father, who is power, grace and light.

53. Look how having descended to so much imperfection, traveling the paths of the world in different matters knowing the mud and impurity, you were worthy of my charity; but all that long journey was the experience that your spirit gathered, to be able to assimilate the value that my laws contain and the value that the spiritual has; to understand that in the evolution of the spirit there is greatness and perfect satisfaction. That is why I always invite people to this path, because as long as they do not reach it, suffering will continue to touch them and false pleasures will continue to scourge them.

54. What I am teaching you is for the benefit of everyone who embraces my Doctrine, so that his actions may make him the teacher of tomorrow, of the one who shares my strength and my light that will dominate the perversity of the world.

55. Evil in these times has opened up abysses of despair before men.

56. Many works exist among men, apparently great and good, for this reason I say to you: Watch, so that you may be able to combat every imposture, recognizing that in you you carry an incomparable and certain greatness.

57. What greater greatness than the good shared and practiced? What greater greatness can there be than the love that can be lavished on our fellow human beings, whose light and influence can contribute so that they too may penetrate the path of perfection? What greater joy for his spirit, than to be able to overcome the weaknesses of his matter to rise from the level in which he is?

58. From the Second Time I spoke to you about the spiritual life and your spirit understood part of what I was talking about and the end to which he is destined. Now that I contemplate you again surrounding me, I reveal and clarify everything that was confusing to your mind. And I tell you again: whoever wants to follow me, let him take up his cross and follow me, that my cross will not be of death, but of love and self-denial, of sacrifice of superfluous goods for the benefit of the spirit.

59. Disciples: Let my doctrine infiltrate today's childhood. Everyone who has understood my word must prepare his little ones with high ideas and put away all evil from the heart. Sow in them the seed of the good that is spirituality and thus, when this childhood has the sufficient capacity to understand the strength of my Doctrine, it will not hesitate on its way, rather, its step will be firm and no one will be able to deceive it.

Love one another!

60. Like a radiant sun of life, light and heat I have overflowed into everyone, but everyone will reach according to their evolution or preparation.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 209

1. As the appointed time approaches for this way of delivering my teaching to you to end, you are penetrating more and more into my divine message.
2. You know that while I have been giving you my word, the world has lived without feeling or listening to me.
3. Few are those who have known of my coming, the rest of humanity is waiting for when I return according to my promise, I will do it in matter, that is, I will become a man again.
4. Only you know that you are already in the Third Time, in which I have come to speak to your spirit through those chosen to be spokesmen of my word.
5. If human science gives you signs of its development, recognize that it also reveals spiritual evolution. Man in each Era has been leaving his mark of progress that those who come after assimilate.
6. Science is the light of my wisdom that inspires and reveals its mysteries to men. The scientist who possesses a high spirit, will not seek me through rites, because his gift of science every moment brings him closer to the Father who is Divine science. That man should never be puffed up by his work, because he is the one who, the more he discovers, the smaller he feels. Nor will he be able to deny my existence because at every step he will contemplate in nature the imprint of the Creator.
7. Disciples: I have also placed in you gifts that you must develop, so that you may be the ones who, with a simple word but full of truth, cement this Doctrine in the hearts of your brothers.
8. The seed of spirituality, which I have always sown in the world, is the one that I will once again leave in this time. That seed holds the secret to a better life.
9. If today humanity fights against each other, if it is divided into beliefs, classes and races; if men do not love each other, or understand each other, or have charity, it is because my seed of love does not germinate in their hearts, but in this time when I come as a dew of grace on the fields, keep my seed in the heart of every human creature, it will germinate and bear fruit.
10. Just as in the Second Time I announced to you my coming, so now I announce to you the war of creeds, of ideas and of religions, as the forerunner announcement of the establishment of my kingdom of spirituality among men.
11. My word, like a sword of fire, will destroy the fanaticism that has enveloped men for centuries, will lift the veil of their ignorance and will show the white, luminous path that leads to Me.

Love one another!

12. When humanity, by its regeneration, is sensitive to the spiritual, not only in spirit but even in matter, there will be no need of the rigor of the laws, nor of the justice of the Earth to behave well, because then each man will be able to be his own guide and his own judge.
13. My Doctrine does not establish dogmas, nor rites, it only inspires good. My spiritual doctrine does not subject anyone to certain forms, it is a perpetual invitation to the path of truth.
14. You come under the shade of the stout tree, where you know that there is the One who offers you the bread of Eternal Life. That food that gives you strength to resist the day.
15. The Word has come among you to open a new era.
16. I have always sent you spiritual messages inviting you to elevation, because matter, like a heavy link, chains the spirit to the Earth.
17. In your evolution, you have come to understand that your destiny does not depend on matter but on my will.
18. Man is not always satisfied with my designs and shows me his nonconformity and disobedience. Many times he has called me unjust and tried to penetrate my high judgments. Others, not getting from Me what they request, doubt my power and then, when they have achieved it, attribute it only to their effort. Hence they come to believe themselves gods and kings, forgetting the One who put spirit in man and surrounded him with a wonderful Nature.
19. Could man with all his science create something from what I have formed? No, people.
20. Human science has its limit and God the Creator does not. Science is light, but in the hands of many men it becomes darkness. On the other hand, everything in the universe is talking about Me. All the elements raise a song of life and love. And yet I am telling you through everything created: Here I am, you are looking for my image in imperfect works made by human hands. So yes, before them you bow down and worship them, preventing your spirit from all elevation.
21. I come to give you love, because I do not find a man whose heart is ajar to make his own the suffering of others. Those to whom I entrust riches and powers to serve their fellow men, deny all charity, and even those who claim to represent me on earth, surrounded by their opulence and dressed as kings, close their ear and their heart to the lament of the one who goes after love and charity.
22. Those are not my ways. The path that I have traced is that of good, that is why I tell you once again: My word is my way, because it always speaks to you of virtue, morality and love.

Love one another!

23. I am making your heart sensitive in order to engrave in it my teachings and so that you may truly feel nourished by the bread of eternal life.
24. I love everyone equally, however not everyone will listen to me in this era. As in the First and Second Times, I have chosen a place on earth to gather those who will hear me to it.
25. In every religion, men rise up at the head of them who call themselves my messengers, my chosen ones, my favorites, but I do not contemplate a single righteous one by whom humanity can be redeemed. There are no lips that can speak as I in Jesus spoke to you at that time.
26. In the midst of a whirlwind human beings are agitated and in the midst of their chaos, they suffer and groan at the threat of war.
27. Those peoples could have sustained themselves spiritually, while I was returning, with my word of the Second Time, but that bread has been hidden or has been adulterated. And there you have the men, walking free some, indifferent others, fanatical and ungrateful the most.
28. When will the wealthy rich man know how to distribute his wealth among the poor?
29. When will a man who is regally attired know how to take off his clothes to cover the naked? Humanity is hungry for examples and needs for justice and charity.
30. It is because they have forgotten that I have renounced my Kingdom to dwell with you and to give you all that is in Me. Where are my representatives who really imitate me?
31. I say to you: I have called you to inherit you anew, granting you the power to heal the sick with the balm of my love, which is my own blood.
32. Know yourselves, so that you may understand that even without merit, I have made you worthy of my grace and contemplate those beings who, like a lost sheep, raise their complaint! See men come home empty-handed, hear the voice of pain and desolation.
33. Look at your hand and in it you will find power and comfort to remedy those sorrows. Why do you doubt this grace? Let the lamp of faith burn in your heart, let it become a torch; do not close your heart, because then you will also become greedy rich. See, you have to testify to Me and speak about Me, but if you don't, the stones will testify about Me.
34. I am power and justice, but do not want me to show you these lessons through pain or the unleashed elements. Hope that it is my divine effluvium that envelops you and my love that always blesses you.
35. My Divine Spirit appears to alleviate your sufferings, because you have been very tested on your way. And the Master of humility descends to bring you his lesson and his consolation.

Love one another!

36. sometimes I claim your lack of compliance with my Law, because I gave it to you a long time ago, marking the perfect path for you with it.

37. It is no longer time for you to hide my Doctrine in your heart, learn to look at me and to feel me, so that you will not be confused.

38. I have made you possessors of infinite greatness, but you do not know how to share in your brothers.

39. It has been necessary to repeat a lot the lesson that I have been giving you since 1866, so that it could be engraved in you, and by it you know that I never lead you to delay. I lovingly help you to lead you on the true path. I have spoken to you with the utmost simplicity within your language, to make me understand and so that you can analyze my word.

40. I contemplate that you have stopped halfway and that your elevation is scarce, but turn your face and look at the world that cries, the unbeliever who mocks my word; contemplate also the thirsty for love and light. But you, disciples, cannot say that you are ignorant, or sick, or needy, or weak, for that would be to deny all that I have given you. Then you will have to remember those words that I poured out "Ah, men, of little faith!"

41. There are few hearts that have been able to rise and that listen to my word where she is. And there are many who, instead of bringing their spirit closer to Me, come only to present to me their earthly life with its miseries and needs. This is the reason for your weakness and the lack of unity among the people. When are you going to forget about yourselves to ask me for the world?

42. Mothers cry because their advice is not heard by their children; the desolate city presents to me the emptiness of its life. The wife shows me her heart misunderstood by her partner and you all forget that this is the path that leads to the Promised Land: that of sacrifice. "In the hollow of my hand is the destiny of each one of you."

43. Be content and if you suffer a lot, I am with you.

44. Do not increase your pain, judging in your own way that which only I can judge.

45. Think that I love you, I am not insensitive to your sorrows and that I truly understand you. Look how, being so close to Me, you still commit so many faults, but I forgive you.

46. There are those who, faced with the weight of trials, doubt my presence, turn away from the path and seek the one they left, hoping to find what they think they have lost, but turn their eyes to my Work, when they contemplate empty their hands and their impotent spirit before the great universal pains, the plague and death, which knocks on the doors of the nations and threaten you also, because the omen of a new war moves them.

Love one another!

47. Do not imitate in their unbelief those who ask me for proof to believe in my existence, those who tell me: "Make the war cease in an instant, pour the bread on all the tables and I will believe in You"

48. I tell you once again that there are only three years left for this communication with you to end and you must take advantage of the moments so that you can invite the world, with its sects and religions, to the path of light and spirituality, where everyone will be able to penetrate into communion with me, from spirit to Spirit.

49. This will be when fanaticism and idolatry will be torn from the hearts of the peoples.

50. You will then be like sailors in the midst of a raging sea, trusting in the saving boat.

51. I will still have to appeal to all those who, belonging to the Tribes of Israel, may be scattered, to also fulfill their mission. Then humanity will hear my voice and contemplate the resplendent light of the dawn, illuminating those who dwell on this Earth.

52. Do not familiarize yourselves with my word and when you hear it, do not look through which spokesman I am transmitting it to you. Penetrate into it and seek its essence so that your analysis is perfect.

53. The essence is the taste of the divine.

54. What you are going to hear and contemplate is not the routine ceremony, nor the rite that impresses your senses, because the solemnity of this manifestation is inside your spirit.

55. At this moment you are not within the four walls of this enclosure, before, I have waited for your elevation so that you can achieve communication with my Divinity in the true interior worship. I have allowed you the construction of these enclosures, so that in them you will find recollection, silence and the unification of your thoughts, through which you will attract my Divine Ray. But these four walls are not my temple. These precincts are places destined for your meetings, because the true temple, my sanctuary, is in your heart.

56. You ask me if these enclosures will disappear after 1950 and I answer you: No, you do not know for how long I grant you these places. For as long as there is no knowledge of my Work among the people, elevation and firmness in my Law, you will not be able to do without them. After my departure, on the day dedicated to rest, you will gather, not as a tradition or commemoration, but to remember and analyze my word and that of the Spiritual World; so that you may give each other true testimonies of my wonders on your way; so that you may continue to be united in loving me, paying me pleasant worship and your heart will not grow cold or fall into boredom, fanaticism or materialism.

Love one another!

57. You do not know the time that I will still grant you to these places, because after 1950, new precincts will still be founded, not so that my word will resound through the speaker in them, nor for the Spiritual World to present itself, because those times will have passed, but so that my word and my clean and pure Doctrine, which I have given it to you, will be delivered in them. And in that atmosphere of peace will be my presence, that of Mary, the presence of Elijah and that of the Spiritual World. There the sick will be healed, the blind will open their eyes to the light, the profane will know respect, the sinner will be redeemed and everyone will reach according to their needs, so that crystalline water, good fruit and good seed continue to spread.

58. You do not know if in the present incarnation you will come to know the true Temple of my Divinity, but you have the mission of preparing the way. If you do not reach the goal, at least leave the path prepared for your children or for their children to get to penetrate the Temple of my Divinity and then you will come to understand that not only in these enclosures is my presence; that not only in them you must prostrate your spirit, and you will recognize that the Temple of Divinity is the Universe, your heart the altar, your faith the lamp and the offering. Creation is also a temple: even the dust that your plants tread on. The mountains are altars that rise up to Me. The valleys with their grass and their flowers give me their offering. The king star, all the luminaries and planets, are worlds that pay their tribute of love to me and wherever you step or look, there is my Divine Spirit, as a Father. Then acknowledge that you eternally live within the temple.

59. Everyone has a temple inside and your home is also a sanctuary, because the human family dwells in it, which is similar to the spiritual family. There in the bosom of the home is my best temple.

60. But today I see that the true light is not understood by men who walk far from the path. I contemplate that the only place where they rise to Me is the material Temple.

61. I see the chaos among humanity, the ignorance of human and divine laws. My Doctrine has been hidden in this time and has been taken as something that belongs to the past; that is why men succumb, institutions divide and mock the most sacred. Thus I find humanity becoming unknown, destroying itself, giving itself death; confusing spirit with matter, the divine with the human, and light with darkness.

62. In this time of confusion and evil I have chosen an unknown and despised nation; the Mexican Nation, to make the call to it to the chosen ones who are dwelling in other nations, to gather them around me, polish them with the chisel of my word, deliver them, and already prepared and full of love, send them as emissaries of my Work throughout the World.

63. This is the responsibility that weighs on the multitudes who listen to my divine word.

Love one another!

64. I have been purifying my people and removing their imperfections, but this purification will not only be in your spiritual practices; it will also penetrate into your homes. I have arisen like a whirlwind and its force causes all the bad fruits to fall, leaving only the good fruits between the foliage of the spiritual tree and the human tree, because the time of trial is approaching when humanity will come to search you.

65. My work will be seen as a new sect, men will search you in your inner life, at home, at work, in all your duties, and if you are not prepared to bear witness to Me, if you do not confirm my word with your deeds, you will be like those hypocritical Pharisees who under the impeccable robe hid the rottenness of their heart.

66. The judgment of your Lord will be in the last year of my stay; especially on the day of my departure it will be felt by all and contemplated by every sinful and non-sinful eye. I prepare you all to be the true bearers of my word, of the word that the Holy Spirit gave you at this time.

67. Keep calm and serenity because you have penetrated into the time of the struggle that I announced to you long ago. This fight will be between yourselves; in it you will wield the same weapons. Those who understand me and love me will wield their weapons for my cause; those who have not understood me will put them at the service of their own cause. But in the end, the truth will triumph. It has been a while since I told you: remember a parable of the Second Time. “Let the wheat and the tares grow together and reap until both have borne fruit, so that you can separate the wheat and throw the tares into the fire” I, the Good Husbandman, have let the wheat of my word grow in your heart next to the tares of sin, but the time has come to reap with the sickle of my righteousness so that in the hearts of my husbandmen and in the bosom of their homes only the seed of truth and love remains.

68. You do not analyze my teaching and that is why the tests surprise you as unexpected. This is the reason why you are divided and do not understand each other, because when my word was fulfilled, you were not prepared. I am still preparing you so that you may have serenity and peace and let the whirlwind pluck out all the bad fruits; for everything that does not give life, fruit or shade, will die. Under the force of the gale many trees will fall, many farmers will turn their backs, many guides will want to return the mission entrusted to them but my will is that you correct yourselves.

69. The time will come when all those who have turned their backs, wake up and return contrite saying to me, “Master, how clean is your Work”

70. What is happening today in the bosom of this people is also happening in all the nations of the world. I have made myself present to everyone with my sword of justice and not only in this World: also in the Spiritual World and in every place where an imperfect spirit dwells to illuminate, purify and perfect it. The same one who speaks to you at this moment, spoke to you

Love one another!

in the Second Time and of all the crowds that listened to me in Galilee, I chose only twelve and through them I spread my Doctrine throughout the world, through long paths. At that time the word of Jesus seemed to many to be false; nor are there lacking now those who think the same of the Spirit of Truth. But the heavens and the earth will pass away sooner than my word will cease to be fulfilled.

71. Who will be able to persecute you or accuse you of transgressors or slander you if you comply with my Doctrine? But you will only teach what I have taught you: love, inner worship, knowledge of the true temple of my Divinity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 210

1. I come to deliver you from the torment in which your materialism has sunk you, by giving you the lamp with which you can illuminate the path.
2. You are the men of the Third Time, those who will truly know the reason for your life, and I come to help you obtain that knowledge through my revelations.
3. You are the men of the New Time in which my Kingdom seeks your heart to rise up in it, in which you will make good your spiritual ideal and you will learn that the best prayer is that of your works.
4. Love and truth correspond to the spirit, wisdom belongs to him because he was created to love and know his Father.
5. I, the Master, come to shake you with the memories of your spiritual past, which your heart does not know because they belong to the spirit, when it lived its true existence, when it was another of your abodes and you did not yet dwell in this body that you now have, which is a crucible, anvil and lesson for the spirit.
6. I bring you memories of the spiritual life, hidden behind the veil of your materiality, to tell you that this life awaits you again, so that you can enjoy it to the fullest after your pilgrimage, your experience and your evolution.
7. When you are back in the infinite abode and you feel the joy of inhabiting it, you will not tire of blessing this world of tears where you came to learn to appreciate happiness, peace, light.
8. My new coming, now in Spirit, aims to remind you of the path of the Law that will unite you with the absolute, that will make you penetrate into universal harmony and when you become part of that divine harmony, when you feed already on the bread of my wisdom, you will truly know who you are.
9. What can make you cry in the world when you are above the little things of human life? Neither sufferings, nor needs, nor moral tests, nor the elements, nothing will be able to overcome or bring you down when you have reached true spirituality.
10. Your sufferings will be for others, your worries will be for the salvation of all men, and every time you contemplate the salvation of a being, you will feel the light of the Father illuminating your interior and you will be blessing the day when you took the first firm step on the path.

Love one another!

11. My word is the spiritual path that you must penetrate with all your senses, with all your understanding and all your love, if you want to know where you have come from and where you are walking.
12. No one is known yet. If you don't know your body yet, how do you think you know your spirit? But you will get to know each other as you practice my divine teachings.
13. I teach you with the word, because it contains everything, since it proceeds from Me who am the Word. You learn to speak of the spiritual in such a way that every word you give to others passes from your heart to the heart of your brother as if it were a pearl, a jewel of infinite value.
14. Learn to speak to the spirits, teach them to hear the voice of their conscience, sensitize their feelings with my teachings.
15. Look how all my phrases go along the path that orients, and although for now you look at them superficially, tomorrow, when you can penetrate into a higher plane, you will find only essence in my word.
16. I do not descend, people; when I tell you that I have descended to you, it is in a figurative sense, because my communication is through an inspiration that becomes ideas in the minds of these spokesmen. As I know that at the moment of hearing these messages you cannot understand them, or even retain them in memory, I have ordered you to write down my words, so that what you do not understand now, tomorrow little by little, you will understand.
17. My manifestation of this time is very poor in appearance, because its splendor is spiritual, but you will already feel the greatness with which I have come to you and you will see this Doctrine work the miracle of saving humanity through spirituality.
18. The spiritual temple built with love for the children of the Lord, will be supported by many columns, each of which will be one of those who firmly remain in the way of my Law.
19. Don't you think it's possible? It is that you do not have faith in yourselves yet, but I do have faith in everyone, I have always had it and that is why throughout the ages I have come to entrust you with new and greater revelations. Verily I tell you, the day is not far off when you will give teachings of profound wisdom to your brothers, but not with the word that is studied but with that which springs from the veneration of the spirit when one is in communion with the Divine Master.
20. Why should it not be possible for good feelings to spring from barren hearts? Why should it not be possible that from the heart of the one who has sinned, the water of grace may flow to quench the thirst of those who suffer?

Love one another!

21. You are not only minds that think today and not tomorrow; you are not only flesh that throbs today and soon ceases to exist; for Me, first of all you are eternal spirits, children of God and that is why I draw the path that truly corresponds to you.

22. I do not come to deprive you of anything that I have deposited in this Nature for the conservation, health, sustenance, well-being and enjoyment of my children; on the contrary, I tell you that just as I offer the bread of the spirit and invite you to inhale divine essences and saturate you with spiritual effluvia, do not ignore or move away from what Nature offers you, since in this way you will achieve harmony, health, energy, and therefore, good compliance with the laws of life.

23. You know that I am your guide, people, but tell me, if I am your guide, do you already feel me in your heart, do you already obey me, do you already keep my commandments and my laws? If I am your guide, to what extent do you obey me?

24. The voice of conscience is the one who answers from within, telling me that still your surrender is not absolute, that your obedience is not constant.

25. Do not forget for a moment that in my word I tell you that whoever obeys my laws knows my peace. That is why those who know my word do not feel lonely or sad, because for them the words “misfortune”, “condemnation” and “death” do not lie in wait for them as a threat or as a shadow on the peace of their spirit; they are concerned about knowing the truth, living in the light, conquering health, peace and wisdom forever.

26. Those who come to Me on the path of my teaching know that they cannot get lost because a divine light leads them, it is that light that gives them the certainty of the end and the true object of life.

27. My way is the path of good, disciples. Come for him, step by step, sowing him with good works, good thoughts, and good words; but never keep an account of your good deeds, but I do advise you to take a careful account of your bad deeds, words, and thoughts, so that you may stop committing mistakes.

28. Leave the good seed gathered to me, and you take the vain seed; search it so that you may know the cause of your weakness, take care that it does not mix with the good grains, and then exterminate it.

29. Only goodness can give peace, joy, health, knowledge; therefore, whoever is abundant in love, will have to be great in spirit.

30. This is what I came to teach you when I dwelt in the world with you, and this I come now to remind you of. If through Jesus, touching with my hand I healed the sick, also at this time I

Love one another!

come to touch them to restore them to health and make them enter again into the miracle of life.

31. Today I have no hands to touch your sick body, because I come in the Spirit, but the spirit can also touch you with his love and make you feel his presence.

32. The blind men of that time, blind of the spirit, shed the blood of the Master and nailed the hands that healed by touching, caressing, and blessing; but they could not destroy my Spirit, or imprison it, or nail it; He rose above the littleness of men, promising to return, since at that moment his word was not recognized, nor understood as the Supreme Truth.

33. Here you have me fulfilling my promise and waiting for humanity to recognize me.

34. But if I were to ask you, What became of that blessed body in which Christ dwelt? Would you know how to answer me? I must be the one who tells you that that body that was an instrument of Divine Love, once his journey was over, once his lips were closed forever and his eyes too, he came down to earth to finish fulfilling his mission as a man, but as soon as the earth wrapped him in its bosom, that body, whose cells only vibrated to love, were scattered in infinity to later fall like a rain of life on the very beings who had rejected the life that the Redeemer brought them. When you think that God Himself became man in order to dwell with you, you come to feel the vanity of being so loved by the Father and then you also think that you are the Lord's masterpiece. But verily I tell you, there is no work of the Father that is not masterful, and, moreover, you must know that there are spirits whose perfection, beauty and elevation you cannot even imagine.

35. Beyond you, there are works greater than those that you know here, and also the works of your brothers, superior to the works of men.

36. Why believe that man is the greatest thing that exists today within the works of the Lord? You are just little creatures who are going a long way in pursuit of true greatness.

37. You are great and perfect in that you are my work, but as for your works, you are still very small and imperfect, that is why I come to manifest myself as a Teacher before you, to teach you new revelations that will take you to the summit of good, of knowledge, of love and harmoniously unite you with everything perfect.

38. How is there going to be perfection in your world if there is pain, if there are needy, vicious, crippled, oppressed, if there are proud and selfish and also fratricidal?

39. Happiness is the patrimony of the high abodes and in your world I do not yet contemplate happiness.

Love one another!

40. Today I come to leave you in this word my new message so that you may arise to a new life.
41. Build your peace, build your world of happiness, using the virtue of my teachings for this.
42. You have certainly struggled a lot to procure comforts, pleasures and advances, but your ideals often contain selfishness, evil, excessive ambition; so instead of achieving happiness or peace, you collect pain, war and destruction, which is what you are collecting in these moments that you live.
43. How will your works on earth be perfect, when I see you at enmity with the elements of Nature that are the very ones from which you take life?
44. My Doctrine does not come to forbid you to use the elements and forces of Nature, but it comes to command and teach you to use them for good purposes.
45. The elements of Nature in your hands, may become, from friends and brothers, judges who punish you severely.
46. It was time for men to gather the fruit of experience so that they would no longer provoke the forces of the elements, because with all their science they will not be able to contain them.
47. O humanity, always far from Me! Despite your forgetfulness, my memory does not separate from you, world watered with my blood: I bring you my love again.
48. Do you remember my examples from the Second Half? Listen:
49. When I was on the outskirts of a village, an emissary of a powerful man came to Me and said to me, "Lord, how long have I had to walk to get to you!" I said to him, "Blessed are he who seeks me, for he will always find me."
50. "In front of whom are you?" I asked him. - "Before the One who heals with his power all ills. Are you not the Son of God? I said to him then, "I am the beginning and the end, I am the resurrection and the life, I am the One who came down from heaven into the world to save you. Do you see these men who follow me through counties, provinces and villages? So, you, will follow me tomorrow, leaving your royal cloak and confusing yourselves between the humble and the poor. Truly I tell you, you have come to call me in the name of your master, who desires me to cleanse him from his leprosy. Isn't that right?" The man was surprised and was overcome with fear, but I said to him, "Do not be afraid, for I have only told the truth, because that is why I came into the world."
51. Then that servant said to me, "Lord, since you know this, come to the house of my lord, who is calling you."

Love one another!

52. "O man," I said, "tell your lord that it is enough for me that he has believed in Me, that when you arrive, he will be clean!"

53. That man walked away and soon his eyes testified full of joy to the word of Jesus. At that Matthew came to Me and said: Teacher, a woman is coming to look for you. "I already know," I replied, "it is Mary, the Magdalene, who is coming to find me so that I may free her from the influences of the spirits that possess her." The disciple was surprised that I knew everything.

54. I was walking along a road towards a village, when I saw Maria coming towards Me. Oh, Beloved Son, I know that your lips have announced your upcoming departure, and although my heart already knew it, I cannot but tell you that I suffer infinitely for humanity! "Yes, it is written," I replied, "and so it must be fulfilled; my sacrifice is necessary, the seed must die in the bowels of the earth so that it may bear fruit and multiply. This blood of your son, which when spilled will make your heart feel very intense pain, will be like a flood of life for men, whom I will leave as your children. My death will be life and not for an instant will you and I be distant."

55. "Now I am going to the house of Lazarus, for he will shortly go to the grave, but I will bring him back from it, so that my Father's name may be glorified":

56. "You also go, so that your presence may comfort those women, because their pain will soon be great and in your love they will find very sweet consolation.

57. I rejoined my disciples again, it was already the last days of my sojourn among them. This is how they were made to understand so that they would not be surprised. Peter wept and received my orders in silence; John pressed my hands between his, when it was announced to him that he would be accompanied by my Mother so that both of them could be comforted in the hours of trial.

58. Thaddeus was already suffering from the separation of the Master and I was still among them. The moment was tender and painful, more than the lips, the spirits spoke. But I was the Word and my word had to calm the immense pain accumulated in those hearts.

59. I spoke as the Father to the children, as the brother to the brothers, as the teacher to the infants: "O disciples, who have drunk with me the water of the thirsty pilgrim, who have endured the fatigue of the long roads to follow my word and my works, truly I tell you that even if I depart from your sight, I will not abandon you and that if you want to take me in your heart you resign yourselves to my death, so that I may live in you and speak through your mouths".

60. Listen, my disciples, to the last of my words; then a regally attired woman came to my presence, it was Magdalene, who had been looking for me for a long time to find in my eyes

Love one another!

the light that could save her. In a dream I had seen the Nazarene freeing her from her unclean burden and she was coming to Me, driven by her spirit eager for light and redemption.

61. She fell at my feet, to the amazement of everyone present, and when they expected me to turn away from her or at least have a reproachful phrase, I said to her: "Why are you crying? You weep for sorrow and for joy, but I forgive you very much, since you have sinned very much."

62. At that moment, all the chains that bound the world fell from that creature, and once free, he followed in my footsteps as the most faithful of my disciples.

63. That woman, who had been the shame and stain of her home and the abyss on the path of men, was transformed before a word of forgiveness into the most humble servant of the Master and later into the sweet staff of Mary, when the hour of pain covered everyone.

64. I, who listen to the voice of the spirits, heard that woman ask me: Lord, is it possible that I, with all my sin, am worthy to be with you in that last hour that you announce? Will it be possible for me to truly serve you? "Oh, woman! - I said to her - Get up, you are already clean, cover yourselves with the mantle of humility and return to the bosom of yours, go in search of my Mother and follow her!"

65. Then, seeing in all the faces the surprise portrayed, I said: "I am the light of the world, who has come to illuminate the way of the lost among darkness; I am the liberator who comes to break the chains of the captives. You have contemplated what you were missing to see and you have seen it, the more the moment approaches when you all feel my life vibrate in your being."

66. I left that room followed by my disciples, but stopping under the shade of a tree, I said to them, "The moment is already approaching, but you can still taste the fruit of my word. Surely you will remain like sheep among wolves, but you will not perish, for my mantle will cover you. Behold how great the multitudes are; you will feed them as I did in the wilderness, and you will know how to multiply bread as I taught you."

67. This is how I spoke to you through Jesus and caressed each of my disciples while their eyes overflowed with tears and in their hearts they expressed feelings full of tenderness to me and made countless promises to follow me.

68. Today I do not want to remind you of the last three days that I spent in the world, this will be on another occasion, blessed people, in which I will tell you about the Upper Room, about my last visit to the Garden, where I retired to pray and finally I will tell you about my sacrifice.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 211

1. I transform my wisdom and my love into human words to make them reach your heart.
2. I come to you, people, so that you may live for a few moments under the spiritual effluvium of my word, so that you may live for a few moments in the Kingdom of spiritual life.
3. Take and eat the bread of my word, which is strength and life, so that you will not fail in trials.
4. Some of my new disciples will have their Golgotha where they will consummate their mission on Earth, but that summit will only be reached by those who are all spirit, elevation and love.
5. For now, rest and listen to my word, take comfort, that tomorrow you will take up your cross, but do not be afraid, people, that whoever takes up that cross will do so because his heart will overflow with love for humanity.
6. Who will protest at having to fulfill this mission when his whole being is possessed of immense charity and great tenderness?
7. Everyone who is a strong spirit in this age of spirituality will know how to take up the cross with love and carry it with meekness.
8. That cross belongs to the great by the spirit, to those who come to feel saturated by the fire of true love.
9. A fire is now consuming this humanity, but it is not mine, the fire with which brothers with brothers are being destroyed, comes from the fire of their violence, passions, hatreds, their excessive greed, revenge and materialism.
10. That fire in which humanity is consumed is not the one that is born of the Holy Spirit, but of that hell that men have created with their sins.
11. My divine fire is life that gives off light for all beings, not destruction or death.
12. My fire is the light that purifies and ennobles, that illuminates and strengthens, but never the fire that torments without end or that exterminates the life of the spirit, he is life, not death.
13. If I have called you at this time to listen to me, think that it has been to offer you one more opportunity for you to emerge into the light, in a spiritual age conducive to the flowering of the seed that I have brought into the world.
14. I am depositing within your spirit my wisdom and my love, this torrent of spirituality that is life, health, joy and peace.

Love one another!

15. Pour out on humanity the word of truth, not only the one that I will leave written for you, but the one that springs from the spirit.
16. I want you to arise in this time and while some are like stars that guide walkers along the different paths of the world, others are beacons that send their light over the stormy seas of unleashed human passions, illuminating the route of the castaway. I want you to know how to carry my teaching on your lips, so that the word of God, which is the bread of eternal life, may be spread throughout the whole earth.
17. Understand that I have come to renew this world, to purify it, to change everything.
18. In these moments of remembrance, I make the whole space full of my light; that everyone who is standing stops for a moment before the memory of the Master and meditates; that everyone who is dying in this hour contemplates me with the gaze of his spirit, so that he is not afraid to pass beyond this world.
19. I am the sower of love, you are my lands, who can doubt my power to make you fruitful in love?
20. You cannot know the amount of seed that I am bringing you; if you cannot take it all, I will continue to keep it for those who come, and if those also could not take advantage of it, it will remain for future generations, until there is no land to cultivate or seed to sow.
21. Understand my message so that you can develop it on your way; open your eyes so that you realize the works that I am doing every day.
22. Do you see those men who want to be powerful by force? Very soon you will look at them convinced of their mistake.
23. I am going to show you that only by kindness, which is the emanation of love, can one truly be great and powerful.
24. But as long as some and others ignore what love is, I will have to continue teaching the world.
25. The Word pours out His light on you, to teach you to spread it in those who come after you and I will be watching over everyone.
26. I am the Eternal Sower, even before I came to Earth and was called Jesus by men, I was already the Sower, those who were beyond materiality, confusion or ignorance already knew me, those who inhabited spiritual regions and abodes that you do not yet know or can imagine.

Love one another!

27. Of those who knew me before I came to earth, I sent many of you to testify about Me in the world, to announce the arrival of Christ, the love and the Word of the Father. Some were prophets, others forerunners, others apostles.

28. This world is not the only one that knows the trace of my passage; wherever a Redeemer has been needed, my presence has been there, but I must tell you that while in other dwellings my cross and my chalice were taken away from me by the regeneration and love of your brothers, here, in this world, after many centuries, you still have me crowned with thorns, tormented on the cross of your imperfections and always drinking the chalice of gall and vinegar.

29. As my Work of Love contains redemption for all humanity, I await you with infinite patience; and I have granted not one, but many opportunities to each being for his elevation and waiting for many ages for the awakening of all those who sleep in deep lethargy.

30. Now you are in a time, in which you can rise full of light and full of life; I have come to untie one more seal of the book of life and wisdom, so that you may know one more chapter of this Work.

31. I come to give you with just measure as far as you can receive and only what you can understand and keep.

32. Men in their evolution will grow, and as their spiritual development and their elevation, in greater abundance I will give them my wisdom.

33. I want your spirit to be like a chalice capable of containing the greatness reserved by the Father for your spirit; understand that only the great is poured out in the great and that the small will not be able to satisfy the great.

34. Your Father's will is that you be useful within the plan of Creation, that you be harmonious notes in the midst of the concert of peace.

35. I know that the one who feels the inner illumination of love, will voluntarily take up the cross, and will go step by step in search of his Calvary knowing that this means elevation and approximation to the Father; if necessary you will allow yourselves to be crucified, because you know that in that renunciation, in that surrender you will rise like the Master, gloriously from the dead to ascend to the Kingdom of the Spirit, where life exists in fullness and perfection.

36. Humanity: Here you have me, I have come to save you from misery; that gentle hand that has touched the hard-hearted, has been mine; that sweet doctor who has penetrated your heart to heal you, it has been Me.

Love one another!

37. Sick and sad humanity, I was with you and you did not know who was visiting you; you did not know how to look into my eyes the light of Heaven. O humanity, who did not understand the content and meaning of every drop of my blood shed for you! You are not happy, because you have not wanted to irrigate your lands with the water of grace that I came to give you.

38. Come here to listen to the concert whose notes speak of perfect love and endless harmony for your spirit.

39. Let the divine light penetrate your heart, as it shone that night of my last prayer in the Garden of Gethsemane.

40. Do you remember when I gave myself up to the mob, which was looking for me to judge me?

41. Very great was the lesson that the Master was giving to everyone at that moment, but no one understood it.

42. That surrender was an offering of respect, of humility, of love; it was a living example for humanity, because everyone who surrenders to men out of love, will become worthy to surrender himself later to God.

43. Beloved people: My life was an open book so that in it you might learn to love, but you have not been able to read in it.

44. I have pity on your littleness that manifests the little strength that is in you; but I am strong and great to supply your weakness and littleness and loving to suppress your absence of love.

45. I approach you and teach you to be clean, to purify yourselves in resigned and elevated pain, which is sincere and true repentance.

46. Purification is necessary for the perfection of the spirit. About purification and perfection, do not be confused, because a perfect spirit is greater than a spirit only clean.

47. Soon you will be able to be clean, but in order to achieve perfection, you do not know how long and how many trials your spirit will have to go through.

48. It is necessary that you already know a lot about the spiritual life so that you will not be troubled when passing from this existence to the next. How many men, because they have wealth, comforts and satisfactions on Earth, consider themselves happy and cannot conceive that pain will someday come to them, least of all in the spirit; when they leave the flesh on Earth and with it everything they possessed, they then become the most unhappy beings, wanderers without peace, without joy and without the light of knowledge. They are like shadows that wander restlessly; they do not weep as one weeps in the world, but their

Love one another!

sufferings, although no longer physical, are infinitely more intense than those experienced in the body, since the spirit has been left alone with the judge of his conscience.

49. In those regions where they managed to go with the little strength of their spirit, they have become needy, they have known what misery, loneliness, forgetfulness, need are. In their sad existence they retain only a slight glimmer of hope that the moment will come when the light will appear and rest will come.

50. Prefer to be poor on Earth, knowing that you are achieving something for the benefit of your spirit; prefer to be needy, needy, sick, small, but not in the abode where the true life is, because the pain in the spiritual world is incomparably greater than that of the material life.

51. Blessed is he who, recognizing the teachings of my Doctrine, passes from pride to humility, for he will possess the Kingdom of Peace.

52. You are not needy even if you wear humble material garments, understand it so that you may become great beyond your world. What do you worry about the miseries of that valley of tears? It is a thousand times sadder not to have peace, not to be strong, not to be great in spirit. Great spirits overcome everything, achieve serenity in the face of trials and live the true life that is full of light and peace.

53. You do not come to know the truth because you do not want to be disposed to it: only the simple and the humble of heart can know it.

54. Those who do not contemplate the light of truth, at every step tell me that my word was sterile, because they continue to feed perversity; they tell me that the way to Calvary and the sacrifice on the cross were useless, the wonders I performed, my teaching of love, my piety, my last words and the last sigh, which was an invocation of forgiveness for my persecutors and executioners.

55. What do those who do not know the truth know about all this? He who rises above the abyss and prays for his executioners and blesses his slanderers, he shines with his spirit more than the light of the sun.

56. For those who think that all that life, passion and works were useless, I tell you that there will not be one who does not receive that light in due time and be saved by it.

57. But not everyone thinks like these; there are those who, even being in the shadows of a prison paying the guilt of a crime, have moments when they put their thoughts on Me and in a babbling prayer they tell me: "Lord, if that sinner who came to your presence in repentance found salvation in You, why should I not hope that at the last moment like Dimas, you will give me your hand and take me away from darkness to bring me to the light?"

Love one another!

58. How many who have not yet managed to cast out the prince of darkness that they carry in their flesh, have moments of faith, enlightenment, repentance and hope in the Savior! How many, rejecting from their hearts the idea of a new and greater punishment in the hereafter, prefer to think and believe that Jesus is waiting for them to deliver them from their torture and anguish!

59. Those are the ones you call the scum of your society and see how there are moments when they sense the truth, and you who enjoy freedom of acceptance, of trust in the world, and who often think you know everything, because you judge and comment on everything, you do not have a moment of enlightenment that makes you look the truth face to face, on the contrary, you wrap yourself in doubts and shadows.

60. The seed that with my word, my passion and my blood I sowed in the spirits, does not always bloom in the fullness of the life of a man, of a people or of a world; many times it blooms until the moment when man goes to meet death and senses the life that awaits him, when he who was proud and proud in his strength, suddenly falls dejected and defeated on the bed of pain; there he meditates, purifies himself and ennobles thinking of Me, judging himself through my examples, then he weeps and is transformed, because the truth has come to him in an instant.

61. Even the proud peoples, when they have found themselves in the splendor of their material power and their men have been feverishly given over to their passions, have falsely and hypocritically been fulfilling towards God through religions, because all their attention and their love are under the dominion of their ambitions; but when defeat and destruction have come, when they have seen their dreams of greatness crumble and reality has come to awaken them, then they have turned their eyes to Me to say: "Lord, you are right, only for men of good will can peace be and certainly your Kingdom and ours are not of this world."

62. Do you see how my seed is not lost? To you who doubt this, I say that you seek with meditation that seed, without waiting for pain to put you in front of the truth.

63. This world is full of my word, it is a lie that my footprint has been erased, wherever you go, you will find my signs and echoes of my voice that resonate eternally in consciences.

64. I am present everywhere and I speak to you incessantly, because I have not yet finished giving you my message.

65. My people: Why do you still sometimes want to put your Master to the test again?

66. Yes, I know that there are also those who do not understand why Christ, if he was the son of God, gave himself up to his persecutors and could not escape death. If I had not wanted the sacrifice, it would have been very easy for me to disappear so as not to give myself up to those

Love one another!

who were looking for me, and their eyes, amazed at a miraculous and incomprehensible disappearance, would have made them exclaim: Truly I was the Son of God! But that was not the lesson I was coming to give, because she would not have taught love. Moreover, I came to tell you that whoever does his will and it is not the Father's will, is not united to Him.

67. You must be interested in understanding all these explanations, because if you do not understand what is of this time, how can you intuit or sense what is to come? I want to anticipate some revelations to serve you as preparation, promise and prophecy.

68. I, the Master, tell you that when man is great and elevated by the fulfillment of the Law and lives truly united and in harmony with the spirit, the two lives that now divide his existence will cease to exist for him and that are the human on earth and the spiritual in the universal and infinite world of the spirit.

69. Then he will contemplate only one existence, because in his being there will be only one will; there will no longer be a struggle between the flesh and consciousness and he will feel fused to the universal life. He will dwell in the spiritual or on Earth and wherever he is, he will feel himself in his Father's house; everywhere he will enjoy the presence of the Lord and everywhere he will be consciously and obediently fulfilling his mission. The death of matter will then cease to mean what it now means. Those will be the ones who, overcoming death, will penetrate into eternal life.

70. After I have told you that it was my will to hand me over that night to my persecutors, you ask me, Lord, was Judas not guilty then? And I say to you, do not judge him, because in order to judge him as I do, you would need to have mercy in your heart. He was as small and human as you and in his weakness he let men penetrate into his being to betray his Master.

71. Do you think that that disciple had already come destined by God to betray his Master? No, it was no longer necessary for anyone to hand me over, the hour had come, the pursuers were stalking my step, the scaffold was waiting for me.

72. That man, like all the others who followed me, had also been chosen to sow the seed of love, faltered at the decisive moment when he turned his back on the one who had loved him so much, to side with those who wanted the Master's life; only because he proved that Jesus was not King of the Earth, but of an unknown world and the disciple's heart still dreamed of the wealth of this world.

73. How great was the repentance of Judas when he heard in his conscience one by one the phrases he had learned from Jesus, how great was his pain when thinking about what he had been called to do and what his work was!

Love one another!

74. I tell you all this so that if any of you betray me at this time, I don't want to apologize saying that maybe that's what I was destined for.

75. No one has been destined to betray; you have all been called to redeem yourselves with my love.

76. I was the one who was destined to die on a cross and then flourish in a tomb and show you the triumph of life over death.

77. Now I say to my new disciples: when it comes to fulfilling my Work, do not love money, because it is the false currency of the spirit, its value is negative and represents false values for eternal life. Money can divert you from the path of true charity, from the humility that every apostle of mine must carry.

78. I must tell you that I knew beforehand what Judas was going to do, and I gave you proof of this when I said that one of the twelve was to betray me. Each one of those disciples gave what he had to give, each one of them was like a note in the concert that I gave to the world.

79. If one gave the note of purity and elevation, another gave it of faith and strength, another of eloquence and persuasion, another of humility and meekness, so each one gave what he brought, what he had taken from the Master and what he felt. There was a weak one and his weakness also served as a lesson to humanity not to imitate him, but not to be his judge.

80. Disciples: Lift up your thoughts tonight, so that you may be at Dinner with me. Come to feed yourselves with my light, come to drink the wine of my word, in it you will find the book open for reading and at the same time you will find yourselves in spirit.

81. Approach the table where you will feel divine love vibrate, where anguish also pulsates, where the sweetness of hope mixes with the bitterness of farewell and with the kiss of betrayal.

82. This is where you can best hear the voice of conscience, which will tell you if you have also betrayed, if you have lied, if you have kissed without love.

83. Before you sit down at the table, wash yourselves in the limpid waters of prayer; wash your mind and heart, so that you may let the spirit attend this spiritual Dinner.

84. Are you ready yet? Sit around me and listen in the deepest silence and recollection of your heart.

85. Is everything ready, are you here for the party, ready and dressed up? I have wanted that in these moments your spirit is no less clear than the tablecloths of this spiritual table.

86. Leave out the whirlwind of material life, human trifles and miseries. Come incarnate spirits and also those who dwell in spirit. Humanity, come and learn to talk to me so that you will stop

Love one another!

being slaves on Earth, because the one who speaks spirit to Spirit with the Master, that one has conquered full freedom over the flesh, the world, the darkness of ignorance, over all yoke.

87. Eat the bread of my word deeply so that you may know what was the struggle of Jesus in those hours of agony and how he overcame death.

88. Now I tell you: Pray in the Garden of silence and spirituality so that you let your whole being be saturated with strength and be able to resist the weight of the cross to the highest point of the mountain.

89. Pray that you may see illuminated your inner scale: that of spiritual perfection.

90. Be calm so that you will continue without fainting on the path of your mission and you will not be afraid to see your garments torn, nor the men who persecute you looking for guilt or errors in you to accuse you.

91. Forget your sorrows and even your material joys and attract those of the spirit.

92. There are few who know how to pray to rejoice, but there are more who pray to cry, to these I say: make a song with all the sorrows of the earth, but raise it with such faith and hope in Me that you may suddenly be surprised to hear yourself singing a deep and vibrant hymn of love and peace.

93. I speak to you of spiritual joy, and yet you cannot take away from your heart the hours that are approaching and that will continue to be of remembrance.

94. Yes, people: sad will you look at the sun on the new day when it is three o'clock in the afternoon, and sad will be everyone who gathers in himself and remembers me.

95. The sun will hide among the ridges as that day he hid behind the darkness so as not to contemplate the ingratitude of the people.

96. In front of each of the human imperfections, Christ the Teacher came to give His lesson.

97. Were they making fun? The Teacher took the mockery to give a teaching. Were they interrogating him with malice? He answered with love and wisdom, because that's what he had come for. Was he betrayed? He, in the face of that betrayal, gave his lesson of forgiveness. Did they ask for your life? He accepted and gave his life. It was necessary to accept everything in order to be able to save and convince.

98. Now tell me, beloved disciples, When you are betrayed by your brothers, will you not reveal yourselves, or protest? Know that to win a heart sometimes it is necessary to let oneself be betrayed; it is not violence that wins the battles of the spirit, it is true love.

Love one another!

99. My disciples: the book has been left open for this time, let Jesus walk in your thoughts in these moments, so that in your meditations and evocations you may bring to your mind all the moments of my passion that you know well; whoever in a high and spiritual way remembers me, will receive the light that in inspiration will make him discover the meaning of many ignored lessons.

100. Let me walk with my cross on my back through the streets of your thoughts; let Jesus, forgetting his sorrows, walk thinking of his children and forgiving their offenses. Let me stretch out on my cross and from there cry out for forgiveness for those who have not known me. Let me be in you until you see the triumph of love, of life and of justice.

101. Crowds: How do you want to be with me, as friends or disciples? Or are you forming my cross: are you going to do as the nails that my hands and my feet pierced? Do you want to be the thorns in my crown or the spear that opened my side?

102. You weep, people, and between sobs of pain, you tell me that you want to be with me as John was: at the feet of the Master on the cross; and I tell you that this is how I want you to be with me as that disciple in whom you were all represented when I left you under the mantle of Mary's love, as her children.

103. My love I leave you and my blessing.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 212

1. Blessed is the one who comes to Me, the one who seeks the Master, the one who seeks forgiveness, the one who takes up the cross, because in Me he will find the light to guide him and the forgiveness of his sins.
2. The Master receives you with love on this day of commemoration. The imprint of his passion that he left on humanity, is renewed on this day.
3. If the blood of that body evaporated, its essence remained in the spirit of all men. She is indelible in your consciousness, because you remember me when you feel at times the weight of the cross or the heavy slope of Calvary.
4. Since Jesus traced the way with the blood of love, every man who aspires to salvation or to the perfecting of the spirit, seeks the footprints that I left on earth, to follow them. That is the path that I am tracing for you at this time and by which you will reach the spiritual life, where there is no darkness or pain.
5. The Christian world adopted the cross as a symbol, because on that tree Jesus shed his blood and expired as a man, consummating in it his work of redemption. Since then, the cross has remained a symbol of love and divine forgiveness. She has been the banner of struggles of ideas among humanity; and now that an Era has passed since that sacrifice, I present myself again in the world, no longer as a man but in Spirit and in truth I tell you that this cross is no longer necessary for Me. I will no longer carry her on my shoulders, you will no longer see the Rabbi bloodied and crowned with thorns, with his flagellated body, wetting the stones of the road with his blood. You will no longer contemplate their eyes downcast by suffering, inspiring pity to some and terror to others. You will not see him reach the top of the mountain, to be nailed to his cross among the evildoers.
6. The cross, which was an affront and shame to the one who died on it, became the symbol of sacrifice for love. This was not even imagined by those who persecuted me and chose the most ignominious death for Me, to satisfy their cruelty, because the mobs needed to accuse and condemn the one who had done nothing against them, to whom kindness, comfort and forgiveness were for everyone. The man was in an abyss from which he did not conceive the good, the love that I came to show him with my sacrifice.
7. At this time I have not come as a man, and the cross will not be on Me, now it is I who places on your heart, a cross of love so that you follow in my footsteps.
8. You have already felt the grave weight of that cross, you have already felt your flesh scourged, when the pain has reached the spirit; you have also already felt, what it is to fall on

Love one another!

the way. The sorrows of your life have been blows of the whip, and the mockery, when by your way of seeking me you have been judged lacking in reason, like Jesus himself, have been like the spear that opened the side of the Redeemer.

9. Here is your life as a calvary, disciples. Anyone who wants to imitate Me, follow Me and reach out to Me, will have to live with passion and drink the chalice of gall and vinegar.

10. You have rightly called this land the Valley of Tears, you have come to it to know good and evil, because no one was born perfect in knowledge and merits. So, I have granted you the free will to choose the path, so that your spirit may be the one who by his effort reaches higher heights.

11. But whoever chooses the wrong way, it is necessary that he knows the pain in it, so that when he feels that he is moving away from grace and light, he will be washed and strengthened in repentance and thus learn to overcome temptations.

12. How meritorious before God is the effort of the one who fights against the temptations that become more insistent, as he seeks more his regeneration.

13. My sacrifice was not useless, people, because both those who love and those who deny me will have to follow in my footsteps. That work will prevail in the book of times and will bear fruit always.

14. You cannot know why the weight of your cross, or whether the responsibilities and sufferings, are lighter in some than in others. Everyone on this earth is unaware of your past, no one knows the moment when his spirit received the light. Before this, take with resignation the cross that whoever follows me in this way will survive the same death.

15. My voice on this day is of law and justice, it is the same voice that you heard in Sinai. Today, as on that day, I behold the unbelief of many. Then I gave you my Law engraved in stone for the first and second time, because the first was broken by Moses exasperated at your idolatry and your frailty; but now that I have come to write it on your conscience; what are you going to make of it? Are you going to make Elijah, the messenger of this time, demand from you the fulfillment of my Law?

16. In the depths of your heart you say to me: Lord, it has been a long time since our ingratitude caused the tablets of your Law to be broken by the wrath of Moses; how would we be able at this time to ignore your Law again? And the Father says to you: it is necessary that you be vigilant, because in the Second Time Jesus came to bring you the Law of love and you made him shed every last drop of his blood and you did not recognize him.

Love one another!

17. I ask you, people, and you, humanity: Where is the Law that I gave you at Sinai? Where is the bread of eternal life that Jesus later gave you? You hear my questions with your heads down, because you recognize that you are out of the way.

18. At the first time you were a people made up of twelve tribes, but Israel, putting aside all fear of my righteousness, divided itself into several peoples. Today you are on Earth again, but how could you be divided into peoples or tribes, when a single family is made up of children of different tribes and marriages have also been formed by elements of the twelve tribes? Who conceived this plan? I am the one who has brought you out and gathered you together. That is why there are those who shudder when they hear this voice without knowing why, it is that they are the ones who listened to me in the past times.

19. Here you have the Third Era approaching its culmination, in it you are receiving the manna of the desert, the blood of Jesus and the light of the Holy Spirit. When your purification is necessary, you have Mary, your Universal Mother, who washes you with her tears of love and covers you with her mantle of piety.

20. Again the Father says to his people: Unite yourselves, for I am contemplating that while some make the purpose of fulfilling my commands, others are opposing it. Do not be divided, because by doing so you will open the door to temptation. My word is for everyone, no matter that there are among the crowds those who do not bow their necks to my voice, dominated by the doubt that it causes them to see me communicated through a rude, clumsy and humble understanding.

21. How many of those who have persecuted and mocked me in the past times, today have come to live full of peace, which I have given them as a proof of my all-forgiving love, but when they heard that I have come again, their spirit has been overwhelmed by fear and they have cautiously come to check if it is true about my communication; then when they heard me they have shuddered, because they have felt called by my voice!

22. This is the people that I chose to bring light and peace to the nations, which had spread and hidden among humanity; but my insightful and penetrating gaze knew where each of my servants was to make the call and point out their mission and for whose fulfillment I am still waiting for you.

23. The world saw with indifference the passage of Mary on Earth, but truly I tell you, today you will know her Mother's voice, her sweet voice that is lullaby, consolation, hope and balm. Some recognize her, others deny her, however, She, tender and loving, extends her divine mantle over the Universe, and under it she gives warmth and protection to all her creatures. She also saves and redeems, she is the Heavenly ark that contains her mysteries to be revealed.

Love one another!

If as for a woman, her womb was the ark where the body of Jesus was deposited, how much will she not keep her spirit for all her children!

24. How deep has been the pain that the world has nailed to the heart of her Mother and with how much tenderness she hides her tears, to show you only the sweetness of her smile and the loveliness of her caresses! Always between my inexorable justice and the sins of men, the intercession and tenderness of Mary, your Heavenly Mother, rises up.

25. From the cloud I am speaking to you and inviting you to come to Me.

26. I still contemplate you studying the first page of the book and the time of my teaching is already short.

27. I want that when you come to Me, you will be able to say to me, "Behold, Lord, the fruit of my harvest: the regeneration of some of my brothers through my example." For if you do not fulfill your mission, you will not be able to enter my Kingdom.

28. In three times I have come to offer you spiritual salvation and you have remained deaf to my Voice. This is the last call that I make to you; that is why I ask you to listen to me; to put on humility, to descend from your greatness and cast out all hatred from your heart.

29. My word is not florid, it is simple so that you all understand it and do not give it various interpretations.

30. There can be no ignorant among my people, for I have flooded you with wisdom.

31. In all trees I behold good fruits and other vain ones, but of the latter I do not want you to introduce me. You are the right ones to choose the pleasant fruits that you will show me. You are already aware of all your obligations. Yesterday you were stumbling through the world, because a veil of darkness covered your pupils, but I came like lightning in the night to illuminate your paths. Since then you know where you are.

32. You have learned to consult your conscience before taking a step.

33. Today, who are gathered together, be obedient to my teachings, because the great trials are approaching.

34. The Master is once again with you, on this day I have come to pamper you, to lift you up with my word of love, to give you my gift of peace and to ask you that you make me present in your heart.

35. I have not come to judge you, but I have come to ask you to have true love and charity in your actions, to listen to the voice of your conscience.

Love one another!

36. At all times I have come to shed my blood for you, sometimes in front of the material gaze of man and sometimes intangibly; every moment I find myself watching over you, so that you do not suffer in this world and so that after your material life you may attain eternal life in your spirit in the hereafter; but you have not understood me, you have not heeded my word and that is why at this time I have come from the white cloud to blow my sonorous bell and to ask you to gather and love one another.

37. You begin to study, but you have not understood even the first page of my book knowing that the time is already short when I will give you my lesson. You must study and analyze my teaching and stand up strong on the way, because I will not receive you until you have first studied what I have given you in this time.

38. You have made me cry and shed blood and I already want you to come to Me and tell me in front of my plant: “Teacher, here is the teaching, here is the harvest, here is the good example that I have given to humanity; there is the regenerated humanity”. I want you to make me present to the man and woman you have converted, because without this fulfillment you will not enter my Arcanum. Three times I have come to this world, to offer you different opportunities for salvation of your spirit, but you have let my words go unnoticed and have disobeyed my commands, that is why I tell you that this is the last of those opportunities and you must put into practice what I am giving you by putting on humility, descending from the pedestal of your false greatness, discarding ill will and hatred for your brothers, unifying yourselves, because this is what I am asking you, so that the scepter of my justice does not fall on humanity.

39. You are already ignorant of us, because I have poured out my teaching on you and I ask you: Why do I contemplate that my disciples have not wanted to understand me and are interpreting my words and my orders in different ways and according to their own will? Have I not come to speak to you in your own language, in simple words so that all of you may comprehend?...No I am speaking differently from one and the other, that is why I do not want you to tell me tomorrow: Master, we did not understand you; we did not understand your orders and therefore we did not comply with them. No, Israel, it is necessary that you discard the poison that your heart now harbors: you must understand this Law well, because it is not to blame for your sin and it is not fair that my Work pays for these ingratitude, Why have men not been able to appreciate it if I am giving it to you as white and pure as a snow cup?

40. Watch and pray, because every moment I contemplate the divisions of one and the other. I contemplate that you want to depart from my Law, some turning their backs on me, and the others raising their soles to walk according to their own will, taking missteps and preferring to find the hawthorn rather than walk with righteousness on the path that I have come to trace you. Everywhere trees grow offering humanity a different fruit from the one I am delivering,

Love one another!

but I contemplate that the good fruit is also mixed and therefore I say to you: take out the vain fruit and leave the good, choose it and make present to me only the clean seed and the golden wheat. You are no longer the children of darkness as you were yesterday, because I have come among you as a luminous ray, to illuminate your path, to let you know which is the path of truth. You can already see and walk through it, because I have come to give you strength and to take you by the hand so that you take the first steps and then you can travel alone, but firmly, without falling into pain or sin and without letting yourselves be led by the evil that exists in this world.

41. Today you are no longer innocent children, today you know how to move forward, what acts you are going to develop and what are the good and bad ways, because I have given you heart and conscience to consult them. Therefore, I have been asking you for a long time not to eat the forbidden fruit, not to draw your two-edged sword to put your brother to civil death; may you realize the purity and perfection of my Law that has been one throughout all time, so that you may rise up with understanding and goodwill fulfilling my heavenly mandates, so that peace may be in the Universe and extermination will not continue to uproot lives; I do not want to contemplate you crying and with bitterness on your palate. On this day I too am going to give you my divine charity.

42. Blessed is the one who is prepared, because he will contemplate peace on his way and my charity poured out in his spirit and matter. From the Glory I pour out the crystalline waters so that you may rise up strong in this time. I entrust my love to you in torrents, so that you may go forward and realize that I am tireless, so that you may imitate me tomorrow, stripping yourselves of all materialism, of all vanity and taking with you only the good new works, you may be the clean mirror in which this humanity can be contemplated.

43. I have always come after the wayward, to lift them from sin and put them on the path of salvation, tomorrow the great trials will come and it is my will to leave you as the strong soldier of Jesus who can fight and get ahead of them.

44. In presence, power and essence, I have been in this dawn among you, I give you daily bread and balm, I bless you, your children, grieving mothers and the elderly, I give you all my peace, my love and my light.

45. Love, humanity, love with the purest love that can lead you to the truth, and then you will know what I want to tell you with these words; the force that moved the lips of Jesus when he was with you, was that of love, that voice that is why he told you: "I am the way, the truth and the life".

46. There is no greater power than that of love, it is also fire that purifies and water of grace that cleanses.

Love one another!

47. in spite of what I am telling you, there are disciples who believe today and not tomorrow, because they have their hours to believe and their hours to doubt.

48. I see in you a people tired of their human life and intensely worried, and this results in a people who, calling themselves spiritualists, live very attached to earthly things.

49. I have told you: Wake up to the truth and do not do what the scribes and Pharisees who clean the glass only from the outside, or who when they try to do charities think that “they should not give everything, because they would be left poor and without a loaf to bring to their lips”.

50. Oh how much you will have to wander like shadows those of you who think like that! You will be born and you will be born again, as long as you do not learn to give the love that I teach you.

51. I don't want you to be children forever, is it fair that this people is the one who in their prayer says to me: Lord, I love you and then on their way I don't do a single work of charity? Why am I still catching you cheating? Why don't you do true charity and when you do it is so that they will see you and hear you?

52. You get confused, and sometimes you flaunt your faith when your faith has cooled down; then I find you cold also in charity, in loyalty and in purity.

53. Truly I tell you, no one will pass through the door of the cross unless he learns to be loyal.

54. Dear disciples, I tell you that if I sometimes speak to you with a harsh word, it does not become as righteous as the one you deserve according to your deeds.

55. I only come to wash you of imperfections with my word, where are the white garments that you prepared to be with me at this feast?

56. I want to penetrate into your interior to contemplate my sanctuary, O spirits of men who believe that you were born yesterday and time ago that you sprouted from the One who carries in himself the love of father and the love of mother, because from Him all the forms of perfect love sprout!

57. Just as you see the human body developing, so the spirit is also developing in it; but the body finds a limit to its development while the spirit requires many matters and eternity to reach its perfection.

Love one another!

58. That is the cause of your reincarnations. You were born of the paternal and maternal mind of God, pure, simple and clean, like a seed, but do not be confused because it is not the same to be pure and simple to be great and perfect.

59. You can make the comparison of a child who has just been born, with a man of experience who teaches children.

60. That will be your destiny through the ages, when your spirit is developed. But how slowly your spirit is advancing!

61. It is almost two thousand years ago that with a few words I taught you the way to find the Kingdom of God. "Love one another," I said. You have lived many times, without matter or with it, in this valley and in others, and you have not been able to learn the lesson.

62. You will still walk a long way until that sublime teaching becomes a reality in your spirit.

63. This world is called to spiritualize with its inhabitants and thus end the sufferings and vicissitudes.

64. The fire of my love comes to melt the snow of your heart, and although the centuries pass, I will continue teaching, and you will come to learn and love.

65. Do you remember Mary Magdalene? Have you not understood the symbol that it contains?

66. The human mind does not know how to understand my symbols, it stops before the mystery and is satisfied with the symbol.

67. Symbols are fallen images that should no longer exist in the cult of humanity in its light age.

68. Mary Magdalene the sinner, as the world has called her, was deserving of my tenderness and my forgiveness.

69. She soon achieved her redemption, which does not happen with others who weakly ask for forgiveness for their sins; while she soon found what she was looking for, others do not succeed.

70. Magdalena made herself forgiven without showing off her repentance, she had sinned as you sin, but she had loved a lot; he who loves may have mistakes in his human behavior, but love is the tenderness that overflows from the heart; if you want to be forgiven like her, turn your eyes to Me full of love and trust, and you will be like her, absolved of all stain.

71. That woman did not sin again, the love that overflowed from her heart consecrated him to the Doctrine of the Master.

Love one another!

72. She was forgiven even though she had made mistakes, but in her heart she carried the fire that purifies, and because of that forgiveness that the sinner received, she no longer left Jesus for a moment, rather my disciples left me alone in the most bloody hours than that little one; Mary did not turn away from Me, she did not deny me, she was not afraid or ashamed.

73. That is why it was granted to her to cry at the foot of my cross and on my tomb, her spirit was soon redeemed by how much she loved; she also carried the spirit of an apostle in her heart; her conversion shines as the light of truth; she had known how to humble herself before my plant to tell me: “Lord, if you want it, I will be saved from sin”.

74. While you, how many times would you like to convince me of your innocence by covering your faults with long prayers.

75. No, disciples, learn from her, truly love your Lord in each of your brothers, love very much and your sins will be forgiven. You will be great when you make that truth blossom in your heart.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 213

1. The light of my Spirit is with you, Christ is on your spirit and through human lips manifests the word of life and truth as a way that leads to Me.
2. Open the doors of your sanctuary so that I may penetrate to the purest of your being.
3. You call this day Resurrection Sunday because in it you evoke the events that Jesus lived on his passage through the Earth.
4. Lift up the veil of mystery so that you may enter the sanctuary of truth. In this chair I reveal great teachings to you so that the darkness of the mystery with which you yesterday enveloped my light may disappear from you. Listen: Only he who dies can rise again. Do you believe that Jesus died at that time? Could you imagine your teacher dead?
5. Death is only a symbol, death exists for those who have not yet reached the knowledge of the truth; for them death is still an aspect behind which there is mystery or nothingness; I say to you: Open your eyes and understand that you will not die either; you will separate from matter, but that does not mean that you will die; you, like your Teacher, have eternal life.
6. When I left my body, my Spirit made its entry into the spirit world to speak to them with the word of truth as to you, I spoke to them of divine love because that is the true knowledge of life.
7. Truly I tell you that the spirit of Jesus was not for a single moment in the tomb, he had many charities to do in other worlds; my infinite mind had for those, as for you, many revelations to manifest.
8. There are also worlds where beings in spirit do not know how to love, they dwell in darkness and long for the light; today men know that where there is heartbreak and selfishness there is darkness, that war and passions are the key that closes the door of the path that leads to the Kingdom of God.
9. Love, on the other hand, is the key with which the Kingdom of light, which is truth, is opened.
10. Here I have communicated through materials, there I have communicated directly with the high spirits, so that they may instruct those who are not qualified to receive my inspiration directly.
11. those high, luminous beings are like here for you, the spokespersons.
12. Today you will know the reason for my coming to this world and the reason for my visit to those worlds.

Love one another!

13. I had said to the spirits, "You will be born again," and before atoning in body you will cleanse your spirit of all superfluous impressions so that in your new birth you will be like burning torches.

14. The men who carry in themselves the light of my Holy Spirit are like flaming torches; those who do not want to know the truth are like extinguished torches, lamps that do not burn because they have not been lit in the fire of my wisdom.

15. I do not want you to be extinguished torches, because you will not be able to fulfill your destiny, that is, the mission of your spirit.

16. Verily I tell you that at the moments when my word vibrates through the understanding of man, thousands and thousands of disembodied beings are here witnessing my manifestation and listening to my voice; the number of them is always greater than those who present themselves in matter. Like you, they are slowly coming out of the darkness to enter the Kingdom of Light.

17. You are immortal, I have told you. If the cell of your matter does not die, the spirit need not die.

18. This day of remembrance and meditations is the symbol of the glory of the spirit, of the resurrection of the light of your lamp.

19. It has pleased me to manifest myself among you in these days of commemoration, to awaken in your hearts feelings of faith, of piety, of spirituality; I have taken advantage of these hours to wash and purify your hearts.

20. Why have you been stained? Because you have not allowed yourselves to be led by the power of the spirit, whose strength you have confused with that of your human will, your vanities and whims.

21. It is necessary that you penetrate into your heart, into your interior, so that you may know to what degree you are for the voice of conscience, in what state of love you are for your fellow men; then you will know to what extent you are flaming torches or extinguished flames.

22. I tell you that according to your love, so will be the strength, goodness and light that you possess.

23. You too will have your day of deliverance and your day of glory. What will that day be? The one in which you win on the battlefield of your life.

24. The Earth is a field of struggle, there is a lot to learn there; if it were not so, a few years of life on this planet would be enough for you and you would not be sent one time after another to

Love one another!

reincarnate. There is no more gloomy and dark tomb for the spirit, than his own body, if it carries in itself scum and materialism.

25. My word lifts you up from that grave and then gives you wings so that you can soar to the regions of peace and spiritual light.

26. As your spirit triumphs from darkness and overcomes obstacles, light appears in it; therefore, some of you will travel the path in a longer time than others.

27. Great will be the one who follows the trace of spiritual progress, and passing through the ages and eras, acquires light, experience and evolution.

28. after that struggle, efforts and tears, you will have your liberation and your glory, the one in which you emerge shining in fullness with the light of consciousness.

29. Glory is not a certain place, glory is the end of the evolution of the spirit; that glory not being a fixed place, it is necessary for you to understand why those who doubt the existence of the Spirit say: "I will die" and think of death as the end; and on the other hand those who believe in eternal life say: "I will always live".

30. He who materializes his faith and his worship imagines and seeks God in a limited way.

31. The spiritualist knows that the Almighty is in everything, that the world, the Universe and the infinite, are saturated with my essence and my presence.

32. The one who thus recognizes and conceives me is a living temple of God and will no longer materialize the manifestations of the spirit with symbols or forms.

33. Do not say anymore that there is only one Heaven and one Earth, and that these are certain places, there are thousands of worlds; do not forget that I said in Jesus: "There are many dwellings in my Father's house".

34. It is well that in the material life you adhere to the laws of your Nature, but also understand that these laws are not eternal.

35. I have come once again to the humble because they are the ones who understand these words the best; remember that I said, "He who has been humbled will be exalted." On this day that you call Resurrection, spiritualize yourselves so that you may say, "I am the temple and the lamp, I am the offering"" Love one another, yes, people, for he who loves bears the glory in himself. Blessed people, spirits of the twelve tribes of Israel incarnated at this time to form the shield of humanity, I am preparing you in spirit and in matter to make of you a docile instrument and to take you along this path that I draw for you, so that you may leave your example to the new generations.

Love one another!

36. Among you are the descendants of Reuben, of Dan, of Judah and Levi, of Issachar and Zebulun, and of all the patriarchs of the tribes, and as strong spirits that you are, you must continue to manifest that strength and faith in your God.

37. The name of Israel cannot be erased, and although it has been coveted, tried and persecuted, this people will not die because it is the seed of your first parents, who were the life and life of many generations. Today you look at that decaying race and in a high degree of degeneration, which has loved its flesh more than its spirit and has puffed itself up with its gifts; that is why I have made you incarnate on another earth, in another race, so that you will not fall into those mistakes.

38. Spirituality has been inspired by you since the beginning of time, it is a seed that was given to you to cultivate with care, and I entrusted you with the task of transmitting it to all peoples without distinction of races. Today in the fullness of time I come to you to ask for an account of that seed.

39. All men carry that seed because before you, you have been spirits, and spirituality is the path that is pointed out to you by which you will become perfect.

40. You are the most gracious people and yet you have not known how to use your gifts, you have not wanted to interpret my will. This world that I have prepared for the recreation, development and blessing of your spirit, you have loved it as if it were your eternal abode, and you have put deep roots in it; you forget the spiritual life and do not prepare your entrance into that valley that awaits you.

41. Look, that dwelling is populated by spirits lacking merit due to their lack of spirituality, preparation, and how much pain overwhelms them, how much regret. You should not inhabit that world, without first making progress to those spirits that either through ignorance or rebellion did not know how to work their elevation.

42. What humanity calls progress is not so for the spirits, because if they were elevated they would love me above everything created and there would be peace and harmony among men, they only present to me their nakedness and spiritual ignorance.

43. How hard humanity is to convert to good. You do not conform to my laws and you do not want to modify your life, my word hurts you when I talk about regeneration, how do you want me to be silent if you are not safe?

44. Be strong, O Israel, fight against evil; go even against yourselves if you bear traces of evil. Prepare the environment you breathe, overcome all extraneous influences, make use of your faculties and powers, watch and pray.

Love one another!

45. Cement the faith of humanity and build with it a tower so high that it reaches the heavenly whose base is immovable.

46. With your prayer and with spiritual works you can stop the advance of the elements of destruction, because they will be unleashed with greater force than now after 1950; humanity will purify itself so that it can receive the good news and after its great pain it will see the iris of peace shine and it will feel my call that invites it to penetrate into a new life.

47. Today that you have returned to Earth, you come to testify to my presence, it is one of the missions that you have always had and you are surprised when I speak to you in this way, because you think you have no knowledge of the past of your spirit. But this imprint is so deep that neither you nor time will be able to erase your history.

48. I am teaching you so that later you will preach my teaching, and those who will hear you will be surprised at your words and will take you for the new prophets and apostles, then they will love you. Make your work fruitful. Do not sow in a barren land, do not expose my Work to ridicule. Be prudent and please those who ask you and forgive those who do not know how to receive you.

49. My word has found an echo in the union of your thoughts and my Spirit delights as a Teacher teaching my new disciples.

50. If you meditate deeply, you will find that I have always been with you and that from the first revelation, my message directed men to spirituality. It is only natural that after some thousands of years of spirits inhabiting this Earth, I should bring you a Doctrine of greater elevation than you now have.

51. My Doctrine, which is at all times the explanation of the Law, has come to you as a path of light, as a sure gap for the spirit; however, men using the free will with which they were endowed, wanting to follow a path for their life, have always chosen the easy path of materiality, some absolutely ignoring the calls of conscience that always lead to the spiritual; and others, creating cults and rites to believe that they are firmly on the spiritual path, when in truth they are as selfish as those who have excluded my name and my word from their life.

52. If you could contemplate from here the spiritual valley where materialized beings live, those who have worked nothing for the spiritual journey after this life, you would be stunned; but not for an instant would you say: How terrible is the justice of God! No, instead you would exclaim: How ungrateful, how unjust and cruel we are to ourselves! How indifferent to our spirit and how cold we have been as disciples of Jesus!

53. That is why the Father has allowed those beings to manifest themselves at times in your life and give you the painful, distressing message of their dark and peaceless life. They are

Love one another!

inhabitants of a world that does not have the radiant light of the spiritual abodes, nor the beauties of the earth they inhabited.

54. That vast valley, full of confusion, remorse, pain, sadness and despair, is only illuminated by the light of consciousness that awakens those beings one by one and when that light comes to invade the whole spirit, he recognizes his path, throws off the garment of materiality that he kept and returns to feel that he lives, that he has been resurrected, that a voice calls him from the infinite, and that this voice is that of the Father, who from the beginning of time traced the path of light and happiness to him.

55. Let none of you desire to go and dwell in the darkness of trouble, or to drink the cup of regrets.

56. To avoid that infinite bitterness, have charity of your spirit, do true works of love, not superficial works with which you try to deceive yourselves.

57. My Doctrine imparts spirituality, and spirituality means truth, purity, light, sincerity and love.

58. This is my path, the only one, the one that was traced to you from the beginning and was written in every conscience.

59. My voice, which resonates again in the recesses of your being, comes to call you to the lost path, to the forgotten path, so that you accumulate merits, which will be light, satisfactions and elevation for your spirit, when he has to pierce the veil that exists between the material and the spiritual.

60. I speak to you of that veil, because your little spiritual elevation does not yet allow you to unite all the existing dwellings into one, and just as on Earth, your lack of fraternity has divided you into peoples and nations, in the Universe, small beings have been divided by worlds, dwellings and spaces.

61. The time will come when the borders of this world will be erased by love and when the worlds will draw closer to each other by spirituality.

62. Meanwhile, the struggle between conscience and free will will continue, which man takes and takes advantage of to make his life what he pleases.

63. The struggle between these two forces will reach its culmination and the triumph will come from the spirit, who, in an absolute surrender of love for his Father, will tell him: "Lord, I renounce my free will, your will only be done in me".

64. I will bless the one who thus arrives before Me and I will envelop him in my light, but I will let him know that this blessed freedom with which he was endowed, I will never take it

Love one another!

away from him, because the one who does the will of his Father, the one who is faithful and obedient, is worthy of the trust of his Lord.

65. Have you really understood what I have told you about the spiritual life? See how the spiritual is simple and transparent, contrary to your doctrines and teachings that complicate everything.

66. Meditate, disciples.

67. My Arcanum opens and I let some of it manifest to men through the speaker.

68. In the year of 1866 a star shone like that which announced the birth of the Messiah. Few contemplated it because the world was sleeping.

69. That star was Elias, and with his manifestation through the understanding of Roque Rojas a new spiritual era was opened. With his light he came to illuminate the way to guide men and announce to them a time of great revelations. But since Elijah is my prophet and my forerunner, through his spirit I prophesied the time of my communication in the same way.

70. The first listeners, the first witnesses of that manifestation, were surprised to hear that the word that Roque Rojas pronounced was not from him but came from beyond; that it was a word full of comfort, promises and hope.

71. The small number of kindergartners grew, becoming a multitude, which later receiving the presence of the Master through new spokespersons, recognized in the word a fruit with divine flavor and spiritual essence, which was the only one that could quench their thirst and mitigate their hunger.

72. A new apostolate emerged from among that people, made up of simple and humble hearts, but full of love and faith to follow me. There could not be missing among them a new Thomas who needed to see to believe in my presence; a new Peter who, believing in Me, denied Me out of fear of humanity and a new Judas Iscariot who betrayed me, exchanging my word and my truth for coins and flattery.

73. The multitudes that make up this people continued to increase and branch out into cities, counties and villages, and apostles of truth and righteousness were emerging from this people, self-sacrificing laborers full of zeal in the Doctrine of their Lord and prophets clean of heart who have spoken the truth.

74. Before an immense and invisible spiritual table I seat you so that you may eat my heavenly bread and my wine of eternity, so that you may never lack strength in your mission. While there are those who listen to me, remain spiritually lethargic, there are also those who question me every moment, because they are eager to know. They ask me: Why do I manifest myself to

Love one another!

humanity in that form; why did Elijah come before; who is Elijah and who is Roque Rojas and who untied the Seven Seals?

75. I answer everyone and teach with the love of the perfect Teacher. If some are confused because I do not come among royal altars or sumptuous ceremonies, the spirituality that others have tells them that Jesus never sought finery or vanity but hearts.

76. I have always come after your spirit, not your body; because matter belongs to the Earth where its bosom claims it, while the spirit, through its consciousness, will always be listening to the divine voice that calls it.

77. Extensive has been the time of my preaching at my last coming, it spans from 1866 to 1950.

78. The first fruits of my teaching must be those of your spiritual and material regeneration, abandoning idolatry, fanaticism, superstition, erroneous interpretations and also egoism, bad wills, vices and all scourge; when that is, you will be able to speak of my Law without confusing anyone; you will not imprint your errors on my Doctrine, nor will you try to hide it by reserving it only for yourselves.

79. Elevate your spirit through a more perfect worship and elevate your heart through a virtuous life and you will be like the beginning for a new world, a new humanity that knew how to rise on the foundations of spirituality that I brought you in my revelation of the Third Time.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 214

1. Through human lips I deliver my word to you, because the messages that instant by instant I send to men, you do not even perceive them. That is the reason why I have had to communicate by the understanding of man. It is not that I need human devices to manifest myself, it is you who have needed it.
2. My Loving Law has only come to turn aside one buckle at a time from the path, so that you can come before Me.
3. For the Father, nothing is impossible or difficult, so I made the same man the instrument of my communication and with it I demonstrated my charity towards you, forgiving your imperfections and not repairing your stains; I also gave you proof of my power by giving you a wise, sweet, divine word, through a poor understanding and impure and clumsy lips.
4. You have all seen this miracle when you have felt the matter of the speaker disappear and you perceive the presence of the Master. Then you have enjoyed the divine word, you have felt transported to a world of light and you have delighted in the spiritual peace of ecstasy.
5. How long did the Teacher talk to you? How long were you inside that elevation? You could not tell, because in that hour you were beyond time.
6. Afterwards, when the lecture has ceased, you have felt infinite desires to come to your home to repeat my words, you have had noble desires to meet on the way with someone who had offended you to forgive him, or with someone in need to give him the good news of my presence.
7. When you finally find someone to tell what you heard, you feel that your lips are clumsy to express that divine lesson and then you understand that this word is truly profound and that the way these spokesmen work is also worthy of your attention.
8. The Master says to those who suffer considering themselves clumsy to express the divine word: Do not be afraid, that little by little your gifts will develop until the day comes when you do not even need communication through the spokespersons, because the message that he sends you, you will receive it directly through the perfect communication “from spirit to Spirit”.
9. When you reach that step, take a good look at what I am telling you: life will arise before your spirit, before your senses and before your mind, as a torrent of wisdom, as a song of love, as a ladder that lifts you towards the Creator.

Love one another!

10. Come soon to that height, people, so that you may live in a high, spiritual way and in true harmony with everything created.
11. Now you are just the tender infants of a Doctrine infinite in power and wisdom, moreover, the one who teaches it to you is the Teacher of teachers. Let yourselves be led meekly by Him and you will see how his love will remove from the path every thorn and every stumbling block.
12. My word in this Third Time comes to fill the immense void that exists in the spirit of humanity, an emptiness that men have never been able to fill with human love, with worldly riches, with material rites or cults.
13. The desired message has come among you, blessing those who waited for it and awakening those who were asleep. My message is for everyone and everyone will know Him as the hour reaches every heart, every people and every nation.
14. My word is the light of truth and justice that shines in the darkness of this humanity. Speak to your spirit inviting him to meditate so that he may know the reason for my coming and the explanation of every mystery.
15. In order for humanity to sing a hymn of peace, it needs to love and forgive. Do not feed selfishness or resentment, hatred or obfuscation anymore, because you are stopping my Spirit that wants to reach yours to form his reign of peace among men.
16. Yes, people, you who are a small part of humanity, you know of the moral and material destruction that exists, you see its misery and its scarcity, its sadness and desolation, that misery and that pain is suffered not only by matter but also by the spirit that has weakened for lack of merits.
17. Be guides of your brothers, be my forerunners; feel my love and love fully and selflessly; enlighten yourselves and take this light through the world, be inspired by the truth and deepen yourselves in the great revelations that I have made to you through the ages and take this knowledge to those who know less than you.
18. Penetrate with this light into yourselves and discover the power with which I have endowed your spirit and when you take advantage of the value of these gifts, you will know how to love life, and from this valley that you inhabit you will love and know eternal life.
19. Love and forgive very much if you want to call yourselves my apostles. Think of Me, and your sorrow will be dispelled. Do not feel pain if they offend you, bless and leave your cause to me; then you will feel happier than those who think they are rich because of their wealth, because you have forgiven; you do not know if that forgiveness is the price of your salvation

Love one another!

and with that work you will be able to enlighten the spirit of the one who made you suffer and with it you have rescued him too.

20. Love everything, even the air you breathe, because in it is my love as it is in all Creation. Love the time and the hour in which you live, for my Spirit is manifested in everything. Don't you feel how this Nature that surrounds you asks for peace and love? I will return all the elements to their course; I will restore all creatures, but man will have to suffer all the consequences of his faults that have given rise to destruction.

21. This bread that I am giving you is the food that humanity needs, the only one that can sustain it. Receive Him with love and with him become strong so that you are within the fulfillment.

22. Live your life amply, live calmly and patiently so that you may demonstrate your faith. Fear nothing, I am with you. If you are strong, you will be able to see your city fall stone after stone and you will not be afraid, because within you is the divine power, that part of my Spirit that is in you and with it you will be able to build great works in the hearts of your brothers. You can give joy to the sad, wipe away tears, lift up the fallen spirits; the work that you build with faith and love will be great and indestructible.

23. Let yourselves be led by my love to eternal life. Open your eyes and participate in the greatness and beauty that I have created for the happiness of all my children. My blessing comes to all, believers and unbelievers. I clean the way of thorns so that you do not hurt your plant anymore and you go forward always firm, obedient to your Heavenly Father.

24. In my word I bring you healing for your ailments; in your word I come to deposit balm for the sick; but understand, people, that this balm is not only for the body, but also for the spirit, not only for the one who lives in the world, but also for the one who is in spirit.

25. sometimes, when I am speaking to you through these spokesmen, I contemplate that you are surrounded by some, possessed by others and persecuted by others, by troubled beings who dominate your will, disturb your mind or make your body sick; then I speak to them with the language of the spirit and I take them out of your way; but not everything has to be done by the; I want you to know what is the cause that these beings, your brothers, penetrate into your material life and what you should do to get rid of their bad influences, at the same time making light in those spirits worthy of your charity.

26. Those spirits that no longer belong to human life, come to men and still live with them: of this I gave you many lessons in the Second Time, taking advantage of the cases in which some possessed were presented to me; but that people and their priests did not know how to understand the meaning of those revelations and judged me according to their bad faith.

Love one another!

27. Now I come to expand my lesson so that you may be possessors of this knowledge and to give you weapons so that you may fight and overcome confusion.

28. Disciples: The cause that motivates the presence of troubled spirits, without peace and without light, among you, are bad thoughts, bad words, low passions, bad habits, vices; all this is like a force that attracts all those who, because they have not purified themselves, have to look for unclean dwellings in which to dwell. They are already disembodied beings, who in their confusion seek other people's bodies to express themselves through them, but because of their confusion and their influence, the only thing they achieve is to disturb the peace, cloud the mind or make those they approach sick.

29. Those spirits are the symbol of disease, the inhabitants of the shadows, those who know neither what life is nor what death is.

30. I, Who am the light of the spirit, seek one after another the lost, one after another the dead to spiritual life, to rescue them from their torment and make them feel peace, that peace that comes from understanding. But I tell you again that not only the Master, but the disciples must also know how to make light in those beings who, although invisible to the sense of your material sight, are perceptible to the sensitivity of those who know how to prepare.

31. The way to fight against the bad influences of that world more numerous and stronger than yours, is to pray, to remain faithful to the dictates of my Doctrine and firmness in the good. He who fights with these weapons not only liberates himself, but also saves and liberates his brothers.

32. How can you be a spiritualist if you ignore this teaching? How could the healing that Jesus practiced have been complete, if He had not revealed the healing of the possessed?

33. Study my words deeply and do not try to make use of my teachings, nor to make use of what I have taught, to deliver you without loving those who come to disturb you, because you will fall with them into darkness.

34. When will you, by your good deeds, make a world out of this earth in which everyone who passes through troubled, then leaves full of light? When will you cease to be a favorable room for the presence of that world of bad influences?

35. If you do not come to know this reality, you will never be able to get rid of those lies in wait, nor will you be able to do anything for the benefit of the great needy; you will be both sick and others who continually catch their ills.

36. Think then of the purpose of my teachings, of the meaning of my new coming, of everything that my word encompasses with its light, so that you may cease to imagine

Love one another!

yourselves as the only inhabitants of this dwelling. Look at how much surrounds you and truly become the children of light.

37. Listen to me, analyze my word and I assure you that you will soon become disciples of the Master of all centuries and of all ages.

38. People of Israel, who have been forged in many struggles through the ages, you who know about the hardships of slavery, persecution, long days, rest and now be free in this Land that I give you as a temporary abode. At this time you will not go in search of lands that flow with milk and honey, nor will you go to Samaria, but you will seek my spiritual kingdom, you will come to this immense valley to which I invite you to breathe peace, to envelop yourselves in the light of my wisdom and to recover your lost strength.

39. Develop your spirit because you live in a new time and as the firstborn son of the Father, you have come to initiate among humanity this stage of spirituality that corresponds to you.

40. Before you begin your mission, hear and learn from Me; my word is the book, and when you have understood its lessons, go to your brothers, preach and join your words with your deeds. Pray and get in touch with me and your guardian angels, so that your inspiration may be fruitful. I invite you to enter into a life of recollection, so that you can concentrate on your fulfillment, all your forces and in a short time you will see the transformation of your being. You will look clearly at your destiny and you will be like a beacon that will illuminate the path of your brothers.

41. You will not fear the future because you know that I am your guide and that I have arranged everything with justice. The time will come when you will feel inspired by Me, and impelled by your spirit, you will go in search of the sick and in them you will pour out consolation, you will look for those who hunger and thirst for true knowledge and to them you will give the word that is light, and you will also reach the disinherited, the humble and to them you will also reach out your hand and soon you will find yourselves converted into counselors, guides and intermediaries of humanity.

42. The greater the abyss into which your brothers have fallen, the greater must be your patience and your charity for them.

43. You know that all of you were pure in the beginning and that at the end you will be pure again. Do not ignore your origin and hurry on the way so that you will quickly return to Me.

44. Mankind has multiplied in number and the earth is filled with this seed; man has fulfilled my command that I gave him at the beginning of time, but there are many laws that he has not been able to fulfill. It is not love that moves him to undertake great works. It's not the reason he's struggled. His spirit has fallen a lot and in his fall he has lost his balance. But I come to

Love one another!

stop him and to bring him back to the plane that corresponds to him. The virtues that I have placed in his spirit are so great that if he had known how to make use of them, he would be on a very high scale and pain would not have ruled to make him suffer.

45. You can still recover what you have lost, that is why I have come to you and I give you all the means to achieve your elevation.

46. Come to Me, humanity, ask of me and I will give you! my pleasures are not over, the fountain is overflowing with grace for everyone who requests them. I forgive you and I leave you clean so that you may give beginning to your fulfillment.

47. Welcome to the source of inspiration, where you come to quench thirst and leave fatigue. In Me there is that crystalline water that quenches the thirst for love of the spirits.

48. In this time, the path of your life has become haphazard and the journey is hard. That is why I have come, to illuminate your journey with the light of my word, which is hope. In my teaching I do not cease to encourage you to continue and I always remind you not to forget the transitory nature of your existence, behind which there is a beyond waiting for you to envelop you in its peace.

49. You are indeed the pilgrims of the desert who feed on the essence of my word, and encouraged by the faith of your spirit you are going after the goal that you will have to reach.

50. Faith is a force that lifts, transforms and illuminates, by it man can go back to his Creator, because his light illuminates the path of the Law, where the Father is reached.

51. Thus, with this faith you come walking, accepting with all conformity of spirit and matter, the stumbles and vicissitudes proper to this time. But the day will come when you will speak and testify about Me, about the way I have been with you, about how you have heard and contemplated me, and also about how you have received my inspiration. I announce to you that you will find humanity prepared to understand the teaching of spirituality. Today you cannot proclaim that the Master is among you because they would not believe you and would judge you without reason.

52. See in history how the inspired of God have always been unknown, because men, covered with materialism, cannot contemplate the truth.

53. The same will happen to you when talking about my Work, when you stumble upon those who are mired in fanaticism, ignorance and materialism. Before them you will expose my doctrine and each one will take it according to his spiritual development, but in the end this truth will shine, because the truth is Me.

Love one another!

54. When men have achieved peace, it will be the time when the Master will reveal to you great teachings for the spirit, revelations that will be understood by the coming generations, who will have a greater evolution.

55. You are with me, learning to sow, knowing that the fruit will be tasted by those who come after you. Although they will not stumble over the obstacles that you encountered, but they will judge your works; therefore leave on the way a trace of love and charity, so that you can have in spirit, the satisfaction of having fulfilled the Law that I taught you. Analyze my word and let Me judge you, meanwhile, improve your life and your works.

56. If you want your brothers to discover that you are my disciples, make yourself known by the nobility of your heart. Let humility be reflected in your actions, that he who is meek in heart is also meek in spirit. The proud and vain one appears to be strong, but in reality he is poor in spirit.

57. Spiritualism comes to destroy customs and traditions imposed by men that have delayed the spirit. Spiritualism is the unceasing evolution and elevation of the spirit, which through its gifts and attributes is purified and perfected until it reaches its Creator. Spiritualism points to the way in which the spirit expresses, feels and receives his Lord. Spiritualism liberates the spirit and develops it.

58. The spiritual is universal force and light that is in everything and of everyone. My teachings will not be strange to anyone.

59. The attributes of the spirit are immutable because they are virtues of my divinity, they are eternal forces. But understand that, as you have lived, so will the purity that you can demonstrate be greater or lesser.

60. When you have put stains on the purity of your spirit and he listens to the claim of conscience, he welcomes the divine that is a source of purification, redemption and forgiveness.

61. My doctrine, like a book, opens up again before this humanity, so that it may bathe in the pure waters of this teaching and transform its life, turn away from materialistic tendencies and tend to rise in search of eternal life.

62. When the higher life is known, without not knowing this one in which you live, you will know how to put that one before all vanities and men will turn away from everything superfluous and useless. This will be a sign that this humanity begins to feel longing to reach the spiritual regions.

63. My Doctrine will make a more perfect concept of life exist in this world.

Love one another!

64. Since you came into this world, a mandate has been hanging over you, which is the cross of your destiny, with which you will reach the top of the mountain.
65. Understand me and do not be discouraged, that the Doctrine that you are going to preach is not a fantasy, because the spiritual vibrates in all men, since everyone has a spirit.
66. Verily I say to you, when Spiritualism reigns in the world, men will have laid the foundations of their true peace.
67. You will not contemplate that Era from this Earth, but you are preparing it and when it is in fullness, there will also be peace and joy in your spirit.
68. It will be the fruition of the Seed that Christ sowed in the Second Time, in the lands prepared from the First Age.
69. Today the Wheat is still mixed with the tares, but when this is exterminated and the wheat sprouts in golden ears, the Era expected by humanity will come.
70. I am the way, walk on it and you will be in Me.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 215

1. My words are like dewdrops that descend into your heart to resurrect it, because I find it withered, it is that you had forgotten my promise to return and you felt dead to spiritual life.
2. When the faint flame of your hope was extinguished, you heard knocking at the door of your heart; when you opened and saw me you did not recognize me because you had forgotten me. It was necessary to show you the wound on my side and to say to you, "Sink your fingers in there," so that you might know who it was who was knocking at your door.
3. You are like the walkers of Emmaus, who taking me to their side could not recognize me; you resemble Thomas who believed until he saw and felt my wounds.
4. Since you have asked me for proofs of my presence, and I have given them to you, know that I have come to rescue you from idolatry, to make you return to simple worship, to faith free of complications, to the practice of charity among you.
5. I have found you worshiping deaf, blind, and motionless gods, practicing rites out of your time and unbecoming of the spiritual evolution that you have today and practicing what I never instituted.
6. No one but Me could tell you the truth about your mistakes without hurting you and at the same time offer you a light, a sustenance and an incentive that instantly came to fill the emptiness of your heart.
7. Never again will you be dazzled by false and superficial splendors, nor will you be seduced by the word that only reaches the mind, but can never penetrate to the spirit. From now on, he who has truly tasted the essence of this word will not be able to feed himself with bread other than the Divine One.
8. What man had spoken to you as I have done through these humble men who are my spokesmen? Who had spoken to you about spirituality as you have heard in this word? Who has given you in your life proofs that were the confirmation of a divine revelation? No one, people.
9. My word, like a bell cast in flight, calls men to congregation and they are arriving in caravans, in crowds.
10. The time in which you will have communicated to me in this way is short and I want many to receive the light of my word so that at the end of the year 1950, all the people, aware of my mandate, will submit meekly to my will of the Father.

Love one another!

11. It is still time for the people to arrive prepared for that day and when they gather, no longer to listen to my word through a pedestal, but to study the lesson they received, feel my inspiration in their understanding and say convinced: "The Lord is with us".
12. This is how I want to contemplate you: as good disciples.
13. At the beginning of my lecture I was telling you that I have brought the simple worship, that which has no rites or ceremonies and yet rises beyond the smoke of incense, beyond the echo of songs: the worship of love, charity, fraternity.
14. It is necessary that you make a thorough examination of your practices so that you destroy every vestige of idolatry, religious fanaticism, superstitions and beliefs improper to this work.
15. If you believe in Christ and love all his works, recognize that this simplicity and spirituality that I have come to inspire you now is the same one that I preached in word and deed in the Second Time, why then have you departed so much from that simplicity without which spirituality cannot exist?
16. See how many confusions this humanity has fallen into, but the light of a new day has come and with it nothing can be hidden or tarnished.
17. That is why I find myself preparing all the roads of the Earth, so that the disciples and apostles of Spiritualism, spread throughout the world announcing my good news.
18. Before sending you to other lands, I want everyone who calls himself a disciple of this Doctrine to be spiritual in his life and in his works, so that his testimony may be true and therefore believed.
19. Reaching spirituality, the path is easy, the slope will not become heavy being encouraged by the ideal of ascending, temptations will no longer make you fall into the depths of the abyss, making you retreat, you will already know how to take from this world what is strictly just, what is lawful and indispensable, thereby giving freedom to your spirit to dream of a better world and let it fight to achieve it.
20. My light bathes your spirit and is a guide for all your steps, that light has descended on all men without distinction of races or beliefs.
21. Israel has returned at this time and is scattered throughout the world to fulfill its spiritual mission. It is the oldest people, the firstborn and therefore the first to communicate with me. His spirit has evolved according to the Law that was given to every spirit when he was sent to Earth.
22. In the First Time, at my first coming, I surprised humanity in its innocence and ignorance, he lived on a low moral level and I spoke to him from the top of the mountain to give him my

Love one another!

first lesson. In the Second Time I came down, after a long era in which I granted you trials so that your spirit would affirm its faith and live in the observance of my Law, and I found you more awake, more developed, but far from the true fulfillment that I had asked of you, because you did not know how to put your gifts at the service of the spirit.

23. I came at that time to tell you how the Law is taken to fulfill it, how the Father is honored and how the truth is testified. You had me in Jesus so that all your spirit could touch and feel me, and I left you prepared with my word. Afterwards, I gave you enough time for your spirit to take advantage of my teachings and live imitating me, you continued to evolve and awaken, but to reach your elevation, you have not prepared your way to approach Me. Your light is weak, your faith fragile and you did not realize that my third coming was already near. In the year 1866, at the precise moment when my word and the prophecies had announced to me, I came among you to leave in your spirit a wealth of wisdom, in the new teachings that I promised you for this time.

24. How few have been watching and waiting for my coming. Humanity was asleep when this new era was opened.

25. My will has been that you should live alert at all times, waiting for the hour, so that in none of my comings you would be surprised and I would contemplate your advancement and recognition.

26. You have walked along many roads to get to Me and in them you have got lost; it was necessary that the Shepherd appeared looking for his sheep to gather them in a single pasture, because there is no man on earth to whom I could entrust this office, because I do not find a single one who is ready.

27. I am enlightening and preparing men of good will in all nations to speak of my coming in spirit and of the time of grace that is already approaching. Each one of them has a delicate office and through him I am awakening healthy ideals in the others; I am giving life to their spirit and inspiring love and trust in my Law, so that this may give them strength in their struggle for the redemption and spiritual progress of humanity.

28. Do not let the peoples be divided because of my doctrine. Do not make war, and do not feel superiority over one another. I am inspiring everyone equally, the spirituality that is peace, love and respect for your fellow man; make religious fanaticism fall, perfect the practices, raise the worship of your brothers, that is my will and when you meet each other, recognize each other, love each other and testify to me.

Love one another!

29. You who hear this word, submit to your spirit and study my teaching. Do not take into account the spokespersons, nor attribute this light to them, they are only my instruments by whom I make my will known. Rise up beyond your mind so that you can feel me with your spirit.

30. How small is man to realize a manifestation of this magnitude, the current stage of which began in 1866 and will end in 1950. Learn from this Master who has taught you at all times and also feel that you are judged, because he is a Father and a Teacher, but he is also a judge. The fulfillment that I have appointed for you is for now that you dwell on earth; later, when you are in spirit, you will receive new commands; your struggle is great, immortal, because you are my children. How do you want to perfect yourself in the short life that your soul has, and with it do you intend to come to Me to rest in peace, if the field of cultivation that each spirit has to prepare is so vast? Get rid of your restitution now, have charity for yourselves and do enough merits to pay off your past debt before my Law.

31. I want you to stop being infants and become disciples. Always be humble so that he does not ask you for tests beyond your ability. Reveal in your life, charity and patience, when you have gained the trust of your brothers, revealing my work, speak of my coming as a Consoling Spirit and awaken the spirit of men so that they live on a better level and are interested in being enlightened and elevated by spiritual fulfillment. His heart is fertile ground where you can deposit the divine seed.

32. When you are ready, you will be scattered throughout the world and will tread all roads. Where will you have to go? You do not know it, you will go for apparently material causes, but deep down there will be my will that guides you to the destined place.

33. Bring light and blessing to the regions, balm and peace so that you may be recognized as my messengers, true disciples of love and charity, watch over your steps, because you will be judged in your life.

34. Listen to me, because I am preventing and discovering your future. Do not profane my Work with your deeds, nor obscure the light of your spirit.

35. Climb the mountain and reach the summit of spirituality. Do not take root in this world, if I have told you that this is not my Kingdom, you, as my disciples, will not find it here either. Dematerialize and penetrate into your interior so that you know everything that is of value in your spirit.

36. The time of communication through the human understanding is coming to an end and you do not know what will happen next to humanity, you do not present the trials that will come upon it, because you have not developed your gifts. The intuition is not clear in your spirit and

Love one another!

you have not prepared to counteract the forces of the elements, which will be unleashed with great force to overwhelm men, I have given you power in prayer to stop evil, sin, illness and calamities, without until today you have made use of those gifts.

37. O Thomas of the Third Time, you have not understood me! Where are your gifts? Where have you buried them? Why have you forgotten them? You do not know it, but I will tell you: These gifts are latent, they vibrate in you and you do not feel them because you are materialized; you must not live inactive, you must manifest them in all forms and do great wonders with them so that you can testify to your Father and to yourselves.

38. Work, O Israel, so that you may attain possession of the Land of peace, the spiritual land of promise that awaits you.

39. I receive your confession, your gratitude on this day when you come to receive the ratification of your gifts, prepare yourselves and listen: after 1950, you will only present yourselves spiritually, so will your children and the last ones to arrive receive. There will be no intermediaries, and your faith will tell you that I have fully descended to receive and grace all my children.

40. You will all be prepared and guided by Me in the times to come and my lessons today will be broad and clear when you remember them or pass your eyes over the books that have been written.

41. My love is with you, O my disciples! The light of the Holy Spirit pours eternally into you, that light comes to light your lamp of faith.

42. You, who feel the need for the gifts of the spirit, who try to cleanse your life, your mind and your heart in the waters of repentance and regeneration; you, who long to know the truth and claim it, hear my voice that comes to you as a caress, so that you may be filled with my light. At this time the truth is hidden and fantasy reigns, that's why I come to give you my divine essence that is truth and sustains the spirit.

43. The more you understand my truth, the easier your progress will be, through the development of your spiritual faculties, which are in the likeness of your material senses. Do you not feel that your spirit longs to approach a source of crystalline waters, that is, a simple doctrine, without complications, nor rites, nor forms? For this Doctrine that I bring to you is great and luminous, it is the one you are looking for. Time respects its firm foundations, because my will is in them. For those who love the truth, my Doctrine will be the same as always, that of love, wisdom and justice.

44. What is from God comes to man by virtue of the Father's love for the son, I only hope that he will be ready to receive me. The Father wants his wisdom, which is in you as an atom, to

Love one another!

develop and manifest itself. I'm here to cheer you up. I only hope that you will heed my words, so that you may receive the secrets that He is making known to you.

45. In your world in times past I left the Doctrine of love with my example; now I continue to give you the spiritual Doctrine, which has the power to enlighten the world, dispel the darkness of the mind, facilitate the way, avoid useless suffering, confusion and tears. For so much gall spilled, there is the sweetness of my Doctrine and for so much shadow of war and misery, there is the light of my revelations.

46. The temple of the Universe has as its pillar and sustains my Doctrine, because in it is the divine and creative power that teaches, that redeems, that persuades and gives life.

47. I speak to you through human lips, but my love transforms my thoughts into material words, so that you can listen to me and be saved and live in God. I am the Teacher of this school of love that never disappoints the noble heart that longs to progress. I come to make every man a child, then a disciple and later a teacher who teaches the truth. I will make of each man a powerful light, which illuminates the path of many lost spirits, and each being will be an instrument of my will without them losing their own, because the greater your spirituality, the better you will harmonize with the will of the Father.

48. You have had many sorrows because of your free will, but I want you to know that I have never abandoned you. Do not give so many turns to get to the truth, love it, that it will come to you, when you open the doors of your love. Love the simple truth and get rid of theories and complications. That light will light the way in the desert of your life and you will not arrive tired or too late. Materialists do not discover the truth, because it is in love, because it is light, wisdom, revelation; therefore, love is a true Teacher.

49. The materialists will come to you, the usual profane ones, saying: our brain is tired of ideas, of books, of science, help us to find the truth, then you, with wisdom, will dispel the clouds that cloud its mind.

50. Listen in infinity to the questions and the answers like the rumble of the seas, like the echo of the wind; listen to wisdom, which turns ignorance into light, rest and tenderness; listen to that sweet colloquy of love, which makes existence pleasant in the knowledge of life and death, of the great arcana, of the laws of God in man, of eternity and of light, listen!

51. You have not come to make yourselves loved, nor have you come to make yourselves forgiven; because you are still little, and are you the ones who come to analyze in order to be able to believe? No one yet has the spiritual light to judge my word or my work perfectly. I have put to the test philosophers, sages, doctrinaires and thinkers and also those of eternal doubt, who are always asking: Is it really the Father? And I have said to everyone: "The tree is

Love one another!

recognized by its fruit; my word says who I am; my word will continue to surprise philosophers and rude people". I say to you: Only by love will you know who I am and who you are, since through it, you will be able to see my face. Do not delay, do not think so many times about the eternal question, in love you will find the answers and in the broad horizon of truth, you will find true life.

52. Go along this path and the heavens will be celebrating and light will shine in your existence, because you will have exchanged the sadness of your heart for the sweet and healthy joy of living.

53. Do you think that contemplating the world and its inhabitants in the height of perversity in which they find themselves and needing me as they need me, I abandoned them? Think about this, because I have surprised you by talking and thinking like this.

54. I am the Redeemer, the Teacher who comes to the fallen sinner to lift him up, to spiritualize him and teach him to love.

55. The world will be transformed when it listens to its Redeemer and knows and fulfills His laws.

56. Take this word, which is a Doctrine for the spirit, and be ready to receive what the Promised Comforter gives you for your spiritual progress, because you will have to communicate spirit to Spirit with your Lord.

57. Do not forget my word when the emotion of having listened to me has left you.

58. The charity and love of the Father receive you.

59. The Father's arms are opened to embrace you and for you to rest in them. Take comfort in your worries and listen to this word that comes to sweeten your existence.

60. With what joy my Spirit descends among you, without stopping to judge your sins. I come to speak to you about love and in this word the one who bears a stain is washed, the sinner is redeemed and the sleeper wakes up.

61. The eternity clock, with its sonorous bell, is heard throughout the world, to make humanity understand the time in which it lives.

62. I come to find you because you belong to me, and because I love you, I don't want you to go astray anymore. You are a spark of my divine light and in Me you will have to melt. It is eternity that I come to offer you, so that you can admire all its splendor.

63. I come speaking to you with a clear and simple word so that you understand its meaning and do not go later to complain that I spoke to you with an incomprehensible word.

Love one another!

64. If in the Second Time I gave you my lessons in parables, many of which you failed to understand, now I come to make the clarification of all the teachings with the vibrant light of the Holy Spirit.

65. Understand that all the hardships of this life that you live are the consequences of human faults, because I, who love you, could not offer you such a bitter cup. I have revealed to you from the earliest times the Law as a way where you can preserve yourselves from falls, from the abyss and from death.

66. The moment will have to come for all of you when I will ask you to account for my Law and the gifts with which I have graced you.

67. You are going along the path of your life carrying on your shoulders some the cross of duty and pain, others carry the cross of their sin, but if you call me, I will be your Cyrineus to help you reach Me.

68. Comply with my teachings and you will instantly feel relieved of your burden, you will feel calm and a gentle freshness will mitigate your fatigue.

69. Open your eyes, penetrate with the spiritual gaze and contemplate my splendor. Look at how the door opens that will allow the seven spirits that I have entrusted to humanity to pass through; there are seven virtues that I want to always encourage in you, they are: Love, humility, patience, order, serenity, perseverance and charity. Let these virtues nestle in your heart and you will experience happiness.

70. In this way my Spirit approaches yours to saturate it with light and tell it: this body that you possess today, as a passing garment, is the instrument by which you will achieve great purification and spiritual elevation.

71. If I were to introduce a leprosy sufferer to you on your way, would you turn away from him filled with horror? Will you be unable to touch it with your hand? Are you afraid of getting infected? No, my disciples, because instead of contemplating the misery of that body, you must contemplate his spirit, who is your own brother, who is my son who awaits your charity. How much you have yet to learn!

72. Blessed is the human heart that repents of its weaknesses and makes a purpose of amendment, because in addition to being forgiven, it reaches my light. I am to make sinners my beloved disciples.

73. I am the resurrection and the life, come to Me and you will live forever, because in Me you will find peace.

Love one another!

74. The light of my Holy Spirit is poured out on the whole Universe. By the gifts of intuition, revelation and clairvoyance, men awaken to the new time.

75. Vibrate my Spirit full of justice and penetrate to the depths of consciousness to help it to turn away the spirits of sin, tie the tares in sheaves and throw them into the fire.

76. In order for you to be able to say to the world, "Behold, to the Father who is among you," you will have to prepare yourselves a lot.

77. Many nations are ravaged by hunger, hunger for the bread of the earth and the heavenly bread.

78. Through religions, philosophies and sects, men are looking for me, they are ways by which someday, they will find me.

79. As long as you walk along the narrow path that leads directly to my heart, even if you have to travel distances, climb mountains and cross abysses, you will feel in each of your steps that you are climbing on the spiritual path, from where you will be able to contemplate the silhouette of the Promised Land.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 216

1. Disciples: fulfill my commands so that you will not mourn for lost time. Deepen yourselves in the study of my word so that you may know what it is for you to fulfill and what is the part that it is for those who are to come after you to do.
2. I have revealed to you, the humble, this Spiritualist Work, before to the scientists, because I have found purity and innocence among you, faith and goodwill to follow my teachings, willingness to take this seed to the hearts of your brothers. That is why I have chosen you, because you are the poor who have felt sadness, those who have not sought comfort on earth, nor its pleasures; because you know that beyond this world there is true spiritual peace, goodness and joy and you have not allowed yourselves to be deceived by false greatness, you have not aspired to temporal power, the joys that only last for an instant. You aspire to more than all that this world can offer you, you love me and you trust that I will bring you back to the home that awaits you, to the bosom from which you have left and where you will possess my kingdom.
3. This hope makes you strong in tribulations and invincible in your struggle. If you remain faithful in your fulfillment, you will soon achieve the triumph of the spirit over the flesh, because you will have allowed your God to influence your life. In the simplicity of your life, you can better perceive my teachings, you will let yourself be enlightened by them and you will experience joys unsuspected by others.
4. That is why you follow me and nothing will be able to separate you from Me anymore. You feel loved by the perfect love and you are happy. You love me and in this you base your joy. Truly I tell you, this is how my disciples of the Second Time and all those who have followed me loved me; for the same reason you are not hurt by the doubt or the mockery of your brothers; pain, which is a crucible for the spirit, does not make you retreat; you know that you live a transitory life and seek to make merits to reach the end that you know awaits you.
5. Prepare yourselves, for I am going to leave you as guardians of humanity. Your gifts are latent, so that you may make good use of them. You will all be present with your work and with your gifts for the last day of the year 1950, to be judged by Me. Some in spirit and some in matter will stand before Me to receive my last commands. Then the paths will be open before you, where you will have to be disseminated, to carry the good news and leave in the hearts of humanity the testimony of me who has come at this time.
6. I do not ask you for sacrifices, nor for works greater than your strength, I only ask for your love, with which I have clothed you, humility and patience so that you may be able to carry out the fulfillment of your mission.

Love one another!

7. My manifestation will cease on the last day of 1950, to make way for the disciples on whom I have poured out my pleasures; the Master will be presiding over your works and I will not cease in my eagerness to bring you to the fulfillment of all my commands.

8. Disciples, I warn you, how many times will you see scientists deny this Work! but you will forgive them and continue your journey. If you do this, I will surprise humanity by granting you that through your spirit, you will discover what men with all their science have not been able to find.

9. Disciples I call you every moment to stimulate you in the struggle, to remove from your heart that idea of inferiority that poverty and humiliation have left in you, I want to make you great in the knowledge of the spiritual, so that you awaken men to a higher life, to a perfect life, in which the law of the spirit is harmoniously linked with those that govern material life.

10. You are not the only depositories of my secrets, nor the only ones worthy of a spiritual inheritance, I tell you this so that you will never boast of being the most worthy or the most beloved, and so that vanity will never germinate in your heart; if you let these feelings grow in your being, you would be in danger of being deprived of the acquired grace.

11. Humanity: your zeal and love will make you eternal possessors of the gifts of the spirit, I want you to always be humble, jealous of the good, the Law and the truth, kind, with the goodness of the spirit, which is superior to that of the heart.

12. My Doctrine is the light from which all wisdom, knowledge, revelations and sciences come, it reveals everything in a simple way. When it is the spirit who guides the steps of humanity, you will be able to verify that what the men of science managed to discover after a long time of study and great sacrifices and tribulations, by spiritual elevation, by prayer, by meditation on God and by inspiration in the good, the secrets will be revealed to you and the arcana will be opened, in which by other means, man could never have penetrated.

13. Much of what I have spoken to you at this time is prophecy that refers to times near at times, and sometimes to times of the future, that is why many men will not want to give importance to this divine message, instead, this word will emerge full of light among humanity of the times to come, who will see and find in it great revelations, the accuracy and perfection of which will leave men of science amazed.

14. That is the reason why I have commanded you to write my word, so that when you pass from this to the next life, or when this people comes to forget my teachings, it will be faithfully and indelibly written in a book.

15. For you, people, the time is ripe for you to stand up and prove this truth, working wonders on your brothers and sisters with the gifts that I have revealed to you.

Love one another!

16. Do not go to sleep waiting for those times that I have spoken to you to get up and say to humanity: “What you see was already said”, no, people, it is essential that you announce it in advance, that you prophesy it, that you prepare the way for the arrival of everything that I have predicted and promised you, and then you will have fulfilled your mission as precursors of spirituality on Earth. Thus, when wonders begin to appear in the world and the Spirit of the Lord speaks to you through events never seen before and the spirit of humanity begins to manifest gifts and powers never foretold, you will see all beliefs, theories, norms, institutions and sciences being removed and then humanity will confess that those who from their humility preached a seemingly strange Doctrine, were right because their words had confirmation when fulfilled.

17. You will then see the peoples of the earth, interested in spiritual teaching, the theologians comparing the teachings of Christ with the new revelations, and you will see many who had always been indifferent to the spiritual, become keenly interested in the study of the revelations of this and past times.

18. Now you cannot, even if you wanted to, look at the fulfillment of everything that I announce to you, but if you truly believe in my word, with the look of your faith you will be able to contemplate many events of the future, and if you are prepared, your dreams, your sights and inspirations, will not deceive you.

19. Listen to Me with deep attention: When I cease to speak to you in this way, pick up with love my word that you recorded in writings, to bequeath it, as a testimony of what I spoke to you at this time to the generations to come.

20. Consider my word as a seed so that you will not let the slightest impurity mix with it.

21. The lands, which will be the hearts of this humanity, will soon be clean and prepared for sowing, and would it be fair that if they were clean, the seed would not be?

22. Meditate on my word, beloved disciples, in it you will be transformed and refined for the good performance of your mission.

23. Now I have returned among men to accompany them in their present trials, The Master tells you: After 1950, do not worry when you see the signs of my coming appear in fullness, but rejoice, because I have allowed you to feel these revelations.

24. Just as in the Second Time, after the sacrifice, I presented myself in spirit to Magdalene and she, surprised and at the same time full of joy, exclaimed: “Lord, be praised and glorified forever”; Today I have appeared before you, when you believed that the Master was absent or indifferent to your hardships and after your surprise you have blessed me. You have received my light in your spirit, and after receiving so much grace, you have remembered your brothers

Love one another!

and have interceded for them saying: I am blessed to hear your word, while others ignore these teachings; and the Master tells you: I have manifested my Spirit in all nations in different ways, those who have prepared recognize that they are living a time of grace and justice and have felt my presence.

25. Just as I forgive Magdalene, I forgive you, but I want you to become worthy of Me like her.

26. How many examples to be imitated can you gather from your brothers of other times! His work is like an open book. And don't you want to write down your example? I will take from your works what I find worthy, to present them to your descendants, but you will not gather, today that you live in matter, glory or veneration. Be humble and let others value your works.

27. In the great journey that awaits you, I will be your Cyrene. My Doctrine will cause great revolutions in the world, there will be great transformations in customs and ideas and even in nature there will be changes, all this will signal the entrance of a new era for humanity, and the spirits, which I will shortly send to Earth, will speak of these prophecies to help the restoration and elevation of this world, they will explain my word and analyze the facts.

28. Come and listen to me, concentrate in the depths of your heart and I assure you that no matter how little your faith in my presence, you will feel me.

29. I do not come to judge your lack of faith, on the contrary, I come to forgive it because you were not prepared to receive me; for many centuries humanity had been sleeping in a deep lethargy, intoxicated with fanaticism and idolatry and materialism.

30. Who had reminded you that I had announced my return and that, therefore, you would have to keep watch to wait for me? By chance your parents? Are your ministers? Who kept you on your toes?

31. Few were waiting for the events, eager for the symbolic cloud of my promise to appear on the horizon, illuminating your spirit, strengthening your matter and revealing to you that my new coming is in Spirit.

32. That is why your struggle has been so great to understand my presence at this time and you have had to overcome many obstacles to reach Me; but all this is meritorious, I take it into account and in truth I tell you that none of the bitterness that you have had for following me on this path, will remain without a reward.

33. What do you think is the compensation for your patience for suffering ridicule and contempt even within your family? But, since you have had patience to resist their misunderstandings, have it also to wait for the moment when their faith ignites, to achieve this,

Love one another!

you will have to fight a lot with deeds, with words and thoughts, but at last you will see the miracle realized.

34. To you I will give the mission of announcing to your brothers my new coming; I entrust to you the message or good news of my spiritual communication with humanity. Enjoy thinking that you are the bearers of such a precious message and let that joy serve as a balm for the wounds that you receive on the path of struggle.

35. Some have come to the manifestation of my word with the innocence of those shepherds of Bethlehem, their simple faith was the humble offering of their hearts; others have come asking me for proof to believe, they were the sick, those who for a long time and from door to door had sought health without finding it; others come in the likeness of the scribes and Pharisees to search me, to question me and to test me, always fearing that the truth will expose their hypocrisy and their falsehood; I have received everyone, for everyone I have had a caress, a demonstration of my power, a proof of my truth.

36. I must also tell you that all those I have mentioned to you, many have stayed to follow me, because their heart has known how to beat with gratitude and their spirit has been illuminated with the light of my word in a longing to learn how to sow and cultivate the truth.

37. From a small group that came to meet to listen to my first lessons, you have already become multitudes that form a people, but for now not everyone will know how to become the true apostles of this message of spirituality.

38. Among these multitudes there are men of all kinds and conditions, as well as there are spirits of various evolution among them; and in order for this divine revelation, for this message that I have brought in my word, to become clarified and defined among the people who witness my manifestations, many trials will have to pass, many inner struggles will have to sustain and many crucibles in which to melt, until coming out clean of them as a true disciple of Spiritualism.

39. It will not be the first time that men have struggled to define a divine revelation or to achieve clarity in something that in their eyes appears as a mystery. Already in the Second Time, after my preaching in the world, men deliberated on the personality of Jesus, wanting to know whether or not he was divine, whether he was One with the Father or was a different person; they judged and searched in all ways my Doctrine.

40. Now I will again be the object of analysis, of discussions, of struggles, of scrutiny.

41. It will be judged if, when the Spirit of Christ appeared, He was independent of the Spirit of the Father, and there will be others who will say that it is the Holy Spirit who has spoken and not the Father or the Son.

Love one another!

42. But what you call the Holy Spirit is the light of God and what you call the Son is his Word; therefore, when you hear this word, when you take from my Doctrine of the Second Time or think about the Law and revelations of the First Time, know that you are in the presence of the one God, listening to his Word and receiving the light of his Spirit.

43. It is time for you to study this revelation, so that when you are questioned and put to the test, you will know how to answer with words of true light, leaving peace and joy in every heart in which you deposit the essence of my word and the light of your analysis.

44. I am hungry and thirsty for your love, people, let me be with you for a few moments, because I have something to tell you.

45. Why do you seek Me only when your sorrows weigh you down? Would you not also like to offer me your joys, your triumphs and satisfactions?

46. In the Second Time I came to inspire you with love and trust so that you could approach Me without fear. Why then do you sometimes doubt my love or my forgiveness? O prodigal children who fear to return to the parental home! I knew that despite the proofs of infinite love that I gave you at that time, it was necessary to look for you again, not so that you would contemplate me humanized but so that you would feel me inside, very inside your spirit.

47. Return to surround me as my disciples at that time, return to follow me as the great multitudes did, that I, in turn, will make you listen to the heavenly concert of my word, at the same time that I will do those works of love that you call miracles.

48. I come as a Father so that in Me all those who in the world have lacked love, affection, tenderness may find the divine warmth.

49. I come as a doctor so that you may deposit in Me your ailments, your cares and all the hidden sufferings that have sickened your spirit and at the same time the body.

50. I come as a friend so that you can entrust me with your most intimate secrets, struggles and longings, and let me walk in your company.

51. I come as a Teacher, because I want to open before you the book of wisdom and life.

52. I come as a judge to judge the living and the dead as you say; incarnate and disembodied, I say, without the smallest of your works going unnoticed by my justice.

53. Among these crowds that gather in the humble precincts to listen to me, there are many who understand and feel this word. They are the spirits evolved on the long paths of struggle, trials, experience, and purified in the great days of pain. They understand me and do not come to ask me for goods for the world; they know that in their spirit there is a book of knowledge

Love one another!

and they only expect from the Teacher that divine lesson, by which they will be able to know how to overflow the light that the spirit brings, on those in need of experience and teaching.

54. Here are also those who, without having walked much, will take my word as a way not to get lost, and his love will save your spirit infinite sufferings.

55. These multitudes bring in their hearts only one prayer: that of their pain, they all come to tell me that their burden is too heavy and their chalice is too bitter; they come to present me with loneliness, disappointments, fatigue, weaknesses, misery, illnesses, mourning and many more sorrows; but not only they suffer, the pain is in all humanity. They do not know that this is the time of purification in which spirits and men wash away their stains and then take a step forward, towards the summit of the mountain. When those stains have been erased, then you will no longer experience one more moment of pain, because the balm of regeneration will have restored to you that health that the Lord deposited in His creatures when they sprouted from His bosom.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 217

1. Come to Me, beloved disciples, rest in my house and sit at my table now that I am still with you, because these times will not return. A new time will come for you in which you will take a step forward on the path of your evolution.
2. You are still children who live in the custody of the Father, who does not let you go far from the father's house, so that you will not stumble or fall into an abyss. But soon you will be strong and ready to travel all the paths.
3. Make your heart a chest in which you keep my words like jewels.
4. I have returned to you, knowing the unbelief of men. I come to remember and to live my passion. Today I remind you of the moment in which the Master who speaks to you ascended to the Divine Sun to be eternally in the Father. It was after Jesus had concluded his mission on earth, when he came as a meek lamb to the presence of the Eternal.
5. God manifested himself from the earliest times to men and His teachings were listened to. The voice of the Lord became human and understandable to primitive creatures. In them, the consciousness that is the divine wisdom, taught them to know good and evil. In good deeds they felt peace, and when they did wrong, they experienced pain. These were the first lessons, the first manifestations of consciousness.
6. In the course of time, when humanity has ignored that voice, I have sent men of all virtue and wisdom who ordered him with their words and examples to follow the good path.
7. Remember that in the early days I sent a righteous Abel, whose holocaust of love for my Divinity, was a precursor of prayer and perfect worship.
8. I sent you Noah, the fervent one, who ignored ridicule, attended only to the fulfillment of a divine mandate, to build the Ark of salvation for men of good faith.
9. Abraham, Isaac and Jacob were among you, who formed the trunk of a tree from which branches, foliage and fruits came out, and the example of those patriarchs was written with the unshakable faith of Abraham, the obedience of Isaac and the fidelity and spiritual strength of Jacob. And a fruit of that tree was Moses, the representative of my law, and the image of my righteousness. In it you could see a reflection of my Majesty.
10. From time to time I have been penetrating the sensitivity of humanity and that is why I had to become a man, to penetrate more into your heart. But in order to come into the world, it was necessary to proclaim me through the prophets.

Love one another!

11. I came to live among men by making my life an example, a book. I knew of all the pains, trials and struggles, poverty, work and persecution; I knew of the ignorance of relatives, of ingratitude and betrayal; of long hours, thirst and hunger, mockery, loneliness and death. I let the whole weight of human sin fall on Me. I allowed man to search my Spirit in my word and in my pierced body, where every last bone of me could be contemplated. Being God, I was made a king of mockery, a spoil, and I still had to carry the cross of ignominy and climb the mound where thieves died. There my human life ceased, as a proof that I am not only the God of the word, but the God of works.

12. In 1866, my charity opened the doors to a new Era: that of the Holy Spirit. Will all mankind know the time in which he is? Only the spiritualist people who I am gathering under the shade of these trees know, My Work will be recognized in the world after great battles and events, after wars of doctrines and ideas, so that men will rise up affirming that a new Era has arisen.

13. It has been a while since the one for whom I communicated for the first time at this time left this Earth: Roque Rojas, the messenger, whose steps were guided by the spirit of Elias, the forerunner. Thus I unleashed the sixth seal, opening the infinite gap of spiritualism.

14. And from Roque to this day, you have struggled a lot, O Marian Trinitarian Spiritualists! leaving in the struggle, strength, youth and life and everything you possessed, for following me and honoring this Work. Quietly and humbly have you labored, to make known to men the new coming of the Lord.

15. My word did not come to incarnate again. I am at this time on the cloud, symbol of the Afterlife, from where my Ray springs that illuminates the mind of the speaker.

16. I have been pleased to communicate with the man and my determination is perfect. I know man because I created him. I can use him because that is what I formed him for, and I can manifest my glory through him, because I created him to glorify myself in him.

17. The man! Here is my image because he is intelligence, life, consciousness, will, because he possesses something of all my attributes and his spirit belongs to eternity.

18. Many times, you are smaller than you have believed and other times, you are bigger than you can imagine.

19. The conceited person thinks he is great without being so, and he is small who is content with the superfluous riches of this life, without discovering the true values of the heart and spirit. How small are their desires, their loves, their ideals, with how little they are satisfied!

Love one another!

20. But he who knows how to live is he who has learned to give to God what is God's and to the world what is the world's. He who knows how to recreate himself in the bosom of Nature, without becoming a slave to matter, he knows how to live, and although he apparently possesses nothing, he is the owner of the goods of this life and is on the way to possessing the riches of the kingdom.

21. What I tell you at this time, I did not teach you in the past times. This is my new testament, I am the foolish pilgrim who incessantly knocks on your door and does not let you sleep. I am the shadow that follows you everywhere, what do you want? My love is infinite.

22. The time of my departure is approaching. My visit in this time, has been long, from 1866 to 1950.

23. Truly I tell you, if anyone says that my word has not done you any good, it has not caused you any harm either. But remember that I do not want you to be like the parasitic plants; that I do not want you to be satisfied with not doing evil, but that you be satisfied with doing good. Because the one who does not practice it, being able to do it, he has done more evil than the one who, not being able to do any good, only does evil, because it is the only thing he can give, according to his degree of spiritual evolution.

24. I called you to this path because I saw you sad in your spirit. You were looking for my light in the various rites, you were going after miracles to attest to Me, and when I crossed your path to ask you if you were satisfied, you answered: I have eaten, but I have not sustained my heart or my spirit.

25. Meanwhile, the Tree of Life has been waiting for the wayfarer to bring him its fruits, and the fountain of crystal clear waters has waited overflowing for the thirsty pilgrim, as a promise of peace. I the divine gardener who waited sad, contemplating the passage of the seasons over the fields.

26. Now the great crowds of those thirsty for love, peace, truth and work have arrived, You have brought the fruit to your lips and after having calmed hunger and thirst, you have taken the farming tools, to become gardeners.

27. There are no more temporal riches among you. Where are your assets? Do not remember it or regret having lost them, because today you have recovered the spiritual treasure of my truth, which is in my word, in this word that I have come to give you through the humble son, because if I spoke to you through a sage, or a philosopher, you would not believe me.

28. Men of all kinds come to Me, but these classes disappear before the Master, not all those who have come to hear me have stayed with me: "Many are called and few are chosen." Many will come and not all will follow me, but truly I tell you, I have sown my word in everyone,

Love one another!

and the seed of Christ never dies. My seed is not vain, and the heart of man, being for a moment unfruitful, will be fertile and will bear fruit.

29. Women who water the path of this world with your tears, and who mark your passage through this life with blood: rest in Me so that you may gain new strength and continue to be the nest of love, the fire of the hearth, the strong foundation of the house that I have entrusted to you on Earth. That you may continue to be the lark, whose wings envelop the husband and the children, I bless you.

30. I exalt the man and the place of the woman at the right hand of the man. I sanctify marriage and bless the family.

31. At this time I come with a sword of love to put all things in their place since they were previously put by man outside of it.

32. Disciples of my Divinity: I am here among you, showing you one more page of the book of my teachings.

33. It is unleavened bread that you are eating right now. And the water that you drink is of the one that whoever takes it, thirst will not feel again.

34. You are like strangers in this land, because it is another your true homeland. I am pointing out to you a path, it is the one that leads to the Land of Promise. My word leads you on the path of progress, I am the tireless Teacher, who prepares you so that after my departure you will reach perfect communication with my divinity.

35. Today, the chisel of my word of love, polishes and shapes your heart.

36. As in the first time, you are going through the desert of vicissitudes. But you shall not perish by hunger or thirst during the day. From your own heart, hardened as a rock, I will make the crystal clear water of repentance and of love that quenches the thirst of the spirit to flow. And when the hunger for righteousness and truth takes hold of the people, my word, like the manna of the desert, will fall on you so that you may feed.

37. The moment will come when you will all return to Me, but for now stay among humanity so that you may teach it to walk on the path of truth. You will spread out on different paths, without carrying a double saddlebag, trusting in Me, but you will work quietly, humbly, without boasting, and I will accompany you in the struggle and comfort you in your prayer whether you call me in the corner of your bedroom or under the shade of a tree. The day will come when you will be recognized in Me.

38. It is necessary that you understand that my departure is near, that you open your heart and raise your spirit so that you can contemplate me.

Love one another!

39. Through many spokesmen I have manifested myself, so that you may not doubt Me. I have chosen them without distinguishing class, conditions or race, and by the mouth of all of them I have given you your inheritance, so that in the absence of my word you will not feel orphaned or abandoned.

40. If you prepare yourselves in truth, you will be the tree, the fountain, and the table for the feast that receives all the prodigal children who have been absent from the Father's house. Then the nations will not bow down to you, but they will recognize you and bow down to Me.

41. At all times, my Law has seemed to you too inflexible to comply with it, and that is why you have created sects and rites within the reach, according to you, of your spiritual capacity.

42. If you had complied with my orders of the First Time, you would have recognized Jesus and would not have sacrificed him. If humanity had lived my Doctrine of the Second Time, it would not be doubting my communication through the understanding of man.

43. It will not be you who judge the nations, but I, as it is written, will judge the nations and the religions in you. This people will be an example of zeal, cleanliness and spirituality.

44. The cry of humanity rises up to Me. It is the cry of children, it is the youth that cries out for justice, it is the old age that raises its invocation of peace.

45. It is that men have lost the seed of love that, without knowing it, they carry in the purest of their hearts, so deep inside that they themselves cannot discover.

46. The seed of love, has been drowned by hatred, vanity and low passions. And the chalice of bitterness is filled once again, to be drunk to the dregs.

47. While the world is shipwrecked in the midst of the storm, you, from the boat, calmly contemplate the disaster.

48. You are in the lap of the Father, without thinking about those who cry, and they, in the midst of the vicissitudes, celebrate cults dedicated to Me, which, although they are wrapped in fanaticism and idolatry, I receive them because I am a Father, but I make them understand that my heart is open to perfect worship.

49. From altar to altar, from rite to rite, and from sect to sect, men go in search of the Bread of Life, without finding it, and in the face of disappointment, they become blasphemers to take aimless paths and live without God and without Law. And think, people, that among them are the great spirits, that among them I discover the prophets and the disciples of the Holy Spirit!

50. The spirits of light that vibrate spiritually, are already preparing paths through plains, seas, mountains and deserts, so that those races, those peoples, in caravans and crowds will rise up after this nation, where my word has resounded and my wonders have been seen.

Love one another!

51. When those men knock on your doors, what are you going to offer them? You are not going to offer them imperfections, because they are fed up with it. They come in search of truth, charity and love. They will come to learn how to raise a cult as pure as the perfume of flowers.

52. Today I tell you to always teach the last ones the fulfillment of my Law, in it my teachings of the three times are enclosed.

53. Be inspired to pray in the prayer of the garden I taught you how is the perfect prayer.

54. As long as you are not prepared, the roads will remain closed for Me and I will not make the call to the multitudes.

55. I do not want to leave among you in the midst of your disunity, disobedience and misunderstanding.

56. I see that you are already preparing my cross, for the moment of my departure, cross of ingratitude.

57. It is still time for you to redouble your efforts, so that the hour will not surprise you and you will say: The Father has departed! Because you will only stop listening to me through the speaker, but I will be present and the seers will testify to this. You will hear my voice by inspiration, and when you are teaching in the homes and in the regions, it will not be your lips that speak but I.

58. The communication of spirit to Spirit will reach its splendor in those times and my presence will be felt more clearly, from time to time and from generation to generation.

59. In the face of these revelations, no one should regret the absence of my word and whoever weeps, it will be because his conscience claims not to have taken advantage of the time of my stay with you, and therefore feels weak, and clumsy to continue on the way.

60. I want you to be witnesses that you were with me. Let you show men the golden books that I have granted you to form.

61. There will be no priests or ministers among this people. There will be only servers. These enclosures will be places of meeting and study, where the guides will ensure the compliance of the people.

62. The reign of many doctrines will be very short, because anyone who does not have the seed of truth, justice and love will be destroyed.

63. But my Work of Love will be recognized, the stranger will come and knock at your door. Let him in. Prepare his bed for him to rest, but if he wants to go to the table first, let him. When he has had enough, if he sleeps, watch over his sleep. But when he wakes up and contemplates

Love one another!

the light, he will review his past deeds before his conscience and even his last stain will be washed away with his tears. Then I will give him a white robe, and I will seat him among those who have been with Me.

64. It is the Third Age, and I am still giving my teaching to humanity, because in those messengers whom I have sent to you, you have not trusted.

65. While human creatures discuss my Divinity, my existence and my Doctrine, there are many worlds where I am loved with perfection.

66. At the same time that some have reached the maximum spiritual purity, your planet, morally and spiritually, is living a time of great perversity.

67. But you who listen to me, know that I have sent you among mankind to set an example of humility and obedience to my Law. I sent your spirit clothed with my grace, wrapped in my light and carrying the Law in his conscience.

68. If for an instant you fell into the abyss, penetrated into darkness and succumbed to infirmities, I raised you up with my voice, demonstrating to humanity that I can pull my disciples out of the same dross.

69. I am the divine goodness that manifests itself at every step. If you do not want to rise up looking for me spiritually and prefer to stop and contemplate Nature, there in it, you will also find me: The king star, whose rays of light, life and heat, speak of Me, the air that gives you life and that is my own breath.

70. But when you rise spiritually to Me, in your works or in prayer, you perceive the grace that exists in the hereafter and a path of light that promises wonders and revelations in the heavenly arcanum of the Father.

71. You have knowledge of these beauties that life contains in the hereafter, and that is why you work with eagerness in the vineyard of the Lord.

72. I want there to be love between farmers, there to be charity.

73. The tree that I have placed on your shoulders is not heavy, it is not impossible that you can fulfill the mission confined to your spirit. If you trust in my power, you will contemplate the impossible made possible in your path and you will verify that whoever lives in obedience to my teachings is close to Me.

74. To every farmer who reaches preparation, I will send him to the regions of the earth, so that he may bring the good news.

Love one another!

75. Your spirit today has a great struggle with matter; he has drawn his sword to face temptation, which in my name he will overcome.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 218

1. Blessed people, you have come to meet this Master who incessantly calls you to him, to nourish you with his love and to strengthen you in times of trial. You've been giving up everything to hear me. Parents leave their children, the mother the little one in the crib, eager to receive comfort for herself and for her own; youth turning away from earthly pleasures; the elders, forgetting the weight of their trials and all leaving behind what is human misery, illnesses, anguish, to appear before Me and tell me: Master, we have prayed at an early hour and lifted up our spirit, and Elijah, our shepherd, has prepared us to hear the divine word; receive us.
2. You gather under the shade of this tree, which has spread its branches to the ends of this nation chosen by Me, and you hear under its many branches the same word, the same essence, the same fruit that for so long I have given you.
3. With all of you I have formed a people who are the firstborn among all the peoples of the earth, chosen at all times, but not the only one in my love, because I love and have loved the peoples of the world at all times; but this one, my chosen one, has loved me in a singular way and has made himself worthy of my pleasures. But those favors that I have granted him, have not been only for him and the people have taken everything for themselves and has become the rich miser and has said: I am the most beloved, the chosen one, superior to others, the closest to the Spirit of the Lord; the others must bow down to me, because the Father has poured out his Law, his good pleasure, on me; and I say to you, Do not be arrogant. It has pleased me to give to you in the three times; through three long ages I have poured out on your spirit in the different wrappings that you have possessed, so that you may imitate me and participate in my gifts, and full of love for your brothers, you will be like a tree whose shadow and fruit will be for all walkers.
4. And now in this age, enlightened by my Spirit, you are understanding what the Father gave you in the first times, what Jesus taught you in the Second and I say to you: Do not become like rich greedy, be like this Teacher who gives himself to the disciples out of love, and when introducing yourselves to other brother peoples, do not feel superior, nor say that only you possess the three testaments and that you own them, that you have possessed the ark of the covenant, the tabernacle and the symbols. Not village. I want you to tell your brothers of different races that you can all become the chosen people of the Lord, of that blessed family, because you have all sprung from one Spirit, from one Father.
5. Then you will have understood your mission and you will be able to be the salvation of the world. You will no longer allow the Father to be the one who comes to materialize, to make

Love one another!

himself understood by the children who do not know how to rise spiritually, and you will tell me in your prayer from spirit to Spirit: Father, remain in your solio, you have already descended for a long time, you have suffered for our materialization and sin; still in the Third Time you had to speak to us in one and a thousand ways to teach us and you have already poured out your strength and your virtues among this people, who is your disciple; leave us as responsible for humanity.

6. At all times it has seemed too difficult for you to fulfill my Law, being human beings; and that is why from the earliest times you have formed different religions, and have practiced imperfectly. If in the First Time you had fulfilled my laws delivered through Moses, it would not have been necessary for Jesus, the Word of the Father, to come among you, why did that Teacher suffer? For the people of Judah did not know him, they cast him out of their bosom and sacrificed him, without having looked or felt who he was.

7. This people had not prepared themselves, they had not complied with the divine laws, from these and the precepts they had made their own laws, in which they believed to comply. And the Divine Master became a man and with his birth, his life and his passion, he wrote one more page of the book of divine wisdom, in which every word was shaped by powerful works, words and works sealed with blood; thus you received the Second Testament, and if you had fulfilled those two testaments, would I have had to communicate at this time through the human channel, through imperfect and perishable understandings? If you had practiced my commandments and my Doctrine that I have given you with so much love, you would not be judging Me, nor doubting Me because I communicate by human understanding.

8. Gather the three testaments together and do not commit adultery or mystify my word. This is the legacy I leave to humanity. The light of my Spirit illuminates you and your spirit, who knows who he is, remembers his past and knows why I have come at this time and can understand my teaching.

9. Only in this way will you know the purity and perfection of my Work given in the three times, which is about human religions and ideas. It is the way, the life, the beginning and the end of every spirit, which contains the book of my wisdom.

10. Why don't the sects and religions recognize me, and show so much misunderstanding? You who hear me, judge no one; I will judge, as it is written, all nations and all religions.

11. If you comply with humility, the world will believe you. That world tired of words and rites, needs examples. O Israel, who have received the pure seed at all times, whom can you imitate? What religion from which they have sprung, have watched over the fulfillment of all my precepts? None, but I can tell you: if you find jealous men in them, imitate them; if you find love, imitate their love; if you see in them respect for Me, imitate them too, so that you

Love one another!

may know how to appreciate virtue and give to each one what corresponds in justice; but the imperfect, the reprehensible, never imitate it. If you do not know what is right and what is reprehensible, pray, hear my word and let your conscience advise you.

12. The cry of humanity reaches Me, the anguish of childhood, youth, men and women of mature age and the elderly, rises; it is the voice that cries out for justice, it is an invocation of peace, of mercy that the spirit makes, because the seed of love in this world has been lost and do you know where love is? In the depths of the human heart, so deep that it is not enough to discover it, because hatred, ambitions, science and vanity have drowned the seed and there is no spirituality, no mercy; the cup of bitterness is filling up and the world drinks it to the dregs.

13. And you people, contemplate in peace from the boat the storm that has been unleashed, full of trust in the Father. While those nations involved in wars blaspheme against my Spirit, some, and others practice imperfect cults, you are glorifying me. But you will all awaken in this time of trials and come to be unified by love and spiritual knowledge.

14. Disciples: I receive you and I am ready to forgive you. I want to feel loved by you and I also long for you to live in harmony with each other. Let the absent son return to my lap, and if he has distanced himself from Me due to misunderstanding or ignorance, do not be afraid that I will reproach him for his actions. I want to caress your spirit and give back to it what it has lost, its peace, its joy and hope. It is my desire that you take from this life its sweetness, that you know how to receive its troubles, that you live meekly and patiently, that you work for your elevation. Who can take me away from you, or what power is there that prevents Me from loving and protecting you?

15. On the other hand, you do know how to turn away from Me and imitate the prodigal son; and only when pain wounds your heart, do you remember that there is a Father who loves you and is ready to help you, to deliver you from every danger that lies in wait for you.

16. I have always inspired you with confidence so that you may see in Me a loving Father, a loyal friend, a confidant.

17. Remember the parable of the prodigal son, you who carry the weight of a great fault, and think that first of all I am love and forgiveness. You must take into account that you are destined to come to Me perfected, free from errors, clean; and if today you are within that opportunity to model your heart and do great spiritual works, you must take advantage of these times and make the days of your exile short.

18. If you already have the experience of past eras and you know that the law of restitution exists, why do you fall back into the mistakes of yesterday instead of taking a big step forward on your way?

Love one another!

19. Look at humanity restoring its faults and washing away its stains; it is subject to great transformations in order to purify and restore all that it has defiled.

20. My word is fulfilled; you have seen much of my prophecies fulfilled before your unbelief. Many others are about to be seen, and of this you will bear witness. My trial is open as I announced for these times.

21. Chaos engulfs the nations; while a few watch and know the reason for their hardships, many sleep and are content to live without making an effort to know the cause of all these trials. You do know why, you have read in the book of wisdom and my word has prepared you, nothing can surprise you. But you are still too young to give the warning voice to humanity, you have not yet been strengthened and your steps are hesitant. You have heard my word and you cannot understand it, or when you have understood it, you do not put it into practice. You are divided, knowing that you are one people, and the charges I have given you feel that they weigh on you like an unbearable burden. I ask you, why have you not reached the bottom of this teaching if I have enlightened you with real light? Why are you not strong if I have fed you with this bread of eternal life, of which a crumb is enough to give life to the hungry? It is because you have become familiar with my word and have taken it without taking advantage of it; look, while you are fed up with it, there are many hungry who long to take it to feed themselves.

22. The time is approaching when this word will cease, then it will have remained in the hearts of my disciples and will be engraved in books to be made known to humanity. After 1950 I want you to maintain the greatest purity in your practices and obedience to my orders and commands, thereby testifying that I was with you.

23. All your positions have been given to you according to your ability and strength because I know and I know your virtue. Work out of love, not out of fear, look at the bottom of my teachings, my Father's love and my forgiveness always manifest over all my children.

24. How much joy I discover in your heart while you are listening to my word! I am the infinite patience, which awaits the moment when you rise fully to the struggle. I have revealed to you your future.

25. How great your journey is going to be after my departure, you have not even sensed it! By then I have some secrets to reveal to you, so that you can persuade men.

26. I surprised you like those fishermen of the Second Time, whom I found dedicated to their tasks and duties, saying to them: "Follow Me, from now on you will be fishermen of men. I granted them the virtue of healing the sick, I gave them the gift of the word, I enlightened them with my revelations and I taught them to liberate the possessed. And having been prepared and

Love one another!

comforted, I pointed out to them the ways and offered them the regions so that they could put into practice my Doctrine of redemption.

27. At this time you have not been chosen twelve; you are a numerous portion that I have consecrated and taught under the shade of various bushes. You will be the ones who instill courage in humanity, in the great trials that threaten the world.

28. Soon the Spiritual World will cease to communicate, and I want you to develop your gifts, so that you will not hesitate.

29. I want you to live alert so that you may listen in intuition or in dreams to the voice from Beyond, when it tells you: Get up! and then you will direct your steps to the homes and to the regions where the disease or the fury of the elements have sown desolation. And when you have to go after remote countries, listen to the Father's command indicating the moment and pointing out the way.

30. Of the sects and religions will come to observe you, they will test your power. There will be those who, convinced of your gifts, tempt you with money to use you for material purposes. Do not forget that anyone who turns my Work into a commodity will lose my grace.

31. I am going to stop talking to you through the human channel because it is written, but I will not abandon you. I will give you the inspiration and I will make you feel my presence. And the tranquility of your conscience will not let time leave deep marks on your body.

32. Every house of prayer and enclosure where my Doctrine is not practiced with purity will disappear and only those that are a refuge and a boat of salvation for the needy will remain.

33. After my departure, purification will come in this people; it will be in the midst of world struggles and strife, after which peace will come and misery will flee.

34. Be strong, for in the time of strife you will be persecuted and harassed. You will be denied work and bread. But then I will manifest my mercy and my power in you, for you will not feel hunger, your face will never be changed, nor will you become needy. Then your spirit will remember the way to the Promised Land through the desert as in the First Time; and he will remember that before his thirst the rock was opened, to offer him the freshness of the waters; when the scorching sun of the desert burned you, the clouds, like a mantle, covered you and when hunger and scarcity threatened, the manna descended as a message of love from your Father.

35. I warn you of everything, so that tomorrow you will not say that I did not prepare you.

36. I explain my doctrine clearly to you, so that you will not fall into temptation, nor allow yourselves to be surprised.

Love one another!

37. I want to contemplate you always prepared, so that you may be understanding and respectful of my will. If you are the first who have received my teaching and have had in yourselves the trials that I have descended to communicate with man, you must strive to leave a good example to those who come after you. You must know your spiritual origin, your duties and the missions entrusted to you, so that you may watch over your spirit and know how to preserve yourself in virtue.

38. As you have evolved, coming to Earth again and again in different incarnations, you see that my Work remains unchanging, unalterable through the times that have passed. I always show you the same attributes, I make you feel my Father's love, my boundless patience, my works that redeem, and despite all these trials you do not recognize me. It is necessary that you wake up and realize the time that I have given you so that you can work out your salvation in it, the time is approaching for you to leave for the afterlife, and you have not hurried so that you arrive at the precise moment when I call you, so that you show me your harvest and that that harvest may be of seed cultivated with prayer, being also your spirit in the best position of repentance and elevation.

39. Think that if you are part of my Spirit, you possess life and grace just like Me. You are pure in your principle and this is how you must come to Me, on your return. That is why you must fight tirelessly at this time, so that you can return to your primitive purity and perfection.

40. Have charity for your brothers and for yourselves, since you form one family, one spirit. Above you there are beings who are working for your salvation, crossing space, spreading charity, becoming your protectors. What would become of you, without his help? because you have not been able to interpret my will and you fall into errors every moment.

41. Think about the struggle of your spiritual protectors and help them by making their work less painful. Do not sow thistles on his path, do not ignore his voice that always warns you of danger, his advice that guides your steps and his light that guides you. Live with them in harmony and you will be able to be in perfect communion with me.

42. You shall not distinguish yourselves from your brothers by any material insignia or sign, but distinguish yourselves by your works, of which your own brothers will be the ones to bear witness. This way you will be able to gain the trust of those around you and turn your enemies into friends.

43. Not all of you have awakened, but I will use the preparation of a single heart in each enclosure, to awaken the others; so that in the hour of the call, in the hour of the Lord's justice, all of you will give me a single fruit, always the same in the hands of all my farmers. So that the Father may make the call to humanity and all the peoples of the Earth may have access in

Love one another!

your Nation; so that they may come to take not only the word that I leave written, but also your example.

44. And so my Doctrine will make its way among all doctrines. Because she will win and prevail, at last, among all the others.

45. Every doctrine that is not confirmed by facts and examples has pronounced its death sentence. But every doctrine that is confirmed by facts, that one will prevail. My examples, my sacrifice in the Second Time, speak to you a lot; and now I tell you: He who seals his word with his blood and his life, is setting an example of truth and strength.

46. At that time you will not seal your words with blood or with life. The world is not hungry for your life or thirsty for your blood. Man thirsts for truth, love and charity; and when you have been prepared and spiritualized, without falling into any fanaticism, when you know how to practice my divine laws and human laws sincerely, as the Father has taught you, then you will give the world the secret of peace and redemption in all ways.

47. Because my Work does not come against science, or human institutions, it does not come against marriage, or the family; it does not come against anything that contains justice and love.

48. If in other times man has risen up as a minister of my Divinity against science, truly I tell you, That minister has not honored me, has not understood me, and has not followed me; because I, being the beginning of all spirituality, am also the beginning of all science; and if you have often heard that the Father abominates the human sciences, they are not of the sciences in their beginning, but of the end that man has given them. I abominate the evil sciences that have led humanity to its destruction, the sciences that man has placed at the service of evil, for the destruction of life and principles; that is the abominable thing about the sciences before Me. But every scientific man who has become a benefactor of humanity, even if you have not named him a saint, I have Him in a select place on the spiritual plane.

49. This is what the Master tells you this day, so that you do not fall into fanaticism, because in truth you are participating in the fruit of science, because I have inspired men with my light so that they would find the elements of life in their path. If it had not been my will that man should take science to his advantage, I would not have created the elements, nor would I have placed in the bowels of the Earth or in the spaces, all that man has taken for his advancement and evolution; but I did everything for the pleasure, benefit and progress of the spirit and of matter also.

50. From the earliest times I gave the land to the first inhabitants, saying to them, I leave it to your care, it is your treasure, your garden, your dwelling place and your home. Grow and

Love one another!

multiply! And I did not say this phrase to you only as humans for the multiplication of the species, but also as spirits and as intelligences; for I will multiply you in all ways and in all orders, in spirit and in truth.

51. At this time I come against everything superfluous and unnecessary, everything bad, everything harmful, every bad seed. Through my Spiritual Doctrine I will fight all those who have put science at the service of evil; I will fight all the bad sciences, until man awakens to my truth. Then this Doctrine will penetrate, like daylight, into all places and will awaken everyone. Therefore prepare yourselves and recognize your mission, your position and responsibility among men.

52. Look what my work teaches you. Look at the horizons that my Doctrine and my word open to you and see how great the spirit is and how short the distances are. The one who prayed with love, feeling the pain of his brother, has detached himself, has transported himself from here to distant places and has deposited his love, his balm and his caress in those who suffer.

53. By this prayer of my people of Israel, which rises up to Me in all the enclosures, I bless the Universe and I give it my light and my paternal caress; since they are not recreated with my word, I make my essence reach all hearts, that all of them feel me, that they rise in search of my truth, in search of the way because I am preparing everyone to come to Me.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 219

1. I give you at this moment my balm, my strength and my caress.
2. I am your Cyrenian, since on Earth when the weight of my cross became overwhelming, there was a man with mercy in his heart who helped me to share my burden.
3. Here I am, ready to come to your aid when you fall on the road, to give strength to your spirit and lift it to continue the journey.
4. Step by step you are approaching the Calvary of your life on Earth, where your spirit will tell me: “Father, into your hands I commend my spirit, everything is already consummated”.
5. Blessed are those who, when that hour comes and they utter those words, have left their mission completed, for their peace and joy will be great.
6. I want you all to reach that summit, no matter that you arrive shattered and without material goods, there you will feel as you have never felt my presence and my mercy.
7. There I wait for the man, there I wait for the woman, for the fathers, for the mothers, for all those who came into the world with missions to fulfill.
8. Do you want to reach the top? Trust in Me, who am your destiny, accept trials with love, abide by my will whatever it may be, with a smile on your lips, with faith and resignation in your heart.
9. Do not forget that I am Omnipotent and Omnipresent, so that doubt or weakness will not lead you into temptation.
10. Sometimes, when you weep in the world and think that I dwell in Heaven where everything is the happiness of the spirit, you doubt my love, because you do not conceive that the Father enjoys, while millions of his creatures suffer to death on Earth. It is that you do not want to understand that my happiness will not be absolute until the last of my children is in the land of salvation.
11. If I am your Father, think that I must necessarily feel what my children feel, only in this way will you understand that while each of you suffers and feels his own pain, the Divine Spirit suffers with the pain of all his creatures.
12. As a proof of this truth I came into the world to become a man and to carry a cross that represented all the pain and sin in the world. And if, as a man, I carried the weight of your imperfections on my shoulders, and if I felt all your pain, could I, as a God, show myself insensitive to the sorrows of my children?

Love one another!

13. In my Spirit there is a hymn whose notes no one has heard, no one knows it in Heaven, or on Earth. That song will be heard throughout the universe when pain, misery, darkness and sin have been extinguished. Those divine notes will find an echo in all the spirits, joining the Father and the children in that song of harmony and happiness. I tell you in truth, that even the stones will speak when that harmony illuminates the lives of my dearly beloved children.

14. Keep acrisolating your spirit, keep evolving and perfecting it, always carrying your faith lit like an inextinguishable flame.

15. I must tell you that as long as you live on Earth, you must strive to make your existence on it as kind as possible, it is not necessary to cry, suffer and bleed infinitely in order to deserve peace in the hereafter.

16. If you could transform this Earth, from a valley of tears into a world of happiness, where you love each other, where you care about practicing the good and living within my Law, in truth I tell you that this life would be before Me, even more meritorious and higher than an existence of suffering, vicissitudes and tears no matter how much you have to suffer it. When will you come to unite the spiritual life with the human life, in such a way that you do not see limits between one and the other? When will you make of your existence, a single life, turning away the idea of death, to penetrate into eternity? That light will be in men until spirituality flourishes in the world.

17. The light of my word comes at this time to save you from the darkness of materialism in which spirits have been buried, darkness that does not allow them to look at the truth even if they have it close and carry it inside.

18. The Third Time is with you and of this he is giving proofs and signs to men and he will continue to give even greater ones, as if he were an immense bell cast into flight to awaken the living and the dead.

19. Pray, observe, meditate, let my inspiration guide you, you will recognize it whenever you feel impelled to good and elevation, when the salutation to its Creator rises from your spirit.

20. "Glory to God in the highest and peace on earth to men of good will."

21. Blessed people, chosen by my charity, I have drawn you out in these times of perversity, confusion and pain, to gather you into one family and form among the peoples of the earth the people of peace.

22. You live in times of chaos. Only those who manage to spiritualize themselves in these times of trial can survive the pain, the confusion, the coming tempest. Only those who rise above all material vanities, human miseries, will be able to resist with serenity and calm the

Love one another!

universal chaos and will be like castaways in the middle of the ocean who manage to cling to a tree, which will be faith in my love.

23. For that time I am preparing you. That is why I am teaching you to imitate me, but it is my will that you not be the only ones who practice my Doctrine, I want the virtues of your heart, your words and deeds, to attract all the hearts that will come to Me to receive my teaching at this time, so that the people may multiply in number, in strength and in elevation among humanity.

24. But what is this chaos, this storm, this coming trial? They are the dregs of the cup of bitterness that humanity has not yet drunk. It is necessary that man, who has prepared this chalice with his deeds throughout the ages, hurry it to the last drop, so that he may know his own work and its fruit.

25. Blessed people: Those men who rise up full of greatness and predominance in the nations, in the peoples of the Earth, are great spirits clothed with power and possessors of great missions. They are not at the service of my Divinity; they have not placed their greatness and their gifts at the service of love and charity; they have formed their world, their law and their throne; their vassals, their domains and everything they can aspire to. But when they feel that the throne is trembling before the trials, when they feel that the invasion of a powerful enemy is approaching, when they contemplate their flows and their names in danger, they rise up with all their strength, full of greatness, of earthly vanity, of hatred and ill will and they throw themselves against the enemy, not caring if his work, his idea, leaves behind only the imprint of pain, destruction and evil. They seek only the destruction of the enemy, to erect a greater throne, to have greater dominion over peoples, over wealth, over daily bread and over the very life of men.

26. I am preparing you to be my soldiers, but not those who cause destruction or evil, not soldiers of hatred and perversity, darkness or greed, but soldiers of spirituality, fraternity, love, meekness and charity. You will rise up full of strength and confidence in Me, who am your ideal, full of confidence in your weapons that are truth and justice. I am preparing you so that from now on you can fight against that enemy, who is also powerful, but who is no more powerful than you.

27. The day you awaken to spirituality, you will come to the realization that darkness is weak in the face of light, hatred is an atom in the face of the irresistible force of love and that atom vanishes at the touch of true charity. Materialism is dwarfed by the gifts of the spirit. The material is temporary and the spiritual has eternal life.

Love one another!

28. You are forming the spiritualized and qualified people to remove the confusion of the world, to dematerialize and dephanatize it, with your good example, with the good thoughts, words and deeds that you are practicing from now on.

29. If men ask you about teachings that you have not heard from Me, or that you have not been able to understand, I will speak through you and I will surprise men, the wise, the theologians, the great, the ruler and the judge, the teachers of the Earth.

30. I will make my Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist Doctrine penetrate everywhere, as air penetrates everywhere, as light dispels all darkness, to illuminate the world. This is how my Work will spread, this is how my Doctrine will spread: it will penetrate every sect, every institution, every human congregation, every heart and every home. It will cross the roads, it will cross the deserts and seas, and it will fill this world because the Third Time, the age of light, has arrived for all humanity.

31. At all times I have humanized my manifestations. Remember that in the First Time I chose Moses to communicate with you. He was my spokesman and my emissary, I called him to the Mountain and said to him: "Moses, bow down your face because you will not be able to look at me, go and tell your people that I am their Lord and their God; that I am the God of their fathers and it is my will that they cleanse themselves inside and out, so that they may be worthy to receive my commands, my law, my precepts". Through Moses I manifested myself as a Father, as a Law and as Justice. Through him I communicated with my chosen people. Through that man I made my commands reach out to all my heart.

32. In the second half, I wanted to be closer to you. It was not my divine will that that people should take me only as an inexorable Judge. I wanted to feel the caress of my children, of the creatures made in my image and likeness. And in an act of love and meekness, the Father became a man to teach humility, which is the greatness of the spirit, the true fulfillment of the laws, life within love; to teach man to strive for a just, eternal and true ideal.

33. The Doctrine of Jesus, given as an example, as an open book for humanity to study, has not been found by any other people on Earth, in any generation, in any race, anything like it. For those who have risen up delivering precepts of justice or doctrines of charity, have been sent by Me to earth as precursors, as emissaries, but not as Divinity. Only Christ came among you as a Divinity. He came to deliver to you the clearest and greatest lesson that the heart of man has ever received.

34. And now in this time, beloved people, I have not come to become a man as in that Second Time, but it has pleased me to communicate with all my creatures through the understanding of man. And even in the spiritual valley and in the infinite spaces you have felt my divine presence. Because on the Ladder of Perfection there are many rungs, in the spiritual valley and

Love one another!

in the endless spaces, there are many worlds. And truly I tell you: I have always communicated with everyone; and according to the spiritual scale, the world in which they are, so has been my manifestation among them.

35. Some people ask me: Why is it that the Father communicates through the understanding of man, if man is a sinner, impure and harbors low passions? And the Master says to you: My blessed Ray is all purity and perfection, and although the Father is not scandalized by man's sin, he cannot come into contact with the impure. I come to the consciousness of the pedestal and it is the consciousness that transmits my light, my word and my teaching to the understanding of the speaker. Already the pedestal, in advance, has risen to Me in an act of love, of fear, of preparation, so as not to mix the low passions and the tendencies of the flesh, with the perfection of my lessons.

36. The sooner will I cease to communicate by human understanding, because the moment will come when you will be able to do it from spirit to Spirit. Then my divine ray will also reach your consciousness and there you will hear my voice, you will receive my inspirations, my prophecies and my commands. That's what I'm leading you towards.

37. I will continue to teach and forgive you, so that in the last moments of my communication by the human understanding, you can tell me: "Lord, how great is our sin and our wickedness; we have recognized it in time, we have purified ourselves inside and out, in our spiritual life and in our human life, and now we come before your infinite mercy loving one another, loving everything created, forming one body and one will.

38. If you come to that in 1950, the sinful and non-sinful eye will contemplate me in all my splendor, because it will be the moment when you give beginning to the fulfillment of the Law that the Father has entrusted to you.

39. Be firm on the way, people, because your spirit is fulfilling a delicate mission on this planet. Only the one who purifies himself by love, the one who practices my laws, can stop coming to reincarnate on this planet; but the one who in his last reincarnation leaves a trace of blood or evil, he has to return to this Earth to repair mistakes, to rebuild what was destroyed, to give life to what he left inert, to forgive those he did not forgive. In a word: to make restitution, that is why my infinite love tells you: O tireless pilgrim who for a long time have been walking with bitterness in your heart! Behold, the one who comes to comfort you, the one who comes to strengthen you, so that you may continue the journey to the end.

40. It has been a long time since you have started this journey and it is not the first time that I have come to manifest on your path. My charity has raised the fallen, healed the sick and restored the dead to life. My Father's voice has awakened the sleeper.

Love one another!

41. With the light that my Spirit radiates on you, your spirit is enlightened and contemplates its past as the long path of atonement and spiritual evolution. You also understand the responsibility assumed to your Teacher to be the faithful witnesses of my teaching. I have told you that the day will come when sects and religions will come to interrogate and scrutinize you and I don't want you to be caught clumsy. They will find you humble, but manifesting within your humility my wisdom.

42. Humanity will need you and you who spiritually form the oldest people on Earth, will not hide the gifts that I have given you, you will show the book that I have opened before you.

43. At all times, and from the beginning of creation, I have made a covenant with you. I have faithfully fulfilled what was offered by Me to you, but truly I tell you, my people have always failed in their promises.

44. Six times I have renewed this covenant with you because I love you and I want your salvation.

45. In the twelve that I chose in the Second Time, human virtues and weaknesses are represented. I used his virtues as an example and encouragement of humanity and took advantage of his imperfections to give you great teachings. Thomas' unbelief represents the positivist, the one who believes only in what he feels and sees.

46. Peter represents the one who fears the judgments of men and Judas those who put a price on the goods of the spirit.

47. At this time I have not come to give you earthly riches, I have already given them to you in other times. Now I come to fill you with wisdom.

48. In all times men of science have denied and combated my revelations and spiritual manifestations. But I don't fight science, because I am Science. I am the one who inspires man for good and recreates himself. Verily I tell you, whoever takes science to cause evil, he has not been inspired by Me.

49. Recognize by its essence my word, I am the vine, from it you are drinking the wine.

50. What do you need to be able to follow me? I will give you everything. I am building a sanctuary in your heart to always dwell in it, because my word through the human mouthpiece will cease to be heard and only your spirit will feel it vibrate in infinity.

51. Blessed are those who have spirituality, because they will feel my presence and will be those who, walking between misery and tears, bring comfort and salvation to this humanity.

52. My universal ray illuminates your understanding and in that light that bathes you, you feel full of my presence. The seers contemplate with joy and feel that light that envelops every

Love one another!

spirit. You have seen a great book, which I show to Israel, in which the lesson is contained and is open in the sixth chapter.

53. You have felt very close to you the kingdom that was promised to you when you heard my word and you already feel the happiness that awaits you. All your fears are dispelled, because you begin to recognize me as Father; and as you contemplate the fulfillment of my promises that were once given to the people of Israel, to the chosen people, you are filled with hope and you begin to form great purposes of amendment and compliance with my Law.

54. In my new advent, I am accompanied by spirits of great light, beings who are announcing to you the proximity of my Kingdom and preparing the human heart.

55. Your world has been illuminated by my presence; soon you will enter an era of spiritual rebirth that will lead you to the resurgence of all the virtues and that will place you on higher planes; but just as I have come to you, I have come to other worlds, where the spirit struggles and is perfected and restored with pain. Between these worlds and yours I have come to establish an alliance. I want you to link your thoughts with the beings who inhabit them, that you dedicate a prayer that comforts and enlightens the troubled spirit of your brothers.

56. In this way you will be able to understand that your mission is not limited only to helping your visible brothers, but that there are beings that you do not know, that you cannot touch from your current abode and that, nevertheless, are in need of you.

57. This world that is your home today, where you have had my clear manifestation, is propitious for you to intervene before Me begging for those beings of whom I speak to you.

58. In each era I have manifested myself full of wisdom, of essence, of love. You have been witnesses of my manifestations. Who does not know that I, the Lord, have spoken to the world from its earliest days? Who does not know that I came in Jesus to give you my teaching? I want humanity to know that today I have come to clarify and explain every word and every mystery that would have contained the book of eternal wisdom.

59. In your continuous transit you have been protected by Me; you are eternal travelers and you do not know the future that awaits you. Do not guess when the storm is approaching, nor when the iris of peace will appear. Only I, Who am the one who watches over you, announce to you, when you are ready, what is to come. This valley, which has sometimes been propitious and kind to you, has also been hostile to you and has caused you to shed abundant tears, with which you have washed and purified your spirit.

60. Come to Me; you are tired of the road; come under the shade of this tree, which stands before you full of mercy and love for all its children; and when you have rested and all your sorrows have been alleviated, think of those who suffer and advocate for them. See that I can

Love one another!

give them everything without your mediation, but it pleases me that love, charity and mercy be manifested in the son, in order to share the pain or happiness of his brothers.

61. Your existence has no limit, the end of the flesh is not that of the spirit, because when she comes down to earth, he survives her and finds in his new life infinite reasons to fight and keep climbing. It is then that the spirit, free from the matter that has been oppressing it, breaks free and finds a vast field where to apply its gifts and the virtues it possesses.

62. When Jesus expired on the cross, the figure of man was erased from your mind and you conceived me infinite, capable of penetrating all the dwellings, to encompass the Universe with my love.

63. Contemplate yourselves all as equals, love each other fraternally, because after 1950 the positions will disappear from among you, there will be no guides or spokespersons, columns or seers, faculties or golden feathers, or fundamental stone, there will no longer be distinctions; to be great it is enough for me to see you prepared even when you have not had positions, so that I pour out my inspiration through you and you will be guided by it.

64. Not only those who have held these positions are those who are qualified to carry out great missions. I want you all to serve this cause and that in each of you all the charges become enclosed, so that you feel responsible for my Work.

65. My word will cease to materialize and with it you will achieve greater spirituality, because then you will seek me in infinity, elevating your thought, you will seek to please me by executing meritorious works, and that will give you greater spiritual progress.

66. I want you to feel like true brothers, to live together, so that you may come to feel closer to each other, so that you may be closer to Me. Those of you who have reached a greater understanding of my Work, teach your brothers and sisters, all those who are taking their first steps. Shake hands, protect each other. This is my will.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 220

1. You are welcome before Me, disciples.
2. Here is the Master who fulfills his promise of the Second Time, coming as the Holy Spirit to illuminate the Universe with his light.
3. Before Me are those who doubted, those who blasphemed against me, but who now come repentant to ask for forgiveness and to become my servants.
4. Before I arrived, Elijah was with you, to dispel the night and bring you light, to bring you closer to the source of grace and wisdom that is Me.
5. I have found you ready and have made you sit down at my table, so that you may taste my delicacies.
6. Spiritually I am shedding my blood drop by drop, to trace the path of restitution to you, so that you will never stray from the path again.
7. My love overflows over you, but not all of you are sensitive to it. While some feel it in their hearts, others remain lethargic. However, I do not take anyone away from my table because the spiritual resurrection will be in all my children.
8. Those who have truly felt my presence in this communication, thank me for the comfort that my word has brought to their heart, which felt lonely and abandoned.
9. This enclosure is not the Father's house; my altar is in your heart, your faith is the candle lit to Me, and your conscience is that upper light that shines on your path, that turns you away from evil ways, that warns you from the abyss, that encourages you to good.
10. You know that I made the light, as I made everything created, so that that light that you called day, would discover the greatness of Creation and you would have knowledge of my love and my power.
11. I formed you in my image and likeness, and if I am Triune and One, the trinity also exists in you.
12. Your material body represents Creation, by its formation and perfect harmony. Your incarnate spirit is an image of the Word who became man in order to trace a trace of love in the world of men, and your consciousness is a radiant spark of the divine light of the Holy Spirit.
13. Whenever man has departed from my Law, ignoring the voice of his conscience, he has penetrated into the night of temptation, darkness and sin, then I have had to judge his actions and before my justice he has experienced pain. But I have always given him occasion for

Love one another!

repentance and given him time for his restitution. The sinner has bowed before my justice, but later, when he received my forgiveness and my pleasantries, he has committed his sin again. In order to show you the path of your restitution, your God came to materialize among you and the Universal Mother had to become a woman to redeem you with her tenderness.

14. Spiritually you have come a long way and now you are amazed at the intuition and the development that the new generations manifest from their earliest childhood; because they are spirits who have lived a lot and who are now returning, to walk before humanity, some along the paths of the spirit and others along the paths of the world, according to their gifts and their mission. But in all of them, humanity will find peace. Those beings I am talking about will be your children.

15. It is no longer the time for you to travel through deserts, nor for you to occupy yourselves with vain missions. Think about the future, and prepare the humanity of tomorrow, because when you speak of my Doctrine and when you pour out my healing balm, surprised men will ask you from whom have you received such a great lesson and who has given you such a strange power to heal diseases? Then humanity will see my power in the works of love of my farmers.

16. The spirit is granted seven stages for its evolution and perfection in various reincarnations, for its progress and atonement, but it is not given to remember the previous reincarnations; matter is like a dense veil that covers them. Only consciousness gives you the intuition that you must walk forward on the path of light, which is that of perfection.

17. That path is the ladder with seven steps that will lead the spirit to my bosom, where it will remain eternally radiating its light on those who remain on the lowest steps.

18. That is my divine and eternal plan; you are my collaborators and you will come to reign with me, when you have broken the chains of materialism.

19. Hurry up! Whatever you can do now, do it! Practice my Teaching and you will experience my peace even in the midst of the chaos of this world.

20. Faith, Hope and Charity, like angels, remain hovering over your spirit!.

21. I enlighten your heart, spirit and mind, so that in this time of my communication, you may understand the wisdom of my word. This time will leave its mark on the coming generations so that they understand the era they are going to live in.

22. I have come as a beacon of light to illuminate your spirit, to strengthen it, and I have been a resurrection for all those who, listening to me, have believed; because knowing the peace of the higher life, they have risen up forming purposes of amendment and renouncing superfluous

Love one another!

goods. If they manage to sustain themselves in the trials, they will form my army of soldiers of good will. They will go to face the world of evil, populated by troubled minds that, using what I have created, still deny me, to a world turned into a desert whose hot sands require the plants of the wayfarer, and in that inclement desert, gales of ideas will mercilessly whip them.

23. Listen to me: Prepare yourselves and do not be afraid, because if there is faith in you and you carry my Work as an ideal, you will have my strength as a staff that will sustain you on the journey.

24. Let love and faith take root in your hearts, because forgiveness will flow from them for whoever offends you. Truly I tell you, before that wall evil has always stood still. You will have to drink bitter chalices, O dearly beloved disciples.

25. The struggle will begin after my departure, when I have ceased to be your counselor through human understanding, and you will only find my word in the writings that I will leave you.

26. My Word has explained to you everything that was previously a mystery to you, so that you may know nothing and know how to face trials calmly and courageously.

27. You have had through my lessons, a time of indelible joys. Your spirit, which longed for high joys, will be satisfied, because it was able to contemplate in the essence of my manifestations, the light of truth, the life of the spirit that awaits you; that life where nothing is limited, where everything is beautiful and perfect, from which with only its reflection you could purify your spirit.

28. When you sense that existence, your spirit feels the joy of eternity, your matter is revived and rises, because it knows that all its pains, its struggles and its renunciations will find the fairest of compensations for the spirit: Peace.

29. What you are acquiring is spirituality, because spirituality is also knowledge of eternal life, but if you come to harmonize with Creation, you will have found one more form of spirituality, because you will be living within my laws. If before it was for you the decline of the body as the end of the road, today you know that this is where the path began. Matter is only a fleeting garment. You already recognize that you are not only substance but also essence, because you know that where man ends, it is not the end on the path of the spirit.

30. And you ask: Master, then is it possible that what is essence is mixed with what is matter? And I say to you, Yes, my children, for the Father, who is omnipotent and omnipresent, is in everything created so that it may have life.

Love one another!

31. Always listen to the truth, she is like crystal clear water that lets you see everything that is at the bottom. Know how to find me in your own inspiration.

32. Simple is my word even when I speak of great revelations, because just as in a clear and understandable way I have explained to you how is the way that leads to the true Heaven, so I also tell you that with my word, I will abolish in this time the hell that men through religions and erroneous interpretations, have forged to inspire fear and put a blindfold of ignorance to humanity.

33. My word is like a book, I have opened its pages before you to show you the simplicity of the hereafter. The times when men fulfilled in a religious way, forgetting the Law, will pass away, because that was to transgress.

34. I have not come to instill fear in you; I have come to inspire love in you.

35. I have taught you that I do not punish you, that I only let you go to gather fruits of your sowing, which if they are sweet, will be your happiness and your salvation, and if they are bitter, they will awaken you to repentance and the desire to perfect yourself.

36. To help you in your struggle, I have prepared a new day full of light and grace, so that you may rejoice in my word, people of Israel.

37. From your childhood, in your youth, in middle age and in old age, you have sought Me, you have come to Me, at different ages. I contemplate in the congregations that form the people of Israel, from the newborn child to the elderly.

38. The old man says to me: I come to you late, O my Father, and very soon I will enjoy your word, benefits and charity. And the Father said to him, Old man, be with me, never again depart from Me. Follow Me today, and when your spirit reaches the threshold of the spiritual valley, and it is in the new life, you will have no age. You will always be young and strong. Do not regret having come now that your body is tired and sick, to know the light of my Doctrine. Look that I have called the children and in the bosom of my Work they have grown, and today that they have become men and women, they have moved away, they have tired of my word and they have gone in search of new paths, forgetting my advice and my caresses. But I will attract them again and in the final hour, they will all be with me because I am in all the planes in which the spirit dwells.

39. When man strays from the path of good, due to lack of prayer and good practices, he loses his moral strength, his spirituality and is exposed to temptation, and in his weakness, he gives room to sins, and they make the heart sick. But I have come as a Doctor to the sick bed and have put all my love and care into him. My light has been like crystal clear water on the lips embraced by the fever and when he felt my balm on his forehead, he told me: Lord, only your

Love one another!

charity can save me. I am seriously ill with the spirit and death will come to Me very soon. And I said to him, You shall not die, for I, who am life, have come, and all that you have lost will be returned to you.

40. Go to the fulfillment of your duties and all the evil that you have done, turn it into good. I give you the strength to carry out this great work of regeneration, because I have a great mission for you.

41. Thus I meet you in the Third Time, I know your evil and your anguish, but you will all be saved, because in you is the beginning of eternal life.

42. Prepare yourselves, so that by making yourselves worthy of Me, you can present your heart to me as a clean vessel inside and out, in which I deposit my word and with the light that I give you you can analyze it. From each of my words, form sentences and with them great books. I prepare your understanding, so that you can speak to your brothers and sisters and calm the hunger for truth and justice that humanity feels.

43. Appreciate my word, so that you will not say of my departure: "How great was the privilege I had, and I did not know how to understand it".

44. I do not want you to be like the children who, having a kind and loving Father by their side, despise him, and when he has closed his eyes to this world and I make him take a place in the spiritual valley, among the children favored by virtue; then those, mourn their lack of love and gratitude for that Father and recognize late the good they had and that they did not know how to appreciate.

45. Work now that you have me with you, so that you can say to the world: The Lord is speaking and giving proof of His presence. Draw near to Me those who seek Me, for they will believe. Tomorrow you will have to get ready to convince your brothers.

46. Every moment hardships come to you that make you cry and you say to me: Master, why do you test me, if you have promised me peace? and I tell you, it is because of these trials that the spirit remains alert. In the midst of tranquility, the light of your faith goes out and you stop on the path of struggle and perfection. If your body hurts you, or sorrows afflict your heart, be content, because you have recovered today in my Work the peace and health of the spirit.

47. The day will come when you, already prepared, will go to humanity with your pupils open and your intuition developed, to penetrate with respect into the interior of the hearts and discover their pain, their spiritual poverty and with my teaching you will be able to calm their need and encourage their spirit.

Love one another!

48. Whenever you put my word into practice, you will behold wonders. She will never let you down. If you prepare yourselves properly, you will be fulfilling your mission and my will.

49. I have given each one a specific mission: I have prepared some of them as a saving ark for all those who have not found understanding in their brothers, for the development of their gifts. To others as a source of light, where I have poured out my wisdom. In others I have manifested myself as love, pouring out tenderness and charity. New enclosures and new farms will still arise, for I am preparing the last ones. These will be like a staff for the first. Today they are little children, but they will become my disciples, and later, they will be the teachers of the new generations.

50. To be recognized, you have to live in virtue, in the fulfillment of all my precepts. In my Work you are all the same, first and last. The latter have had to prepare in less time to be instructed in my teaching.

51. To the peasants I say: Prepare yourselves, so that the Spiritual World may manifest itself with perfection through your understanding, and the word that gushes from your lips, may be pure and have spiritual essence. Do not let my inspiration, as it passes through your understanding, be tarnished. If your responsibility is very great, your reward will also be great. The joy and peace that you will enjoy, when you have fulfilled, you have not sensed. Your gifts are of great value and will lead you to true happiness.

52. Disembodied spirits, of different conditions, approach the farmers in search of charity, and when they have found the door of your heart closed and you have not given them comfort, your brain has been broken and they have left their influence of pain and restlessness among you.

53. Fulfillment awaits you. Be charitable. Israel has been prepared to bring light and peace to the needy spirits and as long as you do not fulfill, you will feel a great cross of duties weighing on you, which will not leave you until you have worked.

54. I promise you my peace as a precious reward.

55. You are purified in your thinking and in a disposition to listen to me. I tirelessly present myself among you to repeat my divine manifestations, so that you may come to destroy the doubt that may still exist in your heart.

56. I have manifested my presence and my essence so that no one can deny that I have been among this people.

57. This wisdom that I pour out through the pedestal, has not been taken from books, it is not the collection of knowledge that man has been able to acquire through the ages; nor am I making history for you as humanity does.

Love one another!

58. I come to manifest my light through a man equal to you, with knowledge similar to those that you carry, and the only thing I seek is the clarity of understanding and the purity of the spirit of the one who is going to become for an instant an instrument and spokesman of the Divinity, as well as the preparation and spiritual recollection of those who are going to listen to me. When this union of thoughts and wills is realized, the light of my Spirit comes to you, because in those moments your spirit has shed materialism and your heart understands the good; because your whole being feels the need to approach the Father, convinced that you are not capable of performing great actions, either spiritually or materially, without my help.

59. You came to Me with a heart broken by doubts, because you had been searching for the truth for a long time without finding it and when you heard my word, you suddenly doubted; but then faith came and you wanted to know what exists apart from your body and material life; you wanted to understand those gifts and you were convinced that, when the body that you now possess becomes inert under the earth, your spirit will continue to live, because a voice tells you that you are not only matter.

60. And you ask yourselves: - What is the spirit? In what form does he live? How should we prepare him to enter the world in which he is to dwell eternally? What evolution will it have to achieve? And what relationship will it have with other spiritual beings and even with the Divinity itself?

61. All these questions you have asked yourselves; the interest attracts you; that interest has later become a spiritual necessity, recognizing that what you have heard from the lips of the spokesman has deeply touched your heart.

62. You have come without being forced by anyone, you have not come deceived either. It has not been the ostentation or the splendor that has dazzled you, since you have found these poor and humble places; it has been the shining light of my word.

63. Do not be sad when you remember that from the Second Time I said to you, Many are the called and few are the chosen, for in truth it is not I who choose. I call everyone and with Me there are those who love me and want to follow me. If you who have been called want to be one of those who follow me, persevere.

64. My word and my revelations are for everyone; some will come to understanding first, others later, but all will come.

65. Man, by the free will he enjoys, is the one who voluntarily chooses the path that pleases him, the one he understands or the one that is easier for him to follow. I make the call to everyone, but the one who is most prepared is the one who chooses the best path. Thus, he who comes to hear my word and has been sensitive to the call and has shuddered at hearing my

Love one another!

lesson, will find in it the truth he seeks and will no longer turn away. These will be those who do not need the ostentation and greatness of the temples built by men, because they no longer inspire them with devotion or faith. They know that such temples will be unnecessary when man has achieved spirituality; their preparation will be a call to perfection; and it is my Divinity who will approach him to purify him. In this way I will dwell in his heart and establish true spiritual communion between him and my Spirit.

66. If for a moment you could completely detach from your material part, your spirit would be filled with joy as you felt enveloped in the light of the Hereafter. That light is the one that comes to you in a limited way through my divine ray. I limit myself to make you feel my presence, because being a universal force, creation, power, light and life, I could not come to you in all my power.

67. Just as you take from the sun that illuminates you only the rays necessary to live, I also tell you, if you abuse that force, you would harm yourself because it is too big and strong for creatures like you.

68. The same is true of the spiritual. You have to take from the Divinity the necessary part to your spirit, knowing that in that spark that you receive you will have all the strength to feel the inspiration that moves the fibers of your heart, the light that gives you understanding and understanding to fulfill your mission. In it you will find that harmony that must exist between God and man.

69. I speak to you in this way to help you understand this manifestation, so that you raise the spiritual part and your mind receives the inspiration from beyond, the high advice that teaches you the way in which you should live. Then you will understand that the smallest part of you is the matter that you have by envelope.

70. I am like a sun, you are like a spark from it. You were created small so that you would grow by your merits developing your gifts. You were pure in the beginning, purity that later you stained in trials and sin, because you were put on a path where you rose up by the effort of your will, so that in it you would make merits and raise a harvest. What effort would you have made to elevate yourselves, if you had always dwelt on high? What desire for development could there be in you, if from the very beginning you had been great? Of what merits could I have rewarded you, if you had always been perfect? But you came to Earth and in it you found the opposite feeling to perfection, to good. You have found the temptation that leads to evil, the weakness of the flesh, the snares of the world. There began the struggle of the spirit within the envelope whose nature was different from his own. The spirit, disoriented at first by the world and Nature with which he was surrounded, fell into lethargy, leaving matter to grow and act in accordance with his earthly conditions, with his material passions.

Love one another!

71. It was necessary that the spirit then came to Earth to incarnate again, one time after another, in different matters, some more perfect than others, some with a longer life than others, all of different inclinations, so that the spirit formed a concept of himself, so that he acquired knowledge and elevation. Thus, step by step, the present time could come when he could not only understand, but even know his future among humanity and also the spiritual life that awaits him. He who comes to acquire extensive knowledge through his struggle will not need new materials for his evolution, because he will be able to dwell in the spiritual abodes. So he will climb the ladder of perfection step by step until he reaches Me.

72. If your destiny is so great and your spirit is like Me, how can you fall into idolatry and make with your hands an image to worship me in it? Why do you not admire me better through this Nature, since you do not know how to go to the spiritual, and you are inspired by the contemplation of its magnificence, in the life that springs and pulsates at every step you take, in the countless beauties and wonders with which I have adorned your dwelling, in the firmament where thousands of worlds unknown to you shine and that speak to you of life, of law and of obedience, so that you may form your prayer of love, your thanksgiving and your confession?

73. This is your time, O spirits! Wake up, get up, come to Me!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 221

1. People, I am going to touch your most sensitive fibers to prepare you and make you worthy to receive my teaching.
2. I am going to tell you about the divine Mother, of that spirit who incarnated in the Second Time to fulfill a high destiny.
3. Mary was sent to manifest her virtue, her example and perfect divinity. She was not just another woman among mankind. She was a different woman and the world contemplated her life, knew her way of thinking and feeling, knew the purity and grace of her spirit and body. She is an example of simplicity, humility, self-denial and love. And despite the fact that her life has been known to the world of that time and of the following generations, there are many who do not know her virtue, her virginity. They do not explain the fact that she was a virgin and a mother and it is that man is an unbeliever by nature and has not known how to judge the divine works with the prepared spirit. If I studied the scriptures and analyzed the incarnation of Mary and the lives of her predecessors, I would come to know who She is.
4. Mary is essentially divine, her spirit is one with the Father and with the Son, why judge her human, if she was the favorite daughter, announced to humanity from the beginning of time as the creature in whom the Divine Word would incarnate?
5. Then why does man blaspheme and doubt my power and search my works without respect? It is that he has not delved into my divine teaching, has not meditated on what the scriptures say, nor does he accept my will.
6. Today, in the Third Time, she also doubts that She comes to communicate with men and I tell you that she has participation in all my works because she is the representation of the most tender love that is housed in my Divine Spirit.
7. I have given you proofs of this truth and I have allowed the prophets of all times to testify to Mary as the Universal Mother; today those who possess this gift have also seen her manifest in symbols or allegories that represent her; you have felt her maternal influence that caresses you, her strength and comfort alleviating your sorrows, and you also feel that her intercession has saved you from many dangers; in this time in which the world is traveling through various paths led by science in a dizzying career, in which materialization, vanity and pleasures have taken him away from the true path.
8. That is why I have come to call the hearts of my people to teach them and then send them as an emissary of this good news.

Love one another!

9. My messengers have always been unknown, but do not fear that the Almighty is with his servants. I myself was unknown, since not everyone knew how to see in Christ, the presence of God and only managed to see in Him, a prophet, or an enlightened one.
10. I had to bear witness to Myself, with my superhuman life, deeds and death. And before that truth many arose with burning faith in their hearts, who testified to my Doctrine.
11. Even when I was dead I did not abandon you, because after the sacrifice I manifested myself spiritually in fullness of life. I arrived among my people from the spiritual valley and there I prepared him, wrapped him in my light, clothed him with the white garment of purity and sent him into the world to incarnate again. But the time came to gather the tribes of my people, and I called them to this piece of land. For you are indeed the people of Israel, but not by blood, but by the spirit. My kingdom is not of this world, nor is your eternal abode on earth.
12. See your King and Lord, how he descends among human wickedness full of humility and love to make his teachings reach the dead in the light of the Third Time.
13. No longer look for me in idolatrous cults. It is no longer time for you to love me with fanaticism. From the earliest times I have combated these evil inclinations among you and have revealed to you direct communication with my Spirit, through prayer.
14. The scriptures of past times could reveal to you what I repeat to you today, but man has dared to falsify my truths in order to spread them adulterated. And there you have a spiritually sick, tired and lonely humanity.
15. That's why my voice of Alert! he lets himself be heard through the spokesman, because I don't want you to find the confusion.
16. By the path that I am tracing you, you will be able to find the one that I taught you in the past times, because everyone is one.
17. Men are walking with anxiety, in search of justice, truth, charity and love. They stumble and fall before human indifference. But those who have heard this voice in the Third Time, have felt my presence and in my essence have calmed hunger, thirst and pain. However, among those who have witnessed my manifestation, there are those who deny it, believing it impossible that God deigns to communicate through sinful man. To the unbeliever I say that the purest light of the Divinity will not be tarnished by human sin, because my light is infinitely superior to the good or bad works of men and I have also come to give light to those who are among shadows.
18. There is a divine pleasure in reaching out to the sinner, comforting his heart, making him feel the warmth of the Father, and making him know the taste of the bread of eternal life.

Love one another!

19. You who hear me and who know that you are the Lord's people, understand that until now you have not fulfilled the mission that the Father assigned to you from the beginning of time, that you have hidden the Law and have sown the ways of pain; but bitterness and vicissitudes have made you know the pain so that you can understand and love your sister humanity.

20. My word is universal, but if it is not heard by everyone, it is because of their materialism, which covers their eyes like a blindfold of darkness, and their spiritual ear has lost the sensitivity to listen to the Divine Word.

21. Times of danger are approaching. The war with its flood of pain, misery and mourning will make men shudder once again. Minds and spirits will be troubled, and all this will speak to humanity of their lack of obedience to my laws of love and justice. But I, as a Father of love, will stand before the chaos and make my light shine in the firmament as an aurora of peace and redemption.

22. I am preparing you so that tomorrow you may be the light of the world, that you may be life and bread, charity and love among your brothers.

23. Enter into my word and in its essence you will find me.

24. My word, it is light and peace for the spirit, descends in these moments to your heart. Seek my light to that people who in the three times have received my divine lessons.

25. Israel was sleeping, when suddenly the signs of my arrival began to awaken and disturb him. I introduced myself among men and opened for them a new era.

26. I brought in my new lessons greater teachings than those of the past times, because I found more capacity in the minds and greater evolution in the spirits.

27. Do not take as a distinction the fact that you have chosen one people from the earth among the others; I love all my children equally and the peoples they have formed.

28. Each people brings a mission to the Earth, and the destiny that Israel has brought is to be among humanity the prophet of God, the beacon of faith and the way of perfection.

29. My prophecies and revelations that I have made to you from the earliest times did not have a fair interpretation because the hour had not yet come when humanity would understand them.

30. Yesterday, Israel was a people of the Earth, today, it is a multitude scattered throughout the world; tomorrow, the people of God will be made up of all the spirits, which in perfect harmony, will form together with their Father, the divine family.

31. My word is the book of wisdom that will make man penetrate into an unknown, higher and more beautiful life, he will know its essence and through his spirit he will understand the

Love one another!

revelations that previously seemed to him unfathomable arcana and that the Father was willing to reveal them to him when the hour was arrived.

32. You will seek and love spiritual teachings, and by pursuing that ideal, you will feel that your transit on Earth becomes light. Every hour that passes, every day and every year that passes, bring you closer to the culmination of that time.

33. I am pouring out my word in torrents so that when it ceases to be heard, you will not fall into confusion. I do not want that day to surprise the first or the last unprepared. With what confidence will you be able to give yourselves later to your fulfillment if you know how to understand and obey my commands!

34. It is necessary that you divest yourselves of many practices that still tarnish your life and your worship. You must be interested in elevating your existence more, so that you may come to read in the divine book that is in Me.

35. I speak to the spirit more than to the heart, because it is he who can conceive what elevation and eternity mean. And to those who have made this earth their eternal mansion and in it seek their glory, honors, pleasures and power, I say: look at your world shaken with pain, populated with misery and desolation and illuminated by the false lights of a selfish and vain science.

36. All the life and works of men are judged in these moments; even Nature, by means of her elements, touches the spirits and speaks to the hearts.

37. To every creature I will ask what is the fruit of his ambition. What will be your response to the Eternal? And you multitudes who have heard my voice at this time and know that in every word of mine you have received a command, what will you answer when the hour comes?

38. Verily I say to you, I am giving both of you the necessary time so that you will not appear naked before Me, stained or miserable. I want you to be strong so that you will be able to face the vicissitudes, the great lessons of life, the temptations.

39. Truly I tell you that you are stronger than you think, but that you need to penetrate more into my Doctrine so that you can discover within yourselves the spiritual treasure with which each creature is endowed.

40. You can resolve conflicts, dispel darkness and make light, ward off evil and attract good.

41. Those who know how to wield their weapons and overcome all adversity with them will be called soldiers of God. The most evolved spirits will intuitively protect their weaker brothers, and these, in turn, will sense near which heart they will feel more secure.

Love one another!

42. The greatness of man will not be given by his earthly possessions, nor his titles, nor his attire; in the poor there may be a spirit elevated by his evolution and spirituality, and among them there are many who will manifest to humanity the eternal truth.

43. In this hour in which you meet with me, it is for you a moment of spiritual joy, because you are preparing to receive my inspiration and my commands. Your spirit has been purified to receive the essence of this teaching and to understand it.

44. Some of you have been docile and willing to listen to me, others have stubbornly ignored me and I patiently await the awakening of these disciples. I have come as a warrior and I have launched myself to the conquest of the spirits, because they are my children. It will not be rigor that overcomes his reluctance, but my love and my patience. I want you to look at me, to recognize me, so that you can love me and know that you live within the Universe that I jealously govern, and that you must follow the path of righteousness that I have traced out to you.

45. I have given you the Law and I have waited for your fulfillment based on what your conscience tells you; I have not imposed my will on you, since I have given you my own will, free will, faculties, to make you similar to Me, But if you want to know my desire, I will tell you that I already want to see you walk zealously within my laws of justice, free of errors, so that you leave your descendants, a good seed, a clear example, a luminous path.

46. The lesson that I leave you today for your perfection is part of the book of my word, in which my wisdom is contained so that it may be studied and felt more with the spirit than with the mind or the heart.

47. There is a lot of poverty in the spirit of men because of their poor spirituality, hence sadness, orphanhood, hunger is born. This humanity that I love so much, needs to be fed with wisdom, with pure essence and only the divine word will fortify it. For humanity to have the testimony of the people who have heard me, it will still have to wait for your preparation and dedication to the fulfillment of your mission.

48. I have taught you to work with the spirit, so that your work may be lavish in benefits. I have told you that wherever your plant cannot go, because you cannot bridge the distances, your spirit can carry your message and prepare the environment of peoples and nations that are in danger, of homes that have been invaded by grief, or of sick people who invoke charity. All this you can do in my name, I allow it so that you can present me with greater merits.

49. For the spirit there is no distance that he cannot bridge. You can take your prayer or a good wish to your brothers, and you will not find an obstacle that stops you in your eagerness to send your message of goodwill to others.

Love one another!

50. Your spirit senses that the time is already near when he will enter a stage of greater elevation, in which he will reach the understanding of his gifts in all their significance.

51. I do not want you to remain without receiving until the last of the lessons that I have to give you. I will make known to you my Work of this time from the first to the last part, so that you may feel qualified to present to humanity the testimony of my word with your works of love.

52. I have taught you to pray, so that you may learn to be in communication with me and may receive my inspiration that will come to enlighten you in times of trial, because men will sink into a greater chaos than the one they are going through and it is necessary that you pray for all your brothers.

53. I am writing the history of humanity, everything you did in the world will be printed in that book. Do you want to present examples of meekness and patience, or do you prefer to leave an inheritance of disobedience and rebellion?

54. Many of you will no longer have a new opportunity to come to Earth, to repair your faults on it, you will not possess that instrument that you carry today and that is your body, on which you rely. You must understand that coming into the world is a privilege for the spirit, that it is never a punishment; therefore, you must take advantage of this grace.

55. After this life you will go to other worlds to receive new lessons and there you will find new opportunities to continue climbing and perfecting yourself. If you have fulfilled your duties as men, you will leave this world with satisfaction for the mission accomplished, carrying tranquility in your spirit.

56. At this time I have sent you not only so that you may be saved, but I have entrusted to you a legion of incarnate beings some and disembodied others, for whom you must be guides and guardians.

57. You must take my word to everyone with the same purity with which I have given it to you, simple on the outside and deep at the bottom, substantial, full of revelations for everyone, whether they are connoisseurs or rude. And after the great struggles that will be waged in the world in search of the truth, my Doctrine will triumph, a single idea will prevail; the worship of men to the Divinity will be simplified to become spiritual. You will have known all the paths and you will have chosen the shortest one to get to Me.

58. My work will come to crown the effort of all those who have lived in vigil, waiting for my return. It will clarify many of the mysteries that man has not yet managed to understand, it will be a powerful weapon in the hands of those who love goodness and justice, filling hearts with joy.

Love one another!

59. You will see the great princes convert to my teaching and leave their reign, their temporal power to reach that of the spirit, the one that never ends. In this way you will see churches collapse that once looked strong in their pride and vanity, to follow my trace of humility. The hungry will eagerly seek even in the last of my words the Spirit of Truth, the Comforter, the Master who returns in triumph to re-establish his Reign in the spirit of men.

60. Before all this happens, all imposture and falsehood will be pointed out, you will not allow any more adulteries. The books in which the Truth is not contained will disappear and only the only book that I have entrusted to men and that has been written since the beginning of time in their own spirit will remain.

61. Whenever humanity has found itself in danger, I have come to save it. Today I am preparing my people to be the bulwark of this humanity that has been engaged in so many struggles, that has fallen into chaos from which it has not been able to rise. When this test has passed, the iris of peace will shine.

62. Who of you will be on earth by that time? Who will see that era of peace? Verily I tell you that that day is not far off and then this world will be an image of the Land of Promise that exists in the hereafter.

63. Love, which is the principle and the reason for being of you, will be in all the hearts of those from whom a simple and pure worship will rise that will reach Me.

64. You have not thought about tomorrow and are quietly waiting for events. You are confident that the Master will come out in defense of his Work and you must remember that with my Work it is man whom I have come to rescue; I have always come against his enemies, these are his vanity, his egoism, his love for the world, his materialism; and I want you to be the invincible soldiers in that fight so that you can stop and extinguish the evil that dwells in you today.

65. Repentance, like purifying water, is washing the spirits and light is penetrating into them, recognition of my commands, good intentions have begun to germinate.

66. I bless all the works and good thoughts of my children.

67. I come to grant you what you need, what can these creatures through whom I communicate give you to feed your spirit? Although they are like you, my image and they carry my virtues, they are not qualified to offer you the bread of the spirit, look at them only as my instruments for this communication that I have established with man.

Love one another!

68. The spirit of Israel has evolved and yet has not reached complete spirituality, and it has been necessary that I, through human understanding, give you my teachings in material language to make me understand you.

69. The times in which Jesus, my incarnate Word, manifested Himself to men, have passed; He is an example for the spokespersons of today, and if they imitate Him, great inspirations will reach and great multitudes will follow them.

70. Not everyone has understood my Work written with indelible letters throughout the ages; that is why I approach you to help you analyze my lesson of the past times and to study the present revelations. Free yourselves, people, no more slavery or captivity, be free to love, believe, think, and work for the universal good.

71. Seek and recognize in yourselves the likeness that you have with me, so that you may do mighty works and let my image be seen in your works of love for your brothers and sisters. If, on the contrary, you turn away from the path, you will turn away from your Creator and you will not allow my Spirit to manifest itself in your works, you will be limiting the virtues with which I have given you, you will lose the route and you will not know where you have come from, where you are going and when your return to Me will be.

72. The spirit of men is hungry, it seeks in religions, ideas or doctrines, the food it needs; it feels the call of its Father and does not know where to find it. I spoke to his spirit from the mountain, so that he learns to rise and reach direct communication with my Spirit.

73. I invite everyone to my mansion, I have made my manifestations palpable; as a good Shepherd I am pointing out the pasture that is my bosom, to make the spirits rest in it.

74. I will give everything to you for that journey back to Me. Analyze the essence of my word, and in it you will have the necessary knowledge and strength.

75. Do not distinguish anyone, on all roads there are men of good will, spirits who love me and who know how to receive my gifts. Keep in mind my precept that says to you: "Love one another"

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 222

1. You look very close at the departure of the Master, and therefore you weep in silence because you have become accustomed to my sweet word. But I tell you, I will not depart until I have given you my last lesson first, and so you will not be clumsy in transmitting my teaching.
2. Great trials of pain are coming, and your prayer will be able to achieve much in those hours of bitterness. Unite yourselves in your spiritual work, obey my orders, because I do not want your faults and disobediences to be imprinted in the Golden Book.
3. In this time the number of those called has been great; every time I appear among you, new hearts arrive to swell these ranks; which resemble tombs, because they keep inside a dead person, who is their own heart.
4. But pain purifies the spirits, so many will not incarnate again. They will go to other worlds to take care of the missions that their Father points out to them.
5. I come to help you in your regeneration, so that when you detach from this world, you will not have to atone for your faults but that you will arrive before the Supreme Judge, clean from all stain.
6. Understand that whatever you do to your brothers, you do to Me, because you are all part of Myself. Do not forget this, so that you can look into each of your fellow human beings to your Father.
7. Men come to feel pleasure in causing pain, but sooner or later remorse also comes as an inexorable judge, to judge you and to wash you away.
8. If at this time you fulfill your high mission of regenerating yourselves and save your brothers, tomorrow your name and that of my people will be pronounced with respect and gratitude, even in the most distant regions.
9. Do not miss out on feeling the satisfaction of being able to be worthily called my disciples after my departure, but you must be prepared to present yourselves in the counties, towns and villages to teach the Good News of my Third Testament, bearing witness with your works.
10. At this time some human doctrines have apparently triumphed and there is a diversity of ideologies; but the hour is approaching when a single idea prevails, when humanity is unified in a single Doctrine and this will be Spiritualism.
11. The elements of Nature will be in charge of awakening men and whenever they try to distort my truth, those forces will speak of my justice.

Love one another!

12. my Work will reach the ministers, the kings and lords of the earth, and you will contemplate them prostrate before my Divinity. Then many books will disappear in the fire and the book that my golden pens wrote under my dictation will arise, for the knowledge of the generations to come.

13. This book will be studied and men curious to know the future will look at it, because the great chaos will be sensed by humanity.

14. Persevere all in hope, because peace will be very great after that chaos! And the bonanza will be very great, the same Nature that sometimes seems hostile to you, you will see it kind in its different seasons. The mountains, valleys and hills, will show exuberance and beauty. Trees will be loaded with good fruits and health, well-being and peace, will envelop human life.

15. Today the earth is cleansed of all impurity, until it reaches new virginity.

16. When the plagues are about to be unleashed, I will give you the feeling and I will speak to you in dreams so that you may be warned and pray for others.

17. You have not yet contemplated the beginning of the struggle against my Work and you must wake up because prepared men will fight it.

18. Stop thinking too much about the needs of the body and think about the spiritual future of all humanity.

19. My Doctrine will spread throughout the world, but it will not be made known by transgressors, they will be my new apostles of humility and spirituality, those who testify with their works to the charity and love of their Creator.

20. Do not let mankind see that you are weak and that you have learned nothing from Me; see that men will have much to learn from you. Do not imitate those who, saying, "Lord, your will be done to me," and at the time of trial are dissatisfied and still dare to attribute imperfections to me.

21. I speak to you simply, in your language, because I don't want to leave anything a mystery. In these last years of my stay among you, I will make many lessons known to you. O blessed people of Israel, who as tireless pilgrims are crossing the desert, stop for a moment to hear my word. My house opens its doors to all walkers who call to them with humility. Calm down your hunger and thirst and you will no longer be the hungry or the thirsty.

22. You are going through days of trial, times of purification and restitution, but I am close to you, to help you not to faint in the trial. Do not think for a moment that you are weak, affirm yourselves in the certainty that you are the same people of the past times. Strong people, courageous, saving boat for the shipwrecked, good travel companion, friend, brother and

Love one another!

example. The mission that I have now entrusted to you is to love. Love is the seed that I have sown in you, because she is the beginning and the reason for all her creatures.

23. If you contemplate that I am Wisdom, that wisdom springs from love. If you recognize me as a judge, that justice is based on love. If you consider me powerful, my power is rooted in love. If you know that I am eternal, my eternity comes from love, because love is life and life makes spirits immortal. Love is light, it is life and knowledge. And that seed I have given you since the beginning of time, the only one that I, as a perfect farmer, have sown in the lands that are your hearts.

24. Today, in the Third Season, once again you rise up in the lands of the Lord, to go sowing that seed that you have found, but you have seen that not all lands are easy to sow, you have also seen that some bear fruit soon and others are late. Some you have found as hard as rocks, others have been covered with weeds and weeds and very few have been clean and prepared. It is much that you had to work to clean those lands, and after sowing them, but when you have been patient and have watered them with the water of your faith, you have been able to contemplate in the previously unfruitful lands, that the seed has germinated and grown and with them you have rejoiced. Those lands that seemed to reject you every moment, today are your joy, your hope and have brought peace to your spirit. There is your work, your eagerness and your sleeplessness, you can no longer turn away from them.

25. Keep watching and praying for those plots, because the fruit that you gather will be able to feed you eternally; but in order for this fruit to give you the good taste and reach you the true life, you have to cultivate it with care, so that the seed becomes a plant and this one a corpulent tree with extensive branches that provide the walker with the welcoming shade and the abundant fruits that give life to the great multitudes. And then, that seed must return to the heart of the earth; to continue being born, growing and bearing fruit there until the consummation of time.

26. How great is my joy to find myself among my disciples in these moments of true spiritual communion. It is the happy moment when the Father feels the love of his children and they receive the paternal oscar that he offers them. It is the moment when when you came you said to me: Father, we have worked according to your teachings; but since we are not perfect, we come to You, like little children full of meekness and humility, to show you our sowing as it is this day and so that You, Divine Teacher, with your love and wisdom, teach us, correct us and tell us how we should follow. Point out to us what we have done wrong, to amend it with your help and already prepared by your charity let us show humanity the Work, without adding or subtracting any merit from it.

Love one another!

27. I answer you: Blessed are you because you trust in Me, you know that you are not coming before an executioner or before an unjust judge, but you are before a Father who is all love and teaching.

28. I give you one more lesson, so that you may prepare yourselves and take advantage of my words until the last moment, so that you may remain after 1950, as teachers, and guides of humanity.

29. The world is being tested, the nations feel the full weight of my justice falling on them. And my light, my voice that calls you, makes itself felt in all humanity. Men feel my presence, they perceive my universal ray that descends and rests on them; and they lift up their spirit to Me to ask me: Lord, in what time are we? These trials and bitterness that have come to men, what do they mean, Father? Do you not hear the cry of this world? You said you'd be back. How long are you coming, Lord? And in every sect and religion, the spirit of my children rises and they seek me, they invoke me, they ask me and they wait for me. And when they, because of their unpreparedness, do not come to feel me, their faith weakens, they are confused and blaspheme. And I tell you that it was about time that your emissaries were crossing the borders of your nation and had reached them, as precursors of my teaching giving the good news, helping them to understand the meaning of the trials, the why of the chaos in which humanity lives.

30. You have slept, people, letting the times pass by and you have concretized only to taste the sweetness of my word, to receive my wonders, to listen to my forgiveness that caressed you every moment, without remembering that in those very moments when you were enjoying peace, there are millions of your brothers and sisters, who are confused and lost in their faith; who walk without God and without Law, who lack daily bread and spiritual nourishment.

31. While you gather with your brothers, with your children, wives or husbands around your table to savor your delicacies, there are thousands of scattered families, who see their homes destroyed by the wars that have ignited human passions and ambition. Many fathers have been left without children, many mothers do not have support for their little ones, there are many orphans who have long been deprived of contemplating the beloved face of their parents; widows who have gone mad with pain, multitudes of men who have been imprisoned, who find themselves hurrying a cup of bitterness, eating only a handful of bread that is not enough to feed their body.

32. And if the material pain that the nations are suffering is bloody, consider how much greater will be what the spirit is suffering. Truly I tell you, they are already drinking the dregs of the bitterest chalice.

Love one another!

33. Arise, O people, prepare yourselves in prayer, so that you may go with your thoughts, like larks of peace to those nations and open the doors of light, of reason and of justice to those peoples. I am preparing you, but first I wanted to purify you. Remember that to get to Me, how many trials you had to go through and how much bitterness hit your spirit and your matter! Illness in some, misery in others, ignorance of loved ones, their abandonment or their departure. Pain in all its forms, like a very bitter cup, was drunk by you in order to purify you. Your heart opened in the midst of the pain that was purifying you to come to recognize and love me.

34. When you came to Me, led by Elijah, the good Shepherd, you came very humbly to ask me what I was going to do with you, because you humbly asked me to do my will in you. And my will has been to teach you love, forgiveness and charity in all its forms. For them I have given you gifts, faculties and graces.

35. I still remain among you, because you have not yet taken advantage of and assimilated my divine teaching. You have not yet come to understand the greatness of my divine teaching in all its magnitude. You are not yet ready for the struggle and that is why I will continue to speak to you until the end of 1950.

36. This doctrine has come not only to save my chosen people, but all the nations of the earth. I will save my children from all slavery or captivity so that they will feel masters of themselves and will not fall back into the captivity of ignorance or fanaticism, and when they have achieved absolute liberation, they can go to save their brothers. Today you are purifying your customs and practices both spiritual and human; later you will go to perform the same work with humanity, but I must warn you that you must do it with humility, without showing off spiritual elevation, with meekness that reveals the purity of your purposes, with true love in your works.

37. Go and fulfill your mission full of firmness and confidence in Me, and do everything that you had not done in times past, so that you may leave your work completed and you may finally reach the spiritual fulfillment that awaits you.

38. If this world has been a valley of tears until now, it is because man has departed from my Law, I formed a paradise for him and made many of the first spirits incarnate in the first matters, while remaining angels. I wanted that when they came to Earth, they would not lose their grace and live in peace and conformity; but man did not want it that way and his weakness and ingratitude, his lack of spirituality gave rise to a world of pains and struggles.

39. The man suffered to make his daily bread and the woman accompanied him on his journey of pain and vicissitudes. But this world, which has been the valley of tears for so many ages,

Love one another!

will become a valley of peace, when you, my first disciples, have redeemed yourselves and go everywhere bearing witness to Me, with your good works.

40. This planet that has received spirits in different degrees of elevation, most of them delayed, will receive in its bosom, beings of great elevation, who will be able to communicate with me, from spirit to Spirit. And every generation that passes by will live with greater purity, until the kingdom of Heaven is established in the hearts of men.

41. To achieve all this, you will have to fight within your own home so that you make it a temple of love and of teaching my Law, where parents are for their children my representatives on Earth and children are for their parents, jewels of great value, tender plants that must be cultivated with love. May the man in his field of cultivation, in the work assigned to him, carry as a banner the fulfillment of his mission with fortitude; may the woman be the loving companion of the man and the self-sacrificing mother, so that both, in union with their children, bless the bread that gives them sustenance.

42. I want you to take the bread of my teaching wherever you go and preach with humility, because there will be those who, when contemplating your life, will be intrigued and wonder: Who are these who know how to live with so much love and simplicity? Who are these who know how to be happy with a piece of bread and who, despite its scarcity, show themselves healthy and strong and do not need to turn to men of science for their advice or health? And when they come to ask you who has taught you, you will tell them: The Divine Teacher in Spirit, who has come to us in the Third Time, in fulfillment of his promise made in Times past. I want you to bear witness to Me with your deeds, because humanity is tired of words. There you have many of your brothers who strive to preach the Gospel and despite the fact that it is the word that I gave you in the Second Time, they have not managed to save humanity from this Third Time, because they have lacked the practice of good works, the example. My apostles gave their lives for those very words, but they did know how to imitate me and sealed their fulfillment with their blood.

43. Today I do not come to ask for your blood, nor that you sacrifice your life; what I ask of you is love, sincerity, truth, selflessness.

44. This is how I teach and teach you, preparing with them the disciples of my divinity in this Third Time, because I see you indifferently contemplating the progress of the world, and it is that you do not know how to penetrate the heart of humanity, where there is so much misery and so much pain. There is great inequality, because I see lords who only need the crown to be named kings and I contemplate subjects who are true slaves. Hence the fight has been ignited. Among those gentlemen who are rich in the world there are many who call themselves Christians, but I tell you that they hardly know my name.

Love one another!

45. Those who do not see their neighbor in others, those who accumulate wealth and seize what belongs to others, these are not Christians, because they do not know charity. The struggle between the spiritual and the material will come, humanity will enter into that struggle and for the triumph of justice to come, how many bitterness will it have to suffer!

46. In the midst of that contest of doctrines and ideas, my teaching will arise, as the light of the lighthouse appears in the midst of the storm. Understand through my word the situation that will overwhelm humanity and then you will know how to judge with better tino and you will know what you must do so as not to remain inactive.

47. Understand that the only spiritual treasure for which you must fight is that of my Law. You have sacrificed the symbols through which you worshipped me yesterday, to make way for a more perfect idea. However, see how even at this time peoples are rising up disputing the possession of that land and those places where in the past times I manifested myself. I have made many symbols disappear, but men do not lack reasons for their idolatry and fanaticism. I tell you that before the coming generations bow down to the idols of today, my justice will destroy them and the only pillars that resist the power of my justice, will be those that support the shrines erected in the depths of your heart: Shrines of faith; of peace and fraternity, because the spiritual is indestructible.

48. My spiritual Doctrine in the Third Time, when the Earth is already prepared, it will meekly reach the heart of humanity, its triumph will not be achieved with blood or with offenses. Spiritualism will be established by understanding each other. No one who tries to impose my Doctrine by force will be a soldier of the Truth; because my Doctrine does not come in terms of material conquest, because if the Second time I came to prepare you to reign in your heart I told you that my Kingdom was not in this world, today that I come to raise your spirit to reign in it, how could I tell you otherwise? My doctrine rests on foundations of love, but you have forgotten it and that is why I have told you that it was necessary that I return among men to remind them of the forgotten Law, the one that your ancestors loved and for which many martyrs and apostles died thinking of you.

49. My sacrifice of that time was not enough and here you have me again. New apostles are needed and soon I will send them with the divine seed. Like the winds that go from one end of the earth to the other, so my Doctrine will spread. My messengers will not go alone, a world of invisible beings like armies of light, will accompany you to make your passage more prodigious and in truth you will be heard by all.

50. Disciples, learn from Me, while the moment comes when you have to get up to teach my lesson to your brothers, know from now on that the year 1950 has passed. You will not enter into ecstasy again to speak, for then it will be enough for you to raise your thoughts to Me,

Love one another!

with that preparation that I have taught you so that words of light may come out of your lips. Develop your gifts so that you will know how to receive my inspiration.

51. I give you this lesson, so that you may study it carefully and analyze its essence, which will be useful to you tomorrow, when you have to teach your brothers, with my doctrine of love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 223

1. I have come down to you to look for you, because for a long time you have been walking far from the path and you have done nothing to find the true path.
2. You needed My presence as a Teacher, and that is why I have presented myself among you to give you courage, strength and faith to fight for your salvation.
3. A great spiritual ignorance envelops humanity; it does not realize its destiny or its responsibility on Earth, and therefore it has lost the path.
4. Man does not know who he is, so he does not know how much he treasures in his spirit. He has concretized himself to develop his human faculties, but he has ignored those of the spirit due to his lack of interest in what is high and noble.
5. How could humanity discover the powers that it carries in itself?
6. It was necessary that I approach your heart to awaken you from the deep spiritual lethargy in which you were plunged and remind you that you are not just matter, that you are not small and even less outcasts.
7. When you heard my word, full of joy you said to me: Lord, is it possible that there are so many gifts in our being? Then you have begun to understand something of who you are and what you mean in the Universe.
8. Sometimes you doubt the gifts that I have told you that you possess, and I tell you that your doubt comes from the fact that you have not developed them, so they cannot manifest themselves in the way that you would like.
9. It is true that there are cases in which with faith alone you can perform amazing works, but you should know that it was my love that granted you that miracle to encourage your faith, even when you were not yet able to carry out that work.
10. The development of the powers of the spirit is long, so long that a single matter is not enough for him, not a single existence on Earth is enough for him. But my providence, which is in everything, is preparing for each spirit new bodies in which it can continue its development, helping it in its perfection so that it can reach the place that is destined for it. I tell you this, because I have surprised you by thinking that what you have achieved is very little compared to what you have been told that you possess; then doubts arise in your heart and decay invades you.
11. With what I have now told you, you will already be able to understand that it will not be possible for you, in a single existence, to develop the gifts of which your spirit is formed to

Love one another!

their full capacity, because since they are part of a being that belongs to the eternal, which is part of the infinite, it is natural that in such an ephemeral life, such as the life of man on Earth, you will not be able to look at the complete development of some of your gifts.

12. However, I must make it clear to you that not because you know that in the present existence you will not be able to achieve the maximum development of your gifts, will you falter in your efforts to achieve your evolution. On the contrary, think that if in a single existence you could contemplate the complete development of your spiritual gifts, they would be very small.

13. I only ask you to take one step in each incarnation, but that it be a firm step towards perfection; then it will be your spirit that will notice its advance, manifesting itself with increasing wisdom through those bodies that are being entrusted to it.

14. Now you are in preparation: all the gifts you possess have already been revealed to you by my word and the mission that you will have to fulfill in your spiritual journey has been made known to you.

15. You have already been tested with the trials to which a spirit must be subjected to receive a message or a divine revelation; it remains for you only to start your development, in the confidence that your path will be illuminated with the light of consciousness, which will always tell you what you should do.

16. You would like your communication from spirit to Spirit to be perfect, that the gift of clairvoyance had been fully manifested, that the healing power allowed you to perform a miracle in each case and that the gift of the word bloomed on your lips overflowing in consolation, in wisdom and in prophecies; but when you are convinced that you are still far from reaching those heights, you grieve and become silent and taciturn; why, disciples? Don't you understand that a lot of what you want to achieve depends on your preparation?

17. You well know what is the preparation that the disciple must have in order to be able to recreate himself with the fruit of his spirituality and that is to lead a clean life, to be ready for prayer, to serve your fellow men, to resist temptations, so that at the moment of needing your spiritual strength and your gifts to carry out some work of love, you will find your being ready, and thus you will have the satisfaction of seeing the miracle that in your prayer you requested from your Father come true.

18. Then you will be able to see the first lights of the Great Day announced by prophets and messengers of old; you will be able to feel how I descend in Spirit to tell you about the eternal life that awaits you all, because you are all destined for it.

Love one another!

19. Even the intimacy of your being I penetrate, to prove to You that for Me there are no barriers or obstacles that prevent my light from reaching the bottom of your spirit.
20. I have come to tell men that since they have walked through material life, disregarding the duties and the mission of their spirit, I am sending them this message of wisdom so that they may prepare themselves and know how to penetrate the spiritual life when each one is called.
21. I come to tell you that, since here on Earth you have closed the way to the spirit, at least let him prepare for when he no longer needs matter.
22. Do you believe that life is concrete to your existence on Earth? Do you think that my Law and my Doctrine only illuminate your life in the world? No, multitudes who listen to my word, I did not give the divine Law to your body; I came to enlighten your spirit with it.
23. I know why I speak to you in this way, because my gaze discovers among the mobs those men who need me to speak to them in this way.
24. They are the materialists, those who do not see beyond where their eyes reach to look, without believing that beyond their mind and their senses is where eternity, truth, wisdom begins.
25. They do not need me to speak like this to those who are already beginning to let the spirit rule in their works, in their thoughts and in their whole life; those who are already beginning to detach their spirit from what bound them to the world. They came materialized before the manifestation of my word, without knowing what they were hearing, without understanding its meaning, and I also touched them on what they loved most in their life.
26. The Kingdom of the Spirit is infinite and to reach the elevation that allows you to enjoy and live it, it is necessary to know the way and have light to ascend through it; but do not think that I despise your material life, no, disciples, why should I despise it, if I prepared it for you? Understand that life in the material world is also part of life in the spiritual Realm, infinite and eternal.
27. Precisely the purpose that my word comes to fulfill among you is to show you the right path along which you must travel to achieve spirituality.
28. When I speak to you about the spiritual life, I am not referring specifically to the existence of disembodied spirits, but I am making you understand that the spiritual life is everywhere, because everything proceeds from it.
29. Only the light of that life will be able to reveal the truth to you, only in it will men be able to understand what they want and need to know.

Love one another!

30. Those who insist on ignoring the life of the spirit will only be poor beings who will live on Earth walking aimlessly, stumbling and falling, without realizing that at the bottom of their being they have the key to the door of eternity and also carry the lamp that can illuminate the path that leads to peace, wisdom and happiness.

31. But my charity comes to awaken them from their lethargy, it comes to raise up the last, so that they may help the first in the struggle of this time against materialism, in everything that they have not been able to do.

32. The world is prepared and aching with pain, waiting for the disciples of the Divine Master. Humanity is going through an hour of trial.

33. Understand the greatness of your mission.

34. I will illuminate your path when its light is dimmed for a moment, so that your spirit will not stumble or be confused, because you are the emissaries of peace, the possessors of an eternal revelation.

35. Your worship will no longer be polluted by foreign influences, nor will you fall back into spiritual slavery.

36. Men will not come to put the image of their Lord before your eyes, because they have not yet been able to find my true image, despite carrying it in themselves.

37. In every man there is an afterlife, an arcane, an infinity, a mystery. There is the sanctuary where the Father dwells, whose door is closed, because you have not been able to penetrate into your interior. Man has not been able to find the true sanctuary that he carries with him. Just look outside and feel the outside. It is matter and bodily senses.

38. This is a time when spiritually all of humanity sleeps. There is not a single religion that elevates true worship to its God. You will rise up to give my word, bearing witness to Me by your example. Without works of love, my doctrine will not have force on your lips.

39. I will send you to the nations when I see you prepared, when there is truth in your spirit and in your matter. Then you will be able to solve the great conflicts; you will be able to pass through great whirlwinds without being caught away; you will be able to withstand storms and pass through thick mists, because you will already be opening your eyes to a light superior to all human science.

40. Being humble, you are destined to open many veils before philosophers and sages; for everyone you will be peace, consolation and redemption.

41. In all the peoples of the Earth I am giving signs of my new manifestation through intuition and dreams. The echo of my footsteps is already heard nearby.

Love one another!

42. Understand how much I love you, why are you afraid? Whoever is within my Law, has nothing to fear from Me.
43. You are listening to me with respect and preparation and yet you fear me: It is because your conscience tells you that you are not yet doing perfect works.
44. Fulfill to your God and to your fellow human beings, pay your debt of gratitude and you will all be received by the Lord.
45. If some people stop on the way due to clumsiness, lack of study, lack of spirituality or ignorance, let the others not stop, but give your help to the one who falls and wake up the one who sleeps.
46. Verily I say to you, the former will not come to true fulfillment on this earth, nor will you, even when you advance on the way. Others will come after, who will take a step further forward; after them, others who will advance further and so on. But as long as they are advancing in their evolution, you in spirit will have already climbed spiritually. Therefore I tell you that the first must always clear the way for the last.
47. Soon you will leave this matter and as you enter the spiritual world you will be convinced that your journey on this Earth was not sterile and that the knowledge of Spiritualism allowed you, by detaching yourself from matter, to spread the wings of the spirit to reach close to your Father.
48. Encourage the hope of this new life and you will console yourselves in the vicissitudes that you are now suffering in this valley of tears, blood and death.
49. Make your brothers my disciples, see how the last one understands that you will not be able to offer him a bad fruit.
50. Humanity is reaching a certain spiritual maturity to understand my Work.
51. After 1950, this Doctrine will not decay, but rather will flourish, work will intensify and the golden books will be opened so that wisdom will sprout from them and you will come to understand what you did not understand before. The writings containing my maxims and my parables, will be taken from county to county, from home to home and from heart to heart.
52. Then you will see how many will welcome you and receive you with open arms, because their spirit will be eager to contemplate the Father on his true altar.
53. You will give my teachings by taking examples and precepts from Moses, remembering the word of Jesus and what I have revealed to you in this Third Time, uniting everything into one work.

Love one another!

54. A war of ideas and doctrines will arise in the world, but I will make that movement lead you to the light.

55. My light is all over the earth. In all of it I will raise up men and women for whom I will manifest myself.

56. This nation that you inhabit will fulfill a great mission in this time and in times to come. In the greatest pain and in the great trials, it will be a stronghold, it will give light and peace and it will be sustenance for other peoples. His heart will be stripped of selfishness and conveniences, becoming charitable and fraternal.

57. All religions will be judged and the most powerful will be the most touched. You do not know which of them will take their throne of greatness on their backs to transfer it to other lands, fleeing from my justice.

58. Today I want to tell you that no material temples, no altars of fanaticism will be erected among you; the rite and tradition will disappear. Neither priests nor ministers shall rise up before you.

59. You will not have any authority or power to give titles of holiness to any human being.

60. Those who achieve great spiritual communication with my Divinity, will be the most humble.

61. The time has come when not a single stone remains of imperfect worship, when the only temple is inside man, the altar in his heart, the offering in his works, the lamp in his faith and the bell in his voice that awakens sleeping spirits.

62. I come to speak to you with love so that you will recognize me for that love.

63. You are little creatures whom I lead along the path of spiritual elevation and whom I forgive for their faults so that they may learn to forgive their fellow human beings.

64. Analyze my word syllable by syllable, so that you may be strong in spirit and be able to be like a staff among humanity.

65. I have given you of my light with which you will be able to enlighten your brothers. With this power you will unleash, in imitation of Jesus, the spirits in darkness who, chained and troubled, are populating the Universe.

66. My light embraces and envelops everything, because you have all sprung from my Spirit, you belong to me and to Me you will have to return.

67. Do not think that I am coming only after the people of Israel. Indeed, I have deposited in you from the principles, laws, offices and orders, to make you my disciples who will teach

Love one another!

humanity, those who will be the light of the blind, the staff of the paralytic, the balm for the leper; therefore, I have only left you as older brothers. But I also want you to understand that when I refer to these hardships, I am talking about blindness of the spirit, lack of movement or spiritual freedom, and leprosy, which is vice and sin. Know that it is to your spirit that I come to save, although your matter is also worthy of my charity, but to it I give in addition.

68. In your spirit there is a great healing power that has not been manifested in all its fullness, due to your lack of faith and trust in that gift.

69. The spirit is clothed with my grace, but stumbles with the weakness of the flesh. Strive for harmony and unification between your spirit and your matter, so that you can do my will.

70. My word is crystal clear water that I offer you, so that you will never feel thirsty again in this world.

71. Humanity, through its religions and sects, seeks me and loves me, and she receives my caress and my light.

72. Spirits are on different rungs of the ladder, but I love them all equally and give them the means to reach the top. In the same way you must love your brothers, regardless of the degree of spiritual elevation they possess.

73. I want you to open your heart fully, to make my home in it and to light the torch of faith there. I want to teach you to feel the pain of others as if it were your own.

74. The tribes of this people will be spiritually unified, before the great predicted hardships arrive.

75. Now you have to do merits so that the world reaches light on its path and spiritually combat the egoism and hatred that have taken over the heart of humanity again.

76. Blessed is the one who listens to me and opens the doors of his heart, because he will be my good disciple!

77. Give shelter in your hearts to faith, hope and charity, so that there may be absolute trust in your Lord, so that you may not feel fatigue on the way, nor stop, and so that you may do works of mercy among those who suffer.

78. This is the seed that I have always come to entrust to you, but if you have not done perfect works like your Father, it is because you are still halfway there and your flesh is still sinning. I know all this, and that is why I seek you with infinite patience.

79. Thus, lesson after lesson, I am forming the book of wisdom that I will leave before your eyes and when I lift up my word, and in it you will find the lessons that will encourage you to

Love one another!

continue walking on the path of your fulfillment, full of hope, in pursuit of the land that I have offered you, which is my own bosom.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 224

1. I am writing in the book of spiritual elevation, each of your works. And so that you may not be ignorant of your mission on Earth, I have come to awaken the spiritual gifts that I have entrusted to you since the beginning of time
2. You have sprung from Me and from that moment, you have been prepared and by sending you to the Earth that is the abode of struggle and perfection, I have given you the Law, which teaches you love for your Father and which also tells you: Love one another, so that you may be in harmony with all the beings that I have created. In front of Me, you are all great, worthy. I have formed everyone with the same love and for Me there is no difference between one and the other.
3. I have been waiting for the return of the son for a long time. If, when you hear my word, your heart is not moved, if you do not shed tears of attrition, it is because you have not watched and waited for the fulfillment of my promise made to you in the Second Time. I have come now to pour out spiritual and material benefits. My word, which is the fruit of the Tree of Life, comes to satisfy your hunger. I bring for men of good will, peace, which is the reward that I grant you on earth, through the fulfillment of my precepts.
4. Lift up your spirit, cleanse your heart and in an act of love for My Divinity, enter into spiritual communion with me. I will pour out my pleasures on you.
5. Pray, and your prayer will convert sinners, and will convince of his error the one who through ignorance has sinned and does not know how much he has lacked before Me. I remove the germ of iniquity and make known to you the benefits of regeneration and fulfillment.
6. For each of your good deeds, I have a blessing, for your problems a solution and for your pains a balm. And when you are healthy and strong, teach your brothers, inspire the good and be an example, so that it is not only the words that speak of Me, but your actions, which testify that you are my disciples and that you are imitating me.
7. I am going to speak to the Christian world and to those who have not believed in Christ; to the People of Israel, that is, to the mosaics, I will pour out my light and my caress on everyone. This light will dispel confusion and ignorance; and faith in Me will unify all spirits and make them like one another.
8. After great struggle, peace will come to men. Today you find enemies for your faith, spirituality and good practices, because the environment that reigns is impure and you have not been able to stop the advance of evil, and in truth it is you who are responsible for transforming this world by restoring it to health, peace and the faith that it has lost.

Love one another!

9. In your struggle, you will not be alone. Your God fights before and always. The forces of evil will be bound, humanity will be free and will rebuild its life and faith will return to its heart.
10. If in the exercise of your gifts, you have great triumphs, do not be arrogant, do not make your matter be admired, just because it has been the instrument of which I used to speak to men.
11. Think that I have forgiven your faults and set aside your imperfections. I have used simple, crude and ignorant understandings, which I have polished to carry out my designs.
12. My word will be written. This book will be the guide and teaching of the people. If you are not ready to understand my new inspirations, keep studying my word. I am preparing the hearts of the disciples who are to form this book. In him, you will find my essence and my presence. It will be the inheritance that I will bequeath to humanity and the men inspired by Me, will dictate laws of love, wise precepts, thoughts and maxims that the world will know, because my word will find eager hearts, willing to receive it in all the peoples of the Earth.
13. Those nations that have gone through the rigors of war are waiting for the emissaries to confirm their belief that I have come once again to establish my Kingdom in the spirit of man and make with him a covenant of love and justice, as it was written.
14. I have left at your right hand a guardian angel, who knows your life. He has the mission to guide you, to free you from dangers. It is the spiritual world that accompanies you, fulfilling a great mission of love. You have Elijah, a self-sacrificing Shepherd who guides your spirit, incarnate or disembodied.
15. His name is not known to all mankind, nor is his mission, but soon you will know that he is my forerunner in all times. Mary is your sweetness and consolation in all the tribulations to which the spirit is subjected. She watches over you and in this time of rigors accompanies you to give you courage in the trial. She is the intercessor between the son and the Father. And the Master who is speaking to you has come to teach you and to prepare you as my successors when I depart.
16. I return to you, humanity, through the human understanding, to deposit in your spirit my teaching and in your heart my essence. I return to you as a heavenly torch of light to guide men along the path of spirituality, which is the path of eternal life.
17. The light of my teachings illuminates you so that you shine through the shadows of this world.

Love one another!

18. Receive this message that Christ sends you, so that you may come to communicate through thought with your Heavenly Father, Who will lovingly answer you through the same thought.

19. Welcome you, sad humanity, tired of suffering. Come and rest in my love. I am peace and serenity, and I have come to leave that in your spirit. I am your Cyrene and your hope. Rejoice and be strengthened, I am with you!

20. The moment you hear my word, feel happy. In my Divine Spirit there is peace in feeling heard by you, and I want to transmit that emotion to you. You have been waiting for my return for a long time.

21. Keep my word, which is golden wheat, and do not lose it. It is necessary that you know the immense meaning of charity, because then you will know the wonders that love does, How sad it is that one of my children does not feel in his heart the joy that his spirit experiences! I want to see you comforting, loving, healing, either the body or the spirit of the one who suffers. He who loves, does not know the hatred that makes life bitter. He who loves, does not know the rancor that destroys the heart and saddens the spirit. The one who loves has sweetness in his word, in his look and in his deeds, his life is sweet and his bodily death will have to be gentle.

22. Eternally my spirit is consoling yours with his paternal word, but when you suffer deeply and in the midst of your pain you call me, you believe that your voice has not been heard by Me. You doubt because you are not in a position to feel me, because taking me inside you do not know it, nor do you believe it. When did I stop telling you that I love you? If you knew how to listen to me, how happy you would be. Every man would be a sower in my countryside, a cultivator in my orchards, and his seed of love would be watered by Me.

23. You are materialized and therefore you are lost and you feel distant from Me, but I will give you the spirituality that brings you closer to this source of wisdom and revelation. There are many who live on the pages of my gospel without practicing or living my teachings, what is the use of repeating my words? On the other hand, those who follow me on the path of the heart, of feeling, will approach their Teacher.

24. Truly I tell you: Come to Me, humanity, but let it be on the scale of love, of high thought. Start now, so that you can stop your suffering, so that you stop crying and wake up from that dream in which you are immersed.

25. There are so many ways to serve me and be useful to your fellow human beings! Spread my seed for the consolation of those who suffer. Resist with faith the trials of pain that you find in your path. Faith knows no impossibilities because it is a divine gift; together with love it will be your bulwark against the storms of this world, what will you be without the practices of good in life? Take advantage of this existence, because if it were not so, you will not recognize

Love one another!

the health of the spirit because he draws his strength only in goodness. Let your thoughts be as white as lilies, let your works have the fragrance of flowers.

26. Arise, humanity, and come to Me because I am waiting for you. Come by the way of the heart and by it you will arrive and even if centuries pass I will still be waiting for you.

27. Do not be like little birds that die in their nests before they have learned to fly.

28. I speak to you through thought, which at the moment of preparation is of God, even if it is interpreted by human lips. My presence comes to you, caresses you and awakens you. Then do not wait for tomorrow to give your caress to those who are waiting for you in turn. I don't want to hear you saying to me: tomorrow I get up at noon, because if you don't take advantage of your life, you will be left crying and I will be waiting. You are my beloved seed, the one that promises to give beautiful flowers and good fruits under my cultivation.

29. There in eternity are the spirits of those who in the world were great for love, for charity. There they meet after they finish their mission on Earth and from there they lend their help to weak beings and timid spirits who still cross the world and continue to pour out their love on humanity. There are no separations there, no distances as in your world in which men do not love or understand each other, because their religious creeds and dogmas separate them. Know that religions are simple temporal paths that lead spirits to the light, where all will shine equally united by the law of love.

30. That is why I tell you that love should be the cornerstone of every religion, because that light is outside of any theory, science or philosophy, and is felt and contemplated by all beings.

31. Among the multitudes who listen to my word at this time, there are those with a strong and advanced spirit who come in search of the spiritual, fleeing from ceremonies, rites and forms. They come in search of God as love and as wisdom, whom they worship above matter and once free they feel that they no longer need priests, teachers, or doctors. Those are like torches that light the way for others.

32. Many who inhabit the spiritual valley today traced the path of evolution for you with their indelible imprint of faith, charity, wisdom and love. They are high, brilliant beings, whom you will meet when you return to the afterlife, because they will unite everyone in the infinite love of the Father, with whom all religions should be united on Earth. The messages that those beings send to this world come like white birds to settle in the minds of men prepared with love and inspiration. How many of those thoughts, inspirations or messages that in the form of angels have arrived among men, have had to return to the afterlife, because they did not know how to receive them. There, in my bosom they will wait for human hearts to prepare to send them back as a breeze of love.

Love one another!

33. Prepare the abode, O humanity! No longer close your heart when the message returns to you, as you see the waves return, as the song of birds returns with the dawn, as hope returns to hearts tired of suffering and waiting.

34. Love, he who does not love carries in himself a deep sadness: that of not possessing, of not feeling the most beautiful and elevated thing in life.

35. That is what Jesus came to teach you with his life and with his death, and what he bequeathed to you in his divine word condensed in the phrase of “Love one another, with that love that I have taught you”.

36. The day will come when those who have not loved, divesting themselves of their bitterness and their prejudices, will come and rest in Me, where they will return to life listening to my sweet word, of infinite tenderness. Truly I tell you, in love is my strength, my wisdom, and my truth. It is like an infinite scale that presents itself in different forms from the lowest of humans, to the highest of the spirits that have reached perfection. Love, even if it is in your own way, but love always. Do not hate, because hatred leaves a flow of death, while for love all rancor is forgiven and erased.

37. Study my word, I want to hear you talking about the faculties of the spirit, of love, of charity.

38. Know also that wisdom is acquired by the feelings of the heart. Those feelings are transformed into words that contain deep lessons, sublime ideas that love dictates.

39. I give you this light so that your life may rise and be transformed, so that you may give that light to the sick, to children, to those in need, because this path will not tire you.

40. Become apostles of the good, and your spiritual face will be made in such a beautiful way that it will be reflected in your works.

41. If by listening to my lectures you have believed that you get the glory, you are in error. Only those who practice my teachings will achieve glory. If you believe that by attending the rites of the various religions, the spirit will have the necessary rest, verily I tell you that no, the spirit rests only when the conscience claims nothing from it.

42. My love is always looking for the one who is missing the most. So at that time I became a man to come after a people, that people heard my word, but despite having heard the truth, they did not know me, culminating their blindness by shedding the innocent blood of the lamb.

43. Jerusalem! Jerusalem! The land where my preaching and my sacrifice were consummated, you will not be the only one in pain and in war, however you are greatly afflicted; but there

Love one another!

will be war in other places, because men are forging it with the mind and in it it will have to end.

44. If humanity carries the war in its thoughts, it is because it does not have love in its heart. And I ask you: Why can't you love or forgive? Do you think that I love those who sacrificed me less than those who wept for Me? Know that you are crucifying me with your lack of love and understanding.

45. Jerusalem is now a land of sorrow, and I say to you, take care that you do not shed innocent blood or insult my messengers, for your children will shed many tears for each one that you pluck out, and great pains, for only one that you cause to an innocent. It will not be my punishment, but the fruit of your sowing.

46. Weep, humanity, if you do not know how to love; weep if you do not know how to forgive; weep with the bitterness of one who mourns his own death, because whoever does not love, cannot reach Me. Therefore I say to you: weep, be moved, because if you feel, it is that you still have life and you can wash yourself in your repentance.

47. In all times I have sought the children of my people, to remind them of the covenant covenant they made with the Father and to tell him that they are the emissaries of my peace among this humanity lost in the ways of sin.

48. My light has always illuminated the path of Israel, so that in it they may do works pleasing in the sight of their Lord.

49. The light of my divinity has always descended on the people, but when they have believed alone, they have lost their spirituality and their faith, and have fallen into idolatry.

50. That is why his spiritual progress has been slow. If this people from the earliest times had divested themselves of selfishness, and had given to the peoples of the earth all that I gave and revealed to them, my Law and my Doctrine would be respected by all mankind. But look at the world walking without my Law, hurrying a very bitter chalice and suffering from hunger and pain.

51. My people did not know how to prevent the Earth from being soaked with human blood. Peace has never been made because its emissaries have kept it to themselves in their hearts, because they have doubted that they are capable of working that miracle. You resemble Thomas, my disciple, who gave you a painful example by showing you an Apostle of mine doubting my truth. There are also among you those who doubt.

Love one another!

52. There are children of this people whose hearts have been puffed up to the point of believing themselves to be absolute on earth. They are spirits dominated by the materialism of the world and the ambitions of the heart.

53. They are the ones who have forgotten my justice and the immortality of the spirit, to whom they have put a blindfold of darkness that prevents them from contemplating the clarity of my light. And it is my justice and my love that descend at this time to the components of this people, who have incarnated again on Earth by my will, to tell them how they should spread my peace and my blessings among humanity. Among this people are those whom I sent at this time to testify to my new manifestation among you and to later testify to your brothers about it. You now feel a deep pain when you contemplate that even being close to your Lord, you do not love each other, you have not recognized each other and you have moments when you feel in need of peace.

54. You will not see me incarnate at this time and despite not seeing me with your eyes, you will believe in my communication. You will have to recognize the time in which you are spiritually and the mission that I have entrusted to you.

55. This time of responsibility weighs on you. In order for you to come out ahead in the struggle, analyze my word first, feeling that you are listening to the Master on the riverbank. At this time, your spirit, through regeneration, will reach great limpidity, becoming worthy to share its gifts with others and worthy to be in my presence.

56. When the world learns that you had me among you and listened to me, it will look to this people for virtues, examples and teachings capable of persuading it.

57. It is not only you who will do charity to others; I am the one who prepares hearts to give you charity when you need it. And you who are sensitive, you will know to whom to attribute this charity.

58. But it will not be my will that puts the thimble in your path, because I really love you, you will only find what you sowed on the way and if it is pain, if it is ingratitude, if it is tears, do not claim your God, no less blasphemy, because you are the children of light.

59. Understand that you are all heirs of my kingdom, but to conquer it, you will have to do great merits.

60. Practice my Law in your life and it, like a shining star, will lead you to the gates of the Promised Land.

61. Be in the world the light, the way, the knowledge, invite your brothers to come to my table that awaits you, in it you will delight yourselves with the bread of eternal life.

Love one another!

62. Eat rich and poor, for this feast will cost you nothing, but you must mingle with one another, so that true joy may reign in this feast.

63. Come and listen to this word because soon you will no longer hear it.

64. Some, when I say that the end of this manifestation is approaching, you fail to understand why I do not allow it to continue indefinitely among humanity, to which I reply that none of the ways in which God has spoken to men throughout the ages, has been eternal, your Father has always had to materialize and humanize in order to be heard, seen and felt by you; therefore, material communication will never be the highest and most perfect form of your communication with the Lord.

65. When you have achieved through spirituality the elevation of your life, when the justice, love and light that exist in my Doctrine are the norm of your works and the worship that you offer me is absolutely spiritual, then you will be in the time of communication from spirit to Spirit, of perfect communication; when the Father no longer has the need to engrave his Law on a stone to make himself understood and obeyed; when he no longer has to make his Divine Word incarnate, to speak to men through human lips; when I shall no longer have to employ the rude understanding of the spokesmen, in whom I have bestowed my inspiration in this Third Time.

66. My law engraved in stone, in essence if it is eternal, but its outer form was transient, I made disappear the tablets where the commandments were engraved. What your Father wanted was for the Law to be written on the hearts. I also tell you that even Jesus the promised one, the anointed one, the son of God, was not eternal on earth; his word, his Doctrine, his works, and his exemplary life, if they were enduring, had the essence of eternity; but his human life was brief in the world, because having overflowed in wisdom, in love and in piety, he did not have to stay one more moment, once his exemplary work was completed. The voice of Christ, who is the word of the Father, vibrated and will vibrate eternally in all spirits.

67. The same will happen in this time, people; this way of communicating with you through the spokespersons, will soon have its end, because it is not the most perfect; instead, the essence that emanates from the word poured out by the lips of the spokespersons, that, will be eternal, since it is the same essence of the word that I brought you yesterday and the same essence that contains the Law that I gave you in the First Time.

68. Analyze serenely as good disciples and you will see that the external forms, the humanized or material part of each of the manifestations of your Father, cannot be eternal among you, because if that happened, you would never get out of your stagnation, you would never evolve, and you must understand that your spiritual destiny is to ascend, reach, conquer, know.

Love one another!

69. The outer part of that revelation of the Father on Sinai was the stone that served as a means for the divine Law to be engraved on it.

70. The exterior in the communication of God with men through Jesus, was the envelope, the human form of Christ, and at this time, the exterior part of my communication has been the spokesman, so this form, like that of the past times, will have its end.

71. Understand that you are the children of the Spiritualist people, who should not feed on forms, but on essence, if you understand my word well, you will never again fall into idolatry, nor will you cling to external practices, to forms, to the transient, because you will always go after the essential, the eternal.

72. See how you live clinging to everything, to the material, I have seen you when one of your loved ones leaves this world, embrace his inert body wanting to give him new life or retain him, ignoring that it is not that body, that form to which you should bind, but the spirit of the one who from that moment contemplates you from a mansion of more light, without leaving your side, without knowing or forgetting, without breaking the eternal bonds with which you are all tied.

73. The one who mourns the death of the flesh believing that he sees the end of a loved one there, is a dead person who watches over another dead person, is an ignorant and lightless being who has closed his heart to the one who contemplates him from the light.

74. If instead of complicated religions, humanity concretized to study and live fulfilling the teachings of my Doctrine, in your world there would be more light, there would be peace in the spirits.

75. Great is the testament that God has placed in your hands; but you do not yet know what you possess, that is why your planet is still a valley of tears.

76. If, instead of dreaming of finding the ark that contained the tablets of the Law and wanting to perpetuate the form of the Divine Master in various images, men would become concrete to penetrate the meaning of the Divine Law and Doctrine, they would truly unite and peace would be made.

77. I tell you all this, because you who have received one of the great revelations at this time, are in danger of clinging to the outer part, that is, to the form, in order to try to keep it always with you; those who do so will be dead watching over their dead because all forms pass away and only the essential, the spiritual, the eternal remains of it.

78. Use your understanding so that you understand and make use of your will so that you practice.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 225

1. Beloved disciples, my love and my peace are with you. I come to teach you with my divine lesson to forget the goods of the Earth, so that your spirit may detach and communicate in the hereafter with the Master.
2. There is in every heart a little concern, a complaint that you try to hide from my gaze; you come to learn from Me and you do not want to show me your bitterness, but you are in front of my insightful gaze that penetrates to the bottom of your heart and feels your sorrow.
3. Before I give you my teaching, I want to pour my balm on your wound, to fill your spirit with peace. I want to see you strong, to feel you close to Me, that the bonds that exist between you and the Father may be closer every day, so that the chains that bind your heart to the Earth may be broken and your spirit freed. I have taught you to give just fulfillment to spiritual and human laws, with which you will not fall into materialism or spiritual fanaticism.
4. You have suffered a lot to get to contemplate my third manifestation and hear my word again. Among you there are those who, despite having heard me, are not exempt from sorrows, because their spirit has not been able to get rid of human miseries, but I come as a patient and loving Teacher to help you with my lesson so that the little ones advance in their walk. The trials of life are part of my teaching, they are forging and giving courage to your spirit to resist the new trials that are to come. Pain has been the means by which you have come to Me. The same thing happened in the Second Half. It was the blind, the lepers, the paralytics, the possessed, the deaf-mutes, those who bore blemishes not only in the body but also in the heart, who bore witness to Me.
5. The works of love and charity that I did among you, which you called miracles, ignited the faith of those hearts, and through them, many others came to Me. It was my will to do those works, to shake the deepest fibers of the heart and spirit so that humanity could feel the power of Jesus. That supernatural man who did works impossible to be done by other men; works superior to science and to everything that the messengers of the Lord had done in times past. It was not yet the culmination of the times and that is why the Father, being a Spirit, descended among men, hidden in the flesh of Jesus so that all his works and his words would be visible and palpable.
6. That is why on many occasions I healed the sick of the body before, so that the proof would be evident in the eyes of the most unbelieving and materialized, because if those wonders, I had verified them only in the spirit, they would not have been contemplated or believed by the people.

Love one another!

7. Times have changed. If you were not the same, I would repeat those miracles among you to testify about Me, but you were my witnesses at that time, you not only lived, but also received my charity. How many of you felt the caress of Jesus, the sweet weight of his hand on your head; how many of you listened to the echo of that word, which saturated your body and your spirit with its balm and its love.

8. Today I come directly to your spirit, because I have found it blind in some, deprived of movement in others, deaf to my divine voice others more and some lepers because of sin and vice. Then I have called you, so that you may come to Me docile and in peace, but you have been hard of heart, until the pain has been very bitter you have risen up in search of me. Before you knocked door after door, looking for peace, health or comfort, and not finding these blessings anywhere, you humbly bent your neck to come before my presence. You've all come this way. Not a single heart or spirit has come before Me that does not need my charity, so I tell you again that through pain you have come to the way.

9. Some in their unbelief demanded a miracle from me in order to believe, so I put them to the test by not granting them the miracle they were asking for because whoever believes in Me and loves me will never make conditions to the Father. Others, despite their lack of faith, persevered in listening to my teachings until their hearts gave way, and the miracle was performed in them. When they opened their eyes full of faith in their Lord, they beheld with infinite joy, that they had regained health and peace; and still others who also persevered in hearing my word, forgot their bodily pain and were lifting up their spirits, until they came to bless their own sufferings, because they were the ones who brought them closer to Me.

10. Blessed are you because you have recognized that in this way I have tested your faith and love and that because of your longing for redemption you have achieved my charity and my gifts.

11. I have been a Teacher, I have been a Father, a Doctor and a Judge. I am the love of loves. Always seek Me as a Father and as a Teacher. Do not get sick so that you will not seek me as a Doctor, nor challenge my justice so that you will not have me as a Judge.

12. The practice of morality, virtue and spirituality will free you from the diseases of matter and the reclamation of conscience.

13. I tell you again that now I have not come before humanity to repeat the miracles of the Second Time, because I have come in search of your spirit, although without forgetting your matter, because she is also my creature. I have come closer to fill your heart with peace and make your face smile in the midst of the vicissitudes and sorrows of this time.

Love one another!

14. I have come to light up your heart with the light of an ideal that is a reality, because that ideal is Me, the goal of the path, along which you will have my presence, my company. In him I will be an alert voice, a friend, a doctor and a guardian who will watch over your sleep.

15. Your spirit is finding its world, even dwelling on Earth; it is getting to know its sanctuary, it has found the way and from it it contemplates its true homeland on the horizon. In your heart you ask me who will come to her and I answer you: everyone. But in the future it will not be pain that leads you, nor trials that force you, it will be your love, the light that guides you to Me. The trials of the way are only to awaken you from your materialism.

16. When the storms and whirlwinds have passed, calm and peace will be in your heart and then you will achieve your unification and the Father will give you, you are already prepared, think about others now, you already have the right to teach your brothers, because you can already set a good example.

17. The new Jerusalem will open its doors, the guardians will remain inside it and the emissaries will leave it to follow the nations to carry the good news and the testimony.

18. Your word will bring idols down from their pedestals, and the light that emanates from you will dispel the darkness.

19. Although it seems too much responsibility to you, I tell you that you can fulfill this mission because your spirit has long since begun its path of evolution.

20. In the First Time, Israel kept the Ark to itself, but when Jesus preached on Earth, he erased the borders of Judea and sent his apostles to other nations to spread the seed of love.

21. Today I come as a Holy Spirit and my Universal Doctrine embraces everyone regardless of race, wise or ignorant, rich or poor. This doctrine is for the Spirit. In it all the inhabitants who inhabit the Universe in an infinite number of worlds will unite.

22. From this people will arise the spiritual temple where I will dwell eternally. Inner temple, in which an altar of love to my Divinity is raised, a sanctuary that will not be built with stones, but with prayers, works of charity and true testimonies. In that temple will be my image, not the one made by the hand of man, but the one that I have made in My likeness: the human being endowed with spirit and illuminated by the light of conscience.

23. In you you have a reflection of the divine, you carry me in truth. The intelligence, the will, the powers, senses and virtues that you possess, speak of the higher essence to which you belong and are a living testimony of the Father from whom you sprang.

24. Sometimes the image that you carry of Me in your being, you get to stain and desecrate it with disobedience and sin, then you do not resemble Me, because it is not enough to have a

Love one another!

human body and a spirit to be the image of the Creator; the true similarity with me is in your light and in your love for all your fellow human beings.

25. "Grow and multiply"" I say to your spirit in this Third Time, as I said to the fathers of the human species, when they were commanded to "Fill the earth with human creatures." Grow and multiply, beloved people, but grow in spirituality and multiply in virtues.

26. Be a lamp among so much darkness that reigns at this time. Be prayer and manna, be balm and caress, then you will be harmonizing with the beings who love me, with the spirits who worship me.

27. On Earth you have a refuge that is your home, that institution that is the image of the Universe, so that in its bosom you may take strength to fight.

28. Make sure that your home has something of a temple, that it is a small kingdom, an oasis in the arid and hostile desert of your life. Watch over the virtue of your home, but do not by an excess of jealousy go to fall into selfishness, because then it will cease to resemble the Universe by its lack of hospitality, love, and charity. Let your roof be hospitable and let your table be fraternal.

29. Only by the way of love will you come to Me and know Me, that is why I have taught you how to walk within this Doctrine, because it inspires you with true love.

30. My word will be your guide in this Third Time and will open a gap for you between obstacles, abysses and darkness, because my commands are in it.

31. Remember that I alone am your salvation. In times past, in times present and in times to come, my Law was, and will be the way and guide of your spirit.

32. Blessed are those who trust in my Law because they will never get lost at the crossroads of the road. They will come to the Promised Land and sing the hymn of triumph.

33. Beloved people: I bless every step of advance that you take on the way, filling your spirit with peace and confidence, as an incentive so that you do not stop or become lethargic as you did in times past.

34. Do not be satisfied or satisfied with your first works, keep in mind that the goal is still distant and that to reach it you still need to walk a lot, make new merits and strive to achieve your elevation.

35. The perfecting of the spirit cannot be subject to deadlines on earth, whether they be centuries or eras. The perfection and evolution of the spirit has eternity as its field, but not because you have eternity ahead of you do you despise the days or the minutes of your earthly life, thinking that if you lose them you have a very ample opportunity to replace them. You

Love one another!

have not realized what your spirit suffers when it has lost a step in its journey or when it has delayed an instant. It is necessary that you know the value of each of the moments of your existence so that you live alert, taking advantage of them for the benefit of your material and spiritual improvement.

36. I know that not all of you can come with the same step on this path, that's why I say to those who have already managed to walk safely and firmly: Do not forget those who come after you, see that some arrive fatigued, others have stopped, and others lose faith at times.

37. I give you the mission to watch over those who stumble and fall along the way, so that you may find the opportunity to practice your fraternity and to prove what you have understood of my teachings.

38. If anyone tries to reserve his knowledge, his faith and his gifts for himself, fearing that others will take advantage and enjoy what he has tilled, he will arrive alone and empty-handed before Me, he will present his seed to me, but not his harvest because he never sowed, since he was determined to receive seed and take it for himself.

39. The one who forgets himself for giving to his brothers what he carries in his spirit and his greatest joy is to help his fellow men to rise to the summit of the mountain where the spiritual goal is located, he will arrive followed by crowds blessed by his brothers, with the spirit full of light in the fulfillment of his mission.

40. Come to Me, disciples, first and last. I call those of you who have studied my teaching disciples, from the moment I revealed to you that it is already the Third Time, in which the spirit of man must rise and place himself at a great height in order to harmonize with the Father. And you who feel like infants, truly I tell you, this is not the first lesson you receive from Me; for a long time, in other eras, I have conversed with you and since then you have known my Law, and also since that time, I have waited for your fulfillment. Those whom I have called last, I say to you, do not be surprised that I am coming to manifest myself among you, for it was prophesied that I would return among men.

41. Listen to me everyone and prepare your spirit, because I am going to give you spiritual food, unleavened bread, as I told you in the Second Time. Only from Me can you receive this bread, which is the essence and love of my Spirit for every creature. From today on, feed yourselves with him, so that none of my children lacks this sustenance; do not die of hunger because I, the Father, have come to tell you that you have never had me so close to you as now.

42. I have promised to support you and to give you protection, because you are my children. Do not hesitate any longer, do not feel hungry or orphaned by this love and on any scale where you are, feel my presence.

Love one another!

43. I want you to know the taste of this fruit that I offer you, so that you will not be deceived; because the end of my communication is approaching and after that time there will be dangers and lurks for the chosen people. Those who do not do the analysis of the teaching they receive, may fall into temptation. Only the disciples who remain vigilant and praying will be free from error and will carry the pure seed and will know how to transmit it to their brothers.

44. I have marked the time that my manifestations have lasted in the three Eras. From the first man to the birth of Jesus was the time that understood the First Era of humanity. It was a long stage of trials, combats and experiences for your spirit that was in full evolution. Jesus marked the beginning of the Second Age and man studied the lesson he gave him by his example and was moved to feel the Word, the One sent by the Father, close to him. His stay in this world was brief; a short time and he returned to the Father, from whence he had come, after preparing and disposing the elect so that his word would be carried to the ends of the earth. From that time until the year 1866 in which the signs appeared that made known the beginning of a new Era, it was what covered the second stage. After that time, a new cycle has opened for humanity, the third, and my Spirit in fullness has come to teach you to move from one stage to another and to take the seed, the light and the grace that correspond to this time, so that you know in what degree of evolution you are and approach spirituality step by step.

45. The time when I gave you my teaching through man is appointed, and like every command of mine, it must be fulfilled. Then your faith, intuition and trust in Me will tell you that I am close to you, and you will feel me very much inside your spirit, guiding your steps and always pointing to the summit of the mountain, helping my children to reach the perfection that is the goal that awaits the spirits.

46. Blessed women: you too are part of my apostolate. There is no difference between a man's spirit and yours, even if you are physically different and the mission of one and the other is also different.

47. Take Jesus as the Teacher of your spirit and follow him on the path traced by his love; make his word your own and embrace his cross.

48. I am speaking to your spirit with the same word with which I speak to men, because spiritually you are the same. However, when your womanly heart is looking for a model to imitate; when you need perfect examples on which to lean in order to perfect yourself in life, remember Mary, observe her throughout her journey on Earth.

49. It was the Father's will that Mary's humble life be written by my disciples, who knew her through her works and conversed with her.

Love one another!

50. That life, humble for those who know her, was luminous from her birth to her end in the world. Mary wrote many pages of loving teaching with her humility of spirit, with her infinite tenderness, with the purity of her heart, with her love for humanity, which she expressed with silence, more than with words, since She knew that the one who came to speak to men was Christ.

51. The spirit of Mary was the same tenderness emanating from the Father to give humanity the perfect example of humility, obedience and meekness. His passage through the world was a wake of light. His life was simple, elevated and pure, in it the prophecies were fulfilled that announced that the Messiah would be born of a virgin.

52. Only She could have carried the seed of God in her womb; only She was worthy to remain after her mission before Jesus was fulfilled, as the spiritual Mother of humanity.

53. That is why Mary is your perfect model, women, but seek her and imitate her in her silence, in her works of humility, of infinite renunciation for the love of those in need; in her silent pain, in her tenderness that forgives everything and in her love that is intercession, consolation and sweet companionship.

54. Maidens, wives, mothers, orphans or widows, lonely women whose hearts are pierced by pain, name Mary your sweet and caring Mother, call her with your thoughts, receive her with your spirit and feel her with your heart.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 226

1. The Master blesses you, people. I am preparing you so that you may rejoice in my presence and receive strength, to withstand the spiritual, moral and material trials that are already among you.
2. I have told you much about the trials that were to afflict the world at this time. If you observe, you will see that they have already manifested; even greater ones will come tomorrow. You, who have the antidote, will be able to be respected. If you fulfill my commands, you will be able to order the elements to stop and not harm yours, and they as submissive servants will obey. Your power will reach not only a small portion, but regions and nations will receive a mitigating in their affliction by the prayer of the people of Israel. But alas! of you if you do not remain praying and watching, because then your lack of fulfillment will weigh on your spirit and you will feel fragile to face the vicissitudes.
3. In this time of meditation and fulfillment you must prepare to conclude the mission begun in times past. Repair mistakes, lovingly restore their purity to your spirit. Your debt is great, because you have not given as my emissaries everything that I have entrusted to you for humanity.
4. Blessed is he who has faith, but I also bless him who comes to Me, asking Me for that precious gift. "Faith will save you," I have always told you. In difficult trances, in great trials, everyone who prays and trusts will be saved. Why do you sometimes fall into the abyss of despair and distrust, knowing that I love you and that you have all my protection? If you have not practiced the faith, look for it in yourself, and when you have found it, you will carry it as a lamp to illuminate your path. Then you will be strong, patient and content with your destiny.
5. I have taught you to pray, and in that prayer we have conversed. You have called me in your sufferings and in your hours of peace; even when you have sinned, you have sought my presence to mourn with Me your faults and thus reassure your spirit. My love and my patience are infinite and they manifest themselves every moment between you.
6. The appointed date for my departure is approaching. My word will cease, but I will remain in the Spirit in the hearts of my disciples. By that time you will have learned to look for me in the inner temple of your being, the greatness of it will be in faith, in love and elevation of the spirit. No one will be able to destroy that sanctuary, if you have built it firmly. Persevere in my Doctrine, so that you may know the mission that I have entrusted to your spirit, in all times.
7. Seek Me in the infinite with the sensitivity of your spirit, but do not pretend to look at me. Your eyes will not be able to look at my Spirit. John, my disciple of the Second Time, did not contemplate in his great vision my Spirit in all its magnitude. I only presented to his spiritual

Love one another!

pupil, symbols that contained a great mystery, which he with all his elevation failed to interpret. He thanked me for what I had granted him and wrote down what he saw and heard in that great mirage, for future generations.

8. Prophets of this time: Enter with respect into the infinite and I will grant you for your preparation beautiful sights that encourage the people and announce to them the events that are going to happen; the children will testify of what they have seen. I will grant you great visions; the light of my wisdom will descend among you.

9. The word that the Master has come to transmit at this time has the grace to manifest the teachings ignored by men, through the prepared man who fulfills with true understanding his mission of spokesman. And this grace, at the same time, teaches you to understand, through my manifestations, the evolution that the spirit has reached in the Third Time.

10. It is My light that has made you look clearly at this truth, it infiltrates into your whole being; it is, for the fatigued spirit, crystalline water to quench its thirst; for the heart it is strength in the fight against misery and temptations with which you have to face day after day. That knowledge is the strength that encourages you, it is the grace that clothes my disciples.

11. To get to know something more about the spirit and the life that surrounds you, you have had to develop through various existences. You have entered the Age of Light, which allows you to contemplate the lessons of my Doctrine in its true sense, no longer in the way you imagined it. And that allows you to distinguish the way that leads to eternal life. By this light, how many revelations will man know and how many past mistakes will he have to regret upon discovering them! Because it is the hour of awakening, it is the era of freedom of spirit and thought.

12. All the superfluous customs that man dragged along like chains will disappear from him when he frees himself from materialism with his new preparation.

13. You will have to raise your voice for the world to hear. You will be the spokesmen of this Good News, as true witnesses who know how to explain what their ears heard and their understanding received, confirming it with your works of love and charity.

14. If up to now there is no perfection in your actions, it is because you have not wanted to transform yourselves within my Doctrine; you have lacked will, self-denial and effort, but your spirit wants to rise eager to approach Me and fulfill its mission.

15. If men of science proclaim the greatness of their wisdom, it is because they are convinced of it. In order for you to be able to talk about my Work, you will also have to delve into it until you are certain of its truth.

Love one another!

16. Of what you do not know, understand that you cannot speak or affirm, for fear of falling into falsehood or error. When there is preparation, knowledge and deep faith in you, you will possess the light of truth.

17. See that my teaching is not limited to your concepts and your ability to understand. My divine wisdom has no end. There is no one who can say that any of my revelations he had or conceived before I revealed it to Him.

18. While scientists try to explain everything through their material knowledge, I reveal to the humble the spiritual life, the essential life, in which there is the why, the reason and the explanation of everything that exists.

19. From the knowledge that you impart, the concept will arise that men will be formed from my Work. Many, for lack of understanding, will judge my Doctrine by your humility, as in the Second Time Jesus the Christ was judged by his humble appearance and his poor clothing, and because those twelve who followed him also showed the humility of their clothing. I tell you in truth, that they were not covered in rags and that they had only renounced material vanities, because through my teaching they had understood what the true values of the spirit were.

20. I tell you, disciples, When men arise to study my Work and seek and question you, do not let yourselves fall into temptation believing yourselves superior because of the knowledge that you have received from Me. The more humble you show yourselves, the more noble and trustworthy they will contemplate you.

21. Thus, from man to man, the light that dispels fanaticism and liberates the spirit will penetrate. And those who named themselves Christians without being Christians, will know and interpret the true teachings of Christ through this light, because it will give them a high concept of the spiritual life, which Jesus spoke about in his teachings.

22. Disciples: Listen to me, because the One who taught you humility and in his love called you brothers is the same one who comes to speak to you today at this time.

23. My Arcanum opens before the disciples to turn them into teachers. Listen to me and study my word so that I can send you to the regions and towns to spread my teachings.

24. At this time I speak to you from my Solio and my voice is heard in your world through the man donated by Me.

25. Just as in the First Time the coming of the Messiah was announced, so I also announced my new coming, and here I am!

26. In 1866, through Roque Rojas, the spirit of Elias, the prophet and forerunner, was manifested to prepare the ways of the Lord, to light a lamp in the hearts of the first, to

Love one another!

announce my upcoming arrival and prepare the spokespersons through whom my Holy Spirit would manifest, men and women lacking material enlightenment.

27. Through these channels I have come to communicate so that my word may be heard even by the appointed ministers of God on earth, so that everyone who in any way violates my laws, exempts himself from following them by profaning and rises up teaching men the true way that leads to Me.

28. Again the scribes and the Pharisees will rise up to judge me and put me to the test; now it will be in you, but I tell you, Be humble, with this humility that I have been teaching you, so that they may recognize you as my disciples.

29. The people of Israel are not yet gathered together, for while some are in spirit, others still have matter; while some are saved, others are on the brink of the abyss. Among these are those who, believing themselves to love the Father, worship the golden calf. But the time is coming when this people will be gathered and prepared.

30. You who are listening to me and who are part of that people, are the ones who have come to the voice of my call, which rings like a sonorous bell in flight and the reward of your submission and good will you have by listening to the Divine Word, the same one who spoke to you in Jesus, the Rabbi of Galilee.

31. I teach you not to censor the beliefs and practices of your brothers and sisters in their different religions. My Doctrine, which is universal, teaches you respect for every belief. You know that I am in everyone, both in the one who is clean and in the one who is stained by sin.

32. I love everyone and punish no one; it is my justice that corrects and perfects the spirits.

33. The Divine Spirit is full of love; in Him there is no anger, believe that if the Father, before your offenses and faults, for an instant felt angry, that instant would be enough to exterminate you.

34. That is why I have come on the white cloud to make you hear my word, turning away your wickedness, opening your spiritual eyes to the truth and presenting myself in the desert of your life like a palm tree, under whose shade you have rested.

35. I have not come to give you material wealth, because if you turn your back on me in need of everything, what would you do if I made you wealthy? But truly I tell you that what I am giving you is more than a jewel, it is a treasure.

36. Where do spirits go after bodily death? Your heart does not know, he does not know those abodes. But you must rise on the path of your spiritual evolution so that your spirit will not penetrate the valley in darkness.

Love one another!

37. Rise up to live a new life, a life of peace, I want you to watch and pray now that destruction threatens humanity.

38. There are those who do not believe in my presence because they judge the poverty and humility of these precincts and the insignificance of the spokespersons through whom I communicate, but if those who doubt this studied the life of Christ, they would see that He never sought finery, honors, or riches.

39. These places can be as poor and humble as the stable and the straw in which I was born at that time.

40. Disciples: You have been at my heavenly table and on it you have eaten the bread and drunk the wine of my love.

41. From my solio I send my ray to delight you with the concert of my word.

42. I was waiting, as in the past, for your arrival.

43. Sit at my table and surround me. If you are hungry and thirsty, behold the delicacies; take and eat. If you feel sad or sick, here is my presence to give you health and comfort.

44. Always encourage the hope that you will come to dwell with me eternally. If I have fulfilled my promises to you for the world, I will also fulfill my promises to you for the spiritual life.

45. Do merit on earth and you will never lose the way that leads you to Me.

46. At this time, you are crossing a new desert, in which you have not perished of hunger, because in it the miracle of my word has been performed, which has sustained your spirit, as you were fed with manna in the solitude of the desert and then ate of the loaves and fish of the miracle of Jesus, also in a desert.

47. Now it is not the desert of hot sands that you are crossing, nor is it the bread of the earth that I am offering you. Now you are going to the top of the mountain and the bread of eternal life feeds you. Your spirit perfectly understands the figurative sense in which I speak to you, because your spiritual evolution allows you to penetrate into the depths of my teaching.

48. You are climbing the mountain step by step under the weight of your cross. When you get tired, call me and I will soon the Master, like a Cyrineus, will help you with your burden, so that you can continue until the end of your restitution. You all have positions and duties, that's why I am with everyone, the same with the child, as with the young and with the old. But if I am the one who has drawn your destiny and entrusted you with the cross, it is because I know that you can fulfill it towards your Father.

Love one another!

49. No one will be able to determine his degree of spiritual evolution, nor the plane in which his brother is, this only I can judge.

50. I have come to break the chains that bind you to the world to give you the spiritual freedom to rise up in search of the light that is truth.

51. No one wants to be the last, you all want to be the first. So do merit, work; irrigate the lands with love, let them be fruitful and sow the seed of the Master in them, and the generations that come after you will recognize, by your footprint, that you were taught by your Father.

52. Defend your lands with the sword of light that I have given you, so that temptation does not come to spoil your crops.

53. I have offered you glory as a reward for your spiritual work and in it you will be with your Creator, who in this age comes to you as a Father and Teacher to comfort and enlighten you; this is my teaching in which you will see manifested my love, my righteousness, my justice and also my advice with which I want to lead you to wisdom.

54. At all times I have manifested myself to man, in a simple way so that he could understand me, I have always done it within the reach of your understanding and your heart. I have come down to you to give you an example of humility by reaching out to your humble life to lift you up to a better life.

55. I have asked you in what way you would prefer me to speak to you and you have replied that in any way I did, you would come to recognize me. Do not put me to the test, what you must do is try to spiritualize yourselves so that you can better interpret my manifestations and with them fully testify my Doctrine with works of true love.

56. I have always brought you the light and pointed out to you the upward path. Today I come to prepare you so that you may penetrate with your prayer into a greater ecstasy, and be able to contemplate the spiritual life closely and look to your Father in all his splendor over his creatures.

57. My Spirit is calling every spirit, understanding and heart to feed on Me, because you are hungry. You have not been able to sustain yourselves with my word, you have not taken advantage of the teachings that I have given you in the past times; the Book of Life, in which my Law and the commandments are, is kept, forgotten by the present world.

58. I have come in the Spirit and my presence has moved you. My light has come to you and your conscience has reminded you of all your deeds.

Love one another!

59. I invite you to enter into a new life and conquer a greater spiritual elevation. I have allowed your spiritual evolution through the ages, so that today you will understand my revelations, and after having heard me, you will embrace with your spirit all the responsibility that corresponds to you and embrace with love your mission.

60. How will you manage to invite humanity to reach spirituality in an age of so much materiality and confusion? Think that your work is difficult, that in order to fulfill it, you have to be strong and patient in the struggle. You must work hard to correct the erroneous interpretation that has been given to my Law and also the imperfect way in which you offer me your worship, but you must consider that you will not be able to change your concepts and practices in an instant, but to achieve this you must put on patience and goodwill and set an example of love with your works.

61. In the first time, your offerings were material. Your tributes were innocent beings, lambs or birds, seeds and fruits of the fields with which you thought you pleased me. You were very young and could not look beyond your world. I gave you time after time, always waiting for your awakening.

62. In the Second Time you received my word through Jesus and He taught you the most perfect love that a son can offer his Father, and with his word, he opened a new world to the spirit of men, bequeathed to you a wealth of wisdom that you have not yet come to understand. Today, in the Third Time, I am opening the Book of Life to you and I am showing you new lessons that speak to you of the proximity of my Spirit, of the era of peace that awaits man after his purification and spiritual elevation.

63. All these lessons live in the depths of your spirit. Now I teach you so that tomorrow you will be guides and teachers of the new generations and you will watch over their spirit so that useless traditions or false knowledge do not take root in it. Carry the Law and my word in your spirit, instruct with it and lead this humanity that is beginning to live on the right path.

64. I have not sent Moses or the prophets to bring you this message, I have come Myself to prepare you to make you take a decisive step on the spiritual path.

65. Watch and pray, meditate always and practice my teaching so that you may know the magnitude of this revelation of the Third Time.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 227

1. O beloved people, once again you have me listening to your prayer, in which you ask me to comfort you because you are going through hard trials, which make you shed tears!
2. I contemplate prematurely folded wrappings, graying temples at an early age, aging faces of children and young people; in the heart I do not contemplate joy, nor peace in the spirit of men.
3. You yourself, who are the chosen people, do not have perfect happiness, because you, before the others, know that you live in a world of struggles, of atonement and of trials, that peace reigns in other valleys superior to this one and that to climb it is necessary to make merits.
4. I have granted this humanity small truces in the midst of its struggle, so that it may gather strength and rest for a moment in its journey.
5. In vain man seeks well-being, peace, dominion and earthly greatness. Through the ages he has only encountered the stumbling block, the disappointment, the pain.
6. Ah, if he knew how to accept his destiny with humility and understood his condition as a spirit endowed with strength and power, his struggle would be different and his real conquest, his lofty aspiration and his true triumphs.
7. Do not believe for this reason that I am telling you, that this humanity of which you are part, is in an abyss. I lead you step by step towards the light, towards salvation, because you have all been destined to dwell at my right hand and I am your guide.
8. This humanity is a land hungry and thirsty for knowledge and spirituality. Verily I say to you, sin will not prevail, but good will reign and peace will be established on earth.
9. The spirit of men has become acrisolated in pain, in trials, and it is time to hear me, to look at me and understand me.
10. Many of you find my Doctrine impossible to practice, it is because you have materialized and confused, but those of you who are humble, those who have allowed pain to polish you and have reclined before Me your neck and have nothing but your longing to rise to Me, have believed the practice of my word possible and have looked with joy at the first fruits of your sowing.
11. You come from different paths, but I do not distinguish you by classes, titles or races. You are all gathered together as disciples forming one congregation. I discover among you great spirits hidden in a poor and insignificant envelope and if they are not recognized it is because they are humble and lack enlightenment; but they love me, testify to me and understand. I want

Love one another!

to form my new apostolate with all those who have believed in my word of this time and prove to this humanity that my Doctrine is for all time, that my teaching is eternal.

12. In the second half I was not recognized by everyone. When I appeared in the bosom of the Jewish people, who were already waiting for me because they saw the signs given by the prophets fulfilled, my presence confused many who had not been able to interpret the prophecies, and they expected to see their Messiah as a powerful prince who would bring down their enemies, humiliate kings, oppressors and grant possessions and earthly goods to those who were waiting for him.

13. When that people contemplated Jesus, poor and without shoes, covering his body with a humble robe; when they saw him being born in a stable and then working as a humble craftsman, they could not believe that He was the one sent by the Father, the promised one. It was necessary for the Master to do wonders and tangible works so that they would believe him and understand his divine message.

14. Truly I tell you, I did not come down only to give sight to the blind, or to cleanse the lepers, or to raise up those who had died. My Work was that of a God of all wisdom and eternity, who came in search of the dormant spirit of men, to raise them to the true spiritual life.

15. Those prodigies were only proofs that what I executed, others could not do and in that way move and make an appeal to the spirits who had fallen into deep sleep.

16. Who recognized me at that time? The sinners whom I forgave; the hungry and thirsty for justice, the anxious for truth, spirituality and eternity.

17. Who didn't recognize me? The powerful, the theologians, the Pharisees and for many who did not believe, my word was a cause of confusion.

18. Many said, "What this man preaches is impossible to be fulfilled." But you know that twelve followed Me closely and learned from Me and to them I said, Keep my teachings, practice and teach. I will soon depart, but I will not be far away, you will have me in your heart and I will continue to bear witness of Me. What I have done to you, do to your brothers.

19. And that people prepared by the prophets, could not understand me. But my seed was already sown and was taken by those twelve disciples to the nations and regions, and while the chosen people rejected them, persecuted and judged in their courts, in the pagan and Gentile nations they received my seed and it bore fruit.

20. Pagan Rome received my disciples and with them the seed of my Doctrine, that nation fertilized by pain, jaded by pleasures, embraced my teaching and was spiritually strong; from there new apostles emerged who took my Doctrine to other peoples.

Love one another!

21. That people who did not know how to follow me, who judged it impossible to practice my teaching, where are they? I tell you that he is again on Earth divided into portions; some magnified by the earthly power moving the destinies of this world; others with me, witnessing my new manifestation, and the others waiting for me incarnated once again.
22. You represent that people who followed me, composed of the sick, sinners, those hungry for justice.
23. Today I have come not only to repeat my teaching of the Second Half, but to give you one more lesson to make you take a step forward. The seed that I have sown in you, I come to cultivate it and then reap the fruit.
24. Fill yourselves with spirituality and continue receiving my benefits so that you can bring the fruit of my teachings to humanity. Feel my presence. I come to you as a ray of light that becomes bread, consolation and caress when it reaches your heart.
25. I do not present myself as a judge to discover your faults in the eyes of your brother. My word of love is the one that corrects and polishes hearts.
26. There is no one on earth who teaches my Doctrine with the truth with which I revealed it, more if there are those who have hidden it. That is why I have descended to this world under this form of communication, so that humanity may contemplate the shining star again, so that the shipwrecked may discover the saving boat.
27. I have come to inherit the outcasts, I have healed the sick and then made them doctors, so that they would show my power to the world, because in the face of these facts, even the man of science himself will have to wake up, realizing the time in which he lives.
28. I am teaching you to bend your matter, making it a submissive collaborator in your spiritual mission, but I am also teaching your spirit to detach itself from the envelope when it contemplates it tired, so that it beats its wings and free from its chains, it works full of love in the spiritual valley, bringing back to the heart a message of hope and strength.
29. That is why I tell you that you will be the light of the World by being apostles of spiritualism; but take advantage of my stay among you because 1950 is approaching. I will cease to speak to you in this way and I do not see you ready yet.
30. My Law and my word of this Third Time, with their revelations, their prophecies and their gifts, form the ark of the New Covenant in which the spirit of humanity will be identified and united, but first it will have to be unknown and combated.
31. You will be the ones who defend the New Tabernacle, the new soldiers of my cause who will not weaken in the fight because my presence and my word have strengthened you.

Love one another!

32. You shall not hide yourselves in the days of trial, for it will not be right that I, having come to give you my wisdom and power, should go and hide your gifts from those who lack your charity.

33. See the Master once more surrounded by his disciples. I come to manifest myself in wisdom and your spirit must tremble, because having passed through the trials to which I have subjected him, he feels the longing to be saturated with light and strengthened. It is a ray of my light that reaches the brain by which I communicate, it is an inspiration by which I send my message to you. In this way I come to reveal to you the spiritual life, in this way I enlighten you anew the path that Jesus traced in his Doctrine.

34. As you are listening to my word, light is becoming within your being and the thirst for justice is being quenched; then your conscience illuminates the way for you and you are prepared to offer me acts that are in accordance with my Law.

35. As you draw near to Me, you are not only seeking the health of the spirit but also that of matter, and the Father, contemplating your effort, is granting you benefits for one and for the other, according to his will.

36. Spirit is the part of your being whose life has no end; he has existed before your matter. I have come to speak to the spirit, because it belongs to another world; however, I also speak to matter and caress it because having peace and tranquility in its heart, it will know how to receive me better.

37. When you worry too much about material needs, you distract your spirit and often take it away from its duties.

38. There are still those who listen to me and ask themselves: Is it true that the Master is communicating through man, that God, being a power, a creation, comes to communicate through a brain unworthy of transmitting his greatness in a humble enclosure? I tell you: Do not contemplate the wealth or poverty of these enclosures to form an idea of your God. Is it necessary that you always have to look for the false splendor of the rites to believe in my presence? Do not forget the example of humility and material poverty that Jesus taught you, from the place where the Messiah was born to the place where he expired. There is the greatness of your Master, in humility. The Kingdom of God is based on the truly eternal, not on the boast of power. Understand my true greatness, humility and mercy, so that you will no longer be surprised that I come to communicate to me by an understanding that you judge unworthy, in an enclosure that has no material importance, nor judge the importance of this Work by the small number of those who surround me today, because this that I have revealed to you, in due time will have fulfillment and will amaze the world.

Love one another!

39. Truly I tell you, your life and your actions will be the ones that testify that you are my disciples.

40. Love Me through everything created by Me and discard the idea that God may be limited in some way. Humanity has made my image in various forms to feel that I am with it. Why don't you look for me through my works? I have let you all be able to contemplate the wonders that surround you so that you may see my power in them, from the least perceptible creatures to the majestic king star. But I do not tell you that I am Nature, nor that she is God. Nor do I tell you that the sun is my Divine Spirit, because they are just atoms in the Work of the Creator.

41. If you limited your mind to those beliefs, you would imitate your ancestors, those who worshiped me through the sun. But you must not misjudge your ancestors, because the man of that time could barely conceive in that force the power of God, because in it he found warmth, light and life; think that they were not very far from the truth.

42. When I come to communicate through a human channel, I do not say that this man is your God; I certainly have to limit myself only so that you can receive me and hear the essence of my word, which is the same in all the spokespersons, although the form of expression changes. A single understanding is not enough to manifest what I have to reveal to you.

43. In this simple way I have come to give you my Doctrine, so that you may find the way that leads your spirit to the peace and perfection to which he aspires; for this I advise you to put off vanities and bad inclinations. I teach you to love and impart charity to your brothers with true fraternity and knowledge of your duties towards them.

44. I have taught you that your matter will disintegrate and that only your spirit will survive; which will rise after this life as far as its merits lead it. From there he will continue to strive to rise higher and closer to perfection, which is to get closer to God.

45. To achieve this, I am teaching you how you should pray and seek me and just as I am teaching you, I want you to teach your brothers with true charity.

46. Just as I have not come to judge your imperfections, I also do not want you to judge those of your brothers.

47. Show them only what I have taught you; whoever is prepared will be the one who understands you.

48. Sow, even if you do not reap the harvest here.

49. Analyze my word, my children, because in these last three years that you will still listen to me, you will become disciples from kindergartens.

Love one another!

50. You are coming along the perfect path that leads you to your Redeemer. And once again, as in times past, Israel comes before humanity. You are in a position of the knowledge of the spiritual life and you are responsible for the Law.

51. Rest and laziness have passed; you have risen to fulfill your mission; closing your heart to the temptations of the world.

52. You are in a new reincarnation, that is, in a new envelope, so that your spirit concludes its destiny on Earth and can arrive purified to Me, to receive what I have prepared for him in the Hereafter.

53. You are the new disciples, the ones like those twelve of the Second Time, who sometimes went away from the Master, to test the gifts and teachings received; and who then returned sad, because they had not worked miracles due to their lack of faith or charity.

54. It was then when I was teaching them the parable of the mustard seed and when I was telling them that faith can change the place of a mountain, they saw Me raising the dead, freeing those possessed of troubled spirits; they saw me healing the incurable and saving sinners; and after the Master departed, they awoke to true faith in his gifts, to carry with perfection the Doctrine they had learned and teach with love to their brothers.

55. You too are now waiting for my departure, to rise up to give the Good News.

56. Analyze my word, learn from Me, so that you may soon be the good apostle who bears witness to the Holy Spirit with his works of charity.

57. I am on the top of the mountain; I am speaking to you from there and recording my words in your heart, hoping that you will know how to make use of your free will, so that you renounce the vanities of the world and consciously do my will that is perfect.

58. Do not try to understand my word only with intelligence, ignoring the voice of your conscience, in which the wisdom of the Arcanum is manifested.

59. I have called sinners to become virtuous beings. My mission as a Teacher is to teach continuously, until the spirits have been perfected. Many of your brothers are preparing to follow you, to imitate you, knowing that you are my disciples. Are you ready to receive me yet? Have you learned from Me yet? I tell you that only the fulfillment of your spiritual and material duties will qualify you to be called my disciples.

60. If you work for the regeneration of humanity, you will come to contemplate the beginning of a new day and you will feel my peace.

Love one another!

61. My word teaches you, but it does not oblige you; I have given you free will so that you may feel masters of your actions and fulfill the Law by conviction, so that your merits may be legitimate.

62. Once again the Earth has been stained with blood, the war has overshadowed the spirit of humanity, the environment is full of mourning, bitterness and anxiety and in the midst of that chaos, I have appeared, and I have made myself visible to some and made myself heard from others. Of the pain that the world rushes, my chalice is full that is what you offer me at this time and I accept it.

63. My Doctrine comes to make light in every spirit. I propose to you peace, concord. Do not ignore my voice, which is that of a Father who loves you.

64. Keep my word because the year 1950 is already approaching and it is my will that at that time my teachings will be printed so that they will be food for your spirit; then you will prepare to read them and you will remember these moments of joy that you lived listening to the Master.

65. Fighters of the Third Time, who are delivering my word: Be tireless. You hasten to prepare yourselves as the moment approaches when I will leave you without my word. Little by little you have become saturated with the strength that is in my Doctrine.

66. Not all those who listened to Me in the Second Half had faith in Me; it was necessary to return to the world, to give you new proofs. And in this time, not everyone who listened to me has believed me. Matter, like a thick veil, prevents the spirit from receiving the divine light. But that veil vanishes when analyzing my lessons, to make way for the impulses of the spirit to get rid of materialism and get closer to its Creator. If some of you listening to me have not felt this elevation in your being, I tell you that the time will come when you will contemplate that light. Others, listening to me with faith, have not reached the knowledge of spiritual revelations, because they have lacked preparation to understand the teaching.

67. If many beings in the world have stagnated in their evolution, it is because they are confused in the idolatry of their beliefs; they cannot conceive high ideas because they have atrophied their spiritual capacity. In my Work you have felt that the higher is approaching you to surround you with an atmosphere of peace; even your matter has participated in that peace, since it is also a creature of the Lord, made with perfection. Perfect is both the spiritual and the material. Thus you can contemplate, even in the atom and in the cell, the divine omnipotence manifested, and if you study the spirit, you will discover in it its simple nature, like the atom of a higher life. Then you will see that there is nothing that is detached from the divine.

Love one another!

68. Everything in my Creation is movement, harmony and order that lead to perfection. In order for man to wake up and the voice of his conscience to bring him to reality, he should not look at Creation only in its appearance, not knowing the essence of it. A man without faith in the spiritual life will fall into materialism, because he will contemplate the life of this world as the only life; but if he becomes tired of its pleasures or despair in its bitterness, what will happen to him? Some will lose their mental balance, others will attempt against their existence.

69. Not all men are at the same level of understanding: while some marvel at every step, others contemplate everything imperfect, while some dream of peace as the pinnacle of spirituality and morality of the world, others proclaim that it is wars that make men evolve.

70. About this I tell you: Wars are not necessary for the evolution of the world; if men use them for their ambitious and selfish purposes, it is because of the state of materiality in which those who promote them find themselves; and among them there are those who believe in existence in this world only, because they ignore or deny the spiritual life and are considered wise among humanity; therefore it is necessary that this revelation be known to all.

71. Those who, in their religious fanaticism, wait only for the punishment of hell in the Hereafter, as long as they hold that belief, they themselves will forge their hell, because the disturbance of the spirit is similar to that of the human mind, although more powerful. You ask, Master, is there salvation for those? I tell you, There is salvation for all, but peace and light will come to that spirit until the darkness of trouble is turned away. Have you ever felt pity for a man whose lost reason makes him contemplate what does not exist? How much greater would be your pain if you contemplate in the Afterlife those troubled beings who are looking at their imaginary hell!

72. Who who has an idea of what bodily death and the true atonement are, would be able to attract confusion in that supreme hour?

73. My Doctrine of love and perfect wisdom is not only of this time, nor does it date from the Second Age. I have spoken to you of these lessons in all ages, but it is the erroneous interpretation of the revelations that has led man into fanaticism and confusion.

74. When the pain of materialism itself becomes unbearable for the troubled spirit, that pain will awaken him to the light, and then he will deeply regret his mistake.

75. Teach my Doctrine before your brothers, so that the desire to seek a world of perfection may be born in men, where spirits, when perfecting themselves, reach the bosom of the Father.

76. I am the light that comes to unite you all in Me. To give you this word, I am using one of you, as lacking in merit as all of you; here is my love and my charity.

Love one another!

77. The year 1950 is approaching and at the end of it I will say goodbye to you. There will be pain and you will need my word, but it will be printed and there you will all find the Master's lesson. Then you will say: How sweet was his teaching! For that time I will prepare understandings and lips that speak to you by inspiration; others will read my lectures and you will feel again the essence that you received when I manifested myself; so I will be among you, in your spirit and understanding, in the midst of harmony and fraternity.

78. I have given you all more light for your life, if in every step you find a thorn, because the way of man is painful, pray, and your faith will sustain you longing for eternal life.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 228

1. On the top of the mountain, where the Master is, there is also Mary, the Universal Mother; She who became a woman in the Second Time so that the miracle of the incarnation of the Divine Word would be realized.
2. Man has judged and searched Mary a lot and also the way in which Jesus came into the world, and these judgments have torn the garment of purity of the Maternal Spirit, whose heart has shed its blood on the world.
3. I have come at this time to uncork the veils of the unknown, to remove doubt from the unbeliever and give him knowledge of spiritual teachings.
4. Of my truth, which is like a road, men have made many paths in which, more often than not, they get lost. And while some seek the intercession of the Heavenly Mother and others do not know her, her mantle of love and tenderness envelops everyone eternally.
5. From the beginning of time I revealed the existence of the Spiritual Mother, of whom the prophets spoke before She came into the world.
6. Sometimes I claim you on my word, but my claim contains light, people. I would not be a perfect Teacher if I did not make known to you all that you should know. I would not be a Father if I did not let you know when you have taken the wrong path.
7. I do not want your spirit to be stained or to find death to the true life. That is why I touch you with my justice when I find you given over to insane joys and pleasures. Your spirit must come clean into my bosom, as it came out of it.
8. All those who leave a body in the bowels of the Earth and detach themselves from this world in a state of confusion, when contemplating my presence, manifested in the light of infinity that illuminates consciences, awaken from their deep sleep, in the midst of crying and the despair of remorse. While the pain lasts in the son to get rid of his sorrows, the Father also suffers.
9. Do not doubt that I am communicating through the human understanding, so that the last ones, hearing the echo of the bell and the call of the Lord, may contemplate the light of the Holy Spirit who will give them salvation.
10. I did not look for churches or synagogues at this time. If in the Second Time I was born under the roof of a stable, today I present myself through man, even if he is a sinner. The medium in which I present myself is one of poverty and humility, but do not be surprised by

Love one another!

this, if you remember that at that time, I lived with the poor and even in my clothes I manifested my humility.

11. In my love for men who do not know how to seek Me, for the lost and for all those who need Me, in my divine task of loving you, I have sought a way to approach you so that you may look at me, listen to me and feel me.

12. Today I give you my word under the humble roof of these houses that are an image of the places where I gathered you at that time; the banks of the river, the mountain or the desert.

13. But if the events are repeated, will you have to take me to the cross again, stabbing the pain in the heart of Mary with seven daggers?

14. When Jesus was expiring on the tree, for an instant he was enveloped by darkness and by infinite solitude. At the same hour, Mary felt an immense loneliness in her Mother's heart. It is that at that moment the son felt misunderstood by men.

15. You come to Me, humanity I am the way, the truth and the life, I am the Master of love that transforms man into spirit. Sick and tired humanity, I receive you and bless you and by blessing you, I mitigate your pain.

16. Come full of tenderness so that you may rest in Me and take the teaching you need. I am the one who comes to meet you to encourage your heart. The space is populated with complaints, woes of pain and bitterness of yesterday and now.

17. Those of you who hear this word, or those of you who will review it tomorrow, upon receiving its essence, leave all your problems, weaknesses and desires, to give yourselves to meditation on the divine that I have come to give you.

18. The spirit also has problems, and it is necessary that you take care to solve them: How? Giving the opportunity for wisdom to penetrate into you, that seed that with my care and your efforts will germinate and develop, until it becomes a tree of eternal life. Then you will give good fruits to the world that is so in need of them. That will be the fulfillment of my Work among you.

19. I have come to say to you: "Get up and walk", but now I have said it in a simple word to your spirit, showing him the way that leads to the true paradise, to eternity.

20. I want to awaken you from your sad lethargy, so that you may know everything that is in store for the spirit and also teach you to possess it. Years, eras and ages have passed on this planet, and humanity still does not know the truth, it still denies Christ; because for men only the apparent life of material bodies and forms is what exists, only they give importance, leaving unnoticed the faculties of the spirit without wanting to notice them.

Love one another!

21. Man, being formed of spirit and matter, forgets the importance of the life of the spirit that for him should be primordial, and only attends to the human part, seeks in the material his happiness, his delights, his satisfactions and passions, and when I talk to him about the spirit he comes to say that these teachings are simply one more knowledge; that is the reason why he is lethargic on his path.

22. On the other hand, the man who longs to be spiritualized, cleanses his heart and mind, washes himself in the waters of repentance, detaches himself from material ambitions and feels that the steps of his life are illuminated with the light of God. That man knows that those who achieved greatness in the spirit, were modeled in the crucible of their sufferings, becoming guides of humanity on Earth, and later, luminous beings in the spiritual space, protectors of men, inspirers and guardians. These spirits are linked to men by love and thus shine in a firmament, beyond the visible, in the sweet spiritual life, illuminating this humanity with their light without ever abandoning it.

23. It is necessary for you to awaken so that your spirit realizes the longings to manifest through his material body. Know that by your works, you can show the degree of evolution of your spirit; start by being tolerant of the weaknesses of others, think that if you have already passed through rough paths you have already corrected your mistakes, there are others who have not yet traveled them, and therefore, you must be understanding towards your fellow men helping them to get up from their stumbles and giving them the light of your experience.

24. Truly, I tell you, your older brothers and sisters, who traveled the path along which you are now traveling, climbed the spiritual height, because they lived to love their fellow human beings being benefactors, doctors and teachers on earth. That is why I tell you that if you obeyed the impulses of your spirit, you would be in a better place, and that if you do not take advantage of what I have come to offer you in this Doctrine, later, in the spiritual world I will claim your lack of fulfillment. Therefore, do not waste this opportunity, work full of love and trust in my word.

25. He who denies love to his brothers denies Christ. If you see that your fellow man is suffering and crying and needs you, why don't you serve him? It is that you have materialized even the most noble and subtle of your feelings.

26. Transform your being and your life, dematerialize what you have materialized; spiritualize your feelings, thoughts and deeds, be increasingly aware of the mission of the spirit and with that transformation you will cease to be useless to become useful and your life will bear witness to my truth.

27. The time will come for everyone when the spirit will feel a fervent desire to triumph over matter, annihilating selfishness to manifest the love that he received from the Father, and the

Love one another!

wisdom and power with which he was inherited. When the spirit takes its true place in man, he will have a likeness to Christ. To say Christ, that is to say love, power and wisdom, truth and life.

28. But a few generations will pass in this world without humanity understanding the great meaning of Christ. Christ disappeared as a man and has appeared as a triumphant spirit, without matter, all love; he is the constant revelation of divine mercy before humanity.

29. Know that it pleases me to see you useful and helpful to your brothers; it pleases me to see you at the bedside of the sick, I take pleasure in seeing you sow the seed of my Doctrine, caressing, comforting, helping the needy. Remember that when I was in the world, I established my Doctrine on the foundations of this maxim: Love one another! And the centuries have passed and I continue to hope that you feel that commandment in your heart.

30. Prepare your heart, your understanding and your spirit because you are going to listen to my heavenly word.

31. You should not be confused, because I am speaking to you with perfect clarity and through different spokespersons.

32. I also come to search your heart to contemplate what you have analyzed of my teaching, I come to look for the lamp of your faith.

33. Listen to the voice of your conscience. Meditate, so that you may come to fulfill what you have promised to your Father.

34. My Law has been tainted in this land and I have always charged you to take care of it and defend it.

35. Do not defile the Law, do not sleep, do not materialize your spirits. Work!

36. Think that your spirit is the same one that in other times did not fulfill the commands of the Father, and that now he is facing a new opportunity for redemption that out of love your Lord offers him.

37. I know, O Israel, that in spite of how much I love you, the multitudes will rise up as in the Second Time to hurt Me and to mock Me. I know that Iscariot is hidden among you, but my communication through the understanding of man will not be useless, it will not be in vain that I have unleashed the Sixth Seal.

38. My coming among you has been to save you by regeneration and amendment, turning you away from dross and iniquity, offering you in return the way of peace and well-being.

Love one another!

39. Blessed is the one who purifies himself and prepares himself because he will triumph in trials.
40. The elements of war and extermination are unleashed. Famine and pestilence, with their strange and incurable diseases, threaten you. Therefore, watch and pray. Work on your mission and the test will pass.
41. I am Christ, the same one who manifested himself in Jesus in the Second Time. In this way it has pleased me to manifest myself to you.
42. At this time, all the peoples of the earth must feel me.
43. My word is the book of the teaching which I have placed in your hands for you to study. Sects against sects, religions at war with other religions and doctrines against doctrines will arise. In the face of this chaos of spirits, I want you to set an example and be a bulwark.
44. Do not be arrogant because you are my chosen ones. After having acquired this responsibility, do not go to sleep, because then you will fall back into the abysses that you left and when you encounter misery and pain on your way, you will ask yourself How is it possible that having been one of those who listened to the Master's teaching, we have to hurry up such a bitter cup?
45. Remember my examples and learn to love the spiritual over the material, and really worry about the well-being of your spirit after the earthly life, work for him from now on a life of light and peace; because until now you have cared more about the well-being of your matter, its vanities and its finery, than the spirit that succumbs to hunger and thirst, and whose garment is torn.
46. Make no mistake. Matter is the garment of the spirit and the spirit is the one who has to ascend to Me. The body is dust and to dust it will return along with its earthly possessions. Let your spirit reach spiritual riches because he will take them with him to eternity.
47. For the rich of the goods of the Earth, there is no Me, their flow is everything. They don't remember Me. What do they care about the misery and pain of the world? What do they care about the mourning of others? They have closed their ears to the voice of conscience that in each case judges them and at each step speaks to them of my power.
48. Verily I say to you, Thus they defy my righteousness.
49. But everything will change, complacencies will cease and that power that I have granted to certain men to do good and evil to humanity, will be put on trial
50. How many would have already known my Work if you had risen up inviting those in need to eat of the bread from my table!

Love one another!

51. Remember that what I have given you is for your brothers.

52. "Love one another" I taught you from that time. The centuries have passed and I keep telling you about the same teaching and you still do not feel that sublime commandment in your heart.

53. I ask you so that you may answer yourselves inwardly: Who can love the selfish? Understand that I am speaking to you of those who think only of themselves, who do not do a service, nor give bread, nor offer anyone a consolation. Only I who understand their weaknesses can love and understand them.

54. When you understand that you have come to this world to gather experiences and to put into practice the divine Law of love and charity for your fellow human beings, you will have penetrated into the harmony of this life; you already know from my revelations that whoever does not obey my Law will have to return to this world.

55. You are like the thousand-year-old trees, which show the countless number of their cracks as a trace of their struggle against time and hurricanes; the light of their spirit does not yet shine fully on man. I love you very much, however, the fury of the elements will continue to scourge humanity because it has defied them and its effects will be destructive. It is the war that the materialistic man will unleash and this will bring desolation among the peoples, who will weep bitterly and who can console them? Listen: Humanity will receive one alert after another, the unleashed elements will come on the planet and will devastate entire places; then you will realize that you have not fulfilled the spiritual Work, that you have done nothing; I speak to the entire Christian world.

56. Humanity will cry on your chest and you have this one hard as granite and cold as the tombstone of the grave, how are you going to comfort him?

57. If you were fertile land, the seed would have already sprouted, but you are barren land that does not bear fruit. Humanity will set its gaze on you and how are you going to give it the tenderness it needs when only contempt, reproaches and hardness emanate from your heart? Who will listen to the woes of men with emotion? Who will be the refuge of those who suffer? I will have to be the one through my interpreters who comforts the one who suffers. Nevertheless, I say to the Christian world: Open your hearts, so that at least you may receive the cry of humanity. Make an effort to counteract the effects of wars and calamities, because in truth what has happened so far is little for what is yet to come. Human pain has not yet reached its greatest degree and you must, as Christians who claim to be, show what you are. If you are not trying to be now, when are you going to get up to fulfill your mission?

Love one another!

58. In space, the desperate echoes of pain resound, of your brothers. If you look at what comes up to there, you would repent of your lack of fulfillment and then you would do something for the good of your fellow men. There are beings in the spiritual valley who cry and plead for men who are blinded by their egoism and also for the tempest that hovers over this world to calm down. Like them, I want to see you become a balm, a caress, a light, a mercy. Remove from your heart the indifference that distances you from the human family and observe that death is passing through this world that will devastate most of its inhabitants. Sickness of the spirit and of the body reigns. There are bodies that heal with material medicines, others that cannot be cured because the spirit is the one who is sick.

59. Disciples: Do you not desire to heal the diseases of the spirit as well as those of matter? Truly I tell you that you can do it, but when is your activity going to start? When will you put an end to your materialism? When are you going to the new life full of spirituality?

60. Transform yourselves under my teaching, feel like new men, practice my virtues and the light will appear in your spirit and Christ will manifest himself on your way.

61. My messages are the force that animates the Earth, they are like a sun that gives warmth and life, they are water that irrigates. I speak of the land of your heart which, despite my continuous manifestations, remains sterile.

62. Humanity, humanity: get up time is pressing and if you do not do it on this day, you will not wake up in this existence. Are you going to remain numb despite my message? Do you want to be awakened by the death of the flesh, with the ravenous fire of the repentance of your spirit without matter?

63. Be sincere, put yourself in the case of finding yourself in the spiritual life face to face with the truth, where nothing can excuse your materialism, where you will look at yourself in your true rags, stained, dirty and destroyed, which will be what your spirit brings by clothing. Truly I tell you that there, as you contemplate your misery and feel so much shame, you will experience the immense desire to wash yourself in the waters of the deepest repentance knowing that only clean will you be able to go to the feast of the spirit. Look beyond human egoism with all its scourges that are now your pride, your satisfaction, and tell me if you have ever been concerned about the pain of humanity, if the complaints of men, the sobs of women or the crying of children find an echo in your heart; then tell me: What have you been for humanity? Have you been life?

64. After having made an examination before the light of your conscience, are you not willing for my Divine Spirit to appear freeing you from the chains that you formed with your mistakes? Resolve to achieve spirituality so that the tatters fall from your spirit. I am helping you to know yourself inwardly as you are.

Love one another!

65. And you, those of you who will read with great interest the writings that will carry the essence of my word, will be moved because you will know that I love you as I love all those who are listening to me now.

66. The Master has been waiting for you for a long time on the path of life and even though the ages pass, I will continue waiting for you. Keep in mind that no one comes to the Father except by the way that Christ has drawn for you; but now come, even if you are stained, ragged and dirty. I will cleanse your mind and heart, I will renew your clothes and I will lead you to the room where I celebrate a spiritual feast; there you will find the exquisite delicacies of wisdom and love, there you will listen to the harmonious hymn that raises the whole Universe to Me.

67. I want you to learn to love, that your love converted into piety may lead you to the sick and make you seek those who have lost the faith. I want you to bless everything without there being anything that you cannot bless, so that little by little you may come closer by your spirituality and perfection to the understanding of the sublime.

68. It has been materialistic egoism that has taken over most of humanity, and the spirit, centuries and centuries has been waiting for opportunities to manifest itself. Truly I tell you, if it were permitted, the stones moved by the essence of my word would move to demonstrate your lack of spirituality and you would see how they would get up and exclaim, "Christ is right." More I will get to overcome you with love. Know, humanity, that all sinners fit inside my love. Though the world may be ashamed of you, I will not leave your side; if they judge you mercilessly, I will defend you and in your falls I will raise you up.

69. There is in you a part of matter that is from the earth, and a spiritual part that is from heaven. There is a time when man feels matter and a time when he feels spirit. When you leave this matter and move on to the spiritual state, you will understand what you have not understood now. Your body will remain here, because it belongs to the Earth, but your spirit will fly to high regions where you will continue to live to continue your spiritual evolution.

70. "Blessed are those who suffer, for theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven" "Blessed are those who mourn, for they will be comforted." Now I add: "Blessed are those who understand the hidden and the simple of the great phrases, for theirs will be wisdom."

71. Everyone who loves will be rich, because he will feel loved; love, even if you are not loved; be in the likeness of Jesus. Love is above the little things.

72. I could have stopped suffering among you, but I tell you that my love is linked to your destiny. I knew that you needed me and I came to you, but I never said to you, Love Me so that I may love you.

Love one another!

73. Do you know that there are those who are loved without deserving it? That's how I love you. Give me your cross, give me your sorrows, give me your hopes that have failed, give me the heavy burden that you carry, I can with all the pains. Feel free of your burden so that you may be happy, penetrate the sanctuary of my love and keep silence before the altar of the Universe, so that your spirit can converse with the Father in the most beautiful of languages: that of love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 229

1. Beloved Disciples: I present myself inside your sanctuary, in the abode of the Master who has opened himself in your spirit with your elevation.
2. Some of you have listened to me a lot, others for the first time hear my word and are surprised, although in truth I tell you: some of you and others have already heard this voice in another time.
3. I am the Word of Love who comes to comfort the one who suffers, the troubled, the one who weeps, the sinner and the one who has sought me. And it is my word in those hearts, the river of life where they quench their thirst and cleanse their impurities, it is also the path that leads to the eternal abode of rest and peace.
4. How can you imagine that the struggle in life, its sacrifices, vicissitudes and trials end with death without finding a just compensation in eternity? That is why my Law and my Doctrine with their revelations and promises are in your heart the incentive, the caress and the balm in the day. Only when you turn away from my teachings do you feel hungry and weak.
5. I feed you with love so that you may feel fed up with it and carry it like the perfect seed to the hearts that are sleeping and to those who are hungry for it.
6. There will be peace in you, when you love each other. Remember that I am the Spirit of peace.
7. Spiritually you are the chosen people in all times, to point the way to humanity. Now I have come to tell you, You will be the salvation of your brothers. Great is the weight of your cross, O people, that yesterday you were formed by tribes and now you form a spiritual family. I, as a pilgrim, tirelessly knock on your door, to give you the strength, so that you can fulfill your destiny, and you can be the example before humanity, whom I love just like you.
8. You are the firstborn among the peoples of the earth, the one who was born first in the light of the Holy Spirit.
9. Do not feel fear or doubt before your responsibility, because being rich in spirit you would feel needy if you came to doubt.
10. In this time as in the past, humanity has communication with my Divinity, through you. Through you I trace the way to others, and tomorrow all sects and religions will come for it, one by one. Men will become spiritually unified, because there is only one God and in Him you will all be.

Love one another!

11. Men are on different spiritual planes, but the degree of evolution of each one, only I can know.
12. All have come to atone for their faults and to achieve their elevation by their merits, for all I have light, because I love all.
13. Today you are in an oasis, but you do not know what paths you have traveled.
14. Do not divide yourselves again, remember that in former times, from one man I formed your people, and that man, in whom I found grace, was Jacob, called the mighty Israel by Me. In his heart there was a sanctuary for my Divinity and I rewarded him by giving him twelve sons who were to be the patriarchs of the Lord's people, the trunk of this people that has followed me in all times.
15. I do not want you to get lost anymore, see that you carry my light as a seal in your spirit, it is the pact that you made with me to follow my light always, to be faithful to me.
16. Here is my table, to which I come to seat everyone without distinguishing lineages or races. I have been offering you all the same bread.
17. So I come to wake you up as I did Lazarus, when I said to him, "Get up, don't sleep anymore."
18. This is the path of progress on which you should never stop, because when the weight of your cross overwhelms you, the Divine Cyrene comes to your aid saying: "Do not stop"
19. Just as I manifest myself to your spirit, I let your matter feel my presence in Nature, so that both, forming a single being, ascend to the top of the mountain.
20. You came out of Me and you will have to return to my Bosom. I am the beginning and the end, the alpha and the omega.
21. Do not care about the humility of your human condition if you know that you have spiritual greatness within your reach, like a jewel of incalculable value.
22. Do not close your hand to the needy, nor judge him unworthy of your charity, because he is evil. Look at my table at this time; many surround me who yesterday were in the mud; today they are my disciples.
23. So the Master has spoken to you this day. I forgive and bless you.
24. The light of my wisdom is with you. I come to quench the thirst of your spirit with the crystalline water of my love that is consolation and balm. I am forgiveness, whoever makes a firm intention of amendment, will experience the sweetness of my forgiveness at the moment of reconciling with his own conscience. The world thirsts for spiritual knowledge, proof of this

Love one another!

is that humanity is investigating the mystery of Creation. The Spirit is naked of perfections, that is why he seeks the presence of God to purify Himself in Him.

25. The awakened spirit is the one who seeks the light and the way without often realizing it his human part, then being the matter, which rebels against the spirit, which stands in his way of spiritual evolution. That is why I clarify the mysteries through my revelations and leave them within the reach of the human being, manifesting myself clearly and speaking to his own senses; and yet, many times man resists accepting what is clear as light.

26. How much the spirit has had to struggle with the rebellion of matter! Man, many times achieving great development and advancement in the sciences and in human life, spiritually has no advancement at all. And from this spiritual lethargy he is not awakened by religions in which he finds only mystifications and fanaticism.

27. Then the understanding refuses to penetrate into the spiritual, for fear of breaking the mystery that reveals to him the reason for his spiritual backwardness and creates for himself a way to silence the calls of his conscience trying to adjust the Law to his conveniences, to his beliefs, to his life. So he feels calm and justified in his actions. Thus, he will be able to appear love for his neighbor, piety and charity, although he is very far from feeling it. He will be able to present himself before the ostentatious altars that man has forged and pretend a love and a faith that he does not even know.

28. I come in the Third Time to give light to the world, and to you, disciples, in truth I say to you: Do not fall into fanaticism in my Doctrine, see that I have come to prepare you, freeing your spirit from ancient traditions to make it evolve. Take responsibility for correcting the mistakes of your brothers. Remove from your heart and from your lips all criticism, so that you may judge serenely everything that you contemplate on your way.

29. You will find that men still believe in the sanctity of the places where they gather to celebrate their rites, and that even the objects that exist there come to consider them sacred, and that their representatives believe themselves to be superior and just.

30. But I say to you, is it because you are listening to me with a loud voice and because I have clothed you with gifts that you are already very close to Me? Are you going to feel superior to your brothers? So far you have only allowed your understanding to become clear in order to understand my word; once you have understood it, you will be able to work the advancement of your spirit, recognizing that everything you do for the good and for the good of your fellow men will be a merit for you and will contribute to the development of your spirit.

Love one another!

31. My Doctrine prepares you to live eternally developing that being of light that is in you created with perfection and wisdom, which is the spirit, so that the stains left in him by earthly passions, purify and cleanse them one by one, until reaching the original purity.

32. Truly I tell you, before my departure, there will be so much light in your understanding, that you will see clearly what was difficult for you to understand before. Then, your knowledge and your faith will be greater and you will have learned to manifest the power of your Father through spiritual elevation in prayer. You will not hesitate and you will not show yourselves dissatisfied as you do sometimes when you have told me: Master, I have prepared myself, I have prayed, I have deposited the balm in the needy and I have not achieved what I have asked for. To which I can tell you: Why do you doubt? Is it not your faith that must save you? Have I not taught you that not everything you ask for is what suits you? You do not even know the material nature of your brothers. What are you going to know about his spiritual nature? What do you know of what that spirit needs for his development, for his atonement and perfection?

33. I come to teach you to simplify the teachings; love, have charity, pray and ask for your brothers and then, let me do my will, you have already fulfilled. In this way you will learn to receive everything as a benefit, even that which you previously considered contrary to your health or your faith.

34. It will not be only resignation that accompanies you, but the knowledge that everything you receive from Me is for your good, but when I grant you according to your request because it suits you, be filled with joy and ignite your faith more.

35. I am the old Teacher, the one who teaches you again today. Christ came as a perfect Spirit to manifest himself among men, his charity was infinite, since he became a man and came to sacrifice for the love of humanity. Jesus is an example of charity, imitate him, do not forget that every creature has a mission to fulfill, because of which he will hasten a test that you must accept with the humility with which Jesus accepted bitterness.

36. Beloved disciples: Now that you have entered the time of preparation, understand that the momentous moment of the end of my word is approaching, in this form.

37. The Master does not sleep, you, do not sleep either, because I am preparing the end of my manifestation through the human brain. My Spirit will not depart from you, but rather, you will feel closer to me because of your spirituality.

38. He who does not prepare himself and let my teaching pass, without analyzing it, will feel orphaned after my departure and will feel me absent.

39. The good disciples will not bear mourning or sadness, because they will have a broad understanding of my orders and will then contemplate how a horizon opens before their spirit

Love one another!

in infinity from where they will receive great inspirations from the Father, which will no longer be limited by passing through the father, because they will come directly from the Holy Spirit.

40. After the day marked by my Divinity, you will no longer hear my word, but it will have been imprinted on your conscience, in your heart and in the books.

41. Whoever stands up as a spokesman invoking my Ray, does not know the sentence he is throwing on himself. I warn you not to listen to false prophets, false spokesmen and false Christs. I awaken you so that you may avoid confusion in time and prevent the access of spirits in darkness among you. Watch, for of these teachings you will answer me if you are not prepared.

42. He who from now on disposes, will enjoy great inspiration, will communicate with me and will delight in listening to me through the reading of my Lectures that I will leave you as an inheritance. His path will not be uncertain; the performance of his mission will be light, he will feel my presence in trials.

43. Then you will understand that you have taken a step forward.

44. It will be when you begin to demonstrate the purity and elevation of my Doctrine, because you will not admit among yourselves external cults, fanaticism or idolatry.

45. With thought, word and action, you will bear witness to my Spiritual Work.

46. As long as you do not understand my Doctrine, and have not prepared yourselves in heart and spirit, I will not be able to use you as emissaries of Good News, and you will see before your steps the obstacle that stands in the way. But when the disciple lives and feels my Work in the spirit, I will open paths and bring needy travelers to him so that he may make my teaching known to them.

47. Rejoice, because the Voice that awakens you is my word of love, but watch, lest another voice come to wake you up and tomorrow that voice will be the justice of the earth.

48. Men will have to look at you, they will be the men of justice and laws, theologians and theosophists, scientists, they will come animated by various intentions, but they will search you and put you to the test. You are not going to hide your life and your works by presenting them only my Law, you are not going to hide your imperfections with the perfection of my written word in your books.

49. If there are bad examples in the history of humanity, do not imitate them.

50. I did not speak to you like that in the past times. In the First Time, the Law enlightened the human spirit; in the Second Time, Christ illuminated the human heart with the light of love. Today the light of the Holy Spirit illuminates your spirit to elevate it above everything human.

Love one another!

51. From one God you have received these three messages and between one and the other an era has passed, time necessary for the evolution of the spirit, so that he could receive the new message or new lesson.

52. Now you can understand why I have called you disciples of the Holy Spirit.

53. Everything created worships me, from the atom to the star of greater dimensions; from the most retarded human creature, to the most evolved spirit. You who feel everything that exists in your world, you look at how each being and each matter performs a mission and fulfills a destiny, in that fulfillment you worship me; it is the tribute of your harmony with the whole; in truth I tell you that all creatures recreate themselves, even the rock that, due to its hardness and immobility, seems insensitive or dead to you, because the Spirit of God who is in everything created by Him, is life.

54. Look how the king star sends its light, which is energy, life and heat as far as its power reaches. It is his warmth that raises the waters of the seas to be carried by the wind, turned into clouds and let them fall in fertilizer rain on the arid fields that will later be covered with greenery, flowers, trees and fruits; foliage whose branches serve as a home for the birds; that in his language raise their songs to infinity; while everything germinates, everything grows and multiplies, everything is adorned in a constant tribute to the Father. The Creator recreates Himself with His work and lets all creatures be recreated in Him.

55. And what are you in the midst of creation? You are also creatures who fulfill a mission, but in addition to belonging to material Nature, you are endowed with spirit, which possesses consciousness, intuition, intelligence, revelation, will, freedom, reason and feelings. For this reason, you are, among all the creatures of this planet, superior beings who have everything at your disposal as instruments, as servants, as sustenance, recreation and element for your spiritual and human progress.

56. If your spirit, in its evolution, makes you superior, think that your worship also has to be superior and that worship that is of the spirit, I have come to reveal it to you in all times.

57. Humanity, from its beginnings, has sought the way to render spiritual worship to me; the intuition of my existence has induced it to seek me and to penetrate into the beyond, and when I have contemplated in man that restlessness, I have come to manifest myself before him. And what I have come to reveal to you is the spiritual path that leads the spirit to perfection. But in order for this humanity to reach the spirituality that it has not yet reached, I have had to see you go through the great mistakes and the greatest confusions, through long paths of suffering and trials, through times of light and times of darkness, until you reach the gates of the time of the spirit, which is this one in which you are living.

Love one another!

58. The worship that your spirit was to offer me in a high and pure form, materialized in your heart, when your body offered it to me, the prayer being forged in the mind, and pronouncing it with your lips; offering me the fruits of nature as if they were your works; recreating your senses with the brightness of ceremonies, while your spirit presented himself before Me, naked, hungry, mute and clumsy, because the mission that corresponded to him had been usurped by matter.

59. In the Third Time, my spiritual Doctrine will give the spirit the freedom to spread its wings and rise to the Father to consecrate true worship to him.

60. But man, as a human being, also has a cult to render to the Creator and that tribute consists in fulfilling his duties on Earth, practicing human laws, having morality and good judgment in his actions; fulfilling the duties of father, son, brother, friend, lord and servant.

61. Whoever lives in this way will have honored me on earth and will give occasion for his spirit to rise up to glorify me.

62. The love of the spirit should not be concretized to your material children and brothers; spiritual love should be universal, so that it loves without distinction of class, nor of planes of spiritual evolution.

63. The spirit must be strong in the face of the weaknesses of matter, which is what induces it to fanaticism and idolatry; it must strip itself of prejudices and passions so that it knows how to grant reason to the one who possesses it and accept the truth wherever it is found.

64. Then you will be men of peace who with your life fulfill my phrase of giving to God what is God's and to Caesar what is Caesar's; not giving to the Father what belongs to the world, nor offering to the world what belongs to God; but knowing how to harmonize all the laws, to reach a just fulfillment of them, recognizing that every divine Law of love and justice has sprung from Me.

65. In the Second Time, Jesus spoke to you with great perfection, now I come to speak to you with great clarity and simplicity, but much of what I have revealed to you in this time, I did not tell you at that time because you were not able to understand it.

66. Everyone who has been called before my Chair and has been appointed to a mission, it is because he is in time to understand these lessons. And once again I tell you that it is not the first time that your spirit has crossed this planet, nor is it the first time that it has received the light of a divine revelation; but its past is momentarily hidden behind the veil of matter; your spirit knows this and upon hearing my word, awakens and feels that it really comes from far away, for a long, very long way in which it has contemplated and lived a lot.

Love one another!

67. In order for you to hear these teachings, you had to walk a lot, but your spirit has not decayed, it has not aged, because old age, decay and death are not with the spirit; rather, evolution, experience and development that give the struggle and trials, give maturity and bring you closer to the fullness of eternal life.

68. You have had existences of well-being and pleasures, of splendor and pleasures, others of vicissitudes and failures. Some have served as expiation, others as experience, some for the development of the mind, others for that of the feelings, and this one that you now have is for the elevation of the spirit.

69. You have known everything and you have possessed everything, so if today you see that you have no riches, no splendors or titles, do not regret it thinking that in order to walk firmly in this time and achieve spirituality, you had to lose everything superfluous and unnecessary to acquire your spiritual progress.

70. Since you are the bearers of an essentially spiritual Doctrine, you will not be able to present it to the world in forms of external worship, because with your contradiction you would only provoke distrust and mockery.

71. The Kingdom of peace is approaching and even though you do not know how long it takes for that time to arrive, I have already begun my Work of moral and spiritual reconstruction. Then this world, which until now has been a valley of atonement and tears, will be the abode of advanced spirits.

72. Be calm, for I am still with you; trust in Me, since you cannot yet trust much of yourselves. but persevere until you achieve that spiritual preparation that I ask you to have confidence in.

73. Soon you will see humanity interested in spiritual gifts, questioning some while others argue.

74. I give you my caress and my balm.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 230

1. I contemplate you arriving from different places, you come to recreate under the shadow of the paternal roof. You have been united and there is joy in the Father's heart for this, for it is enough that two hearts are reconciled for Me to celebrate.
2. You are going through a time of trials, the transcendence of which you have not come to understand, even having the light of my word. But since time is a treasure that I do not want you to waste, I come as a Teacher to teach you how to take advantage of it, making known to you your destiny and your mission.
3. Take advantage of these moments, because I will soon depart from among you. My divine word that for so many years I have given you through human understanding will cease forever.
4. There is still a short time left in which I will give you all my teaching and write all my book.
5. That is why I arrive in haste at the doors of your heart, to tell the son who has become so accustomed to my word, to wake up from his deep sleep, to wield the hoe and the shovel, to dig and cultivate the lands and love them as his own life; to know how to share his lands and his waters with his brothers; that his eyes may look with kindness, his right hand may be extended in proof of friendship and his heart may be free from selfishness, so that he may be the true tiller of the Lord's lands.
6. Do not expect the hearts of men to be moved to make peace on earth. Get up and work! Do not desire the fall of some and the triumph of others in order to obtain peace and freedom; what must triumph is justice, fraternity, love.
7. It will not be men who establish true peace on earth; peace will come from my Kingdom to this world, when you have achieved true spiritual preparation.
8. The light that illuminates you at this time is the light of the Sixth Seal and if anyone says that it is another seal that is open, he is in error. The sixth candlestick is burning like an inextinguishable lamp, illuminating the living and the dead with its revelations and awakening the spirits with its new prophecies. But do not think that this light illuminates only those who hear this word, because I tell you the truth, scientists and theologians are also under this light.
9. Why don't you go out and study my Doctrine, so that the Teacher doesn't have to materialize explaining what you should understand by analysis?
10. Come to unite the fruits of science with the fruits of love of the spirit and you will bring the good taste to your palate.
11. Rest walkers, enjoy the freshness of this tree and eat its fruits.

Love one another!

12. It is before you the Father who has always appeared on your way.
13. I receive you as representatives of all humanity and I contemplate you prepared to receive and feel my spiritual presence.
14. You have always sought my Divinity; when you thought you had not found me, you turned to the images forged by your hands to feel me close. This is how a large part of humanity lives at this time, seeking and adoring me in the images, while I find Myself speaking to the world in the fullness of the time of this communication.
15. Through dreams I am awakening humanity, symbolic and prophetic dreams, to which men do not pay attention or analysis for lack of faith and preparation and thus forget that vision without knowing that it is a divine message.
16. How far removed from the true path humanity is! He lives the world governed by his free will and goes after pleasure and the passions of matter.
17. The spirit sleeps, the intelligence has not yet awakened to the light that is the truth, nor does it sense the true life.
18. Humanity has not yet given occasion for its conscience to speak and judge. There are still those who believe themselves to be infallible and free from errors, carrying darkness in their hearts.
19. But men are already tired and that is why I have come approaching them to point out the path to them, to fill their spirit with light; making them understand their mistakes and the lost time, and to engage in the interior of man a combat between light and darkness.
20. In many ways I manifest myself to my children, always with infinite love so that their spirit is not lost.
21. If you have entered these humble houses of prayer, it has not been by your will. It has been my charity that has called you to give you spiritual sustenance and point out to you the path of redemption by which you can come to my presence, you will not come downhearted, nor haughty, but dignified and humble.
22. I am offering you eternal peace as I offered you in the First Time the lands of Canaan. You cannot get lost from the path because it is traced with my blood. My blood is truth, it is love and eternity. Watch, for my truth revealed in my Doctrine has been falsified by men and some revelations have been hidden.
23. My example and that of my apostles has not been imitated by all who have tried to follow me. Many have become lords instead of servants, have filled their hearts with superiority and pride and have only pursued wealth, pomp and honors, forgetting the needs of the poor,

Love one another!

becoming indifferent and insensitive to the misery and suffering of others. That is why men go from one religion to another in search of truth. Hence the spiritual need they experience to create new sects to search for me freely.

24. Those who yesterday were seen as saints and demigods, today are unknown to a disillusioned humanity.

25. Men are ceasing to seek the confessor to absolve them of their faults, because they find him unworthy. And the threat of hell with its eternal fire no longer impresses or shakes the sinner's heart.

26. Taking advantage of this spiritual disorientation, the wolf lurks behind the undergrowth.

27. Every minister of my Divinity and every representative has the mission of making peace among men and it is the opposite that you are doing at this time. Everyone believes himself first, everyone wants to be the strongest, forgetting that the only strong that I am, is in everyone.

28. Now you can explain why in the Second Half I promised you to come back. Now you can understand why I have come to teach you again. Because only my word can remove the blindfold of darkness from the spirit, only my love is capable of redeeming you from your sins.

29. You have been called and chosen to give an example of faith in my coming and of trust and obedience in my word, but do not wait for the last ones to give you the example of the good fulfillment in my Law, because your pain will be very great. And when you see them marching, crossing borders and penetrating the nations as emissaries of my word, you will understand your negligence and ingratitude.

30. Think again and if you want to be believed, start by setting a good example in your home. I want that if yesterday you were unknown to each other because of the difference in tribes, now you love each other as one family.

31. Here is my clear word: if I came to speak to you in another language, it would be unfair.

32. I come to prepare your heart so that you can dwell in it. The world will also be prepared, in the minds of men the seed of peace will germinate and you, who will have scattered it to all corners of the Earth, will be pleased to contemplate the fruit of your work, because walking in imitation of the Master, you taught the good life and prayed for everyone.

33. In all nations there will be talk of reconciliation, of fraternity and peace; and this will be a principle of unification.

34. I have been preparing you and I have asked you if you are already willing to get up after the paths, in search of your brothers to show them the wisdom that I have given you in

Love one another!

inspiration and to answer satisfactorily to their questions. To no one it seems impossible to fulfill this position, look that the knowledge that I have given you, allows you to understand your mission.

35. It will not be indispensable that you all have to visit the nations that you call foreign, in order to extend my Doctrine, it will be enough for you to raise your thoughts in prayer and cleanse your heart, so that your spirit may manifest itself and identify itself with your brothers, however distant they may be. And they will be made alert by the beings of light.

36. You will unite with the spiritual world, forming with it a barrier that prevents new wars and new sufferings. You will continue to pray for those who intend to achieve spiritual mastery through force. You will be surprised, and the world will be surprised, when men will see that force has not mastered reason, fraternity and justice

37. Take care to give apparent charity, carrying egoism in your heart. Do as much good as you can without any personal interest. Do it out of love, which is the Law that I have taught you, and you will have accumulated merits for your spirit. Show my teaching as I have given it to you; it is the same as I taught my prophets and my apostles of old.

38. Man, in his materialism, has found it expedient to modify the word that I gave you in times past. But my Work is perfect and does not lie in material words. Prepare yourselves and you will always discover my truth; then you will find that I have given my seed to you in abundance at all times, so that you too may give it in that way.

39. It will not be necessary for you to impress anyone by making use of rites or external forms; the temple of your heart will become visible and in it your brothers will contemplate their lamp and their altar.

40. Learn from now on to feel me, the same in your works, as when you are struggling to leave the mud when you have fallen.

41. I have taught you to seek the truth in simplicity. How poor still is the human mind in seeking the truth in the complicated doctrines which it forges for itself! Why seek me so far taking me with you? Who is unaware that he is created in the likeness of the Father, endowed with divine attributes such as consciousness, intelligence and will?

42. I came to live with men in the Second Time, I shared your bread and your roof, but the greatness of Christ lies in his humility.

43. This is how I teach you so that you may be able to detach yourselves from the material for the sake of your love for your neighbor; but first you must purify yourselves, because it is a law that you evolve, and if it is a law that everything evolves, the events that are about to

Love one another!

happen should not amaze you. What your eyes contemplate will only fill you with joy when you realize that everything is governed by a most perfect Law, and that what is happening today could not have happened before, because everything is moving towards its perfection.

44. Not only on Earth they work for the advancement of humanity; from another world they also ask and help for their salvation and their progress; it is the spiritual world, that is why I tell you that the spiritualist seed will bear fruit in the bosom of all religions, after the great struggles, and when men say that it is a new religion that comes to sow division, you will answer that Spiritualism is a doctrine, which is the same as the first and the only one that has ruled the spirits; but that voice will come from your heart that is where your feelings lie. They will manifest themselves when you weep for the pain of others, also when you weep for joy for that of your fellow beings; because that is what I have always taught you.

45. I speak to you through the human understanding, my light and my grace infiltrate it and are translated into words, that word that traces the only way to reach Me: That of perfection and that of purity of feelings.

46. Beloved humanity of Jesus: You need great tests of spirituality so that your faith can be reborn and your hope strengthened. You need the clear word, to get up from that lethargy in which you find yourself. It was necessary for my Divine Spirit to manifest himself in this way, so that you would feel that the Father never abandons you, that he guides you from the Kingdom of truth.

47. Are you not convinced by this proof of love? My thought is light that descends to revive the dying light of your lamp. The Master tells you that the truth of the Universe will be manifested through the spiritualized man, because he will know how to vibrate harmoniously in this world, to which he comes to learn profitable lessons for his evolution. This world is not eternal, nor does it need to be. When this dwelling ceases to have the reason it now has for existing, it will disappear. When your spirit no longer needs the lessons that this life gives, because higher ones await it in another world, then, with the light acquired in this struggle, it will say: How clearly I understand now that all the vicissitudes of this life were only experience and lessons that I needed to understand better. How long that day seemed to me when sufferings overwhelmed me; but now, that everything has passed, how brief and fleeting it seems to me before eternity.

48. Man is called to magnify his spirit, he is called to spiritualize his existence as he rises in search of perfection.

49. This matter that you possess is also called to achieve spirituality, when that is, the living conditions of humanity will change, spiritual faculties will sprout from it, today unknown to the inhabitants of the world.

Love one another!

50. You need this Doctrine that comes to encourage your hope, that fountain of inexhaustible and true wisdom, where to quench your thirst. My light descends into the darkness of the mind of the one who says that he does not love the spirit because he does not know him, instead he loves material wealth, physical beauty that flatters his vanity, intelligence that is cause for admiration, the name, the titles, that is what he loves and that is to love the not being. Man is not matter, nor his riches. The human being is only valid and exists by his spirit. I tell you again that man is called to be the one who manifests the truth of the Universe, of the heavens and of the worlds. Even today he does not succeed, because his materiality does not allow him to develop the subtle gifts of the spirit. When this materialism disappears, he will become a seer who will enjoy contemplating the wonders of the spiritual life. Then he will understand the conversion of Saul into Paul, the transformation of man to such an extent that it was necessary to change his name. With her previous name, the memory of her passions disappears and the matter and the evils that she caused turn to ashes. If the spirit understands that it is evolved, that it lacks elevation, or that what it had to learn and develop in the material world is about to end, then it tends to join the light of divinity because the spirit is light that goes to the light.

51. Rejoice, humanity, think that you are birds of passage in this world full of tears, poverty and suffering. Rejoice because it is not your dwelling place for eternity. Better worlds await you, so, when you say goodbye to this Earth, you will do it without bitterness and here the woes of pain, the works, the tears will remain. You will say goodbye to this world and rise up to those who are waiting for you on high. From there you will see the Earth as a point in space that you will remember with love.

52. Do not be sad, because the day will come when you will move away from this valley of tears in which you have suffered so much and which you will love tomorrow recognizing that in it, you acquired the light that your spirit longed for.

53. Be happy loving your fellow men, healing the sick, comforting the sad, encouraging the poor, and then the blessings of heaven will come to you. Do you want to be spiritualized? Christ will help you to attain that grace.

54. Truly I tell you, if men are more matter than spirit today, tomorrow they will be more spirit than matter. Men have tried to materialize their spirit absolutely, but they will not achieve that complete materialization; because the spirit is like a brilliant and a brilliant will never cease to be, even when it has fallen into the mire.

55. Humanity does not know the happiness of the perfect spirit, because it has not reached the height of perfection. When you cleanse your heart and keep my truth in your spirit to put it into practice, you will discover a peace and happiness that you did not know before. That will be

Love one another!

the life symbolized by the tree of the first parable revealed to humanity whose ripe fruits will calm the hunger of the spirit. Perfect yourselves, rise above the Earth and do not suffer from the ingratitude or misunderstanding of others.

56. Love is the ladder that leads to God who loves you, and to Mary, the spiritual Mother who also loves you, as well as to your spiritual brothers, who also love you.

57. From the divine mind, a torrent of messages is released, keep from them as much as pleases your heart.

58. Give me the darkness of your sufferings, I will turn them into clarity of peace; give me your sobs and tears. When I visit your heart in silence I will penetrate like a ray of sunshine to illuminate it.

59. I have given you a chair of love, so that you may feel this essence in your heart. Behold, my consoling balm pouring out in each of your afflictions, your spirits are strengthened.

60. I say to you, blessed are you who approach Me with your heart prepared, because my word becomes a balm and a caress that kindles the flame of your faith.

61. My kingdom descends on suffering humanity and my word resonates through the chosen of this time, so that those who listen to me, become the consolation of humans.

62. In all times I have had intermediaries between men and my Divinity; they have been the meek and humble of heart with whom I have served. I am preparing the new messengers of my teachings so that this good news may be among men the awakening to spiritual life.

63. How many of those who are qualified to carry out a noble spiritual mission are sleeping scattered throughout the world! They will awaken, and their spiritual advancement will manifest it by becoming useful beings to their fellow men, in the nobility of their feelings. They will be humble and will never flaunt superiority.

64. Vanity, which has been a weakness manifested since the first man, will be combated through spirituality. It is the struggle that has always existed between spirit and matter; for while the spirit tends to the eternal and high in search of the essence of the Father, matter seeks only what satisfies and flatters it, even if it is to the detriment of the spirit. This struggle that occurs in every human being is a force originated in man himself by the influence that he receives from the world, because what is material seeks everything that is related to his nature. If the spirit manages to master and channel that force, he will have harmonized in his own being his two natures and will achieve his progress and elevation. If, on the contrary, he allows himself to be dominated by the force of matter, then he will be led towards evil, he will be a rudderless boat in the middle of a storm.

Love one another!

65. You who hear me, you feel the desire to get away from everything superfluous to free your spirit, you are in full struggle for what I tell you: Keep watching and praying that the time will come when your spirit will identify and harmonize with your body. Today you are still suffering from the attraction of the world and you feel weak to resist temptation. By intuition humanity senses an era of perfection, but it does not know the time when it will be.

66. Men will go on different paths in pursuit of this goal, but those who strive for the progress of the spirit will reach it. Those who cling to religious fanaticism will not evolve, and those who devote all their time to the study of the material will only obtain material results.

67. Spirituality will be the one that leads man to perfection, but do not confuse the practice of true spirituality, which is communion and rapprochement with the Creator through love, charity and interior worship, with the practice of those sciences through which men profane and materialize the beings of the Beyond. This is my Doctrine that comes to remove the veil of ignorance that hides the truth from men.

68. My Doctrine of love has prepared you at this time so that you may receive in your bosom the presence of my spiritual world, so that he may help you to understand my word, a time that is now drawing to a close.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 231

1. My perspicacious gaze penetrates into you, and I contemplate that you form with your hearts a bouquet of flowers to make it present to my Divinity.
2. I see your sufferings and relieve them with my paternal caress, so that encouraged by my word you may become a people strong in trials.
3. Whenever you have come to Me to present your weaknesses or to ask me for help in the storms you are going through, whenever you have been in danger of falling under the weight of the cross and have sought me, I have freed you from your burden and your pain, becoming strong spirits. Then I said to you: Go ahead! do not turn your face away, for your spirit will be filled with fear as you contemplate its past.
4. I came to bring you out of the abyss to take you to the port of salvation, which is where you are now savoring this bread. You have rested in my lap of peace. I have been a ray of light in the darkness of your existence to help you walk without stumbling.
5. If these conduits or spokespersons through whom I communicate, spoke for themselves, they would not be able to teach you the way of truth, but if their mouths pour out words of light, it is because I communicate by their understanding and I have told you that I am the Way.
6. You have seen how many are surprised by these teachings and wonder if it is true that the Rabbi is the one who is speaking, if it is true that the Word has returned to this world who crucified Jesus.
7. You know that I promised you, you know that I am forgiveness and that I am fulfilling my divine mission, raising the dead, healing the sick and restoring light to the blind. You know the reason for my return and the way in which I have come, but all this the world will discuss and they will doubt a lot.
8. I have told you why instead of looking for the sage, the theologian or the scientist, I looked for the humble, the rude and simple, to manifest myself for him, because the testimony of the humble will surprise the world.
9. If you look deeply, you will be convinced that in all times I have communicated with humanity through men, and they were always humble and simple.
10. I have granted you several existences on Earth so that you may witness these manifestations and come to fulfill your mission.

Love one another!

11. It is necessary that you take advantage of my teachings so that you penetrate into the secrets of the Hereafter, which the Father is pleased to reveal to you. My arcanum has not been hidden from your gaze, otherwise you could never penetrate eternal life.

12. Study, analyze, because there are those who get confused thinking that if your spirit is a particle of my Divinity, how is it possible that it suffers? And that if the light of the spirit is a spark of the light of the Holy Spirit, how can it be for a moment enveloped in darkness? Recognize that this day is to make sufficient merits before God, with which you can convert your spirit, from innocent and simple, into a great spirit of light at the right hand of the Father.

13. Come to Me and hear once again my word which is sustenance for your spirit. This word that I have delivered to you through the human understanding in this Third Time, has worked the miracle of unifying you, of lifting you up full of zeal and faith in my Divinity, when it manifested, full of truth and teaching. Because your spirit was tired of earthly doctrines; your plant was tired of traveling the roads in search of peace, love and truth. Your hands were also tired from working the land, without being able to harvest a harvest that would give satisfaction to your spirit.

14. Thus it was my will, O people, that you should walk the paths, that you should taste the fruits, that you should knock on different doors, and that you should know the hearts of men of different races and lineages; that you should extract from the contents of the books the different philosophies, doctrines and theories; that you should come to know the humble life of the Earth with all its misery and pain. That you would know of the false opulence of this world with its pleasures and its deceptive greatness, that you would hear the voice of men and know their inspiration, that you would gather the good and the bad that they have given you through the ages; so that after this journey, you would come to meet me as the last one who arrives at the doors of your heart, as the last one who crosses your path, the last of the pilgrims who passes by your side and asks you: Where are you going? Where do you come from and what are you looking for? And that then you, without pride and without greatness, bent by pain and strengthened by experience, enlightened and tempered by struggle, would instantly recognize me, open your heart to me confessing your littleness, manifesting to me that only I can understand your pain, your failures and also your longings.

15. This is the reason why most of those who come to Me, when they hear my word, feel captivated by this essence, they feel that I contemplate them to the bottom of their heart and they experience my love that envelops them. And it is that you were waiting for me, you knew that after the great struggles, the great combats of existence, after that dark night in which you have lived, the light of a new day had to arise. Did you know that after you had drained your cup of bitterness to the dregs, someone would come to fill it with sweetness; because the hope, the trust in my promises that I made to you in other times, had not been extinguished in your

Love one another!

spirit, the flame had been preserved in your heart and even those who have denied that it is I who communicates at this time, have not done it with their spirit but with their matter, ignorant and insensitive to spiritual manifestations, who does not know about Me. But I, who know everyone, have given these unbelievers, the reluctant ones with necks, one more time, because I know that it is not their spirit that denies me, and full of my light he must rise up and free himself from the chains of his own envelope, so that he can look at me and feel me, and exclaim like Peter, in the Second Time: “Truly, You are the son of the living God”.

16. I am turning you into disciples from your infancy, because after you have listened to me I will entrust you with a Book of Wisdom, so that with it you may teach your brothers and bring the good news to the inhabitants of your nation and then to other nations. If you learn from Me, you will be meek and humble, you will not limit yourself to only analyzing my word, nor to speaking eloquently to surprise the multitudes with it, but your inspirations and analyzes, your clear and profound words will be confirmed with works that will be the fruit of your understanding. I do not want these works to spring only from your understanding, but to be dictated by your conscience to your heart, which is where the seed of love is sown.

17. Then you will succeed in converting humanity, because after finding herself tired of hollow words, sick and tired by the falsehood of the various doctrines and ideas, she will look for a teaching that tells her about true love, charity and peace; that makes light in the darkness and pours balm where there is pain, which transforms those who carry spiritual or moral degeneration in their being. Then my doctrine will triumph and the number of those who continue to carry their banner of peace, union and goodwill will grow.

18. I want you to make the best use of this time, for the spirit to teach and stimulate the soul, to bend it and become its own instrument, its humble servant; that it is not the flesh that comes to render me the worship that the spirit should offer me; that it does not come between your spirit and Mine, because then the purification will be continuous and what the matter feels will reach the spirit, because it does not yet know how to overcome pain and weaknesses. Spiritualize yourselves without falling into fanaticism and you will see how much peace you will experience, how much strength you will impart to your heart and how strong you will be in the face of the lurks of pain, old age and diseases.

19. This is my teaching. Who among you does not understand it? It is clear as daylight and that light you can all look at it. I am giving you this lesson so that you can indelibly engrave it in your spirit, because it will give you strength tomorrow, when trials are looming over you.

20. On this Earth there has always been the struggle between men, the war, the argument, the division. From the earliest times the ideas of some have always risen up against those of others; and thus you see that evil has risen up against virtue; before justice, injustice; before the

Love one another!

voice of the spirit, that of the flesh; before one knowledge, another, and those who have propagated my spiritual Doctrine from the earliest times, have found men of science as adversaries. Still in this Third Time I contemplate these struggles between men, but the day has come when I will say the last word.

21. All wisdom, knowledge or science has sprung from Me. I prepared this planet to be the abode of incarnate spirits, and before sending you I prepared this world with grace, with love and wisdom. I deposited in the bowels, on the surface, in everything, the necessary elements for your life, for the conservation, pleasure and satisfaction of my children. That you may discover in the bosom of this Nature all the sources of life, everything that was wrapped in mystery or kept in deep arcane; I gave you talent, I enlightened you and I gave you the gift of science, so that through that talent and according to your needs, evolution and trials, you would be the inexhaustible source of life and wisdom.

22. You have all enjoyed this gift of science, but I have chosen some to give you great missions, so that they would discover everything that would do good to the spirit and then offer you the inexhaustible water of that source and help you in your earthly life and happiness. To these chosen ones I also entrusted the intuition of the spiritual life, of that which lies beyond the sciences, above this terrestrial Nature, and for this reason, from the earliest times man has worshiped me and sensed the existence of a universal being, of a powerful, omnipotent and Creative God, who has reserved for you a high life, which is beyond this world; a life in which consciousness, love, light and reason will shine, because all this is part of your spirit. And although you all have that intuition that incessantly tells you about these faculties, it was necessary for me to send spirits of great power among you to come and reveal the greatest mysteries to you; to open the gap to the spirits and lead them to Me by the shortest and most accurate paths. They are the prophets, the patriarchs and the messengers of all time.

23. Behold, bringing some the mission of giving light to the spirits, and others of making science known, they have risen up against each other throughout the ages, without thinking that they are not opposite missions, but that both complement each other. My light has been poured out on all beings so that you understand your mission and respectfully take your rightful part.

24. If you have heard from Me that I censor the work of scientists, that I claim science, that is because that source of life, those revelations that I have made to them, some have not used them for the good and advancement of humanity, but have put them at the service of evil and destruction. But all those who have fulfilled their mission, who have penetrated with humility, elevation and respect to discover what it has been my will to reveal to them, in them I have poured out, I have been pleased and look how many charitable works they have done.

Love one another!

25. Your material life has evolved; it is no longer the same as it was in the past, and as your steps have taken you along the path of evolution, you have found the fruits of science granted to all who have fulfilled their mission. To those who have mistaken my command and penetrated into my arcana to discover the mysteries of Nature, to those who have taken the strength of the elements only to use it in works of destruction and death, I censure and appeal to you, because I have come to order and channel all the elements, and everything must be restored and returned to its place.

26. There will come a time when humanity will know how to distinguish the divine light, the wisdom allowed by Me, and will come to recognize that I am the source from which all natures have sprung, that in Me is the seed and the fruit, and that I have participated in all this so that you may make a life worthy of your spirit and of my Divinity.

27. And it is in that time of spirituality, which I now announce to you, that men will put their mental strength at the service of the spirit, and science itself will bow to its light. When will that day come? You are preparing the way for humanity to reach that goal, because the work I have entrusted to you has a universal mission.

28. Men, without departing from their duties, from their missions in the world, will put their science, their strength, their talent and their heart at the service of my divine cause. They will seek healthy pleasures, those that are healthy for their spirit and their matter. They will fight for their regeneration and for their freedom, they will not defile themselves, they will not take what is not necessary for them. It will be then when evil, frivolity disappears from the Earth; then the spirit will have achieved absolute dominion over its envelope, and while still dwelling in a matter it will make a spiritual life of love, fraternity and peace.

29. That will be the time when wars will disappear, when there will be respect and charity for one another, when you will recognize that you can no longer dispose of the life of a fellow man, nor of your own; you will know then that you are not the owners of your life, nor of that of your children and spouses, nor of this Earth, but that I am the owner of all Creation; but that being my dearly beloved children, you are also possessors of everything that is Mine. And being the owner and possessor of everything created, I am unable to put my creatures to death, to hurt or cause pain to anyone; Why, then, have those who are not masters of life taken what is not theirs to dispose of it?

30. When this teaching is understood by men they will have climbed in their spiritual evolution and this world will be an abode of advanced spirits. You do not know if after this time you will inhabit this planet again. I will point out to those who will have to look at those times of grace, to those who will have to come to contemplate this valley that was once a valley of tears, destruction and death. Those seas, mountains and fields that were witnesses of so much pain,

Love one another!

will later be converted into an abode of peace, into an image of the Afterlife. I have announced to you that when the struggles cease, my Kingdom will already be near you and that your spirit will flourish in virtues; my Doctrine will be present in all spirits and through men and women I will manifest myself.

31. The spiritual gifts will develop; the gift of speech, healing and spirit-to-Spirit communication will become amazing in the men of those times.

32. Science will not stop on its way, and the scientist will penetrate my Doctrine to study it and will marvel at my revelations, and inspired by them will do charitable works that will lead to advancement and progress, not only to humanity, but to the spirit of incarnated and disembodied.

33. If in the past and in the present times my Spirit has enjoyed contemplating the works of my children, whether these are spiritual or material, beautiful works that have sprung from the heart, sensitivity or intelligence, how great will be my joy when it is not just a few who meet their high spirit, but it is humanity as a whole that is practicing love. Then there will no longer be tears, mourning or orphanhood in homes because of wars, and it will only be faith, health, strength and harmony that will persist in the lives of human beings in those times of bliss reserved for this planet.

34. You are the first generations who have received the Good News of this Third Time and you must be the ones who prepare the way for all those who will come after you. Pave the abysses, remove the stones from the road so that you leave as an inheritance goodwill, strength, good principles.

35. You are not the ones who are going to bring my Work to its completion. He is not among you who will unite the people of Israel. The establishment of my Doctrine throughout the world you will not contemplate materially. I will do this work, because if someone were to arise among you who would bend the reluctant neck of my people and achieve their unification, that man would become great or would not endure the trials that would come upon him.

36. But I, the strong one, the one who loves and forgives, will unite you to one another. Test after test I will send you, so that they will polish you and identify you in the same spiritual ideal.

37. I do not want my people to prepare a new cross for Me, a scaffold or a court. I want to dwell in his inner sanctuary, I want to occupy my throne in the spirit of my people, to communicate every moment with him and wait for him in my eternal abode, in my universal throne of humility, in my place of loving Father; when all of you, full of merits, of fulfillment,

Love one another!

strengthened by the struggle and achrysolados by virtue, come to Me, worthily, to receive your reward.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 232

1. Chosen people, who are listening to my word through the understanding of man, who have been prepared through the ages to march before humanity: everything has been granted to you by my grace. I have come down to you because I love you and I have come to entrust to you the third part of the Book, in which the commandments are contained, the Law for you and for humanity.
2. The world is stirring in the midst of a tempest and has lost its way. He did not get up to look for the right way, he was content to live, looking for what is necessary for the sustenance of his body and has forgotten in the depths of his being the spirit, to whom I have entrusted a very high mission. I have appeared among you and I have caught you living in the midst of chaos, and my word has said to you: Stop, return to fulfillment, take up your cross, follow me and peace will be among you.
3. At this time I have prepared you by pouring out my light in abundance in your understanding. From your first steps you have been firm, and that faith, that love for my Work, encourages you to speak in my name to your brothers. Many will listen to you and will come to Me, hungry and thirsty for love; others will approach in search of relief to their ills; others will come driven only by their curiosity, and I promise you that all will reach, to all I will grant a test, because I am pleased, to give the son a sign that I have listened to his request.
4. After my departure, you will continue to prepare the hearts; you will turn them away from ignorance, from erroneous beliefs, from fanaticism. But how can you be teachers of your brothers? How can you attain humility, justice and righteousness? Praying and fulfilling my Law. Do not pretend to be righteous men, because you are not yet righteous. Show yourselves as little children or as my disciples, who strive to perfect yourselves every day. And when I behold you full of self-denial in the fulfillment, I will draw near to you a multitude of your brothers appointed by Me, to receive the knowledge of my last lessons.
5. I am going to choose from the sects that men have formed, which are detached branches of the Tree of Life, those eager for spirituality, those who seek me imperfectly, but who love me; those who pronounce my name with anointing and present to me acts of love, humility and recognition. I come like the good fisherman in search of hearts, and if today the number of those who follow me is short, tomorrow they will multiply. The hour is already approaching when the trials will convince the world that I have come to leave you my legacies of love and you, as witnesses of these revelations, will speak with justice.
6. Do not make any distinction between your brothers; all races and human conditions will be united in the spiritual ideal.

Love one another!

7. Present to me the needs of your brothers. The more sinners, the more worthy they are of my love and charity. The time is approaching when my Doctrine will spread and the farmers will go to different regions. They will be established by my will in the places where my word is to be poured out in the hearts that I have prepared as fertile soil ready to receive the divine seed in their bosom. There's your job. I make you responsible for a portion that I will put in your care, when I see you strong and willing.

8. The good news will reach men of every doctrine or sect. Everyone will know of my coming in the Third Time as the Holy Spirit. The time will come when these revelations will be fully manifested and for this reason they will make war against you; but do not be afraid, my light will not be dimmed. It will be then that my word of this time will shine with greater splendor.

9. I prepare you like busy farmers in the countryside. The word will be abundant on your lips. You will speak many times of lessons unknown to you; they will be the new inspirations that will come from my Spirit to your prepared heart. Your actions will always corroborate your words. Let all your actions be sincere so that you will be believed. I will look upon you and judge your works.

10. Remember the pure customs of Israel from the earliest times and return to them. His health and strength came from his obedience and abiding by my Law. From that people sprang exemplary men, patriarchs and prophets. There you have Abraham, Isaac and Jacob who are the trunk of your lineage. They were tested in their spirit and in their matter and the strength did not abandon them. It was necessary that those who were to give life to the people of Israel, should give an example of strength and love to all their descendants. You will recognize your strength and virtue in the hour of great trials.

11. I am preparing the spirits who will continue to inspire the people after my departure. They will watch over the fundamental teachings of my Work, and you will listen to them and respect them.

12. Fulfill your mission at this stage and then the generations to come will continue your work. I will always send beings of great elevation to Earth to watch over the Law, over the essence of my Doctrine.

13. Be content with your deeds. He who has not achieved what he asks of me and believes that it is for his good, I tell him; I know your destiny and what you ask of me, will not make your happiness, it will only give you bitterness. Think of your restitution; on Earth you will not taste perfect peace, only the fulfillment will give you tranquility today; and tomorrow, when you meet in the spiritual life, you will tell me: Father, you knew how to guide me as it suited my

Love one another!

spirit, because if you had granted me what I asked, I would have strayed, or I would have delayed my arrival to You.

14. I have given you at this time the light of my word, so that you may strive for the peace of the world and so that your spirit may climb one step further on the path of perfection. I have made you understand the gifts that your spirit possesses, so that it may master all the obstacles and adversities that cross in its path. I have made you understand that this time of bitterness that you are living is a time of atonement, which you must hurry like a cup with conformity and faith.

15. Thus I have come from the infinite to free you from the chains that oppressed you.

16. In this Third Era, I have gathered all those who received in the past times the mission of making my truth known to humanity, so that it may achieve my blessings.

17. For this I have given you new revelations.

18. Assimilate my teachings, so that you can practice them, but when you leave these enclosures that are like trees for walkers and under which you heard the lark trill, do not go after superfluous pleasures, instead of seeking recollection to meditate, because the spiritual essence that you received from the Master will disappear from your heart.

19. The passions, like hurricane winds, are those that snatch from your spirit that grace with which I come to clothe you and by stripping you of it, you let weakness and diseases take over your being.

20. Raise the prayer of your spirit to infinity, so that you may form an atmosphere of peace around humanity. When you contemplate your brothers under the weight of my righteousness, do merit and their penalty will be shortened. Pray for the world when you hear the voice of the elements, do not seek refuge only for yourselves; if you care for your brothers in the hour of affliction, forgetting yourselves, I will protect you. You protect humanity with your prayer and your charity.

21. Believe in the power of prayer, but you must know that in order for it to reach Me, it must first of all be felt.

22. If you already had a great and true faith, you would be doing wonders. Make haste, for the hour will come when you must rise up to carry the knowledge of this Work on the roads of the earth. By then you should not fear the justice of men, nor should slander worry you.

23. You have advanced on the path, turn your face and look at your past. Gone are materialism, pride, low passions, idolatry, ignorance, sin.

Love one another!

24. But persevere on the way, so that you may achieve greater spiritual progress; then you will experience in your heart the peace of the Promised Land.

25. This is the day when the spirit of the chosen people receives inspiration and their understanding is enlightened so that they can understand the lessons that were stored in the great Book of Life that I was to show them according to my word given in the past times.

26. And in order to come to Me, you have left the world, you have purified yourselves and already prepared, you have prayed to receive my universal ray; he has bathed your spirit and under his influence your faculties have awakened and the most sensitive fibers of your being have vibrated. You have seen arise from the bottom of your heart, many feelings that until today were unknown to you, that have made you look at this life in a different way. And once you have already been able to give way to love and charity, you feel strong to embrace great works and understand great multitudes of your brothers. You want to multiply your care for those in need and send messages of light with your thoughts to those who are distant from you. All this you can do, because I have discovered before your spirit a vast field in which you can work.

27. Your gifts have no limits, they will not be exhausted even when you come to assume that you have already given all your wealth. The more you give to others, the more your inheritance will multiply. Your mission at all times has consisted in working for peace and interceding for the world.

28. I have tested you so that you may have confidence in yourselves, so that you may know what you are capable of. Whenever you have been hesitant, or when you have lacked faith, or when you have distrusted your strength, I have sent you the proof you need and by it you have obtained the answer. Test after test I have put you through, but first I have prepared you, because I have never wanted to surprise anyone.

29. I am directing your steps, I am surrounding you with an atmosphere of peace, in which you can study and deepen in my Doctrine. And when you are ready, you will be at the head of the people who will rise up at this time. Today your works do not shine yet; but my people must strengthen themselves in virtue, they must fight against materialism, to help humanity find the sure path that will lead to Me.

30. You have already enjoyed the peace of my Spirit, when you have risen up making communion with me; but the lasting peace is not yet yours. You are at the beginning of the way and only your merits will give you the ineffable joy of approaching Me, I will multiply your fruits, and I will shorten the path, so that you will come to Me soon.

Love one another!

31. You have been among the first to receive this divine message and I want you to know how to transmit it to others. This humanity that doubts and mistrusts today, will believe. I have given him enough tests in this time and all of them tell him about Me. She will still remain deaf for a few more moments, then she will hear the call I make to her, she will be attracted by my teaching, she will want to discover what awaits the spirit after this life and the answer will be found in the Book that I leave to everyone: The Book of Life. Everyone will come to possess the light, because this is divine patrimony, it is the inheritance that belongs to you and that will not be denied to anyone. I will teach them all, the same to the one who knows how to fulfill and interpret my commands justly as to those who disobey me.

32. When you have searched your works, and wept at the sight of the scarce fruit that you have conquered, it grieves the spirit to realize how far you are still from the end that I have destined for you, and you remember that prophecy that was given to you in which it was said to you: "If Israel does not work for its unification, a new war will be felt, and once again the woman will weep and the man will shed his blood, and there will be mourning, need and hunger in the homes and the spirit will suffer."

33. Therefore I say to you, do not be ignorant of one another, do not do deeds of division. My teaching tends to unify all spirits, to bring them closer, so that you can all identify and recognize me as your Father.

34. Leave for now your burden of sorrows, come to Me without doubts or fears, trust fully and let me do my will in you. I know what is going on inside you and I give you the strength you need.

35. I am the beginning and the end of everything created. By my will you have come into this world and by my will you will leave it.

36. I come as a loving Father to give you my forgiveness because you are still weak.

37. This life has been entrusted to you as an opportunity for your spirit to make merits, therefore, all human thoughts and acts should be within my Law of love and justice; but men have turned away from the path that my Law points out to them, and it has been necessary to return to them to remind them; to that end I have come to communicate with you at this time. The object of your coming to listen to my word is that you may deepen your understanding of my Doctrine and prepare yourselves for the spiritual life. Do not come out of curiosity, out of obligation or because you think you will comply. Come with the longing to find in each new lesson one more revelation, one more teaching. Take advantage of my presence, so you will be more prepared to fulfill your mission.

Love one another!

38. If you have been healthy in body, if you have had satisfactions and comforts or if you have endured illnesses, vicissitudes and poverty, all that remains here on Earth, where the human journey ends and the life of the spirit begins. For the elevation of the spirit you have struggled and you have had to suffer and subdue your matter. That is why I say to you: Listen well, interpret better and analyze yourselves so that you may find the truth.

39. And when you meet those who say that you are practicing a new doctrine, you will tell them that you have only left the religious practices that belong to the external cult and that you have turned away from fanaticism.

40. My work will be recognized throughout the world, because just as in former times I sent prophets to announce my coming, so in this time I will send my new prophets to make my teaching known and announce the kingdom that is approaching to all men of good will.

41. Each revelation has been in accordance with the spiritual capacity of humanity and with the time in which it has lived. Today I have come in this form, tomorrow I will speak to you in a higher form. This manifestation is about to end, it will cease at the end of 1950; then my disciples will arise as teachers, who will not feel alone because in the light of their consciousness, that part of my Divinity that is in each of you, I am there to speak, to forgive, to love and teach.

42. Within that consciousness your spirit will be free, because it will not need any enclosures to deliver my Doctrine. You will speak wherever the occasion presents itself and your life will be the sanctuary where you worship me with the purity of your works.

43. Even if at present it seems impossible for you to cement peace among humanity, I tell you that peace will be made and even more, that man will practice spirituality.

44. The world will suffer many calamities before the establishment of that time; but those sufferings will be for the good of humanity, both materially and spiritually; they will be like a "so far" to the unbridled race of evil, selfishness and lust of men. Thus a balance will come, because the forces of evil will not be able to prevail over the forces of good. Purification has the appearance of a punishment without being one, because it always comes to touch the most sensitive, the most delicate and dear; but in reality it is a means of salvation for the spirit far or lost from the way. He who judges materially, cannot find anything useful in pain; he who judges that he carries with him a spirit that lives eternally, draws, from the same pain, light, experience, temper and regeneration.

45. If you think spiritually, how can you believe that pain is an evil for humanity, if it comes from a God who is all love?

Love one another!

46. Time passes and there will come an instant when those great trials begin to appear and flee the world until the last remnant of peace, which will not return until humanity has found the way of my Law, listening to that inner voice that will tell you every moment: God exists! God is in you! Acknowledge Him, feel Him, be reconciled to Him!

47. It will be then that the order of your life will change, selfishness will disappear and everyone will be useful to others. In my justice men will be inspired to make new laws and govern the peoples with love.

48. Take my message to humanity soon, so that they may take advantage of my teachings and warnings; man will recognize that this word was indeed a prophecy, and that I had everything foreseen.

49. When that troubled sea has calmed its waters and the winds have calmed down; when there are no more epidemics that plague the peoples and the plagues have been exterminated, then the era of peace will begin for humanity.

50. You will pray and ask for this world, which will have to pass the greatest of its trials and will have to hurry a very bitter cup.

51. How many who today believe they have faith, when contemplating those calamities will tremble! How many of you who think you are strong will go to hide your cowardice! I am preparing you so that you will be aware of your actions, the time has come, and you will be able to fulfill the mission that I have entrusted to you.

52. Every mystery has been clarified to you at this time, even that of the Trinity of manifestations of my Divinity, which I will repeat in brief words.

53. The Father, God, has no figure, no limit, no beginning and no end, a lesson that you would not understand, because the more you say: God is the Creator of Everything, the light, the force that sustains the Universe, the life that pulsates in all beings.

54. And the son? The Son is the Word, he is the power of God, who was limited in a perfect man: Jesus, so that the Father's love might dwell in Him.

55. If the Divine Spirit was in Jesus, he was man and he was God; man by his material nature, God by his spiritual nature. As a man he had manifestations proper to the human being: he felt and suffered as a man, but the knowledge he had of his own mission and his spiritual strength, made him overcome material needs and temptations. Everything that was not in harmony with His mission was disdained by Him. Thus, through that just and pure man, God was able to manifest himself as a man.

Love one another!

56. Having concluded his mission, Jesus returned to the Divine Spirit bearing in himself the imprint of human life, the trials to which he subjected himself as a man, that is why the son, being the love of the Father, has something of each of you and you feel understood knowing that he lived in your world and stepped on the same dust that you tread.

57. But the Father and the Teacher are one and the same God.

58. And the Holy Spirit, I can tell you, is the highest form in which that same Being manifests itself to all men, who possess in their consciousness a spark of the very nature of the Creator.

59. Therefore, the Holy Spirit, the Father, and the Son are one and the same power, one and the same will, not three persons, but a single divine being who had to manifest Himself in various forms to His children in order to become understood.

60. See how much love there is in your God, who being all omnipotence, does not stop to limit himself, so that you can feel and contemplate him. Who multiplies to show you that he is not only your Maker and Judge, but at the same time your Father, your Friend, your Brother, your Teacher.

61. You say: How is all this possible? You are still little creatures before whom I come to limit my explanations by putting them within the reach of your understanding.

62. I forgive you and I give you my blessing.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 233

1. The light of my Spirit be with you.
2. Disciples, who have been struggling with yourselves, who aspire to spiritual eternity, who are not satisfied with your works; prepare yourselves, because although it is true that you have not achieved what your spirit longs for, nor have you contemplated the fruit of your labor, I tell you that you have achieved elevation and advancement. This you are going to confirm in that life that awaits you, in which you will have full knowledge of your spiritual progress. It will be there that you will feel that the love of the Master has really infiltrated into your being and that the feeling of charity towards those who suffer, has been acrisolated in your spirit. That will be the harvest gathered by you after the different reincarnations that you have had.
3. The spiritual valley will be populated by spirits of light, whose virtues will be at the service of the good and progress of humanity.
4. Those who in this world really prepare themselves and carry out their mission with true charity and love, will not aspire to contemplate the realization of their work to hear the cry of triumph, because whoever aspires to this, still has a lot of matter and very little of spirit.
5. If I have told you to give your matter the importance and the place it has in your destiny, I have meant that you know how to conduct it so that it may be an instrument for your perfection; because it is your spirit that has to reach Me.
6. See how simple my Doctrine is in all its phases, that is why I tell you never to seek to complicate it. Look how I facilitate the way to fulfill it, more, as I see that you understand my teaching, I make you feel the responsibility that you acquire with it. The more ignorant a man is of my teaching, the less is his responsibility.
7. Why are there those who, having been with me, abandon me? Why do they come to exchange me for satisfactions that hurt their spirit? And when I catch up with them on their way and call them, they come in their ingratitude to tell me that they have never seen me or felt me. How soon they thought they had forgotten the one who walked with them step by step, the one who accompanied them in the hours of trial and in the vicissitudes; the one who carried in those moments the tormented heart, the heavenly harmony of my caress and of my divine peace that says to him: Come to Me, rest in Me; follow me, I am the Heaven you seek. At that moment, that heart felt overwhelmed with emotion because it has verified that man is not only on his way and a prayer of love that is thanksgiving to the Master has sprung from him. Is it possible that someone can forget these tests of my love? Is it possible that after receiving them there are those who deny having felt me?

Love one another!

8. You who are listening to me ask me: Master, how can I know what is good and what is bad? To which I answer you: I am divine justice and as justice I manifest myself in each one of you through the consciousness that is the light of my Divine Spirit. That is the voice of God within man, and since there are faculties in man that enable him to interpret and understand that voice, its calls and its judgments, he will not be able to justify that he does not know the way of good, which is the Law of love and justice. What are those faculties or attributes which enable a man to hear the voice of his own guide and judge? Intuition, reason, feelings.

9. That is why whoever does evil, it is not that he lacks ears to listen to that voice, it is that he has closed them so as not to listen to his own judgment. It is not that he does not have eyes to contemplate the good way, it is that he voluntarily becomes blind to walk along the path that he has created of his own free will.

10. I say to you: Why silence the sweet and harmonious voice of God who speaks to you through your conscience, if she always guides you with certainty on the path of good?

11. It is the flesh that many times, like a dense veil, does not allow you to look at the light of truth, that is why I tell you that you will hear that voice with all clarity when you are already free of matter. And that moment can be that of the supreme happiness for the spirit, which reached the fulfillment of its mission on Earth or also that of infinite pain, when checking its faults and seeing its stains, which will make it desire a new matter, as an opportunity to start the path. There the Father's justice, which has love as its principle, manifests itself in power, granting the spirit one more human body, where to fulfill his destiny.

12. Like that, how many opportunities I have entrusted to each one of you so that after time you may come to Me, since as children you belong to me. But I do not want you to come to Me only by my charity and love, but also by your merits so that you may become worthy to possess and contemplate all the greatness of my Work.

13. Truly, I tell you, there is more joy in heaven at the arrival of one converted sinner than if a hundred righteous people entered it. It is the triumph of good against evil, when the spirit fallen into darkness regains its greatness.

14. I come to speak to you in this way to destroy in you all those fanatical beliefs that hindered your path of spiritual evolution, because my Doctrine had not been clearly exposed to you by its interpreters.

15. People: be strong in the face of pain and when you come to understanding, you will thank me for having tried you.

16. Come near to Me and listen to me, for in my word I will sustain you spiritually.

Love one another!

17. My teaching at this time has worked the miracle of raising you up in crowds eager for light.
18. In the silence of your heart you have listened to the Master and before Him you have rested from the long paths, from which you bring as a harvest your fatigue and your pains.
19. What the world is hungry for is love, peace, truth.
20. Bring union where discord reigns, light where confusion exists, morality where sin dwells and balm where there is pain.
21. Then you will be the clean mirror, the mirror that is your consciousness, where my divine lesson is reflected and where humanity contemplates its imperfections.
22. Great is your destiny among mankind, that is why I have come to teach so that you will not have any stumbling block that would cause your brothers to judge you.
23. Make of your body a humble servant who will never come between your spirit and Mine; who knows how to render me the worship that touches him and let your spirit elevate me the worship that corresponds to him.
24. Well understood spirituality will give you strength and health.
25. Since the beginning of time, the emissaries of the Law and the Doctrine of the spirit have found the man of science as an adversary. And great struggles have been waged between one and the other; and the time has come when I will tell you something about these controversies.
26. I made this world to serve as a temporary abode for incarnate spirits, but before they came to populate it, I prepared them with the gifts of consciousness, understanding and will. And I, knowing in advance the fate and evolution of my creatures, deposited on Earth, in its bowels, on its surface and in its atmosphere, all the elements necessary for the conservation, for sustenance, development and even recreation of the human being. But so that man could discover the secrets of Nature as a source of life, I allowed his intelligence to awaken.
27. And so the principle of beliefs was revealed to man, whose gift you all possess, although there have always been men of greater capacity, whose mission has been to wrest from Nature the secret of its forces and elements for the well-being and joy of humanity
28. I have also sent great spirits to the Earth to reveal to you the supernatural life, that which is found on this Nature, beyond science. And through these revelations the existence of a powerful, creative, omnipotent and omnipresent universal being has been sensed, who reserves an existence for man after his death; the eternal life of the spirit.
29. But bringing some spiritual missions and others scientific missions, religions and science have always been in conflict against each other in all times, always as enemies.

Love one another!

30. Today I tell you that matter and spirit are not opposing forces, there must be harmony between both. Light are my spiritual revelations and light are also the revelations and discoveries of science. But if you have heard from Me, that I censor the work of scientists a lot, it is because many of them have taken from Nature, its energy, its elements and forces previously unknown, for perverse purposes of destruction, hatred and revenge, terrestrial domination and excessive ambition.

31. I must tell you that, in those who have fulfilled their mission with love and good intentions, in those who have respectfully and humbly penetrated my arcana, I have been pleased to reveal great mysteries for the benefit of my daughter humanity.

32. Science, since the beginning of the world, has made humanity walk along the path of material progress, in whose path and at every step man has been encountering the fruits of science, some sweet bitter others.

33. This is the time when you must understand that all light belongs to my Spirit, everything that is life belongs to my Divinity, because I am the arcanum, the source and the beginning of all creation.

34. These struggles of the spiritual against the scientific will disappear from men, to the extent of uniting spirituality with science in a single light that illuminates the path of man to infinity.

35. You are beginning to prepare that time, because spiritualism has a universal mission to fulfill, he will be the one who reveals true life to all men.

36. Conceive of a humanity that consecrates its science, its talent, to the service of itself, that without fanaticism or idolatry, renders pleasant worship to God; that even pleasures be healthy and their healthy enjoyments to the body and the spirit and you will have a new world, morally, scientifically and spiritually elevated. The life of one's fellow man will be respected and one's own will not be disposed of, because those men will understand that they are not masters of themselves and that the only owner of everything is Me.

37. Appointed are those who will have to dwell in the world in those times of grace; and what was a valley of tears, a field of destruction and death, will be turned into a valley of peace.

38. It will be a propitious time for the development and flowering of the gifts of the spirit. Then science will not impose itself on the advancement of the spirit, but I will grant you to penetrate even more into my arcana, where I will reveal great mysteries for the benefit of humanity.

39. My Spirit will be recreated as always, with the good works of my children, whether spiritual, scientific or fruits of their sensitivity to beauty.

Love one another!

40. This people will prepare the way, but you, with the eyes of your body, will not contemplate that time.

41. No redeeming call will arise from among you, not even a unifier of this people, it will be my word that unites and redeems you.

42. At the end of my communication in 1950, I want to present myself in your sanctuary; there in your heart, it will be for Me, the throne of love that my people prepare for me. Do not want me to appear on a cross, on a scaffold or in a court of law.

43. Do not let time erase these words so that you can form with them, the Great Album of wisdom of your Father.

44. Pray, speaking to me with the spirit, since the voice of your matter does not resound in Glory.

45. While some present themselves in spirit, because they could not come together with their matter, others present me only to their envelope, since their spirit is far away, occupied in materiality and I have told you that to hear me it is necessary to prepare; but I want my light, like a spiritual manna, to descend everywhere where my children are.

46. I will prepare for this day a feast, so that those who live on Earth and those great multitudes of spirits who live in the Hereafter may be recreated with it.

47. I come to receive you in the light of the Book of the Seven Seals. Elijah at this time prepared the human understanding for my communication; since then you have been discovering in my Work a new revelation. Some gave a just interpretation to my teaching, others twisted its meaning and when the time came for the people to branch out into congregations or precincts, each one acted in the way in which he had been taught by those who were going ahead.

48. When you began to hear my word, the number of my listeners was small, among them there were men and women, adults and children. That small gathering grew and became a people and then I revealed to him that spiritually it was Israel that was hidden and scattered throughout the world. Time passed and the crowds multiplied, so I called them to congregation because I had discovered that their hearts lived apart, that there was no union or harmony between them.

49. My word was glorious and my heart was opened like an ark where the Law and the promises gushed out; the people bowed their necks before it and lifting up their right hand swore to follow the Father, swore to be unified. My word of that day was indelible, because it

Love one another!

was written on the conscience of the people, just as the promise of this people was taken as a new covenant before the Divine Spirit.

50. Since then you have been fighting for your union, so that a single light and a single cult may be in the hearts; but this pact, not everyone respected it, not everyone made the ideal of union and spirituality their own, and that has caused whirlwinds and hurricanes on this people, sometimes making it weaken. Today I see that while some strive to preserve the purity, purity and simplicity of this Doctrine, others, not understanding this purity due to lack of spirituality, have been contaminating it with strange rites and influences of various religions.

51. I brought to the disciples of this time a Doctrine whose content is the essence of what Moses taught, of what Jesus poured out on humanity and what my Spirit comes to reveal to you, but I have contemplated how there have been among you those who have hidden my truth in order to be able to rise up as lords and kings before their peoples. If they could, they would wear a crown on their head, a mantle on their shoulders and a scepter on their right hand; but for lack of it, they humiliate their brothers and like to receive tributes, flattery and praise.

52. Men come to my precincts day after day; new multitudes and later disciples are increasing this people; if they come to an enclosure where my children are concerned to show the goodness and purity of my Work, they are filled with light and glorify me, but if they reach where vanity and passions nestle, they are confused and thus confused continue on their way. How can they stop the chaotic advance of those peasants, who go in front of the crowds? How can they prove to the world that it is not a sect or a new religion, but the eternal Law, the light of the Divine Spirit made Doctrine to lead men to the perfection of his spirit?

53. If from the beginning you had understood the essence of my Doctrine and its purpose, there would not be so many confused on the way. You believed that your gifts were for your earthly satisfactions and you let the light of my word go out when it reached the hearts. The spokesmen have transmitted my word from the first to the last of the enclosures, making their throat growl, so that at least the intensity of their voice, would awaken and impress your hardened heart.

54. You have seen the congregations being ignored because of their diversity of criteria and concepts and you have remained insensitive, without trying anything to avoid that division. Sometimes you want to get up claiming your peoples to teach them, but what can you teach them if you know nothing?

55. I know that those who have suffered and struggled to demonstrate my Doctrine with all clarity, are crying right now when they hear these words. They ask me for forgiveness and strength to continue in the gap and I give everyone forgiveness, strength and light. I bless the humble, but to those who are not, I say: be humble, do not forget that I have compared you to

Love one another!

the prodigal son of my parable, who after squandering his inheritance away from his father's house, when he saw his empty hands and his exhausted and naked body, returned home in search of his Father's arms. He welcomed him and celebrated for the joy of having him with him again. Then that son would become humble, obedient and loving towards his Father, because the pain of his faults had made light in his heart; but you, whom I have said that I have received at this time as the prodigal son, do you think it is right that after having celebrated at your arrival, having sat at my table and having filled you with graces, you should be filled with vanity and rule over my house?

56. My word has managed to move your heart and in it some form the purpose of improving their works and others the purpose of amendment. Then the Master says to you: the time of purification has come, go to the bosom of your congregations and unfold the gifts with which I have graced each one of you. It is my wish that so many imperfections and profanations cease, if you do not want to be deprived of my word before the time marked by my Divinity.

57. Analyze my words, meditate on them and then get up with the firm purpose of correcting mistakes, correcting imperfections and purifying practices. Pray and watch, it is still time to exterminate the bad seed, sow the good and reap its fruit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 234

1. You have left the world for a few moments to be with me. You have passed trial after trial, acquiring the light in your spirit, because my love has been with you in difficult hours, reminding you of my words of comfort and strength.
2. The Spiritualist Doctrine is the Ark of the New Covenant, where humanity will find light and comfort in these times.
3. When you contemplate that these enclosures are insufficient to accommodate the multitudes, I will call you to the valleys, to the fields, to the mountains, and there I will manifest my Spirit among you.
4. In general, humanity has not listened to my word at this time, its spiritual lethargy is deep, therefore it does not find peace.
5. You have had the Holy Spirit as your Teacher, that is why He makes you responsible for peace.
6. This divine teaching requires deep analysis so that you can discover all the truth it contains. It is the star that illuminates the path of salvation of the spirit.
7. The Third Time shocked the world into an abyss of hatreds, sins and fanaticism. He was not prepared to feel the arrival of the new time, the dawn of the new dawn. And he will still have to endure his chains for a while longer, until regeneration and repentance break them, in order to rise morally and spiritually.
8. Do not think that I am only with you. All over the World there are religions in which humanity shelters its spirit, and inside every man there is a dwelling that I visit to manifest myself in it: consciousness.
9. My love knocks on every door with a promise of peace. From the man of power, the one puffed up in his earthly glory and the one who has attained wisdom, to the outcast or the darkest being, they have the visit of their Lord.
10. I have come at this time to prepare a people, whose sonorous voice should be heard in all the earth. I have entrusted him with a handful of wheat to become your grower. Before, I have seated him at my table and given him to drink the juice of the vine, so that he will get stronger and can withstand the walk. In my wise counsels, I have taught him to know the false ways, so that he may turn away from them. I have shown him the true sanctuary so that he may penetrate it and feel my presence everywhere. I have freed him; I did not want his feet or hands to feel the weight of the chains at this time. But if I have been giving him great virtues and

Love one another!

positions, it is not so that he becomes blind and conceited believing himself king, god or judge, because if I have been pouring out a lot on his spirit, it is so that he may be filled with humility and consecrate his life to be useful to his brothers and to serve humanity.

11. I want that when he appears before my Divinity, it is to offer me the fruit of his sowing and not to ask forgiveness for his faults. You are the spiritualist people that I am preparing; today you still make mistakes despite being under my teachings, because you are part of this sad humanity that crawls on Earth because it has not known how to rise.

12. I have set before you a shepherd, Elijah, to lead you to the prison of salvation, the fence of which you do not try to jump.

13. My Work, which rests partly on you, will weigh like a cross of responsibilities, of renunciations and sacrifices, but you will have in every step and in every fall, a Cyrene full of love, who will lift you up with all charity.

14. So far it has been your clumsy, uncertain, hesitant step and because of your imperfection, you have gathered bitterness and shed tears; but it is that you are still infants, tomorrow, when I send you to the roads that lead to the regions, you will walk with security and faith on the way.

15. On this day, I say to you: form in your heart and spirit the purpose of following me in peace, union and goodwill, and thus you will wait for what the Eternal has decreed for 1950.

16. See that in these moments I forgive your faults so that you may walk free from that burden, but do not carry the heavy burden of sin on your spirit again.

17. Behold, when I give you my word of forgiveness, light is made in darkness.

18. Disciples: Although you all come by the same way, your destiny is different and your mission is also different. Before the spirit arrives on Earth, he has contemplated the path, and that knowledge has been translated into experience and intuition once incarnated, with which he has been freed from abysses and stumbles. In these lessons I have been pouring out my wisdom, because you are my disciples who have come to prepare the way for the teachers that I will send to humanity. That path of preparation is bristling with dangers and temptations. Take care that you can surprise the wolf among the weeds, then you will wield the sword of love, which your adversary will not resist, and the fields covered with thistles and thorns, will become flowery valleys.

19. If you have listened to this word of light, it would not be fair for you to fall into false ways tomorrow.

20. Practice love, practice the charity that is the daughter of love, and you will be safe. Do not hide the bread that I have entrusted to you.

Love one another!

21. Do not be indifferent to the pain of your brothers, because you will not sow faith in my Doctrine; penetrate into the interior of any spirit and you will see that everyone is seeking the light, which is the truth. The flesh rarely manifests the struggles of the spirit.
22. Prepare yourselves, because while you are learning the lesson, the needy cry out for charity and tenderness.
23. Disciples: Take advantage of this precious time. You are going to become farmers of the Lord's lands that are the heart of humanity. You will penetrate tirelessly into counties and homes, because the time to sleep has passed.
24. Indeed, you will be surprised and rejoice to see that your brother's heart was already ready to receive you.
25. Spirits of light who descend from the spiritual watch over and work on the path of men, both in the great and in the humble.
26. This is an instant of grace for those who dwell on the earth and for those who have ceased to live on it, because they are hearing my voice, which was heard for the first time in this form in 1866.
27. The first to listen to me took my Work as a tree, cutting the first branches from it to plant them in different regions. Some interpreted my teachings well, others got the path wrong.
28. Small were the portions that gathered under the shadow of the humble enclosures, but when these multiplied the multitudes grew, I called them to unification, so that all would recognize themselves as disciples of one Master and all would practice the lesson in the same way, so that the seed would be sown, not under the free will of the farmers, but under the divine will.
29. Before the Spiritual Ark of the New Covenant, the multitudes promised submission, obedience and goodwill, but when the hurricanes and whirlwinds blew hard and hit the branches of the Tree, there were those who weakened while others, impassive, remained firm teaching the new farmers how to cultivate the lands. There are those who, recognizing the greatness of this revelation, have tried to penetrate into my arcana, beyond where it is my will, in order to acquire a knowledge and a power that makes them superior to others, but they have not been long in finding themselves before my justice.
30. Others, not knowing how to discover the greatness of this Work in purity, in simplicity, have copied from sects and religions, rites, symbols and ceremonies, believing thereby to give solemnity to my manifestations.

Love one another!

31. I have named you the strong people, because you have been sustained by my divine word, which is a true book of wisdom not written by man's hand. Every word of it is a page, every page a volume. Analyze, do not concretely record my inspirations in your memory and, then, this book will have been saved in your heart.

32. As the time approaches when I will stop speaking to you, I come to correct you for everything that the first ones did not know how to correct, because I do not want among the disciples, children who do not understand my teaching, or farmers who do not know how to sow.

33. The Doctrine that I have come to teach you is not new, do not say that with my coming a new religion has arisen on Earth; my communication in this Age, comes to point out to you the same path that I traced to you from the beginning of time, and my word explains and reveals to you the mysteries of the Law and the Doctrine that you had not received before.

34. Those whom you call foreigners, have been among you, passing to swell your ranks and to become disciples of my Divinity; look at all as true brothers. Don't give bad examples. Do not sneak appointments or responsibilities ahead of time or that do not correspond to you, because you will see the plants you grow dry up. This will cause great pain to your heart.

35. Prepare yourselves, because I have already told you that your brothers of different religions will knock at your door, some to claim from you what they think you have stolen from them; others to ask you for the explanation of many mysteries; others, seeking refuge and comfort in your heart. Prepare yourselves so that you will give shelter to the needy and a satisfactory answer to the one who interrogates you.

36. Let the great and the humble, the wise and the dull of understanding enter the way, but do not allow mystifications to be introduced or mixed into my Work, nor do you allow profanations.

37. My Doctrine is to transform men by persuading them with his love, his sweetness and his justice and will bring them regeneration and peace. Kings will humbly descend from their thrones; fratricidal wars will give way to forgiveness and concord; evil passions will be restrained, and that thirst for blood, comparable to that of beasts that kill themselves to satisfy their instincts, will give way to feelings of humanity.

38. This people will be the taste of the earth, a taste of peace and blessings.

39. Beloved disciples, My teaching is with you, which is not yet recorded in material books.

Love one another!

40. I surprised you at this time by making you hear my word through humble and simple understandings. But it is not the first time that I have come to use the humble or the ignorant to surprise the wise with my power.

41. You who hear me, cannot say that for this reason you are all at the same height; for the spirit that is active on this path evolves faster than the indolent and that one who, delighting in the fruits, becomes lethargic in his egoism.

42. Even though it is your spirit whom I have come to seek, preparing him in this way so that he can soon communicate directly and spiritually with me, humanity will turn its eyes to the living and true God, forgetting effigies and images. But I tell you, you have never lacked my Law as a light of spiritual salvation, because it has long been inspired to Moses, in which there are two precepts that if they were practiced by men, they would be attesting to all my Doctrine, they would be fulfilling the whole Law and they would be one step away from perfection; they are those who tell you about loving God with all your heart and spirit and loving your brothers and sisters as yourself.

43. My Law is not practiced among men, proof of this is that there is injustice. See the rich humiliating the poor, the strong dominating the weak, the one who enjoys, regardless of the one who suffers. That is why I have wanted in this time to do justice, giving to the poor, the weak and those who suffer so that their hearts may be softened and their lips may utter words of love and forgiveness, for those by whom they were offended. This is how I discover for you the way to come to possess the treasures of the kingdom.

44. Soon I will raise you up in counties, villages, cities and towns, spreading charity, so that this humanity can purify its stains and obtain its salvation or do you want this world to remain indefinitely a site of atonement? I want you to feel the peace of my Spirit on this earth, a precursor peace that you should enjoy in my Bosom.

45. See how persevering and tireless I have been since in 1866 I began to speak to you in this way, because I want to leave you prepared and united after my word is suspended and the time of direct communication of my Spirit with yours begins between you, that is, the communication of Heaven with Earth, but I will continue to overflow my Word from the cloud in intuition, clairvoyance and inspiration.

46. The theologians of this time will come to search my word and the new scriptures and will ask: Who are you, who have spoken thus? How did the scribes and Pharisees of that time arise, saying to me, Who art thou, that comest to know not and to change the Law of Moses? Then I will make you understand that the three revelations are the one Law that I have always come to teach and to fulfill it.

Love one another!

47. Many of those who judge me at this stage are of those who doubted in the Second Time, but I have preserved them and sent them to Earth again so that they may contemplate the triumph of my Law and open their eyes to the light.

48. Disciples: You have indeed drunk milk and honey in my word. Prepare your heart to converse with your Master. Elijah leads you to Me, inviting your spirit to rise to the regions of peace. He makes you forget the vanities of the earth, so that you may stand at my right hand and taste my word.

49. I have called you from different regions and nations to gather you into one people; and in these humble houses I gather you, to make you hear my Teaching. You have felt my presence and have followed in my footsteps, because you, will be the faithful witnesses of this Work that many will not know until after 1950. More blessed is he who fulfills my commands, for he will be prepared for all times.

50. I will make known to you in the essence of my Word, the reason for my coming in this Third Time and for my manifestations, so that you will never be confused; because I tell you that after my departure, false prophets will arise and you should not listen to them. Do not seek me after this time in the way in which I have come to speak to you today, because you would commit a grave offense before Me, after I have warned you.

51. You will only seek me spiritually, you will present to me your faith and the progress you make in your practices, and you will work for unification. You will attract the new disciples to your meetings, because this people will multiply in this and other nations.

52. The path that I draw for you is one of love, of renunciation and sacrifice. To get to Me, many times you will have to sacrifice the dearest. Your heart, which is tied to earthly satisfactions, will have to turn aside to give itself to the study and analysis of my Doctrine.

53. In the Second Time my word was heard by a multitude of beings, from among them I chose twelve whom I made my disciples. They were taught by my word. My love, like a chisel, polished in all ways his heart. They lived close to Me, they sensed the greatness of those divine manifestations; they read in my examples my destiny of love and redemption; they suffered for my sake, and when I was absent, they became my apostles. They left everything to follow in my footsteps. False testimony, or false testimony, did not turn them back. In them dwelt only love and loyalty. What I had sown in their spirit had borne fruit, and before and after my departure they gave me to taste its fruits, which I found full of sweetness and submission, and I said to them: Keep listening to me and later, I will speak through your mouth of great revelations unknown to yourselves. The Word will be inexhaustible and the inspiration fruitful, which will overflow in many ways through you. You will all be a present to humanity, a present that I make to it as a testimony of my truth.

Love one another!

54. My disciples promised to imitate me in all their acts and to do with humanity what I did with them. They carried out their work and their example is imperishable.

55. Thus, with the same love, I prepare you in the Third Time and I say to you: Are you willing to receive the trials that it was my will to send you to perfect your spirit? Yes, you tell me from the bottom of your heart. We love you and want to serve you, but we are waiting for all your help. I tell you, My strength will never leave you. I will guide you so that my light will always point out to you your duties, and your works will always be within my laws.

56. You have risen, people, and you already have a glimpse of the spiritual life; you feel at times the peace of the kingdom that awaits you, you have known the satisfaction of fulfillment and you say to me: Master, examine the seed that I am presenting to you, and tell me if I have fulfilled or I have failed. And I say to you, I have received your love, and good intentions; do not be afraid, you have great power to overcome in trials and an antidote against all evil. Use all your gifts so that you will see how strong you are. I will cultivate your virtues, I will make them grow and I will use them, because you will bear great fruits to humanity and then you will look at yourselves full of my pleasures and benefits.

57. When you find yourselves like this, do not look with indifference at those who suffer, do not despise the poor, impart charity, let my light illuminate their lives, let the love that I have placed in you reach them and give them warmth, encouragement and hope.

58. Love spiritually with a pure and disinterested love. Love Me as I love you, love your brothers, for in each of them I am.

59. Be humble among the humblest, be servants of all as I am your servant; I have received your orders many times and obeyed you to teach you. He who serves does not descend, but dignifies himself. And in exchange for your service do not ask for any payment. There is no one on earth who can appreciate your work. I will give you with justice according to your merits.

60. Leave all your causes with Me and I will know how to judge you with kindness. If I consider that your purpose was to do good, that you fought defending the principles that I have given you for your salvation, that you knew how to listen to me and obey me, I will take your works and by them not only you will be saved, but the spiritual portion to which you are bound by the fraternal ties and those that form your family. And your example will have an impact not only on the world in which you live, but on other valleys, and it will be like a seed that will multiply infinitely through the ages. And you, in union with me, will reap the fruits and feed on them forever.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 235

1. I come to you as a new day, lovingly dispelling with my light your misunderstanding and your doubt.
2. Come to the banquet prepared by Me, so that you may bring to your lips the good food that will fill you with strength and grace.
3. I invite you to enjoy the peace of having rescued yourselves from the raging sea and I point out to you again the path of fraternity and love, because I want you to become an example of virtue and fulfillment.
4. Dangers lurk and threaten your spirit; but my light makes you alert and your prayer will make you overcome. You behold this world sown with wickedness and selfishness; man and woman hurting each other and sowing thistles and thorns on the path. You feel sadness when you contemplate childhood getting lost in the crooked paths. This is where the emissaries of light, consolation and peace are needed.
5. While the storms strike humanity, I continue to leaf through the Book of Life before your spirit to make you soldiers of peace.
6. My Spirit speaks to you through the human understanding. The Word has not incarnated at this time and that is why I can tell you again: Blessed is the one who has believed in Me without seeing Me, because he will know many teachings of my arcanum.
7. Think, disciples, about the imminent end of this form of communication. The year 1950 is approaching and later you will no longer hear this word. If you do not watch, temptation will surprise you and the false Christ will present himself through peasants who today are at my service and tomorrow, because of their weakness, they will deny that my word has been lifted up. They will put a blindfold of darkness on the eyes of their brothers and will lead the multitudes along the path of pain and darkness, they will put chains of ignorance on the spirits and before them they will open chasms of loneliness and bitterness. Then those who have fallen into this confusion will turn blasphemously against Me to judge Me, forgetting that the Master warned you in time so that you would not fall into temptation.
8. Know the way, see that with his wisdom the Holy Spirit from the top of the mountain calls you to give you rest, to make you hear the heavenly voice, blessing the arrival of your spirit who knew how to overcome the weakness of matter and the lurking of the world.
9. Let your spirit drink the wine that I offer him, let it continue to be sustained by my love; the sick will regain health and the blind will see my light, because these hearts will open like a flower whose perfume will reach the Father.

Love one another!

10. May the charity of my Divine Spirit encourage your body and spirit, beloved disciples.
11. I receive you as little children to give you a lesson through human understanding.
12. Come closer to Me, listen to me and retain each of my phrases, analyze them because with their essence you will be able to forget your pains, sorrows and sorrows. Forget the past for a moment and live in the present moment. I am the way, the truth and the life.
13. Consecrate this moment by elevating your pure thought, because I want to reach the innermost depths of your heart.
14. When through my word you come to understand and live my Doctrine, and have developed the powers of your spirit, you will have filled your heart with the waters of this divine source with which you will be able to quench the thirst of those in need.
15. The purpose of my Doctrine is the moral and spiritual salvation of mankind. To help you in your elevation, my Spirit is radiating this light. That is the object of my message.
16. Truly I tell you, human regeneration must begin with the woman, so that her fruits, who will be the men of tomorrow, may be cleansed from the stains that have led them to degeneration.
17. And then it will be up to man to do his part in this work of reconstruction, because whoever has perverted a woman must regenerate her.
18. Think, men, that many times you have been the ones who have made virtuous women fall into your nets, looking for sensitive and weak fibers in them. And those mirrors that were clean and that today are tarnished, you must make them reflect the clarity and beauty of his spirit again.
19. Why do you despise today the very ones you led to perdition yesterday? Why do you complain about the degeneration of women? Understand that if you had led her along the path of my Law, which is the law of the heart and conscience, of respect and charity, loving her with the love that elevates and not with the passion that debases, you would not have had to cry and complain and they would not have fallen.
20. Man seeks and demands in woman virtues and beauty, but why do you demand what you do not deserve? I see that you still think you have great merits, despite being scarce of them. Rebuild with your deeds, words and thoughts what you have destroyed, giving honesty, morality and virtue the value they have.
21. If you fight like this, men, you will have helped Jesus in his work of salvation and your heart will rejoice when you contemplate the homes honored by good wives and worthy mothers. Your joy will be great when you see that virtue returns to those who had lost it.

Love one another!

22. Redemption is for everyone. Why should not even the most sinful be redeemed? That is why I say to you, men: work with me to save those whom you have led to perdition, encouraging them with the light of my Doctrine; make my loving thoughts reach their minds and hearts; take my messages to them even to the prisons and hospitals, even to the places of the mud, because there, they will cry with repentance and pain for not having been strong when the world with its temptations dragged them towards perversion.
23. Every woman was a girl, every woman was a virgin, therefore you could reach her heart by the way of sensitivity.
24. Of the men who have not sullied those virtues, I will use myself to entrust them with this task, remember that I have told you: "By your works you will be recognized"
25. Let the spirit speak through matter.
26. But to those who have not known how to respect the graces deposited by Me in that being, I say: Why do you say that you love, when it is not love that you feel? Why do you try to get others to fall and nothing stops you? Think, what would your heart feel if what you do with those defiled flowers were done with your mother, with your sister or with the woman loved and, therefore, respected? Have you ever thought about the wounds you caused to the parents of those whom they cultivated with so much love?
27. Ask your heart in a right examination in the light of conscience, if it is possible to reap what has not been sown.
28. How do you prepare your future life if you are hurting your fellow human beings? How many will be your victims? What will be your end? Truly I tell you that you have many victims sacrificed in the whirlwind of your passions, some belonging to your present and the others to your past.
29. I want the heart and lips that have been a nest of perfidy and lies, to become a nest of truth and chaste love.
30. Enlighten the way of others by word and example, so that you may be the saviors of the fallen woman. If only each of you could redeem even one! Do not express yourselves badly about that woman, because the offensive word that hurts one, will hurt all those who listen to her, because from that moment those too will have to become bad judges. The acts and secrets of others, respect them, because it is not for you to judge them. I prefer men fallen in sin to lift them up, than hypocrites who pretend to be pure and yet sin. I prefer a great but sincere sinner, to the pretense of a false virtue. If you want to dress up, let it be with the finery of sincerity.

Love one another!

31. If you find a virtuous woman, with high feelings and you feel unworthy to reach her even if you love her, if you then lower her and despise her and if after having suffered and having understood your mistake you seek her to find comfort, in vain you will knock on her door.
32. If all the women who have been through the life of only one man had received from him the word and the feeling of love, respect and understanding. Your world would not be at the height of sin in which it is.
33. Do not treat your wife badly, have charity, she is part of yourselves, I have told you to “Love one another”, start with your own family because that way you will love and understand others.
34. The Master of love and peace, has shaken you with his word full of tenderness but also of justice, because if I always spoke to you with gentleness, my Work would not be complete. Sometimes I am a spring breeze that caresses and sometimes an autumn gale that whips. And it is that at times you feel too big, you feel loved and admired and in truth you are vain, selfish and cruel. You do not know your misery that only I have come to discover for you so that you may contemplate your littleness.
35. Begin to think, to act and to live; humanity needs new men and women who come with the example of their good works to show it the path of redemption.
36. Humanity, humanity that you are stumbling over each other! I have found you denying your iniquity and flaunting what you think is greatness, while you hide your blights. And I tell you that the man who flatteringly believes in his apparent greatness is a poor man in spirit. And to those who, for lack of virtues, murmur about the defects of others and judge the faults of others, I must say that they are hypocrites and are very far from justice and truth.
37. Not only do those who take the life out of the body murder, but also those who destroy the heart with deception. Those who kill the feelings of the heart, the faith, the ideal, are killers of the spirit. And how many of these go free, without prison and without chains.
38. Do not be surprised that I speak to you in this way, because I contemplate broken homes among you, because neglecting your duties, you have created new obligations outside of them without caring about the pain and abandonment of yours. See everywhere, how many homes destroyed, how many women in vice and how many children without a father. How can tenderness and love exist in those hearts? Do you not judge that whoever has put to death the happiness of those beings and destroyed what was sacred, is a criminal?
39. You have become so familiar with evil that even the men who invent these new weapons of death, you call them great, because in an instant they can destroy millions of beings. And you

Love one another!

even call them wise. Where is your reason? Great can only be by the spirit and wise only the one who goes on the path of truth.

40. Do not confuse the agitators with the great geniuses, so that you do not give your admiration to those who carry only evil in their spirit, although outwardly they appear to have a dignity that they do not have. If for an instant they listened to the voice of reason and conscience, she would knock them down from their pedestal, but the perverse does not like to know himself as he is, and when for an instant he contemplates the miserable man inside, he prefers to direct his thought to another point, he does not like to contemplate and value his mistakes.

41. Ah, men of the Earth, how long will you listen to the message of that inner voice of conscience that rises at every step to reproach your unworthy deeds!

42. You listen to Me with trembling and it is that when the truth of Christ speaks, man is silent recognizing his faults.

43. Today I have inspired you to save the woman who has stumbled on her way, and when you introduce me to the one you have saved, I will give her a flower, a blessing and a very great peace so that she will not fall again.

44. If you fulfill this mission in this way, those beings wounded by the world will feel the love of Jesus penetrate into their hearts.

45. I will listen when in their prayer they tell me: My Father, do not see my sin, see only my pain; do not judge my ingratitude, see only my suffering. In an instant my consolation will descend to that troubled heart and it will purify itself with weeping. If only you knew that the sinner's prayer is more heartfelt than that of the vain one who thinks he is just and clean!

46. Among the multitudes who listen to my word are those women of whom I have spoken to you. My hand has protected them from your looks and your judgments, because I have also seated them at the great banquet of the spirit.

47. You call them to this feast of love and forgiveness, so that in my presence they may feel the love that they sought and that they never felt or found among men.

48. In those sad hearts my tenderness will descend to speak to them and they will know how to feel and believe me.

49. Then you will see which is the work that stains and which is the one that redeems, you will see the wonders that true love does and thus you will have helped your Lord to rebuild what you yourselves destroyed; what you defiled, I will purify. And those fallen little flowers will once again adorn the altar of the Universe with their virtue and their fragrance.

Love one another!

50. Behold how I come to give redemption to sinners by the lips of sinners also.

51. And you women who consider yourselves of higher classes and are ashamed to approach those who have sinned, woe to you if you are offended by it, because you have not understood that spiritually you are all equal! How many of you have not sinned materially, but with thought, and how many others have been able to hide your falls! So, if you have sinned, why are you scandalized? I tell you that maidens as well as wives and mothers must also strive for the noble idea that I have inspired you with this day.

52. This is the teaching that the Master gives you with a word that carries essence and love for you. Work and love so that the peace and spiritual happiness that I spoke to you about in what you called the Sermon on the Mount may come to your heart.

53. It is not I who descend, but you who rise up to the cloud to hear my voice.

54. In the Third Time the Divine Word did not become man, he came to you in a spiritual form. And this part of the earth in which you live has now been destined to receive the fulfillment of my promises and designs. Here I am writing the third of my testaments, and here I have gathered you to wait for me, for you are the same as of old. Just as at this time you were waiting for me and your wait was painful, full of anxiety, only animated by the light of my promise to return, so in the First Time, when the chains of your slavery creaked, you endured the hardships of exile, encouraged by the hope in my promise made to your parents. I tested your faith, you made merits of patience, and at last you achieved, as a reward, the possession of the Promised Land.

55. And you found a new life, the people forgot their past slavery; the false gods were far away; oppression and servitude ended, and each son of Israel opened his eyes to contemplate that the sun was his, his children, his own lands, that bread was pleasant to him and abundant fruits. You made great progress while you were within my Law. The fame of your splendor reached other kingdoms awakening their greed, and when the division arose among the tribes of the people, other peoples fell on you, to make you again servants and tributaries of kingdoms and empires.

56. My justice took that land from you, but at the same time I rescued your spirit, in order to destroy him and send him in search of this piece of land similar to the one you possessed and whose virginal womb has given you milk and honey and has been prodigal in blessings.

57. In it I have come to look for you. Here is my presence with you again enlightening and strengthening you, so that you will no longer be slaves of the world, nor of low passions. The chains that you broke must not fall on you again, and even when you feel your human life

Love one another!

oppressed, your spirit will vibrate free of chains, so that you may rise up and contemplate my truth.

58. Take all your bitterness and calamities as the crucible that purifies you or as the anvil that forges you, to be strong on the path of ascension and purification of your spirit.

59. I know that you suffer, because I taste your daily bread and find it bitter, I penetrate into your home and I do not feel peace in it; I look for you in the corner of your bedroom and I surprise you crying, then I make you feel my presence and I give you my strength so that you do not succumb under the weight of pain. You're going with the Ouch! distressing and Universal, but blasphemy will never come out of your lips.

60. When the days of trial have passed, you will be surprised to have come out ahead of them and you will recognize that I was always with you.

61. I have called you at this time to give you a new opportunity to fulfill your mission, because you will share in your inheritance to all your brothers, since I love everyone equally.

62. The perfect peace for your spirit will be found at the end of your struggle in the spiritual valley. Now you are soldiers fighting for this cause and you will not sleep.

63. This spiritualist people lives ignored. The world does not know about your existence, the great ones do not notice you, but the struggle between spiritualists and Christians, between spiritualists and Jews is approaching. This struggle is necessary for the establishment of my Doctrine in all humanity. Then they will be united in one essence to the Old Testament with the Second and the Third.

64. This will seem impossible to many of you; for Me it is the most natural, just and perfect thing.

65. When I lived as a man with you, the church of Moses was established and represented by princes, priests and scribes, who, possessing the prophecies and knowing the coming of the Messiah, did not open their eyes to contemplate my signs, nor did they open their hearts to feel my presence, but when they heard my word, they lowered their eyes, because their conscience told them that they were before the judge, but not being prepared they did not know how to explain my presence to themselves in that way, and doubting Me they made the people doubt.

66. How few felt me! How few confessed, when they looked at Me, that I was the Son of God!

67. After my sacrifice, the struggle began; the persecution was great on those who followed me along the path of pain, slander and imprisonment, until death. They were driven out of their own land and walked through foreign nations sowing my seed, which found fertile lands, in which it germinated, flourished and bore fruit.

Love one another!

68. When the disciples of the Doctrine of Christ found themselves strong, they sought unification with the first, making them recognize that the God who gave the Law through Moses was the same one who spoke through the mouth of Jesus.

69. The fight was intense and was sealed with blood. But at the end of it, my will was fulfilled when the testaments of the First and Second Times were united in one work.

70. That is why I say to you that, before the revelation of the Third Time joins the previous testaments, you will have to go through the great spiritual battle that is foretold.

71. Do not be surprised that the fusion of the three testaments did not take place in the nation designated in the Third Time for these revelations; nor did the union of the First Testament with the Second take place in Judea. Remember that I was not even a prophet in my own land.

72. Do not want the miracles of past times to be repeated, penetrate into the depths of my teachings, so that you may discover that in all times I have come with the sole purpose of redeeming you.

73. I say to you once again: do not forget the Law for the sake of traditions. I erased many traditions, but I taught to fulfill the Law and if in the last hours that as a man I spent with you, I blessed the bread and wine transforming them into my Body and my blood, so that through them you would remember me and carry me in your heart, you must recognize that in this Third Time, you no longer need symbols, because my Body and my Blood that are my love, I am offering it spiritually in my teaching.

74. Now I want your heart to be bread and wine for your brother, loving him, enlightening him, raising him to truth and love.

75. At no time have I come as a minister, I have never celebrated rites before you. I have only been the Teacher who has given you his lessons in a figurative sense.

76. Today Humanity is penetrating in spiritual preparation; the great ones of the Earth are slowly bending to understand his work. But it is not yet time for pain to rise up from this world, because men would rise up again against me, taking science and the elements as instruments of revenge. Therefore, the cup of bitterness will be drunk a while longer.

77. And when humanity is ready, my voice will vibrate in all consciousness, and men will see that there is no other power, another justice and another wisdom like mine.

78. Long is the history of this world, long also the journey of humanity, with the struggle of its peoples to reach the zenith, after which came the descent and collapse. How much blood shed for my children with which the earth has been reddened, how many tears of men, women and children! How many sins and mistakes! but also, how many proofs of love I have received and

Love one another!

how much virtue I have contemplated! And after so much living, you have not yet reached the goal of peace and redemption.

79. The last fights with their bitterness and the last whirlwinds are still missing. It is still necessary that all the forces are agitated and the atoms are stirred in a chaos so that, after all this, lethargy, fatigue, sadness and boredom come that seem like death; and that will be the hour when the vibrating echo of a bugle is heard in the sublime of consciences that, from beyond, announces to you that the Kingdom of life and peace is approaching among men of good will. And before that voice, the dead will rise, shedding tears of repentance and the Father will receive them as prodigal children tired by the great journey and fatigued by the great struggle, to seal their spirits with the oscar (holy spear) of love.

80. From that day on, man will abhor war, cast out hatred and resentment from his heart, persecute sin and begin a life of restoration and reconstruction. Many will be inspired by a light that they did not contemplate before and will rise up to create a world of peace.

81. It will be only the beginning of the time of grace, of the Era of peace.

82. The stone age is already distant. The age of science will pass away and then the Age of the Spirit will come to flourish among men.

83. The fountain of life will reveal great mysteries, so that men may build a world strong in the science of goodness, in justice, in love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 236

1. The weary, the afflicted, the sad, the sick, the sinner are welcome before Me; for I come to comfort you, to heal you and to forgive you, I have the same charity of the fervent as of the unbeliever.
2. To the tired one I say: Come, I am going to deliver you from the heavy burden that you carry, so that you may carry in its place the cross that you will carry along this path traced with my love.
3. To the sick man who has lost all hope of health, I will heal him and raise him to true life.
4. Spirits and matters, I come healing you, because my charity descends to heal all ills.
5. I have always sought you, and in moments of trial I have clearly manifested myself. Remember that in the lonely desert, when hunger threatened the people, I sent you manna as a message of love; if thirst embraced the people, I made the rock open and a spring sprout from their bowels, to ignite faith in hard hearts.
6. Do you not think that this need for love, peace and truth that you present to me now is hunger and thirst for the spirit? and do you not believe that my word at this time is the manna and the crystalline water that I send you to ignite your faith and encourage your heart on this journey that reminds you of the desert of the First Time?
7. Even feeling my trials of love, many remain with their hearts hardened and that is why the walk is longer and heavier for them.
8. Understand that whoever does not know how to receive my charity, neither will he be able or know how to do it on his way. And I have sent you to the earth, not only so that you may receive my benefits, but so that you may bring my charity to the hearts of your fellow men.
9. Blessed are those who are surprised by bodily death in the practice of charity, for their spirit will find its abode, since on this earth you are strangers.
10. If, when you come to my presence, you show me your nicked or broken sword, I will bless you because you fought with courage. Some will arrive earlier, others later, but the coming and going of the spirits will continue until the last one arrives at his mansion of eternal peace, having fulfilled his mission.
11. Now I find myself testing those who will not return to this Earth anymore. Meanwhile, the world will continue to be a dwelling place for men, women, the elderly and children who purify themselves and acrisolate to get one step closer to perfection so that they are prepared at the moment of the call.

Love one another!

12. Feel my caress, you who have raised your spirit to hear me in infinity.
13. Once again my communication is with you.
14. I send a message of love to the world, a message of forgiveness for this humanity that is unknown. I want men to love each other with the pure love of the Father.
15. To you, who are learning from Me, I will appoint you messengers of this love, because you will know how to leave in your path a trace of charity and fraternity among your fellow men.
16. Each spirit sprang from a pure thought of the Divinity, that is why spirits are the perfect work of the Creator.
17. After the material work was completed and the earth gave you shelter, I sent the first spirits to incarnate in human beings. If for a moment the spirit has been lost at the crossroads and in the abysses of the material world, as a pearl is lost in the depths of the sea, the Father, who does not withhold his charity from any of his children, extends his help to rescue him, putting in his way the necessary means for him to achieve his elevation.
18. You have been rescued, and in this time when humanity is lost in the abyss, I will send to men through you, this message of hope and faith in salvation.
19. Your word will imitate mine, which has been like a fine chisel, incapable of hurting your heart. She has been caress; therefore, the more you hear her, you feel that she is returning the lost brilliance, because you are more and more understanding and more spiritual.
20. This doctrine, which for revealing the spiritual is called spiritualist, is the path traced to man, by which he will come to know, serve and love his Creator. It is the book that teaches men to love the Father in their own fellow men. Spiritualism is a law that dictates the good, the pure, the perfect.
21. The duty to abide by this law belongs to everyone, however, it does not oblige anyone to comply with it, because each spirit enjoys freedom in his will, so that his struggle and all his acts, when judged, can be taken into account as their own merits.
22. See then that this Doctrine is the flame of divine love that has illuminated and given warmth from the first to the last of my children.
23. In order for you to come to understand, to feel and to live these teachings, I have waited for your spirit and even your understanding, to have all the necessary lucidity to interpret my revelations of this time.
24. Today your spiritual evolution is great, as well as the capacity of your mind. Otherwise, I would not have called you, because if you did not understand me, you would be confused. I

Love one another!

have given to your lips the power and the gift of the word, so that they may know how to express and interpret spiritual knowledge and inspiration.

25. In the greatness of my Doctrine, the human mind has never intervened. Just as at this time when I speak to you through the mouth of the human mouthpiece, the essence of the word that flows from his lips, does not belong to man.

26. The path of the spirit begins and ends in Me, that is the one that the Master comes to teach you again.

27. Whoever has achieved some spirituality by his perseverance, evolution and love for the lessons of the Father, will be a spiritualist even if his lips do not say so.

28. Whoever has faith, and elevation in his actions, will have to reflect what his spirit possesses.

29. This world that is agitated in a whirlwind, will reach its maximum of confusion and then will enter little by little, in an era of perfection.

30. Before the end of the year 1950, many events you will have contemplated. Nations engaged in wars, new doctrines, conflicts and calamities. You know that all of them are the signs that mark the departure of my word, signs that will later be recognized by humanity, as the indication that the Master was among men at the time announced. And this word of which I have made you depositories will transcend, it will reach many hearts; because the truth, the perfection of it, will not be able to go unnoticed. She will unleash a time of evolution and spiritual rebirth in the world.

31. If man were weak to announce that time, nature with her voices will testify and awaken the lethargic; but in everyone who prepares, it will be the voice of the spirit that will speak of an era that is about to arrive among humanity.

32. Then those who thought themselves strong men in the world, will feel weak. The powerful will see their power lose, and those who by their humility were considered weak, will be the strong by the strength of their spirit; by their ability and understanding, because the spiritual will then prevail.

33. Understand my word that I give you my light so that you may reach the end.

34. I come to you by the way prepared by Elijah, to illuminate with my light the beloved son who is humanity. I do not come to judge your faults or to contemplate your blemishes. I only come to make the ignorant my child and the child my disciple, so that in tomorrow you will all become teachers.

Love one another!

35. Since you have such a delicate mission among humanity, you cannot walk like blind people, nor remain ignorant, nor show weakness. Meditate and you will be able to understand your responsibility. Prepare yourselves because your spirit will have to show the Father the fruit of his mission, but calm your hearts and keep listening to me as I find myself speaking through the human understanding.
36. I sent your spirit to Earth to fulfill this mission, indelibly engraving my Law in his conscience and I still came to look for him to reveal great lessons and give him an example of love and humility, so that he would know how to meet his brothers, to give them the good news and to make them sharers in my light.
37. My word is like a banquet to which I invite everyone to eat and drink; because not only incarnate spirits are before Me, no; also the inhabitants of the spiritual valley are recreated with the divine concert of my teachings, because my Doctrine is universal.
38. When they hear my voice, both of them feel relieved of their faults and get up to follow in my footsteps carrying their cross. And when you have experienced this peace and this rest in my bosom, it is when you have turned your gaze to that humanity, to understand its tragedy.
39. As you eat the bread of eternal life at my table, you think of the spiritual hunger of your brothers and sisters. Feeling the freshness and the shade of this tree, you have considered those who are crossing the desert, scorched by the sun, hunger and thirst, sometimes deceiving themselves with the mirage of false oases.
40. I bless you because you feel the affliction of others. Pray and work, that in you there is what is necessary to alleviate sorrows and heal ills.
41. You don't have to swear that you're going to follow me. Promise yourselves to be faithful, constant and obedient to me and fulfill your purposes.
42. My word becomes caress to make the disciple understand that the time has come to get up to practice what he has learned.
43. May my word, like a ray of light, reach your understanding, O beloved people; illuminating your path.
44. Know how to concentrate in the depths of your heart, because those who do not prepare will not feel my presence; they will listen to the voice of the pedestal, but they will not receive the divine essence that I send you.
45. Make your heart a clean fountain where you receive the torrent of the purest water that is my wisdom.

Love one another!

46. This is a day of remembrance; on a date like this, I consecrated my first spokespersons to make known through them my new commandments and my new revelations. The spirit of Elijah vibrated through Roque Rojas, to remind you of the way that is the Law of God.

47. The moment was solemn, the spirit of those present trembled with fear and joy, as the heart of Israel trembled, on Mount Sinai, when the Law was promulgated. How the disciples who on Mount Tabor contemplated the transfiguration of Jesus shuddered, when Moses and Elijah appeared spiritually to the right and left of the Master.

48. That first of September, 1866, was the birth of a new era, the dawn of a new day: The Third Time that opened before humanity.

49. Since that moment and without ceasing, many prophecies and many promises made by God to men thousands of years ago have been being fulfilled. They have come to be fulfilled in you, men and women who inhabit the world at this time. Who among you were on earth when those prophecies were spoken and when those promises were made? Only I know, but the important thing is that you know that I promised you and that I am fulfilling it.

50. Do you know about that cloud on which my disciples saw me ascend the last time I manifested myself to them? For indeed it was written that he would come again on the cloud, and I have fulfilled it. On the first of September, 1866, my Spirit came over the symbolic cloud to prepare you to receive the new lesson. Then in 1884, I began to give you my teaching. I did not arrive as a man, but spiritually limited in a ray of light to place it on the human understanding. That is the means chosen by my will to speak to you at this time and I will take into account the faith that you place in this word, because it will not be Moses who guides you through the desert in pursuit of the promised Land, nor Christ made man who makes you hear his word of life as a way of salvation and freedom; it is now the human voice of these creatures that reaches your ears and it is necessary to spiritualize to find the divine essence where I am present, that is why I tell you that it has merit that you believe in this word because it is given through imperfect beings.

51. The merit will be greater than that of those who believed in Me in the Second Time or that of those who followed Moses through the desert; but you will not lack guidance for a single moment, since my word has not been vague or imprecise, but a definite and perfect Doctrine; moreover, the spirit of Elijah will always watch over you, who came at this time to awaken the world and to prepare the ways for the spirit of humanity to come before my spiritual presence.

52. Blessed people: may this moment of remembrance be of joy to your spirit and may it also be of meditation on all these lessons that I have come to give you. Prepare your minds and open your hearts, so that I may place my grace in them. Forget for a moment the vanities of the world and come spiritually to Me.

Love one another!

53. You are going to hear my word once again through a human spokesman, who, although chosen by Me, is not superior to you and has nothing divine. They are the spokesmen of my word, still imperfect creatures, although the elevation of their spirit allows them to penetrate into communication with the Father. Listen to the lecture with a fine ear so that it passes clearly to your brain, let it then cross like a ray of light through your heart and the divine essence will reach your spirit as bread of eternal life.

54. If you prepare in this way, you will feel that I have truly been with you.

55. I don't want you to be traditionalists, but it is my will that you remember all those events through which I manifested myself with you and gave you examples and teachings. Make by means of remembrance a feast within your heart and your steps will be firmer on the path.

56. In 1866 I promulgated the Law again among my people, opening a new spiritual era, thus fulfilling a promise of mine made to you in times past. Since then my Holy Spirit vibrates from the cloud, through my ray and also the voices of my angels are heard on Earth.

57. This is the Third Time, in which I have come to merge into one Law the commandments that I gave you through Moses, the Doctrine of love that like Jesus I gave you in the Second Time, which was a confirmation of the first. And at this time I give you this Doctrine as a luminous beacon, as a saving boat, as a ladder of perfection so that you may reach the evolution of your spirit.

58. I give you my teaching with great simplicity and clarity so that, as good spiritualists, you will know how to answer those who ask you if you are Mosaics or Christians.

59. Before the Law was revealed to you in the First Time, you lived in the natural law, encouraged by men by whom I counseled you virtue, by whom I manifested my truth and my justice, men by whom I manifested myself as the God of good and love.

60. That people who knew how to keep themselves in the fear of the true God, and who knew how to preserve the institution of a God of justice and goodness, is the people of Israel. But this people did not know a concrete and definite law until the Father, contemplating them in danger of falling into gentility and idolatry, from his own bosom I raised up a strong man of spirit to deliver through him the Law of God for men, written in living rock. The man was Moses, liberator and legislator, who with unshakable faith and great love for the Lord and his people, led the crowds to a favorable land to build a sanctuary and raise a pleasing worship to the living and invisible god.

61. Look how from the earliest times I have inspired spirituality in you. With the promulgation of the Law on Sinai, the First Time culminated before humanity. That first messenger was like a star in the desert, he was the index that guides, he was a counselor and legislator, he was

Love one another!

bread, when hunger was felt and water that quenched thirst. He was kind company in the solitude of the deserts and conductor of the people, to the very gates of the desired Land.

62. When Christ appeared among mankind, in the bosom of that same people, many centuries had elapsed since Moses.

63. It was the new dawn for the people who were waiting for the arrival of the Divine Teacher, who was coming to be born and live among men to teach them the second part of the book of life.

64. You had known the God of Justice and now, He was coming to show Himself as a God of Love, preparing with his word and his works a new time, a new life for the spirit. The Second Time and everything I taught you with my word, miracles and examples, until culminating with my passion, was the sheet of the Law of Love that I wrote for you.

65. Now, in the Third Time, Elijah manifests his spirit, as an Envoy and Precursor of the Holy Spirit, saying through the human understanding: “Behold Elijah, the prophet of the First Time, the same one who later appeared on Mount Tabor next to Moses and Jesus in the transfiguration of Christ before the disciples”.

66. Elijah holds the key with which the Third Age, the new time, has been opened.

67. Now you will be able to understand what even the apostles themselves failed to understand about some of my revelations.

68. Elijah is the ray of God, with whose light he comes to dispel your darkness and to free you also from the slavery of this time that is that of sin, and who will guide your spirit through the desert to reach the Promised Land in the bosom of God.

69. These are the three messengers by whom you have received the Law and the highest revelations.

70. This has been a time of light for you, in which you have had the revelations of the past times explained and the prophecies of what is to be foretold.

71. But this time of my communication through the understanding of the spokesman, will soon pass and a time of grace and spirituality will come in which he who prepares, will be able to converse with me in a spiritual way.

72. And when my Kingdom has been established in the heart of humanity, when temptation has been dethroned and man loves me above all created things, this world will be the abode of great spirits, where men truly love each other and know how to receive with charity needy spirits to regenerate them and fill them with wisdom.

Love one another!

73. You do not know now in what form I manifested myself to the whole World, from 1950 onwards, but I leave you alert, because you will see that the gifts and potencies of the spirit will impose themselves on the senses of the body, and humanity will feel that it is living the new time, the time of spirit-to-Spirit communication.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 237

1. Welcome to be disciples and children. You are persevering in receiving my teaching. Your Master is coming to you, because it is the announced time when I have called you to help you take the first steps on the path of spirituality. You have known the first lights of this stage that began in the year 1866 and you do not know when it will end.
2. In the year 1950, my word through the human understanding will cease, but I will continue to teach you in a higher language: that of the spirit.
3. If you fulfill your mission, O people of Israel, you will leave an example and after you will come those who will continue this Work. You will teach true prayer, you will preach love and you will testify to it with your works. The nations, upon hearing your words, will penetrate into meditation and deep prayer, to find the solution to their great conflicts. And I, the Father, will descend on all, to strengthen and quicken all my children.
4. O mankind who find yourselves hungry and thirsty for my word, while the people of Israel are fed up with it! You have not contemplated the descent of the Holy Spirit among men. I have come to enlighten your spirit and I am calling you for the third time. I want you to open your heart and let this traveler penetrate, to leave in everyone, what you need. Open your ears, and my word will fall on your heart, like a balm. You will feel my peace and my light will illuminate your path and you will be able to contemplate the future.
5. I accompany you in the great and small tests.
6. I am preparing the valley where I am to gather all my children for the Great Universal Judgment. I will judge with perfection, my love and charity will envelop humanity and on that day you will find salvation and balm for all your ills. If today you atone for your faults, let the spirit be purified, so you will be prepared to receive from Me, the inheritance that I have destined for each one of you.
7. If I have called the people of Israel before and have prepared them as the firstborn son, it is because he has always brought a message of my divinity to men. He is my emissary who carries my essence on his lips and my truth in his heart.
8. You will know your mistakes, you will know why you stumbled, because my light will illuminate your being; and your heart, which had been closed to Me, will open again and a torrent of crystal clear water will flow from it.
9. I speak to you from beyond. If you lift up your spirit you will be able to contemplate me. You still have to travel a space of the path of your evolution for the day of your return to Me to

Love one another!

arrive. I, your Father, will sweeten your days, I will give you peace so that you can go through the last great trial that awaits you.

10. The prophecies corresponding to this time are being fulfilled. Those who have slept, have been surprised to contemplate the events. For you have not read in the book of the prophets, in the book of your God, but I will make you my disciples who know how to interpret my word for all time.

11. Humanity is slowly waking up. Everyone is waiting for the light of a new day, the dawn that will appear bringing peace, understanding and light that will illuminate everything. A force that brings everything back to order that has been changed in its beginning. He also waits for the guide who will correct the imperfections, who will give health to the sick and resurrection to the dead.

12. That light has already been among men, the Master tells you, and you have not been able to recognize it.

13. I come to help you in the restoration of all that you have profaned.

14. In the near time of the propagation of my word, do not commit adultery, do not complicate this teaching. If you prepare yourselves in spirit and in truth, you will have a good answer for those who question you, you will show an infinite world of light. You will speak of the simplicity of my teaching, in which my purity, my wisdom and my truth are reflected.

15. You will tell them that with my coming at this time the prophecies and my promises given in times past are fulfilled.

16. That Elijah came before Me to prepare the path through which my Divinity was to pass.

17. That he called the spirits to prayer and congregation, announcing that the time of the Holy Spirit had come.

18. All these lessons with which you have become familiar will be a great revelation for your brothers, and will touch the most sensitive fibers of their being.

19. The communication of my Spirit through man, the coming of Elijah, the presence of the Spiritual World advising. All this you will testify, and they, in turn, will have witnessed other spiritual manifestations, with which they will confirm my word.

20. Do not be satisfied with what you have achieved so far, always keep studying. How much more can you broaden the knowledge of my Doctrine by practicing virtues. I will always reveal new lessons to you to encourage your spirit on the path of evolution.

21. Rest for a few moments, beloved people, listen and analyze the word of the Master.

Love one another!

22. You are getting ready to reach the end. Those who have received the grace to transmit my word in their understanding are in a hurry, the disciples who have had an understanding for Spiritualism, for this Doctrine that will make whoever embraces it, a new man, attentive to my teaching.

23. You are still my disciples whom I cannot yet call teachers; therefore, continue to interpret my teaching, taking as a principle its essence and its simplicity. Do not complicate it through your analysis, and work so that the interpretation is uniform in this people, so that division does not appear among you.

24. You will meet on the way those who, knowing that you are the disciples of the Spirit of Truth, ask you the following question, very natural in those who want to know more than they know: What is the Hereafter like? You will explain to them the transformation that the spirit undergoes when it ceases to live in a human body, to inhabit the spiritual regions. No one yet knows that life in all its fullness. That has always been an idea that has worried man, an unanswered question that intrigues them. From this spiritual need to know and understand, how many have used themselves to profit from ignorance, sowing their seed of falsehood in hearts of good faith. No one can say with any certainty what the Hereafter is like; no one can say exactly what the spirit is like and in what form they live in other worlds.

25. The human mind is still limited to conceive what only the high spirit can know and penetrate. Limit yourselves, for now, to understanding and explaining how far my teaching has revealed to you, which contains infinite light and serves as a firm foundation for your spiritual future. Do not leave your imagination free to give the explanation of those mysteries, because they will seem strange theories to humanity, and my Doctrine is based on the truth.

26. Every revelation I make clear to you so that there is nothing that is not properly understood by you. For now you do not need to know more than what I have revealed to you, because if you manage to understand more about the spiritual life than what has been manifested by Me, you would lose interest in this life, you would fall into mysticism or fanaticism; you would live in useless contemplation and you would cease to carry out the important mission that you have to fulfill in the world.

27. Many have tried to probe the abode of the spirit without managing to look beyond what is allowed. But to whom does he ask: How is the spiritual world communicated through a human understanding? I answer him thus: By making use of your faculties of understanding and intuition, just as your own spirit does.

28. My Doctrine in this, as in the Second Time, will move humanity. Hypocrites will have to face sincerity. Falsehood will drop its mask and the truth will shine. The truth will prevail over the lie that envelops this world.

Love one another!

29. Man will be able to understand and recognize everything that contains reason and truth, but everything that he was forced to believe even if he did not understand it, he will reject it himself, that is why my Doctrine will spread, because it overflows light of which men are in need. A great part of this work touches you, revealing to your brothers its beginning and its end.

30. Take good care not to adulterate her, for she is a treasure that I have entrusted to you and that you must return to me. Your responsibility is great, not so that of those who have not listened directly to my word, because while they act in ignorance, you do it with absolute security, because you know what you should accept and what you should reject. If you feel a danger and fall into temptation, it is of your own free will, with all knowledge of what you are doing. There is no justification in you for doing evil anymore.

31. Wherever matter wants to do its will, demonstrate the strength and superiority of your spirit. What good would it do you to acquire knowledge if you don't practice? You have before your eyes a book of wisdom that explains to you what you should do in each step that the spirit takes. If you closed that book selfishly and did not take from its knowledge to dominate or lead you, how could you then preach its truths if your works demonstrate the opposite of what you are teaching? How can you serve as a staff to your brother if you are falling on the way? How to raise the fallen if you have no strength to raise yourself? Bear in mind that if you want to exert a beneficial influence on your brothers, you have to go ahead and set an example.

32. Do not forget that the truth must always prevail in you.

33. To get to the end of the road, you have to find many stumbles. The one who has the most merits will be the one who has overcome temptation.

34. The work in my lands is hard but full of satisfactions.

35. Do not go to close your ears to the voice of conscience, because a precipice could open before your feet and already set on the slope it is difficult to retreat.

36. Gather the spiritual manna that descends on you, so that you may feed along the desert that you are crossing.

37. Here is the oasis, walkers; rest a few moments under this palm tree and recover the lost strength; look that there is still a lot to walk and you need energy to reach the end.

38. What can stop you on your way? What fears do you harbor? Pray and you will destroy obstacles; have faith in prayer and you will see the impossible made possible.

39. You need to be a strong people for you to succeed and nothing will give you greater strength than the fulfillment of my Law.

Love one another!

40. Many temptations, persecutions and stalking will come upon you; there will be those who will be pleased to sow thistles on your way, but you will emerge triumphant from all this if you trust in Me, if you remain united and if you persevere in fulfilling my teaching.

41. This people will increase day by day, but if the crowds that come to hear my word seem great to you now, truly I tell you, they will be small when you compare them with those who will gather after my departure, at the time of your testimony.

42. But I must tell you that the rumor of the New People of the Lord will spread until by your union and fraternity you become worthy of the great wonders and tests of power that I have reserved for my people.

43. I do not demand any sacrifice from you, I do not demand the highest perfection from you, I only hope for the unshakable purpose of obeying my commands and a little charity towards you and towards your brothers, the rest I do; but when you have firmly taken that step, then I will ask you to take a greater one so that you do not stop in the desert, because there is not your dwelling place. You already know that in its evolution your spirit will find the blessed Land of promise, which is where I direct your steps.

44. Never say: I have struggled a lot and no one has seen my efforts and my sacrifices. Do not forget that I am watching each of your steps and writing down each of your works. Do not expect rewards from the world or complete understanding or justice from your fellow men. Trust in Me, for truly I tell you, I will never keep what is rightfully yours as a reward.

45. Nor do you think that you necessarily have to die to reap your harvest, no, some fruits will be given to you in this life, as a reward for your merits within human life, on the other hand those merits that have been spiritual, will have to wait for the moment when you are in the Hereafter.

46. Let there be light in your understanding, O people, so that you may understand and later practice the divine inspiration.

47. Beloved disciples! You come to Me, having cleansed your heart, like a vessel that you cleanse inside and out, to receive my word. Everything that flows from Me is pure; and if you want to know Me, you have to prepare yourselves with purity, so that you can gather the essence and understand the meaning of my word and then put it into practice.

48. Love and respect each other, whatever your belief, ideal and spiritual condition. Practice togetherness. I'm sorry, too. Do not take the causes of others to judge them. But if you want to intercede, do so, and the day will come when you will unite and go after an ideal.

Love one another!

49. I have tasted your charity. I have brought to you the sick, the afflicted and the weakened by the great pains of this time. I have sent innumerable tests within your family so that you may have an opportunity to apply my teaching. You have suffered for your own and full of fervor, you ask me for them and I say to you: Ask Me also for others, for all who cross your path, as you have done for your parents or for your children, so that you may practice true charity.

50. The pain has sensitized the hearts and in their eagerness to find comfort, they seek me. I direct their steps and I know the propitious moment in which they will penetrate my Work. There are many who are not yet ready to hear me, and I will delay their passage, until they can find themselves ready to receive my revelations.

51. To believe in my Work, you need faith. Everything about her is spiritual. I have not given you the materials. I have only asked you to rise up to come into my presence and feel my love and my charity enveloping you.

52. I have prepared the eyes of the spirit, the eyes of faith, so that you may look at me; and I have kept the feelings of your heart pure, so that I may serve them. Your gifts are latent and my word comes to awaken them, so that you may give beginning to the fulfillment of your mission.

53. Everything that I have placed around you is perfect and pleasing, and yet, I contemplate that you are not happy, that you are not satisfied with your destiny. It is that you have not analyzed life, nor have you understood your true mission. I will not be the one to list the benefits that I grant you, but it will be you who, out of gratitude, recognize the love that I profess to each one and the good that I give to you.

54. I have sent you to restore, because I love you and I want to see you clean and worthy of Me. You have found the path strewn with thorns, like Jesus in the Second Half, and I want you to imitate me, to learn to fight so that in each victory you obtain, you will be stronger. I have prepared everything for your benefit. Everything is done according to my love and my justice because I am an inexorable Father and Judge, who does not turn back in his determinations.

55. Beloved people, let me do my will. Submit to my Law and I will lead you to peace and spiritual glory. This is the fate of all my creatures. Take up your cross and follow me.

56. You are full of gifts, you possess the intelligence, the will and the reason, to carry out your work. Your journey is long, why do you stop at every step; if you took the right path, that of self-denial and fulfillment, you would be happy, you would appreciate life, you would know how to love, you would know the value of your spiritual gifts and you would not desire what others possess.

Love one another!

57. My work is about freedom. I come to enlighten your spirit, so that you can know me. You are the beloved creature, whom I have formed in my image and likeness and in you I have placed my pleasures.

58. The scale by which you will ascend is great and you do not know in what degree of evolution you are. According to your evolution, this is how the path you are crossing today has been marked for you, since everything is related and subject to invariable and eternal laws.

59. The temple of which I speak to you figuratively, is spiritual. It is not the house finished with quarries, but the temple of love, the faith of the man who wants to rise up to reach Me. On the good foundations that you lay, the next generations will build.

60. Great will be the joy of the last, when I present to them my Work, my word. How much they have searched for me! How much they have suffered to reach Me! His ideal is only one: to find the spiritual path, to reach the source, where he can sustain and perfect his spirit. And as they will advance in their practices! They will testify to what they have traveled seeking my word, and you, that you were waiting for them, because I announced these prophecies to you. I have entrusted to you a part of my Work for its fulfillment and when you have finished, you will smile with satisfaction for having collaborated with your God.

61. Rest, let your spirit be nourished. Let your heart, when you feel my presence, beat hastily.

62. I come to encourage you on the way, so that you do not stop your step, I am the one who knows who has taken advantage of time and opportunities; who has wasted time and who walks lazily on the path of spiritual evolution.

63. You can realize your advance or delay, only when you are in spirit.

64. I have prepared everything so that at this time, when you come to dwell on Earth again, you will find the Master communicating through man, to remind you of your mission to trace a trail of good examples, so that through it those who lived in ignorance, idolatry and religious fanaticism would reach the path.

65. I prepared you so that your humble lips, surprised humanity with the light, the depth and truth of his words. You are my witnesses, my messengers and even my forerunners.

66. If for a moment I correct you and even come to claim you, it is because passions, whirlwinds or vicissitudes come to momentarily cloud the light of your understanding and make you fall into faults, into materialism or coldness.

67. My charity is guiding you on the way of salvation, and has removed every blindfold of ignorance from your eyes, so that you may contemplate the lights of this day. Remember that every sinful and non-sinful eye will behold me.

Love one another!

68. Have you ever wondered if there is true faith in your heart? Have you felt the heat of that flame?

69. I am going to tell you what is the proof that there is true faith:

70. When the heart does not sink at the time of the test. When peace floods the spirit in the supreme trances. He who has faith is in harmony with me, because I am life, health and salvation; whoever truly seeks this port and this lighthouse, does not perish.

71. He who possesses this virtue works wonders beyond all human science and bears witness to the spirit and the higher life.

72. The unbeliever will not be able to make you faint if you believe in Me, nor will slander be able to hurt you.

73. I have encouraged faith in you, with trials I have strengthened you to continue making the call to the multitudes that will be fed by your faith.

74. I have told you at this time: Do not look for me in the matters on which I speak to you, because you will stumble over their imperfections and you would attribute these faults to my Work; penetrate to the bottom of the word that those lips pour out, and in its meaning, in its essence, you will find the Master.

75. Do not fall into idolatry with those through whom I communicate, because then they would be the ones who would occupy the place that the images engraved on canvases or sculpted in stone had in your heart yesterday and you would continue to sink into that materialism and that religious fanaticism that has not allowed the Father to fully possess your spirit.

76. Keep the essence of the Word, so that when you no longer hear this teaching, you will feel that in the depths of your heart the heavenly word resonates that elevates and invites you to penetrate into direct communion with your Lord.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 238

1. Beloved people, the Master says to you: I come in search of my people, of the sanctuary that exists in your heart. Those who have closed it for Me, it is time to open it to spirituality; whoever has destroyed it, rebuild it and give it firmness; whoever has it in darkness, must illuminate it with the light of faith, but in truth I tell you, that you will not waste your time building material temples, thinking that the devotion, grace and art that you put in them are the best tribute that you present to me. I only grant that you prepare humble places where you put yourselves under cover of the weather or prying eyes; do not call those enclosures intended only for your meetings temples because it could happen that the ignorant came to worship those places as if they were sacred.
2. Do not introduce them into your practices, rites or ceremonies, this could lead you away from the mission that I have entrusted to you, which is to sow charity and love.
3. Simplicity and humility, both externally and internally, is what I ask of you, and with this you will have my presence full of splendor in your spirit.
4. I am in your hearts and I vibrate in your spirit. Why should you represent me with material objects, if you are feeling my divine presence in the innermost depths of your being? Do you not think that if I sought worldly splendor, instead of having been born as a man in a stable, I would have been born inside the temple of Zion? What obstacle would have prevented my birth in that place, if you know that Mary was known in the temple and was submissive and obedient to all divine commands?
5. Meditate on my word and think that I have never sought external worship in men, that I have only come to ask for their love, their elevation, their faith and everything that is the fruit of their spirit.
6. You will keep these places for a while longer, dedicating them to holding your meetings in them, because they are still necessary for you to learn to listen to the word that I have left you, to analyze it and try to put it into practice; but the time for doctrinating yourselves, the time for your preparation will pass and then you will no longer need them.
7. The flame of faith will be kindled more and more in the spirit of my disciples, every heart will be an altar, love for their fellow men will be for them a cult, and in every home there will be a sanctuary. You will make your brothers understand that with their prayer their spirit rises above everything superfluous and all earthly misery, and they will be able to contemplate that the Temple of the Lord is universal, it is infinite and that it is everywhere, the same in the spirit of man, as in his body, in the visible as in the invisible; you will understand that just as the time passed when blood sacrifices were offered to me, so the worship by means of external rites or

Love one another!

ceremonies must pass. Spirituality will come to purify your environment and my Doctrine will become understood.

8. True prayer will arise, the high spiritual worship, pleasing to my divine gaze; penance well understood, that which is repentance, amendment and reparation for the faults committed. True love based on the purity of the heart will appear in men and they will come to understand that brief moments are enough to pray, but that to fulfill their mission, which is to do charity among their brothers, they need to use all the moments of their life.

9. Meditate on my lessons, O disciples, analyze them, and you will find in their background more, much more than words express. I will help you and enlighten you so that you may know everything that has been hidden in my word, because the mind of the speaker has not been able to translate it.

10. Today I welcome you, sit at my table, I receive the same who loves me, who denies me, I caress you all equally because you are all my children.

11. I stand among sinners. Is there a righteous man on earth? I come to offer you the goods of my Kingdom and to put at your disposal the means to achieve them. If you ask me for my glory, I will give it to you, because it has been promised to you since the beginning of time. You, the children of the Lord, are the heirs of the kingdom, how many merits will you have to do to conquer the Promised Land! Some will reach it with a long and painful struggle, others, on the other hand, will take great steps along the way and will soon approach the kingdom of Light. Do you remember what I promised Dimas, while he was in agony, when I saw his repentance, his faith and his humility? I offered him that he would be with me in Paradise that very day.

12. Humanity, I ask you, taking this people as your representative: Until when are you going to rise up loving each other and forgiving each other your grievances? How long do you want peace to be on your planet?

13. Forgiveness that comes from love, only my Doctrine teaches and he has a powerful force to convert, regenerate and transform the bad into good, the sinner into virtuous.

14. Learn to forgive and you will have the principle of peace in your world. If a thousand times it were necessary to forgive, a thousand times you must do it. Do you not realize that a timely reconciliation prevents you from rushing a cup of bitterness?

15. I am speaking to you of the pain to which you become creditors, the one that you have been accumulating and that will overflow when the hour arrives. I would never offer such a chalice to my children, but in my righteousness I can allow you to gather the fruit of your wickedness, arrogance and foolishness, so that you may return to Me in repentance.

Love one another!

16. Men have defied my power and my justice by desecrating with their science the temple of Nature in which everything is harmony, and their judgment is going to be inexorable.
17. The elements will be unleashed, the Cosmos will be shaken and the Earth will tremble. Then there will be fear in men and they will want to flee, but there will be nowhere to direct their steps; they will want to stop the unleashed forces, and they will not be able, because they will feel responsible, and belatedly repent of their recklessness and recklessness, they will seek death to escape punishment.
18. You, people, who are not ignorant of these prophecies, are responsible for whatever happens if you do not watch and work to preserve the peace that I have entrusted to you.
19. Prepare your staff and your saddlebag, for I am going to send you as prophets and as messengers to warn the peoples.
20. Some will go to the East, others to the West and others to the other points and roads of the Earth.
21. Do not be filled with vanity thinking that you have been the privileged ones, in whom I have placed my commands at this time to make you my disciples; but I also say to you: Do not be content with being called, do merits so that you may be of the chosen ones.
22. Throw away all vanity so that you do not imitate the worm that swells with the moisture of the earth and then becomes nothing.
23. Do not sleep, trusting that I love you very much, to prevent you from having stumbles. You are certainly very loved, but also for the same reason, you are very tested.
24. Three quarters of the beam of the Earth will disappear and only a part will be saved to be a refuge for those who survive the chaos. You will see the fulfillment of many prophecies.
25. You, people, fulfill my commands and I will fulfill what I promised you.
26. Pray, watch, sow love, spread the light, leave a trace of charity, and you will be at peace with your conscience and in harmony with the Creator.
27. Listen carefully to this word, so that later you may analyze it and sow it in the hearts of your brothers; do not be content with understanding it; speak, give an example and teach with your works. Be intuitive, so that you may know what is the right moment to speak and what is the opportune moment for your deeds to bear witness to my Doctrine.
28. I give you only one language so that you may spread my word, and that language is spiritual love, which will be understood by all men. A sweet language to the ear and to the

Love one another!

heart of humanity that will tear down stone by stone the tower of Babel that it has raised up in its heart; then my justice will cease, because everyone will understand each other as brothers.

29. The lands are propitious and fertile, people, prepare yourselves truly in spirit and matter and you will be in a position to rise up to sow the seed of this revelation, at the same time preparing the way for the new generations.

30. I have promised to send to dwell among you the spirits of great light, who are waiting only for the moment of approaching the Earth to incarnate and fulfill a great restoration mission, when those beings inhabit this world, what will you have to teach them? Nothing, verily I say to you, for they will come to teach, not to learn. You will be amazed to hear them from childhood speaking of profound teachings, holding conversations with men of science and theologians, surprising the elderly with their experience and advising the good path to youth and childhood.

31. Blessed was the home that received one of these spirits into its bosom. How grievous will be the charges made against those who try to prevent the fulfillment of My messengers!

32. Now see why I want you to purify yourselves and regenerate yourselves, so that from generation to generation your fruits may become more and more pure.

33. Perchance will your home be the one that receives the presence of those beings of light? If you are ready, I will choose you; if you are not, I will look for willing hearts and I will send them there.

34. You believe in my prophecies, but there will be many who deny my words of this time, as they have denied the revelations of the past; but do not be afraid, because when my words are fulfilled, they will be the first to bow their faces, ashamed of their unbelief.

35. Every divine revelation that has been denied by men, recognized and believed will be; everything that has been forgotten or hidden by religions and sects, will come to light.

36. You will teach the world by your example to penetrate with spirituality and respect the teachings of what is revealed by the Father and not to try to go beyond what is granted by Love, humility, respect; that you will have to teach a humanity that without spiritual preparation has always tried to interrogate the arcana of the Lord.

37. Do you not respect the bedchamber of your parents? So respect the secrets of your Heavenly Father more. There is so much that I have discovered and what I have shown you, that you have not yet finished knowing it and you already want new arcana in which to penetrate.

Love one another!

38. To you, disciples of a higher science, of a wisdom that belongs to a life higher than human life, I say that you do not want to know more than what I reveal to you, because you would soon fall into confusion. I have taught you many lessons and I still have more to deliver to you through the understanding of man. Many new revelations you will know and understand more than you have imagined.

39. My word, which is the divine lesson, will always be accompanied by trials and events in your life, so that this Doctrine will be affirmed in your heart and you will not be the theoretical disciples, but the disciples who bear witness to my truth with your works.

40. Is it not true that many times you understand some of my words only until you have passed a test?

41. Speaking to you on occasions about the immortality of the spirit, about the erroneous concepts you have of life and death, you did not understand me at the moment of listening to my lesson, but the test has come in the bosom of your home, you have seen a loved one leave this world and your eyes have been opened to reality, to the light of truth and you have thanked me for having put so much perfection in all my works and for having taken you out of your ignorance and your confusion.

42. Penetrate with the mind and with the spirit into my word. Unite yourselves at the bottom of your being so that there is only one will between spirit and matter, in this way you will understand my Doctrine more easily and you will go through the trials with greater elevation.

43. Blessed are the needy of the goods of the world who come to take the bread of my word with the desire to be great, because in my way they will achieve it. Blessed are those who, being rich in the world, leave their comforts to come and learn from Me, because they will know true wealth.

44. Today my Spirit descends in a ray of light on humanity, at a time when there is no fear of my justice, nor the love of one another.

45. You are a humble people, a witness of my presence and also of my word, but in this people there is a lack of love and I do not contemplate respect for my manifestation, because they have become familiar with them. That is the reason why sometimes I claim to you, touching with my word full of justice, the indifference of your heart.

46. Think, O disciples, that if you do not now have respect for this divine Work, you will not be able to be later those who go on the path of fulfillment as obedient labourers in the Work of your Master.

Love one another!

47. That moment is a test for humanity, the great peoples of the world are making preparations to launch themselves against each other like bloodthirsty beasts and blind with hatred. Small towns are afraid of the omen of war, which is mourning and destruction. Homes are darkened, hearts beat full of terror and lovers of peace and justice are tormented by the ghost of war that threatens the peace of men.

48. How many dreams of progress are fading away right now! How many illusions are extinguished and how many lives are already doomed! This is the time to begin work, to make your presence felt in the world, O people. This is the right time to pray.

49. Pray making your faith felt, uniting your heart to that of all those who in this hour of anguish invoke me and pray for peace to be made in the world. Pray for all those who have turned away from all practice of the spirit and who only live in the pursuit of a material goal that their ambitions, their hatreds have set for themselves.

50. Fill the space with pure thoughts and let each one of them be like a sword that in the invisible, there where the thoughts of men vibrate, goes fighting to achieve the destruction of the darkness that threatens to invade the world; but have faith in the strength of prayer, because if you think that it is lost in infinity, it will not have the necessary power to reach the minds of your brothers.

51. Your thoughts always reach Me, no matter how imperfect they may be, and I listen to your prayers even if they lack the faith that you should always put in them. It is that my Spirit captures the vibration and the feelings of all beings; but men who are distanced from each other by their egoism, distanced from the spiritual life by the materialism in which they have allowed themselves to be involved today, are not prepared to communicate with each other through their thoughts. However, I tell you that it is necessary that you begin to educate your spirit; to achieve this, speak to the spirits even if you have no apparent answer from them. Tomorrow, when everyone has learned to give, they will begin to have signs of a spiritual communication never felt by men.

52. I tell you again that I capture every thought and prayer, but the world does not know how to receive my inspiration nor has it prepared to let my divine thoughts shine in its mind, nor does it hear my voice when I answer its call. But I have faith in you, I believe in you, because I have formed you and endowed you with a spirit that is a flash of mine and a conscience that is my image.

53. If I were to tell you that I do not expect you to become perfect, it would be as much as if I were to declare that I had failed in the greatest work that has sprung from my divine will, and that cannot be.

Love one another!

54. I know that you are at the time when your spirit will emerge victorious from all the temptations it has encountered in its path, after which it will emerge full of light into a new existence.

55. In this communication that I have had with you today, I have given you only one lesson that will serve to give you an idea of what will be in the future your communication with the Father, and also with your brothers through thought. That is the goal that you must achieve, but you must take care not to reach it by using improper means of such a pure work as this.

56. Analyze, practice, be persevering and insensibly you will reach spirit-to-Spirit communication.

57. Today you come under the shade of the tree, where you hear the voice that speaks to you in the Third Time, the voice of the Holy Spirit.

58. Your elevation on this day has been great because the test has been on your way.

59. The fear took hold of your heart in the last dawns and having watched over you. The lethargic woke up and the weak got up in search of the tree where the strength to resist the whirlwinds is found.

60. Why do you fear, people, if you are under the protection of my mercy? Do not lack faith, fulfill my commands, remember that whenever you trust in Me, my word is in your mouth, my light is in your understanding, then you will have amazed humanity. Do not forget that whenever your distrust has separated you from Me, you have seen all authority flee from you.

61. Your spirit is very afraid of slavery, because it already knows it; you are very afraid of Pharaoh's yoke. You love freedom in the world and through it you pursue peace. You do not want war, blood or pain, you seek to make merits so that your children do not penetrate into chaos and you pray to have lucidity, to regenerate and have an atom of limpidity.

62. Only I can give you peace because it exists only in Me.

63. Penetrate into the bosom of the mind looking for that peace and you will not find it. Listen to the so-called princes of the word and you will be convinced that their word has no essence of peace. Search for her from the royal mansions to the humblest huts and you will not find her, because at this time she has departed from the earth.

64. Why is it that when believers and unbelievers hear my word in these humble enclosures, their hearts feel flooded with peace? Could this fact alone be enough to prove to you that my Divine Spirit is the one who communicates with you?

65. This is the third time that I have come to bring you my peace, to fill you with courage, faith and strength; to remind you that you are destined to bring blessings and peace to the hearts of

Love one another!

men. Humanity is already waiting and longing for those who will reach out to it with true charity, and the earth is already fertile to sow the seed of love in it; the plague advances from region to region; strange diseases appear without science being able to combat them; confusion of ideas and moral degeneration has led the world to the abyss. And my emissaries have not yet arrived to alleviate those sorrows and make light in those darkness, because they are preparing very slowly.

66. If anyone hesitates because he judges himself needy and contemplates his threadbare or poor clothes, it is because he is lacking in faith and without realizing it he is blaspheming before my Divinity.

67. Do you still bow down before the great ones of the earth? Are you still surprised by human riches? No, my people, the only great and truly valuable thing in the life of man is spiritual elevation and my word leads you to it.

68. How needy those who were great and powerful on earth come before my heavenly gate, because they forgot about spiritual jewels and the way of eternal life! While the truth of my Kingdom is revealed to the humble, it is hidden from the wise and knowledgeable, because they would make of spiritual wisdom the same as they have made of material science, they would seek in this light thrones for their vanity and weapons for their wars.

69. Who are you to whom I have opened this arcane? You only know that you have been before, but you do not know who you were, so you do not know who you are and who you will be and where you have come from, or where you will go. That is why I have come to you as a Teacher to teach you how much you are ignorant.

70. In the First time Jacob and his family recognized the true God and when the Father saw that those men preserved the seed of faith in his Divinity, he sent them to dwell in the bosom of a pagan and idolatrous people to testify there of his existence and of his power.

71. There the patriarch's family multiplied, his children formed new families and these became tribes. But behold, the king of that region was afraid of that people who were growing under his reign, he took away his freedom and made him his slave, burdening him with chains and labor.

72. The test was big, long and painful. Men toiled and succumbed under the whip, and weeping and bitterness was in the hearts of women. Humiliation and misery came upon that people, to test their faith and strength before the Gentiles. But the Father, moved by the pain of his people and wanting to show Pharaoh his power, called a man named Moses whom he prepared and inspired to free his people. He said to him, "Go and show my righteousness and power to Pharaoh and to my people, because even my people have wavered, they have forgotten me and

Love one another!

have let their hearts be polluted with the customs and beliefs of the Gentiles. To you, who have been faithful, I give this order so that you may kindle in your hearts the ideal of freedom and convince Pharaoh to let Israel march to Canaan, the Promised Land, so that it may serve its God. Let the people pray, let them watch and recognize that their freedom will not be achieved through fratricidal weapons.”

73. That man appeared several times before Pharaoh to ask for the freedom of the people, which was denied him again and again. The Lord then made his justice felt and the plagues and calamities were unleashed on Egypt, the pain and extermination reaching such an extent that the king called Moses and granted him to leave his lands with his people.

74. When Israel was marching after their freedom, Pharaoh recognized that this man really had Divine power.

75. Moses encouraged the faith of his people to endure the hardships and sufferings of the day. The journey was long and perilous, many fell on the way overwhelmed by fatigue or old age, unable to contemplate the Land of Promise, but their children arrived in the Land that flowed with milk and honey and that awaited the people of Israel.

76. As a new paradise that land was offered to those who had conquered it. There was peace, fertility and abundance, extensive valleys, crystal clear water and beautiful skies, and in it that people multiplied, there their worship of the true God flourished, but that peace and that happiness was not eternal, because that people fell into temptation, idolatry and division in the very bosom of that land of blessing. It lost its vigor and was again dominated by pagan and ambitious peoples. When he prayed and sought me, he was strong, but when he forgot me for pleasures and vanities, he stripped himself of my grace.

77. Remember the wisdom of Solomon and the inspiration of David, great was the splendor of his reigns, but when they fell into temptation they lost everything.

78. That people became vassals of foreign peoples and later subjects of Caesar. The people had forgotten their covenant with Jehovah and it was necessary for the Father to renew it so that the word of the prophets would be fulfilled, by which a Savior, a Messiah, had been promised to the people. And the Messiah became man to come to save all lost and teach the world the way that leads to the spiritual mansion, to the kingdom of Heaven, the true Land of Promise.

79. The new liberator was Christ, who came to teach you meekness and who, finding his people as slaves, taught them to give to Caesar what was Caesar's and to God what was God's, thus freeing the spirit.

Love one another!

80. If Moses did not penetrate into the Promised Land and only contemplated his silhouette from the top of a mountain, Christ from the cross contemplated the Kingdom of Heaven, where he was to wait for all his children.

81. How much those who followed me suffered! By counties, provinces and kingdoms they were sought and persecuted; the whip, martyrdom and the scaffold stood in their way, and many, in order to pray and pronounce my name without fear, sought the bowels of the earth, but how many times did the executioner's hand tremble before a Christian when contemplating his fortitude and his faith! How many times did the kings themselves shudder at the presence of those, or at hearing the inspired word of their victims who died pronouncing the name of their Master.

82. The mark of Jesus was of Blood and that was the path followed by the apostles and the martyrs. But the struggle ceased when at last light was made in the spirit of humanity overcome and overwhelmed by so many miracles of faith and so many sacrifices of love.

83. My word resounded in the nations and my Doctrine penetrated into the hearts, and there was a time when the peace of the kingdom of God was felt on earth. Christ was loved as much by kings as by the poor, and His presence was felt in hearts. The peoples drew closer to each other and many hatreds disappeared. My name was then pronounced with love by all tongues.

84. But where is that people who overcame Pharaoh and withstood the trials of the desert? Where are also those who, later with their sacrifice overcame empires and reigns carrying the word of Jesus as a weapon? Truly I tell you, they are on earth, but again I have been forgotten and my Law and my Doctrine adulterated. So, the spirits who have been faithful, humble and self-sacrificing, I have sent you back to Earth to bear witness to my coming and my words; but I have not formed this people at this time into one race, nor into one nation, for I have told you that Israel, the people of God, is not in the flesh but in the spirit.

85. I am the only one who can clarify who you are and I am coming to tell you. I come to reveal to you what you have come for and to point out to you the point where you must go; You are the seed of that strong people and you have come to this life to fight to reach the kingdom of peace of the spirit and bring light to the world, as in another time you overcame the bitterness of the desert to reach the Promised Land.

86. That is why I point out to you your inheritance and reveal to you your gifts so that they may be the tools with which you till the lands and the weapons with which you fight.

87. Why are you afraid then? Do you want to remain slaves? No, your heart tells me.

88. I announced to you by different spokesmen, great chaos on Earth and while some believed although they slept, others doubted and it was necessary that the rumor of the war reached

Love one another!

them so that they woke up, it was necessary that your children were called to arms so that you believed in my word when you saw its fulfillment.

89. .Watch and pray and do not be afraid for your children, for I will make them soldiers of peace among the multitudes.

90. Elijah is before you and the nations, opening the way and setting spirits free with the light of truth.

91. Know how to judge my word and analyze it so that you can discover its divine essence.

92. I give you strength and I leave you my blessing.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 239

1. Feel me, because in truth I am very close to you. Who is convinced of my presence feels me deep inside his heart.
2. However, once again I say to you: No one forces you to believe or to follow me, the light of faith will be lit by itself and it will make your love spring up.
3. You are the favorite creature in this valley, whom I have endowed with the gift of reason and whom I have placed in the middle of a vast world full of works, creatures and manifestations of my power, which are testimony of the one who gave life is Almighty.
4. I granted man freedom of thought from the beginning, but he has always been a slave, sometimes to fanaticism and other times to the false beliefs of Pharaoh and Caesar. This is why at this time, before the freedom that the spirit is achieving and before the clarity that appears to his eyes, he is dazzled, because his mind was not used to that freedom.
5. Man had reduced the strength of his understanding for the spiritual and so he fell into fanaticism, walked crooked paths and was like a shadow of the will of others.
6. He had lost his freedom, he was not master of himself and his thoughts.
7. But the age of light has come, the time when you will break the chains and spread the wings to fly freely to infinity in search of the truth.
8. Spirituality is freedom; that is why those who listen to me now and have understood the meaning of this liberating Doctrine, see opening before them that vast valley in which they will fight and bear witness that the time has come when God, the Omnipotent Creator, has come to establish communication between Him and man.
9. That direct communion that men believed would be impossible between a God of all strength, wisdom and perfection and the human creature so full of poverty, ignorance and sin, I have realized. It is I who have come to you.
10. Who could have imagined that man could communicate with his Lord? You thought that this had only been the privilege of the righteous and the prophets, of those who fell dazzled before their own sights and then announced the coming of the Messiah; of those whose prayer was so deep and fervent that they reached ecstasy and could contemplate the divine.
11. Now there is hardness in the hearts, a lot of disbelief in the spiritual and men limit themselves to believing only in what they manage to understand, and what they do not, they reject despite the fact that inside they never cease to sense the life that awaits them beyond death.

Love one another!

12. I give you this teaching using a human understanding like yours, so that you may feel this word closer to you. What does it matter that I come to communicate through the sinful man, if he knows how to prepare to receive me?

13. How strange is it that I communicate in this way if I also talk to you through your dreams; if wherever you go, when you need me the most, I get to touch your heart with my love? There is something in you that lifts you from the world in which you live. What can it be but the spirit that is a reflection of the divine?

14. Wake up, people, understand me. Take care of my teaching and your spirit.

15. As a teacher and as a Father, I come to you. Each lesson that I give you strengthens you for the coming day, because it is my will that in the midst of the chaos of ideas and doctrines, you remain serene, and be the ones who give the right interpretation to my Doctrine.

16. There are those who have been surprised because I communicate through man, and they cannot understand if it was by the will of the Father or by human will. But I tell you, it was the Master who surprised humanity: the Chaste Bridegroom, who found the virgins asleep and their lamps extinguished.

17. There are religions that try to prepare for my new coming, not knowing that I am already saying goodbye.

18. I called everyone, and in truth that my call and the rumor that I am communicating with men, reached all corners of the earth, accompanied by testimonies and proofs that speak of Me, regenerated sinners, converted unbelievers, dead who rise, evicted who heal and possessed who are freed from their evil.

19. But I found many deaf, others puffed up in their earthly glory and others afraid to make known my manifestation as a Spirit of Truth. I received and taught all those who came to Me trusting in my love.

20. When you came to this fountain, you have all washed yourselves from the dust that you had gathered from the world, so that you would be worthy to take bread from the table and so that you would not stain the page of my Law.

21. The hour is approaching when the full judgment will make itself felt in the world. Every deed, word and thought will be judged. From the great of the earth who govern the peoples, even the smallest will be weighed in my divine balance.

22. But do not confuse justice with revenge, nor restitution with punishment, for I only allow you to gather the fruits of your sowing and eat them so that you may know by their taste and their effect whether they are good or harmful, whether you sowed good or bad.

Love one another!

23. The innocent blood shed by human wickedness, the mourning and crying of widows and orphans, the pariah suffering misery and hunger cry out for justice; and my perfect and loving, but inexorable justice descends on all.

24. I come to take away from man his thrones, his pride with which he challenges me, his power; I come to persuade him that he is my son and that I want him to be humble, because my kingdom belongs to the humble and I come to inherit it. Remember that I said to you, "It is easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for a rich miser to enter the kingdom of Heaven."

25. Always be with me and you will always have my peace.

26. Farmers: Behold how I come down to gather the fruit that you have reaped in my countryside.

27. Although I contemplate some cold, others question me with interest and there are those who thank me because the joy springs from their heart.

28. Truly I tell you, the struggle that you have today in cultivating lands that were barren yesterday, will give peace and joy to your spirit.

29. How much peace your heart has experienced after having received the tired man into your arms and after having given the light of reason to the one who was troubled by his mental faculties.

30. It certainly took you a long time to develop your potencies and gifts, because that evolution did not begin in your present material life. Fear or lack of faith still stops you from walking more firmly, although there are a multitude of spirits among you who can be called the firstborn among humanity.

31. Now you are living the Third Era in which I have communicated through the human understanding, communication that is already coming to an end, but after which you will not lose me, because I am the one who is close to the one who knows how to look for me and wait for me.

32. When I retired to the desert at that time, I was not absent from humanity, but I thought of it and suffered for it. Later, when the earth was opened to be the tomb of my body, I did not turn away from my children either, because behind the death that you gave me, my Spirit rose up to be in everyone as a light of redemption.

33. When I tell you that at the end of 1950 my word will cease and my Spiritual World will cease to speak to you, understand that both the Father and his spiritual servants will continue to

Love one another!

watch over your life and vibrate in pursuit of humanity and every wandering spirit in need of light.

34. Behold, I am bequeathing to you a New Testament, which will not suffer adultery because I leave it kept in the temple of your heart where I dwell. How can you then lose me if you carry me within you?

35. You will study my lessons in which you will find justice in some, wisdom and teaching in others, consolation and balm in others more and in some also prophecy. My word is law and command, it is the way and the goal, it is love. Watch out, because in times of struggle temptations will stalk your path, and the greater your purpose of regeneration and your consecration in my teachings, the louder will be the voices and calls that try to turn you away from the path, but temper your spirit so that you will have the vigor and strength of good soldiers.

36. Feel all my oscar of love and peace.

37. Rest with the Master, beloved disciples. Recreate your spirit and strengthen your body.

38. I come to shed my light on everyone without distinction of races or classes, just as in all times and to all peoples I have sent great spirits to incarnate, through whom humanity has received my divine messages, the Law, prophecies, revelations.

39. In my love for you, I also became a man so that you would feel closer to me, and even though many did not recognize me in Jesus, later the light was made in them, they understood their error and loved me.

40. Again I come to give you my teaching, but now instead of becoming a man, I have come to communicate through him.

41. I find you spiritually deviated from the path, weak and sick, tired and indifferent, within a world whose science has given you a false greatness, and when you recognize that in the midst of the splendors of your century, you do not possess peace, nor do you yet know the spiritual, nor do you find sustenance for the heart; you turn your eyes to infinity questioning him about when the new apostles of peace and love will come to Earth.

42. This is why I make those whom I have called to listen to me responsible for peace, because they have been prepared by Me as guardians.

43. When humanity raises its gaze to its Creator in search of forgiveness and consolation, one of the prophecies of the Second Time will be fulfilled; then men will see my light as a saving star that will lead their steps towards the new Jerusalem where they will find the bread of life.

44. The ringing bell has long been ringing relentlessly, inviting to meeting.

Love one another!

45. I see sadness in your heart because you have stumbled over unbelief, indifference and mockery, which like thorns and thorns you have felt digging into your heart, because you have received this pain from yourselves, from your own brothers and also from the enemy.

46. Do not be afraid, Jesus tells you, because you are not alone; I will knock on the door of those hearts and they will knock on yours later, I just want you not to keep bitterness or rancor, that you watch and be prepared.

47. Your spirit is invited to my table so that he may come to eat the delicacy of eternal life. Here at this table, there is neither first nor last in their places, all the places that you can occupy are next to the Master. Later, when you go after men to teach, you will also have within your heart a single place to receive and love your brothers. That hour will come and you will have to get up to take the roads that lead to the great peoples of the Earth, as well as to the humble counties and small villages, you will see how everywhere you will find the hunger and thirst of the spirit as a propitious land to receive your seed.

48. 1950, the year appointed for my departure is approaching, and when it has passed, the time of preparation will begin among you so that you can then begin to walk. I will tell everyone the time. I want you, at the beginning of your mission, to have reached a little spiritual maturity, to be strong in the faith and to know how to persevere in virtue. In your journey you will be accompanied by my inspiration which you will receive from Spirit to spirit. You will see then how many were waiting for you!

49. Immense charity I poured out on humanity in this Third Time with my communication and that of the spiritual world through your understanding. But I had already spoken at the first time through the mouth of my prophets and at the second through my apostles.

50. Today I am among you again. I have come to pick up the forgotten leaf of the Doctrine that I once brought you.

51. I come to remind you of my past lesson and to teach you how to interpret it.

52. I am the book, which I have opened at this time in its Sixth Chapter, to reveal to humanity one more lesson of the wisdom that it must possess to call you worthily: children of light.

53. Only by understanding the content of this message will you be able to say wholeheartedly to the world that it was my voice that you heard; that it was my word that taught you; that the light that you saw was the one that radiated the Sixth seal.

54. Time by time and stage by stage I have been showing myself more and more before your spirit. Could children love their Father if they didn't know Him? Understand why I show you my love, I make you feel my presence and I make you hear my voice.

Love one another!

55. Until now, your impulse to seek me to find truth, peace, upliftment has not been spontaneous.

56. You have had to penetrate the great spiritual desert to know thirst, loneliness, needs, vicissitudes, hunger, weakness. It was then that you got up in search of the life-giving water, in search of the oasis, in search of some trace that would take you to lands of peace.

57. How many lessons the desert of your life has revealed to you! How much you have learned in the struggle and how much you have strengthened in the pain! Tomorrow, when you have entered the Promised Land of the spirit and the doors of the new Jerusalem are opened to receive you into its bosom of peace, you will bless the time of your restitution, which was that of your journey through the vast desert of trials and purification.

58. Moses spiritually sustained his people through the desert and Joshua led the multitudes into the Land of Promise, a land that was only a symbol or image of the eternal and true mansion that has been promised to your spirit.

59. Now it is Elijah, who invisibly marches at the head of the People, a hundred times multiplied, to take you step by step along the desert path to the end of your pilgrimage that will be the mansion of the righteous, of the spirits full of true love and true wisdom.

60. Do you know what will bring you closer to that promised Kingdom? Your works of love, charity, humility.

61. Now my people do not know who they are, or where they are, or what they are going to do, but when spiritualists arise all over the world, preaching with words and bearing witness with their works of light that my Doctrine inspires them, they will all identify, recognize and finally unite, thus forming the new People of Israel, which will be a bulwark of spirituality and the true interpreter of the Father's Law.

62. With my light I come to mark all those who follow me at this time. My light will descend from Spirit to spirit.

63. In the Second Time it was the blood of my sacrifice, which was poured into the hearts to enlighten the spirits.

64. In the First time, the symbolic act of marking the door of the home with the blood of an innocent lamb, was the Father's mandate for that people, which from that moment he put on the path of divine revelations.

65. In all three times the Lord has singled out in a certain way those who are to follow him; although I tell you that the seal of my love is always indelibly imprinted on every spirit.

Love one another!

66. Listen and meditate on my lesson, disciples who have had the grace to listen to me at this time, because later you will have to explain to humanity my teachings.
67. Do not believe that my word through the human mouthpiece has to be heard in all nations, no disciples; the moment is approaching to silence my communication through these channels, but a people will remain as a witness, through whose works and words humanity will hear me. This testimony and that explanation that you give of my doctrine, will be the preparation that men receive to begin the communication of spirit to Spirit.
68. See many people at this time searching the scriptures of past times, meditating on the prophets and trying to penetrate the promises that Christ made to return.
69. Listen to them as they say, "The Master is near"" "The Lord is already here," or "he is not long in coming," and they add, "The signs of his return are clear and palpable."
70. Some seek me and call me, others feel my presence, others more sense my coming in Spirit.
71. Ah, if that thirst for knowledge were already in everyone, if everyone had that longing to know the supreme truth!
72. Many do not know that I have come into the world, that I am communicating with men through human understanding, and if they do not know that I have been with you, they will be less able to know that the departure of my word is already approaching.
73. But I tell you again, this people will come out of darkness into the light to bear witness to my coming.
74. Today I do not want humanity to discover this people yet, because their small and imperfect works, instead of raising faith in men, would be before them the denial of the spirituality that my Doctrine proclaims.
75. How would the world judge you if it beheld your ingratitude? How would those hungry and thirsty for the spirit judge you if they looked at your negligence and selfishness? But I still trust you and I still give you my teaching.
76. The days will come when emissaries, missionaries and apostles will arise from this people, sowing this seed through towns, regions, villages, cities and nations, and in them I will reveal the good disciple of Jesus.
77. Strong men of spirit will be the ones who bear the testimony of my truth, nothing will be able to stop them on the way and I, through them, will give great proofs of my power.

Love one another!

78. Before the testimony of love of one of my farmers, men of faith will rise up, spreading my message, walking to other lands, to bring the light and they too will conquer hearts and peoples, with their faith, their love and spirituality.

79. The struggle will be great, intense, but fruitful; because the earth is fertile at this time. Before it will be removed so that when the seed comes to it, it will be prepared.

80. I tell you this, people, because before you stand up with your testimony, you will have to contemplate the war of ideas, the struggle between religions, the struggle between doctrines. My righteousness will be there and then you will listen in the midst of so much confusion, to those who ask: Where is the truth? Where is the light?

81. These distressing questions will be the ones that mark the opportune moment of your arrival, people.

82. You will arrive clothed with humility, full of knowledge to answer every question, full of confidence in the triumph of the truth; not thinking of saving your life, nor of getting ahead in difficult trances, but thinking only of the hearts that my Doctrine wins with your words and deeds of love.

83. Do not fear for your life, disciples, because I must tell you that at this time it will not be with your life or with your blood that you give humanity the best testimony of my truth.

84. Times pass, customs change, men evolve; now they will ask you for love, sincerity and charity as tests to believe in the truth of the Doctrine that you are going to preach.

85. The times when only by giving your life or sealing with blood the word spoken was believed, have passed, for which reason I tell you, that rather than preparing to die sacrificed for those who persecute you, prepare to bear witness to the truth with your life in deeds, words and examples.

86. This people has been walking for a long time under my divine charity, animated by the essence of my word, advancing step by step on the path, and the Master, seeing that his disciples cannot yet be the teachers, has hidden them with his cloak of charity from prying eyes, telling them: "Come near Me, learn my lesson so that you may put away your faults, let here, next to my Father's heart, your feelings may be ennobled and purified and you may be able to love your brothers with purity.

87. Yes, people, do not want the world to correct or awaken you, because men when they become judges are cruel, inhuman and inflexible.

Love one another!

88. Pity and mercy are not with men, what justice can you expect from your brothers? It only remains for you to prepare yourselves in truth and in spirit and to trust in Me, in your lord, in whom there is mercy and therefore justice.

89. See how I prepare you for after this time of my communication by the understanding of man, for it will be when you will set out on your own path towards the fullness of the third Time. It will be when you approach the perfect communication between my spirit and yours, communication that humanity has never reached. It will not be the voice that Moses heard on the Mountain, a voice materialized in the roar of thunder; nor will it be the humanized voice that men heard through Jesus, nor the way that you now have, listening to me through a man in ecstasy, because it will also soon pass, as those forms or means that the Lord used in other times to speak to his children passed.

90. Now direct communication with your Father is coming to you, when your spirit has learned to detach itself from its matter, when it already knows and interprets the divine language, when your heart is truly a sanctuary where there is pure, simple and elevated worship towards God.

91. People: This grace of communicating from Spirit to spirit will not be yours alone, it is necessary that you understand that it is a gift that belongs to the spirit, which, developed, brings man closer to God by putting him in communication with the spiritual. Today that communication still seems difficult or impossible to you, but truly I tell you that when you have achieved the preparation that spirituality gives, you will see how the way of communicating with the Father and with the spiritual world is the simplest and the easiest of all you have practiced.

92. Spirit-to-spirit communication has a broad, infinite meaning; within it is the development of all your potencies and all your gifts.

93. In it you will find the book of eternal wisdom; in prayer you will feel enlightened by great inspirations; intuition will be a compass in your life and the healing balm will reach your hands directly from beyond. All the gifts, dormant until now, will awaken from their lethargy and blossom in the human heart; and when spirituality becomes a reality among you, your hand will be able to be as it was that of my apostle John, and you will write in the hour of your inspiration, everything that the divine voice dictates to you through consciousness. In that message you will receive everything that the spokesman in his littleness has not been able to transmit, as well as you will also feel the clear and luminous prophecy coming to your mind, to point the path to the generations that will succeed those who initiate the time of spirituality.

94. When these times come and you find yourselves speaking to great multitudes, do not say that you are speaking under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit, you will let men discover the truth at the bottom of that inspiration.

Love one another!

95. Remember. When I was speaking to the crowds, there was no shortage of people who, amazed at the wisdom of my word or the justice of my works, approached to ask me: "Are You the Son of God, are you the Messiah?" To which I simply replied, "You said so."

96. My communication, if you analyze it thoroughly, will not cease in 1950, but will continue, because the Word of God is eternal and has never ceased to enlighten his children; but this form of communication through a human spokesman, will cease to be at the hour fixed by my will, to give way to the time when I will have to communicate through your consciousness.

97. Let no one say that I am going to be absent, or believe that the Spiritual World that has manifested itself among this people is going to its rest, because you would be very far from the truth. Know from now on, and have faith in what I am telling you, that it will be in the days when you no longer hear this word when you begin to feel the presence of the Master within you, when you understand the preparation that you must preserve to make yourself worthy of some grace and when you look for ways not to distance yourself from those blessed beings who are like beacons or stars that illuminate the path of your life.

98. I promise you that in each of your meetings I will give you proofs of my presence, provided that you also give me proofs of your elevation.

99. Watch, people, because also among you, among this people, those unprepared will arise as false prophets; those who have not been able to penetrate into the depths of my word, saying that it is communicated from spirit to Spirit and that the Father orders this or that the Teacher orders that, not being true.

100. Beware, disciples, none of you who hear these words will fall into such errors, nor will you allow falsehood to arise in your bosom or vanity to blind anyone. I have taught everyone to distinguish good fruit from bad, to distinguish truth from falsehood.

101. Go giving to your brothers what you are achieving thanks to your evolution and your merits; but never try to give what you have not yet achieved.

102. I tell you that those who prophesy falsely, who lie to become great among their brothers or feel like prophets without being so, will later be pointed out by the multitudes and will have to shed many tears to reintegrate among the zealous and lovers of the truth.

103. Be alert, I tell you, people, because dangerous times are approaching for you!

104. You will also be searched by your brothers to whom your practices will seem strange and after observing you, they will judge you; because you have no altar, because you have no images or symbols, ceremonies or rites; but do not be afraid, beloved people. You will speak by saying that your worship is spiritual, that the sanctuary or temple is being built in your heart;

Love one another!

that the offering is all that work that you carry out in life and that your conscience tells you if it is worthy of offering it to God and that your prayer is from spirit to Spirit.

105. If you speak clearly, you will leave your searchers absorbed and they will leave you alone, understanding that you have spoken a truth and that there is no mistake to attack you.

106. Those who defend my Doctrine in this way will be called disciples of Spiritualism, because with their works they will be confirming their words; they will not be one of those who say a thing and contradict it with their works. I contemplate many who call themselves spiritualists, who spend their lives worshiping objects they call symbols, what will men think of them who discover such a contradiction? I am still giving you time to reflect, to refine your practices and regenerate your life. Some will be docile to my call, others will be rebellious because their fanaticism has blinded them.

107. I will bless those who turn away from their mistakes to come on the path of spirituality. I will bless those who renounce their idols and those who, having danced around the golden calf, leave their materiality and take up the cross of spirituality.

108. O people!, your Teacher tells you: Watch over the innocence of your children, pray for the children. I don't want those generations to inherit remnants of your past fanaticism. Be his teachers, see that the spirit has not yet revealed his mission to matter, because he expects you to guide them first along the path of light. What does the Master mean by this? That you, parents, have the duty to form the hearts of your children, so that it may serve as a foundation for the works of the spirit.

109. Your tenderness and your intelligence to lead them, your wisdom to guide and correct them, your love to sweeten their passions, will be the chisel that polishes and shapes the moral and intellectual part of those generations.

110. Your best and richest inheritance for your children will be the one that allows them to form a strong people, a united family, healthy, fraternal and useful to all, but, so that this is, strive to leave them a beautiful example, loving each other.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 240

1. Prepare yourselves, because on this day I tell you: whoever believes in Mary, must believe in her purity, because she was chosen among all women, to be the symbol of immaculate perfection as a woman and as a Mother. She was to be in the world the example of tenderness, of love, of gentleness and chastity.
2. She is the perfect model for every woman, because the mission of all of them is delicate, noble and self-sacrificing to the point of sacrifice. Her bosom should harbor the best feelings, in it the man is formed. The woman awakens the heart of the child to love, directs the feelings of the son on the path of good, wipes his tears when he cries and comforts him when he suffers. It is the mother who teaches man the first prayer and reveals to him the existence of the Creator. Until the end of the earthly journey, the shadow of the mother accompanies man, just as Mary, at the foot of the cross, attended the sacrifice of the most beloved son, and received in her lap the spoils of the one who gave his life for the love of men.
3. The spiritual mission of a woman is great, her heart, her mind, her breast are delicate, all her fibers are delicate. Only in this way can he be able to fulfill his mission so high and drink his chalice so bitter.
4. Physically, men and women are different, but spiritually they are the same. They are all spirits striving for their perfection.
5. I have placed woman at the right hand of man to sweeten her existence, to fill her with charm.
6. He is the man in the woman's life, shield, guardian; her lord, because in him I have placed my light, my Law, my strength.
7. In this way I have united you in this world, tracing out for you the path that you should follow.
8. Know yourselves and then you will be able to give examples and teachings to your brothers.
9. You are in front of men of different beliefs, living with them in the same world, but do not want to get up to teach if you are not practicing my Doctrine first. First come to the conviction of what you have learned so that you can be the teachers. Do not deceive yourselves, and do not forge complications for yourselves.
10. Carry in your spirit my fundamental revelations so that they may serve as a norm in your life.

Love one another!

11. Obtain through this spiritual teaching the knowledge necessary for the life of the spirit. Be alert because on your way you will find many versions about spiritualism and you must be prepared not to follow a wrong path.
12. Keep the proper preparation so that at any moment of your life you will find yourself ready to leave this world.
13. Know that the spirit will not be able, by his immediate presence in the spiritual world, to enjoy that eternal happiness with which you dream. Just as he will not suffer eternally for his sins, because you already know the basis of my Doctrine, which is love. Therefore each one will receive according to his deeds and regrets, and this will awaken in the even greater spirit his ideal of perfection.
14. Nor do you believe that in the course of material life, it is where the spirit enjoys happiness or receives punishment.
15. The spirit is purified and perfected, because his intuition and my revelation tell him that he comes from the Divinity and he will have to return to it.
16. That is why I give the spirit every opportunity he needs to obtain his development and achieve his eternal happiness in Me.
17. Spiritualism is the revelation that discovers and teaches you everything that you possess and carry inside. It makes you recognize that you are the work of God, that you are not just matter, that there is something about your flesh that raises you above the level of the nature that covers you and above the uncleanness of your passions.
18. .When men come to spirituality, every precept and every maxim will become part of the light of their consciousness. Even if your memory does not retain a single phrase or a single word of my teaching, it will carry its essence within your being, because you have understood it, because you feel it and practice it.
19. The spiritualist must be the pure Christian, the one who recognizes and practices the Doctrine of Christ, the Divine Teacher, who redeemed men in his tireless desire to bequeath to humanity his own Kingdom of love, to be theirs a great family.
20. Now in the Third Time, enlightened by the light of the Holy Spirit, you recognize that the Doctrine that I have given you in the three times has had the same principles and that it is only the external form of my manifestations that has changed from one time to another.
21. Thus, in the First Time, there was such simplicity in your life and in your heart, you were so close to nature, that in accordance with all this I manifested myself. In the radiant Nature

Love one another!

you saw and felt my presence and your spirit was absorbed in the contemplation of the wonders through which you understood the will of your Lord.

22. In the Second Time, when egoism had already germinated in the heart of humanity and the understanding of men had awakened to evil, it comes to be born in your bosom to make you understand that what you were practicing as a cult of the Divinity and the works that you manifested of one for another, were not what I had ordered you and therefore would not lead to your salvation. That what you were doing was only an apparent fulfillment before men, but you hid hypocrisy and selfishness in your heart.

23. It was necessary for Jesus to show you the principles that you should follow and from which you had departed.

24. I showed you all my gentleness, my love, my wisdom and charity, and I hastened before you the chalice of sorrow, so that your heart would be moved and your understanding would awaken. It was necessary that hearts be born to good, and the pain of seeing me crucified for love of them, was like a thorn that reminded them that you all must suffer for love to reach the Father. My promise to anyone who wanted to take up his cross and follow me was eternal peace, the supreme well-being that has no end in the spirit.

25. My promise at this time stands, it is the same, but you will enjoy it in truth until you are purified.

26. From the time when I wrote with my blood on your conscience my Law of love and justice to the present in which you live, I find your spirit evolved; its capacity and understanding is greater, its faculties and potencies are about to receive my new revelations.

27. Today, for yourselves, you know how to separate false beliefs from true ones. However, it is a time of trial for the spirit, because ideas, theories, doctrines, religions and sciences have emerged from everywhere, the strength of which sometimes weakens the spirit of the weak who does not know which way to follow.

28. This time is decisive, because men will take definitive steps on the spiritual path.

29. Many bands of darkness will fall, fanaticism and idolatry will disappear, many visions of the past will be erased and traditions will be uprooted. Then, everything that is transitory will be abandoned.

30. My children: Be content with your position, do not be envious of those who live better than you. Think that in humility you remember Me more and serve me better.

31. See well where you are going, in what form you take life and what you do with the goods that I put at your disposal.

Love one another!

32. I give you my love. My love is with you.

33. Whoever doubts Christ manifested in this Third Time will also doubt Jesus as a man in the Second Time, because my love and my essence are the same. If you want to have a greater understanding of the legacy that the Divine Master left you then, you must observe how as the evolution of your spirit has been allowing it, my wisdom and my revelations have been manifesting in your life with greater clarity.

34. If you want to penetrate the mystery of the teaching that I want you to know, destroy the fear of the unknown in you, prepare yourselves with spirituality, which is respect and humility, and I will reveal a lot to you. When the eyes of your spirit are opened, you will see Christ there walking the streets of pain of the needy, still carrying his cross of love and shedding his blood on so many miseries of this humanity. You will see the Master pouring out his charity on one another, you will discover that even spiritually he surrounds himself with disciples who eagerly listen to his word, his chair, with whose inspiration they are enlightened to then send their light to those who live in darkness.

35. So you will see him if you know how to penetrate into the spiritual. So you will know your Lord a little more. If you try to know what the Holy Spirit is like, you will find Him in the light of the wisdom that springs from the Divine Word. There you will know him as infinite intelligence, as spiritual grace that at the same time enlightens, comforts and saves you.

36. Therefore, when you hear this word, I tell you to look for its meaning, because in it there is the essence of my Doctrine.

37. When you have penetrated into the word that Christ as a man and as a spirit has given you, you will have reached the knowledge of what your God is, of the Trinity of manifestations and then you will truly love Him, you will believe in Him in all the ways in which He has come to you.

38. When you have reached that elevation, you will be like those high spirits who, as teachers, invisibly come to illuminate the understandings of men to lead them on the path of good. You will not manifest yourselves by taking human brains, but you will exert a good influence on all who are prepared in this world. You will enlighten and inspire them. Your communication will be spirit to Spirit and when you have fulfilled that mission, one more step will be presented before you to climb. This is how, along this path, the spirits reach the bosom of the Father, purifying themselves, perfecting themselves until they can be confused in the purest light of the divine Spirit.

39. I am preparing you from now on for the next step that you are going to climb, I am not telling you about others, because you would not understand them. It is enough for you to know

Love one another!

that there are seven stages or steps that you have to go through. In each of them you will find a grace for your spirit that will serve to help you take the next step, until you reach the presence of God and the fulfillment of my promises to whoever follows me to the end.

40. Your thought does not reach to understand all this lesson, because even when you think that you are going to see me, you imagine me as a being similar to you in material form. But no one expects to join his material body to dwell eternally in my bosom. That is not the resurrection in the flesh of which the apostles spoke to you; only the spirit will know eternity after having arisen again and again on Earth through different matters and after having spiritually traveled the way to the end.

41. The Final Judgment, as humanity has interpreted it, is a mistake; my judgment will not be of an hour or a day; it has been weighing on you for a while, but truly I tell you that the dead bodies are dead and have gone to be confused in their own nature, because what is of the earth, will return to the earth, just as the spiritual will seek its abode that is my bosom. But I also tell you that in your judgment, you will be your own judges, because your conscience, knowledge and intuition will tell you to what extent you are worthy and in which spiritual abode you should dwell. You will clearly contemplate the path that you should follow, because by receiving the light of my Divinity, you will recognize your actions and judge your merits.

42. There are many confused and troubled beings in the spiritual valley; take my message and my light to them when you penetrate it.

43. From now on you can practice this form of charity, through prayer, with which you can establish communication with them. Your voice will resound where they dwell and will make them wake up from their deep sleep. It will make them weep and wash away with the cry of repentance. At that moment you will have received a ray of light, because then you will understand your past vanities, your mistakes, your sins.

44. How great is the pain of the spirit when conscience awakens him! How then he humbles himself before the gaze of the Supreme Judge! How humble the petitions for forgiveness, the promises, the blessings for my name spring from the innermost depths of your being! There the spirit recognizes that he cannot approach the perfection of the Father and, turning his gaze to the Earth, where he did not know how to take advantage of the time and the trials that were an opportunity to approach the goal, he asks for one more matter, to atone for faults and carry out unfulfilled missions!

45. Who did justice then? Was it not the same spirit who formed his judgment?

46. My Spirit is a mirror in which you have to contemplate yourself and He will tell you the state of purity that you keep.

Love one another!

47. As soon as you find yourselves in spirit before yourselves, your consciousness will enlighten you, your memory will be cleared and you will remember the forgotten. Why then do you fear my justice, if you are not going to receive more than you deserve? Why not fear your actions from now on? See how kindly I let your understanding comprehend the mystery of what your judgment is.

48. Stay away from fanaticism, which is very far from the truth. Meditate on my teachings that contain a Doctrine of peace, light and blessing.

49. If you come to forget those who have passed into the spiritual valley, the Master of none forgets.

50. Also in the spiritual there are those who sleep, those who have closed their eyes to the light of truth and those who go wandering dragging chains of remorse, troubles and pain.

51. I have called you to tell you that not only can you do good by healing the sick and pointing the way to your brothers and sisters who live with you on Earth, but also to the beings who dwell in the hereafter; among them are the sick, the lost, those in need of love and consolation. They are the ones who purify themselves in pain to come clean to my presence, but you can help them in their atonement with your prayers, with your charity and noble thoughts and you will shorten their time of bitterness.

52. My Doctrine of universal love will unite and bring all spirits together without distinction of worlds and will make beings love each other with spiritual love.

53. Legions of beings arrive among humanity in darkness like storm clouds, causing disorders, disturbing the minds and obfuscating the hearts of men. And this humanity having weapons to defend itself from these stalks, some do not know how to wield them, and others do not even feel they have them.

54. In wars, in murder and in the low passions, there is the influence of these forces. You who have opened your eyes to the light and who know the spiritual weapons of love and justice that I have entrusted to you, pray for the world and for the spiritual world, reconcile those who hate each other, teach to love, to forgive and to pray.

55. But keep in mind that the good works that you do on earth will be those that enlighten troubled spirits, and your prayers will be a balm for them that will relieve you of their confusion. Fight against temptations and bad inspirations so that you will experience the triumph of the light.

56. Prepare yourselves, that the message that you will have to carry to humanity, will be so that it knows its unknown attributes and powers, some and others without development.

Love one another!

57. With good works you will teach, restoring health to the one who is evicted from science and saving the spirit that men had said to condemn to eternal punishment. Some and others will see the splendor of my Work and the blindfold of darkness will fall from their eyes.

58. It is the time when I will let myself be looked at, when I will make myself felt in everyone and when I will speak to the world.

59. I say to you on this day: blessed are those who are following the example of Mary on their way, carrying purity in their spirit. Mary is purity and tenderness; whoever loves her, imitate her in this. It will be of no use to you to repeat her name or to say that you love her, if your actions do not correspond to those words.

60. Recognize the true human and spiritual values; do not let yourselves be seduced by the false splendor of earthly glories. Already your light can reveal to you everything that is false. See that there are many works that, appearing to be pure, only enclose darkness and lead you along dark paths that apparently shine.

61. Understand, then, the responsibility you have assumed to show in your life, in your conduct and in your trials, a behavior worthy of the words that pour out your lips. The people have their eyes fixed on you, hoping that in your actions you will show spiritual elevation. You must be like a clean mirror, because if the acts of those who have not listened to me at this time and call themselves servants of God, are not always lawful, the world sees them without being surprised, but if these same illicit acts, it sees them in you, if there will be surprise in those who observe you, because they will not conceive that carrying this grace in you, you can still do actions contrary to the Doctrine that you have received. The Master says to you: From the moment you have made the intention of following me, keep yourselves from scandal, see that your spirit has renounced from that day everything that could harm it. You have to persevere on the path of good, feeling all your responsibility. If you are serving me, if you have abandoned yourselves to my will, it is that you have recognized me, it is that you are fully certain of the truth of my communication and there is not a doubt in you.

62. When I saw you given in this way to my service, I told you that you are doing a great work of charity in your brothers. I have already told you that this spiritual fulfillment does not prevent you from fulfilling any of the human duties. Let no one attempt to complicate the simplicity of my doctrine. You give the essence of my teaching and let men be inspired by it.

63. How extraordinary it seems to you that my divine will has been unified with your understanding! To what I say to you, which is the most natural, in the case of God who is Spirit and of man, who by his spirit is similar to his Creator. You would like to penetrate into many mysteries that you still cannot know and I only tell you that it will not be science that reveals them to you but the spirit for the love of his Creator.

Love one another!

64. Manifest my Work with the same simplicity with which I have given it to you and your brothers will understand it thanks to the evolution they have achieved, and when your acts can manifest that you are worthy of the greatness that you receive, your work will be wonderful and man will believe in Me, for you.

65. I receive your spirit in Me so that he may leave his fatigue and the troubles of the world.

66. From different points you come in search of my lesson and my peace. When you hear my word, you feel the paternal warmth and your heart is still.

67. There is no shortage of those who would like to follow you to the place where I am giving you my word, but fear of the world stops them; others, on the other hand, look with contempt, even hearing as an inner voice that tells them that the way you are going is safe, and that it is the one that leads to the truth even listening to the voices of the unleashed elements and extraordinary events that proclaim that a new time has arrived: the time of judgment, the precursor of the time of grace. In all places on Earth and in all hearts, I have manifested, I speak to you by inspiration, by intuition and by dreams or revelations.

68. I am preparing the future generations, who will not hesitate between doubt and faith, and who will give their true value and interpretation to the scriptures of the books that I will leave you.

69. They will announce the fulfillment of the prophecies of the first times.

70. I will leave the writings of this time under your responsibility, so that you can make them known to all those who did not listen to my word. Your real struggle will come later.

71. My Doctrine, your worship and your practices, will be a judge for all those who from sects and religions come to search you; it will not be necessary for you to point out to them their errors, on the contrary, you will welcome them with sincerity and love, showing them my Work in all its parts.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 241

1. I receive you, people, who come to feed yourselves with the divine word, which is the bread of the spirit. I come to you because of the love I have for you. Oh humanity, you are only going in search of pain, blood and anguish; the shadows of materialism have clouded the gaze of men and they cannot contemplate the path of restitution!
2. At least you who hear me, rejoice with my word and take comfort in Me, because this humanity has lost its mind and its feelings, since instead of going after the truth, it is going after confusion. The great human intelligences flourish today in the world, and they make their ideal out of them, that is why I have said a lot to those I have named my disciples, that by fulfilling this mission that I have entrusted to them, their example will influence life, in the thinking and speaking of others, to the extent that they can say: today I find myself using my spirit that I previously thought useless.
3. Disciples: When the spirit of humanity rises, frees itself and works in the fields that belong to it, the chalice of pain that rushes this world will end; when spirituality blooms in the mind and in the heart of man, there will be flowering in all the paths of your life. I am speaking to those who aspire to be my disciples and in whom I find sensitivity when listening to me.
4. My people: do not let a single moment of your life be lost, love one another and feel the pain of not having done it before. Meditate deeply on the main good and bad acts of your past, because from that meditation you will obtain good fruits and then think about the future. Ask yourselves: What have I prepared for the times to come? You will understand that you have something to say to humanity, that you will have to do something to wake it up from that dream that does not let it contemplate the mantle with which death is covering it and lurking at every moment, that something you have to do so that it wakes up and hears the voice of conscience.
5. Ah, human vanities! O men who seek your flourishing and your glorification on this earth!
6. To speak words that kill you have come to make a throne for yourself, from which you make your orders of war, of invocation to destruction and death, be heard.
7. What is human intelligence, if it is not united with the spirituality that is conscience, justice and charity? With what words will the men who with their light have invented the great destructive weapons answer before God? With what will they pay off the debt they are contracting? How will they reap the harvest of their great sowing?
8. And to all those who speak of Me and call themselves my disciples and ministers, I ask: What are you doing at this moment and what do you have in store to protect the world?

Love one another!

9. O little ones who listen to me at this time! Work on my Work of Love, hasten to consecrate that part of your life that I ask of you for the benefit of your fellow men, which at the same time will be for your benefit

10. My Work needs soldiers, why not give your life on this spiritual front, when you give it to no avail on the battlefields?

11. That part of time that I ask of you, use it teaching, give a chair of love and knowledge, touch and awaken the hearts; look at my divine existence consecrated to love you, to take care of you and to give you salvation. Remember that I too, as a man, dedicated my whole life to you. Do not settle for collecting little seed. What will be the gift or present that you deposit in my hand when you penetrate into what you call the Afterlife? I give you showers of water from my fountain, and are you going to give me back just a few drops? Testify with your good deeds.

12. The spiritual gifts that have been manifested in you at this time have been to help you overflow those crystalline waters on the spirit of your brothers. Learn from your Teacher, who has always shown himself to be a beacon of love for you, as a perpetual gift, as a lamp lit to illuminate the heart of the one who suffers. Is not each of my words like a torch of light on the path of the traveler who goes in search of the goal of his destiny? Is not this message a new revelation that brings you closer to God?

13. Only he who feels and lives my Doctrine and my Law can be called a master in my Work. This word leads you there so that you may know the high and the deep, because the spirit who wants to be great is interested only in great works, the little spirit walks only around the small, and in order to believe, he has to strip himself of the superfluous with pain and strengthen himself with the love of his Father.

14. The great spirit sacrifices even what you may deem dearest, for the sake of his high ideal, or for the sake of his mission of love.

15. Do you wonder that my disciples of the Second Time have left everything to follow me, have given everything to you for loving you?

16. My word invites everyone to return to the path of love, there many will be ashamed of having felt hatred or grudges for their brothers, of having stopped loving them; and then, with the pain and at the same time with the joy of repentance, they will shake them with their hearts again. Then spirituality appears and materiality disappears.

17. I will tell you even more about the great spirits; they are not sensitive to offenses, nor weak before blows, they see with indifference those miseries and see with pity those who carry them, they are above those little things and go only to what is great.

Love one another!

18. All of you will have to go through great trials, you need to be very strong so as not to faint and thereby avoid the shame of your weakness. You who have heard this word, and who have come to the table of good delicacies and have fed on my wisdom, be strong and encourage your brothers with your love.

19. The one who practices the good is an apostle of Christ, but he will not need titles that prove him as such, nor will it be necessary for him to flaunt it.

20. What was he saying to me when he revealed to you the painful events of the future? What will you be able to offer to the profane who come to you for comfort?

21. I only say to you: sow my seed. This Doctrine is your legacy, if you know how to penetrate into the depths of your spirit, there you will find the Messiah who returns every moment to your heart to illuminate it with his light.

22. Of those who are to come tomorrow to know of my coming, two groups can be made: Some who will come doubting and will come out believing and tender, because the love of my word touched them; and others who, coming incredulous, will continue dissatisfied, because they are more matter than spirit, more foolishness than reflection; but to you who have been appointed my new disciples and who have been pointed out by the Holy Spirit, I say: When do you begin to enlighten the world with the example of your works of love?

23. Listen: When I was on Earth with you, men came to Me in caravans, men of high positions, covered with vanity, rulers who secretly sought Me to listen to me. Some admired me, but did not confess it out of fear, others denied me. Crowds of men, women and children came to Me, and they listened to me in the morning, in the afternoon, at night, and they always found the Teacher willing to give them the word of God. They looked at the self-forgotten Master and did not know at what time he was fed so that his body would not decay, nor would his voice weaken, and they did not know that Jesus took strength from his own spirit and in himself he found sustenance.

24. Thus, someday you will know that he who, inspired by divine love, consecrates his existence to comfort, to sustain and to love his brothers, will find in his own spirit strength and unknown food that will sustain him without fading for an instant in the struggle.

25. This is how I manifested myself in that people, which is this very people of now and which tomorrow will form a single conglomerate in the entire world; the people of God.

26. Learn from Me and take advantage of your gifts so that you can pay off the great debt that you and humanity owe; gladly accept your restitution, and do not want to pay that debt with something that, while pleasing you, does not bother you, because many times you will have to come to sacrifice or renunciation.

Love one another!

27. I'm not asking for your life, just a few hours, just a part of your time.
28. Remember that Jesus, because he was with you, left his Mother, that sweet Mother who was the only thing he had on Earth. He was absent from her in life, and only gave himself into her arms when he was already detached from the cross; I don't ask so much of you, just a small part of what I gave and taught you.
29. Give your life consoling the sad, healing the sick and saving the lost, but do not let yourselves be killed just to prove that you know how to die for Me.
30. In my Doctrine there should be no accused or accusers, offended or offenders; in it there should be only those who aspire to rise by the practice of my teachings.
31. You possess everything in order to reach Me; the world is a school, life is a book, my inspiration is a light; I am the Teacher, men are my disciples; behold, because I call you incessantly and I tell you: you all fit in my love.
32. Do not leave me alone with my teachings; do not be cold before this love that I am manifesting to you, look that through human lips, the word of my Spirit illuminates you.
33. If on Earth you say that I, with my Doctrine, with my Law, have brought you religions, I tell you: that before Me there is only one cult that is that of love, love for the Father, for one's fellow men or brothers, and for everything that has sprung from the Creator.
34. That divine maxim of loving one another, will be the Law that unites all men, that enlightens them so that they feel brothers, protect themselves, help each other, defend themselves from temptations and recognize each other without stopping at differences of races or creeds.
35. Imagine such a world and you will imagine it in peace, as a single family governed by the laws of love, respect and justice.
36. These prophecies will be fulfilled because your world is not condemned to be eternally a valley of darkness and sins.
37. Virtue will shine in the hearts of men like flowers in the gardens, because I tell you: flowers are in their beauty, similar to the ideas and inspirations that spring from God to save sinners.
38. Come, this is your way, here is the bread of the poor and the consolation of the sad, come and fear nothing
39. Blessed people of Israel, the Father says to you: Listen to the voice of your conscience, prepare your understanding, because I am going to leave my word indelibly written in each one

Love one another!

of you. Listen to the living word that I am pouring out, which springs from the fountain of wisdom, which is my Spirit.

40. I have opened all the paths, so that they may come to Me, all my children, it is the time of awakening, in which I will clearly show my word of the past times and the new revelations that I will make to you and that are the complement, the third part of the Book of which you will be possessors.

41. I have come to lift before you the veil that hid the greatness of my Doctrine. At the Second Time I gave you the seed to sow and cultivate, and at the right time you would make it present to me.

42. But I have asked for the fruit from those in charge of spreading it, and I have gathered few grains, after a long era. I had already told you: new generations will come to Earth and she will receive my last message. I am preparing them and I tell you: the time has come when this new era began.

43. The forerunner initiated the first laborers of my Work, and then the master opened the Book to show all its content that is light, wisdom, salvation for humanity. This is how that moment of grace came for you. I brought together men and women of different beliefs and ideas. I penetrated into their heart and saw only bitterness, disappointment; and when they heard my word, they did not reject it, they did not close their hearts, they did not discuss it, but they welcomed it with love and respect.

44. I made them devote themselves to studying each of the manifestations of my Divinity, and they found them true, full of great transcendence and their heart was strengthened. But the moment came when I said to them: I have lulled you, you have delighted in my caresses and now it is time to fight. And the lips that had been clumsy or dumb before, spoke with the Divine Word. I poured out my word for themselves and they were my spokespersons. Others I found full of faith, I made them guides and said to them: Attract hearts and with them form multitudes. Prepare yourselves with fortitude, because you are going to stumble over the hardness of humanity. You are going to fight with the unbelievers, because the seed of Thomas is watered and has sprouted in the hearts. But I will nip this seed in the bud and help you in your work. Each one of you will be like a torch that illuminates the path of your brothers. And when this time of my communication comes to an end and you only communicate with me from spirit to Spirit, you will continue teaching. And men will be surprised and will ask where you have learned and you will show the book of your heart, where my teaching will be engraved and from which new inspirations will spring.

45. I will fight until I leave you ready for after my departure. That is why I marked a long time, so that in it you would have great opportunities to understand my Work. I have no longer been

Love one another!

visible to material eyes. I have said that at this time every sinful and non-sinful eye will see me, but it should not be the eyes of matter, but the spiritual gaze that contemplates me, illuminated by conscience; and the spirit, like a sanctuary, that feels me.

46. I have prepared farms in many regions, to manifest my Work. Listening to my teaching, how many moments of bliss has your spirit had! How have you enjoyed the wonders that I have bestowed upon you! In order for you to recognize Me, I have given you innumerable tests, for I want you, already prepared, to receive those who are appointed by Me, to come to the knowledge of this teaching. As elder brothers, you will be close to the hearts that suffer to support them and serve them as a staff. Return the straying sheep to the fold, relieve sorrows, save your brothers.

47. I will help you with your cross, when you are tired, and I will teach you to climb the mountain of fulfillment. What could you expect if you didn't comply? How will you feel strong, how will you be able to live if after having heard me you do not bear witness to these lessons?

48. Be strong, love one another and my blessing will fall on you like dew to encourage you always.

49. When you feel the joys of life, you attribute this pleasure to the world and I tell you: I want you to be happy, that's why he sends those moments of happiness to you, because when the son smiles, the Father smiles too. Seek wholesome pleasures that do not disturb the spirit and in them you will find me. But if you can smile in the midst of your sufferings, blessed are you!

50. My Father's gaze rests on your heart, O beloved children, and I contemplate your recollection. You have forgotten what belongs to your material life and you come to feed on my word, to fill you with its essence and to deeply feel my presence in yourselves. I come to manifest myself to you because I love you and I want you to understand my longing; you, full of recognition, show me your heart with humility and tell me: Teacher, read in it as in an open book and do your will in us, we will be conformed to what you order in you.

51. I contemplate your faith and trust in my Divinity. You know that I love you and I grant you all that is just and is for your good. That's why you trust and ask me for help. It is a time of restitution that you are living in, in which you will not have perfect joys or lasting peace. This land is not your homeland. You are the dwellers of it and you are only carving out a better life, superior to this one according to your merits.

52. On Earth you will feel, when you are ready, the peace of my spirit, that peace that you have tasted and that the rest of the world does not know; that sweetness that is poured out in my word, that greatness that you have experienced when you are elevated in communion with me.

Love one another!

The world does not have that incentive and it needs it, it is waiting for it, because it knows that it is coming and some are preparing themselves, sensing that the time is approaching for Me to reach them. But I tell you, you will all be masters of this peace, everyone will know the light of truth. My word will spread, and it will go from lip to lip, from household to household, and from one nation to another, through husbandmen. But I have seen in them and in the people their slow walk, their fear; and my Work has not gone beyond the small limits in which they have enclosed it, and that is not my will.

53. I have asked you to unite so that you may form a single spirit, a single mind and heart, so that wherever your brothers and sisters meet you, they may hear the same word from you, the same testimony in everyone and see reflected in you my divine love.

54. I have taught you love, patience, humility, so that you may carry your mission like a sweet cross. The work of regeneration, purification and spirituality of humanity is a work of time, one generation will transmit to the next the same spirit of struggle and spiritual elevation, until the world, through the ages, is perfected and reaches the fulfillment of its mission.

55. Don't be afraid of tomorrow. Do not be afraid either to go too far ahead and lose the way. The journey is so long that you will not reach the end in a short time. I am in your every step. The same in front of you and behind you, to your right and left. The strength of my Spirit clothes you; that inner strength that encourages you to fight without tiredness, will not abandon you. Some of you have struggled year after year, and you have contemplated the dawn of each day as the first in which you are going to work for my Work.

56. Seek in Me all perfection, but do not demand absolute justice and perfection from the peasants; they are human and are prone to fall into weakness; they are also fighting for their redemption. That perfection that your spirit longs to contemplate, seek it in the spirits that inhabit high spiritual scales, where everything is love, beauty and light.

57. Your heart aches in fulfillment. Each one advances according to his love, his zeal and eagerness to serve. My word has been the same for everyone, and yet, I have found farmers taking great steps of spirituality and others delayed in their evolution.

58. To know the depth of my teaching, you need to practice. If you only listen to my lessons and then forget them, you will not be able to preserve or impart that delicious essence that my teaching contains; it is so simple that you can practice it from the first moment you hear it. Love is the first law that I have made known to you, and from which all other laws and precepts spring.

59. I have told you that I have trained everyone equally and I love everyone. Why do you not love without distinction of races, classes or beliefs? Why do you love some and do not know

Love one another!

others? Do not only love those who do you good, seek everyone and strengthen bonds of love. Practice the all-encompassing universal love and love your material and spiritual brothers. My Work places all spirits on the same plane. I want to contemplate everyone forming my family that loves each other and makes universal peace, that I make a pact with my Divinity so that each one of you is my representative wherever you are.

60. Prepare yourselves so that each one of you will be a fruit of the Great Tree, and that fruit will multiply infinitely.

61. Pray for the world and that this prayer may be like a mantle that protects humanity, like an antidote against war, which every moment approaches and makes man fall.

62. I bless all my creatures and leave them united in a close embrace.

63. Come to Me, you who are crying, I am the consolation. Love draws near to you because you are the creatures who in their exile need the caress of the Father to rise up.

64. You all carry a cross on your shoulders so that you can imitate the Master in this, but I do not want to see that cross in an insufferable or annoying burden due to your lack of understanding and elevation.

65. The vicissitudes hit your life like hurricanes, but that love for the Father and the trust you have placed in Him give you peace of mind in the trials and make you emerge triumphant from it.

66. Whoever truly trusts in Me will never be disappointed.

67. Pain sensitizes the hard heart, he will be the one who makes crystal clear water gush from the rocks. Trials keep the spirit awake.

68. You have risen up after my word, because you recognize the voice of the divine Shepherd whom you have been following for a long time.

69. It was not duty that prompted you to follow me on this path, nor was it fear, but the desire to be useful to your fellow men to please the Lord.

70. This is how the new disciples are prepared, to be the torches that illuminate the world. Blessed are those who understand me and believe in my word, for they will not hunger or thirst in the spirit.

71. I do not want your heart to be filled with vanity and greatness tomorrow when you feel the wonders accomplished through your gifts, but I also do not want to see you shy, because you would not know how to awaken confidence in your brothers, be firm in what you speak and do.

Love one another!

72. You will have to increase your preparation and perfect your steps, so that you will be recognized after my departure.

73. I have entrusted to all of you the gift of healing, with which you can work miracles among the sick in body and spirit.

74. you will go in search of the lost one, even to the same mud, to give him the saving hand. If you think that my seed does not germinate there, you are mistaken. I can show you that flowers as white as snow white can sprout from the mud. The more lost a spirit is found, the more love is required to go in search of him and he, feeling the caress or balm, will feel a ray of light penetrate and will be one of the most fervent. Your gratitude will be very great, because your debt, which was also very great, will be forgiven.

75. You will look for these as I have always come to look for you. Do not forget that the righteous are already with me.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Libro de la Vida Verdadera

(The Book of True Life)

Book IX

Teachings 242-276

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 242

1. In this time when humanity's pain is acerbic and its journey painful, it has been my will to approach you to help you find your inheritance.
2. Turn your face and see the path you left, of which some are horrified today. I will bring you back to the same paths, but not so that you may stain yourselves there, but so that you may rescue those who are lost.
3. Take advantage of my stay among you, disciples, so that you may carry my peace in your spirit and he may make it felt to his brothers.
4. My Doctrine in this Third Time will lift you up from your spiritual stagnation and will make you take great and firm steps on the spiritual path.
5. I granted you the grace that my communication was by your own understanding, so that you would feel worthy of my Divinity, so that, seeing that if you were able to transmit my word and that great multitudes would gather around it, tomorrow, when this voice is no longer heard, your heart would not cower before the struggle knowing that my word was engraved in your being.
6. You will take care of the seed that I am entrusting to you, see that I never disinherit the son, but he, with his evil deeds, disinherits himself.
7. When men knock at your door demanding explanations and testimonies, do not hide yourselves, nor do you ask: What will I do? what will I answer?
8. You will be the ones who, with a serene spirit and a firm voice, speak of Me and defend my name with the weapons that I have given you, which are: charity, love, truth.
9. That is why I have remained among you manifesting myself for a long time, so that my many lessons may enlighten you and my wonders may ignite your faith. The essence of my word has made you forget your old religious fanaticism and when you are searched, you will only find in you the simplicity of true spiritual worship,
10. My word overflows in torrents in the different enclosures where it makes itself heard, so that in the times of greatest struggle and trials, you will not feel lacking in teaching, but the moment is already approaching when my word ceases to be heard among you.
11. Do not be afraid to run out of this grace, think that from the First Time, I have been preparing you for spirit-to-Spirit communication.
12. Each time has been a new lesson for your spirit and a step forward on the path of evolution.

Love one another!

13. I am giving my message of peace to the world, making my voice heard through many spokespersons. And as in all times, my teaching tends to perfect your spirit.

14. If man were devoid of spirit and were an absolutely material being, his mission and destiny would end with his last breath of life, but there is something in him that is imperishable, for which he will fight, watch and raise his gaze to the eternal.

15. My word prepares you to live in the world of tomorrow, at that time when my message will begin to be understood, then you will see that I knew how to anticipate the events, which I predicted to you long before.

16. My Doctrine will fight and sustain real battles in the hearts of men, as long as they insist on living a selfish existence, making them understand that where there is no charity and love, there can be no peace.

17. My spiritual lessons are not only for those who live oppressed in poverty and humiliation; they also have the mission of channeling the spirits and minds of those who lead and govern humanity in the different orders. My word is making an appeal to the noble feelings that every human harbors because it is the way in which you will understand the higher destiny that is in each of you.

18. If, instead of keeping hatred, selfishness and pessimism in their hearts, men harbored the desire to do good and nourished hope in the triumph of justice, spirituality would spread and you would love each other as brothers, forming a powerful force before which all situations that lead you to war would vanish.

19. I do not punish you, but I am justice and as such, I make it felt in everyone who contravenes my commandments, because the Eternal has made known to you his Law that no one can modify.

20. See how the man in the midst of the trial, when he falls into an immense abyss, when he sees that the woman cries at the loss of loved ones, at childhood deprived of food and homes plunged into misery and mourning, cries, is dismayed at his misfortune, despairs and instead of praying and repenting of his faults denies against Me, saying: how is it possible that God punishes me in this way? While the Divine Spirit in truth also cries for the pain of his children and his tears are the blood of love, forgiveness and life.

21. In truth I tell you that at this time, due to the evolution that humanity has reached, the remedy for its situation does not depend solely on my charity. She is a victim of herself, but not of my punishment, because my Law and my light shine in every conscience. My justice descends to uproot every harmful herb, and the very forces of Nature manifest themselves as interpreters of that justice. So, it seems that everything comes together to exterminate man,

Love one another!

when it is only for his purification, but there will be those who will be confused and say: "If we have to suffer so much pain, why did we come to this world?". Without reflecting that pain and sin were not born of Me. Man is responsible for remaining in ignorance of what is justice and what is atonement, hence first his nonconformity and then his blasphemy. Only he who has observed my teaching and is attentive to my Law is incapable of bringing charges against his Father.

22. The spirit is a spark sprouted from the, Divine Spirit and tested through different matters. Because of this evolution that you have already reached, it is possible that at this time, my spiritual message will reach him directly and be understood. If everything is perfected, it is natural that you also evolve. How is it possible that you continued to imagine your God in the very limited way in which your ancestors conceived of Him? You will no longer be able to live and think like those who acted according to the rites and precepts that forced them to follow. You can no longer be like them, too small to face what is spiritual.

23. If before men tried to find their salvation by building material temples and tried to achieve the purification of their spirit in the practice of external cults, you will not remain in this stagnation of fanaticism and ignorance, because the faculties you possess to understand and contemplate the greatness of your God would become lethargic in your being.

24. I have told you: concentrate in the depths of your heart so that you may contemplate, not with the eyes of matter but with those of spirit, the infinite and unfathomable. So, in the face of so much grace received from my charity, you will not pretend to demonstrate your gratitude with material offerings.

25. Your feelings and works of love will constitute your best and most worthy offering.

26. If you want to achieve glory, make a book written with your good deeds then you will be solely responsible for yourself and you will no longer relegate your responsibility to other people.

27. After having pointed out to you the path that is the same one that I have traced out to you since ancient times and that is a firm foundation for your future, you must beware of establishing new laws or precepts that could appear as new doctrines, because they will depart from the meaning of my word.

28. I am not here to attack any religion, each of them has its responsibility. I only show the perfect; whoever wants to perfect himself, let him follow me.

29. I shed my blood to teach you how to conquer salvation. The hour is approaching when you too, in the hour of trial, will recognize how just the words of Jesus were.

Love one another!

30. My light manifests itself in the consciousness of the multitudes gathered under the shadow of these humble and small enclosures, which are a tree for the weary traveler and an oasis for the pilgrims of the desert, she illuminates and comforts them.

31. In the love with which I forgive and correct you, He makes me known. When you lived under your will, offending the Father at every moment, I did not cut the thread of that sinful existence, I did not deny you air or bread; I did not abandon you in pain or ignore your complaint; and Nature continued to surround you with its fruitfulness, its light and its blessings. This is how I make myself known and manifest myself to men. No one will be able to love you on Earth with this love and no one will know how to forgive you with the forgiveness that I give you.

32. Your spirit is a seed that I have been cultivating and perfecting since eternity until it gives the most beautiful flowers and the most perfect fruits. How could I let you die or did we abandon you to the fury of the storms?

33. How can I abandon you on your way if the only one who knows the fate of all creatures is Me?

34. I am revealing much to you, so that on your way you may learn to listen to the complaint that does not come from the lips, to discover the sadness that is hidden behind a smile and to heal the diseases that have no relief through science.

35. Now that the needy cross your path, deposit in them something of what you have received, but do not waste time and be surprised by the clock of eternity calling you to the spiritual valley, because you will bitterly regret the lost opportunity.

36. Work from now on peace for the spirit.

37. Disciples: My word has often been just among you, but deep down you have found the sweet taste of the fruit that has raised you to regeneration in this time.

38. I have reclaimed you with rigor when you have been obstinate in sin, but you have not been slow to discover the intention of your Father, which is to save you. And so, the reluctance of matter has been giving way to spirituality.

39. Of the love with which I have given you life, men give few proofs or signs. Of all human affections, the one that most resembles divine love is maternal love, because in it there is selflessness, self-denial and the ideal of making the happiness of the child even at the cost of sacrifice.

Love one another!

40. But love will flow from the hearts again, which will transform the world. This love is inspired by my Spirit, the Holy one who sends his flashes on humanity, to awaken it from its deep sleep, so that it can enjoy the clarity of this new dawn.

41. Anyone who wants to follow me at this time will have to abandon something to follow my footprint. Some will leave possessions, others will forget false loves, there will be those who descend from their high places and thrones, while others abandon their altars.

42. Passions, vanities, fleeting and insane pleasures will remain behind.

43. It is that I come in search of your spirit, whom I help with love to save him. I have not opened the doors of the room for your envelope to penetrate into it. That white city is the abode that awaits like a bride in her best clothes the arrival of the betrothed, who has conquered her with his merits and his victories in the great battles of life and that is your spirit.

44. I come to teach you how to make the necessary merits to reach the eternal abode. I have taught you to pray for the world with that deep and simple prayer that rises to Me like the nectar of flowers. I have given you faculties and gifts, so that you can do charity in many ways. I have clothed you with spiritual and moral strength to live and go through the trials with a serene spirit. I have stimulated you in your purposes of regeneration and amendment; so that you may feel the joy of calling yourselves my disciples and the satisfaction of sowing my Doctrine with examples,,

45. Your spirit has prepared to receive my presence. I see that as time passes, you will stop worrying about earthly life and begin to be more interested in your spiritual future.

46. The sufferings and vicissitudes that you are encountering on your path, you take them as small stones that only slightly hurt your plant and not as a decisive obstacle, to stop your march. Now you save the sob and tears for the big trances.

47. My charity is leading you and you are understanding. You are no longer those who concretized to enjoy yourselves while you heard my word without keeping anything of it, and you were only attentive to request material goods from the Lord.

48. Now you come as true disciples in search of the Master and as such you find me. If I told you before, "I am the Way," now I can tell you, "I am the ladder by which you will ascend to Me," because you have already found in my light the way to rise up, to draw closer to Me and to converse spiritually with the Master through prayer.

49. You are finding Me within yourselves, in the abode where I have always dwelt since you exist. You have looked inward, and you have discovered a sanctuary, which keeps an altar of

Love one another!

love, an offering of humility and a lamp, whose flame is not quenched by the most violent storms: Faith.

50. Your spirit has been an emissary and bearer of spiritual missions, since the beginning of time he has been destined to save and bless his fellow men.

51. For him, the time passed when he created the image of his God to feel him accessible and close, to touch him, look at him and speak to him.

52. For a long time you have turned your back on those images, figures and symbols, because you have understood that the real image of the Creator is carried in you, since you possess something of each of the powers and attributes of Divinity, such as life, love, consciousness, will, reason, strength, spiritual eternity.

53. In this time I will be understood and loved by your spirit, I will also be imitated. My light is revealing all that was confusing and incomprehensible to men.

54. I have come to speak to you through your understanding, the light of my divine effluvium being translated into human speech; but know that when the spokesman and the multitude of listeners have been able to prepare to receive me, I have manifested myself in divine essence, but when my children have not been able to rise, nor have they arranged the sanctuary for Me, the Divine Ray has remained floating over the spirits without penetrating fully into them.

55. I will reveal much more to you and I will teach you in these last moments. My legacy will be great, there is still a lot of what corresponds to each one in my arcana. Not all of you will reach the same degree of understanding, even if you are of the number of those indicated, because some are on higher steps than others. Understanding this, do not try to force anyone, be kind and condescending and help each other in your mission.

56. You are strengthening yourselves for the trials, which will come in unforeseen ways. An indication of what they have to be, you have had it under symbolic forms through prophetic dreams and spiritual mirages. Watch and pray that I will warn you.

57. You feel unworthy and small before me, and before your own destiny, but in truth I tell you that all the roughness of your imperfections will be polished by the chisel of those trials that I announce to you.

58. Everything will speak of Me and I will be speaking to you through all the manifestations of this Nature; the voices that were not heard before, today will be heard and understood. The whole Creation will beat, tremble and be moved to bear witness that the divine judgment is in the Universe. And after having been judged, the beings will return to their channel, but having taken a step towards perfection. It will be the awakening and rebirth of this humanity.

Love one another!

59. The light of virtue will be able to shine in this world without being extinguished by anyone; reason will succeed in imposing itself and love will cease to be a word to become a deed. Lords and slaves will begin to disappear. I will have my disciples in all the earth and they will be light, peace and revelation for the peoples.

60. This world, turned by human ambition and egoism into an apple of discord, will finally be shared by all, even without being its owners, because by making you the Owner of everything created, you will obediently leave all your goods.

61. Humanity is preparing for when those times of light come. When you feel yourselves in the midst of trial, do not despair, much less blaspheme; pray, watch and resist. Blasphemy, disavowal, and imprecations against my righteousness, shall proceed from the mouths of the ignorant, whom you will forgive and teach to rise. When in the midst of the despair of men there is silence, you will speak and you will be heard. Then you will see how those who turned away from Me so much and offended Me, by their repentance will be forgiven like the prodigal son of the parable, but then you will not be surprised to contemplate that instead of punishment, forgiveness and caress were on them. Rather, you will weep with joy as you contemplate the feast of peace and love in the world.

62. When the temple of the Holy Spirit rises to infinity from the heart of humanity, there in its bosom, they suggested the new revelations that will be greater the more the spirits rise.

63. Now I try to unite everyone who listens to me in the different venues. You are not united because you have not understood me, when that is, you will love each other, and by loving each other you will be beating as one heart.

64. The lack of understanding is due to the fact that your analysis is superficial and weak, and you are always worried about the goods of the Earth; you settle for the first thing that bequeaths to you, that is, a little peace of mind in the heart, a safe roof, a little bodily health, the warmth of yours and a handful of coins.

65. I do not say to you that you despise the goods of the earth, but neither that you prefer them to the gifts of the Holy Spirit.

66. Seek in my way the elevation of your spirit, but flee from earthly flatteries and honors, know that no names will stand out from among you, but the works of the people as a whole. The memory of the one who sowed good seed, will be respected, blessed and his example, imitated; that will be his only monument on earth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 243

1. My fire of love descends to you to give warmth to your heart and kindle a burning flame in your spirit, because the lamp that internally illuminates you, has been about to extinguish in some, while in others it has gone out and only darkness of uncertainty present me. But my light is made in everyone at this moment.
2. Why go back or stop on the path taken? Go ahead, disciples!
3. Humanity is already waiting for my messengers, the bearers of the good news. Those emissaries are you, witnesses of my presence and my word in the Third Time. Will men be able to reach Me, through different religions? I will only tell you, that there is only one path for the evolution of humanity and that is the one that I pointed out to you in my Law in the First Time, a path that was sealed in the Second Era with my blood and illuminated by my Holy Spirit in this time.
4. My whole Law is condensed into two precepts: love for God and love for neighbor. That's the way.
5. Religions are small paths that lead the spirits to the true path through which they will be able to ascend step by step until they reach Me. While men profess different religions on Earth, they are divided, but when they are on the path of love and truth, they will have united, they will have identified with that one light, because only one is the Truth.
6. But the walkers, the pilgrims have stopped and are sleeping; love and truth have fled from them, that is why I have come to speak to you and to prepare emissaries who with love and charity awaken and raise those who are lost or tired, before the elements are unleashed and with their imposing voices take care of awakening spirits, feelings and intelligences.
7. Their enemies will rise up against the Spiritual Doctrine, wielding their best weapons, using all their Strength, seeking testimonies against this revelation. But truly I tell you, this light that has arisen at this time, there will be no human power to extinguish it, just as at that time men could not silence the voice of Christ, even with the sacrifice on Golgotha, because the blood shed there for them, continued to speak for an eternity.
8. Do not be afraid to be called impostors or sorcerers, all these blasphemies were thrown on your Teacher and were also the title that the unbelievers and perverse gave to my prophets and my apostles. But when the truth of the Lord and of His people triumphed, those who blasphemed the most were later the most repentant and fervent, like Paul.
9. In my apostolate of the Third Time, there is also the woman, who, having been the one who accompanied the Master on the path of bitterness to the feet of the crucifixion tree, ignoring

Love one another!

blasphemies and enduring ridicule, now in the Third Time has been a faithful labourer, a strong spirit and a soldier of struggle, that is why I have given her a seat at my table of this time, because the apostle is in the spirit, without distinction of sex.

10. Work together and walk the path of truth, until you reach the Promised Land.

11. This is the time when Israel will rise up full of humility, without showing charity. Let his left hand ignore what the right hand gives; let him not make an ostentation of being a disciple of the Lord, nor seek flattery. When that happens, the spiritual legions will join them in true armies, to form one will, one front, whose struggle is aimed at combating ignorance, sin and religious fanaticism.

12. This people, this army of men and spirits, will be the guardian of this Work in future times, so that Doctrine and the Law are not mystified, so that man ceases to fight against the truth.

13. Under the shadow of my Doctrine, no thrones will be built, from which exalted men can dominate the spirits of their brothers; no one will crown himself or cover himself with a purple mantle, trying to occupy the place of the Lord, nor will confessors arise who judge, forgive, condemn or sentence on the acts of humanity. To judge a spirit from a just and perfect tribunal, only I can do it.

14. I can send those who correct, teach and guide, but I will not send those who judge and punish. I have sent those who have been shepherds of humanity but not lords or fathers. The Father by the Spirit is Me.

15. Spirituality will infiltrate your spirit and it will be the future generations, who will find in their instrument docile to the commands of consciousness and great clarity to receive divine inspirations. From those generations the great teachers of spiritual teaching and also great scientists, with clear minds and intelligence, may arise; there will be exemplary patriarchs for their morals and virtue, prophets and apostles of truth will arise.

16. When I tell you to prepare yourselves, it is also so that you can leave to your children, as a testament, your example of obedience, of spirituality and fraternity, your works of love for your brothers and sisters.

17. Then your name will be blessed and remembered by the generations of tomorrow, who will love you through the imprint of your struggle, of the good deeds and examples worthy of following: How can you not be recognized by your children if you are the ones who are cleaning the road from thorns and thistles so that they do not get hurt? Therefore do not pass indifferently over the roughnesses of the path without averting your stumbles, because those who come after you every time they encounter the obstacle or the thorn, they would claim you and there would be those who cursed you.

Love one another!

18. You will have to perfect your practices in my Doctrine so that those who come after you, contemplate that you were able to fulfill and practice what seemed impossible to many; you will have to prove that Spiritualism is not a fantasy, nor a Doctrine too advanced but that it has come to manifest itself among humanity in due time, when the spirit is enabled by its evolution, to understand and execute it.

19. This is the time when the spirit of Elijah vibrates throughout the Universe illuminating all the worlds, all the paths, and all the spirits, awakening those who sleep, raising the dead, and discovering among the huge crowds those who are part of the 144,000 marked or marked, who have since the beginning of time a commission from the Lord for humanity.

20. Thus I have now formed, with spirits that once belonged to the twelve tribes of Israel, the new families of this people, at whose table those who were of the tribe of Reuben sit, next to those of Levi or Zebulun, to erase with this borders, limits and schisms. In this there is divine justice.

21. Do not work to magnify the name of one or your own, work so that my name and my Doctrine are recognized and honored by your brothers. When I have to speak to you for the last time in 1950, it will not be to receive the people divided into groups or enclosures; I will receive all my farmers without judging which enclosure practiced my teachings better and which was the one that did not know how to submit to my will.

22. I will not count the large or small number of farmers that each enclosure houses, I will receive from each heart its tribute and with all I will make a single heart where to build my sanctuary.

23. Elijah has been on your way and his power has made you overcome in the fight against unbelievers, fanatics and materialists.

24. He united the people at the First Time, when the schism divided them; and at this time, spiritually with his light of love he came to unite you again.

25. Remember that at that time the people were divided into two kingdoms, leaving ten tribes on one side and two on the other; the greater part had fallen into idolatry and had become worshipers of Baal. Then Elijah arose among them, to make my glory, my existence and my power manifest before the pagans, and he spoke to them like this: "I, Elijah, come in the name of the Lord your God, whom you have ignored and offended and before whom you have raised up false gods and idols; I come to tell you to put their power to the test, that I will also call on the presence of the Lord, my Lord, and he who will be heard will possess the true God."

26. The worshipers of Baal accepted, making a holocaust, invoked their god and asked him to send them fire, to show their existence and power. For days and nights the priests and the

Love one another!

crowds were invoking the false god with dances and feasts, while the holocaust remained unchanged. Elijah, then, built his burnt offering on an altar made up of twelve stones representing the twelve tribes of the people of God, invoked the Lord and said to him: "Lord, I, your servant, please manifest yourself to these who have not known you, so that they may worship you again and glorify themselves." And the Father was pleased to manifest himself in the midst of a tempest from which a lightning burst out and fell on the prophet's burnt offering, setting him on fire. And the idolaters, the blind and the unbelievers, understood that the messenger of the True God was Elijah, the prophet of the fire in which all evil disappears and with whose light the darkness is illuminated.

27. That is the one who prepared the way for Me to come to you, the one who gathered at this time spirits that were from those twelve tribes, which were now like rocks, to bring down on the new world the Universal Ray of my Divinity, because again you were divided and distant, but this light united you again for an eternity.

28. Now I say to you, all of you are welcome, the first as well as the last, the disciple as well as the infant, the fervent as well as the unbeliever.

29. I prepare you all because the world will ask you for proof of my new manifestation.

30. Many religions exist on this Earth, but none of them will unite men or make them love each other. It will be my spiritual Doctrine that will carry out this work. It will be in vain for the world to oppose the advance of this light. When the persecution of my disciples is more intense, the elements will be unleashed, but they will be appeased by the prayer of these peasants, so that humanity may contemplate a proof of the power that I have given them.

31. Do not sleep so that you will not be confused between the pain and the chaos of the world, after I have raised you above it all.

32. Do not waste this time trusting that another better one will come, because the moment will come that is marked for you to return to the spiritual valley and then, although you ask for the prolongation of your life, to fulfill your mission, you will find the justice of the Father who will tell you that this opportunity has passed.

33. Recognize that you have the mission of receiving into your bosom the weary wayfarer and the sinner exhausted by vice, who in your example, in your counsels and teachings will find their regeneration.

34. I do not come to you as a judge, because I see you coming to Me in search of consolation to mitigate earthly hardships. But I teach you to do to your brothers what I do to you. Remember that when I entrusted this spiritual inheritance to you, I said to you: give to your fellow men, those in need, that if for their sake you neglect your own. I will watch over them.

Love one another!

35. This doctrine will not be defended with murderous weapons, the only weapons that I have entrusted to you to fight for it, are the words of light and the works of love; whoever wields them well, will see how the evil intentions and the attacks that he will suffer are destroyed before them.

36. When you try to exhort a sinner to good, do not do it by threatening him with my righteousness, with the elements or with pain in case he does not regenerate, because you will instill in him aversion to my Doctrine. Show the true God, who is all love, charity and forgiveness.

37. But you are not the only ones on whom the light of the Holy Spirit has come in this Third Time; this light is within and on every human creature, in every spirit, just as this time has opened up to you as a precious opportunity to rise up; it has also presented itself to the ministers, priests and pastors of all religions as an opportunity to correct mistakes and fulfill the will of the Father.

38. You, seek to please me; for this you will have to please your brothers. They will listen carefully to the good news, if with true works of love you bear witness to my truth.

39. After 1950 you will not hear my word in this form again, but I have already taught you how you will be able to achieve spirit-to-Spirit communication, make yourselves worthy of it by the elevation and good practice of my teachings; you will not be left without my inspirations and my new revelations.

40. The places where you meet will not be adorned with ornaments, seeking to please my Divine Spirit with these finery. My presence will be better felt in humility and simplicity.

41. I will prepare strong men who understand and interpret my Doctrine in a clean way, so that they will be a stimulus among the multitudes, and childhood will see in them a good example; because this people will be the seed of fraternity, unification and concord.

42. I wanted that at the end of this time in which I am communicating, you form a family in which you love each other, that the pain of one is felt by the others, as befits true brothers, understand that you have sprung from the same Father. When you reach this ideal, your strength will be invincible.

43. Do not judge the value of your own gifts or compare them with those of your brothers. Do not say that he has given more to some than to others, because having given to each one his gifts and his mission, each creature is gathering on the path of his life the fruit of his love and his perseverance, as well as that of his faults and deviations. In the different positions that you hold within my Work, there is justice, restitution and also a prize, but no one knows if he has achieved it by merit or by a debt contracted with his Lord.

Love one another!

44. My teaching will be unforgettable for your spirit, the same on Earth as in the spiritual valley, he will never again be rebellious in his journey and being in contact with his Father, he will always be able to hear his voice, because I am the light of the world, he who comes to Me will not perish.

45. The union of the human flesh with the spirit, I made it. Thus I formed the first man, to whom from the beginning I revealed my Law by means of different manifestations, to make him recognize the love that he must keep to his Lord and to his fellow men.

46. My teachings have made humanity recognize itself as a daughter of the Father, that's why I tell you that the wars between men have no foundation, because the Creator has trained everyone to reason, feel and understand, but not everyone reasons through consciousness and less value their own spirit, because they let themselves be carried away by their earthly ambitions. Man should always keep in mind that he is a part of Myself, that he is made in my image and likeness,

47. Soon you will know that you have come more than once to this planet, but not to get confused or lost on it. Then he will understand that this body that he owns and loves so much, is only an instrument of the spirit to which he is united while living in this world,

48. You have been witnesses of this advent, you have received my revelations and teachings and you have contemplated my manifestations.

49. For many today these lessons are incomprehensible and yet, when the time comes, they will understand them through your word and your works. My word comes to illuminate human thought, its light will reach all spirits to lead them towards the path of truth, to lead them away from fanaticism, awakening them and making them hear the voice of their conscience.

50. In different ways I have used myself through the ages to come to you, until I became human in Jesus. The way you have me now is the highest and deepest, because you feel me, you touch me and you hear me through your spiritual elevation and your inspiration.

51. To communicate through the human understanding according to the ability of the one through whom I speak and they listen to me. There are those who, listening to me, cannot understand me, while others, without hearing me, understand me. Those of you who have heard me now are the ones called in this Third Time to take one more step towards spirituality. Even in the earliest times, the people rose up at the voice of the prophets to abandon their idolatry. Until now you have been the conservative people of traditions, but in the depths of your being you were waiting for my new advent to abandon useless traditions and vain rites, in exchange for spirituality that is interior worship of humility, charity and love.

Love one another!

52. I am leaving you this message that you will have to carry beyond the seas. My word will cross the old continent and reach the men of Israel, who in fratricidal struggle have risen up for a piece of land, unaware of the misery of their spirit. You cannot understand the test the world will go through. Everyone expects peace and it will only be effective until after the elements have testified of Me.

53. Men are no longer afraid of my justice. The war has been cruel and humanity is not regenerating; and it is not that I punish human sins with war; if my justice allows it, it is because man has to purify himself.

54. There are many who call themselves children of God, but very few who truly recognize him, because you must seek my Divinity with the spirit. But the time of awakening, of revival, of resurrection is already among you. After the sowing, the fruit will come, but this will not only be the product of human evolution, but also the work of my heavenly power. It is necessary that you prepare yourselves and contribute so that the new generations can flourish and bear good fruits. Take care that your faith does not diminish, because after 1950, you will have to testify and prophesy the truth of my Doctrine.

55. John, my disciple, contemplated the events that were to be. By divine command he contemplated the future and made it known for the salvation of humanity. He saw that the dead were saved. You are among the appointed ones and you will not perish, nor will those who come to you as a last refuge.

56. Your lips will be heralds that make my word known to humanity.

57. People of Israel: I have prepared you to caress and anoint the sick, to multiply the bread of those who suffer scarcity and to bring peace to your brothers.

58. I come on this day to search your sowing, what you have reaped, and to ask how you have led your children and if you have prepared the way for the generations to come.

59. You look for my imprint every moment and you tell me: How should I conduct myself in this or that trance? I tell you: my word teaches everything, study it and in it you will find the solution you are looking for.

60. The path you travel is rough, but every step, every work you do within my Law, brings you closer to the purpose that every spiritualist has.

61. Your restitution is great and therefore your pain is also great, but when you have paid your debts and have worked out your salvation, you will understand that the pain was not in vain and that your destiny is just.

Love one another!

62. Why have you not served one another, as a servant does to his Lord? Understand that he who serves is no less, because his humility elevates and signifies him. All the commands I have given you, you can fulfill them, they are within the scope of your ability and virtue. I have told you to love each other and to do charity without any interest; not to expect from your brother the reward, that money is not the price of your love or sacrifice for others.

63. Forgive one another and in this you will find relief for yourself and for the one who has offended you. Do not carry the weight of hatred or resentment on your spirit, be clean and you will have found the secret of peace and you will live as apostles of my truth.

64. On this day you remember the beings that belonged to you on Earth: your parents, children or brothers and there are those who, in the midst of their confusion, claim me for having taken them to the spiritual valley and I tell them: the bonds of love that unite you have not been broken, you all live within this Universe and you will go from one scale to another until you reach the end, and there you will all find yourselves. Those beings for whom you ask me have not died, they live and there is greater clarity in their spirit than in you. They are enlightened, and far from having lost him, they are for you a staff and consolation in sorrows, intercessors and protectors; unite yourselves to them, because they are united to Me by love and knowledge. They do not suffer, they are satisfied, because they are evolving and perfecting themselves to reach Me.

65. Mary, your intercessor, sends her tenderness, her strength and her peace over the world.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 244

1. My love and my charity are among you, O beloved people of Israel!
2. Men and women who bend your necks before the presence of the Father: I bless you. Spirits of God's chosen People in the three times and that today you open your eyes again to contemplate my presence and my light: Blessed are you!
3. Penetrate to the bottom of my word. Christ is communicating through the human understanding, to give you the teaching, but I tell you, when he has delivered his word to you, there has been Jehovah the Father and the Holy Spirit, Do not look, in my Divine Spirit three persons but one Creator Spirit, one Father who has come to you in three different times and phases.
4. Truly I tell you, how much the theologians have confused humanity!, But I give you my light to save you, redeem you and raise you up, telling you with truth, that it will not be your mind that reveals these teachings to the spirit, but the spirit who reveals to the human mind the spiritual and divine knowledge, therefore your Lord tells you: it will not be theologians, but spiritualists, the true disciples of the Holy Spirit, the spirits who learn to communicate and to be in contact with my Divine Spirit, to hear my voice and feel the caress, the strength and lullaby of your Lord.
5. That is why at this moment, I have limited myself to a single ray of light to communicate with you through a single understanding and I speak to you as a Father with my own Word, which was the one who incarnated in the Second Time, with my Holy Spirit who has always been in Me, because I am Myself and from whom all of you have sprung. Recognize the true Divine Trinity, seeking one Spirit, one essence and one warmth.
6. You have entered the time of evolution, of the manifestation and revelation of the Holy Spirit, and each of my revelations will awaken the people and make them meditate. There will be moments of confusion when you will say: "Father, the reason is always in You, the truth is You and I am always a child in your presence".
7. I receive you on this day of commemoration and the tradition that is still with you will be erased in future times and the advent of the Divinity and the Spiritual World will not be commemorated in a single day: I want you to always be in contact with me and with your brothers.
8. In the First Time you gave me a cult of fear and not of love for Me, which sprang only from your material part, because you had not yet discovered in the heart of the Father his infinite and perfect love for his creatures and you only looked in Me to an inexorable, severe and righteous

Love one another!

Father. You possessed my laws and fulfilled them out of fear of my justice and I was waiting for the time when you would recognize me as a beloved and not feared Father. But despite the fact that I gave you great proofs of my love, my warmth and my tenderness, you continued to fear the righteousness of the Lord, you continued to fear the voice of your conscience, through which the Father spoke to you tirelessly. And in that time of preparation and awakening for the spirit, in which you were beginning to take the first steps firmly on the path that would lead your spirit to Mine, I gave you to understand that it was not my will that you penetrate into communication with the spirits of the afterlife, because you were not yet prepared for it and you would not know how to make good use of that grace; Neither the Spiritual World nor you were prepared to have communication with each other, but the intuition of this already existed, as well as the faculty and grace and that is why since that time men were already emerging in the world who sought communication with the spirits.

9. The prohibition was not to be eternal, how could the Father, who loves his children so much, forbid communication between themselves? How was my Divine Spirit to put barriers and distances to the brothers who were looking for each other with eagerness and love? It was not the propitious time and that is why I avoided it; but in my infinite love for man, for your own incarnate spirit, I became a man, prophesying to you, warning you before these teachings, so that my coming would not be a surprise and I could find you watching and praying, on vigil and waiting for my presence.

10. I fulfilled my promise and he embodied my Spirit. I came to be born as a man and to dwell among you; to live, grow and die and at that time when I, your Father, became a man, I gave you manifestations, lessons and teachings full of spirituality. I have given many revelations to your spirit, which filled some with light and by which others were confused.

11. I prepared you with my coming in the Second Time, so that you would raise your gaze and contemplate my Kingdom more closely, so that at that time your spirit would feel that the Kingdom of Heaven was getting closer and closer. And then, I found among humanity great legions of spirits invisible and intangible to you, who were a mystery inaccessible even to your own spirit; that life that vibrated and stirred among you, I revealed it to you, I discovered the mystery of those manifestations and I showed, to the theologian and the scientist that my revelation was superior to their discoveries and words.

12. I healed the sick evicted by science, because their illnesses were supernatural, because they belonged to the spiritual nature. I freed those possessed by the great legions of troubled spirits and those who believed in Me rose up glorifying my name and recognizing my power; those who did not believe in Me judged me and attributed those powers to evil, treating me as a sorcerer. I opened a door of light to humanity, so that you may contemplate that for the spirit there are no distances and at the instant of my death as a man, my Spirit awakened the spirits

Love one another!

who dwelt in their tombs, I raised them up like Lazarus from their tombs and sent them among you to testify of his presence and of his existence.

13. Your eyes beheld them and your hearts felt very close to them, because I, in that moment of trial, raised them up, so that they could testify to the glorious life of the spirit, the eternal life of the hereafter, which awaits you all. And it was also my will, that after passing my body through the bowels of the earth, I would return to you in the form of Jesus, to manifest myself before your eyes, for the first, second and many more times to leave eternally open the door that communicates the spiritual valley with this one that you currently inhabit, to give the spirits access to my blessed and promised Kingdom and that they would contemplate that that door of love of the Father, of the Holy Spirit, was forever open to all; that that door, closed for a time only, because your spirits were unable to cross its thresholds, was opened by the charity of the Lord. From that moment the spirit of man awakened for spiritual communication.

14. But it was not yet the time for the full understanding of the spiritual revelations, but the thirst for these divine teachings began to envelop humanity, the men of the different generations of the Second Time, began to search hard for the hereafter, making use of their faculties and gifts, asleep in their own bosom and were finding the path that led them to the spiritual valley.

15. Humans had many stumbles and disappointments, many desecrations were committed in my Work and in my Spiritual World, but the Father forgave everything, contemplating the anxiety of the spirits who populated this Earth to achieve communication with their spiritual brothers. And while part of humanity longed for the discovery of these revelations and communication with the hereafter, another part viewed spiritual communication with suspicion and repulsion.

16. But the Third Era has come among you, the time in which I, your same God, the same Father who came in the First Time as the Law, the same one who became man to pour out his Word among you, have come as the Holy Spirit; not to materialize me as in the First Time, nor to humanize me as in the Second, but to prepare you through the understanding of man, communicating for brief moments, so that later I can do it with you from Spirit to spirit; because even now, speaking as a Holy Spirit, I had to materialize to the extent that it was my will to speak through man himself.

17. In a short moment a new era will open before you, the Time of the Grace of the Holy Spirit, in which you will find me, not through rites, nor religious ceremonies, nor through the understanding, but in your own spirit.

18. The times have passed and with them the trials, the struggle, the evolution for your spirit; and now you rise up in the time of the Holy Spirit as beings capable of understanding me.

Love one another!

19. It is no longer the time of the ban on communication with the afterlife. It is no longer the time when I come to you only to prepare and to promise; it is the time of the fulfillment of my promises, time to tell you that you have not only enslaved your matter on this Earth, but also your spirit you have chained to material needs, being that your true abode is the infinite, it is the Universe, it is the endless spiritual space that I offer; because it does not matter that your spirit is incarnated, from here you can conquer the spaces, you can really dwell in the spiritual world and draw closer to each other as brothers.

20. If my light has erased the borders, I have prepared you first so that you can enter into communication both with my Divine Spirit and with your brothers in the Spiritual Valley, because I do not want you to be the children of ignorance, but as disciples of my Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist Work, you can enter with all purity and elevation into that communication. Only the one who does not know how to prepare, will not be able to stay inside it. He who finds himself stained will also not be able to reach the happy communication of which I am talking to you, because I have already told you that the stained does not reach Me

21. If only curiosity leads you to seek communication with the hereafter, you will not find the truth; if the desire for greatness or vanity leads you, you will not obtain true communication; if temptation clothes your heart with false goals or petty interests, you will not obtain communication with the light of my Holy Spirit either. Only your respect, your clean prayer, your love, your charity, your spiritual elevation will work the miracle that Your spirit will spread its wings, cross the spaces and reach the spiritual mansions as far as my will is.

22. That is the grace and consolation that the Holy Spirit reserved for you, so that you may contemplate only one dwelling place and convince yourselves that death and distance do not exist. That not a single one of my creatures dies for eternal life, because in this Third Time, you will also be able to close in a spiritual embrace with those beings that you have known and that have departed from this earthly life, of those that you have loved and lost in this world, but that you have not lost in eternity.

23. Many of you have communicated with these beings through my labors, but truly I tell you that this is not the perfect communication and that the time is approaching when incarnated and disembodied spirits will be able to communicate with each other from spirit to Spirit, without using any other material or human means; by inspiration, by the gift of spiritual sensitivity, revelation or foreboding. The eyes of your spirit will be able to feel the presence of the beyond, then your heart will feel the passage of the beings that populate the spiritual valley and then the joy of your spirit will be great, as will your knowledge and love for the Father.

24. Then you will know what the life of your spirit is, who it is and who it was, recognizing yourselves without considering yourselves with limits as small as those that correspond to your

Love one another!

matters, for the Father tells you: if indeed your matter is small, how similar is your spirit to my Divine Spirit.

25. I speak to you for the present and for the future. I am preparing and awakening you with my word through this revelation. You will raise your plant to do the same with other men, telling them about my Divine Work, not only about the Third Time, because what I have taught and revealed to you in it is not my complete Work. What I taught and revealed to you in the First and Second Times, are also part of it and that is why you will have to know the teachings of the three times, so that you can be the true Trinitarians; because you have been with the Father in the three times, in his three manifestations, in his three revelations.

26. Prepare yourselves in this way, beloved people, so that tomorrow you will not confuse humanity and so that there will not be in the heart, in the mind or in the spirit of men, a single question that will leave you silent; if not that you, with the light of my Spirit, will be able to answer or illuminate everything, so that you will not leave a single spirit in confusion, but that you will give everyone life, the explanation of what man had seen shrouded in mystery, in darkness or uncertainty.

27. I am light, simplicity and truth; it is no longer time for you to see mysteries where everything is clarity; I am revealing my wisdom to the spirit as it rises, as it advances and becomes spiritualized, it understands more and more the revelations that he ignored and along this path your spirit will eternally enjoy the ever new lessons that my Divine Spirit shows you.

28. You already have the certainty at this time, that you have come to dwell on Earth many times, because you believe in the reincarnation of the spirit, but this revelation, as I have given it to you, will shake the world, it will make revolution among men and with it they will reach the explanation of many mysteries and the strength for their spirit, because it is the law of love and in it is my light.

29. You do not yet know, O beloved people, how many times you have been in this world through different matters and even when the flesh searches itself and asks its own spirit, you do not manage to contemplate your past, your previous lives, because I, as Father, have forbidden this knowledge, I have prevented your spirit through human life from discovering its previous lives, this being still a prohibition of the Holy Spirit that exists among you. But you are preparing the coming generations, those who are to come possessing spirits of great spiritual elevation and who are still inhabiting the hereafter, where they are acrisolating and rising to come to this planet; to them it will be given by the Holy Spirit, the faculty of remembering their previous lives, knowing their past, because this will be useful to their own spirit. If I have not granted it to you, it is because I still find fragility in your spirit and even more so in matter and I understand that you would cower, contemplating your past. The one who greatly lacked

Love one another!

and offended his Father, would not have the strength to resist repentance and the claim of his conscience; and the one who was great would be filled with vanity, the one who was small would feel humiliated and in his heart the desire for revenge would be born; that is why your Father, who is perfect wisdom, has not wanted to reveal to you yet through your matter, the past of your spirit.

30. That grace is reserved for the generations of the future, to whom the knowledge of their past will not make a dent and you will be for them like an open book before their eyes. It will be these spirits who will reveal many mysteries, who will come to clarify the life of the spirit through their own material lives, who will speak to this world of other worlds and of that very long path that is the spiritual path.

31. Prepare yourselves, people, so that you may inherit this preparation to those who will sprout from you, so that this grace may exist in your descendants; so that the matters that you will beget and conceive, may be docile instruments to the spirits of the generations to come, because I find myself preparing through yourselves, a new world for this humanity. You are the wheat that I am cultivating at this time and watering with the crystalline waters of my teachings.

32. The incarnate spirits and those who dwell in the Spiritual Valley pay homage to me at this moment. All Creation gives me its tribute of love.

33. He who did not prepare himself on this day to receive me, carries sadness in his heart. But that door that was closed for Me, I will open it with the key of my love, because I am the pilgrim who visits everyone, to leave as a mark of my passage my perfect teaching.

34. My voice comes to awaken the sleeper and to strengthen the one who is tired to make him understand that the time he has is short and it is necessary to take advantage of it.

35. My word has been for everyone, the same for the cult as for the rude. I have spoken to all of you in a single, humble and simple way, because before the spiritual chair of the Divine Teacher, you are all infants. But within that humble word, how much life, how much truth and how many revelations have you found, not having yet come to fully understand and analyze it!

36. Great is the responsibility of those who have listened to me at this time, because they must be like a seed of regeneration in this world and an incentive for men to convert. My new apostles and farmers, will bring the resurrection to those who have died to the life of grace although they continue to live materially. They will hear the voice of my messengers, similar to that "Get up and go!" that Lazarus heard.

37. Some have prepared themselves by developing their gifts and practicing my divine lessons and full of zeal and hope they are preparing for the fight. Others, on the contrary, are downcast,

Love one another!

because they have not taken advantage of the time, have not fought yet. I speak to everyone and enlighten, so that each one takes what corresponds to him.

38. I do not want to see some satisfied by the good fulfillment, presenting the golden wheat in abundance, while others hide their empty hands in sorrow, because my joy cannot be absolute. But I do not want to rob with this the joy of the one who has fulfilled his mission, because to show me his harvest he has had to work, wake up and often cry, but it is also up to them to revive and stimulate the shy, the cold, those who have been fatigued, so that there will be a celebration throughout the village when the Master comes to ask you to account for the result of your work.

39. With love I am forging your heart, so that works of charity and fraternity may flow from it.

40. Always keep walking forward and do not think like those who have been satisfied with what they have done, believing that they have already conquered the Promised Land.

41. You are on the path of the spirits, traced by God from eternity. It is not a terrestrial path visible to human eyes, because if it were, the lands of Canaan would still be the goal and I brought the spirits out from there to disperse them throughout the World, like you who, having dwelt in times past in the East, have now emerged in the West without having left the spiritual path.

42. For some the symbol represented in material form is still indispensable, others carry in their minds the figures representing the spiritual forces. When you come to true spirituality, you will have no need of visible or invisible images or figures, to believe in the presence of the divine or to understand its meaning.

43. You are forerunners because new generations of you will sprout up and new spiritual legions will incarnate in them.

44. You are preparing the way for them so that their worship, their practices and communication with me will be more advanced.

45. Walk with a firm step and you will climb step by step. Strip your cult of errors and materialism and you will give greater elevation and freedom to your spirit every day.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 245

1. My Spirit is rejoicing because you come in search of me. Why do you remember more on this day the beings who have passed to the afterlife, if for the spirit there are no days or dates? Do not be confused with the dead who watch over their dead. You are not dead, nor are those who belonged to you in this life, such as your parents, children, brothers, relatives or friends, and why not also those who have caused you harm, if they have been purified?
2. You are eager for light and my Work really satisfies that need of your spirit that, as it becomes enlightened, moves further away from apparent death.
3. Your heart is saddened when you see your brothers and sisters crying without hope and without consolation for their dead; pray for them and work so that you may learn to raise the dead of this and the next world.
4. When humanity has understood the reality of these lessons, it will stop crying over the grave that keeps some spoils, to turn its crying into respect for the places destined for the rest of the body and in prayer for the spirits that inhabit the Spiritual Valley, prayer that will be hug, greeting, greeting and caress.
5. You are already in the Third Age and humanity is still spiritually behind. His ministers, his theologians and spiritual pastors reveal very little and sometimes nothing to him about eternal life. To them I also reveal the mysteries of my arcanum and I tell you: why do they keep them quiet? Why are they afraid to awaken the lethargic spirit of men?
6. You who are listening to me, know how to carve out the evolution and advancement for the future of Your spirit here, but how many ignore or forget these truths and death surprises them unprepared.
7. I want pure thoughts to be the language with which you communicate with your brothers who dwell in the spiritual; that in this way you will understand each other and in truth your merits and your good works will be profitable to them, as well as the influence of those my children, their inspirations and their protection towards you, will be a powerful help in your journey so that you arrive, united to Me.
8. Spiritualize yourselves and you will experience in your life the pleasant presence of these beings: The lullaby of the mother who left the son on Earth, the warmth and advice of the father who also had to leave.
9. After giving you this lesson, you will understand the judgment of those who take their own lives, of those who put their brother to death and of those who foment homicidal wars. Watch and pray for all of them, from Cain to the last murderer, that their judgment may be tempered.

Love one another!

10. Like black clouds that foreshadow a storm, so do legions of troubled beings hover over you. Pray that you will not fall victim to his influences. Pray that those darkness will become light.

11. Do not get tired of this life, do not deny in your sorrows because you do not know what debts of past existences you are paying off.

12. Live in harmony and peace in the bosom of your home and your society, so that many of your brothers and sisters can follow your example, who will be led to you by beings of light.

13. Be of good cheer in this Third Season, for my word has come full of splendor to you.

14. It is a moment of peace for every spirit. The worlds are illuminated as the Father pours His light on them. They are moments of glory for all beings who are prepared to receive that divine gift, that grace has reached your world and in it I have contemplated the dead burying their dead, paying worship and adoration to the goods of the Earth and making material offerings to God through vain ceremonies.

15. The light of my Holy Spirit is poured out on all people at this time and through it they will be able to understand what is the pleasing offering to the Lord. The spirit will know how to prepare itself as an offering that will reach the presence of the Creator when it detaches itself from its body, from that matter that, when it descends to earth, disintegrates and loses its form and will be only a small bundle of atoms. Where there is the end of a human being, there is the beginning of a life that men have not been able to understand.

16. Men are conservative in their traditions and customs; it is well that they keep an indelible memory of the beings who have gone down to the grave and are attracted by the place where they deposited their remains; but if they delve into the real meaning of material life, they would see that when that body disintegrates, it returns from atom to atom to the different kingdoms of which it is formed and life continues to unfold.

17. But man through the ages, due to his lack of study of the spiritual, has created a chain of fanatical cults to the matter. He tries to make material life imperishable and forgets the spirit who is the one who truly possesses eternal life. How far are they still from understanding the spiritual life!

18. Now you know that there is no point in taking offerings to those places, where a tombstone that says "death" should say "disintegration and life"; because there is Nature in full bloom, there is the earth that is a fertile and inexhaustible bosom of creatures and species.

19. When these lessons are understood, humanity will know how to give the material its place and the divine its place. Then the idolatrous cult of ancestors will disappear.

Love one another!

20. Man must recognize and love his Creator, from spirit to Spirit.

21. The altars are black ridges and the tombs are a proof of ignorance and idolatry. I forgive all your faults, but in truth I must wake you up. My teaching will be understood and the time will come when men will exchange material offerings for high thoughts.

22. Disciples: When you have gone through the ordeal of losing a loved one, a prayer like this begins to flow out of you: "Lord, I know that the one who left this world is with you, that he only advanced his journey to ours and that the moment will come when you grant us to be all united in the same dwelling. There are no tears in our eyes, because we know that they are not the dead, but we who are in this world are, that in the spiritual valley there is true equality and fraternity, because while those who have already reached the light in fullness, advance along the path of progress and others who only have a weak spark that illuminates their path, are helped by the former, there is perfect harmony, help, charity among them."

23. So why concretize your memories of those who left, to their material existence? Remember them with spirituality so that you will not disturb them and once they have divested themselves of all human tendencies, they will invisibly return to you; it will be granted to them to come to your heart, although you will not know in what way. In the spiritual life there is only one aspiration, one desire: that of approaching divine perfection. I said to you at that time, "Man will not enter the Kingdom of Heaven unless he resembles Me."

24. Whoever does not understand my teaching is because he has not cared to study it, because it is light for all. The time will come when all mankind will rise up saying, "I believe in You, in the resurrection to eternal life."

25. Disciples: This atmosphere of peace that you have had and that you have contemplated like a clear sky, is indeed the bosom of the second Jerusalem, in whose firmament the star will shine that will lead men who come in search of peace and truth.

26. My spirit delights to speak to you and so great is my joy in heaven when a repentant sinner comes to them, as when a righteous man arrives, because this one was always safe, but that one was lost and was found.

27. Not because you are listening to my word do you think you are safe, saying, "We were lost, but we have been found and we have Heaven secure." No, you must understand that I have only come to put you on the path that leads to my Kingdom and that you will have to strive to never deviate from that path and to advance one step each day until you reach the door, behind which there is the eternal mansion, cradle and true homeland of the spirit, where you will all have to arrive, never to err again and thus enjoy the fruit gathered in the struggle, as well as the reward promised by the Father to all who know how to persevere in faith and love.

Love one another!

28. You feel chained to the flesh, to the world and to pain, but before you become discouraged by them, thinking that they are obstacles to your elevation, I want you to understand that these obstacles are actually the means for you to test your faith, love and perseverance in the good.

29. I am your Savior, your Liberator, but understand that if I give you my love to rescue you, you must also give yours to me: I will have done my part and you yours, giving you the opportunity to do merits to reach Me, aware of your works and knowing to whom you are coming and why.

30. What merit would it have for you if I, out of compassion alone, took you away from the world and from pain and took you to the heavenly regions? Truly I tell you, you would not feel worthy to live in them, nor would you know how to appreciate that life; in a word, you would not even know where you lived. That is why I tell you that it is my will that when you get there, it will be on your merits, because then you will be worthy of everything that surrounds you and of everything that you possess.

31. You know that in each of your steps, in your trials or difficulties, in your desires, deeds and thoughts I am present, giving you my love, speaking to you, strengthening your will and encouraging your faith, because without my help, who could approach perfection?

32. Wake up! Get up! Come into the light and take up the fight! Do you feel like prisoners? Break the prison of your materialism. Are you overwhelmed by pain and misery? Learn to overcome human miseries. Do you feel small with others? The great being is in you, developing the spirit through good. I have not created spirits destined to always be small or to always live in darkness. If there are great spirits in the high mansions, it is because they have ascended by the way of love; but in their beginning they were also small.

33. See why my Spirit rejoices when it converses with those who are little, with those who dwell in darkness or live chained to pain and misery, because I know that with my love your spirit awakens to the light, is flooded with hope and faith and embraces the ideal of elevation.

34. I want you all happy, at peace and dwelling in the light, so that you may come to possess everything not only for my love, but also for your merits because then your satisfaction and bliss will be perfect.

35. To help you in your elevation, my divine ray descends among you to be translated into words of teaching. And I tell you as in the Second Time: "I am the way, the truth and the life" and thus I have manifested myself on your path, getting you out of the dross to put you on the path of truth, morality and perfect spirituality. I have broken your chains so that you can follow me.

Love one another!

36. Jesus, the Nazarene, was among men in the Second Time to leave you a living example of how the Father should be loved and served, and how humanity should be loved. I speak to you in this way so that you may not harbor the belief that I have come only to heal you of your sorrows, but also to teach you to do charity to your fellow men. I remind you of the passages of my life and my passion as a man, so that you may understand that the path that I am pointing out to you now is the same one that Jesus traced for you. It is the way of always, the only one, the eternal one.

37. It seems to many of you a falsehood or an impossibility that I am communicating through the human understanding. And to these doubts I answer that in all times and since the beginning of humanity I have communicated through men, through whom I have given to the world my orders, my inspirations and my revelations. What is happening now is that humanity is materialized, chained to the world and matter and imprisoned by its religious fanaticism.

38. I am speaking for everyone because I do not distinguish you, since in the beginning I only sent equal spirits to inhabit the crust of the Earth.

39. I am the only one who knows everyone's destiny, the only one who knows the path you have traveled and the one you have to travel. I am the one who understands your sufferings and your joys. I know what you have walked to find truth and justice. My charity is the one that perceives the anguished voice of the one who inwardly asks me for forgiveness for his faults.

40. And as a Father I come to answer every request, to collect your tears, to cure your ailments, to make you feel forgiven and absolved of your stains so that you can rebuild your life.

41. I am also the only one who can forgive you the offenses done to Me by you who are my children

42. You are the seed that I am preparing; if in times past you have gone so far as to ignore me, I have forgiven you and I have now seated you at my table, to become my disciples.

43. I see your spirit tired, with the fatigue that he has picked up in the world and that is why he has sought the path that will lead him to true rest. The deep imprint of pain that the sufferings have left on you, will be erased as you walk along this path occupying your spirit in the practice of love for your fellow men. In this struggle he never gets tired. If this people arrives in their present existence at the end of their mission on Earth, they will no longer return to it, because their abode will forever be the spiritual universe.

44. You are not of this world, but you have come to it to learn profound lessons, to make merits, to atone for faults, to take steps forward on the path of spiritual perfection, to sow good by bearing witness to Me.

Love one another!

45. Those who have listened to me in this time should have a greater understanding of their works and their responsibility. Those who have not listened to me, may be considered innocent. The first ones will have to answer for everything they learned, practiced and stopped doing.

46. If you search yourselves, you will find that nothing is needed for you to be able to serve me and to reach the top of the mountain. Whether you serve me or not, you will always continue to possess the mission and the gifts, but why do you want gifts and power, if you will not have to put them into practice? Do not go to imitate the rich miser whose wealth may be very large, but who is useless.

47. When the spirit arrives on Earth, he is animated by the best intentions of consecrating his existence to the Father, to please him in everything, to be useful to his fellow men; but once he is imprisoned in matter, tempted and tested in a thousand ways in his journey, he weakens, gives in to the impulses of the flesh, gives in to temptations, becomes selfish, and ends up loving himself above all things and only for a moment gives ear to the conscience where destiny and promises are written.

48. My word helps you to remember your spiritual covenant and to overcome temptations and obstacles. No one will be able to say that he has never left the path traced by Me; but I forgive you so that you may learn to forgive your brothers.

49. Who are the ones who love me? Truly I tell you, only I know. There are those who love me and don't know it and there are those who think they love me and even flaunt it and don't love me.

50. You will not be left alone after my departure, the beings who love me I will leave among you, because in their heart there will be no evil seed or vanity. In them there will be love, charity and humility.

51. Not because some love me more, they enjoy greater gifts for it, no. I am giving everyone the opportunity to awaken to true life to be the instruments of my high designs.

52. I made the call to many at this time and not everyone came. The rumor of my presence among men reached many places and many hearts and I can tell you that humanity has been deaf to this call. But when the great trials will accumulate and the forces of Nature will utter their voices of justice, humanity will awaken from its long sleep, recognizing that in truth, I was among you.

53. I did not come to save only a certain people or nation, I came for the whole of humanity, to teach everyone the prayer that communicates them with the Creator in a true spiritual communion.

Love one another!

54. There are those who, when they hear me speak, ask me: Lord, in the future should we no longer sing songs to your Divinity? To which I answer: Children, the birds glorify my name with their trills since dawn rises. If you need it to raise your spirit, do it, if not, there is another hymn that is born of the spirit and whose notes do not resonate in your ears although its echo vibrates in infinity: prayer.

55. No one brags about spirituality. Who can say that he is already more spirit than flesh and that he can walk on the waters without sinking? It will not be your matter that rises, it will only be the one that, in its recollection, helps the spirit to cross the distances.

56. My divine Spirit who dwells in your heart tells you:

57. Beloved people, if there were a righteous man on earth, the world would be saved by that righteous man. That is why my Universal Ray descends to illuminate the path traced by the Father to men from the earliest times, that path of morality, virtue and spirituality that has raised you up, when by weakness you have fallen from fennel before false deities.

58. From the First time I have communicated with humanity through men chosen by my charity, they were the prophets, the inspired, the righteous, the patriarchs, those who made known to you my commands and my will. See how all of them led you from the beginning along the path of spirituality, taught you to pray before the invisible Father and to prepare your heart as a sanctuary so that you would have the presence of the Lord, the same in the corner of your bedchamber as on a mountain, on a road or on the banks of a river.

59. For a moment you had lost yourselves in the ways of materialism, turning away from the Father, mistaking true worship, replacing it with fanaticism and idolatry and in the end many fell into disbelief.

60. But you felt the footsteps of the Lord closely at this time; you heard like the distant echo of a bell and you had to attend to the mysterious call that was made to you. What did your bodily eyes look at? Some humble enclosures where my new disciples congregate and some insignificant creatures through which a sweet word, full of tenderness, wisdom and persuasion flowed like an inexhaustible spring. Since then, for many, this word has been the bread of life, the water that quenches their thirst and the balm that relieves their pain.

61. Before the wonder of my presence again among men, the deaf has heard, the blind has seen, the hardened heart has become sensitized, the spirit dead to the life of grace has risen.

62. And men and women have become busy labourers, studious disciples who will later speak of the truth. They will not deny me again, they will not ignore me anymore, nor will they doubt my power again.

Love one another!

63. They will be on the path of the lost as a shining beacon. And so at this time the spirits will find the path of truth to get one step closer to their Creator.

64. While you have a breath of life, look for those who have gone astray, raise up your brothers fallen in the struggle; heal the spirit, the heart or the flesh of the sick. Do charity, thus bearing witness to Me it does not matter that those, who received a benefit, do not convert to my Work. The seed you sowed will never die, it will germinate tomorrow or in eternity.

65. Recognize the strength of your gifts that no wise or powerful man could have given you, so that you may truly become the light and the good taste of the world.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 246

1. Beloved disciples, you have been called to carry out a spiritual mission in this time. In order for your spirit to be worthy of attaining these positions, it had to go through great trials and rush very bitter chalices, but that crucible gave you mettle, evolution and experience.
2. You are the same ones whom I have sought in other times to teach you, but this portion that you form is only a small part of the people of God who are scattered in the Universe, and whom I love equally as you.
3. You all have the same origin, you all possess the gifts of the Holy Spirit and you will reach the same end, but I have named you my people because you are like elder brothers among humanity, who have the mission of bringing the seed of love to every spirit. From Me you sprouted as virgin seed and you will have to return to me as seed multiplied in infinite number but it will have to be clean like the original one.
4. Thus the spirits will come to my bosom; great by the development of their gifts and clean by the purity of their works.
5. I have entrusted to you a part of my Work, because if the Father did everything, He would not give you an opportunity to perfect yourselves.
6. Throughout the ages I have given you a Doctrine that I have been expanding so that it, as a law, governs your human life, and affirms your spirit on the path that leads to eternal light.
7. From my Law, which is like a tree, men have cut branches that are the sects and religions, which because they have been detached from the tree have lost the sap, its shade has been scarce and among its foliage there are no love nests or fruits of good taste.
8. I have not revealed my Doctrine to you just so that you may live well on Earth; it is the path that leads the spirit to the highest part, to the highest regions of love, wisdom and harmony with all beings.
9. Religions have not fulfilled the mission of leading spirits to the thresholds of eternity; when they detach themselves from this world, they get lost at the crossroads of death, ignore the way, stumble for lack of light and fall into materialism, looking for the life they left.
10. That is not the path that I have traced; my path is one of light, of revelation, of profound wisdom for all, of charity and love. Not to deviate from him requires sacrifice, renunciation and perseverance in the fulfillment of my Law.

Love one another!

11. And my Spirit, who loves you, has appeared on the path of each of my children, to awaken them to the light of truth and put them on the way to find the Tree of Life that provides pleasant shade and offers good fruits because its sap is perfect.
12. This gives you to understand that times will come when you will have no more shepherd, no more gluttony than your own conscience, in which my light shines.
13. In this world there are no sources of true spiritual knowledge, the source of grace and wisdom you will find in Me through your humility, in your spiritual communication with the Father
14. These humble and small enclosures where you penetrate to have and enjoy my manifestation, protect you from the inclemency of the weather and from prying eyes, but they can never be the temple of my Divinity, because I prefer to look for it in the Universe that I have created, where every being is an offering, where every life is a sanctuary and every heart a lamp,
15. Wherever you go and look, you will feel my presence, because my Spirit dwells eternally in his temple, where the divine, the spiritual and the material are linked in perfect harmony to form the Sanctuary of God.
16. But not only do I inhabit this temple, but all my creatures are inside it, each occupying the dwelling that corresponds to him.
17. Truly I tell you, there is no teacher on earth who can teach you a shorter way and take you further than this, nor who can show you such a wide horizon whose light will make you contemplate eternity.
18. Man has developed his science greatly, but he feels that he is reaching a limit, but it is not that science can have limits, it is that I have interposed in the career of him, to make him meditate on his work, to make him hear the voice of his conscience and wait for his rectification; when man applies his science to the good of his brothers, Nature will overflow on him its secrets and as a servant will remain at his feet, because I sent man to Earth so that she ruled and was his lord.
19. Purification is universal, because from the little one who is being born to the one who has reached old age, a cup of bitterness pours. All elements and forces are engaged in a battle.
20. Legions of spirits of all kinds fight each other and an atmosphere of war, pain and sadness, is breathed everywhere. Be strong, because when this battle passes and the bitter dregs have been drunk, the empty chalice will be filled with the wine of life and there will be in all the spirits of the Earth as a rebirth.

Love one another!

21. Among those who have learned my lesson by listening to me during this time, there will be those who will not leave their region to carry out their mission, but others will have to rise up after other peoples and other nations. Today I want you to remain listening to my last lectures, so that you may carry to the last of my words as an inheritance.

22. Woe to the spokesmen who close their lips before their time! Woe to those who withhold my revelations for lack of preparation or inspiration, because later their conscience will implacably claim them!

23. In 1950 I will stop communicating in this way, but your mission will not be over, on the contrary, it will be the beginning of a life of struggle. I will show you a new way of communication, I will speak to your heart, I will communicate with your spirit, I will inspire your mind and in this way you will continue to hear the voice of the Divine Master more and more perfect, more elevated, more spiritual.

24. After lifting up my word from among you, let no one try to attract my ray to listen to my Word again, because he does not know what he is exposing himself to. If in other peoples or countries where they do not know these teachings, they would come to communicate with the spiritual world and invoke my Divine Spirit. To hear it through human understanding. I will forgive those who do not know what they are doing, but I say to you: hurry up so that my light comes before chaos, because a time of confusion is coming in which the wise will think they know nothing, in which many convictions will be destroyed and many lamps extinguished. And in the midst of that whirlwind, my name will go from mouth to mouth. Humanity will turn its eyes to the scriptures in search of prophecies in search of faith. Theologians, ministers and men of will be questioned. And that time which I announce to you and for which I am preparing you is the same one for which you must prepare the new generations, those who will continue your mission, so that my people may not die in you, but may grow and multiply in number, in spirituality, in knowledge and in virtue.

25. The day is coming when I will leave you as teachers, as an example and as a book, because when my Doctrine resonates among humanity, my gaze will search you.

26. The times passed when you listened to me without feeling any responsibility, when you ate the fruit and bread at my table without contracting debts and drank the wine you wanted until you spilled it and you were happy finding the balm for your illnesses.

27. Now you come with the awakened spirit, now you feel your responsibility. You care for humanity, you suffer for your sick and you fight for my cause. And aware that you are witnessing my last communications, you hasten to hear me and to keep in your consciousness my inspirations. You are doing well to prepare yourselves to receive the judgment on the last day of this communication.

Love one another!

28. The world will see Israel emerge from its ashes, but not the metallic and carnal Jew, but Israel by the spirit, who making an act of presence among men, will testify to the reincarnation of the spirit, law of love and justice that will move foundations, criteria and beliefs. At first you will provoke struggles and cause wars of ideas, but then you will make your peace feel, that even in the moments of greatest agitation it will make you remain serene and immutable and the confusion will pass because spiritual turmoil is never eternal, since at the bottom of each being there is a spark of light that never goes out.

29. Then you will be called to explain what I have taught you and to give light to destroy the confusion of your brothers, and when the world has penetrated in peace, my Kingdom will be close to men, because my charity will be ready to untie the Seventh Seal.

30. Without proclaiming that you are my apostle, you will be. Even if you are teachers, you will say that you are disciples. You shall not wear a garment that distinguishes you from others, you shall not carry a book in your hands, you shall not build enclosures, nor shall you have on Earth the center or foundation of my Work, nor shall you have before you any man who represents me.

31. The guides you have had so far, are the last. Prayer, spirituality and the practice of my Doctrine will guide the multitudes along the path of light.

32. It is solemn the moment in which the essence of my word reaches your heart, leaving a trace of light, it is the same one that I traced to you in another time with the blood of love.

33. The spirit, in his eagerness to redeem himself, seeks the way in this time and in it he finds Me, Me who am the forgiveness that washes and the love that elevates. Truly I tell you that this love is the force that unites everything created by Me, it is the divine breath that gives life and strength to all beings. In the course of your evolution, you have been transforming yourself towards perfection, both spiritual and corporal, although I tell you that the essential of your being is the spirit, since matter is only an envelope in which the spirit develops.

34. If through the ages you got lost, following the inclinations of the flesh, now understand that you have already found the way, that you have penetrated into the recollection, in which. The Father is manifesting Himself to the world, so that it may attain salvation. You, in the desire to save yourselves, have sometimes come to sacrifice, because you understand that sooner or later, but inexorably, you will have to penetrate into the spiritual life.

35. Do not fail to recognize that this life, sown with beauties and wonders, is great; you cannot deny that man has also put his work into it, that he has given advance to your way of living; however, the time has come when you turn your eyes to Me, to tell Me that I am the Creator and owner of everything that surrounds you and that I am the light that reveals science to men.

Love one another!

Not everyone has reached this degree of elevation, because not everyone has understood the times in which they live, nor have they any notion of the life they have previously had.

36. How can those who, wrapped up in religious fanaticism, take away all freedom from the spirit and deprive it of all natural expression, sense the grace of this time? Every spirit keeps great gifts in himself, since he has been before the world, but if he finds himself chained and deprived of expressing what he encloses, he will have to live misunderstood and confused; he will have to live on presentiments of the spiritual and reminiscences of his own past, hiding and keeping quiet everything, because of the fear that fanatical beliefs have instilled in him about the spiritual. So you will not be able to feel my presence if you are surprised even by the word spirit. How can he have faith in the resurrection of the spirit, which is reincarnation? How will he be able to believe in these manifestations that now exist?

37. The last moments are approaching in which I will speak to you like this and humanity has not given proof of feeling my presence.

38. How few are those who have known about my communication in this time! How few who, in addition to giving credence to my communication through the human understanding, have the certainty that the Divinity to manifest itself, can do so in an infinite number of ways! But if you, whom I am preparing to be my witnesses, do not bear witness to my manifestation at this time, Nature and its elements will speak, and the new generations will know my Work even if they have not heard my word.

39. Weigh your responsibility and see that it is still time to take advantage of my teachings, which you know contain a deep spiritual sense, which mark a path of development for your perfection. Keep in your heart the impression that my essence leaves you and forget that it was manifested through a man, whose lips only expressed my inspiration.

40. You will not teach unless you have practiced it before, because no one will believe you. Men will ask you for proofs, which I have taught you to give. Of what hitherto you can and ought to know of the spirit, I have spoken to you; you will add nothing to what has been revealed by Me. You will continue fighting to be strong in spirit and matter, because if until now there are diseases among you, it is because you have not known how to rise above the misery and pain of this life, due to the lack of spirituality and faith.

41. My Doctrine teaches not only to have faith in the power of God, but to have faith in yourselves. Whoever is a true spiritualist will be able at any hour to receive in his understanding the pure idea of his Lord, because both in his spirit and in his body there will be dignity. Finally, I say to you on this day: watch and pray, and may the power of your thought, raised in prayer to the Heavenly Father, descend and spread like balm over the sufferings of this humanity.

Love one another!

42. Beloved children, behold my divine presence with you, not made man as in the Second Time, but spiritually.
43. I speak to the whole that listens to me, but if you penetrate into my word you will feel that the Master speaks to every heart.
44. Do not become familiar with my word, see that it is modeling your spirit so that it affirms its plant on the path.
45. Elijah is the invisible Shepherd who leads the sheep to the safe fold, as Moses led you in the First Time to the Land of Promise.
46. When will this lost humanity follow in the footsteps of its Shepherd? I will enlighten her to find the way.
47. The path of which I speak is that of regeneration, that of spirituality, that of the practice of charity. May everyone who hears the anguished voice of the sick, the request of the tired and comfortless, open his heart and feel it throb with love and pity.
48. It is my desire that you let your spirit manifest in its true essence, so that you may be recognized as apostles of my Work.
49. I am preparing myself for the new generations who will take a step further along the way. You prepare the path for them.
50. It fell to you to listen to my divine teaching at this time, for so it was written. The clock marked the time when each one had to get to recreate under the shade of the corpulent tree where the Father dwells waiting for the return of the prodigal son for whom he always has a look of forgiveness, a welcome hug and a smile of love,
51. The light of my divine Spirit reaches the bottom of the heart through your brain. And I put my word on your lips so that you may fulfill the mission that I have entrusted to you.
52. This word is not the work of human fantasy. It is the elevation that the spirit has reached, which has brought him closer to Me in this way; because you are understanding my Law, and as you develop within it you are reaching greater evolution.
53. Whoever does not understand me, even having listened to me, it is because he mixes his theories and ideologies of the Earth with my teachings, it is because he confuses spiritualism with dogmatic creeds and religious customs, imposed on them by their ancestors.
54. My Doctrine does not impose any dogma on you; your spiritual capacity is the only one that will give you the knowledge of my teaching. You should only follow that development without stopping, until your spirit has reached its perfection.

Love one another!

55. My desire, expressed in my Law and in my Doctrine, is that men fraternize, that they love one another, that there be peace in the world, that each man represent me on Earth by virtue and examples.

56. I have surprised the confused humanity in this Third Time and I have sent this divine inspiration to him so that he may be saved.

57. But I have had to fight their customs and ancient ways of worshipping me, because I have judged them inappropriate already of this time, and my struggle has been great with the conservatives of this heritage that is not mine.

58. The doctrine that I have brought to you and that I have named Spiritualist is the eternal one, the one that I have always taught you, but truly I tell you, whoever has never felt it, will not be able to say that he has understood it.

59. You must be at ease, because my coming marks in you a step on the path of spiritual progress.

60. Since you are still small and weak, you are not able to contemplate all the greatness that my revelation contains. But you will develop under my teachings and you will become a good example to those who expect you to mark with your life the spiritual path that humanity has lost. Do not despair or disappoint them if you come to them only with words and no example, because they will not recognize you as my disciples, you must bear witness to my teaching with your works.

61. How far men are from understanding the spiritual peace that will reign in the world! They try to impose it by force and threats, it is the fruit of his science, of which he boasts.

62. It is not that I come to ignore, or I am against the advances of humanity, because they are also a proof of their spiritual evolution; but I do tell you that it is not pleasant to Me, their boast of strength and earthly power, because with it, instead of making the cross of humanity light, they outrage the most sacred principles, they attack the lives that do not belong to them and sow pain, tears, mourning and blood, instead of peace, health and well-being. Why if the source from which he takes his science, which is my own Creation, which is inexhaustible in love, wisdom, health and life, his works manifest the opposite?

63. I want equality between my children, as I preached from the Second Time, but not as men conceive it only material. I inspire you equality through love, making you understand that you are all brothers and sisters, children of God.

64. Do not be afraid to bring these revelations to humanity; you will not be led to martyrdom, because those times have already passed, although you will be motive and investigations.

Love one another!

65. Thus I prepare you through the understanding of man. My word has the same essence in all the spokespersons and if you judge that it is different in everything, it is because you stop at the form and do not see the meaning.

66. I want to receive your works for the benefit of your brothers, I want to contemplate in you the practice of my teachings. How many wonders that surprise men you can do!

67. Fulfill, and through your merits, possess the Promised Land, that promise that will be in you eternal reality.

68. The son comes to his Father in search of warmth, he comes to make him his confidant to deposit in him, worries, bitterness, and concerns. And indeed I am pleased to listen to the inmost beat of your heart. This is what I approach among you, to give you the light of my teachings so that you may rise up. If I do not come to pour out the riches of the earth into your hands, nor do I want you to live in misery, then you will be able to show a clean example to future generations, when they know that you followed me and regenerated yourselves without pursuing petty interests or fanatically turning away from your material duties.

69. Build on solid ground, so that what I have raised up of spirituality and regeneration in you, unbelievers will not come to destroy it. But do not go to hide yourselves for fear of the world; this truth you will have to show to the world in the light of day; at this time you will not seek catacombs to pray and be able to love me. You will not weaken by speaking or by testifying about ME, in any way, because men will deny that I communicated with you, they will doubt that the multitudes of the sick and needy healed and found comfort in their sorrows, they will deny the wonders that I did to ignite your faith.

70. I will leave you the book of my teachings so that you can tell the world, this is what the Master bequeathed. And verily, how many, when they hear the reading of my word, will believe and how many sinners will be regenerated! Remember all these teachings so that you will not be surprised by the trials in your life.

71. You will continue to impart the balm throughout your journey, your word will be sweet advice for children, young people and the elderly, and just as you have been sought now, tomorrow you will continue to be requested. You will be called by the dying one who seeks your help, and your words will be like a path or a beacon in the supreme hour of the spirits.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 247

1. You are welcome, O people, who come to Me in increasing numbers every day. Here is the Master of all times who comes to deliver the lesson of love to those who wait for him with good will.
2. I receive you all as I did in the Second Half and I speak to you with the same essence, because I am the same Teacher. Among you are many of those who heard my word, of those who witnessed my passage through the Earth and who looked with indifference at my Works; but among them, many fell to me with respect, drank with anxiety my words, and were ecstatic with the light of my lessons, which offered them a paradise and an unknown world of eternal joys for the spirit. This is how the hungry and thirsty for love received me. The sick, the sad and the oppressed. How many sought Me and came to Me after long journeys, because they knew that healing was going to be done in them, that I could heal them, because I am the life and resurrection for the spirit!
3. Also in this time I have found hearts full of faith, which have come in haste and have known how to receive my divine word in their spirit and have healed.
4. There is much that I have to teach you so that you become my disciples and when you are ready, I will send you to humanity, I will open the ways for you to sow my seed and harmonize with all those who love me and seek me spiritually; but those who have not yet begun their steps on the path of spirituality, take them by the hand until you can find yourselves all unified marching along the same path.
5. Always go forward, my children, seek wisdom so that you may find the essence of life. Love and you will be able to penetrate my arcanum, there will be no secrets, everything will be revealed to you when you climb the peak of true love.
6. The children of today will be the apostles tomorrow, and you can become them from now on. Do not want, out of vanity, to leave the memory of your name in the brotherhood. Imitate the good apostles, surpass them if you want, but do it only for the love of humanity. Seek the good, work for peace, always point the way to perfection.
7. I inspire you in your meditations, so that you may go in my name to comfort the sick and to teach your brothers to return to Me, seeking harmony, health and peace. Give that beloved humanity the secret of health, tell it that it is necessary for it to return to simplicity, purity, prayer and pious practices and in this it will find everything it can desire. I will accompany you in the hour of your fulfillment, I encourage you to continue along that path in which you must all recognize each other, draw closer and form one family. Whenever you extend your hand to

Love one another!

give charity, my effluvium will descend and you will perceive that the atmosphere will be saturated with exquisite perfume that will emanate from your good works.

8. Blessed are all those who are opening the way for humanity, who are preparing its future. Mark this time of grace in which you live, with works that will be impressed on the conscience of your brothers. These will be your precursor steps, the best call you can make to them and the inheritance that will endure. .

9. Avoid them pain, prevent and teach with examples, so that humanity is soon channeled, I do not want to see her cry or continue stumbling is my beloved daughter whom I have come to rescue.

10. Walkers: you are under the shade of the stout tree and delighting in its fruit. Right here there is a source of pure, crystalline waters where you can quench your thirst. Because everything you need here you can find it.

11. You have left behind the mobs of men and women seeking the tree and the fountain.

12. I have seen you strong, when hunger, fatigue and thirst have disappeared from you, I have said to you: turn your eyes to those who are perishing from need.

13. The star that leads you and is your guide has shone on everyone, but not everyone has been able to contemplate it, and those are the ones who have gone astray.

14. This is how I contemplate the spirit of humanity at this time: hungry, because bread has been hidden from him, shipwrecked, because he has weakened before the passions of the world and has not found a saving hand that reaches out to him.

15. I am preparing you from now on as fishermen of spirits so that you can rescue your brothers with love.

16. Be a staff for the sick and the weary, for you are already strong. Heal the wounds, whether of the spirit or of the body, by pouring my balm on them. If the thirsty one does not have the strength to reach Me, you take him, the water to his lips.

17. This is my eternal Law of love that I am dictating to you; let your heart be the new ark where it will be kept, and then that inner light will be the one that guides your steps and traces the path to those who follow you.

18. My word is at this time the manna that nourishes your spirit in your journey of vicissitudes, hardships and struggles, similar to the crossing of the desert. But this manna is of eternal life, it is not like the one who fed the people of Israel only for the time that the desert journey lasted and of which the children of that people kept memory carrying a handful as a relic,

Love one another!

19. Men and women: remain faithful to my teachings, so that you may be among your brothers like suns that dispel the darkness; give a good example to childhood so that she may be in the bosom of the home like a lamp of inextinguishable light.

20. Blessed are my beloved creatures, in whom I contemplate the effort and at the same time the pain, a deep pain, because you know that this time is ending, and very little is what you have benefited from my teaching. But truly I tell you, the time of grace will not end. I will be close to you, guarding your passage. The eyes of the prophets will behold me, walking before the chosen people.

21. I am infinite love, sublime charity and I never leave my children helpless. My Spirit is always close to yours, waiting for the call, to give you my caress. You have never been the orphans and if at times you feel lonely, it is because you have abandoned me. But now I see that you want to feel the outpouring of my grace.

22. Blessed is the one who calls me, for I descend and remain in his heart. Whoever seeks the light of my Spirit will be enlightened. He who calls me as a Father, as a Father will find me. If you need me as a Doctor, you will have me with you and you will feel my balm. Whoever calls me as a brother, I will extend my charity to him to lead and comfort him, and whoever asks me as a Teacher, will receive the lesson in his heart.

23. Nothing is impossible for Me. I am the Almighty, and the infinite love that I feel for my creatures, makes me pour out my charity and my forgiveness among humanity, that I do not see your weaknesses, that I only come to raise the spirit, because he is part of my Spirit and belongs to me. Above him is consciousness, which is the divine spark that I have deposited in every creature. I have come to prepare you like a pillar, because I am going to build a new world, a world of peace and light.

24. And you, who, like the disciples of the Second Time, listen to my word, ask me to be a valuable instrument for my Work and I give you the strength and the light. In each of your steps you will feel me.

25. I want you to understand my word of this time, that it be engraved in your heart and also that you understand the meaning of my coming in the Second Time, because what happened at that time was the Work of Redemption of the Spirit.

26. I descended from perfection as a Savior, becoming a man on earth. I came to fulfill the mission of saving all creatures who, since Adam, had fallen into sin, due to their disobedience. His weakness caused his spirit to fall more and more, and at the right time, in fulfillment of the announcements of the coming of the Messiah, I became a man, in order to give my teaching and remove the chains of the spirit and give him the resurrection.

Love one another!

27. You all know what happened in the upper Room. The bread and wine that I offered to my disciples, was sustenance for the entire universe. It symbolized my essence and my love, which floats over all my children, believers and unbelievers. To all was given the light of my Spirit,

28. I washed the feet of my apostles to demonstrate my humility and ask them to get up on the roads of the Earth, to prepare with all my heart with my love, with this immense love that I feel for everyone, so that no one would get lost and everyone would come to Me. And this act teaches you to cleanse yourselves from all sin, when you are going to give beginning to the fulfillment of your mission.

29. He had hidden nothing from Me, what could men be plotting against me, that I had not known before? Everything was prepared according to my will, and as it unfolded, so was the way destined by Me, to convince the hearts. They took me to the cross and stripped my body, they tied my hands and my feet on the tree and this is the symbol of the cross.

30. The horizontal tree is the sin of the world, which stands in the way of the vertical tree. He ascends and points to the heights, but sin is always the barrier to rising to the divine.

31. I was buried in that tree and as my Spirit contemplated the coldness of the hearts, the horror and then their joy at seeing that martyred body and the face decomposed by pain, my lips uttered those words: "Forgive them Lord, they do not know what they are doing". And now at this time, I forgive you again, because you have not understood me yet; how many of my creatures claim to love me and do not love me, how many, believing to serve me, are serving temptation.

32. Again my eyes rest on the crowds, recognizing one and the other of those who surrounded me, of those who, having received wonders a while before, did not know how to recognize me.

33. I saw in those faces, not mercy, not love, that's why I said to humanity: "'I have thirst'. It was not the thirst of the body, it was the thirst of the spirit, that made those words come out, I was thirsty for the love of humanity. Far from loving, I saw in those the satisfaction, the pleasure for having made me suffer until death. Then the earth trembled, the sun went down, and it was that my Spirit was departing from the body of Jesus.

34. My children contemplated the body, on whom the whole weight of sin and the reproach of the world fell, and the tortured matter exclaimed: "My God, my God, why have you abandoned me?"

35. I then fixed my gaze on Mary's face full of pain, on my apostle John and on those women who accompanied Mary and knowing that humanity would recognize me, wanting to leave one more proof of love, I entrusted Mary with the care and protection of all my children and said to her: "Woman, behold your son" and to John: "Son, behold your mother". It was the inheritance

Love one another!

that I deposited in humanity at that moment. John represented the son, humanity. Mary was entrusted to you to watch over eternally, comfort and protect all creatures.

36. Then I looked for the one who was crying out in anguish, the one who could also be found hidden on a cross, and I penetrated into his heart and saw his great repentance. He said to me, "You who are perfect are being sacrificed, have mercy on me who have sinned." I comforted him by saying, "Truly and truly, in a few moments you will be with me in Paradise."

37. Bodily death was approaching Jesus and then I pronounced these words: "Father, into your hands I commend my Spirit"; I taught you to return to the Father, after the fulfillment of his commands. My Spirit was returning to His presence, to be unified with His Spirit.

38. My last words were, "All is accomplished." Blessed is the heart that can reach the end of his journey because I will receive him and he will find himself full of grace and perfection.

39. These are the seven words that the world, year after year, hears, without understanding their spiritual meaning.

40. My disciples and friends, after the death of Jesus, rescued the body, embalmed it as usual and buried it. For the next three days, my Spirit descended to the worlds where the spirits were waiting for me to give them freedom and point the way. Redemption also reached those creatures who dwelt in darkness, waiting for their Savior.

41. Then I appeared, making myself visible, and visited my Mother, Mary Magdalene, and also my disciples. And before my ascension I gave you the last teaching, to indicate to you how you were to conduct yourselves among humanity, carrying my infinite wisdom, the perfect teaching, to resurrect all spirits.

42. And now that the time to say goodbye to you is approaching, I say to you: After this stage of teaching, do not be afraid, the spirit has evolved and you do not need to contemplate me with material eyes. It is no longer necessary for you to hear my Word on material lips. The Spirit has evolved, has risen and he will receive spiritually. I will continue to point the way to each of my disciples.

43. I am giving my instructions for all my children. The Master tells you: when you have transformed your portions into fertile plots, where love bears fruit, union and fraternity will reign among you. Then you will be able to consider yourselves my disciples.

44. Sometimes I speak to you in figurative language so that you can penetrate into the deep lessons as my word is engraved in your imagination and I speak to you at length, so that there is nothing in which you stumble or fall into confusion. If it were not so, you would have already created insignia, grades and classifications among the disciples and the infants,

Love one another!

between the first and the last in your congregations; and in the midst of feasts, you would crown yourselves with fictitious laurels; because humans are inclined to vanity and ostentation.

45. Sow among yourselves the seed of brotherhood, which my apostles cultivated at that time. That seed was the example, with which they founded congregations, villages and cities.

46. What do you need to know to teach my doctrine? Love. It is impossible for you to be missionaries of Christ if you do not have love in your heart. You will all come to Me and it will be for love. Some will arrive sooner and some later; those who take longer for their own cause, will have to cry more; you are all like flowers, which do not open at the same time to receive the clarity of the new day. If your heart has remained closed to divine love, now I tell you: your past is past, now eternity claims you. I have in my hands the book of your past life, in which there are certainly many stains, but there are also the clean pages of your future life and of your transformation. I see everything and I know it.

47. I tell you again that you will all join me; but each one will have to conquer the height for himself. You can make that conquest easily by love or painfully by pain. I help you, I comfort you and I direct you, but it's up to you to do the rest. I strengthen you, and that strength is that of love, the true energy that moves the Universe, everything created and without which, you would not exist. I also hide from you the book of your past, for if you looked at its pages, you would weep with sorrow and become ill with sadness. In many, their horror and bitterness would be so great that they would consider themselves unworthy of forgiveness and redemption. There, in those darkness, my love also shines, preventing you from a terrible and endless agony, and preparing new paths where you can, with clean works, regenerate your spirit. But if you knew the future pages of the book of your life, how you would smile with joy!

48. When you have already risen, you will remember with joy your past sorrows and you will thank the Father, because those sorrows were less than you deserved.

49. Here is my word given by the understanding of man, which, in order to be perfect as you desire it, it is necessary that you be spiritualized and that you share in it with your brothers through whom I speak to you. Give them ideality, tranquility and encouragement; their work is delicate for the spirit and strongly burdensome for the matter. My Work needs strong spokespersons, only in this way will it be able to do the wonders that the unbelieving world demands, that is, those who imitate Thomas in their doubt, those who need to see and touch to be convinced, ignoring that they could also do wonders, if they imitated Thomas less and more the Master who speaks to you.

50. Spokespersons of my word: as long as your work is not understood and you see that you do not receive the care and consideration you deserve for the work you do, resign yourselves,

Love one another!

forgive, do not lose your affability; but when you feel the spiritual touch of my light that seeks your understanding, and then flows from your lips, think of Me, give yourselves with joy in my love, serve me with infinite joy, knowing that you are serving your brothers. I will respond to your preparation, filling you with grace in those moments. In order for you to be worthy of all this, it is necessary that you become sweet and carry in your heart the feeling of true charity.

51. Do not think at the moment of preparing for my communication, of wisdoms or philosophies of the Earth, because all this will be useless before my wisdom. I am the one who inspires you in your ecstasies and who gives you strength for the performance of your delicate mission. If you surrender yourselves to Me, what can you fear?

52. Pray, but let your prayer be formed with your intentions and deeds of the day, that will be your best prayer; but if you want to address me a thought, formulating with it a request, then tell me: "Father, your will be done in me". In it you will be asking for even more than you could understand and expect, and that simple phrase, that thought, will simplify that "Our Father", which you asked me in another time.

53. There you have the prayer that asks for everything and that will best speak for you, But let not your lips say it, but let your heart feel it, because to say is not to feel and if you feel it, you do not need to tell me. I know how to listen to the voice of the spirit and I understand his language.

54. What greater joy for you than to know this? Do you think I needed you to tell me what I have to do? Do not assert yourselves in the belief that for my communications it is necessary adequate places, special clothes and even determined attitudes for Me to manifest Myself. Days will come when my inspiration will be with you anywhere and at any time; in front of various crowds before which you will express my thought in words and languages that everyone will understand.

55. The only temple where this word will resonate will be in the heart of your brother. Are you going to learn languages in order to be able to give my word in languages other than the ones you speak? I tell you that you will express my ideas, which are light and each one will receive them in his own language, as it happened when my apostles spoke of my Kingdom to men of various tongues or languages. Those who accept these wonders, call them miracles, while others deny them, judging them impossible. But I tell you that they are small things that you will be able to do without effort when you are truly disciples of my love. Follow the impulses of your heart, O my spokesmen, without imitating anyone, see that each one has a mission to perform.

56. People: multiply, help these who are my instruments with your thoughts; they in their ecstasy give you the spiritual light, the delicacy that strengthens and delights you. They are for

Love one another!

you to learn. Tomorrow, others will do for you what you do for them today. You may say that the outer form of the language with which I spoke in the Second Half and the one I use now are different, and you will be partly right; because Jesus spoke to you at that time within the terms and customs of the peoples in which he lived, as I do today, according to the mentality of those who listen to my word; but the essence that comes from that word given in one time and in another, is the same, it is one, it is unchangeable. However, this has gone unnoticed by many who have a hardened heart and a closed mind.

57. There are always those who turn away from the root to go to the outside, where they get confused and lost without knowing it. The language manifested in any of my children by whom I speak to you, is of great simplicity and purity, reveals love and has a spiritual essence, but do not let yourselves be seduced by flowery terms that sound very good in your ear and say nothing to your heart.

58. Let your heart tremble before your brain, because the one owns this one. The higher a man is, the more he loves, the humbler he feels and the healthier he is.

59. Seek My Work in the purest and highest of your faith, your love and your conceptions. Do not complicate the clarity of this Doctrine with useless knowledge, nor obscure it with external cults, Do not forget that for these reasons and others that I will tell you later, you have strayed from the true path.

60. What do you prefer: to seek me through the objects you create to represent me, or to receive directly in your heart the touch of my love or the call of my voice? Spiritualize yourselves. Truly I tell you, whoever achieves this, will have something that is worth more than all, the titles and appointments of the Earth combined.

61. You will see wonders when this is and even before, many incredible events will happen. Go ahead, disciples! Do not allow yourselves to be surprised by spirits lacking light, whether incarnate or disembodied; but love them and help them, who are also my dearly beloved children, who will seek me as you sought me. Then I will go out to meet them and in my arms I will receive them as the prodigal.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 248

1. My peace be in every spirit. Feel this peace deeply, so that the light may spring up to discover the true paths for you, and you may turn away from the dark paths that for centuries you have traveled, stumbling among heathlands, From how much sadness you have covered the beautiful planet that I entrusted to you so that you may dwell for a moment of your eternal life.
2. Only with peace in your spirit will you be able to follow me and understand me. This chair that I give you is for strong spirits, for men tempered in pain and in love, so that these may later shine before humanity as examples.
3. If you think of the example of Jesus, you will make the most of my lessons, but if you persist in eating the bitter fruits that humanity cultivates, you will understand little or nothing of the Teacher's Doctrine. There are many dangerous or treacherous fruits, because they offer sweetness on the outside and hide poison inside.
4. I tell you again: Quiet your spirit, momentarily forgetting your problems, thinking that they are those of all humanity, since the world is living a time of restitution.
5. You are like shrubs, which sometimes have branches so dry and diseased, that they need the painful cutting of pruning, to ward off your ills and make you recover your health. My justice of love, by plucking from the human tree the diseased branches that eat away at his heart, lifts him up. When a man is about to have a limb cut off from his body, he groans, trembles and cowers, even knowing that it is to take away from him what is sick, what is dead and threatens what can still live. Also the rose bushes, when they suffer the cutting of the pruning, pour out their sap like tears of pain; but then, they will be covered with more beautiful flowers. My love, in an infinitely superior way, cuts the evil in the hearts of my children, sometimes sacrificing Myself. When men crucified me, I covered my executioners with my sweetness and my forgiveness and gave them life. In my words and in my silences I filled them with light, defended them and saved them. This is how I cut off evil, stopping it with my love and defending and saving the evildoer. Those pardons were, are still and will be eternally venerated of redemption.
6. Today, as yesterday, I come to lift you up in your falls, to interpose myself in your error. See how from Me, you have nothing to fear. Be afraid of yourselves.
7. I always show my children the easy, beautiful and safe way. I avoid the long, heavy and bitter walks that you create with your works. If you are lost or lazy and delay your arrival on the path of light, it is because you are obstinate in it.

Love one another!

8. I give you new revelations, so that you may also achieve new transformations. Nothing and no one will be able to oppose that my lectures, in the form of writings, reach the spirits. My word will destroy all the falsehood that has accumulated in human life.
9. I do not come to provoke a slight strife, but a great war of ideas, in which the inspired will shine. I will inspire the word to you, so that you will analyze my teaching.
10. Come to the Master and learn from Him so that you may destroy the misinterpretations that have been taught you about the scriptures of past times. Those erroneous interpretations that have been like thick veils, have not allowed you to look at the truth.
11. You have been told of the AntiChrist, to whom my disciple John refers in revelation, and in your confusion, you have attributed that personality to many of your brothers, both of the past and of the present. Today I tell you: that AntiChrist, as humanity has conceived him, neither has existed nor will exist. AntiChrist, is everyone who does not love, because Christ is the love of the Creator. See then how your world is full of AntiChrists blinded by materialism.
12. I tell you, it is better for you to be full of uncertainties and denials, than full of false statements or lies that pass for truths. The sincere denial that is born of doubt or ignorance does you less harm than the hypocritical affirmation of a falsehood, the clean doubt that is hungry for understanding is better than the firm belief of any myth. Desperate uncertainty, crying out for the light, is better than fanatical or idolatrous firmness. Today, the unbelievers, the distrustful and the bitter abound everywhere. They are rebels who often see more clearly than others, who do not feel ritualism, nor are they convinced by the affirmations they have heard from those who lead men spiritually; because all those complicated theories do not fill their thirsty heart with pure waters that calm their anguish. Those who you judge rebellious, often have more light in their questions than those who, believing themselves wise or great, answer them. They feel, see, feel, hear and understand more clearly than many who call themselves teachers in the divine lessons.
13. And so you dispute about the dreaded and terrible end of the world that you assumed at the door of each of your wars. I also tell you now that the end that you are waiting for will not come; my words of the Second Time referred to a materialized and scientific world that does not honor me, love me, or recognize me.
14. You have believed to the letter in the coming of men who will call themselves Christs and you have ended up believing and understanding that these will be the false Christs.
15. You persist in wanting to understand the symbols backwards, you become so attached to them that you get confused and at last you don't know what to think. Stop thinking so much,

Love one another!

purify your spirit and your heart and come to Me. I will give you the light and reveal to you what you should know, both for your material improvement and for your spiritual ascension.

16. Who are the false Christs? All those who proclaim superiority and virtue and claiming to be disseminators of good, do the opposite.

17. You still speak of the terrible justice of God, of the wrath of Jehovah, of the "an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth" of the day of judgment in which I will be the avenging judge, how many days of judgment have you had during your existence? But in those sad moments for your spirit, I have not been your judge, but your defender. Anger cannot exist in my Spirit, so how could I manifest it? There is only harmony in me. Those who are paid an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth, are you. My justice is loving and it is you who ask for the opportunity to purify yourselves, for I do not punish you.

18. To those of you who are walking on lost paths, I am soon to receive you and give you my strength and my light when you call me, No matter that in your matter and in your spirit you bring the imprint of the great sinners. I will make you bless those who have offended you and that you bless God for having seen this wonder possible in you. Then you will be beginning to feel the love of Christ in your heart. There will be those who think when they hear these words: How is it possible that great sinners can receive this grace just as the righteous who possess it by merit? Oh, humanity, humanity, that you do not see beyond your eyes! I have always given you my benefits by grace, before you become deserving.

19. I respond the same to a pure thought, as to the sad lament of anyone who approaches Me stained, provided that even a small flash of humility or recognition arises from him, for his lack of love for his brothers.

20. I am the defender of the weak who cry in the midst of their helplessness and ignorance. I am the divine hope that calls and comforts the one who cries, I am the sweet Jesus who gently caresses the one who moans in his pain and in his restitution.

21. I am the Savior, your Redeemer; I am the truth within the reach of man.

22. Here is one more of my lessons disciples, truly I tell you that when you think you are strong, great or exalted, you move away from Me, because your pride drowns the feeling of humility; but when you consider yourselves small, when you recognize that you are like atoms in the midst of my Creation, then you come closer to Me, because through your humility you admire me, love me and feel me close; it is when you think of everything great and mysterious that God encloses and that you would like to know and know, it seems to you to hear the echo of the divine murmur in your spirit.

Love one another!

23. I am the Teacher of your spirit and your Savior. The matter in you, is one of so many instruments that have been given to you; but the most when incarnating, they tend to forget me and go astray influenced by the life that surrounds them on Earth, it is when the spirit of true greatness and elevation is still lacking, others, without forgetting that I am their Lord and their Father, they are insatiable in asking, but greedy when it comes to giving, those lack greatness of spirit to know how to love; they think they know how to ask, but they do not know how to give; they do not care about learning to ask and less about learning to give, the only thing you should ask Me is that I do my will in you, because you have already recognized that my will is just, perfect and loving.

24. I have said to you, "Ask and it will be given to you."

25. Do you consider that sentence or that request insignificant? Truly I tell you, whoever raises her to ME, feeling her, will have found a source of wonders; as for giving, give all that love advises you.

26. You try in the world to lull the purest feelings of the spirit to sleep with vain sensations; but since the Divine Spirit is latent in your being, you will all have to surrender to Him, some first, others later.

27. Men will not be able to fight eternally against God, against the only one who can raise you from your condition of imperfect beings, to the heights of the perfect.

28. I will teach you with my Doctrine the true meaning of life, and to interpret with justice not only my word of this time, but also that of the past time, because with your erroneous interpretations, you have created fanatical practices based on my words, that is why your materialism does not let you understand, when I told you: "The Heavens and the Earth will pass away, but my word will not pass away". Do you think: Is it possible that the Heavens will also pass away like the Earth? Here is your lack of penetration, I wanted to tell you in this, that this Heaven that you look at and this Earth in which you dwell, would pass, since time marks its imprint on them second by second, but that the essence and substance of my word would not pass, because it is eternal because it is divine, and the divine is immutable; your Earth and your Heaven are transformed and pass insensibly for men, while my love remains unalterable, my love does not pass, because the Universe is full of it.

29. Jesus came to teach you love, not to satisfy your vain curiosities; but how few know how to love in his name. Whenever you do something good, you say: I am noble, I am generous, I am charitable, that is why I do this; I tell you: if you did these works in the name of your Lord, you would be humble because goodness is from God and I have given it to your spirit, then whoever attributes his good works to his human heart, is denying his spirit and; on the other

Love one another!

hand, when you do an evil, you wash your hands like Pilate, and you attribute that fact to the Father saying: it was the will of God, it was written; God willed it, it is destiny.

30. You say that nothing happens without the will of God to apologize for your mistakes, but in truth I tell you that you are mistaken because if your mistakes, your little things happen without the will of God; see how the Almighty never imposes himself by force on you, by his power, that you do with your weaker brothers. Verily I say to you, evil, impurity, disharmony are yours; love, patience, serenity are God's; when you love, it is the Creator of your spirit who is inspiring you, but when you hate, it is you, it is your weakness that drives you and loses you.

31. Whenever something bad happens in your life, be sure that it is your own doing, but then you ask yourself: Why does God allow it? That He will not suffer for our sins; will He not weep when He sees us weep? What would it cost you to prevent us from these falls? I tell you, as long as you do not love, God will be something for you that you will not be able to understand, because the magnanimity of your Creator is above your understanding.

32. Become strong, great, wise, learn to love; when you love, you will not have the childish tendency to want to analyze God, because then you will look at Him and feel Him, and that will be enough for you.

33. My love comes to answer those questions that sometimes in your sorrows you ask yourselves: I only allow you to come to know the taste of the fruit that you have cultivated, so that you may feel something of what you have made yourself feel; but I also tell you that when you fill your chalice, being within my reach to avoid pain, I let it and even death be in you, because your spirit is higher than all those little sensations that prove it through matter.

34. This is why Jesus came among men, to teach you how a high spirit should receive the lashes, the insults and the thorns, so that if they crucify you, you will have the courage to stand before the executioner or the slanderer, loving and blessing him.

35. This is how you must leave the world and the body.

36. But today I welcome you in this dawn of grace, in which my word returns to you through the human understanding.

37. You are preparing, humanity, to commemorate the birth of Jesus.

38. Christmas party, of joy and evocation.

39. For the rich and powerful, it means worldly satisfactions and pleasures; for those who are in imitation of Christ, who had neither bed nor home the night he was born, it is a feast with privations, but with spiritual joy.

Love one another!

40. Christian humanity, who are preparing to adorn your altars and prepare your feasts, truly I tell you, your heart is empty. Have you not thought that these altars that you erect and those images with which you represent me, are only a recreation for your eyes and an imitation of the divine, which is very far from reality? I have always come to dwell in the temple of true humility. This is how I have taught you to fulfill your mission with all love and self-denial.

41. Today I contemplate that that teaching has been distorted, that its essence has been forgotten by this Christianity, because those who mourn homes are called Christians, those who make ostentation of greatness and power and those who promote wars are also called Christians. But not everyone will follow that example and that path, because many will awaken, recognizing that the greatness of the spirit is in the essence of the heart, where the pure feelings that God inspires in man nest.

42. It is about two thousand years since I came into the world as a man. If I remind you, it is so that you can see how far you are from fulfilling my teaching. My example of a perfect man began from the moment of my birth, continued throughout my childhood and my youth, until it ended when I breathed my last on the cross of martyrdom. That story, written with my blood, is the book of life and the beginning of human redemption.

43. I came to dwell among men to make them understand that the Father's love for them is so great that I came to limit myself to live humanly with you far from all this, from the concept that the princes who exercised the Law that Moses left them had of Divinity. How could they conceive the Son of God in poverty, when they lived in opulence? How could the carpenter's son bow down to Jesus, if they felt privileged? My doctrine of love and gentleness was not understood by them. My cradle was so humble that no one of those approached, not even to lavish a caress or a look at me; but Nature was moved by my presence as a man and she in her different kingdoms, opened her bosom to welcome me, while the light of the Eternal, symbolized in a star, announced to the world the arrival of the Messiah.

44. Now, in this time when I did not have to be born as a human creature, or become a man to be persecuted, the light of my Spirit that descends on you will be contemplated by humanity, which will be able to recognize where my word is being poured out.

45. Today I come as a light, as an essence, to fill men of good will with peace, those who have known how to remember this day with spirituality and joy, and those who have offered me as a tribute, their heart.

46. Suffering and humility, is what you offer to your Lord, remembering that your Master thus came into the world to suffer.

Love one another!

47. I receive this offering and kindle in your heart an inextinguishable flame. If I offered myself in sacrifice to teach you the way of your redemption, do not forget that I am always ready to extend my charity to save you.

48. Your spiritual childhood has passed and you must understand your evolution.

49. I have given you my representation, because I have said to you, He who fulfills as a disciple will be like his Master. Sow love, deposit peace in hearts, perform miracles; raise the dead to the life of grace, to the truth.

50. Spiritualist: be the interpreter and emissary of my word. On this day I caress all men who remember my coming, according to the teaching they have received.

51. As my divine ray ascends from heaven, my inspiration will descend on you so that you will understand my word. I want to contemplate you united in a single desire: peace among humanity.

52. Blessed is he who comes after Me, for he will have the light of my Divine Spirit. The one who seeks me, it is because he has felt within himself that the time of his evolution has come.

53. The human mind tries to break the chains of slavery that have bound it. I have told you that this is the time when the mind and the spirit must seek their freedom, because an infinite field stretches out before them where they can know and achieve more than their heart has shown them. Thus man will be perfected and will attain more wisdom, then there will be truth in every human idea.

54. Today I come speaking to you through multiple spokespersons, leaving through it a book for your spirit, as in the Second Time I left a legacy of wisdom and love to this humanity; because the foundations of my Doctrine are of love, that universal and superior force that tends to unite all beings in a single family.

55. This divine quality you must possess because there can be no charity where there is no love. But I have filled you with love so that whenever the opportunity to practice charity presents itself, you do it, knowing that it is not limited or subject to a certain form. In order for you to develop these faculties, I have given you a part of Myself, the one that has lived in you, it is your spirit enlightened by consciousness that makes you understand that you come from Me.

56. Thus you manage to understand that the divine force manifests itself in everything that is life, because life is everything that surrounds you. I have taught you not to limit your God in one way. I can have all the forms or not have any, because I am the Creator.

Love one another!

57. When your intelligence takes you to the beginning of life and you discover there how creatures are born and transformed, you will marvel at understanding the explanation of many of my lessons. There you will discover that God is manifested in everything, from beings imperceptible to your gaze to the worlds and major stars.

58. In this way you will understand that man is not the creator of life or elements, that he only uses and transforms what has already been created, for that I have put man in the midst of creation and to develop all the gifts and powers that I have clothed him with.

59. Creation is God himself and the time will come when men who are unaware of the relationship that exists between the Creator and man, understand that everything that man does, he takes from the divine power.

60. Man has a development as has everything that forms Creation. He was small at first. His intelligence was in accordance with the primitive life he led; but God made him develop by himself, that he knew what is good and evil so that he could discover in himself his spiritual part and his material part, because he at first did not know his spirit. Thus man developed, knowing where he comes from and where he is going, recognizing his faculties that will lead him to perfection. Thus he has come to this time when I have revealed to him that an existence is not enough for the perfecting of the spirit.

61. Of this you can have a clear proof, when you verify that the experience of the man of now is greater than that of men of long ago; because it is the spirit that brings with it the light gathered in the paths of previous lives. And you have called this time the century of light, because of the advances of human science and it is that the divine light has shone in every understanding.

62. I, the Father, am the one who speaks to you. For those who doubt, I make my word clear and precise; it manifests itself according to the capacity of the speaker, his brain receives the transmission of my wisdom and expresses it according to its scope, but the essence is the same in all interpreters.

63. I receive and bless you all.

64. Here is the perfect judge among you, the one who knocks on the doors of your sensitivity to make you understand how little importance your thoughts, words and deeds may have, before his omnipotence, justice and wisdom. It has managed to evolve your spirit in such a way that your conscience not only judges the faults of your present existence, but also reveals to you ancient debts contracted with my divine justice.

65. When your senses have reached a greater spirituality, the memory of your past and the intuition will be clearer in you. Now it is only a vague presentiment that you have of all this,

Love one another!

but that nevertheless helps you to carry your cross with resignation and conformity, with the certainty that in this way your spirit is cleansed and saved.

66. Those who yesterday mocked Jesus by looking at him panting with the cross on his back, are those who have now meekly taken up his cross to climb the hill. Those who shouted at that time: Crucify him! now they have consecrated themselves to serve and love me.

67. Those cries pierced my heart, those hatreds and blasphemies wounded me, but I did not put them to death, I forgave them and gave them new life, because they did not know what they were doing.

68. Spiritually I am still embedded in the cross, although materially you have detached my body from the tree. Even my side pours blood and water and all the wounds are fresh, because you still do not love each other, because there are still hatreds and wars.

69. Verily I say unto you, prepare yourselves that ye may hear clearly the voice of conscience, and that the eyes of your spirit may behold the truth of all that I have told you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 249

1. Beloved people, behold the Word among you, the same one who spoke to you in the Second Time, who today manifests himself spiritually through the understanding of man.
2. Truly, I tell you, Jesus' existence among men was not sweet. From my childhood the chalice of bitterness came to my lips. But this is what I came for: to suffer from the beginning to the end, to show you the way of redemption and to teach you that if I, the owner of life, peace and happiness, renounced my Glory to suffer for you on earth, what is it for you to do? What can you expect from the joys, pleasures and victories of your earthly plane?
3. The Christian world still commemorates the day when Jesus came into the world, but even on the days of commemoration the din of war is heard, and men are killed. Women are left homeless and children orphaned. While Mary, the Mother, spreads the mantle of her love over the Universe. She is tenderness, warmth, the eternal lap, the hearth. The most perfect Mother of Jesus as a man, she also gave her divine lesson that began in the manger of the stable and ended on the cross of Calvary.
4. May peace be with men of good will who love, bless and watch over humanity.
5. My creatures who come to seek me without asking me for anything, waiting only for what it is my will to grant you; and when you feel my love and my caresses, you receive them with deep love, you are entrusting your thoughts to me and you tell me that you long to perfect yourselves.
6. You are like the birds that go after the nest in which to take shelter, you have approached each other in search of warmth, and my word has fed you and satisfied your heart.
7. On this day, you come to present to me your works. You leave behind you, tears and sufferings and you hope that the new year will bring the long-awaited peace for humanity.
8. You thank me for having found me after having suffered misunderstandings and disappointments and by feeling loved by me, you raise a song of gratitude.
9. You are discovering the treasure, the inheritance that you were looking for and by penetrating into your spirit, you have marveled at finding your gifts, at contemplating virtues that were hidden and forgotten,
10. You have found in Me the love you had sought, the true Teacher, the loyal friend. All the noble fibers of your spirit have been awakened and you feel the longing to tell humanity that my Spirit is vibrating above all being, that my light has become a word to be heard by all and that the instrument I have chosen is man, the one who has become by my will the spokesman

Love one another!

of my teaching. If, when the good news reaches men through you, you are heard, rejoice, if they do not hear you, do not be afraid, for I will manifest myself in many ways to overcome human reluctance.

11. In the Second Time I said to my disciples, "I will return and speak to the spirit of man, when he has known sin in its greatest height," but I warned them in what way I would return, spiritually, and here you have me fulfilling my promise. Those disciples asked me, "How will we recognize you?" And I gave you the signs of my coming. But you see that although those apostles are not on earth, you whom I have chosen at this time to give my teaching to you, have known the voice of your Father.

12. When I arrived at Calvary and took my chalice, many of those who are now hearing me speak through the channel of man were present. They did not understand who the One who was speaking to them was and those are you who despised my teaching and who now say to me: "Teacher, we love you, we want to follow you, if at another time we did not recognize you, now we understand our mistake and we ask for forgiveness. Let us follow closely in your footsteps."

13. And I say to you: O disciples, open your hearts and let my word, like a fertile seed, germinate, grow and bear fruit, let this teaching leave in you all its benefits and may these be for all your brothers and sisters!

14. The time is coming when the human spirit will seek the truth, by then my seed will be scattered over the entire face of the Earth and apostles will arise everywhere,

15. Today prepare yourselves, be patient in the struggle. All your sufferings will be rewarded, feel my caress and my forgiveness that come to soften your sorrows. In this way you are purifying yourselves to come to Me clean and by speaking to you like this, you feel peace and your heart is calmed.

16. Leave your sadness, do not look for me on the path of pain, come to Me who am love.

17. I want to see you strong, patiently carrying your cross and spreading gifts in your path. Watch over each of your works so that you may always be worthy of the peace that I offer you.

18. Multitudes, my children who come in search of light: you wait for my words, you wait for my thoughts to be able to forget your bitterness.

19. Here you have gathered and found my light in the essence of my teaching. When you talk to each other, you have understood that it was the same cause that made you all look for me in this word and that this cause was the thirst for truth, the thirst for love.

Love one another!

20. There is very little that I have had to give you, people, because everything that you have come to ask of me, you already carried in your spirit. I have only had to teach you to look into the eternal of your being so that there you may discover your inheritance and your wealth.
21. Only my light opens the eyes of the spirit to the truth, only it illuminates the endless path of true wisdom, the path of your redemption.
22. The more you search on that path, the more you will find; the deeper you go, the greater treasures you will find, treasures that were hidden but that exist in your spirit and in the life to which he belongs.
23. How many riches that you had forgotten and how many new wonders, you will find on this path!
24. You have to learn a lot to become sensitive to my inspirations, and to my calls. How many times do you perceive the vibrations of the spiritual without being able to understand who is calling you! That language is so confusing for you that you fail to understand and end up attributing spiritual manifestations to hallucinations or material causes.
25. Hard are your hearts and foolish are your understandings that do not allow the spirit to receive the influence of its true abode. Not so the people of God in the early times, spirituality was cultivated by those men of simple heart and high spirit, who were concerned with the fulfillment of the Divine Law and the observance of the laws of the Earth.
26. I want to be felt and loved again as in those times, but in a more spiritual way.
27. This was announced by prophets, by my word and by one of my apostles. If you really came to unite all those revelations into one, you would be amazed at the clarity with which they tell you about this time that you are living and the manifestations that you are contemplating,
28. My communication through the human understanding will be brief, because if it were prolonged you would stay stationary, you would devote yourselves only to recreating yourself with my word and you would end up familiarizing yourselves with my presence. Soon my manifestation in this form will end and then you will be forced to study what you have heard, to perfect your prayer to feel my presence and to prepare yourselves better to become worthy of my wonders,
29. Two mistakes I wish you to avoid: that you get stuck in the routine of your practices, and that you pretend to walk fast. Go step by step, firmly to the goal that I set for you, so you will ascend, cleaning the stains of your spirit and paying off debts; you will be approaching eternal life, destined as a shelter for all spirits when they reach the perfect state.

Love one another!

30. When you hear me, O my little ones, some of you pray imploring my forgiveness, others weep: I see tears of love, of repentance, of fear: I receive everything. See how many ways you are listened to by your Teacher, who knows how to interpret all languages.

31. When you are listening to me, you would not want this hour to pass. What peace, what tranquility, what infinite sweetness! your spirit tells me. But I answer you: this peace, this sweetness, this joy of feeling, of loving, of knowing and of power, you will have in the spiritual life, not for an hour, but for all eternity.

32. I will wait for you in that Promised Land and my light will follow you on your journey until you reach Me, because I am the light that descends to illuminate your path.

33. In my word I have given you prophecies that you have seen fulfilled, so that those who hear your testimony may share in your faith. How much joy there will be in those who, living dead to the faith, suddenly open their eyes and discover eternal life above them and within them, the likeness to the same Divinity! In that instant, existence will change for those beings, because they will stop being those who ask to be those who give thanks. Because the one who asks is because he has not recognized that he has enough, and the one who gives thanks is the one who is convinced that he has more than he deserves.

34. When you contemplate the wonders of nature and realize that you have been objects of divine love and charity, has not a thanksgiving sprung from your heart? What greater proof of gratitude can you give me at that moment, than your admiration, your humility and your confession of my greatness? It was then neither pain, nor need, nor interest, that have exalted your love for Me.

35. When you say a prayer of gratitude, accompany it with works that confirm that feeling.

36. I must remove all confusion from you, because the time in which I speak to you in this way is already very short and at the end of 1950, you will recognize in yourselves a greater understanding of my Work, because you will have studied my teaching more thoroughly, helped by the wise counsels of my spiritual world. These pedestals, to whom the mission of transmitting the divine message has been entrusted, will increasingly be prepared with greater knowledge of their responsibility.

37. By the time I lift up my word, there will be a cleansing of practices and customs among you all. Then, whoever wants to follow me with the banner of truth, let him get up and follow me, and whoever out of selfishness or personal interest persists in falsifying what is pure, will be subject to suffer the consequences of his disobedience and lack of zeal.

38. I will not be the one to punish the son: he will pass his sentence himself. All weeds will be cut off by the roots.

Love one another!

39. To this spiritualist people, I have liberated them, I have illuminated their fields and I have removed the barriers and obstacles, but for so many benefits, they also have great responsibilities, Watch, so that you listen clearly to the voice of your conscience, which will indicate what you should do and will give you the alert voice at every moment.

40. In this year, which has been one of preparation for you, because you have struggled to break the chains that bound you to a fanaticism that impeded your spiritual development, you had the great will to divest yourselves of many prejudices. From that moment you feel freer and closer to the truth, now you will feel stronger for the fight.

41. How many events will happen! How many small worlds that man has created will be destroyed! Verily I say to you, all false greatness and all selfish work will be annihilated.

42. Among you, there are few who have understood my teaching, but when the time comes for my departure, I will leave my disciples with the knowledge and the necessary strength to face the struggle, because the Master is forgiving of you, because he sees your effort, which although small, is worthy and I receive it. You are convinced that you are working for the spirit, that what you sow now with bitterness will bear sweet fruits tomorrow. Who, knowing this, will dare to waste his time?

43. Soon you will see that my Doctrine is being made known in different languages. Then, my word, my teaching, will put you in communication with men from distant regions, and even if you have never looked at each other, you will recognize each other, although there are lands and seas in between, you will be united and identified by my Work.

44. When the year 1950 ends there will be uncertainty and doubt in many of you. Why do some who have greater intelligence than those who believe in my communication doubt my manifestations? Because it is not human knowledge, nor is it the mind that can judge my truth, and when man thus understands it, he allows himself to be invaded by a fear of everything new, of everything that he judges unknown, to reject it unconsciously. And you, the weak, the unprepared, those who cannot reach the height of men recognized for their intelligence, are those who believe, those who have faith and know how to delve into the mysteries of the spiritual. Why? For it is the spirit that reveals to the mind eternal life and its wonders.

45. Human intelligence represents a force, with which you are going to engage in struggle, because through it, man has forged ideas and concepts of the spiritual, which have not been revealed to him by the spirit.

46. For that struggle you will be strong, with a strength that will also come from the spirit. Your strength will never rest on your matter, nor on the power of money, nor on earthly supports; only your faith in the truth that you carry will make you win in the contest.

Love one another!

47. The world will tremble when my word is heard among the nations, because the spirit of humanity, which is prepared for this revelation, will vibrate with joy and at the same time with fear; then, whoever wants to know the truth, let him free himself from the slavery of his material ideas and recreate himself before the luminous horizons that are presented to his sight. But whoever persists in his obfuscation and in fighting against this light, remains free to do so.

48. Conversion to spirituality will bring friendship and fraternity among the nations, but you must prepare yourselves, because the contest will be great. If men rise up in wars, it is not because this is my will, but because they have not understood the Law of God.

49. Since spiritual evolution is subject to a just law, man finds purification in his path, in this way he makes himself justice before God.

50. This time has surprised humanity very far from the road. War, famine, plague, mourning and destruction are voices that speak of the lack of charity, spirituality and justice that prevail in the world.

51. Understand that I inspire you with peace, I have never incited you to war.

52. In the midst of this chaos, I have come to teach you, taking you away from the whirlwind of passions to reveal to you what I promised you in other times, to tell you that, although you are small and humble, your spiritual preparation and your faith will transform you into strong soldiers and self-sacrificing apostles of my Work.

53. The world will feel my presence in you, it will remember my Law forgotten today and it will know the new revelations and teachings. Humanity will see me in all my splendor as I receive the testimony of your works of love.

54. If your faith weakens in the face of great trials, you will not be able to inspire your brothers and sisters with faith, you will not be able to heal the sick, or move the sinner's heart, or comfort the sad. You will feel at times deprived of that power to illuminate the paths, to open doors to those in need. You will feel unworthy to take the blind man by the hand to guide him and then your heart will weep bitterly. It will be when you pray with all your trust placed in Me that I will receive you, I will listen to you, I will give peace to your spirit and I will light the lamp of your faith with the inextinguishable light of my love.

55. I have wanted to form with you a people, a family united in my Law, that loves one another, where there is no ill will, so that you may serve as an example to your brothers and be the foundation of my sanctuary.

56. I am not asking for impossible things, I just want there to be truth in your works and words. If you practice my teaching with humility and understanding, if you know how to have virtue

Love one another!

and simplicity in your life, you will not have to speak or strive to awaken the spirit of your brothers, the testimony of your charity will suffice.

57. You will not be the only ones on whom this responsibility rests, new multitudes, new farmers and new soldiers will come with as much or greater zeal and love than you, those who will manage to take a step further on the path of evolution.

58. As I taught the twelve apostles of the Second Time to heal the sick, to love one's neighbor, to forgive offenses, to free the possessed and to raise the dead with words and deeds of love, I have also taught you, so that you may be the true apostles of my Doctrine.

59. Quiet your mind, prepare your heart, for truly I tell you that according to your preparation, so you will receive from Me and I can tell you: here you have me fulfilling my promise that I would be with you again.

60. Speak to me in the most intimate of your being, because I listen to your spiritual language, you make me aware of your vicissitudes, but I also contemplated that you suffer when you see the suffering that humanity rushes like a cup of bitterness in this time, because the world has unknown me and has fallen into the clutches of temptation and is debating in its darkness and suffering. I approach full of humility to knock on the doors of every heart to give men comfort, peace, bread for their spirits, but humanity has forgotten ME, throws me away from itself because it has unknown me. Humanity cries its loneliness because it feels far away from me, because it has not heard this word that I am giving to you, that is why I remind you again of the sublime mission that you have to fulfill among humanity.

61. I have filled you with my power so that you may awaken the spirits, so that you may give my peace, so that you may pray for those who do not know how to pray, so that feeling the pain of your brothers, you may pray for them. You are the people to whom I have awakened and to whom I have graced so that you may take the first steps of fulfillment full of love, fraternity and forgiveness. Be the true disciples who study and practice the lesson that I have come to deliver to you, because as my disciples I will leave you on earth.

62. People: among you are the unbelievers who are not satisfied with the essence of my word, those who, not feeling a true faith in my spiritual manifestation, seek me in materialism, in material songs and prayers, in rites and ceremonies, because their spirits have not yet been strengthened in the truth and for this reason they turn away from Me.

63. I have taught you a lot, I have promised to dwell in the sanctuary that you prepare for me in your heart, but those who practice a materialized cult believe that they please me and fulfill their mission better and I say to them: I have clearly given you my teaching, why do you still remain asleep? I have spoken a lot to you and very little is what you have learned, when I have

Love one another!

come to make great revelations to you, you have rebelled and said: this way of worshiping the Father does not please us, we will remain stationed in our practices because the way of paying a spirit-to-Spirit worship to the Father, we have not learned it. But I tell you: the times will pass and you will fall asleep and you will not have the luminous awakening that lifts your spirit, tomorrow you will think yourselves orphans of Me and being so close to you you will not feel me because you have not learned to feel me.

64. Remember, O beloved people, that in all times your Father has spoken to you. In the Second Time the Divine Master showed you the path of evolution, leaving imprinted on it his footprints so that you reach the true Homeland. At this time I have enlightened your spirit, I have prepared you with my word and with my grace so that you may rise up to work in imitation of Elijah and thus become the guides of humanity.

65. This is the time when I have come to gather and to gather the twelve tribes of the chosen people of Israel so that they may receive anew the teaching of the Divine Word. As a Teacher I have materialized my teaching among you. With my word I have come to prepare you, to guide you, but this form of communication with you will soon pass.

66. Israel, become the guides of humanity, give him this bread of eternal life, show him this Spiritual Work so that the different religions will be spiritualized in my Doctrine and thus the Kingdom of God will be over all men.

67. I come to give you milk and honey, because you are the people who have to fulfill a delicate mission, a mission that will not be a heavy cross on your shoulders. You are the people who have once again recognized me and you want to rise up full of spirituality to show your banner before humanity.

68. I have taught you to live in harmony with me and to be humble and simple in all your acts and thoughts. I have taught you that while man feeds his wars to kill himself, you must be the soldiers of my Divinity, who carry in your hands the weapons of light to combat hatred and the darkness of the world.

69. See, my people, how humanity is struggling around you in its anguish and in its pain and you are the ones indicated to bring the comfort, the encouragement and the love of my Divine Spirit.

70. Behold, when you have fulfilled in this way, you will feel my peace and from this peace you will share humanity. Strip yourselves of all material ambition and put on my love so that my mercy may be manifested for you throughout the earthly world.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 250

1. What spirit, hearing me speak of the Land of Promise, does not feel the desire to dwell in it? The purpose of my communication between you is to help your spirit to reach the abode of light and eternal peace, from where the greatness of your Creator is perceived. A path has been traced for you from all time, so that through it you may arrive at the gates of that eternity, of that life that awaits your spirit.
2. I have forgiven you and I have lightened your burden of restitution so that you may hasten your step, wash away your guilt and feel comforted to start the walk again. Great is the mission and the struggle that you have on Earth, but it is greater in these times of wars and calamities, in which you must learn to pray with such devotion that your spirit, invisible and intangible to others, manages to stop the advance of the war and spread the mantle of my peace over the peoples.
3. That nation where you dwell is not the New Jerusalem, because that city awaits you spiritually; but it has been chosen for my manifestation at this time and will be like a door that will lead you to the white city that my apostle John contemplated in his ecstasy.
4. Foreigners will enter your city and you will see them as brothers by the spirit, without despising those because they are of other races.
5. Lift up your thoughts for a few moments and I will make the rumor of war reach your heart, the lament of men, the pain of mothers, the cry of children, so that you understand your mission and rise up to fulfill it. This is the time of justice, in which you are seeing how the rich miser and the powerful and selfish nation have their power taken away from them; just as the one who has taken what is foreign without the permission of its owner to increase his wealth, the day has also come to see how other hands take away what he rightfully owned.
6. You, in your material poverty, think that you are exempt from my justice, but I tell you that you are mistaken, because you can also become rich greedy for the spiritual wealth that I am giving you.
7. Today I have invited you to raise your thoughts so that you may try to feel the pain that afflicts the nations and I have contemplated that you still do not know how to feel the pain of your brothers, even when even the air you breathe is saturated with that pain. Will it be necessary for you to go through that test and to hurry that chalice, so that you can understand the pain that overwhelms humanity? Your heart is still hardened and the crystal clear water of love does not flow from it.

Love one another!

8. Blessed is the one who rises up to serve his brothers, because he has seen the calamities that afflict them, I will give him rest in my bosom after his work is finished. Remember that when life smiled at you, you have seen with indifference those who suffer, and others, after having known misery and having reached splendor, instead of helping those who knock at their doors, reject them from their presence and tell them: Go your way, suffer and fight, as I suffered and fought and then you will have what I achieved with so much work.

9. My Doctrine teaches you that if the peace that your heart enjoys in the light of your spirit, you have reached it through great trials or sufferings. I tell you, that you distribute these jewels among your brothers without trying to know if they have made merits to possess them.

10. My word has done in you the same as when Lazarus was raised from the dead. A breath of death had penetrated into your heart destroying all hope that you had harbored to survive this war that threatens your peace every moment. But at the same time that the rumors of the war have arrived, you have heard that the voice of the Master is being heard in the bosom of a congregation of simple and humble hearts, and without asking you any more about whether it would be true, if such a miracle were possible, you have come in search of me, because you know that I am peace.

11. When you heard this voice, every fiber of your spirit was moved and you exclaimed, "It is You, my Lord, who speaks." However, your faith has not yet become absolute, because when you are with me, you are still afraid, like those disciples who were sailing with me in a boat, when they saw the waves of the sea rising, they cried out, "Lord, Lord, save us who are perishing."

12. Why do you fear, O people, if you find yourselves refugees under the protection of my mercy? Why do you distrust my power? Do not thereby make your effort to come and listen to me useless and sterile. Realize that many to hear my word come from distant regions, others have to overcome the skepticism of their family others are forced to abandon their material jobs and their duties of the world and that sacrifice should not be sterile.

13. Consider that if, instead of doubts and mistrust, you come to place all your faith in my word, it, being written with the fire of your love in your spirit, will illuminate you every moment and strengthen you in each of your trials.

14. Your spirit is very much afraid of the chains of slavery, because it already knows the taste of that cup of bitterness.

15. You love peace intensely and it is this longing of your spirit that has brought me to you, O people, because you know that peace has been concentrated all in Me. It would be in vain for you to look for it in the various human institutions, among the men of power or among the

Love one another!

most advanced theories of Moderna, because humanity has lost that treasure. When man wants to recover that gift that he has rejected, he will inevitably have to look for it in Me, as it happened with you.

16. Clear and accessible to all my children is the lesson that I have come to give you, because I want to prepare you so that you will be the emissaries of this good news who will discover to humanity the best way to seek me to find peace.

17. Here you have fulfilled the word that I gave you when in the Second Time Jesus thanked his Father for having hidden his wisdom from the wise and knowledgeable, instead he had given it and revealed it to the humble. Yes, my people, because those whom you call wise, magnify themselves and want to humiliate the humble, teaching them only what they consider the crumbs of bread, which they have received from Me; while the poor, the humble, who do know the needs that life presents and their deprivations when they come to own something, feel that it is too much for them and help others. Now I add that, when the miser becomes generous and the proud humble, they will instantly come to enjoy what I have in store for the one who knows how to practice virtue because my love is not partial, it is universal, it is for all my children.

18. All this you must know because if anyone wants to become wise in my Doctrine, do not forget that to achieve it, he must first be humble like Solomon whom I made king and wise to the extent that his name was famous and respected in the world of that time, the one who marveled at the wisdom of his counsels and his judgments; but all his power, his light and splendor fell under the force of my justice, when he failed to my orders.

19. People: fight and work for peace, as Israel conquered the Promised Land after so many vicissitudes and conflicts that it had to go through and overcome. I know that your spirit understands me well when I talk about Israel, because you carry that seed in your being and that history was written in your conscience.

20. There is your experience, evolution and light, there is the open book in your spirit, pointing out the Law and preventing you from falling into error. I have caused your spirit to come to incarnate at this time, far from ancient earthly possessions that would have materialized for you as has happened in other races and peoples, so that your only passion would be to open a spiritual gap to humanity, show it where to direct its steps and lead it to the peace of my Kingdom of justice and love.

21. Today you come in search of charity, and who can say that he has not received it? The sick have healed, the tired walkers have found peace and the hungry and thirsty for spirituality, have calmed their hunger and thirst; but there are still among those who follow me some who have not woken up, who doubt and ask for proof to believe, to them I am going to grant what they

Love one another!

need, according to my will, but it is not the earthly possessions that I am going to give them, I have for my children the goods of the spirit and of them I will give without limit to the one who asks me with their works of charity and love for their brothers.

22. I seek the spirit that is part of my being, to teach and guide him, I want to lift him up and make Him come to Me, but not everyone recognizes me, nor do they know how to receive me. The world and its innumerable trials have embittered your heart and you do not have the strength to think about the spiritual life and I tell you that now that the world has become hostile to you, you must more eagerly seek refuge in my infinite love.

23. My Doctrine falls slowly on you like an incessant drop of crystalline water, it will lay the foundations of faith, hope, trust for the work that I have entrusted to each spirit.

24. The elements are unleashed against man, you should not be afraid, because you know that I have given you a power to overcome evil and protect your brothers. You can order those elements of destruction to stop and they will obey. If you keep praying and watching, you will be able to do wonders and surprise the world.

25. Pray with purity, make communion with my Spirit, do not look for a certain place for it. Pray under a tree, on a path, on the top of a mountain, or in the corner of your bedchamber and I will descend to converse with you to enlighten you and to give you strength.

26. When you hear this word, open your heart and let its light quicken you, and then, already clean and prepared, go into the world shedding the testimony of what you have received. Many offer their first fruits to me full of joy, while others, fearful, hide their seed. These put all their effort and did not obtain the desired fruit, but I see their zeal, their love, and I say to them: wait, persevere and you will gather.

27. Take care that the bad seed does not prosper, that it does not germinate in the earth. Today that the time is favorable for sowing, work and I will help you to cultivate.

28. I have left your nation in the image of the second Jerusalem, soon brothers, your of different races, will come to it, and seeing it prodigal, their ambitions will awaken and they will want to dispossess you. I warn you and I tell you: I have prepared it to offer peace to tired walkers, bread to the hungry and light to the spirits; I do not want to see them turned into lords and you into slaves; I inspire you with love, justice, so that you may live in peace.

29. Take advantage of the time and analyze my teaching because it is already approaching 1950 when I will stop speaking by this means, let me correct you and take you step by step to perfection.

Love one another!

30. Mary watches over you and although you do not look at her, you feel that her love and consolation pours into your being like a dew of grace. The sad have been filled with hope, the sinners are purified and you have all been blessed and anointed by It. Seek in the Divine Mother the consolation to your sorrows. Do you think that she can deny her company and protection to her children when she is sought with love? No, people, in his divine spirit you will find only love, tenderness and charity.

31. Women of the world, imitate Mary, evoke the time when she lived near you as a virtuous woman and selfless mother and you will feel your spirit fill with strength.

32. And you, men who have been created in my likeness and who are on the path of trials, feeling divine justice, fill yourselves with strength, use your gifts and govern your life with love and prudence.

33. To strengthen you, I say to you, eat of this bread and you will never die. Drink of this crystal clear water and you will never be thirsty again.

34. In this Age I have come to communicate with you in this form to prepare your spirit for spirit-to-Spirit communication. I come to speak to you at length so that you may come to know the divine essence of my word and not be confused with other doctrines.

35. I have made you enter a path of regeneration so that you will not feel ashamed when you are in my presence and so that you will feel worthy to listen to me.

36. I contemplate to the innermost depths of your heart. I still discover what you are about to do, so do not be surprised that sometimes I correct you before you have failed.

37. Thus, when the Father formed the world and gave it as a destiny to be a valley of atonement. He already knew that his children would have weaknesses and faults in their way, that a dwelling would be needed for them to make the first payment towards regeneration and Perfection.

38. When the first human beings inhabited the Earth, the Creator placed his love in them and endowed them with spirit, lit his light in consciousness, at the same time they were given free will.

39. And while some struggled to persevere in the good, fighting all temptations in order to remain clean and worthy of the Lord and according to their conscience, others, from sin to sin and from lack to lack, were forging a chain of sins, link by link, guided only by the voice of the senses, dominated by their passions, sowing error and temptation among their brothers and sisters.; but next to these troubled spirits, my prophets have also come as messenger angels of my Divinity, to awaken humanity to warn it of the lurking and to announce my arrival.

Love one another!

40. The spirits of darkness, crossing the spiritual path of humanity, confuse it by inducing it to idolatry, paganism, fanaticism.
41. My prophets, my messengers, my servants, have come to fight perversity and falsehood, they have come to suffer and die for their brothers, pointing with their index finger the way of truth, justice and love.
42. Seek the word of the prophets and in it you will see that they were preparing you from that time and were telling you about deeds that were to be fulfilled. See how Joel spoke to you about these times of spiritual manifestations. Realize that all the prophets have fought idolatry to teach spirit-to-Spirit communication.
43. When Christ came into the world, humanity had already sinned a lot, the flood had already washed the face of the earth. Sodom and Gomorrah had been consumed by fire and Babylon had been destroyed. He was coming to claim disobedience to his Law and the blood of his prophets and he also had to be judged and killed by his own children.
44. The Word became man, and took flesh from a virginal womb, spoke of humility, forgiveness, love and spiritual elevation, and was persecuted and judged. Being God, he suffered and died; as a man, he was mocked and mocked.
45. Men who have managed to penetrate the mysteries of those revelations have discovered the truth and bow to it today.
46. But at this time confusion arises again, and men, full of pride in their false greatness, try to banish the name of Jesus and his Doctrine from the human heart, behold the darkness. Meanwhile, the Father, in fulfillment of Joel's prophecy, opens a new era and pours out his spirit in all flesh and in every spirit he lets himself be heard, makes himself felt and lets himself be contemplated, manifesting himself in many forms.
47. Nature opens her bosom and surprises the world and science by revealing secrets that have amazed man and that are voices that speak of a wisdom and a power that is above all human knowledge. The graves keep the dead, but the spirits escape and materialize to testify to the survival of the spirit.
48. The eyes of men, the same in the child, in the young or in the old, cross the material to delve into the Beyond and contemplate the spiritual life.
49. Hear these clumsy and humble mouths speak to you of divine teachings, and you will find that this manifestation is one of the greatest of this time announced many centuries before.

Love one another!

50. Who has not had dreams that have been true prophecies and then you have seen them fulfilled? It is the time of the light, of the awakening of the spirit that had become lethargic with science, marveling at the material discoveries.

51. Men have also called this time the time of lights, because of its science. Look at them like birds crossing the heights; see them dominating the seas and the land, and how they have found light to illuminate the night. Every day they discover strength and elements to combine them and create new surprises for humanity, but that light has blinded them. Materialism and vanity have made them deaf to the voice of the heart and conscience,

52. Today the light of the Holy Spirit descends to the world so that men may lift up their faces and recognize that there is only one God and there is only one Law in which everyone must unite so that the works of humanity may be great and worthy of the Creator.

53. Do not be confused, because before the Sixth Seal closes, great events will happen, the stars will give great signs, the nations of the Earth will groan and three parts of this planet will disappear and only one will remain in which the seed of the Holy Spirit will sprout as new life. Humanity will begin a new existence united by a single doctrine, a single language and the same bond of peace and fraternity.

54. How far are you from the time when you lived under the natural law carrying in your conscience the voice of the Lord, who said to the first: "Grow and multiply, fill the earth".

55. Now spirituality will make you return to simplicity and naturalness, but carrying in your spirit the light that you have gathered through the long journey.

56. The light of consciousness that illuminated man's first step and accompanied him along paths and paths, over peaks and abysses, will make him return to the beginning of the path, consciousness never goes astray because it is my own light. Peradventure did you hear that she ever said to you: kill your brother, that she ordered you to ignore the father who fathered you or the mother who conceived you? Did you hear that she advised you to take the forbidden? No, my children, conscience has been a good guide, counselor and judge, because I am in conscience.

57. That is why I have always told you that wherever you are, you have me with you. Then why, if I am omnipotent, do you look for me in objects made by your hands? Why do you have to enter certain enclosures to say: Is the Lord here, because this is his house, when you know that I am universal? Why do you allow yourselves to be dazzled with feasts and ornaments if you know that in the splendor of Nature and in the inner sanctuary of your spirit I dwell and manifest Myself?

58. Study my Teaching as good disciples and there will be more light in your spirit.

Love one another!

59. While my word descends day after day among you, faith is kindled in some and doubt is raised in others; some intend to amend and others doubt if in truth it will be I who limit myself in this word, to believe and be regenerated. They feel the desire to contemplate Me in order to believe in Me and stop tormenting Themselves, but not seeing me with their material eyes, they look for spiritual and supernatural phenomena to ignite their faith.

60. Others close their eyes trying to penetrate the invisible to contemplate my face and in their effort they have become fatigued, but when their tired mind has penetrated the dream, the spirit remains elevated in the spaces. I have come down to converse with them, give them my teaching and ignite their faith. Upon awakening from that deep sleep, both the spirit and the body have felt renewed and have contemplated life illuminated by a new light. Then you vaguely remember your dream and say: I dreamed of Jesus, has the Master really been with me?

61. Truly I tell you, the spirit has many eyes to behold me. Recognize this gift and develop it, because through it the word of that prophet who said that the time would come when humanity would have prophetic visions and dreams will be fulfilled.

62. I also say to you, study these lessons well so that you will not go looking for the false prophets and seers of this world and believe in them.

63. In all times I have prepared your spirit for him to communicate directly with me and in this Third Time I should have already reached a great elevation; if that had been, when I came in spirit, you would not have hesitated nor would you have wanted to touch me with your hands.

64. When I tell you about the early times, many of you understand nothing because you have not even read the scriptures.

65. I am manifesting my third teaching since the year of 1866 and everything being foretold, many of you have doubted, some out of ignorance and others out of confusion due to misinterpretations. Therefore, now that I have prepared the room and the table for you to come and eat the delicacy of eternal life, I have found you unprepared and I have had to manifest myself with infinite patience in anticipation of your elevation and your awakening. ,

66. Regenerate yourselves, put aside your religious fanaticism, stop being hypocritical and selfish and you will feel like new beings; then you will not have to wonder if it will be I who descends among you, because the purity of your heart will let your spirit feel my presence. Faith is one of the greatest virtues, reach for it.

67. You are every moment before the blind, before the paralyzed, before the homeless; you have to heal them with your faith and kindle the light in the hearts of your brothers.

Love one another!

68. There are already examples among you of what you can achieve with your faith in Me; there are many testimonies of the wonders that you can achieve with faith.

69. Do not let 1950 surprise you weak in your faith, because great will be your tribulation, because you will feel like orphans.

70. Today I stand before the walkers to show them the true way. I do not stop to judge whether her garments are regal or miserable, but to search her heart for a sanctuary.

71. To the one who is falling down overcome by fatigue, I help him to get up and make him understand that when he has blasphemed he has rejected my strength and my light.

72. Pray that your spirits will not be disturbed in trials, because in an instant of violence you can become blind and lose what you have in your spirit.

73. Now you will be able to realize why humanity has been stripping itself of everything that made it great and spiritually elevated.

74. I have come out to meet you, because I have seen you about to fall into the abyss, ready to ask that your days be shortened, but when you heard my word you rose up realizing that you will have to dwell on earth until the moment marked by my Divinity.

75. To prove to you that your spiritual gifts are with you again, I have said to you: stretch out your hand in my name when the elements are unleashed and you will see that they obey you.

76. These wonders will increase your faith and when you least think about it, you will have become my labourers; then you will receive deeper lessons from your Teacher so that you will achieve great preparation and know how to receive those who will come to test you and those who will want to destroy you.

77. If you truly know how to bear witness to my word, you will see many of your brothers glorifying me by fulfilling the commandment that says to you, "Love one another."

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 251

1. At this time, you will marvel, when you see the wonders that you can do with your gifts, then you will no longer feel poor or disinherited, because at every step you will have proof that I love you and that I have set my gaze on you.
2. The gifts were deposited in your spirit from the moment of your formation; but it was necessary that I came to teach you and that you walked a lot, always evolving so that those gifts began to manifest.
3. This time is precisely in which the spirit of humanity has felt that it is living in a new era, which is illuminated by the light of a new day. He has experienced a shudder, a restlessness that has made him wake up from the deep lethargy in which his gifts and potencies were dormant.
4. Now humanity is questioning, it only senses, but the hour is coming when it exclaims with certainty: Behold the way! And follow it with faith.
5. Who will be able to stop the advance of the spirit of this humanity, once it undertakes the march and what power will manage to change the route traced by my light? Nothing and no one will be able to stop the spiritual awakening of men, when they rise up after the inheritance and the message that the Third Time has brought them.
6. I could have awakened you a long time ago, but I wanted to reach you at the right moment, when you had tired of the deep sleep in which you had been sleeping and when the horror of your sins and your continuous wars freed you from the passions of your matter.
7. Today one people, tomorrow another and the day after another, will wake up illuminated by an inner light that will tell everyone about spirituality.
8. At the moment of the awakening of these peoples, I will be ready to manifest myself before them. It will be the voice of the Father responding to the call of the children: but truly I tell you, I will not manifest myself to all in the same way; for example: this communication that I have had with you through the human understanding, was granted only to you and you can consider yourselves as the people who first woke up at the arrival of this Era.
9. The time to communicate in this way with you is already appointed and there is no spiritualist who ignores the year and the day for the completion of this stage.
10. At the conclusion of my lesson among you, you will have to prepare to spread this seed among the peoples of the Earth, with which you will greatly help your brothers in the critical moments of their awakening. They, in the certainty of their forebodings, in the reality of my

Love one another!

message, will prepare to receive me in a spiritual way and just as I manifested myself among you and poured myself out according to the preparation of each congregation and of each spokesman, in the same way I will pour myself out in those, according to the spirituality of each people and the preparation that there is in their congregations.

11. Write and keep my word so that, when the time comes, you will make it known, because it will be the foundation and starting point for the new peoples that are emerging in the world to the spiritual life.

12. Do not let my message be mixed up with the materiality and the errors of those who have served me as instruments, because then you will not have delivered clean the fruit that I have come to entrust to you. I have taught you for a long time to know my divine essence, so that you may depart from every human tendency.

13. The light of my Spirit will follow in the footsteps of those who understand me and wake up tomorrow interpreting my commands as faithfully as possible, because they, on their way, will see that their struggle, their sacrifices and efforts have not been in vain. I will come to surprise you in your work, announcing to you that other peoples are already waiting for you, that you can already get up to sow because the seed has reached its maturity.

14. There will be spiritual excitement and tears of joy in my disciples when they witness the fulfillment of my word.

15. You will not have to go knocking on doors looking for someone to listen to you, because you will find that it will be your brothers who seek you and call you. It is enough for me that you are prepared and I will be the one who will point out the ways, who will inspire you what you should do and who will put in your path those who have to approach my people in demand of a testimony of love, of spirituality, of charity.

16. When you come to form with your harmony the people that I expect from you, you will not have to make an effort to make yourselves known, because it will be others who fulfill that mission, spreading from heart to heart the news that there is a people in whose bosom shines the light of a divine message that is the bread of spiritual life for all men.

17. Trust in Me, people. I tell you, if you are thrown out of the bosom of your society, if they reject you from the cities where you live, I will take you away from your persecutors, I will take you to the desert, to the mountain, to the valleys or to the shores of the sea and I will feed you there, as I fed the people of Israel in the desert, sending them manna.

18. Now I bring a new manna for my people, the one who will soon descend, as soon as trials weigh down my chosen ones.

Love one another!

19. The trials will come, because my word never ceases to be fulfilled, they will serve to unite this people, as Israel was united in Egypt, under the slavery of Pharaoh.

20. When the trials come, only those who love me, the strong and the faithful, will remain on this path; the false, the hypocrites, those who fear the world, those who did not follow me out of love will turn away. It will be enough for Me to see those who truly love me united, to say to the world, "This is my people, this is my seed."

21. I assure you that neither water nor bread will be lacking to those who follow me with all the faith of his spirit, because no one has ever been disappointed in his faith.

22. I already hear that some are asking me in their hearts: "Master, when will all this be?" It is that you are afraid, it is that you tremble when I announce the trials to you, but I tell you, whoever is afraid, do not come to the desert, let him stay in the city, where he likes oppression more because he has become accustomed to servitude and humiliation, but when he opens his eyes to the truth and his heart is filled with courage and faith, come to the desert, run in search of freedom of his spirit and peace of his heart.

23. Do you ask me when that test will come? I tell you, for some it has already arrived and then it will be presented to others, until you are all prepared and strengthened.

24. The tests arrive in such a subtle way that many times you don't even realize when they arrived or when they ended, what would it be like for you, if I announced the date, day and time for you to wait for them?

25. How many of you are already dwelling in the desert of which I have spoken to you this day, and you live fed with the new manna. They are those who, thrown out of the bosom of society, have been unknown by relatives and friends. They are those who have been denied the greeting and the doors of work have been closed to them; they are also those who have been judged as heretics, traitors and apostates and have been thrown out of the bosom of religions.

26. They suffered slander, bad looks, humiliations, ridicule, contempt, but they suffered everything patiently, knowing that they lost nothing and gained the grace to listen to me.

27. They had to retire to the desert, but not to a material desert, but to a spiritual retreat, even though they have materially continued to live where they have always lived,

28. There, in that spiritual retreat, they have found a peace that they did not know before, they have had satisfactions that no one gave them before and if at first they felt loneliness because they did not know how to perceive my presence, today they thank me because they have lacked nothing and because no one has overcome them.

Love one another!

29. The life of frivolities that they previously led, was left behind, everything false, everything superficial passed, because for them the time came to find the truth and embrace it with all the strength of their being.

30. Blessed are the people of good will and faith, for they will not be victims of their enemies. My power stops the hand that treacherously wants to hurt them, my light surprises those who lurk in its path, so that they move forward without stopping, because the Promised Land awaits them, in it there is a feast prepared for when you all penetrate to its bosom.

31. My word has touched the fibers of many hearts that have told me: "Lord, no one like You to tell the truth, because indeed since we rose up to follow you at this time, we had to resist the judgments of our brothers who were like the bitter herbs that your people ate on the night of liberation in Egypt".

32. Think about your faith, O beloved people, and you will see how those very ones who did not know you, will come to swell your ranks, because they too will be called, they too will be given the opportunity to free themselves from their materialized and false life, to fill the emptiness of their spirit with the divine essence that overflows this Work.

33. The call can come to everyone at the same time; but not everyone can answer at the same time. Some will be ready to come, others will not be able to do so because their spirit has not yet evolved to rise to the fulfillment of their mission.

34. I tell you this, so that when I tell you about the called and the chosen, you will know that at all times the called are many and the chosen few, because I select only those who are prepared and all those who were called and did not become among the chosen, will wait a while and will be called again.

35. Do you not remember that many times I have told you that I have knocked for the first, second and third time at the doors of your heart and that until you have been alert and prepared, you have come to my call? Therefore do not despair before those to whom my message reaches and do not show interest.

36. Fulfill your mission of making my word known and be content with the immediate or delayed result of your work.

37. You come to seek in my word the strength that you felt you lacked to move away from the superfluous that is in your life and that is that you had let the customs, habits, traditions and vices of your ancestors take root in your heart.

Love one another!

38. Now the struggle has arisen within you, because the voice of conscience is making itself heard more and more clearly; but your heart still opposes resistance to him, because he, in his materialism, leans more towards matter than spirit.

39. I bless your inner struggle because it is a sign that you feel love for Me, that you grant truth and justice to my word.

40. There are moments when you fear that the flesh will triumph in you, because your faith and your love still feel weak in the face of temptations, it is when you come in haste to listen to me, in the hope of finding in my word the necessary weapons to combat sin and darkness. You arrive contrite, sorry, wishing that, if possible, my gaze would not discover you, although you know that you do not escape my sight for an instant. Then, when you receive the tenderness of my word in your heart, you let your tears run, in a relief that instantly lightens your burden. Then you come to think that if I have received you with such love, it has been because I have not penetrated into your heart nor have I discovered in it everything that embarrasses you in front of Me.

41. Ah, little and weak children, who do not yet know your Teacher! What would become of you who come to seek strength in Me so that you would no longer sin, if instead of words of forgiveness, encouragement, love and wisdom, I received you with judgments and sentences, with complaints, threats and punishments? You would end up doubting these words one day and then give yourself completely into the arms of materialism. Do not say then that my gaze does not discover you at the moments when I give you my word through the spokesman.

42. Look at this group of farmers, servants in this Work: they also arrived like you, with a heart full of sufferings and unleashed passions, they were also moved by my word and knew about the inner struggle of the spirit and the flesh and also believed that my gaze did not discover them among the crowds, because in my word I did not claim their sins. Now they are here, in my countryside, carrying out in peace a mission that I have entrusted to them, because at last faith came to their heart, because serenity was in their spirit after the struggle and because they understood that they could never escape my divine gaze, which follows you wherever you go.

43. Still the world and the flesh tempt them and that serves to test their love, their faith and their loyalty and so that they do not sleep. There are those who usually defy the world when their spiritual strength is still not great enough to free them from all the falls, those are the ones who are falling and rising, those who today move away and tomorrow return until a day comes when they are no longer weak and know how to persevere in the truth to the end.

44. Of you, who today come distressed because you cannot master your weaknesses, I will make new labors, even if it seems impossible for now, that you can be useful to someone; then

Love one another!

you will see a miracle take place in your being, because you will contemplate your spiritual transformation. Then the weak will feel strong, and the unbeliever will be fervent.

45. Blessed are those who, when they sin, repent and weep for having offended me. Blessed are the poor in spirit, because I have come to give them courage and make them triumph over the world, sin, materialism and vice.

46. Tomorrow you will have to bear witness to the miracle of your conversion, to the wonder of your regeneration. Tomorrow you will be an open book before your brothers and from your pages, that is, from your past, you will draw all the light of the experience and wisdom acquired in my Work, so that you may offer it to your brothers, as the ripe fruit of your struggle, of your preparation and of your triumph.

47. In the nations, in the counties and villages, where men long for my arrival, where the presence of my word is felt, the testimony of my labourers will arrive like a true dew on the thirsty spirit of men.

48. I have already told you that my witnesses and followers will have to be denied, mocked and persecuted; but they will also be believed and blessed by others, that will be another struggle that I will also bless, because having a struggle, there will be triumph.

49. In order that all men on earth may attest to the truth of this message, I have caused those signs prophesied in ancient times, prophecies that spoke of my new coming, to be felt throughout the world; thus, when this good news reaches the nations, men will search and investigate everything that has been spoken in all these times and surprised and joyful they will find what was announced and promised for my new coming, has been faithfully fulfilled, as befits one who has only one will, one word and one law.

50. I have told you in my teachings that life is the via dolorosa of the spirit and the end of his existence on Earth; it is his calvary in which you will try to imitate me, putting my examples into practice.

51. Blessed are the spirits who know how to reach with faith and virtue to the top, because at the moment of detaching themselves from the envelope, they will experience the caress of the Father as a reward for their strength and their love: those are the ones who will penetrate without stumbling into eternity.

52. My word at this time will help men to understand the full meaning of my Law and my Doctrine and the fulfillment that humanity gives to them will provide happiness. Happiness of the heart and peace of the spirit, because the perfect bliss will only be found by the spirit in the dwelling to which he belongs.

Love one another!

53. How many opportunities you have at every step to be good and useful to your fellow human beings. Every home is a favorable field to sow my seed; every city and every town are like a land thirsty for charity and love, and I have been making you sowers so that you can spread your comfort among humanity and sow peace.

54. Works, words and prayers are the means that you must and can use to fulfill the mission of serving and loving your brothers and sisters in the world.

55. I have taught you the perfect prayer, the one that is the true language of the spirit, the one that puts man in direct communication with me.

56. I have given you the gift of the word, which is an expression of the light that is in the spirit and of the love that treasures the heart.

57. People, who listen to my word: do not say that I am asking too much of you, when I know better than yourselves what you are capable of.

58. Today you feel weak, clumsy, powerless and unworthy, because you examine your interior and discover many weaknesses, many needs that do not let you feel the pain of others; but first I am going to heal you, to make you feel my peace, to strengthen your heart and to clear your path and then you will not feel shyness, nor will you have doubt or feel incapable.

59. That is why I have left you listening to me for a while, strengthening you little by little in my word, without yet sending you to the regions; but when your spirit is saturated with my essence, it will not wait for trials or signs to get up, because it will know how to receive by inspiration whatever it should do.

60. Pray, people, and while you pray I will pour out my peace on all the peoples of the earth, I will bless your homes, I will illuminate your paths.

61. I will give you a proof that what I have promised you is true. What proof will that be? The one that you see realized in your life something that you have been waiting for for a long time, something that for some it is impossible to obtain. Some will soon receive what I have offered; others I will keep waiting, but truly I tell you, there will not be one who will not receive my proof of love. When that grace comes to each of you, you will remember my word and your faith will increase.

62. Do not despair, do not shed your tears, know how to wait for that hour practicing my teaching, praying and watching

63. Do you see how in these moments when you lift up your spirit, you forget your sorrows and fill yourself with my peace? Seek to be always before Me, through a complete practice of my Doctrine and you will see my peace and my light prevail over your vicissitudes and labors.

Love one another!

64. Understand that your sorrows are not useless, but that you have the mission of tempering yourselves spiritually and bodily so that you can be part of the number of my sowers.

65. Those who are going to bring comfort to men, those who are going to lift up those who have fallen, those who are going to give strength to the weak, have to be illuminated by the light of experience, have to be tempered in struggle and in trials. Let no picture of pain frighten them, let them not tremble at the misfortune of a fellow man; let them not flee from pain when hands are stretched out to them in demand of charity.

66. There, among those who have hardened in vice and in pain, you will see many rise to the light, seeking regeneration and spirituality; but, in order for that inspiration to reach them, you have to deposit in their hearts a true test of fraternity, an action that is the ray of light that separates the darkness from the one who suffers.

67. Understand, then, that the pain that has accompanied you in many ways, has been the chisel that inwardly has been modeling your spirit, for the performance of a delicate mission.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 252

1. People, who have been witnesses of my manifestation in this time: you are the one prepared to interpret and remain as an example for the last. You know the reason for my coming, as you also know the reason for my departure, when the hour appointed by Me has arrived.
2. You have nothing to fear from the world because you are my disciples. Not because you are humble will you become destitute, do not confuse the humility of the spirit with the poverty of matter. Not because you are spiritualists you are going to lose your human rights, on the contrary, whoever understands and applies spirituality to his life, owns everything around him, and lives and enjoys with greater intensity than he who only sees and feels the material.
3. Spiritualized men are those who will worthily bear the name of disciples of Christ in the Third Time; men who know how to give to God what is of the spirit and to the world what is of matter; men who make all the laws one: that is to love their Creator and love him in their fellow men.
4. A man spiritually prepared by my Doctrine will be qualified to perform superhuman works.
5. From his spirit and from, his body will emanate a light, a power and a force that will allow him to accomplish what intelligence alone is not capable of accomplishing.
6. To that degree of elevation I want you to reach, beloved people, because then every work of yours will be a testimony of my truth. From your word, as from your prayer and even from your own hands, the divine balm will flow that will be joy and liberation for the sick in body or spirit, from your word the light that brings faith to the spirits will arise and your prayer will be the means by which the spirit is transported, sowing good in its path.
7. That is the future of those who follow me and know how to interpret and fulfill my teachings.
8. Watch from now on so that your mind will never be clouded, so that in the trials that you have to go through, you will not betray what is your faith today.
9. How much joy there will be in this people when they have got rid of their imperfections and are practicing my word according to my will!
10. For now you still have many obstacles that prevent you from moving towards spirituality. You know that these obstacles are your lack of union, your attachment to external cults and the lack of true charity.
11. The strong idealistic and fighting people have not yet risen from among you, the people in which humanity can find the counselor, the doctor, the brother, the guide, there has not yet

Love one another!

appeared among you the people who in their union and fraternity resemble an immense home, full of peace, respect and love, where one's bread belongs to others and the roof of one is that of all.

12. Where is that example? When have you fought for such an ideal?

13. It is not a reproach to what I am telling you, people, it is the word of a Father who wants only the good for his children and who, to achieve this, has to point out his mistakes to them and help them correct them.

14. I will still be giving you my word for a while longer and in it I will continue to make revelations, I will continue to discover what I had in store for this time, I will continue to pour out in my teaching the light necessary for humanity to be saved from the approaching confusion.

15. I have announced to you that the time will come when you will see many "spiritualisms" arise and that you must be prepared to discover in whom there is truth and in whom there is imposture.

16. You will see false communications attributed to Me appear. Rumors of divine envoys bringing messages to the world, sects with the name of the Seven Seals and many confused and indefinite doctrines.

17. All this will be the product of the great spiritual confusion that humanity has been preparing, but do not be afraid, try to live watching and praying and you will not succumb in confusion, because my word, in the moments of greatest darkness, will be light that makes you contemplate my diaphanous and perennial truth.

18. Understand that this time is one of study, of teaching and revelations. Do not be slow or negligent because later you will mourn the lost time.

19. Develop your intuition so that your spirit may reveal to you the mission of which it is the bearer. Let him work on my Work, make it easy for him to fulfill the promise he has made to me and that he has written on his conscience. If I, your Teacher, promised you to come at this time to illuminate your existence with my word, why should the disciples not fulfill their word to return to Me?

20. I did not come to surprise you with my presence at this time, because my word was written and the world knew of my return that no one should be surprised that when I called him to listen to my teaching, it was in order to ratify the gifts and missions that I deposited in his spirit when I sent him to Earth.

Love one another!

21. Fulfilling my promise to you, I have given you proof that my word is carried out over all that is created, so that when the time comes to make it cease among you, no one will say that he did not know, no one will say that he was surprised, or reply by saying that he did not have time to prepare.

22. Learn from now on to respect my will by obeying my orders and loving what I have at My disposal. He who loves and does my will is my son and is my disciple, he who does not respect my will and does his own is my son, but not my disciple, because he neither loves me nor imitates me.

23. In my Doctrine I come to give you the rules so that you may succeed as disciples of this Work, so that you may not stumble or make mistakes that later make you cry painfully.

24. I tell you from now on, that those who truly sow this seed with the grace with which I have entrusted it to you, will walk in peace, the doors that had been deaf to their call will be opened to them and even if they become combated, they will never be defeated in the fight because their virtue will make them come out ahead in all trials.

25. On the other hand, those who do not listen to the voice of their conscience, those who disobey my word and betray me, will always be at the mercy of their enemies, they will live uneasily and will be afraid of death.

26. Will it be fair, I ask my disciples, that a perfect work such as the one I have come to reveal to you, be exposed before humanity to be judged as a falsehood or to be considered as one more of the doctrines and theories that have arisen in these times, as the fruits of the spiritual confusion that reigns?

27. Would it be right that you, whom I have loved so much and prepared with my word so that your testimony would be clean, had to fall into the hands of the justice of the earth, victims of your mistakes or were persecuted and disseminated because they considered you harmful to your fellow human beings? Do you think that my well-practiced doctrine could give rise to these events? No, disciples. Let me talk to you like this because I know why I do; tomorrow, when I have stopped speaking to you in this way, you will know why I spoke to you in this way, and you will say: "The Master knew well how many weaknesses we were going to suffer, nothing escapes his wisdom."

28. I want that when my communication is concluded, you will have a well-defined idea of what this Doctrine is, so that you will give it its due fulfillment, because until now true spiritualists have not emerged among the multitudes who have heard my word. So far it has not been Spiritualism that you have practiced, but a form that you have conceived of what is my Work, but which is far from true spirituality.

Love one another!

29. You need to put on strength to accept that you have been confused; you must rise up to amend your practices, seeking hard for the truth and purity of this Doctrine to shine among you.
30. Do not be afraid to change the outer part of your practices and your worship, as long as you do not alter the essence of my teachings.
31. I will give you your reward, I will reward how much effort and sacrifice you make for the improvement of your works within the path that I have pointed out to you.
32. Many of you search my manifestation to convince you whether it is true or not; but many times, instead of searching it in its essence, you judge it on the outside and for that reason you get confused.
33. I have seen you observe my spokespersons even in their slightest movements, I have seen you be surprised when you have seen them cry or be as human as you, and then your heart has exploded in blasphemies denying truth to my communication. I have heard when you have said: How can these be called pedestals or spokesmen of Jesus, if I have seen them weak, small and human like any mortal? Ah, materialistic spirits who only seek the truth in what they can see or touch! Also at that time men judged me because I was born in poverty and were scandalized when they saw that my body was bleeding on the cross and that my lips were complaining. Poor beings who could not understand the mystery or the meaning of each of my acts!
34. To those who feel my presence in their spirit, the essence of my word, the light of my teaching, the outpouring of my love, the consolation of my spiritual caress are enough. Those are the ones who close their eyes to everything outside to look for me with the spirit, those are the ones who always follow me.
35. In those who felt the presence of God in the word of Jesus, it was in those who the essence of the Master's sacrifice remained as the divine seal of love, as in this time the essence of my word will remain in those who sought me in spirit.
36. Will it be necessary for me to repeat to you at every step that my Kingdom is not of this world?
37. My word at this time comes to remind you of the past, to reveal to you the mysteries and to announce to you what is to come. She will set right all that men have twisted and perverted, because I, jealous of the truth, come with the sword of my zeal and my justice to tear down everything false, to destroy hypocrisy and lies, to throw merchants out of the temple of truth again.

Love one another!

38. Understand that you do not have to look for the truth in books, in advice or in the commandments of men in order to achieve your salvation.

39. You are all here to be saved, I cannot find one who is already on dry land, you are shipwrecked in the middle of a stormy night, in which each one fights for himself without remembering his brother, because his life is in danger.

40. And truly I tell you: I am your only Savior, the one who comes once again in search of those who have been lost, because they have strayed from the path that is the Law; I come to illuminate your path so that you may reach land, that blessed land that awaits you, because in its bosom it holds infinite treasures for the spirit.

41. Let my word sweeten your heart, O people, so that tomorrow you may know how to love your brothers and sisters and be with them in their pain, as I have been with you in these hours of trials.

42. Help the branches of the Tree that is this Doctrine to grow and spread over the world, giving fruit and shade to every hungry and tired being who wanders on Earth.

43. I am the Tree and you will be the fruits by which humanity will recognize me.

44. If there is sweetness and life in your works, you will have given faithful testimony of who has taught you and given you the sap of love and truth.

45. The lesson that I have come to give you in this Third Time is a new testament that will remain united to those of past times, because all three form a single revelation.

46. My light will illuminate the understanding of men destined to unite in a single book all my teachings.

47. My spiritual servants will guide the hand of my chosen ones so that there is no stain in that book.

48. The differences that have existed between this people, their arguments and their disunity, will disappear when you delve deeper into this book and come to understand the truth of my Work.

49. Today you do not realize the consequences that your disunity is going to cause you; but in truth I tell you that tomorrow you are going to cry because of it. How many times have I asked you for the unification of thoughts, of practices, of spirits; how many times have you disobeyed my divine advice!

50. I have inspired you to form a people, giving you the name of New Israel; I have given you various missions and positions so that in your journey and in your struggles you will have all

Love one another!

the necessary elements, as happened with Israel in the First Time, when he crossed the desert, in pursuit of the Promised Land; but, you have not tried to understand my commands until now, nor have you wanted to observe the example of union that that people left written, an indelible example because it was their harmony and their union that made him overcome the vicissitudes that he encountered on his way.

51. A new Land of Promise awaits you, but you are still far from it. You are crossing the vast desert, you left Pharaoh's slavery behind and you have already received the Law, however, you have not completely abandoned idolatry and without realizing it you sometimes worship the golden calf.

52. Trials, obstacles and persecutions will have to come to you in order for you to wake up from your sleep. Then you will be ready to fulfill my commands and zealous to watch over the Work that I have revealed to you, as at that time the Israelites built the Tabernacle and the Ark to keep the Law, because the trials had awakened them to the light.

53. Your Tabernacle will now be your spirit, and your ark, the conscience. There will be my Law illuminating the path of the Lord's people.

54. There has not emerged in this time a man who, imitating Moses, walked in front of this people encouraging their faith with wonders, but with a little preparation you will be able to feel the spiritual presence of Them, who is the one who guides, encourages and inspires you on this journey.

55. The crowds that listen to me are crying. Only I know the reason for their complaints, only I know all the obstacles and difficulties that they have encountered in their path and that are stopping them.

56. Persevere, multitudes, be faithful and you will see obstacles brought down. Pray and work, with ever greater truth, purity and perfection, so that in your mission you may find the consolation and the strength necessary to overcome the vicissitudes of life. If you walk like this, when you least think, you will see the path cleared and the stumbles disappeared.

57. You are my fields, where for now the wheat and the tares grow together. It is not yet the time to reap, but when it comes, the works of each of you will be judged, then I will leave the good disciples on Earth and raise up from this world those who have not borne fruits of unification and spirituality.

58. Keep watch and keep in mind my word, not because you have received very great offices and missions from Me, entrust yourselves, believing that my justice can never reach you. Remember David and Solomon, who, having been great before their people, fell asleep in their greatness, they broke the Law and saw my divine justice, inexorable and wise, coming upon

Love one another!

them, when they believed that because they were so loved by the Father they would never be touched by Him.

59. Think, O people, of the new generations. Think of your children as the patriarchs did, who prepared their peoples so that they would know how to receive the arrival of the Messiah.

60. Pray for what is coming, prepare the way with charity and love, understand that they will have even higher missions than yours and that it will be good for them to find a trace of spirituality through which to walk. What will that print be? That of your life, that of your deeds.

61. Why do you always make me come with complaints? I come to you out of love, because I see that you carry pain in your heart and I want to comfort you, because I want you to carry my peace in your spirit.

62. Sometimes I appear before you as a judge, sometimes you have me as a Father, and I always present myself as a Teacher. Under these three phases you have the divine essence that is One: the Law, Love, Wisdom, that is the Trinity that exists in my Spirit.

63. Close your eyes and let the spirit free, so that he may live intensely these moments of communion with his Master. Let him feel close to Me like those who in the Second Time followed the Master along roads, valleys, villages, banks and deserts so as not to lose a single one of his teachings. Then you will be able to understand the figurative sense with which I sometimes speak, when I take from the material of the Earth to represent to you the spiritual and put it within your reach. You will see how my word brings the Kingdom of Heaven closer to your spirit.

64. Come, humanity, for Me to teach you, or do you want pain to continue teaching you throughout your life?

65. Come to my countryside to sow the lands with fraternity, I assure you that my. the countryside will not disappoint you; like the world.

66. Here is the way, in front of your spirit, inviting you to take it and never stop, because every step you take in it will be a step that brings your spirit closer to the perfect abode that awaits him.

67. The time that I will still be among you others speaking to you in this way is very brief and I want you to learn to make merits so that in these last years my Word overflows through these spokespersons.

Love one another!

68. How can the divine inspirations be like a reward for your merits? With your faith, your zeal and your spirituality. Let there be love in the bosom of the people, let charity be practiced, let truth be loved.

69. Verily I say to you, if you do not unite as is my will, humanity will scatter you, and will throw you out of its bosom if it sees that your life departs from what you preach.

70. What will happen if men discover that in each enclosure there is a different cult and a different way of practicing my Doctrine? They will not be able to conceive that it was I who taught you.

71. I entrust the last three years of my communication to you so that you may work for the union of this people, unification that encompasses what is spiritual as well as what is external, so that your work, full of harmony and equality, may be the greatest proof that all of you, in different enclosures and in different regions, were taught by a single Teacher: GOD.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 253

1. My presence on this day is that of a judge; my light penetrates the sanctuary of your being.
2. I come to receive and also to give, to receive the fruit of the good sowing and to give you new seed to cultivate.
3. You come before my presence to thank me for the benefits received and for the good result of your works on the spiritual path. There are those who come repentant before Me, they are those who bring the weight of some remorse and before my voice of justice they shudder and are filled with fear. Both seek my forgiveness and pray that they will not lack sustenance in the times to come.
4. Today begins a year among you, precisely the penultimate of my communication by the human understanding and it is natural that my word manifests itself justiciera towards the people who for a long time have received these lessons.
5. With the fire of love and justice I will make you understand my teaching written from the beginning in your conscience, so that tomorrow you will be able to testify to this truth.
6. All my works are written by Me in a Book called "Life"; the number of its pages is countless; the infinity of its wisdom, outside of God who is its author, cannot be reached by anyone; but there, in each of its pages, there is a summary in which the Father has limited each of his works, to make it available to every understanding.
7. You are also writing the book of your life, in which all your works and each of your steps along the path of evolution will be written. That book will be written on your conscience and will be the light of knowledge and experience with which tomorrow you will illuminate the path of your younger brothers.
8. You cannot yet present your book to anyone, because you do not even know its contents; but, soon the light will be made in your being and you will be able to show your brothers the pages that speak of your development, of your restitution and of your experiences. You will then be an open book before humanity. Blessed are those who take possession of their mission, they will feel that they are ascending the ladder that Jacob saw in a dream, which is the spiritual path that leads beings to the presence of the Creator.
9. Take with love all the trials of your life, knowing that they are lessons that enlighten your spirit and strengthen it to walk the long road that it still has to travel; the greater your understanding, the greater your love will have to be towards the One who sent you on the path of the struggle for perfection and who has always helped you in the fulfillment of your trials.

Love one another!

10. I certainly test you, I touch you and I judge you; but at the same time I sustain you, I forgive you and I raise you up, a spirit will never be disappointed from my presence, because injustice does not fit in Me.

11. I bless you, multitudes who have learned to listen to me in silence, silencing the sobs that tear the thistles from the path. Your lip is silent, so as not to leave any complaints, but your heart blesses me. How can the Father not bless you in turn, who thus feels understood by His creatures?

12. The light is being made in your spirit, it is the time when the darkness rises from the people that I have now come looking for and gathering,

13. Many congregations form this people, and from each of them I am receiving on this day their tribute, that is, the fruit of their work, so that each one receives the reward according to their works, their aspirations and ideals.

14. The one who goes looking for honors and praises of the world, will have them here; but they will be of little duration and will be of no use to him on the day of his entry into the spiritual world; the one who goes after money, will have his retribution here, because it was to what he aspired; but, when the time comes to leave everything here, to present himself in the Hereafter, he will not have the slightest right to claim any compensation for his spirit, even if he thinks he has done a lot for charity. On the contrary, the one who has always renounced flattery and favors, the one who has cleanly and disinterestedly loved his brother and has renounced all material rewards, busy sowing the good, enjoying the realization of charity, he will not be thinking about rewards because he will not live for his own satisfaction, but for that of his fellow men. How great will be his peace and his happiness when he is in the bosom of his Lord!

15. It is necessary to let the trees grow to recognize them by their fruits, then it will be the hour of Judgment, in which all those who have borne poisonous fruits will be destroyed in the fire of my justice of love, and only those who have borne fruits of life and health will be respected.

16. In this way the religions and all the sects that exist on Earth will be judged, so that only those who love and follow the truth will remain and all those who hide it behind the veil of lies, falsehood and hypocrisy will disappear.

17. There is only one Law and therefore, only one way to fulfill it, is the one that you should all seek so that you find yourselves spiritually unified.

18. Judge yourselves intimately at this moment, you who hear my voice; ask yourselves if your ideal is high and your works clean; ask yourselves if you are already prepared so that after my departure you will be able to remain among humanity as patriarchs, prophets and apostles. Tell

Love one another!

if you have already spiritualized yourselves, if you are honoring the name of spiritualists that I have given you to designate you.

19. In the year of 1948, a commotion shook this people, it was the touch of my justice that came to awaken you, as in all times, when you have fallen into the lethargy of fanaticism or routine.

20. If, since you began to have my manifestation at this time, you had tried to understand the essence of my New Message, how much pain, how much discussion and how many interior struggles you would have avoided; but you inclined as always, to the exterior worship, which prevents freedom and elevation to the spirit, and the moment had to come to put a limit to your errors. Are you spiritualists? For you need to demonstrate this in your worship of God, in your life and in your relationships with one another.

21. While some have woken up understanding what the truth is and have risen up striving for spirituality, others, clinging to their past customs, have embraced their symbols, their forms and their habits, saying that I showed you all the symbols and that therefore, they are the law for them.

22. The struggle has arisen, but this is not the first time that this has happened among the doctrinaire People for God. Already in the First time, in one of the commandments dictated by God on the summit of Mount Sinai, he commanded men not to use any figure that represented the divine and at the same time made them understand that the true worship was that of the fulfillment of that Law, which was enclosed all in love of God and in loving neighbor.

23. However, the people created an infinity of traditions, growing every day in fanaticism and idolatry. The symbol was no longer the form through which the explanation of something superior was received, but the object of idolatry and adoration.

24. It was necessary that I should come into the world to teach you the way from which you were departing, but when the priests and Pharisees realized that I had not been preaching traditions, they accused Me by telling the people that my word was against the Law of Moses. There, my voice rose to reply to the hypocritical representatives of the Law, that I was not coming against what was instituted by the Father, but to fulfill it with my life, that what I was coming to erase from the hearts, was the useless traditions and ceremonies, by which they had forgotten to comply with the Law, that is, to "Love God by loving one another".

25. Do you not think it right that now, when you are living in the time of the Holy Spirit, He should come to take away from your heart how much tradition and external worship you have introduced into this Work, which you know by Spiritualism?

Love one another!

26. It is well that in initiating you into each of the three revelations, which God has given to humanity, some symbols and some acts have been allowed to facilitate your understanding and assimilation of the divine teachings, but not so that you keep them perpetually and much less so that you worship them. That has always been the cause of your spiritual stagnation and the reason why I have come in all times to rescue you from the uncertain path to lead you to the true path of light.

27. Nor do I come now to ignore what I instituted in times past, but to teach you to fulfill it, elevating your life and your works to a greater degree of spirituality that is at the same time true.

28. Thus, when I stop speaking to you in this way, you will have no need of materials, nor of rites, nor of forms, because you will have already freed yourselves from idolatry and materialism, to seek with the spirit the presence of the Father, who is also Spirit.

29. You are going to penetrate into the bosom of a humanity tired of external cults and fed up with its religious fanaticism, so I tell you that the message of spirituality that you are going to bring to it will reach its heart like fresh and life-giving dew.

30. Do you think that if you arrived with fanatical cults and practices opposed to spirituality, could the world recognize you as carriers of a divine message? Truly I tell you, they would take you for fanatics of a new sect.

31. Given the clarity with which I have been speaking to you, there are those who tell me: "Teacher, how is it possible that we do not know many of the practices that Roque Rojas bequeathed to us?" To which I tell you that that is why I gave you that example of the Second Time, when I made the people understand that by complying with rites, forms, traditions and festivals, they had forgotten the Law, which is the essential thing. I reminded you of this fact about your Teacher, so that you would understand that even now you must forget about traditions and ceremonies, even if you have learned them from Roque Rojas, as at that time the people had inherited them from Moses.

32. Now, I do not want to tell you that they have taught you something bad, no, they had to resort to symbols and acts that helped the people to understand the divine revelations; but, once that object was achieved, it was necessary to erase all form or symbolism already useless, to make the light of truth shine.

33. What I have been asking of you is cleanliness, from the spokesman who transmits my word, to the last of the children.

34. The greatest responsibility rests on the spokespersons, because through their lips I am explaining the Law; but they have not understood their responsibility. To them I say: Wake up!

Love one another!

Listen to the voice of your conscience! Look at this innocent people, eager for my word, they have clothed themselves with humility and conformity to what you offer them, what would become of you if the people rose up demanding preparation and spirituality from you? And how right and right he would have, since it is about his faith, his spirit, his peace on earth and his path to eternity.

35. Spokespersons, interpreters of my word, prophets of the Third Time, it is not your clumsiness, nor your smallness, nor your poverty that hinders Me from being able to manifest myself through you to humanity, it is your sin and lack of preparation that limit the essence and hide the truth that I have brought for my people.

36. Truly I tell you, whoever does not feel able to spiritualize himself, it is better to close his lips, but do not mix darkness with the truth, because the multitudes who listen do not yet know how to separate the chaff from the wheat, that is, the lie from the truth, the superfluous from the essential.

37. My word is severe and strict, but see that this manifestation is also coming to an end and it is necessary that your best work be the crowning of the spiritual work that I have entrusted to you.

38. Know that this word that has gushed from your lips is the spiritual message that comes to overthrow reigns, empires and thrones so that the Kingdom of Heaven, which is a kingdom of love, peace and justice, may be established in the spirit of humanity.

39. I have sent messengers of my word to other nations, pray for them and give them strength with your thoughts. They will raise up seed and gather multitudes, which, once spiritualized, will join you, with bonds of fraternity and understanding.

40. I am preparing new envoys of my word, who will also have to take this Good News to other countries. Over all I spread the mantle of my peace.

41. This time that you are living is one of transition, of evolution, of trials, changes and surprises. Live alert, watch and pray and persevere in my Law,

42. Today is the struggle, today merits are made, today one suffers, one battles and one works; tomorrow, when you are all in Me, when you have conquered the perfection of the spirit, you will have your abode in the bosom of the Father, where everything that reaches its perfection arrives and is kept; a bosom that contains wisdom, perfections and beauties that you cannot conceive here.

43. My word is the way, the truth and the life that leads your spirit to the Land of Promise; come for him, do not get lost, beloved people.

Love one another!

44. My ray of light lands on the mountain from where I ask you: why are you still on the skirt of it, why have you not managed to climb it?
45. Many listen to me with great joy in their hearts, but there are those who, upon hearing my word, allow themselves to be invaded by great sadness, these are those who, like Israel in Egypt, feel like slaves, they still bring the signs of the whip and their hunger is for freedom and light.
46. Know that it is for you that I have come, because I have seen you hungry and thirsty for justice, freedom and love.
47. Come and hear this voice, which comes to give you courage, to fill you with strength and to enlighten you so that you turn your back on Pharaoh and leave his lands, where you have been captive, wounded and humiliated.
48. Look up and contemplate the Divine Mountain how it invites you to climb it, come to it, have faith that you will reach the summit, walk the first steps, ascend and soon your joy will be great when you feel that the chains that held you down and the yoke that oppressed you have been left behind.
49. O people of all times, remove ingratitude from your hearts, so that you may truly experience the peace of your Father!
50. On this path the blind see, the weary regain strength, the crippled walk, the sick heal, the sad sing for joy.
51. I come to gather my people again and to ratify their spiritual mission before humanity, turning the outcasts into useful beings to their fellow men and those who believed themselves disinherited by making them prophets and doctors of the spirit.
52. You are the ones who will have to testify to my coming in this Third Time. I know that the nations and the regions need your testimony; but know that when you rise up, it must be to show you as the children of light.
53. First I want you to understand the spiritual greatness of the mission that I am entrusting to you, only in this way will your spirit realize the responsibility of your mission.
54. But if you think that I must wait until it is your will to prepare you to take this message of light to the world, you are in grave error, because it is I who comes to save men and rescue their spirit, you are only going to be forerunners, heralds, prophets, servants. To fulfill these missions is what I am doctrinating you for.
55. An essence I have deposited in the heart of each disciple, that essence will be present in your thoughts and prayers, in your words and in your works of charity.

Love one another!

56. Do you not remember that I have told you that you will be the spiritual savior among mankind.

57. What more can you desire on Earth than to be counselors, guides and spiritual doctors of those in need?

58. Charity is one of the most beautiful flowers of love and it is precisely the flower that I want to open in you to spread its essence among your brothers and sisters. Truly I tell you that if you have the ideal or the desire to give greatness to your spirit, I offer you the way of charity, I offer you that path little traveled by men, so that through it you may rise to Me.

59. I want you to come to the end of this stage with the satisfaction of having remained faithful listening to my lessons. My word comes to strengthen you so that you will continue steadfastly until the end of the day.

60. Many temptations and obstacles will have to present themselves in your path in the last days of my communication, so I warn you and give you the warning voice, so that you watch and pray.

61. Be strong, O people, that the test will pass, because if you do not hold on to obedience and fidelity and fall into temptation, you will create an endless chain of tests that will confuse many understandings and will end with the faith of many hearts.

62. The plan for your mission is already laid out and you must not deviate from it.

63. I have told you that once I have finished my word, I will give you enough time to prepare, studying, meditating and practicing my teaching among you. When I find that my people have become spiritualized, I will open the paths where they will have to go carrying the message of light that I have entrusted to you to make it known to humanity.

64. Clear and simple is the plan that I have laid out for you so that you do not modify it or alter it in the slightest if you want to call yourselves spiritualists.

65. Whoever longs to have the power to convert his brothers, the power to heal the sick as you have not seen until now and the virtue to work wonders, let him be faithful to my Law, submissive to my commands and he will never be orphaned of inspirations or strength to carry out great works full of love and wisdom.

66. Whoever despises the gifts of the spirit and the fruits that spring from the pure practice of my Doctrine, because he is more seduced by praises and material rewards, let him turn away from vanities and false satisfactions that do not nourish the spirit. That is what he loves on Earth and what he has come to look for in my Work and I grant that he has it. But verily I say to those who do not carry out what I have ordered, do not get out of stagnation or renounce

Love one another!

your fanaticism, your vanities and your materiality: you will be the obstacle that prevents those who love my commands and want to bring them to true fulfillment from advancing.

67. With what words or reasons will those who disobey my orders respond to me, when I introduce them to the people stationed, wrapped in fanaticism and useless traditions, when I introduce them to the peoples who stayed waiting for the arrival of the apostles of the Third Time?

68. It is My love that speaks to you, my light that watches over you without ceasing warns you, to prevent you from carving out the cup of bitterness instead of spiritual advancement.

69. I am preparing you for the day when I will have to speak to you for the last time, because from that moment everything will change spiritually for this people. That is why I have been telling you for a long time not to be traditionalists or conservatives of external forms, not to make of your practices, customs or habits that you cannot then uproot from your heart.

70. Did you think that everything would have to remain in the same form indefinitely? Did you think that all your life you were going to be gathered inside these enclosures or rooms? No, people, it is necessary that everything that you have had up to now disappears from your sight so that you may feel the light of true spirituality arise. So far you have not understood the essence of my message, nor the purpose of this Work.

71. It is well that the former, lacking doctrine and teachings, did not succeed in defining the essence of a revelation that had just surprised them, but you, who are going to be among the last, of those who testify to the end of this stage, do you consider it fair that you preserve the errors of the former and that you continue to ignore the essence of this message, as those who only contemplated the dawn of the Third Time ignored it?

72. No, your heart tells me. I tell you all, that this conviction that you have at this moment is not going to abandon you in the hour of your temptations. Do not forget that on this day I tell you that in exchange for your obedience and your righteousness you will have peace in your home and in all the roads you travel.

73. Do everything you can to penetrate prepared and strong in the time of confusion, which is coming. Do not go with your confusion to increase the one originated by sects, religions, philosophies and doctrines, when the time comes when they all dispute the truth.

74. I want this people, doctrinaire in a spiritual way by Me, to penetrate serene, conscious, zealous and humble in that time and that their presence be a ray of light and a breath of calm on that tempest.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 254

1. I come to receive and to give to you, I come to listen to you and for you to listen to me.
2. Countless times I have manifested myself as a Father and as a Teacher, today it is my will to show myself as a Judge, because I entrusted to you a year of which I come to ask you for the fruit. In eternity that span of time is only an instant, but the works done by you within it are recorded in a book where you are writing the history of your life. That spiritual book, written in the consciousness, will keep the imprint of your struggles to achieve the goal and will be the one you represent before the supreme judge.
3. Today you only show me a page that represents an atom of time in which you took a step forward on the path of evolution.
4. As you climb, your works will reach greater perfection and you will conceive my Work bigger and deeper, for this I inspire you with confidence in my promises, I raise you up, I awaken you and I heal you.
5. I want to receive your fruit because you have achieved it with an ideal of love, with effort and in order to please your Father. In the midst of trials you have struggled, on pebbles you have walked, the eyes of your body have wept and your spirit has also sobbed.
6. Your lip is silent and the spirit does not complain at this moment and you turn all the bitterness you have collected into hope in Me and forgiveness for your brothers. I bless you for your obedience.
7. You feel that you are waking up to a new day, that you are taking a step forward and that from there your conscience illuminates you even more and you understand me better, you also measure with greater certainty your responsibility contracted before the Father and before the world. ,
8. Today you know that time is a precious treasure that should not be wasted and that your gifts are like jewels that should not remain hidden.
9. The time of darkness and ignorance has passed for you; today, as apostles, you know what you say, what you do and what you think and you seek to do merits to make you worthy of my blessings. You live in the midst of the light and if anyone is blinded by it, it will be for lack of clarity in the gaze.
10. I pour out my grace on everyone in the same way, but each one receives it according to his spiritual preparation or elevation.

Love one another!

11. I am receiving the result of the work of incarnate beings because material life is measured by time. When you penetrate into the spiritual life, you will see that eternity cannot be measured by hours, days or years, because time has no action on the spiritual.

12. I am present, invisibly before all humanity whose life pulsates in Me, because I am their Father, the only one who can perfectly judge their life and their actions. I see her stirring in chaos, carrying the war in her heart and even in her spirit, carrying the murderous and destructive weapon not only in her hands but in her heart and unleashing her tongue like a true two-edged sword. Some attack, others defend. Some sow death while others cling to life. And like a shadow is spreading the mantle of the new doctrines that advance from heart to heart and from spirit to spirit. Men and peoples tremble in the face of this threat, and they wonder why the Almighty does not prevent the advance of these calamities. To which the Father replies: I allow them to germinate, grow, bloom, spread and bear fruit, so that these trees may be recognized by humanity for their own fruits.

13. The doctrines, theories and ideas will spread in the world, so that men, after having eaten of all the fruits, can turn their eyes to the tree of life and understand that the true fruit, the one that has sweetness in its flavor and life in its substance is the one that I offered you in my Law of love from the beginning of time.

14. The peace of men is perishable, only the peace that I offer you is eternal.

15. I speak to you through the human understanding and my word is the same seed of love that I have always sown in you.

16. I have given you strength, but not that you should impose my will by it on your brothers. I have set your spirit free, but not so that he may misuse that freedom. My weapons are truth, love, charity, peace, forgiveness.

17. In order that you may represent me worthily and be my faithful witnesses, you must take advantage of my teachings and deepen yourselves in my word, so as not to fall into confusions that divide you, making that while some defend and try to preserve the external cults and traditions, others rise up fighting for the essence and spirituality of my doctrine. Remember that in the first precept of the Law that I gave to humanity through Moses, I said: "You shall not make an image or likeness of the things of heaven to worship them." Since then, the way for man and the way for the spirit have been clearly traced.

18. Moses did not concretize to transmit the Decalogue to men, he also instituted secondary laws for human life, and implanted traditions, rites and symbols within the spiritual cult, all in accordance with the steps taken by the human spirit at that time. But the promised Messiah came and erased traditions, rites, symbols and sacrifices, leaving only the Law intact, that's

Love one another!

why when the Pharisees told the people that Jesus was coming against the laws of Moses, I answered them that I was not coming against the Law, rather I was coming to fulfill it, and that if my teachings were erasing the traditions, it was because the people to comply with them had forgotten to observe the Law.

19. The case has been repeated in this time, people. In 1866 my presence through the human understanding was revealed to Roque Rojas, who made it known to you, but he also created traditions, cults and symbols, to help you understand the meaning of the revelations.

20. Now that the time is near when I will stop speaking to you in this way, I want to erase from your heart all the materialism and fanaticism that may exist within your worship and practices, so that you can worthily boast the name of disciples of the Holy Spirit; but understand that if I have come to erase superfluous traditions and customs, that is not why I am against my Law, because as in the Second Time, by complying with traditions, you can miss the true spiritual worship and your duties to humanity.

21. If you are already free of all materialism in your worship of the Father, do not get up vain believing that you have climbed the pinnacle of spirituality, from where you think you see all those who profess sects or religions small, because looking at the speck in the eye of your brother I will be able to discover the beam that you carry.

22. Humanity is tired of traditions of forms and rites, I want to show you the light of my Doctrine as a haven for the spirit tired of seeking the light.

23. People: Let me be your judge, listen to my voice that speaks to you in your conscience; do not look for the reward or praise in Me yet, do not avenge yourselves after the prize, because if I advanced these satisfactions to you, you would not know how to possess them and you would become kings. Come and humbly seek me as the youngest of my children. If you bring a remorse, bow down to Me, for I will know how to be your judge and I will speak to you with the utmost truth, I will correct you with charity. Then you will see beyond my words, the divine promise of something never felt, of something superior to all longing.

24. I give you the gift of the word so that she awakens those who sleep like the voice of the bells, so that she may carry balm essence and life.

25. Do not wait for calamities to cause humanity to return to Me; watch, pray and sow, and then the light and peace of my Spirit will advance from heart to heart.

26. My word, though it passes through the brain and lips of man, is of light and love. Prepare yourselves, multitudes, and let me manifest through my spokespersons, and you who have been chosen for this high and delicate mission, prepare yourselves more. Whoever does not feel able to transmit my word with purity, let him prepare himself; if he cannot do so, he had better keep

Love one another!

quiet and seal his lips. But bear in mind that your smallness, your clumsiness or your humility are not an obstacle to my communication; I have come to use the clumsy and the rude, to surprise the world. What I claim is impurity, sin.

27. I want you to be worthy that in the last years of my word, my revelations will follow one another and it will not be complaints that are heard under the vaults of the precincts.

28. I have received the tribute of all Creation, from the greater stars to the beings less perceptible to your gaze. Everything is subject to evolution, everything is walking, everything is moving forward. Everything is transformed. When I have reached the summit of perfection, my spiritual smile, like an infinite dawn, will be throughout the Universe, from which all stain, misery, pain and imperfection will have disappeared.

29. Here is my righteousness at the bottom of my word.

30. Crowd: My word is the key with which I come to open your heart, that heart that has beaten so little for Me.

31. Today you begin the second year of the last three that were entrusted to you for your preparation.

32. What have you accomplished to this day? Nothing at all, after your examination in the light of your consciousness, you have realized that you have not taken a single step forward towards unification and towards spirituality.

33. You have become familiar with my claims and that is why you remain lying down indolently, but, do not be too confident, discard the belief that I am going to prolong the time of my manifestation among you, because if you fall into that error, you will live deceived and deceiving.

34. Who dares to ask for a new opportunity, after which I have granted him only the fool or the ignorant, but you are not ignorant, since I have spoken to you endlessly year after year?

35. Why am I telling you this? Because I see the desire and intention hidden in the bottom of some hearts, intention and desire that even without having carried them out, are already desecrating the truth and purity of my Work.

36. That desire for my word to continue indefinitely, for everything to continue as before, is proof that the precious time that was entrusted to you, you have wasted it and now you would like some more time, to be able to do something, but when the appointed time has come to an end, no one will be able to vary a divine determination, because to try, would be to deny perfection to what God has arranged.

Love one another!

37. Do not go over my commands, O people, because if someone did, he will be a witness of my justice and he will see the unleashed elements coming on this nation, making him understand his disobedience, since he did not know how to obey me despite my words of love.

38. What bitterness and shame for those spirits, when they wake up from their mistake and realize their spiritual delay, seeing that the Father has yet to awaken them and touch them through the elements, as it happened with the men of antiquity!

39. I will raise up from among this people all the unclean seed and I will leave only the good seed, by which humanity can recognize me tomorrow. How could men look at the splendor of my truth through a confused, disobedient or fanatical people?

40. These days of preparation are of deep meditation for you, people, in order that after that reflection and that examination before conscience, you choose the path that you are going to follow, with the warning that whoever does my will will be able to walk in peace and whoever does his will will have to decide to accept the tests that, when the time comes, inexorably will have to surprise him.

41. In the one who obeys my commands there will be true peace, because he will be a man of good will to obey his Father; in the one who ignores my orders, there will not be a moment of peace; he will listen incessantly to the claim of his conscience and will live in continuous shock.

42. I am not sentencing anyone, I am going to reveal to you in time what you will be able to find as a natural result of your works. I tell you this in time, because I love you and so that you may avoid it, so that you may look straight ahead at the truth and not stray from the path.

43. The disobedient is always arrogant, but who is the one who thinks he has the right to do his will or to vary the will of his Father? Who believes that he has received for true merits, the gifts that he carries in himself? Who believes that this people is indispensable to me for the fulfillment of my divine plans?

44. Do not let your mind be obfuscated, do not silence the voice of conscience, do not let the temptations of matter make your spirit falter, because it would be very painful.

45. Watch and pray so that you never lack strength, meditate, judge yourselves severely and your conscience will be ready to shed its light on your understanding and on your heart, so that peace may reign among you.

46. My lesson continues showing leaf after leaf the Book of Life to your spirit, because he will be strong and prepared for when this time of teachings ends.

Love one another!

47. If you really yearn to rise like the prophets of the First Time, and like them, to be beacons of light on the path of humanity, go towards spirituality, which will not be difficult to find, since each of these teachings is a lesson of spirituality for men.

48. I want you to know that before those generations of spiritualized men who I have announced to you begin to arrive in the world, this message will be spread among the nations and peoples, so that when they come to earth, they will find the paths prepared by the people who heard the voice of the Lord and by those who joined this people because they believed in his testimony.

49. I am incessantly inviting you to take new steps on this path that is of eternal ascension. Do not stop, and when you do, let it be for good, because you have had to mature some purpose, to affirm the faith or to meditate, more, then move forward.

50. How many in their hearts are saying to me: Master, why did you not come to us as a man at this time, so that I could contemplate your presence? And I answer you with another question: Do you not realize that by desiring my presence in the world in this way, you are asking for my blood again? Have me thus: In Spirit, invisible only to your material eyes, but perceptible to all the senses of your spirit. At that time I shed my blood to seal with it the love that I preached in my Doctrine, now I am pouring divine essence on everyone, as a proof that my love for men, despite their ingritudes, is the same, and that is why I approach them, to teach them the luminous path that leads them to dwell with me in my Kingdom for eternity.

51. Others, spiritually, tell me: "If at least this word that you have made us hear with so much love, you will never take it away from us." To these I say, that if you truly take advantage of my teachings and try to understand my purposes, it will not be painful for you to renounce this communication, when the time comes to conclude it. And it will not be painful for you, because your spirit will be impregnated with my essence and saturated with my light, but if some, or many of my teachings you would not have been able to retain in your memory, that is why I have ordered the formation of the book that contains my, word of this time. In that Book that is made of my divine lessons, you will find the true ark that the first spiritualists could not understand and therefore had to represent with objects or symbols.

52. The true Ark is in my word, because whoever opens it, and penetrates it with respect, spirituality and love, will find at its bottom wisdom, deep revelation, prophecy and all the gifts of the spirit. You will look into that Ark when my word is no longer heard through the imperfect human spokespersons and you will be witnesses of how in the midst of your meditations, in the moments in which you study or in the moments of your prayer, you will feel reaching the subtlest of your being, a higher light, clarifying everything, a paternal influence

Love one another!

enveloping you and a voice that is not human, speaking to you in a pure and perfect way. It will be the light of my inspiration coming to you in a true spirit-to-Spirit communication.

53. Blessed are you, who have managed to remove from your practices many of the superficial and useless ceremonies that the first bequeathed to you, preserving only the essential, but recognize that you still have something to purify and much to spiritualize.

54. How happy will your spirit be if from this Earth he manages to offer me the worship that I expect from him! But if I depart from here to the spiritual valley, leaving among their examples something that was not worthy of my Work, the new generations, analyzing the inheritance that you bequeathed to them, will know how to set aside whatever unclean you have left, thus taking the step that you have not been able to take.

55. I tell you that the more you refine your practices and perfect your worship, the less those who come after you will have to suffer and that your merits before Me will be greater, because you did not work for yourselves, but did it thinking of your brothers, feeling in your heart, charity towards them.

56. Have you seen how much you have had to struggle to purify what you received from your brothers who preceded you? Well, do not give this painful work to those to avenge. in pursuit of your footprints.

57. In the Second Half my Teaching reached its culmination when my departure was already very close.

58. The disciples, knowing that they were the last moments they would be with the Master, put all their attention to listen and keep in their hearts until the last of those words.

59. The divine desire of Jesus was that his disciples would become the sowers of his redemptive Doctrine; that is why, in the supreme instant of his last lecture to the disciples, which was also the last conversation between the Father and the children, he told them with a sweet accent: I am going to leave you a new commandment: "Love one another", igniting with the light of that maxim, the greatest hope of humanity.

60. Also at this time, when I am about to conclude my communication between you, I contemplate the recollection and the attention with which you listen to my lessons, they will be indelibly marked in the consciousness of my new disciples.

61. Just as at that time I told my apostles that they were going to stay in the world like sheep among wolves, a!before they lived always alert, now I say to you to prepare yourselves, to watch and pray, because many will rise up against you, using treacherous weapons and using all means to confuse you.

Love one another!

62. Time is a struggle, you all know this so that no one is surprised.

63. I have simplified my lessons to the maximum so that you understand them and can analyze them in search of their essence and when the moment comes you will have an easy answer for each question they asked you. You will not need to talk much to convince; if you are truly prepared, your word, in addition to being simple, will be brief. You will not need to know science to answer the scientist, nor will you need to know theology to answer the theologian. A word of light illuminates everything and I want words of light to come from your lips.

64. Not all those who have heard me at this time will rise up to testify to my word; those who truly love me will rise up; those who love me in their own fellow men and go in search of those in need in whom they overflow their charity and their comfort.

65. Those who understand my Teaching and feel it deeply, will embrace it with faith; they will be the ones who have to face all adversity, the ones who have to wield the weapons of truth, love and justice, through misfortunes and in a world from which that justice and that truth have long departed, these sowers will go, full of peace and trust in their God spreading the spiritual message of the Third Time throughout the world.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 255

1. You have penetrated in a time of struggle, prayer and merits. You feel that the time of complacencies has already passed and that you have to hasten your steps because humanity is awakening and you have the responsibility to give it the Good News and the testimony of my coming, with words and deeds.
2. As in all religions and sects, men search time, life and events in the hope of discovering the signs that announce my arrival. They are the innocent ones who do not know that I have been manifesting for a long time, and that this form of communication is about to end. But I also tell you that many of those who are waiting for me with such anxiety, if they witnessed the way in which I have come to communicate, they would not recognize me, on the contrary, they would flatly deny me.
3. Only the testimonies will come to them and through them they will believe that I was among my children.
4. You also were waiting for me with impatience, but I knew that you would recognize me and you would be one of my labourers at this time.
5. The world may make fun of the way I have come to communicate, but they will not laugh at Me, but at themselves, because they do not even sense or understand what each creature means to the Divinity.
6. For Me it is the fairest thing I can do with my children, to communicate with them through the powers with which I have given them, without pretending that they are sinners and that they are impure. What more just incentive that the son can know his Father, hear him, look at him and feel him in order to love him?
7. It is said in an ancient prophecy that every sinful and non-sinful eye was to behold me. Now, at this time I have told you: I have not come in search of the righteous one to communicate through him, but of the sinner himself, who in the trials of life and in an instant of repentance purified himself because he is the son who, knowing himself to be loved and worthy of the Father, penetrates fully along the path of regeneration and virtue.
8. Of the spokesmen by whom I have spoken to you, who foresaw the gift he already possessed and the service to which he was destined, before he heard my word? None; they were prepared throughout his life as in a crucible, but his gift remained kept secret until the moment of revealing it to him was arrived.
9. This is the beginning or the preparation for the spirit of man to know a higher communication with the Father, and you have been surprised. If you knew all that I have in

Love one another!

store to reveal to you in due time, you would not be able to understand why I love you so much, nor the merits that you will have to do to achieve such grace!

10. In 1866 the first congregation of spiritualists, disciples of this Work, was born. Under the light of my Spirit and guided by Elijah, those first children began to receive the flashes of the message that now, at its end, you are receiving in fullness.

11. Since then to the present, many congregations have been formed as branches that sprouted from that trunk founded by Roque Rojas.

12. Only one light has shone on the multitudes that make up this people and yet how many differences exist between one group and another. For many years you have enjoyed the manifestation of my word through a simple, clear and understandable teaching and there are very few who have succeeded in defining the essence of the Spiritualist Doctrine.

13. It is only a year before my communication in this form ceases and most of the people are still very far from the truth. I have forgiven from the first to the last the fact of having materialized a divine revelation that they were very far from being able to understand at the first instant; but, when the spiritual lesson has been extended for many years and my word has been clarifying part by part this Work, I see the time has come to order you to get out of your routine, to penetrate something deeper into my teachings and to take a definitive and firm step on the path of spirituality.

14. How do you want to continue to seek and adore me through symbols and forms, external cults and materialities? You say to me, "It is the heritage of the first and we respect it." Well, people, now I tell you that those first ones were only your precursors, so that that form of worship and that form of spiritual communication that they initiated, you carry it to perfection.

15. Do not confuse the Divine Law with the religions or ways that you have to interpret that Law.

16. The Law is eternal and immutable; religions, cults and practices evolve and are transformed according to the moral and spiritual development of those who profess them. If that spiritual evolution did not exist, you would still be worshipping God in the stars and in the elements like the primitive peoples.

17. Do not stop in your way of loving me, of serving me and of worshipping me, always go for more, always improving, seek your perfection, instead, do not touch the Law, do not alter it, nor change it; it will always teach you the highest, it will always command you to fulfill with perfection; it will be present and eternal as a Universal Law, teaching you true love for God and true love of one another.

Love one another!

18. Do not be conservative of habits, forms or traditions, because you will remain for centuries immersed in the lethargy of fanaticism and ignorance; instead, be conservative of the Law and the truth.

19. Do not go at this time to imitate the Jewish people of the Second Time, who, because they were traditionalists, conservative and fanatical, could not eat the bread of the Kingdom of Heaven that the Messiah brought them and for whom they were waiting for centuries and centuries, and when the hour arrived they could not recognize him because his materiality did not let him see the light of truth.

20. On this day I leave you only two words for you to analyze thoroughly, and to extract from them all the content of which you are capable by means of a good preparation: "Spiritualism" and "Spirituality". Only in this way, by meditating, praying and watching, will you be able to come to understand what the true and just worship should be, which by means of this Doctrine you are to profess to your Lord.

21. Yes, people, to love me through external cults, to seek me in images and symbols and to adore me through liturgies, ceremonials and feasts, there are many religions and many sects in which you can satisfy your heart if it still has hunger or need for such practices, but if you want to serve me and love me through this Spiritual Work and for it renounce another way of worshiping me, understand what "Spiritualism" means and what "Spirituality" represents so that if you really want to be disciples in this Doctrine, do not be those who impose customs, standards, traditions and external cults, because you will fall back into materialism, idolatry and fanaticism and you will only know the name of "Spiritualism".

22. Rise as far as you can, seeking to adapt and conform to my Teaching, but do not do the opposite, that is, adapt my Doctrine to your trifles and conveniences, materializing it, deforming it or altering it,

23. May today's lesson serve as a warning voice for those who have listened to it, so that inspired by it, they may clothe themselves with energy, zeal, love and faith, to break the nets that have imprisoned them for a long time, the true conception of what "Spiritualism" means may arise in their minds and the noble ideal of becoming a true disciple of this Doctrine of light and perfection may be born in their hearts.

24. Beloved people, when your differences have disappeared, when the disunity that now reigns among you, others, has left its place to fraternity, and when you have understood your mission, the longing and the impulse will arise from your spirit and from your heart to rise up to sow the seed of spirituality that you received in my word.

Love one another!

25. The moment of enlightenment will come for you, in which you will understand with the utmost clarity the greatness of this Work, surprising you to find at its bottom, wonderful revelations that you never imagined. Then you will arise spontaneously and spread throughout the earth, sowing charity, light and consolation on your way. The judgments of your fellow men will no longer harm you, nor will the scorn of your relatives make you suffer, because all the sorrows of the earth will seem small to you before the magnitude of your mission.

26. Blessed are those who reach that degree of spirituality, which makes them immune to pain, because they will be protected by the mantle of my mercy.

27. Faith, love and spirituality are the three virtues that will make the soldiers and apostles of the Third Time invincible. These virtues were present in all those servants, who from the earliest times testified to my existence, my presence, my Law and my truth.

28. Among these servants you will be able to find the patriarchs, the prophets, the apostles and the martyrs; but they have not been the only ones in the history of humanity, there have been many more, who in various ways have gone to fulfill their mission and to testify my truth, resisting all kinds of attacks, ridicule, persecution and slander; but their faith, their indulgence for those who have hurt them, their constant and faithful love for their brothers, love inspired by their Lord, has made them overcome pain, injustice and death. How could you explain to yourselves the resignation of the martyrs to their executioners? How could you conceive the patience and serenity before the persecutions of all those who have loved and followed me?

29. When you love me like this, you will no longer be able to fear anything in the world. As long as your faith is not full and your love is not firm, the struggle will surround you.

30. What are you afraid of? Why are you imprisoned, to have your life taken away? You well know that those times have passed and that there were many martyrs who offered their lives to prove to the enemies of the truth that martyrdom, the prison and the scaffold, instead of quenching the faith of my servants, fanned the fire of their love, causing my teachings to spread with greater force.

31. You are afraid of the judgment of your fellow men and you are afraid of losing your peace in the world, why are you not more afraid of the judgment of your God or of losing the peace of the spirit for not having fulfilled your mission?

32. Today it seems to you that what I ask of you in exchange for the Promised Land seems a lot, but in truth I tell you that when you are in it, you will marvel at finding yourselves there, to the point of feeling unworthy and saying: How little we did to deserve so much grace!

33. In your heart you are asking me: Master, by chance are you going to give us more than we deserve? To which I answer you, that if I gave you according to your works, you would possess

Love one another!

little or nothing. Do you think that this life that you have, that body that you possess, those gifts that pulsate in your being and everything that surrounds you in your existence, is a just reward for your merits?

34. Truly I tell you, I have always given you and will always give you more than you deserve in justice, because I love you, because I am your Father.

35. You weep, people, recognizing your lack of faith and love, then you ask me what you must do to please me and achieve merits before Me, to which I answer that you serve your fellow men with the best will, that you make the pain of those who suffer yours; that you develop your gifts and perfect them for the good of those in need, because what you do with your brothers depends on what you receive upon your arrival in spirit.

36. What can you give me that I don't have? I have power, I have peace, I have light, I am possessor of the Universe, I am loved and served, there is not the slightest shadow of egoism in my Spirit, because I am perfection. On the other hand, among your brothers, who are children of my Spirit, how much misery there is! How much pain and darkness! What a need! Why don't you love me in them? Why don't you give me as much love as there is in you, loving one another?

37. People: This is my answer to your question and it is my heavenly advice in the face of your indecisions.

38. Beloved children, whom I receive on behalf of humanity: the end of my communication through the human understanding is approaching, then your spirit will have to strive to have spirit-to-Spirit communion with my Divinity.

39. Today my word is your bulwark, your incentive; but also after this time of my communication, you will be able to feel my presence and my breath if you really know how to prepare.

40. The times when you needed a spiritual guide in the world have passed; from now on, everyone who penetrates this path will have no other path than that of my Law, and no more guidance than his own conscience. Not for this reason will there cease to be men and women of great light and great strength who help the multitudes by their example and inspiration.

41. If it were otherwise, I would have already sent spirits like Moses or Elijah to earth to show you the way and remind you of the Law at every step. They help you, they watch over you and accompany you, but no longer through a human form, but from the spiritual. Who sees them? No one, but if you prepare, you will feel the presence of the great spirits who have always had a relationship with humanity and in it great missions to fulfill.

Love one another!

42. Look for them in your prayer and if you really trust in them, I tell you, you will never get lost because they will lead you with that love and zeal of which they gave you so many trials in the world.

43. I tell you again that you will not lack in the world men endowed with great light, who illuminate your path and sow your life with love: humanity has always had the presence of these men on Earth and the times are coming when the great legions of spirits of great light will come to the world, who will come to destroy the false world that you have created, to raise a new one where peace is breathed and truth reigns.

44. They will suffer much because of the wickedness of men, but it will not be anything new, since none of God's messengers has escaped persecution, mockery and offenses. They will have to come into the world and dwell in it, because their presence is necessary on Earth.

45. They will arrive calling with love to the heart of humanity; his word, impregnated with the Father's justice, will touch the pride and arrogance of all those who have changed the garment of humility of his spirit, for the garb of vanity, pride, false power and false greatness.

46. These will be the first to rise up, pointing with their index trembling with anger at my messengers, but that will serve so that in every test to which my servants are subjected, they can give great testimonies of the truth that they have brought into the world.

47. You do not know now in which paths of human life they will have to arise, but I tell you that some will appear in the bosom of the great religions, those will fight for the unification and spiritual harmony of all men. Others will rise up among men of science to show with the fruit of their inspirations that the true purpose of science is the spiritual perfection of man and not his misery and destruction. And so my servants will appear on every path carrying my Law in their hearts and testifying with words and deeds everything that I have come to speak to you at this time.

48. I also tell you that my seed, which is this Doctrine that you have received, will bear its fruits in you and that those fruits will be the great spirits that come to incarnate in your children or in your children's children.

49. These are my last lessons and I am still talking to you about new teachings, it is that I come to fulfill my mission as a Teacher until the last moment, shedding light on every word so that you will not be left in the dark in times of bitterness and pain, when divine justice makes itself felt as never before.

50. Watch and pray for the world, beloved people.

51. Come to me! I am the consolation and the peace.

Love one another!

52. You have encountered bitterness and vicissitudes on Earth because the spirit has not developed its faculties and its gifts to overcome human miseries.
53. This world could be paradise instead of a valley of tears, if men carried good will. I have sown this dwelling with blessings, I have not watered thistles on the roads. The pain of men comes from their faults, but, just as they created the pain, they must take care of destroying it.
54. You who hear me are not a lost or wandering people; you are like a family that has built its home under the shade of a stout tree, whose branches constantly offer you their fruits.
55. Under this shadow, you regain strength and repair wounds, because it will be necessary to start the journey again, to climb the mountain to the summit.
56. Already your spirit reaches to rise to the sixth rung of the ladder where you find the light that dispels all confusion, and that presents you with its help to reach the seventh rung.
57. I will destroy the confusion and misinterpretations that exist among you about the Seven Seals; truly I tell you: it is not that you belong to a certain seal, but that having to travel your spirit, from the first to the last, it now lives in the Sixth Seal or sixth stage of its spiritual evolution.
58. How great have been the lessons and trials that the spirit has had to overcome in order to pass from one seal to another! How many merits he has had to do! And the one of the culmination is still missing, the Seventh.
59. The force of evil, with its temptations, will insistently stand in your way, but you will remember your Master overcoming the world, pain and the flesh, so that imitating him, you will emerge victorious from the trial. Look in your conscience for the sword to fight, there you will always find the infallible weapon ready.
60. How can a spirit be irretrievably lost to Me, if it carries in itself a flash of my light that never goes out and everywhere I go it has me in front of it? No matter how long their reluctance may be or how lasting their confusion, these darkness will never be longer than my eternity.
61. Have I come to set you free again or do you not feel your spirit freer after having destroyed your past fanaticism and prejudices?
62. I am life and I have come to pour it out equally on everyone, even if I have always looked for a people or a portion of men to manifest myself in them, it has been to turn them into emissaries, prophets or witnesses of my Divinity at the service of humanity, but not because I distinguish them with a greater love or complacency than others.

Love one another!

63. Strengthen yourselves in my word, my children, so that you may come to look with true charity at your brothers and sisters and not be judges of the sinner, the vicious, the fanatical, the magnified, because you will hear in your conscience my voice that tells you: "Whoever is clean, let him throw the first stone".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 256

1. My peace is felt by your spirit, people, when you listen to my word with good will.
2. I am the divine gardener who cultivates the gardens in your hearts and waters them with the heavenly waters of my love. A drop of that divine love I shed on so much bitterness in humanity. I come to show you the path that leads to the Kingdom of the Father, you will never find the end of that path, but you will always achieve progress and know new greatness.
3. Now my word polishes you and I give you form. I'm chiseling the spirit. You, learn to model yourselves and give yourself beautiful shapes by fulfilling my Law, that I will bless your work, so that later you will carry out in this world the realization of your great mission of guiding your brothers along this path of love.
4. I am your Teacher, but do not see me separated from the Father, for I am the Father. There is no difference between the Son and the Holy Spirit, because the Holy Spirit and the Son are one Spirit and that is Me. See in my manifestations, through all times, one God who is the one who has taught you through multiple and different lessons. A single book with many pages.
5. Sanctify my name with your works and you will find in yourselves that light that will free you from the night of ignorance and sin.
6. Do you remember, people, who you were before you were shaped by my word? Do you remember that before you were capable of many ingratitude that now you would be unable to carry out? You cannot compare your life today with your life in the past. Before you were the lonely pilgrim, who crossed the path, without a light that would brighten his existence and ignite hope in him. Today you are a nursery of my Teaching, in whose fountain of love you have quenched your thirst and washed your wounds. My love comes to pluck the thorns that you have in your plant and if your cross has nails, he will also pluck them.
7. I am the light of this and all the worlds, and I want you to dress in that light. My word is balm of healing, heal with it, listening to it and putting it into practice. Every word is a drop from the fountain of life. Why, if you have God in you, are you sick, suffering and crying? Examine yourselves and correct whatever needs to be corrected, clean up whatever needs to be cleaned up. I said to you: clean the glass, both from the inside and from the outside, so that your spirit harmonizes in will and inspiration with your material or human part, I model your inner image, the one that you hide from men, but that you cannot hide from Me. Model your exterior in such a way that your face is a faithful reflection of the spirit, then sincerity and truth will exist in your actions. That is the reason why men do not trust men, because they present one face to the world, while hiding another.

Love one another!

8. Practice my teaching and make use of your gifts.
9. Have you examined your wounds yet? Have you let the balm I have given you fall into them?
10. If you doubt the effectiveness of my balm, heal them again; but if you believe, take the healing away from them and you will see how my love heals them and when you look for them, they will have already closed. I will grant others to find their health through faith, prayer, and thought. Multitudes of spiritual beings will come, who, uniting their power and strength, will anoint you and you will heal with their help.
11. It is necessary that my word be fulfilled: "Your faith and your merits will save you," because later, when you are healthy, I will send you to the struggle to achieve the highest thing in your life: love for your fellow men. Wouldn't you like to be a light to others? Would it not please you if your words had the essence of truth? Would it not please you to have something to teach those who seek consolation in you? Well, if that pleases you, you can do it because a lot depends on your good will and effort to achieve it, everything else I do.
12. The spiritualized one says: How beautiful life is! The profane, the materialist says: How bitter, how sad and how gloomy life is! The man without elevation, stumbles over everything, hurts everything; the one who has risen, does not even notice the roughness of the road. High minds, when they take care of others, it is to praise the virtues of others or to excuse their mistakes, never to judge or sentence. Low minds judge, slander, publish the faults of others and find pleasure in it.
13. To those who judge and take up the cause of their brothers, I ask: Do you find your burden of sins too light that you still like to add that of others? If you cannot get rid of your burden, why do you increase it with that of your brothers? Why, instead of looking for jewels in your brothers to illuminate you with their light, do you prefer to take the mire, to stain yourselves?
14. The Father's house has many dwellings, but those who dwell in the high spiritual regions help men to put off their burden or help them to carry it, but without judging them, or rejoicing in their miseries.
15. I have seen you one day murmuring and another day repenting. I have seen you denying my communication and then testifying that it is true. I saw you slandering one day and defending the one you slandered the other day. It is good that you rectify your mistakes, but it is better that you do not incur evil again, so that you do not have to rectify. I saw you one day giving charity to the one who did not need it and I saw you denying it to the truly poor; but I do not come to blame you or to judge you, I come with the light of my teaching to enlighten you so that you will not sin again. I must also tell you, that I have seen you to be helpful, noble,

Love one another!

charitable and understanding, and that these merits have always been taken into account and noted by Me; but understand that there must already be more wheat in your heart than tares.

16. Do not pray without feeling, mechanically moving your lips, pray feeling, without speaking. May that facility with which in former times you promised falsely and swore in vain, you have now to tell the truth.

17. Do not take what is foreign, he who takes what is foreign, has to give back with pain and shame. I point out to no one, but I want everyone to take their rightful part at my word.

18. I will not blame you or complain to you about what you did when you took your steps through the darkness of ignorance, smallness and materiality; but now that you have complete knowledge of what my Law is, if you persist in illicit, in impure, you would answer for your deeds before God, who would manifest himself inexorable for you in your very conscience.

19. You are all my seed and the Master gathers it; if the tares seed comes among the good seed, I also take it with love in my hands, to transform it into golden wheat.

20. I see in the hearts seed of tares, of mud, of crime, of hatred, and yet I gather you and I love you. I caress this seed and purify it, until it shines like wheat in the sun.

21. Do you think that the power of my love is not capable of redeeming you? I will sow you after washing in my garden, where you will bear new flowers and new fruits. In my divine task is the mission to dignify you.

22. I come to enjoy myself among you, I come to converse with your heart. My presence gives you strength so that you can fulfill the mission I have entrusted to you.

23. And do you not feel the pain of humanity? Do you not feel sadness when you see how death is the one that rips sin out of this world instead of being the light of conscience?

24. You have a very great mission to carry out as disciples of Jesus in the Third Time, since you are one of those who have heard my word and have learned from Me.

25. Know that men, through science, also seek communication with the Hereafter. Get up and testify to my Doctrine, if you don't want them to wake you up.

26. The man of science, who has many times denied my existence, searches Nature everywhere, probes the earth, the seas, space, and at every step he meets me, because in every discovery he makes, the love with which I have formed all Creation speaks.

27. You have a lot to talk about so that my light reaches all your brothers and sisters and they can understand that everything created, from atoms to the largest sets of stars, is destined to produce life, sustenance, well-being and perfection.

Love one another!

28. Make my teaching known in a perfect way so that the ignorant will not attribute imperfections to it. Sow well and the generations that sprout from you will not have to suffer your mistakes, nor will they reap pain as an inheritance.

29. I want the clean and healthy seed to sprout from you, to bring blessings everywhere.

30. Sow the way with good examples, do not adulterate my teachings, imitate in this my apostles of the Second Time who never fell into material cults to teach and explain my Doctrine. It is not possible to attribute to them the idolatry into which humanity later fell. Their hands never erected altars, nor built palaces for spiritual worship; but they brought the teaching of Christ to humanity, they brought health to the sick, hope and comfort to the poor and the sad, and like their Teacher, they taught the way of salvation to the lost.

31. The Christian religion that you know in these times is not even a reflection of the Doctrine that my apostles practiced and taught.

32. Again I tell you that in those disciples you can find perfect models of humility, love, charity and elevation. They sealed with blood the truth that their mouths uttered.

33. Mankind will no longer ask for blood from you in order to believe in your testimony, but they will ask for the truth from you.

34. My Doctrine has always taught man not to be materialistic, but it is far from teaching you contempt for the goods of the Earth. I tell you: love the Earth, its wonders, its beauties, its joys, with that love with which you should love everything that I have created; but be prepared to renounce everything, when necessary, and do not forget that your spirit is temporary in this life and will have to return to the abode he left, from which you spiritually long for his peace.

35. Today you ask me from the depths of your heart if you should despise material life and forget everything you love on Earth to serve me better, to which I answer that whoever believed that I have said this, is in error and has not analyzed my teaching.

36. How do you conceive that I forbid you what material life offers you, if I have created Nature for the sustenance of my children? Nothing that has been done by Me can be against you, so that I may forbid it to you, but take everything with measure. If I have told you that you must turn away from lust and materialism, I have always referred to low passions, vices, frivolities or the use of the superfluous and the bad.

37. Now that I have been making a broad explanation of my Teaching, I have tried to make you understand that everything you do outside the laws that govern spirit or matter, is to the detriment of both.

Love one another!

38. Awareness, intuition and knowledge are the guides that with you will be pointing the right path and avoiding stumbles. These lights are of the spirit, but it is necessary to let them shine. When that clarity is found in each one of you, you will exclaim: Father, your seed of redemption germinated in my being and your word bloomed at last in my life.

39. I come to inspire you with great thoughts, to move your hearts for great works, but in truth I tell you: this Doctrine will not remain enclosed in this people, because Spiritualism is Universal; the Doctrine or revelation of the Holy Spirit is not only for one people, but for all men.

40. Like a river that runs with impetus sweeping away everything, so will be the torrent formed by the spiritualist multitudes, a river that no one will be able to stop because its strength will be invincible, but whoever in its path would like to stand in the way as an obstacle, will be swept away by the current.

41. Who on earth can have the power to stop the evolution of spirits or the course of God's plans? No one; the only absolute Being in power and in justice is your Father and He has ordered that every spirit advance towards perfection.

42. If for a moment my divine laws have been disobeyed by men, I make my voice, as if it were the echo of a sonorous bell, be heard even by the dead to spiritual life.

43. The voice of this people will also resound in the hearts with the echo of a bell that awakens and invites you to pray and meditate; but it is necessary that you clothe yourselves with humility and that your heart be filled with charity so that your works shine as true examples among humanity.

44. Stop loving your person so that you begin to love others, do not seek honors for your name and worry only because your works are clean and you will pass to immortality. I tell you in truth, whoever sows with humility, will leave an imperishable trace of his passage through the world; on the other hand, whoever works in my Work seeking the flattery and glory of the world, he will contemplate that his works will soon be erased and that his name did not even reach to be known by the third generation after him.

45. I have entrusted you with a beautiful mission, but at the same time very delicate, but that does not mean that it is superior to your strength, because everyone has a small part to play assigned to them.

46. The redemption of humanity will not be done by one man, not even by one people: it will be I, who gave you my blood and with it my love, who will make men rise up in this time, seeking the way that Christ taught.

Love one another!

47. Watch and pray always, for it is the time when darkness and confusion are unleashed, when the dark legions surround and disturb men.

48. Have the absolute understanding that my communication with you has been to heal your spirit, to liberate it, to regenerate it and raise it towards the light; to reveal great knowledge and clarify mysteries not understood by men and also to discover what has been hidden from you.

49. Carry my word full of essence and eternal life, feel my strength in you. Do not be afraid: I know everything, even the last of your sorrows is present before Me.

50. My justice takes up your cause, I wipe away your tears, I offer you a staff so that you may lean on it in life and I deposit my oscar on your forehead so that you may feel anointed and loved by the Master.

51. Do not be afraid of the small pebbles of the road, learn to pass over them without hurting yourself, which is the same as living elevated above the miseries of human life.

52. Pray for the nations, with such faith and charity, that your influence will be felt by your brothers and you will feel that my mantle of love covers you all.

53. In each time that I have granted you for the evolution of your spirit, you have been acquiring more light.

54. That light is the one that illuminates your intelligence and your feelings.

55. Since before you arrived on Earth, I already knew your trajectory and inclinations, and to help you on your journey, I put on your way a heart that, with its love for you, would illuminate the path. That heart was the same of a man as of a woman. This is how I wanted to help you, so that you may become like a staff of faith, of moral strength and of charity for those in need.

56. You are afraid to open your lips to speak openly of my coming, and a struggle ensues within you between the longing to do charity and the fear that you will be rejected. So you prefer to hide yourselves with your gifts and missions that you have received from Me, but think, little children, that hiding the gifts that you possess is equivalent to denying me and denying yourselves your evolution.

57. Believe, that if this people were united and had risen up full of faith and courage to give the Good News, in word and deed, the knowledge that I am communicating with men would have reached the ends of the earth.

58. If you still feel weak, I say to you, eat and drink, for I do not want to see hunger or thirst among you.

Love one another!

59. Do my will and the reward will soon come when you feel my love within you, when you sense the peace of the Beyond, like a door that invites you to pass and contemplate my face.

60. I am teaching you all to raise the spirit in prayer. Some already know how to recreate themselves with this grace, others have not yet succeeded, because their past impressions have left a deep imprint on their mind, because they have not forgotten customs and religious traditions, but all strive for the purification of their practices, for regeneration and for spiritual elevation.

61. Blessed are those who have believed in my presence through the understanding of man, for they will penetrate with a firm step in the time of spirit-to-Spirit communication.

62. You have come to Me to receive the comfort and warmth that you need, as a truce in your life, since this is like an anvil that forges the spirits with great trials. But your confidence in fate is great and you know that from this crucible you will come out clean for the fight.

63. Day after day your spiritual prayer comes to Me, the language of which your matter does not know because they are not words uttered by your lips nor are they ideas formulated by your mind. The prayer of the spirit is so profound that it is beyond the powers and the human senses.

64. In that prayer the spirit reaches the regions of light and peace where high spirits dwell, and there, saturating himself with that essence, he returns to his passing body to transmit strength to him.

65. This is the time when man will free his spirit, when the chains that have bound him for a long time will be broken and true peace will penetrate into his heart.

66. Be alert so that you do not fight those like you who rise up fulfilling missions entrusted by my Divinity, so that you can recognize the true prophets and the false ones, and confirm the works of some and destroy the works of others. Because this is the time when all forces have risen up to fight. Here is good fighting evil, light against darkness, knowledge against ignorance, peace against war.

67. You are awakening to the Holy Spirit and you are awakening the sleeper to contemplate the light that erases borders and limits, to form with all beings a single family united by love.

68. The word that I have made vibrate through the spokesman, will resound everywhere at the hour. Listen to me carefully in these last years, because it will not be the last chair of 1950 that points the way for you, nor encloses all the mandates; but in the set of my chairs you will have everything you should know and do. These three years have been an unceasing revelation for you.

Love one another!

69. I want all my disciples and my children to listen to me on the last day to receive them on behalf of humanity. My arms will open, but I do not want it to be on a cross as in that Second Time, I want to shake you in an embrace of love with which this communication of the Divine Spirit through man closes.

70. The time has come when the voice of the ringing bell will be heard even by the dead to the life of the spirit.

71. None of those whom I have chosen at this time is puffed up believing himself superior to others for his spiritual gifts, for you still cannot compare yourselves with John, the one of whom I said that being the greatest among the prophets, he was less than the least in the Kingdom of Heaven.

72. Live for the Father by loving his children, who are your brothers and you will achieve immortality. If you fall into selfishness and close yourself up in your self-love, the seed you leave and your memory will hardly last.

73. Be meek and humble of heart and you will always be filled with my grace.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 257

1. You have remained silent. Thoughts rise to your Father.
2. You are welcome, the Master tells you. You are looking for rest, peace, or comfort and you have chosen to come and listen to me, because I am the one who has everything you need.
3. If you seek the essence of the word of Jesus, verily I say to you, you will also find it.
4. The word of Jesus was the voice of the Divine Word Jesus was the name of the body of Christ, a body that was like a temple to house my Spirit and manifest the truth in my words.
5. But if you believe in Me, if you love me and follow me, it does not matter what name you give me, among the many that you have to designate me. The essential thing is that you feel me, although I do not come to demand that you do it with all perfection.
6. Blessed is the one who feels me in his own being to the extent that his spiritual capacity allows it.
7. In some their heart beats hard, others want to tell me something and they don't succeed in forming a thought; others experience the need to cry and let their eyes overflow and there are those who feel invaded with fear because they know that a penetrating gaze contemplates them.
8. Those who prepare themselves and manage to feel my presence are the ones who truly approach the spiritual table to eat the bread of grace. They are the spirits who, from lesson to lesson, will someday reach beyond the mind and the human, to penetrate the meaning of my word and find its content there.
9. These will be the ones who give themselves to the practice of charity, the peacemakers, because having found the source of peace, they will suffer contemplating those who live in the midst of discord and war, which is true darkness for the spirit. They will be those who live to console, to comfort, to make light in the clouded minds, to heal the sick of the body or of the spirit.
10. Only the one who feels my presence, the one who interprets in his spirit the essence and the love of my word, will later be able to put on mercy before those who suffer and also feel the pain, nakedness, poverty and tragedies of men.
11. If I have invited you all to my table and have asked you to prepare yourselves so that you can enjoy my presence spiritually, it means that you are all destined to delight yourselves with the delicacies of the Kingdom of Heaven; but at the same time, that you all have the mission of

Love one another!

sowing with love the fields where discord grew and filling with light every place where vice, misery and ignorance have gone to hide.

12. This lesson is given to you by the One who, because he felt an infinite love for you, left everything to save you from your darkness, even if for this he had to become a man, to live persecuted and mocked until he died on a cross.

13. Disciples: Before you take your first step in the world, I know in advance your life, works and thoughts, so I give you everything you will need in the journey that you are going to undertake.

14. The spirit begins through his body a stage of trial; but he has already been enlightened before and has been strengthened not to be led astray by the temptations that the world presents to him.

15. Sometimes it behooves him to dwell in a being whose heart contains great rebellion and then it seems difficult for him to manifest his light. That heart will be his crucible and his test in life and if he manages to subdue him and persuade him that only by being in harmony matter and spirit can man find peace, he will have triumphed from his test and will be able to aspire to a higher world.

16. If the heart is weak before the sufferings and vicissitudes of life and becomes blasphemous, it is because the spirit allowed himself to be dominated by sufferings, it is that he descended to the scale of matter and made his own all the miseries and trifles that do not correspond to him. He who reflects in time, prays and in faith is strengthened; he will be able to triumph and from that test the fruit of experience will remain for him so as not to falter or weaken again, on the other hand, whoever forgets his essence for a moment and dedicates himself to living and suffering for the world, that one will have fallen, overcome by the force of matter, by the needs, temptations and trifles of human life,

17. Ah, if from your first steps on earth, you heard from the lips of your fathers a wise, fortifying and consoling doctrine, how much this would help the spirit to guide the mind and the heart in its elevation to your God!

18. A great spiritual teaching is required for man to walk in accordance with the voice of his conscience, because the matter that surrounds him in the world, despite being all saturated with divine love, wisely made for the good and for the happiness of man, constitutes a test for the spirit, from the moment he comes to inhabit a world to which he does not belong, united to a body whose nature is different from his own.

19. There you will be able to find the cause why the spirit forgets its past. From the moment he incarnates in an unconscious, newborn creature and merges into it, he begins a life together

Love one another!

with that being. Of the spirit there are only two present attributes left: consciousness and intuition, but the personality, the works done and the past are temporarily hidden. So it has been arranged by the Father. What would become of the spirit who has come from the light of a lofty abode to dwell among the miseries of this world, if he remembered his past? And how many vanities there would be among men when the greatness that existed in his spirit in another life was revealed to them.

20. It is necessary for you to know that the spirit, before incarnating, has had a vast preparation, since he is going to be subjected to a long and sometimes harsh test; but thanks to that preparation he is not disturbed when entering this life; he closes his eyes to the past to open them to a new existence and thus, from the first moment he adapts to the world to which he has arrived. How different is the way in which your spirit presents itself at the thresholds of spiritual life from when it has just left its body and the world. Since he has lacked real preparation to return to his abode, then he is troubled, he is still dominated by the sensations of matter and does not know what to do or where to go, that is because he did not learn that it is also necessary to know how to close his eyes for this world at the last moment, because only in this way will he be able to go and open them to the spiritual world that he had left, where all his past awaited him to join his new experience and all his previous merits to add the new merits.

21. A dense veil clouds his mind while he recovers the light; a tenacious influence of everything he left, prevents him from feeling the vibration of his consciousness and while his shadows fade to reintegrate into his true essence, how much confusion, how much pain!

22. Will anyone, after listening to or reading this message, reject it as a useless or false lesson? I tell you that only one who would find himself in a degree of extreme materialism or blind fanaticism, could reject this light without his spirit being moved.

23. At this time he does not come to reveal to man the past of his spirit; but he does come to assure him that his spirit has lived, that he has come to fulfill a high mission on Earth and that he must return to his mansion, not only without stain, not even with the same light he brought, but even with greater light.

24. Spirits who inhabit the Earth Feel my presence, look at the divine light that is poured out on you. Your Father has many means to make his flashes and inspirations reach you; but in addition to this, I am sending you this word that I have manifested through human understandings, so that it may reach you and you may meditate on it; it is the manna of life in your desert, it is the dew of grace on the sterility of your existence, it is balm in your pain and infinite light in your darkness.

Love one another!

25. It is up to you, multitudes of listeners and witnesses of my manifestation, to prepare yourselves to send my divine messages to all humanity.

26. My infinite charity is ready to receive you all, the same to the one who comes tired and tearful, to the one who approaches without true faith to listen to me, as to the one who arrives eager as a good disciple, to offer me the fruit of his fulfillment.

27. I am the Father who seeks your spirit to fill it with light because you live in a time of uncertainty and turmoil.

28. I bring to humanity a teaching that will lead it to the realization of works of true charity, of spiritual usefulness and elevation, works for which men will be remembered, blessed and imitated by future generations. Only the imprint of the works that contain truth will be imperishable in the world, because the hour of judgment is approaching when every work that is not finished on the foundations of truth will be destroyed and not a stone will remain on stone.

29. I say to you, disciples, if you want to leave a seed in the hearts of your brothers, let it be with your works and examples, works clean of vanity. Always keep in mind that in order not to twist or mistake the path, you must be the humble servant and obedient disciple of Christ, whose works are written on your conscience.

30. There are my present examples, eternal and indelible, despite so many storms and whirlwinds.

31. People: Do you recognize that my word has delivered you from human miseries at this time? Well, know that you will have to do the same with your brothers. Your heart says to me: Lord, you have granted us gifts and graces, how could we do the same with our fellow men? To which I answer you that if you cannot distribute gifts, nor grant graces, if you can make your brothers, hearing my Doctrine on your lips, feel the awakening of their gifts and powers and that, learning to communicate with their Father, they receive by inspiration the mission they have to carry out. Don't you already think your mission is quite great and worthy?

32. I must tell you, disciples, that if it interests you that your works have value before Me, you will not have to ask anything in exchange for them from your brothers.

33. The divine manna of the Third Time has descended on this people, how could you turn from children of light into children of darkness, of desecration and disobedience? How is it that, having been appointed depositories of my revelations, you could become miserable beings on Earth?

Love one another!

34. Watch and pray, I always tell you, so that you do not fall into temptation, so that you do not hide your gifts from anyone, either out of fear or out of selfishness, understanding that in your saddlebag you carry many presents that do not belong to you, because I have given them to you to deposit with your brothers. Know that no matter how much you possess, if you don't give anything, it's as if you have nothing. That is why I have often claimed to you that having received so much from Me, you come and show me your hands empty, because you have given nothing, because you have not sown my word of love.

35. Truly I tell you, if you need an incentive to fulfill your mission, carry out works of true charity, because in the practice of my Teaching you will find the stimulus and the compensation.

36. Those who live expecting charity from Me and being able to do it on their path do not do it, they have not had charity from their brothers or from themselves. Those are the ones who have let their heart cool, those who have turned off their lamp, those who resemble weak birds fallen from the nest, or the dry leaves that in autumn fall off the trees, to be carried aimlessly by the winds.

37. Do you put a defect in my communication, because I give it to you through sinful creatures? They are certainly not pure beings; but tell me if my words through these human lips have not left in your heart some memory, or if on some occasion their sweetness did not remove the bitterness that you brought in your heart.

38. Man: Remember that you arrived with your heart wounded, your mind troubled and your spirit shattered and that after listening to me you got up strong. Who did this to you?

39. Woman: You came with your eyes and heart tired of crying, and when you thought you had no more tears, you heard my word and your cheeks were furrowed by crying again; but now it was a cry of despair and tenderness. Who had reached the bottom of your heart before the day you heard my voice?

40. This Doctrine has proved to you that it is not an empty word, but that it is saturated with divine essence, that is why it is simple in its form, because its depth and its meaning are in its meaning.

41. Just as I have come to comfort you in your afflictions, I have also come to give birth to you in your spirit, because all darkness has been unleashed and removed into its depths and it is necessary that you know how to defend yourselves.

42. Light your lamp again, awaken the love in your heart, be interested in eternal life and have charity of your spirit, only in this way will you be able to feel pity for your fellow men and devote part of your life to the practice of love.

Love one another!

43. Keep your treasure by sharing it and always making good use of what it contains, then a strength, a health and a light that you have never experienced will be born in you. That strength, that light and that health will come from the spirit and will be reflected in matter.
44. People; you are no longer the wayfarer who gropes around looking for a light, you have already found it.
45. This word has performed the miracle of bringing you back to life; it has been the force that has lifted you up and healed you, who could convince us that it does not come from God, when you have experienced in your being a transformation attributable only to my power?
46. You have a beautiful opportunity to improve your life, to be able to be useful and to carve out for your spirit a worthy abode in the spiritual mansion, who will be able to snatch this opportunity from you? No one, unless you forget to watch and pray and your negligence caused you to fall into temptation.
47. If you want to find peace when the great events announced by my teachings arise, remain firm in your positions.
48. You will see how the moment will come when the representatives of the great Churches will feel the presence of the divine and recognize the arrival of the New Time.
49. You will see one and the other deliberating, questioning and making propositions, even when at times their vanity makes them think they are superior to each other.
50. This time of struggle will be unforgettable for your spirit, because in it he managed to overcome materialism and give expansion to his faith, love and desire to ascend to God along the path of spirituality.
51. The understanding and the heart of the spiritualist, will participate in the delight of his superior being and while they have life, they will collaborate with the spirit in the performance of their high mission, but when the time comes to rest in the bosom of the earth, they will do it in peace, satisfied of having occupied themselves in the Work of the Lord and the last thoughts, as well as the last beats of that being, will be indelibly engraved in the spirit that inhabited a humble, noble and docile envelope to the divine commands.
52. See why I tell you to transform your matter into a staff, into a support of the spirit here on Earth, giving you to understand that you take away from your flesh that scepter and that command with which it has tried to subdue the spirit, which guided by conscience, is the only rudder and light in the life of man.

Love one another!

53. I have spoken to you according to your ability, because I do not want you to ignore the meaning of any of my words, although I also tell you that according to the preparation of each group, crowd or congregation, this is the way I manifest myself.

54. Every spirit owes a great debt to his Father. Out of my love for you, I have offered you on Earth this new opportunity to justify yourselves before Me, to restore spiritually and to purify yourselves so that you can move on to the next abode.

55. O blessed Third Time that you bring in your ark what the world needs to be saved from its slavery! Blessed are those who profit by your light, for they will be saved!

56. Throughout your spiritual journey I have guided you, tested you and prepared you for the revelation of this time. It will not be men who organize the new people of Israel, it will be I who form it, purify it, elevate it and send it among humanity to fulfill its mission. Meanwhile, this town is growing and breaking down the obstacles to make it happen. This is what I did to Israel when I brought them out of Egypt and led them through the sea and the desert,

57. This people brings the mission of spiritually awakening humanity, but, when it has fulfilled and men realize the time in which they live, you will see arise from their heart a longing for light and from their spirit an ideal of elevation, which will move human life to its roots and transform the world.

58. Conscience will be heard and obeyed, the calls of the spirit will be understood, spiritual desires and rights will be taken into account and respected and everywhere the longing to know God, to feel Him, to approach Him and to look at His truth will shine.

59. All this will have to arise in men when hunger and thirst have brought them to the limits of their resistance, when, despondent of their pride, they confess repentance before their Lord, when they descend from their thrones and their temples, from where they have tried to ignore me, from where they have judged and denied me; so that, repentant of their mistakes, they turn their eyes to Me and speak to me as children to a Father who has been waiting for centuries and centuries to fill them with his love.

60. How far man has sunk into his materialism, reaching the point of denying the one who created everything! How could the human mind become so confused? How could your science deny me and desecrate life and nature as it has done?

61. In every work that your science discovers is my presence, in every work my Law is manifested and my voice is allowed to be heard. How is it that these men do not feel, see, or hear? Is it perhaps a proof of advancement and civilization to deny my existence, my love and my justice?

Love one another!

62. You are then no more advanced than primitive men, who knew how to discover in every element and in every wonder of Nature, the work of a divine, superior, wise, just and powerful being, to whom they attributed all good, all that exists and for that reason they worshiped him.

63. Through a nascent intelligence they tried to understand what their bodily senses received, what perfect worship could they offer me? What full understanding could they have of the truth? However, their wonder, their faith and their worship were received by Me as the first fruits of a vast field that my Spirit would cultivate through the ages.

64. From then until now, how many lessons have I given to humanity! How many revelations my love has entrusted to you! However, when these men should have reached the summit of understanding and when their cult should be perfect, it is when their selfish, arrogant and inhuman science has risen up to deny me and when the cults that exist, live in the lethargy of routine and traditions.

65. I gave you the gift of free will and I have respected that blessed freedom granted to my children; but I also placed in your being the divine light of consciousness so that guided by it, you can channel your gifts and I tell you that in the struggle of spirit and matter the spirit has suffered a defeat, a painful fall, which little by little has been moving further and further away from the source of truth that is Me.

66. His defeat is not definitive, it is temporary, because he will rise from the bottom of his abyss when his hunger, thirst, nakedness and darkness can no longer endure them. Pain will be his salvation and hearing the voice of his conscience, he will rise up strong and luminous, fervent and inspired, taking his gifts again; but no longer with that freedom of applying them to good or evil, but consecrating them only to the fulfillment of the divine laws, which is the best worship that you can offer to my Spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 258

1. You stand in fear before Me, O people, because my voice of righteousness makes you tremble, but I ask you, Is it my righteousness or an injustice that you fear? If it is to my justice, know that you must be content to receive the divine judgment of your works, if it is to an injustice, you are in error, because I could not commit it.
2. You have as your judge the most inexorable, but at the same time the sweetest, most patient and understanding Father. A judge, instead of publishing your faults or betraying you in front of your fellow men, calls you alone, speaks to your heart, tests you as necessary and gives you a new opportunity, either to complete a work or to repair a fault.
3. If the Father's greatest love did not exist in divine justice, if his justice did not have that principle, this humanity would no longer exist, its sin and its incessant offenses would have ended the divine patience; but it has not been so. Humanity continues to live, the spirits continue to reincarnate, and at every step, in every human work, my justice is manifested, which is love and infinite charity.
4. To understand the lesson of which I am speaking to you, men would need to delve into the essence of my lesson and for now they are given over to their earthly worries and ambitions; but the time is coming when they leave for a moment what worries and enslaves them so much, to raise their gaze to the firmament and ask me inwardly: My God, what is happening in the world? What has become of our life and what have we done with it, that we did not realize? "That will be the moment of enlightenment that many will have.
5. Others will be surprised by the word that I have brought to you at this time, which will reach the hearts of my emissaries, of my witnesses and disciples, who are you.
6. Men will try to deny truth to my revelation, but the facts, the tests, the events, will be giving voices and testimony of the truth that will come on the lips of my people, as the great message of the Third Time. And also by means of writings my Doctrine will spread throughout the world, because it is a lawful means that I inspired my envoys from the earliest times. I just want you to be jealous of my truth and bring it to your hearts in the cleanest and simplest way.
7. Disciples: See how the Master, being close to making his word cease, in each lesson gives you a chair of spiritual preparation for your struggle.
8. In caravans you come to receive my teaching after you have traveled a vast desert of vicissitudes; it is that your spirit has felt the arrival of the time announced for my New Coming, it is that he has heard the divine voice that calls him.

Love one another!

9. Caravans of the sick, hungry, thirsty and tired who come in search of the bread of love, the manna of life, encouraged by the light of hope, are coming to the presence of their Creator.
10. Welcome all of you; rest under the shadow of my peace, eat and drink and be healed of your ills.
11. If you know how to be constant in listening to this word, when you get up to continue in the struggle of life, you will feel your burden lighter because you have strengthened yourselves in faith and in knowledge.
12. Those who come seeking in Me only worldly goods or riches and do not accept the existence of spiritual gifts will suffer disappointment, and when they turn away from the path to which they were called, they will look at their hands empty and their heart desolate. They are spirits who still love the impure and I will have to give them some more time to evolve, collect experiences and when they return to my path, they will be better willing to receive me.
13. For the one who has come with spirituality, my presence through this word is a true feast of light, where the best delicacies of the Spiritual Kingdom are offered to the greed of those hungry for love, justice, wisdom and peace; they will not be able to depart from my path and will know how to receive the goods of the world in addition.
14. My Work will be the essential in your life and the material will be the complement to survive and fulfill the mission entrusted to you.
15. Ah, if you all understood that the sun of this word will soon be hidden, you would hasten to keep something of its value and its light in your heart, but you are slow to understand, you are reluctant to develop the gift of clairvoyance, so that you could contemplate from now on the approach of the New Time!
16. Certainly my stay among you will be brief in the way in which you have had me and it is necessary that you live the present and the future, forgetting many customs, beliefs, ideas and practices of your past, which are part of the enormous burden that you arrived dragging when you came to hear my word for the first time.
17. I am the Savior of the spirits, I am the defender of your faith and of your life; I could not leave you sunk in the abysses or lost in the deserts without making you hear my consoling voice, without making you contemplate the true light that arises from my Spirit.
18. Do you want to be content only with listening to me to give peace to your heart, without preparing to sow my Work in the hearts of your brothers, or do you want to be my disciples?
19. If you long to please me by being useful to your fellow human beings, participate in them and take advantage of the divine teachings that I give you every time I present myself, so that

Love one another!

you may be able to talk about Me, my Law and my Doctrine and not be surprised by those who are preparing to combat every new light that arises, even if that light is the light of the most absolute truth, the wisdom of all time.

20. Understand that I called you not only to comfort you in your afflictions, but also to teach you to feel the pain of your brothers and to console them in their bitterness.

21. If you want to know what you have to do among humanity, it is enough that you look at what I have done with you since the day when you first heard my word.

22. I forgave you, I received you with charity and infinite love, I made you rest from the painful journey, I did not stop to judge your condition, your sphere or class, I cleansed the leprosy of your sin and won your ailments; I was understanding, forgiving and benevolent in judging your defects, I reintegrated you to true life, giving you a Doctrine of love that enables you to save yourselves, saving your fellow men.

23. There, in my works that I have had for each of you, you will be able to find the best of examples for you to put into practice among those in need of body and spirit, who will also arrive in caravans to you.

24. Speaking to this people, I speak to humanity; it is up to you tomorrow to approach the hearts of men and fraternally transmit to them my word, which will consummate the work of redemption.

25. Today you feel that pain has touched you and sometimes you do not understand that by means of that chalice you are purifying yourselves. How could you talk about Me while being stained? How could the love manifested through the feelings of charity and humanity spring from your heart, if he were full of selfishness?

26. The imperfections of the children of God have made pain exist, pain that has become a teacher to forge your heart and point out the path that you lost. My love rests in your heart to turn away all evil from it, because I want to see you strong, healthy and clean.

27. Hear this voice that vibrates among you in this form, do not get tired of listening to it. I have prolonged my manifestation in order to polish the roughness of your heart and by ceasing to manifest in 1950, to be able to leave you firm in this faith.

28. Humanity is given over to its science, its heart and mind are completely given over to the life they live on Earth, that is why I chose among men these for whom I speak to you, simple and without science. I touched those hearts and then penetrated through my light into their understandings to deliver to my people this message of love.

Love one another!

29. This light has come to illuminate the path of your life and that is why you have given yourselves to Me. After my departure I will leave you among humanity to bear witness to my truth and among the disciples teachers will arise who will preach with their works the Doctrine of spiritual love.

30. The delights of the Kingdom are for everyone; here on Earth you will have a little of that peace and a reflection of eternal life. Be of good will on earth and you will not lack my peace.

31. Many pages of the book of life have you seen pass since I give you my word, each one of them has been a perfect lesson. Sometimes it has been the Father's love that has spoken to you, sometimes it has been the Teacher who has seated you before his chair and sometimes it has been the judge who has touched you.

32. You have all received my word, then, you have all received in the spirit, orders and missions to fulfill. Some have started, others are waiting for the moment to get up, others are in preparation. There is not one of you who has not received faculties to develop, and while some have begun their development from now on when I still communicate in this form, others will begin their spiritual development after the time of my communication, but in those times, rise up all as one spirit.

33. You have gifts to analyze my word to receive my inspirations as well as the seers who will announce to you what is to come.

34. Those who have stationed themselves today, those who received gifts to receive my divine ray or let the spiritual world communicate through them and did not fulfill their mission will rise later to fulfill, although I tell you from now on, that the way of delivering will have to change, so that they do not bring confusion to humanity.

35. The day will come when you will be scattered throughout the world, one in one nation, another in other lands, and yet you will all feel united by the spiritual harmony that I have brought to you.

36. I am preparing you to love each other and with that bond you will be strong and invincible, for that I have been the loving and constant Teacher who comes with his examples to show the way to the disciples. Watch over your steps, your deeds and even your words and thoughts. Let it not be man who judges your imperfections, let it always be the Teacher who corrects you through your conscience.

37. I wanted to communicate through sinful beings to give you samples of my strength and my love; now go to your Father through the spirit to prove to him that you also love him. Seek that goal, reach that sublime communication from spirit to Spirit without settling for the first fruits you collect, but until you have reached perfection. Each man will then carry within him the

Love one another!

divine guide who will lead him eternally along the paths destined for those who know how to rise in search of the love of their Creator.

38. My light made word, life, trials, everything has come to strip of your materiality. Tomorrow, the same human science will have spirituality, elevation, noble ideals and will manage to talk about what has apparently been hidden from it and that in reality it has not discovered, because it will not be the mind that penetrates the arcana but the spirit and that will happen when it has achieved clarity; but do not be afraid, people, that by attending to the spirit and what corresponds to it, human life and your material duties will be abandoned, nor that your health and your body will suffer consequences that you do not foresee today, because when the spirit of this humanity rises from the dross in which it lives today, it will feel in its matter an unknown force and light that will lead it to create a lavish existence in well-being, prosperity and health.

39. How have men intended to feed their spirit eternally, with passing and sometimes frivolous practices? Neither the spirit, nor even the heart should you deceive with cults that have no essence or substance of true life.

40. It is necessary that this light soon reach the heart of humanity, no matter that at the beginning it is the origin of disputes or combats. Light and darkness have always collided, truth and falsehood, good and evil. As the shadows of the night fade before the light of day, so will the wickedness of men depart before my message of love.

41. In that Second Time, my coming as a man was only believed by a few hearts, however, humanity later took the birth of the Savior as the beginning of a new era, so at this time, the beginning of my communication with you, that is, my advent as a Holy Spirit, will tomorrow be taken as the beginning of another era.

42. Listen to what Christ tells you, the manifestation of divine love.

43. Peace to men of good will, to those who love the truth and sow the seed of love.

44. I am the Word that comes to seek men, because they have not been able to reach Me. It is my truth that I come to reveal to you since the truth is the Kingdom to which I want you all to penetrate.

45. How to find the truth, if I did not tell you before that many renunciations are required?

46. Sometimes, in order to find the truth, it is necessary to renounce all that one possesses, even to renounce oneself.

Love one another!

47. The vain, the materialist, the indolent, cannot know the truth until he destroys the walls within which he lives, it is necessary that he overcome his passions and weaknesses to look my light in the face.

48. A materialist loves only human life, but recognizing that everything in it is fleeting, he tries to live it intensely. When his plans or ambitions are not realized, or pain in some way surprises him, then he despairs, blasphemes and challenges fate, blaming him for not receiving the gifts to which he thinks he is entitled.

49. They are weak spirits in reluctant matters, they are morally small beings, who are tested in many ways, to make them understand the value that they attribute in their materiality to works of little merit.

50. How the materialized ones would like to modify their destiny! They would like everything to be done according to their idea and their will!

51. All that is good can be achieved from God, without the need to challenge His justice or challenge His power. My love is ready to attend to anyone who wishes to improve their existence.

52. I say to you again: peace to men of good will, who love the truth, because they do something to bend to the divine will and those who take refuge under my protection, necessarily have to feel my presence both in their spirit, in their human life, in their struggles, in their needs, in their trials.

53. Men of good will are children obedient to the Law of their Father, they walk on the right path and when they suffer intensely, they raise their spirit to Me, demanding forgiveness and peace. They know that pain is often necessary and that is why they hurry it with patience, only when it becomes irresistible, they beg for the weight of their cross to be relieved. "Lord, you tell me I know that my spirit needs to purify itself, to suffer, to rise, you know better than I do, how much I need, you cannot give me anything that I do not need, so let your will be done in me". Blessed are those who think and pray in this way, because they are looking for the example of their Teacher to apply it to the trials of their life.

54. It is true that every pain, every suffering renews the heart, shakes the spirit and cleanses it of its stains, giving it an opportunity to grow and rise.

55. How well he does pain in the spirit, when that cup is drunk with love and patience!

56. Long has been the path of trials for your spirit. You are like the thousand-year-old trees that release their dry leaves at the contact of the winds that whip them and strip them naked, and then cover themselves with new leaves. This is how the tree fulfills the will of the Father; this

Love one another!

is how you should all fulfill by letting the trials and lessons that your Father gives you through life, strip you of old clothes, impurities and tatters of the spirit, to emerge clothed in new finery.

57. Know, disciples, that pain removes the bad fruits from your Heart, it gives you experience, making your mistakes turn into successes.

58. This is how your Father tests you, in order that the light may be made in your understanding, moreover, when you do not understand and suffer barrenly for not finding the meaning of my wise lessons, your pain is useless and you miss the lesson.

59. At this time, I have come to explain to you the meaning of life, in which you will know the why of pain, what atonement and restitution mean and why you need to purify yourselves. When my people understand and feel my teaching, the foundations of a new humanity will be laid.

60. Has the pain sometimes shaken you? Have your branches creaked, have the dry leaves fallen off, and have the bad fruits fallen from your tree? I tell you that the good that your spirit has acquired is not compared to what is most valuable in the world.

61. I give you examples that in Nature you look at every day, like that of the tree when it is whipped by the gale, because material Nature is a manifestation of the divine Nature, therefore, in everything that surrounds you in this life, you will be able to find a lesson or a revelation for your spirit.

62. Just as your body seeks air, sun, water and bread to live, so the spirit needs the environment, the light and the sustenance of its being. When he is deprived of the freedom to rise in search of what nourishes him, he weakens, withers, becomes numb, as if a child were forced to always remain in his crib and locked in his bedroom. His limbs would be paralyzed, he would grow pale, his senses weakened, and his faculties atrophied.

63. See how the spirit can also be a paralytic! If I were to tell you that the world is full of the paralyzed, the blind, the deaf, and the spiritually sick! The spirit that lives enclosed and without freedom to develop, is a being that does not grow, neither in wisdom, nor in strength, nor in virtue.

64. Do not wait for the furious gales to cleanse you of impurities, because you can also wait for the arrival of the seasons to renew yourself in them, to purify yourself and flourish.

65. You will have to learn a lot in this world so that you can reach other, higher abodes.

66. Learn, meditate, know how to fight, suffer and hope; always love and also trust. Be men of faith and of good will and you will have to be great spirits.

Love one another!

67. If you want to look for my presence within the Nature in which you live, do it, I know that in everything you will have to find me because I find myself in each and every one of my works.

68. See how I communicate through these men in whom I hide for a moment to make my divine word spring from their lips. When will you look at me beyond what belongs to this world? When will you listen to me through your spiritual senses without the need of the human apparatus?

69. The eternal chair of God is always vibrating, because He is the Word, but only luminous beings listen to it directly, that is, from spirit to Spirit.

70. When you come to be in close communion with the divine and with the human, when you reach the harmony of your being, you will hear the song in which the angel and man, heaven and the world, the Hereafter and the Universe, spirit and matter unite. Everything will be united in a hymn of love towards the divine Being who has given life to his works by making them his children. In that hymn you will unite, disciples, because for this I have come again to men.

71. It is necessary that you penetrate into your inner sanctuary, the one that was not built by the hand of man, but by the divine mind. I tell you that there you will know the revelation of the truth, there you will understand the essence of the eternal, so that you may love it above all that is passing.

72. What is your body? A traveling bird, whose flight has a short duration, a bird that unknowingly sings of its imminent disappearance. Poor body that asks a lot and desires a lot for itself in its egoism. On the other hand, the spirit is the bird invisible to the world, but white and luminous, which rises higher and higher as time goes by, it is the being for whom there are no ages, years or centuries.

73. Do you know what day, what time and what year you were born, but do you know by chance when you emerged spiritually into life?

74. Lift up the spirit, that is the essence of your life, that is your destiny and the end for which you were created. Rise up, because in this way you will come to Me, who has much to give you, much more than what you have found in the world.

75. Love will have to overcome you at last and by love you will know me.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 259

1. You are welcome to be my disciples, you have come to listen to my teaching and I am preparing a banquet for you, so that you may be fed with the delicacies of eternal life.
2. If your flesh is weak, but your spirit is strong to obey me. Blessed is the disciple who has prepared his heart by leaving what belongs to the world to come and listen to the Word.
3. I come to offer to your spirit the garment of grace, because through time you have torn to shreds the one I gave you.
4. My Law is the Doctrine that you have received throughout the ages, a law that you have not fulfilled and because of your disobedience you fell into confusion. Now I come again to enlighten you with the light of the Holy Spirit.
5. I have entrusted to you a jewel of incalculable value, so that it may shine before humanity, do not hide it or divest yourselves of it.
6. On this day you commemorate my triumphal entry into ancient Jerusalem. Now man also presents to me palms in his material hands, but in his heart I do not see peace.
7. At that time, the crowds received me, chanting the "hosanna" with their spirit, because they knew that the grace of the Lord was with them; in this way they testified that the Son of God was with men.
8. Later, when I came to the sacrifice on the holy altar of the cross, to teach you to fulfill your mission, many doubted that Jesus was the Son of the true God, the Lamb of God announced long before by the prophets, but thus it was written that the Lamb would enlighten you with his blood.
9. Now I come in Spirit to give you my teaching again to spiritualize you, to dispel the darkness with the light of the Holy Spirit, so that you may regenerate and let the virtues manifest themselves in fullness.
10. Humanity has not yet heard this word, they do not know each other and I have named you "the strong Israel", because you will rise up full of my strength to bear witness to my spiritual presence among humanity, so that you may carry my truth and set aside the cup of bitterness that is hurrying the world at this time.
11. Among you is the hungry wolf. You have to watch and pray, you have to practice my Doctrine. He who knows how to fulfill my commands will feel my peace.

Love one another!

12. In this time I have spoken to you with all clarity so that you understand me, I have shown you that this path is clean and if the pain surprises you, it is not the Father who has put it to you, it is you yourselves who in your disobedience have carved it.

13. See that I am infinite, sublime and holy love, that I love everyone, but I tell you: Love, as the Father loves you and will continue to love you in all times.

14. I have come to purify you, like gold in the crucible, so that you may be the example of humanity. It is necessary that you understand my teachings, so that you may be among your brothers, a torch of light, illuminating all spirits.

15. It is to your spirit that I come to give eternal life, because it has sprung from Me, to him I come to prepare him to obey me and know how to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit.

16. Spiritually show me your palms, because the material palms do not reach Me. You are living in the time when humanity is pouring a cup of pain, watch and pray so that this pain does not surprise you.

17. In these days humanity commemorates my passion, but truly I tell you that you are now at the time when I have come to raise you up.

18. Great is the pain in my Spirit as I contemplate that humanity in its fanaticism, confusion and sin still continues to crucify me. But you, chosen people, who are the enlightened ones, practice my true Doctrine, which will reign eternally among mankind. Men will not be able to withhold my love or obscure my divine light, I come to strengthen you and guide you with my word so that you follow in my footsteps, and fulfill my Law.

19. Tomorrow you will rise in prayer to my Divinity and enlightened by intuition, you will be guides on the path of your brothers.

20. The mission that I have entrusted to you is a mandate that you have to fulfill throughout the ages, because through you humanity has to receive my light and I will raise it to the life of grace.

21. Israel, do not want to stay asleep, because if you do, the elements of Nature will wake you up and claim your lack of fulfillment of the sublime and delicate mission that I have entrusted to you.

22. I have made you recognize your gifts and the immensity of the lands that I entrust to you to cleanse and cultivate them.

23. You are my children who are under my protection, under the foliage of the tree of life and your spirit has been of rejoicing. I say to you, chosen people, which of you who has implored my charity has not received it? Blessed are those of you who, recognizing my great benefits,

Love one another!

rise up to testify that the Father has been with you, for by your testimony great multitudes will rise up.

24. Testify that I have been with you, so that humanity may carry in its spirit the life of grace, so that it may find in Me the Doctor of doctors and so that it may seek me from spirit to Spirit.

25. In the Second Time my disciples spread my teaching so that humanity could study it, meditate on it and put it into practice, but later man departed from the essence of My Doctrine and forged his own law to guide the multitudes. But I do not come to receive what man in his confusion and materiality has built, I only come to remind you that my true temple must be built in your heart and in your spirit.

26. In this time, those of you who have sought me, I have taught you to feel me in your heart, to engrave my teachings in it, so that you may be the people who live full of grace and light.

27. Prepare yourselves and get up full of humility so that you can bring this message of peace to humanity, pray for her, that your Father will make his Law recognized and practiced by all men, so that they may lead a life of grace and know how to seek me from spirit to Spirit.

28. Remember that I have said, When two or three of you are gathered together in my name, I will be among you and I will manifest myself according to your preparation.

29. I have come at this time to give one more proof of my love for humanity by manifesting myself among you, chosen people.

30. You have to bear witness to humanity and teach it that if it knows how to prepare, if it knows how to divest itself of its materiality, it will feel me and see me with its spirit. That is why I have come to speak to you through the human understanding, and this communication through a sinner has been the proof of love that I have granted to you so that you may receive my word and later take it to humanity.

31. Prepare yourselves, Israel, because the time for my communication through human understanding is short and I do not want tomorrow, due to your lack of preparation, you will feel like orphans and you will imitate the crowds that gather in their quarry temples and settle for ceremonies and material songs. Within these multitudes, very few have felt me, but I have come to you to prepare your heart and to enlighten your spirit, to give you my word full of love so that you may feel my presence and be the ones who tomorrow will give your brothers this love and this peace.

32. If, with my word full of love, you do not prepare your heart, then what will become of you, what will become of your fellow human beings, if you are living in the time when great trials and whirlwinds are sweeping humanity? There is no peace in hearts and if for a moment that

Love one another!

humanity surrenders to pleasures seeking comfort, in truth I tell you, within those pleasures they carry a suffering and sick spirit that does not feel my peace; in the recreation that they seek they only satisfy their material senses, but their spirits only carry pain.

33. That humanity has not felt me, no one has yet arrived to take her by the hand and show her the way; I will receive her as innocent and with charity I will judge her faults, I will give her the opportunity to make restitution. But you, the chosen people, who have listened to me, in whom I have manifested myself, how will you feel before Me, if you come in spirit making your disobedience present to me? You are the ones graced by the Father and I want to receive you with the fulfillment of your delicate mission; I do not want you to be the prisoner in my presence, I want to receive you with my paternal smile and send you back to the world as spirits of light, as guides and protectors of your fellow human beings.

34. Truly I say to you, you have come before Me, because Elijah has led you out of various ways, because you are the chosen ones whom Elijah has shown me as sheep. He who is inside Elijah's fold, is defended by Him, that tireless shepherd protects you from stalking.

35. The Holy Spirit has come to enlighten you, but not only those who bear my divine seal have this grace, but everyone who prepares and rises to Me, guided by Elijah.

36. The light of the Holy Spirit has come to enlighten you so that you may be with me in spirit and in truth. This is the way where you will feel my love and find health.

37. I come to receive the sheep that Elijah makes present to me. He will continue to seek the wayward, because I will give my charity to all the Peoples of the earth and to all the generations to come.

38. The Master says to you: drink from this inexhaustible fountain its crystal clear waters; feed yourselves with the bread of eternal life, take the fruit of the vine. Behold, I have prepared the best place for you at my table.

39. I ask you, O Israel, what do you ask for the nations? Because this charity is not only for you, see that the nations have been surprised by the great trials of pain and to you I have said: Israel, if you watch and pray for your brothers, my will will be done in all humanity.

40. Men have mistaken my Doctrine, but I have come among you to prepare you again with my teaching, with my wisdom, so that you may become my disciples and be those who tomorrow teach the world and make it feel my presence in its spirit.

41. The nations are preparing to launch themselves into new wars, but if you watch and pray, through you I will propose and deliver my peace to humanity.

Love one another!

42. I have come in the Spirit this Third Time to raise you up to life, as Lazarus from his tomb. I have healed your leprosy and removed your pain.

43. I have come to give you my teaching so that you may carry my love in your heart and thus be prepared to rise up to guide humanity, to show it the tree that has given you shade and life in its fruits.

44. Invite humanity to come to Me to give her my Father's caress, to enlighten her spirit, to save her from the wide sea of evil, to give her milk and honey and to put away the bitterness of her life.

45. If you speak this way to your brothers, you will have fulfilled the command that I have given you throughout the ages. Listen, beloved people, in yourselves to the voice of conscience and strengthen the purpose of loving me and of loving your brothers.

46. I come seeking the love of your heart so that in it you may form a sanctuary for me, I love you, I have adorned you with my divine grace and I have enlightened you so that you may be at my service.

47. I have placed this word in you, that like good seed tomorrow will multiply, because when you no longer listen to me in this way, the multitudes will follow my disciples to receive the teaching that they did not get to hear through my spokespersons. You will teach them and I will be with them. You will be submissive and obedient to my Law so that my Work may serve as a bulwark for you and you will raise the banner of spirituality high.

48. Israel, the great trials are ready to be among humanity, because men have willed it so, because in their hearts there is still the purpose of destruction and they have also formed their own god in this world; but before man does his own will, the Father will make himself felt again among humanity. You, my people, will rise up to show again the ark of salvation that is my Law, just as Noah spoke to humanity at that time.

49. Prepare yourselves, my people, to receive those who are coming to you, give them my love, teach them to love one another, show them my Law, kindle the flame of faith in their hearts and give them peace in my word, so that they may feed on it in their ways. You will teach those multitudes to seek me from spirit to Spirit.

50. You have come to Earth to fulfill this mission, that is why I have come to prepare you with my word, to quench the thirst of your spirit with these crystalline waters, to strengthen you and to anoint you. Strong you will rise up to speak to humanity in my name, you will be my messengers and through you I will deliver my light.

Love one another!

51. Rise up in prayer, that I will be with you and in union with my Spiritual World you will little by little awaken humanity. Watch and pray for those who have not felt me and in their pain they cry out and tell me: "Father, Father, why don't you listen to us?" And you, who already know how to seek me from spirit to Spirit, will teach your brothers to pray and to seek me in silence and in the elevation of their own spirit. I will make them feel my forgiveness, I will give them light and wisdom, so that they may fulfill my Law.

52. For those who have recognized me and are with me, I surrender those who perish in the wide sea of iniquity, I forgive and bless them. But you, who have received from your God and Lord, testify before humanity all that I have taught and revealed to you, so that she too may love me and rise up in pursuit of her spiritual mission.

53. It is prophesied that at this time the new people of God, the people of Israel, will appear on earth and my word will have to be fulfilled, but do not be mistaken in believing that it is the Jewish people when I mention the new people of Israel, since the people of whom I speak to you will be made up of all races and all languages. Their union will not be material, but spiritual, just as their mission will also be spiritual.

54. If in that First Time Israel was formed with twelve tribes, now the new people will carry out twelve missions, twelve different missions that, with their harmony, will give it the strength of an invincible people.

55. Men will not need to group together to form the new tribes, but I will form them, giving each one a different position to play among humanity.

56. The gifts of intuition, revelation and inspiration will be awakened in the spirit of the New Israel, because through them it will be how they receive my messages.

57. The men who form the new people will not be chosen on Earth, but by my love they will already be marked or marked in your spirit, as evolved beings, as beings of light who will not be able to get lost from the path that I have traced for them.

58. Just as in the First Time Israel prepared and commanded to cross the desert in pursuit of the Promised Land, and each tribe was entrusted with a different mission, so in this time one another will be spiritually strengthened and each one will fulfill the mission entrusted to him.

59. You who are listening to me are only a part of that people who will be scattered throughout the earth and who will be as numerous as the stars of the firmament.

60. That mark that some of you have received, of the sign that he brings in his spirit is only a symbol for everyone who, in this Third Time, comes to fulfill a mission within the New People of Israel.

Love one another!

61. I have told you many times that everything that your spirit possesses, he already brought with him from before he arrived on Earth, so that act that you call "The mark" has been nothing more than a symbol. But be filled with joy, because your mission is already defined, because you already know what your destiny and your role will be within the New People.

62. You will be the herald who announces to the peoples my orders and you will be the ones who reveal to humanity the divine message of which I have made you bearers, because in that message all those sent and those designated will be united, spiritually. You will announce to humanity this time in which all the gifts and faculties of the spirit have been unleashed and you will teach the way to discover them, to develop them and to use them.

63. Inspiration, intuition, gift of speech, healing, prophecy, revelation, spiritual communication: These are the gifts that, poured out on my people, will make of all men a new humanity. But pray, have faith, have fortitude, so that you may pour out peace, justice and charity among your brothers.

64. My envoys will be fulfilling missions everywhere, within every institution. Your heart will be unaware of the spiritual commission you are fulfilling, but your spirit will be absolutely aware of what you are doing. He will be the one who will make the heart sense the destiny that he has come to fulfill on Earth and will reveal to the mind what they have to do.

65. How great is the responsibility of you who have received this message! Because you have to prepare yourselves to bear witness to what you heard and to give an example and teaching of spirituality.

66. There should not be a single confusion among you when the time comes to open your lips to announce the Good News to humanity and both in your works, as in your words and writings, there will be truth and elevation.

67. Now I ask you: Do you want to be the ones who give the warning voice to humanity, awakening it with the ringing of a bell whose sound is that of truth calling hearts? Don't you want me to wait until the last of your footprints have disappeared on Earth so that the new generations will be the ones who give that testimony to the peoples of the world?

68. I have not been wrong in sending each one of you, despite the fact that you sometimes doubt your strength, to fulfill such a high destiny.

69. You doubt whether you are chosen or sent because you know your weaknesses, but I must tell you that these weaknesses are not in the spirit that I sent, but in the flesh that serves as a test for you on earth.

Love one another!

70. The instant when spirit overcomes matter will come, and light will be made in all understanding. Then you will be one, within yourselves, because there will be only one will: to obey the command written by the Father in your spirit, in order to be worthy children of the New People of Israel.

71. The divine light of the Master spreads throughout the world. I call on my farmers so that you can sit down at the Lord's table. Manifest your obedience and humility, come to feed yourselves so that you may bring love, understanding and charity.

72. I, the Master of masters, give the perfect example to my labourers; I have been preparing my disciples in this Third Time, so that you may be the hearts that fulfill the Law and give the charity of which you are possessors.

73. I come to you, beloved disciples, to encourage you with my love, so that you may feel me and know me, so that you may know from whom you are hearing the word and be able to understand it by penetrating into study and analysis.

74. Behold, beloved peasants, that darkness spreads in humanity, hatred, greed and vanity and you have great power, you are the ones who must speak of my Work, so that the sick, the leper, the unbeliever can know what the Divine Word is delivering in this time.

75. You are the light of the world and shining among humanity, you are not yet known or recognized by men.

76. Unbelieving humanity opens its lip to ignore my power, because it expects to contemplate the trials and the wonders that I gave it in the Second Time. He feeds idolatry because he has not been able to raise his spirit, he has not been able to pray, nor has he been able to ask.

77. When I have taught you to ask, I have set you on the path of truth, of elevation and of preparation. I have told you: You will teach humanity to watch and pray.

78. Penetrate into meditation, study and thus you will understand that the Master manifests himself in your humility to give you light, forgiveness and blessing; that I have never abandoned you. I am with you to make your cross light, to give you comfort.

79. I have entrusted the plots and the tools to you so that you can till and cultivate the land.

80. Humanity is hungry and thirsty for the truth that I have entrusted to you. Humanity is heading towards darkness, towards the abyss, towards perdition, but there are hearts that have to love me, of different languages, races and colors; I have only come making the call to the spirits without contemplating differences.

81. It is you, Israel, who must show them the way, who must give them my teaching.

Love one another!

82. Recognize the grace that you possess and the value of my word, arise as one heart, as one man and with one will; to fulfill the mission that I have entrusted to you.

83. Love one another, unite yourselves and be an example of humility, give my word, give health, give comfort, raise Lazarus from his tomb and give light to the blind, heal the paralyzed and by these spiritual wonders humanity will recognize me.

84. After 1950 you will no longer hear me through the speaker, and then you will recognize that it was the Master, that it was the Holy Spirit who was communicating through the human understanding.

85. Today as a Father I come to give you my grace and as a Teacher I come to give you the teaching. I have called you with my sonorous bell and I have drawn you from various paths to become in this time the guides of humanity. I have come to remind you of the mission that you must fulfill and I have prepared your spiritual eyes so that you may contemplate me through symbols and figures. I have given you the gift of the word so that you can bear witness to humanity of the revelations that you have received from Me.

86. You are my chosen ones and I have said to you: Wherever you walk, you will leave a trail of light, but in order for you to leave this footprint, you have to regenerate, you have to prepare.

87. If you put my teachings into practice, what can you fear from the world? I am speaking to you clearly so that you can understand me, so that you can imitate me.

88. I come to teach you so that you may give the world words of truth, so that you may make it feel my presence. Offer me the flowers of your heart, raise to my Spirit the perfume of your good works, be the good example of your brothers and tomorrow, when you no longer listen to me through these spokespersons, rise up as my good disciples to show this path to humanity.

89. Men have adulterated my Work and have been confused, but you prepare yourselves and do not fall into idolatry anymore, because the images made by man's hand do not speak, do not feel or hear. Does my essence need to materialize in order to be close to you? The truth will triumph through the ages, but I have always given you words of truth so that you too may be able to bear witness to Me.

90. Temptation, like a bird of prey, will want to rob you of your gifts, but you are in the time when you have freedom of belief, because the era of oppression has already passed and you must take advantage of this freedom and not let yourselves become the slaves of evil and the lies of men.

Love one another!

91. You, impart this teaching with love, because love is what I have given you, I have not taken the whip so that you would believe in Me, because if I did so I would cease to be your Father and your God.

92. On the roads and in the paths of the world, you found the pain, now contemplate this path where my truth is, contemplate its greatness with your spiritual sight. I have entrusted you with keys, gifts and power, make good use of all this, so that humanity recognizes you as my disciples.

93. It is the time when you must prepare yourselves to rise up to the fulfillment of your mission when you no longer listen to me through the spokespersons, I will never depart from you, I will inspire you and I will speak to you from Spirit to spirit so that you can fulfill your delicate mission.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 260

1. At this time you return to Me to listen to my new lesson, to pick up the leaf of my Doctrine that you had forgotten and to look for the book of my revelations that men had hidden from you.
2. I have come to open one more chapter of the Book of Life, the Sixth Seal, which contains infinite wisdom, which is what I am revealing to you in a simple and understandable way. This revelation makes clear to you the mysteries into which you could not penetrate.
3. The Sixth Seal is fully open and its pages one after another, I am showing them to your eyes.
4. When your preparation to hear me has been great, you have always achieved great divine manifestations. You are the heirs of the book of wisdom, so if you prepare yourselves, the contents of the Sixth Seal will be poured out on you, so that you may be the witness who affirms that the voice he heard was my voice and bear witness to it with your works.
5. If the Father did not make himself known to his children, could he expect perfect understanding and love from them? Remember how from time to time I have manifested my lessons before your spirit, each time with greater simplicity.
6. I have to tell you that although you are living in the time of the Holy Spirit, you still do not fully know me, you do not have a perfect idea of what I am, nor have you understood what I have revealed to you. But your love will lead you to the end of the day, encouraged by the word of your Master.
7. You come walking through the spiritual desert, you are illuminated by the light of a divine lighthouse. It is not the hot sands that are burning your feet, nor the rays of the sun hurting your temple; it is not the shortage of water and bread that is martyring you and yet the life you are going through, with its sacrifices, its needs and vicissitudes, are also a desert through which you have been walking slowly, but with the firm hope of reaching the kingdom of peace.
8. Elijah is the guide, the one who at this time walks before the people, pointing out the way and encouraging you in the struggle.
9. This day will leave advancement and perfection in your spirit, but recognize that if in the First Time you were infants in the Second Time you were disciples, and in this time you are receiving the preparation to become teachers. You must be alert because men will rise up to search my Work, which some will judge scientific; then you will make it known, as the spiritual Doctrine that will transform the world and you will bear witness to it with your works of love for your brothers.

Love one another!

10. It is not that it comes against the science of man, since science is knowledge, knowledge, light; my teaching is above all human knowledge. In my word I come to speak to you of the spirit, of the knowledge of the spiritual, of the divine, of the knowledge of a higher life, which is beyond all that is substance and matter. Truly I tell you, the science that men have developed for the benefit of humanity, I bless.

11. This is the time when there will be a lot of talk about spirit and science. Science is not only the privilege of those who prepare themselves materially to study it, because it is light that springs from the spirit, who receives it from God.

12. My divine teaching is a superior science that teaches you to perfect the spirit, for this I have given you the brain and the heart so that you can polish your inspiration and your feelings there.

13. The teaching that I am giving you has no limits, it is universal, it is infinite, in it you will find the true knowledge of spiritual and material life.

14. I find you qualified to understand my teaching and penetrate its secrets. Through material science you have come to know the laws that govern Creation, laws that are condensed in your own body and when you have come to know what was previously a mystery to you, you have realized that you are at the threshold of the beyond, where you have palpated the heart of the Father, who tries to communicate with you every moment. What can you ignore knowing my Doctrine?

15. That is why I tell you that my teaching gives you the superior knowledge that will prevent your heart from faltering in the presence of the wise men of this world.

16. In order for you to understand the meaning or significance of any event in Nature or in your life, you will not have to resort to books of science; it will be enough for you to prepare your understanding and cleanse your heart, so that inspiration flows from your lips.

17. My love for you is so great that when I was so little I came to offer you my Kingdom and came down to you to give you my blood!

18. This people that I am teaching, will not be greater than the others, but more responsible for what I have deposited in them and what I have revealed to them. Your mission is to share with others what you have and to make them equal to you, so that having been the first to receive, you may know how to be the last out of humility. Do not be afraid that those who come after you will achieve greater advances. The more you give, the more your knowledge will grow. But if you have received anything from the Father, you will die nothing, your spirit will be naked, your heart empty, and your hands powerless. You will have lost the treasure and the

Love one another!

book will have been closed, your mouth will be silent to talk about the spiritual lessons and you will lose the balm that Jesus has entrusted to you.

19. Your mission among humanity is one of peace and love, that mission brought your spirit from the First Time. The one in which you were the little children of my Law, in which I took you as instruments to give lessons and to teach men of all times. In the Second you were the disciples of Jesus, since from my lips you heard what the twelve apostles heard and spread so that the whole people could be witnesses. That is why after my departure many disciples of Christ and many martyrs arose.

20. People: In this time when I come as the Holy Spirit, I will leave you prepared as teachers, ready for direct communication with the Divinity.

21. A multitude of human creatures, they will not listen to me through the understanding of man, but they will receive my teaching from you. The moment is approaching when I will retain forever this way of giving you my word in this world, and many peoples who did not hear me, will hear me through you. Now my covenant with you will not be with my blood, but with my light.

22. You will not have to ask men what you have to do, nor hesitate or be silent before their questions. You carry within you the Master who will speak to you and inspire you. Your prayer will become strong and powerful enough to do wonders.

23. Look at how the world, in the face of its great tribulations, meditates on the promises that Jesus made in the Second Time, to return among humanity and studies the prophets of the first times, in the hope that the events surrounding this era will be the indication of my next arrival.

24. If, being within my Work, you feel inferior and despicable before your brothers, they will call you clumsy and ignorant.

25. It is only a form of expression that I use when I tell you that I communicate through an ignorant person; because a brain that lets my inspiration pass reveals light in the spirit and light is wisdom.

26. Again I say to you: Fight, because as long as the spirit is on the path of evolution, it will be exposed to temptations. That is why I teach you and give you strength, so that you may overcome evil inclinations. If your spirit is strong, he will give strength to the mind and firm will to the heart to overcome the desires of the flesh. When man lacks light, his spirit does not evolve, then all the vicissitudes have a strong impact on his heart and he is like a small boat that is shipwrecked in the middle of the storm.

Love one another!

27. When a man is spiritually prepared, it is as if he were wearing an invulnerable armor against the lurks of temptation.

28. I have revealed these teachings to you so that when for a moment you fall or stumble on the way, you will recognize your fault and seek again the way of amendment.

29. If you behave with humility, your spiritual flow will increase in the life that awaits you. Then you will get peace, which will give you the most beautiful feeling of your existence. And the longing to serve the Father will be born in your spirit, being a faithful guardian of everything created by Me, being a consolation for the one who suffers and peace for the one who has no rest.

30. It is not only my word that announces my presence to you in these moments, it is your own spirit that feels me deeply in the midst of this peace that I come to give you.

31. The Master is with you. Your spirit has sat at my heavenly table. In truth I tell you that there are no places of preference at this table, everyone is the same because they are within my charity.

32. My love infiltrates your being so that you come to love your fellow human beings as I love you and so that in your heart there are no first or last places. If you had already risen up after the nations, the regions and the villages, you would find a humanity without love, without charity, you would find pain and misery everywhere. Everywhere you would find suitable land to sow my seed.

33. Humanity feels my presence, without knowing in what way I have come to communicate, and in his anguished prayer he tells me that only my blood will be able to save him, that if I come to give him my bread he will not perish from hunger and thirst for love and that only my light will give a solution to his conflicts. His aching and desperate voice asks me: Why don't you come? Why don't you approach the one who calls you and invokes you in his pain?

34. They do not know that there are those who are listening to me day after day, and receiving the presence of my Spirit, who with his grace turns the outcasts into servants of the Divinity.

35. If they knew that I was about to leave, they would judge you severely as ungrateful for your indifference to their need for comfort, for a spiritual word, for a ray of light.

36. Now I am preparing you for after my departure, so that you may remain united despite the vicissitudes, because the Word will continue to vibrate spiritually in you, I will continue to reveal great inspirations. When you come together to talk about spiritual manifestations, you will receive divine inspirations from Me and you will feel in those moments the warmth of the

Love one another!

Master and the sweet weight of his hand that rests on your head. Then you will seem to hear a pleasant and dear voice that will give you my peace.

37. I give you a drop of balm, so that when you are persecuted, you will do wonders of healing among humanity because in the great epidemics, when strange diseases arise and unknown to science, the power of my disciples will be manifested.

38. I entrust you with a key with which you will open the most moldy bolt, that is, the most reluctant heart, and you will open even the doors of the prison to give freedom to the innocent and save the guilty. You will always walk with peace and trust in Me, because everywhere you go you will be protected by my angels. They will join your fulfillment and accompany you to homes, hospitals, prisons, fields of discord and war, wherever you went to deposit my seed.

39. Then the light of the Sixth Seal will shine brightly, it will be like a universal torch whose rays will be seen by all and the name of my Doctrine will arise among humanity.

40. This piece of land where I have manifested at this time will be a reflection of the New Jerusalem, which will open its twelve doors to give access to strangers who will arrive in caravans asking where the Master was at this time, to ask for testimony of the miracles he did the tests he gave, to study his word and observe those who were his disciples. Many will bring the scriptures with the prophecies of the past times to confirm whether I was indeed among you.

41. Of my disciples, some will remain where they are now, but others will have to get up in search of other lands and they, on their way as apostles and missionaries, will contemplate the battlefields where extermination and death have left the mark of their passage. They will see the dead cities, the rubble and the misery. Then it will be the struggle to return the dead to the life of faith, of light, of love. But if men doubt the veracity of my labors, I will work miracles through them, and the unbelievers will convert, they will weep, and the multitudes will vent their sorrow on the hearts of these messengers.

42. You do not know to whom you will then be called and received, but wherever you go and to whom I present you, you will always speak clothed in humility and meekness. You will explain the Law, the revelations and teachings of the past times, and what in this time has been revealed by the Holy Spirit. You will speak figuratively, but you will know how to explain my metaphors and parables, so that men will understand, children will wake up, and the elderly will not break their understanding.

43. Those who convert to this word will join the peasants and will rise up conquering hearts and spirits for Me.

Love one another!

44. The struggle will be intense but fruitful, because first the pain will have fertilized the hearts.
45. These are the changes that will take place because of my Doctrine.
46. Material power will be annihilated, science confused, pride humiliated and passions held back.
47. The spirit of humanity, which is already developed by its evolution, will soon understand and assimilate the revelations of my Doctrine. Behind materialism, interests and vanities, there is the spirit that is waiting for my arrival.
48. Make sure that the seed you are going to sow is pure as I have entrusted it to you.
49. You will find men who think differently from you, who feel and live differently and who, moreover, their customs, their conditions, their laws, their doctrines and their rites, have very deep roots in their hearts.
50. You will witness the struggles of ideas and doctrines, some partially adhering to my Law, others completely departing from these principles, I will allow them to face each other and fight.
51. In that contest you will see the great religions use more of force and injustice than of love and charity. You will see their ambitions to absorb the weak.
52. The defeat will be in everyone because the truth has its own weapons to defend itself that are within the same truth. And when this question arises from men: Where is the truth? You will answer: In love.
53. Disciples: Your rejoicing is great because you still have my word among you, this word that has given you life, that has sustained you in the hours of trial and that has nourished you, at the touch of which you have seen your wounds close and your life transformed.
54. How many material ambitions died in your heart, with great rejoicing of your spirit who saw the opportunity to take advantage of life by doing good works with spiritual seed! You turn your eyes to the past judging how you were yesterday and how you are now, you notice the spiritual progress you have had and you thank me from the depths of your being.
55. When you have been lacking, I have corrected you with gentleness without betraying you to others, because I do not want the world to see defects among you and correct you, the world is cruel, and in its justice there is no mercy.
56. Let my spiritual world correct you, they are your best friends, they are your brothers in love, those who do not publish their charitable works. From how many abysses and dangers

Love one another!

they have saved you, from how many bad determinations they have made you desist, how many times they have sealed your lips so that the violence of your heart would not overflow into words that could be a sentence for yourselves! When you have failed in a bad company that you thought was good, they have then traced the right path for you. They are tireless by your side as nurses and as protectors. They will also stop communicating when I stop talking to you, but do not forget about those beings of charity because they will be very close to you and will continue to provide their help.

57. Not because I will stop speaking to you and my spiritual world too, my Work will be over; on the contrary, the time of perfect communication with the Father will begin in which you will listen to his voice spiritually.

58. My word will not be heard as Moses heard it on Sinai, materialized in the thunder of the storm, nor humanized as in the Second Time on the lips of Jesus, nor through human spokesmen as you have heard it from the Holy Spirit at this time. Everyone who prepares will achieve spirit-to-Spirit communication, which will not be the privilege of only some.

59. It is the most natural thing for spirits to know how to communicate and to know the language of the Spirit from which they sprang.

60. Spirituality will bring the awakening of the dormant gifts or faculties and the sensitivity of all the fibers of the heart.

61. My presence will be palpable. When you speak of my Work, you will be inspired by Me and you will speak with phrases of immense wisdom that will surprise even men of much knowledge. Those who achieve great progress in this communication will receive not only words, phrases or ideas, but chairs full of perfection. Your hands will be able to be like those of golden pens writing, like that of John the apostle under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit.

62. When you find yourselves surrounded by unbelievers, scribes and priests and you feel filled with my Spirit, do not tell anyone that it is the Father who speaks through your mouth, but I will be speaking to humanity through you. In this communication you will have your eyes open, and your spirit ecstatic, marveling at what the lips are revealing at that moment.

63. The gift of prophecy through clairvoyance will also be unleashed and will reveal to you unrevealed mysteries and will let you see the future. But the Seer will never be a judge or an informer of his brothers.

64. That will be the communication of spirit to Spirit in some forms, so I tell you again that in 1950, when my word among you ceases, my Work will not have concluded. He will follow his destiny, his mission throughout the Universe.

Love one another!

65. You will prepare yourselves and whenever you find yourselves gathered either in these precincts, in your homes or in the valleys, there, in those meetings, you will spiritually feel my presence.

66. But watch, because false disciples will also arise, proclaiming that they communicate directly with the Father and will transmit false orders and inspirations. I have taught you to distinguish truth from falsehood, to know the tree by its fruit.

67. I will test one and the other and you will see the true disciples come out ahead by faith and the false ones fall by their weakness.

68. When I find myself handing over my last chair, I will see sad those who did not take advantage of my teachings and in those who understand the meaning of my departure I will see satisfaction for their advancement.

69. I will leave you as a ladder to reach Me, prayer, not the one that your lips pronounce, nor those that you say with songs, but the one that is impregnated with pure thoughts and noble feelings.

70. If you become combated by these activities, do not be afraid; if you are judged because you do not prostrate before altars and images, do not be afraid either, your moment of speaking will come and you will convince with the truth. You will show that your worship is not public or ostentatious, but interior and spiritual. Men will look for mistakes in all this and they will not find them.

71. Be firm and you will see the idolaters recognizing their error and destroying their idols with their own hands.

72. Verily I say unto you, sooner will the heavens and the earth pass away, than my word cease to be fulfilled.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 261

1. My word is clear, its simple expression persuades and moves the cultured as well as the rude. Given its clarity, you have easily understood many lessons that you either could not understand or did not want to accept.
2. Now you know that man can recognize his God without resorting to the exaltation of the senses to perceive through them the spiritual. Today you know that despite your limited brain, you can give yourself an idea of how the perfect communion between God and man will be realized, just as you are also convinced of the truth of my manifestation through the understanding of my spokespersons.
3. Light has been made in those who have listened to me, therefore, the false and impure will not enter their hearts again.
4. It is the time of light, in which man, in addition to believing, will understand, reason and feel my truth.
5. The purpose of my Doctrine will make everyone accept that no one came to this world without a justified cause, that this cause is divine love and that the destiny of all beings is to fulfill a mission of love.
6. At all times, from the very beginning, men have asked themselves: Who am I? To whom do I owe my life? Why do I exist? What have I come for and where am I going? Part of their doubts and their lack of knowledge have been found in my explanations and through their reflections on what I have revealed to you from time to time, but there are those who already think they know everything and I tell you that they are in grave error, because what is stored in the Arcanum of God, it is not possible for men to discover it until it is revealed to them and there is much that exists in that arcanum that you do not yet know, its content is infinite.
7. This world will take one more step in the knowledge of the truth; suddenly it will suffer confusion, but then it will calm down and come to understanding.
8. Man has always struggled to attain the knowledge of the truth. In the beginning he attributed everything to Nature, but later, observing and meditating, he came to think that it was not possible for so many wonders and perfect works to come to life out of nothing, that there had to be a creative force, an intelligence and a higher power. In this belief the faith of men was affirmed, who in turn created cults and rites to worship the One from whom all creatures had sprung.

Love one another!

9. New questions arose from the human heart: Who is God? How is it? Will it really exist or not? These and other questions were asked by men about my existence and about my essence, but I have always answered every call and every question.

10. Many tests and revelations had God made to men since the first days of humanity, tangible and visible materialized manifestations, according to the naivety, ignorance and innocence of those creatures, until, when the opportune time came, I showed myself to the world through Jesus, to personally answer all the questions of men, to dispel all uncertainties and prepare them for a time in which they would cease to be ignorant, innocent and foolish children, to become, thanks to the light of the Divine Spirit, the great disciples, in the children raised by love and knowledge, in the beings aware of their nature, of their destiny and of the reason for their existence.

11. Thus, while some have always sought divine support and help to succeed in life, others, as they evolved in intelligence, grew in pride, believing themselves absolute, powerful and wise. They considered themselves capable of conceiving creative ideas and self-sufficiency.

12. Spiritualists and materialists have always existed in this humanity, as well as the struggle of ideas between one and the other, each striving to prove that he possesses the truth.

13. My spiritual presence at this time came to pacify you, to make you reconcile, to answer all your questions and to prove to you that neither those who have fought for the spiritual, nor those who proclaim that the only truth is that which is in the material life, are right; the former have sinned as fanatics and the latter as fools; they have not realized that one and the other carry a part of that truth, but they have not known how to harmonize, reconcile or unite them with love.

14. It seems impossible for one and the other to understand each other, you do not believe in a unification of such magnitude, but I tell you the truth, I do know that this union will be realized.

15. You would cease to be constituted in the perfect way in which God created you and you would cease to have my light in your consciousness so as not to act in a just and righteous way, as all the works of the Father are; but it is necessary to wait a while yet for that light, that divine part that you call consciousness, to travel through man the entire path of free will granted to him, so that she is the one who initiates him in the work of regeneration, restoration and spiritual elevation.

16. You have arranged your heart as a sanctuary to receive me into it; you first went through an examination of your conscience and tears of repentance rolled from many eyes.

17. I have listened to you all and I bless you all.

Love one another!

18. I know who has felt sorry for having been weak in the trial; who had promised me to forgive his enemy and did not do it, and when he returned to Me, to listen to me, he instantly felt the claim of his conscience and humbly confessed his fault, asking me for a new opportunity.

19. Know that I come to strengthen you so that you will not fall again, that I come to teach you with infinite patience and mercy and that I will give everyone new opportunities to demonstrate their understanding, their effort, their will and their advancement.

20. See how sincere repentance washes away some stains, lightens your burden and gives peace to your heart. When you feel free of your burden, think about how many of your brothers and sisters do not pray and do suffer, so that you may pray for all of them, with the full faith that my balm will be poured out on all the suffering and needy.

21. I do not ask for prayer that lasts long hours, but for a short and heartfelt prayer, simple in form and deep in spirituality, those moments will be enough for Me to grant you my charity.

22. Prayer is the spiritual means that I have inspired man to communicate with my Divinity, that is why it manifested itself from the beginning in you as a longing, as a need of the spirit, as a refuge in the hours of trial,

23. He who does not know true prayer, he does not know the delights that it contains, he does not know the source of health and goods that are found in it; he feels the impulse to approach Me, to speak to me and present his request to me; but, lacking spirituality, the offering of elevating only the thought seems so poor to him, that he instantly seeks something material to offer me, believing that it flatters me better.

24. In this way humanity has been falling into idolatry, fanaticism, external rites and cults, drowning its spirit and depriving it of that blessed freedom of praying directly to its Father. It is only when the pain is very intense, when the pain reaches the limits of human strength, that the spirit, forgetting forms and tearing down idols, breaks free and rises up to cry from the depths: "My Father, my God."

25. Through prayer, peace is achieved, wisdom is acquired, health is obtained, the deep is understood, the mind is enlightened and the spirit is strengthened.

26. The one who knows how to pray from spirit to Spirit, feels accompanied everywhere, not so the one who looks for forms and images, who needs to go where they are to feel their presence and feel safe.

27. Do you see in this time of materialism the peoples engaged in making war on each other? For I tell you that there, in the midst of these wars, many men have found the secret of prayer,

Love one another!

that which is born from the heart to come to Me as an imperious call, as a complaint, as an imploration, and when they have seen the miracle asked for arise in their path, they have known that there is no other way to speak to God other than with the language of the spirit.

28. Disciples: You who are a people who have received, not a lesson, but a book, will be prepared to speak of Me as no one has spoken.

29. I am going to give you many opportunities to fulfill your missions, take advantage of them. Give to all, teach all; what I have given you has no limit and therefore your heart will never be empty, on the contrary: the more you give, the more you will see it multiplied in you, the more you love, the greater you will be in virtue.

30. I leave my love among my people, as a testimony of my presence.

31. My communication is with you, my light radiates over the human understanding to send through it my message of love to humanity.

32. You will be the emissaries on whose lips my word will go from region to region and from heart to heart.

33. These moments are of meditation for this people, they serve you for your inner examination, so that you may truly know if you love me with purity or if you have fallen into fanaticism. The time is ripe for repairing mistakes.

34. Studying the meaning of the word "spirituality", you have understood that it is a mistake to want to represent the divine through forms that you call symbols, an error that increases when you consider that you are hiding with appearances the reality that you have in front of you.

35. Look that I always manifest myself in intelligence, in life, in love, in power, never in inert bodies, today you are attending one of my manifestations, which is through the understanding of man, why do you insist on representing me with inanimate forms and bodies? This man for whom I am communicating, is feeling me deeply and intensely in his spirit and even in his matter, his joy is deep and his ecstasy makes him contemplate clearly the light that comes to his understanding.

36. You are like this man, so why don't you also feel me in your heart?

37. Meditate on this teaching and you will come to the conclusion that there can be no spirituality where the tendency to materialize the divine persists.

38. Not all of you will understand by now what "spirituality" means, nor will you understand why I ask you to reach that elevation. Can you be meek and obedient to my commands, when you don't even know what I'm asking of you? But there are those who understand the ideal that the Master is inspiring his disciples and they will hasten to obey his instructions.

Love one another!

39. The love of symbolism and forms, as well as the cult of images, is reminiscent of the spiritual childhood of humanity; of the primitive times when men needed the external and the apparent to believe in the divine.

40. Human intelligence was at the beginning of its evolution, so I would not have said to them: "Analyze and understand the one that belongs to the spirit"; but now, that man has penetrated into all the paths of science, that he has developed many philosophies, that he has mentally evolved in many other orders, will he not come to understand Spiritualism? Will you be confused by my new message? No, people, the spirit of humanity needs and longs for my saving Doctrine.

41. Do not be afraid of the struggle to spread and sow this teaching, many peoples already respect the sacred right to think freely, later men will know the freedom of the spirit that humanity has not known until now.

42. Wars continue in the world, the threat of death and extermination hangs over the peoples; it is that men bent on preserving their philosophies and doctrines, do not want to contemplate the truth.

43. I give you the spiritual strength, people, so that you will not fear failure; when I have told you that this light that I have made shine in your spirit will dispel the shadows, I repeat to you that I have told you the truth.

44. At this moment I envelop you in the light of my Divinity. I come down to prepare you as teachers so that you may teach your brothers and sisters with words and deeds of love and charity, humility and forgiveness. But I tell you the truth, works always speak louder than words.

45. Man also speaks of love to humanity of fraternity and peace, but he denies his words with his deeds.

46. Now that the Father has descended to communicate with you through the human understanding, I tell you: Do not be of those who, speaking of love, harbor hatred, who, speaking of goodness, practice the opposite and, speaking of peace, provoke wars. No, in order for you to see my word flourish among you, you must speak of it through works that are born of your heart.

47. Speak by the Spirit, for you are in the fullness of time of the Holy Spirit. Keep it always elevated, that if for a moment you come to feel distant from me, it will not be I who have moved away, but you who have weakened in your spirit. Because I always live in your heart.

Love one another!

48. The distances and the barriers between the Divine Spirit and the human heart, man himself creates them. But I dwell so close to you that you will not have to search the horizon with your gaze to contemplate me; it will be enough for you to penetrate with anointing and recollection into your interior so that you will find me in my sanctuary.

49. My revelations of this time come to put you in spiritual contact with my Divinity, intimacy that your spirit has always sought.

50. I still contemplate and listen to this humanity flatter me and call me with their rites, songs, verbal prayers and various forms of worship, to feel close; I make everyone feel my presence, I am with everyone, but a time has come when the Lord wants the worship of his children to be perfect, that their communication with the Father also be perfect. And this is what this teaching has come to reveal to you at this time. Today you have learned from Me how you should pray and how to reach spirit-to-Spirit communication.

51. In order for you to take steps forward on this path, I encouraged you to put aside all ritual and all external worship. Then all those objects with which you tried to represent divine attributes, and also the materiality or exteriorization of your spiritual cult, disappeared from your enclosures.

52. My Doctrine is not only to give you strength and tranquility during your passage on Earth, it will teach you to leave this world, to cross the thresholds of the Hereafter and to enter the eternal mansion.

53. All religions comfort the spirit in his transit through this world, but how little they reveal and prepare him for the great journey to the Hereafter. That is why many look at death as a limit, not knowing that from there the infinite horizon of true life is contemplated.

54. You have called the teachings that I have brought to you as the Holy Spirit at this time spiritualism, because it has revealed to you many impenetrable mysteries. It is no longer time for a veil to exist between the Afterlife and man. I will reveal to you of that life as far as you can understand and only what my will is.

55. Do not look at the grave as the end, do not look at emptiness, death, darkness or nothingness from it. Because beyond material death there is life, light, the whole.

56. Before entering those regions you will have to prepare yourself and by the elevation of your spirit you will be able from now that you are incarnated, to inhabit or penetrate the spiritual valley.

57. Do not see in your body a chain, an enemy or an executioner, see in your matter a weak creature whom you must strengthen, because then she will be your servant, your staff and your

Love one another!

best instrument to fulfill a mission and climb to the mountain. Spiritualize it without letting it fall into fanaticism, so that you can let go in your prayer and carry the balm to the sick on the wings of thought.

58. When in the Second Time I spoke of my Kingdom to my disciples, they did not understand and asked me, "Where is your Kingdom, Lord?" But when the day of my departure drew near, my word ceased to be in a figurative sense, it became clear and everyone understood.

59. Also at this time, as the moment is approaching when I stop communicating in this way, I have left the figurative sense to tell you clearly and simply about the great lessons that I had in store for you. All that I have spoken to you since 1866 will be summarized in my teachings of these last three years.

60. This word, which, through the Divine Ray that illuminates the human understanding, you have heard in this time, has been for you the new manna for your spirit, has also been similar to the miracle of the loaves and fishes that Jesus worked in the desert.

61. The time in which I will speak to you is already very short, prepare yourselves and take advantage of my word and my examples, so that with this you may rise up among humanity to testify to my teaching. Many doors will be opened for you, others will remain closed. Multitudes of men will come to listen to you, and among them will be the deaf. You will sow, because the heart of humanity is like the earth, I will send dew and rain on your sowing and the seed will germinate.

62. Those destined to go after other peoples will cross the borders as peace envoys.

63. The world, like a valley of atonement, awaits you with all its pains, its vices, its diseases and its sores, so that in it you may deposit the balm that heals all ills, which I have entrusted to you.

64. You do not feel capable of great actions, but I, by an atom of your love or your charity, will do through you amazing works of which you will even feel unworthy.

65. When my word no longer vibrates in these precincts, you will gather to read my lectures, from which you will understand many teachings that you could not understand before. The seers will contemplate the silhouette of the Master, who as the Holy Spirit will make new revelations to you. There, in your bosom, the sick will relieve their pain and the dying will regain life, the sad will find comfort and the desperate calm.

66. By the example of your own life you will teach, I will do the rest. I have wanted to give you a part in this work of love, so that loving your brothers you may love Me.

Love one another!

67. Come prepared for the day of my last lecture, because it will be like the last supper of the Second Time, in which you will come to receive my last words.

68. Those who have not fulfilled my commands, nor have they cared about spirituality, those obstinate in past customs and traditions, will have to cry and later, reading in the Book that I am entrusting to you, they will realize their mistakes, then full of pain and repentance they will try to correct their mistakes.

69. The light of my love illuminates the world and its paths, when darkness threatens to envelop them. Day after day, in great numbers, spirits arise who leave this life without knowing where they are going, do not forget about them, give them the light of your prayer, of your charity. Be careful of the beings of light, because they are already in the light and they are the ones who watch over you. Do not pray only for men, pray for all your fellow men.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 262

1. My Spirit is pleased to behold you united in the same longing to draw near to the Master. Here, before the manifestation of my word, you forget miseries, grudges, envies and sufferings.
2. You do well to cleanse your heart, for my word must come to it, when you have prepared it as a sanctuary.
3. Humility and simplicity is what must exist in your spiritual worship, so that the material and ostentatious does not distract you from the essential that is love for your Father and charity towards your fellow human beings. When you have come to have those moments of elevation, your thought has vibrated under the divine thought.
4. Form a united, fraternal and loving people of truth and good practices, who knows how to rejoice at the arrival of new brothers, who knows how to welcome them with a smile on their lips, with true charity in the heart and with a prayer in the spirit. You will give them what you have been accumulating in the time that you have listened to me. You will show them the true path, the one that I have traced for you and you will enjoy knowing that you are imitating me. It does not matter that your knowledge is not yet very deep, if your charity is great, you will do real wonders.
5. This mission will never seem arduous if the one who practices it illuminates his works with love, on the other hand, to the one who practices it as a duty simply, it may seem like a heavy cross.
6. Do not be discouraged if you judge that you are still too imperfect to carry out such a delicate mission, goodwill conquers all.
7. I am going to show you a way to prepare yourselves so that your daily works are all inspired by noble feelings and so that vicissitudes and difficulties do not stop you or make you retreat; when you open your eyes to the light of the new day, pray, approach Me through thought, then form your plan already inspired with my light and get up to fight, proposing to be strong and not miss a single moment of obedience and faith.
8. Truly I tell you, it will not be long before you marvel at your strength and the result of your works.
9. Make sure that your actions contain truth and clarity and do not be afraid to be mocked by your brothers, because in that moment of confusion they will not know what they are doing.

Love one another!

10. I see that you are afraid of judgments and criticism, I do not want you to be mocked; but if your conscience claims nothing from you, I will forgive those who have offended you and I will make the light of truth shine in their minds.

11. Have a true knowledge of what charity is, how to feel it and how to impart it, so that it becomes clean and you do it without ostentation. May your sinister always ignore what your right hand gives, that is, that you do not give ostentatiously because with it you would destroy every work of charity.

12. I wanted to form with each of these congregations a true family in which you all love each other, in which you help each other in your sufferings and in your sorrows, so that among you you may learn to do charity and when that feeling has developed and matured in your heart, know how to rise up on the path of struggle to offer its good fruits to those in need of love and light, who by the thousands will cross your path.

13. The day will come when you will cease to be part of these groups of disciples who are now gathering to listen to my teaching; but although you are scattered throughout various parts of the Earth, in spirit you will remain united in the struggle and in the performance of your office. Those bonds of spiritual affinity no one will be able to break them.

14. Blessed are you because you have been in harmony with your Father, not an impure thought has troubled your mind in this hour of communion with your God. Everything has been harmony and in it you have listened to my word in the bosom of Nature, far from every enclosure.

15. Look at the magnificence of what surrounds you: The high mountains symbolizing altars in perpetual homage to the Creator, the sun star as an immense lamp illuminating the life of beings; the harmonious song of the birds, raising their trills to the Father that are like prayers, and in the midst of that splendor, your spirit in ecstasy, before the concert of the divine word.

16. My caress is with you, my light pours out in flashes and at the same time I collect from your heart the offering that you have brought to me.

17. Thus, in this atmosphere of elevation and spirituality, you will see the greatest wonders being realized among you. Ask, ask for the sick, for the needy, for the absent, for the lost, because they will greatly receive.

18. Beloved people, who to present yourselves to Me seek the best offering; you have entered into purification to wash away the faults that your conscience points out to you and after repenting for having sinned, you prepare the sanctuary to be in communion with me.

Love one another!

19. Watch and pray, the Master teaches you, so that you may be strong in the face of temptation and not sin again. Pray for yourselves and for those who do not know how to pray. How much time will you need to pray each day? Long hours to lift up your spirit to Me? No, people, five minutes will suffice: That short time of love, of surrender to Me, is the time you need to offer me your submission and compliance with my provisions on the day you live. I will know how to comfort you in your tribulations, encourage you in your work and enlighten you for the development of your companies.

20. Whenever you need a confidant, a kind friend, look for Me and deposit in Me, the sorrows that are in your heart, and I will advise you the best way, the solution you are looking for. If your spirit is burdened by sorrows, it is because you have sinned, I will receive you and I will be benevolent in my judgment, I will fortify your purpose of amendment and I will return the lost strength to you.

21. Only the practice of my teachings will preserve you in grace and spiritual and bodily health. The experience you gather will be light that you will accumulate in your spirit.

22. My judgment and my Law are inexorable, and if you have to pay your debts at this time, do it with love, patiently and when you find yourself tired, I will hold your cross, so that you gain new strength to continue fighting.

23. If you know that your destiny is written, that only trials polish the heart and bend the matter, why are you rebelling?

24. Your spirit has been endowed with great strength and the trials that I am sending you are no greater than the power and energy that you possess. They are beneficial, they help you to do merits and save you.

25. My Father's spirit suffers as I contemplate the pain of humanity. I didn't punish her. My laws of love and justice, put into practice, bring only good hope and peace.

26. Because of man, the elements of destruction have been unleashed. The war has sown its seed in all hearts. How much pain humanity has felt! How much desolation, misery, orphanhood and mourning he has left in his wake! Do you think that the spirit of those who have fallen into strife has perished, or that that part of life, of eternity that dwells in man, has ceased to exist?

27. No, people. The spirit survives the war and death, That part of myself Spirit has risen from the fields of pain and seeks in my path a new horizon, to continue living, developing and evolving.

Love one another!

28. Those who have remained on Earth and have contemplated their obliterated regions, their devastated fields, the plague and famine, the principles of morality and good fallen to the ground, to them I have preserved their strength and I have watched over all. There are the spirits who have not lost faith, they are coming closer to Me. I have made them feel my presence and they have contemplated me.

29. In future times I will use them, to bring the light of my word to other peoples, I will entrust them with a great spiritual mission.

30. They have learned to pray as I have taught you. There is no pain, no misery in those spirits. There is greatness, because in the midst of their trial they have loved me, understood me and obeyed me. They have become acrisolated in pain.

31. People, unite your prayer to that of those spirits. You have not been crushed in pain, your crucible has been the peace that I have come to offer you at this time in my word of love. When you find yourselves prepared, one for pain and the other for love, you will reach out, you will unite and together in the fulfillment of my teachings you will analyze my word; you will drink this cup of love and you will confirm that everything you have received has been beneficial. I will carry out my Work and I will show you in the end, the result of it. On the spiritual and moral ruins that humanity presents, I will raise up a healthy and strong world.

32. Your judgment is being prepared, people, and just as the other peoples have borne the weight of my righteousness, you will receive it at the appointed time according to your works.

33. I welcome all of you, the same as the one who comes eager to hear me, as the one who penetrates to search or the one who very smugly denies everything he has heard and comes only out of curiosity.

34. Truly I tell you, my vibration has been and will be forever; yesterday in one form, today in another, tomorrow in yet another, and so on for eternity.

35. There is a bond between the Father and the children, which can never be broken and that bond is the cause of the communication between the divine Spirit and that of all of you.

36. Blessed is the one who seeks the truth because he is thirsty for love, light and goodness. Seek and you will find, seek the truth and it will meet you. Keep meditating, keep questioning the Arcanum and He will answer you, because the Father has never remained silent or indifferent to the one who eagerly interrogates him.

37. How many who are looking for the truth in books, among the sages and various sciences, will end up finding it in themselves, since at the bottom of every man I have deposited a seed of eternal truth.

Love one another!

38. Here is my light vibrating in a human brain and becoming word. Why do you consider this communication impossible? Do you think that man can have more power than God, by achieving with his science the communication at a distance between one and another?

39. Verily I say to you, if you do not know the faculties with which the spirit of man is endowed, you will even less know Me.

40. I communicate through the human understanding, because the brain is the perfect apparatus made by the Creator, so that the intelligence, which is the light of the spirit, is manifested in it.

41. That apparatus is the model that you will never be able to match with all your science. You will take its form and its construction as a model for your creations, but you will never reach the perfection that your Father's works have. Why do you doubt that I can use what I have formed?

42. I tell you again that you do not know each other yet, because if you knew each other spiritually you would not only accept this divine communication through your understanding, but you would understand that even greater surprises are in store for you. If you knew each other, you would not complain about not being understood by your brothers, when you do not even know yourselves. Know yourselves so that you will not be an eternal interrogation before you; so that you will not go looking in many places for the answer that you carry within you.

43. My whole Doctrine aims to discover before your eyes everything that encloses your being, because from that knowledge the light is born to find the path that leads to the eternal, to the perfect, to God.

44. My Doctrine tends to form within you a being superior to what surrounds you in the world, a being that is elevation, light and spiritual beauty; virtue, wisdom and power. How great then will be your joy and your inner peace! Your conscience will tell you, "This is the true essence of your being." How different will be the behavior of those who, having rejected from their heart all good seed, have consecrated their being to an egoistic life, to a materialistic and perverse life, when they have come to look inward, when they have had an instant of communication with their conscience, have contemplated themselves in that mirror that never fades, that never lies and have been horrified by the monster that they carry in themselves and which they cannot recognize as the work of themselves.

45. O unbelievers! Come and listen to me often, my word will overcome your doubt. If it seems to you that the form of my word is not the same as I had at that time, I tell you not to stop at the form, at the exterior, but to look for the meaning, which is the same. The essence, the meaning, are always one, because the divine is eternal and immutable; but the form in

Love one another!

which the revelation comes to you or through which I make known to you one more part of the truth, that is always presented according to the capacity or evolution that you have reached.

46. A large part of my teaching has had the purpose that you meet, that you get to know each other, so that you stop falling, on the way and stop: from crying out for mercy when you feel lost or miserable.

47. Why cry carrying so many riches and hidden treasures in your being? This is one of the goals of your life that you have long forgotten: you must know each other in order to discover everything that the spirit keeps.

48. Interrogate, search, deepen and the more you penetrate into your being, the greater treasures and surprises you will find.

49. Crowds: Come with me, I come to save you. When your world tires you, when your brothers do not know you, when yours do not understand you, come to Me and I will go out to meet you. I will prove to you that I was not ignorant of anything that happened to you.

50. Come so that I may raise you to true life and remind you that you were created to give; but that until you know what you have in you, it will be impossible for you to give to anyone who needs it.

51. See how everything around you fulfills the mission of giving. The elements, the stars, the beings, the plants, the flowers and the birds, everything, from the greatest to the imperceptible, have the gift and the destiny of giving. Why do you make yourselves an exception, being the ones most endowed with the divine grace to love?

52. How much you will have to grow in wisdom, in love, in virtue and power so that you may be a light on the path of your little brothers and sisters! What a high and beautiful destiny your Father has laid in store for you!

53. Feel my peace and carry it in the depths of your heart; do not let anyone take my peace from you; it is a treasure, the greatest that man can possess.

54. Power and science have not been able to give you peace; however, I tell you not to despair if you do not find it, because it will not be long before you understand that peace is truly in men of good will to love, to serve and to obey the laws dictated by God.

55. Hear my Doctrine that comes to teach you the most practical, simple and simple way to fulfill the Law. Understand that your God, his works and life, are simple and simple, that it is your ignorance and your smallness that make you look complicated at what is simple and mysterious, what is diaphanous.

Love one another!

56. God is not complicated, mysterious, or confusing in his Creation, because the perfect is simple; on the other hand, creatures in their different scales, the more imperfect, the more complicated.

57. Try to know Me, to penetrate into the sense of the spiritual until you can have a true idea of your Father; even if your knowledge of Me is small, but let it be correct.

58. Having a real idea of my existence, of my essence, of my power and my justice, you will be able, when the moment comes, to bring to your brothers a true idea of what your Father is.

59. You will see how that God that men have forged for themselves distant, inaccessible, mysterious and incomprehensible, will disappear so that in his place the true God will arise, whose heart is eternally open for his children, present everywhere and at every moment.

60. When you truly know me, because even your concept is more human than spiritual and your faith is small, you will love me more deeply than now. When you love me more perfectly, you will be tireless in bringing light wherever you encounter darkness. Your piety will be sincere towards all those who do not know the true Father, for those who, believing they love me and know me in truth, do not really know me or love me with purity.

61. In the Second Half I liked to cross through the countryside, in which the farmers, seeing me passing, came to meet me and with their heart they spoke to me. My Spirit enjoyed beholding them pure and simple. I entered homes, sometimes at the moment when the parents with their little ones sat down at the table; when they heard my call, they came to Me, joyful, inviting me to eat with them, they opened their hearts to me to ask for some grace. I blessed everyone and when I met with my disciples I told them: these families are an image of the Kingdom of Heaven and these homes are like sanctuaries.

62. There were times when finding myself lonely, I was discovered by the children, who, coming to Me, came to look at me, to offer me flowers, to tell me some little story and to offer me their oscar (holy spear).

63. The mothers were sorry to find their little ones in my arms listening to my word; the disciples, believing that this meant a lack of respect for the Master, tried to scare them away from my presence, so I had to tell them: "Let the children come to Me, because in order for you to penetrate the Kingdom of Heaven, you must have the purity, the simplicity and simplicity of children".

64. I was recreating myself in that innocence and in that candor, like someone who delights his gaze contemplating a cocoon about to open.

65. They are also cocooned spirits, promises for tomorrow, lives that begin to vibrate.

Love one another!

66. I love the spirits because they are buds that are to blossom for life and for the glory of the Father.

67. On one occasion I was invited to a wedding in union with Mary, my Mother on Earth. I wanted to be with my children in that momentous moment in the life of two beings who are united by love. I wanted to contemplate the joy of those hearts and live with them their feast, giving you to understand with this, that none of your healthy joys is indifferent to me and that my presence cannot be missing in any of the important or transcendental moments of your life and also Mary, the sweet Mother and your intercessor, gave proof of what her mission is towards this humanity, by asking Jesus, making use of his power, to increase the wine of the feast that for moments was scarce. I granted that miracle by that blessed intercession, by that woman's heart, whose faith in my power and intuition to ask, are a perfect example before you.

68. Let me mention even briefly those passages, but do not say that it is essential that I return to the world, because I will have to tell you that everything I lived and spoke, was written and is present in your consciousness. On the other hand, you must recognize that this life, wonderful in all its phases, is a deep and infinite book that tells you eternally about Me.

69. Observe it, feel it and you will find in it the Master, the Father and the judge, you will hear the voice that from here speaks to you of another, higher, luminous and perfect life.

70. Disciples: I have come to raise you up from the dust of the earth, where you lay overcome by pain, to a life of hopes and realities. I have made you feel my strength in your trials, I have taught you not to doubt, not to despair even in the greatest bitterness.

71. Today you know that the cup of bitterness is being drunk by the whole of humanity, that you are not the only ones who suffer, nor the only ones who cry or the ones who most intensely rush the pain, for which you thank me and put your thoughts on your brothers, forgetting a little about yourselves.

72. You all have a wound in your heart, who like me to penetrate inside you? I know your bitterness, your sadness and discouragement before so much injustice and ingratitude that exists in your world; I know of the fatigue of those who have lived and fought a lot on Earth and whose existence is for them like a heavy burden; I know of the emptiness of those who are left alone in this life. I say to all of you: "Ask, and it will be given to you, because that is what I have come to give you as you need from Me, whether it is company, tranquility, balm, missions or light.

73. Do not be afraid to weep before Me, men, for the tears are not only of the child or of the woman; blessed are those who weep before Me, because my hand will wipe away their cry and my word of comfort will descend to their heart, Whoever comes weak before Me, then he will

Love one another!

be strong before his brothers, because he knew how to strengthen himself in the power of his Father.

74. Know that I am not coming to feel your afflictions, but that I am coming to remedy them; but in addition to knowing this, it is necessary that you have love and faith in my Law, that you know how to ask and pray and that you have patience in trials.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 263

1. May the peace of my Spirit be in you in this moment of communion, in which the Divine light illuminates you and encourages your spirit.
2. Blessed are you who dream of a paradise of peace and harmony.
3. Blessed are those who have despised and viewed with indifference the trivialities of the superfluous, the vanities and passions that do no good to man, least of all to the spirit. .
4. Blessed are those who have turned away from fanatical practices that lead to nothing and have pushed away old and erroneous beliefs, to embrace the absolute, naked and clean truth.
5. I bless those who are renouncing the exterior to penetrate into meditation, love and inner peace, because they are understanding that peace is not given by the world; that you can find it within yourselves.
6. Blessed are you who are not afraid of the truth, nor have you been scandalized by it, for truly I tell you, the light will fall like a waterfall on your spirit to quench your thirst for light forever.
7. I extend my mantle of peace over you who, gathered in one place or another, are transported in spirit in search of the Divine Master. When you come to Me, pray, pray my disciples, for although you have not seen everything that I have prophesied fulfilled, you will have to contemplate it.
8. Continue praying that the weight of man's ignorance and also the vanity of those who call themselves wise will be lifted up, because they have accumulated the knowledge of other men, ignoring that the true sage is not the one who reveals himself trying to discover the best way to destroy, to dominate, to annihilate, but the one who rises to be able to create, to harmonize the life of beings inspired by love for the God of all creation and in love for all creatures.
9. I tell you, disciples, not to seek the truth in lies, but to seek the truth in the humble spirit in the heart elevated by love for his fellow men, in simplicity and in the purity of life.
10. In wisdom is the balm and the consolation that your heart longs for, that is why I promised you at that time the Spirit of Truth as a Spirit of Consolation.
11. But it is essential to have faith so as not to stop on the way or be afraid of trials.
12. Faith is like a beacon that illuminates your route until you reach the safe harbor of eternity.
13. It cannot be the faith of those lukewarm and meditative spirits who today advance one step and tomorrow turn back, who do not want to struggle with their own pain, trusting in the triumph of the spirit solely because of the Father's charity.

Love one another!

14. Faith is the one that the spirit feels that knowing that God is in him, loves his Lord and enjoys feeling him in himself and loving his brothers; that faith is so much in the Father's justice, that he does not wait for his fellow men to love him; that he forgives offenses and mistakes but that tomorrow he will be full of light because with his merits he reached his purification.

15. He who has faith, has peace, possesses love and encloses goodness.

16. He is rich in spirit and even in matter; but with true wealth, not with that which you conceive,

17. Men flee in anguish from misery and in their horror they fall back into its abysses and straits, they do not think of means to save themselves from those clutches; but he who flees from the misery of the world is an egoist who overwhelms, sinks, destroys and loses everyone who crosses his path. He thinks only of himself, he has for his only ideal and end, his security and his preservation. The others are not his brothers, they are all strangers to him. He has no faith, he does not know that light, he does not trust in the truth because he has not wanted to know it.

18. But what have you done, humanity, of those men whom I have sent to remind you of my way, the way of faith, which is the way of wisdom, of love and peace?

19. You wanted to know nothing about their messages, fighting them with the hypocritical faith that you have for your theories and religions.

20. Your eyes did not want to contemplate the light that each of my messengers brought you as a message of love, whether you call them prophets, seers, enlightened ones, doctors, philosophers, scientists or pastors.

21. Those men have shone and you did not want to see their light, they have gone before you and you did not want to follow in their footsteps; they left you the example of the path of sacrifice, of pain, of charity and you were afraid to imitate them, not knowing that the pain of those who follow me is joy of the spirit, it is a path of flowers and a horizon full of promises.

22. They did not come to inhale the aroma of the flowers of the earth, nor to get drunk on the fleeting pleasures of the world, because the aspiration of their spirit was no longer towards the impure but towards the high.

23. They suffered, but they did not seek to be comforted, because they knew that they had come to comfort. They did not expect anything from the world, because they were waiting for after the struggle, the joy of contemplating the resurrection to faith and the life of the spirits, of all those who had died to the truth.

Love one another!

24. Who are these beings I am telling you about? I tell you that it is about all those who have brought you messages of light, of love, of hope, of health, of faith, of salvation. It does not matter what name they have had, nor the path by which you have seen them appear, nor the title that they have held on Earth.

25. Like them, you can also be yourselves, imitating the great examples that I give you at every step through my messengers. But do not take as a pretext the misunderstanding of humanity towards your works. Do not say that those who brought you message of love, only sowed and have never collected. No, people, the harvest of the spirit does not rise soon, if you bear in mind that the flesh is sterile soil that must be continuously fertilized with love until it becomes fruitful.

26. What do you want me to tell you about your sages of today, of those who provoke Nature and challenge the forces and the elements by making the good appear as if it were bad? They will have great pain for cutting down and eating a green fruit from the tree of science, a fruit that only with love could they have ripened.

27. Only my love can save you! See that there is not even a trace of love left in men. Pray, but with true faith in the power of prayer, with a faith so great that it surpasses the strength of the weapons with which your brothers fight in life and destroy the peace of their fellow men.

28. You, who have turned away from your eyes those forms and images that you used to pray in the past, can practice true prayer, because you no longer limit God in an old man, nor do you let the imagination give human form to what has no form, because it is divine.

29. When your matter stays on Earth and your spirit rises to the heavenly abodes, when you go through what you call death and rise up in eternity, you will understand how many false images your mind has formed and then you will feel how the lie departs from your spirit, as if it were a blindfold that is detached from the eyes allowing them to contemplate the light of truth.

30. How many also hope to reach the height of heaven to know Mary, whom they always imagine in the human form of the woman who was in the world, the mother of Christ as man and who they represent as queen on a throne, beautiful and powerful, but I tell you not to continue giving form in your mind to the divine. Mary your spiritual Mother exists, but she does not have the form of a woman or any other form. She is the holy and sweet tenderness whose charity extends into the infinite. She reigns in the spirits and her reign is that of humility, charity and purity, but she has no throne, as men imagine. She is beautiful, but with a beauty that you cannot express or imagine with the most beautiful face. Its beauty is heavenly and the heavenly you will never be able to understand.

Love one another!

31. I tell you that if you want to get a little closer to the truth and begin to be enthralled in its contemplation, persist in moving away from your eyes and your mind, as many forms you had created, trying to give shape to the divine.

32. When you come to understand that the Divine Master has much to teach and correct, you will let my truth penetrate your mind and then you will see how a new horizon appears before your spirit, offering you fields, valleys, roads and mountains through which to travel to learn, to know and to elevate spiritually.

33. My light is in all consciences, you are already at the time when My Spirit is to be poured out on men, for which I tell you that soon you will all feel my presence, the wise as well as the ignorant, the great as well as the small, the powerful as the poor.

34. One and the other will shudder at the truth of the living and true God.

35. Here is a new lesson for you, disciples; for you to meditate deeply on it, understand that I have not come just to make you hear words that delight your ears or caress your heart. Understand that the purpose of the Master is to remove you from the darkness to show you the light of truth.

36. I am the eternal light, peace and happiness and as you are my children, I want and I must make you partakers of my glory and for that I teach you the Law as the way that leads the spirit to the heights of that Kingdom.

37. The opportunities to fulfill and make merits are in every day, in every hour, do not let them pass, do not let them leave, because later you will not be able to reach them. Get ready for a good day and I tell you that at nightfall your sleep will be calm and peaceful. Live a virtuous life and your spiritual development will be eternal.

38. Beloved disciples: on two occasions I have been among men, one in human form and the other in spiritual form, it is time for you to understand my teachings.

39. Why do you come crying and complaining more often than not? When I was in the world I did not live among comforts and pleasures, nor did I have a scepter of earthly power. I suffered, I fought and I didn't even deny my pain. That's why I came, to take up my cross and fulfill the mission that I voluntarily set for myself.

40. I had to show you how the spirit who does the will of the Father, once his work is completed, takes flight seeking the infinite, leaving everything that is matter below to go after the heavenly region.

41. Many times in your misery or in your privations you wonder why your Father does not give you everything you desire, being that in your concept you only want graces for your good. I

Love one another!

tell you that if I gave you everything you desire and allowed you all the joy that you crave on Earth, it would weigh you down later because you would be convinced of your stagnation. Yes, disciples: having everything, you would squander it, you would not take care of it, since it had cost you no effort or work to obtain it. On the contrary, when you obtain what you now ask for without deserving it through merits, you will see with how much love you are going to keep it.

42. How long will my word be understood? How long will you let it blossom in your heart and bear fruit in your spirit? Think of Me, as I think of you. Who is lonely in the world? Who calls himself an orphan? If you get ready, you will never say that you are alone again, because everywhere you will feel my company. Seek the light of my way and you will have nothing to fear; do not trust in the light of science or human knowledge because the light of the mind is too little to lead a spirit to the presence of God.

43. Truly I tell you, what can lift you up is love, because in it there is wisdom, feeling and elevation. Love is a compendium of all the attributes of Divinity and God has kindled that flame in every spiritual creature.

44. How many lessons have I given you so that you may learn to love! How many new lives and reincarnations has divine mercy provided for you! The lesson has been repeated as many times as necessary, until it has been learned. Once fulfilled, there is no reason to be repeated because it cannot be forgotten either.

45. If you soon learned my lessons, you would have no reason to suffer, no reason to mourn mistakes. A being who on Earth takes advantage of the lessons received on it, will be able to return to the world, but it will always be with greater advancement and in better conditions. Between one life and another there will always be a truce, necessary to meditate and rest before embarking on the new task.

46. Someone in his heart says to me: Father, is this truce or rest to send us to seek new life in the world? and until when?

47. Ah, little one, I forgive your ignorance and I tell you that I have nothing unjust or imperfect in the journey that you will have to travel! The spirit is tireless, only when he lives in matter does he feel the impression of fatigue that the body transmits to him, but returning again to freedom and spiritual light, he sheds his fatigue and becomes tireless again.

48. Be strong in the face of the temptations of the world and of the flesh. Remember my example when you meet in the moments of a test.

49. Do you ask me how it was possible for Jesus to be touched by the temptations of the world? To which I answer that it was not low temptations that touched the heart of your Master.

Love one another!

50. The body I had in the world was human and sensitive, it was the instrument of my Spirit to give my lessons to humanity. He knew the test that awaited him because my Spirit revealed it to him and that matter suffered for the pain that awaited him.

51. I wanted that body to give you those signs of true humanity so that you would be convinced that my pain was real and my sacrifice as a man, true.

52. Had it not been so, my sacrifice would have had no merit before men. That is why three times Jesus invoked the strength of my Spirit, who was the one who encouraged him, to overcome the hard trial. The first time was in the desert, the second in the Garden of Olives, the third on the cross.

53. It was necessary to make me a man and to give my flesh and blood to you so that the pain that humanity instilled in it might make a dent in it, but if I had come in the spirit, what sacrifice would I have made for you? What would I have given up and what pain could you have made me feel?

54. The Divine Spirit is immortal, pain does not reach him, but the flesh is sensitive to pain, it is limited in its powers, it is mortal by nature, that is why I chose that means to manifest myself to the world and offer my true sacrifice in exchange for teaching him the way of his salvation.

55. While you are sinners, keep me in that passion and remember that blood, so that, repenting of your faults, you may purify yourselves in that example of infinite love that I gave you.

56. While you are men, remember me on that cross, forgiving, blessing and healing my tormentors, so that you, along your heavy path, also bless those who offend you and do all the good possible to those who had caused you harm. Whoever acts in this way will be my disciple and truly I tell you that your pain will always be brief, because I will make you feel my strength in the moments of your trial.

57. Very few are those who long to teach their brothers by the examples of the Master. The same among this people as in most religions, teaching is given with words that lack strength because they lack to be confirmed with works and examples.

58. Now you have the opportunity to listen to the explanation of my Doctrine, which will polish your heart until it is ready to carry out the mission that I have entrusted to your spirit.

59. Do not be afraid to follow in my footsteps, I will demand of no one to equal my sufferings in the world or to carry out my sacrifice in the same way. I must also tell you that only that body hastened the chalice, which my Spirit offered to it, another man would not have endured it, because my body took life in virtue and was strengthened in the purity of the One who offered her womb to conceive him. Mary.

Love one another!

60. Meditate, people and take advantage of this blessed silence in which you penetrate when listening to my teachings. In truth I tell you that in those moments of recollection and spirituality, my seed germinates in the innermost recesses of your heart.
61. Blessed are you who know how to take advantage of the last times of my communication in this way, knowing that you will not have this grace again.
62. My manifestation has been a time of complacency; I have filled the disinherited with gifts, I have raised the defeated in the struggle and I have given opportunity to sinners and outcasts.
63. Happy times that will be remembered with nostalgia when they have passed, because although my word has been heard through the speaker, the hearts felt my presence and the spirits were filled with my divine essence.
64. Crowd: always preserve the spirituality that you demonstrate in this blessed hour and may it always be present in your meetings, in the moments of your prayer and in each of your works.
65. Drink of this wine, eat of this bread until you are satisfied because my communication will pass since you are in the consummation of this time of preparation.
66. The disciple who truly prepares himself will always have the testimony at the top of his lips and it will be impossible for him to hide the truth that he inherited from his Master, the light will be in him and his whole being will be a living testimony of the word and the works that I manifested to you.
67. Whoever hides in his heart my word and the gifts that I entrusted to him, will not know the joy that has been lost, because sowing, fighting and even suffering in my lands, is pleasure and joy of the spirit.
68. The struggle must not always be easy; there will be days or moments of bitter trials; but even in them, the spirit will know how to respond with humility and with love to the will of the Father, being precisely in the midst of that meekness where I will manifest my peace in the good disciples, in the faithful witnesses.
69. Do you think that my apostles of the Second Time found the journey bearable and the struggle easy? No, people, they, in imitation of their Master, also had their Via dolorosa and their calvary, but in the midst of their sufferings their spirit rose, full of peace, knowing that everything they suffered was out of love for their brothers, in real need.
70. If you asked those followers of my teaching, if they had weakness or if they felt fear before their persecutors and executioners, they would tell you that not for a single moment did their

Love one another!

faith fail, that their trust in the Divine Power was absolute and that by that faith they managed to be indifferent to the brokenness, to the mockery, to the trials and even to death itself.

71. This is the mark that you have before you, the living testimony that it is not impossible for man to follow in the footsteps of Jesus and to resemble him in power, in love, in strength, in charity.

72. I do not want to tell you that in order to be my disciple you necessarily have to endure a persecution and an agony like that of those martyrs; I give you to understand that in order to love your fellow human beings you have to renounce the love that you feel for yourselves, that you must forget at certain moments what is yours, to think about others, because only from true love can immortal works spring up, worthy of being an example for others, like those of those disciples, emissaries of the divine word who, in their eagerness to spread the Good News, in their longing to bring the light of their Master to hearts, gave everything.

73. It was the example that they had received very closely and were trying to imitate it with all the strength of which they were capable. Which of you will come by the way of renunciation, meekness and charity? The road is open, the path awaits, on the sides of the road are the lands thirsty for water and hungry for seed.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 264

1. Beloved people: in you I discover the fighting spirit who wants to stick to my Law, who tries to be inspired by my word and leave a trace of light on the path of humanity.
2. In order for this people to multiply as Israel multiplied in Egypt and for other peoples to adhere to it, you need to give proof of true obedience to my Law. I come to encourage you to continue on the spiritual journey that I have entrusted to you as a mission, so I tell you, it is difficult for anyone who has let my word penetrate into his heart, has analyzed and understood it, to faint.
3. I do not ask for all your time for the performance of this mission: it is enough for me that you dedicate a few minutes of the day to the study of my word; that you do a good work or that in some way you take a step forward on the spiritual path.
4. You are like a mirror to which my charity and my love would like to look, but it is tarnished and does not reflect the light and the truth; clean it and you will see my Spirit reflected in yours.
5. When from the depths of your heart you tell me: "Master, I am your servant, I am ready to obey your will" that will be the moment when I truly begin to manifest myself in you.
6. Today, despite your good will, your heart is still asleep for my love and it is necessary for you to understand that your fulfillment must be inspired by love. The disciple who rises up moved by this force will be an apostle in his life, he will be capable of great works, because he will fear nothing, nothing will weaken him.
7. If you are going to talk about peace, carry peace in your heart; if you are going to talk about Me and my Work, know Me first so that you will never distort the truth. Do not go to believe that they are the only possessors, because you would sin of ignorance and fanaticism. I want that at the same time that you preach with teachings that contain truth, you know how to find the truth in your brothers. Some will have a lot of light, others only an atom, but in all you will find my presence, because you are all my children.
8. Give thanks to your Father and rejoice, because you have attended the time of restoration, rejoice tomorrow, when already in the spiritual world you contemplate the fruit of your works on Earth. Yes, disciples; this valley of tears and atonement will become a land of peace and spiritual progress.
9. So far humanity has not built the true temple to love its Lord. He has raised up many cults, established many rivers, and founded many religions; but he has not raised up that temple of the spirit, whose foundations are immovable, until now.

Love one another!

10. When that sanctuary is built on the unshakable and eternal stone of love, truth and justice, all your differences of faiths will vanish and you will see your wars disappear.
11. Only in my truth will you be able to discover your brotherhood, but if you are distant from it, you will have to forget even that you are brothers.
12. You, my spiritualist people: your mission will be to fraternize with everyone, to teach by examples my maxims of love.
13. You do not yet know how you are going to work, nor do you know how far the strength of your spirit will go; but I do know and I tell you: do not be afraid, trust in Me, my light will show you the gap and my voice will mark the moment for you to start the journey.
14. Your spirit has already heard me and awakened, therefore it will never let you sleep anymore. He longs to rise through pure feelings, because he senses my love in his destiny. Let him fulfill, give him freedom for his mission and do not ignore his voice when he makes you feel that that hour belongs to him for some high work.
15. Those who from now on devote themselves to the study of my revelations, those who unveil themselves meditating on my word, will be those who find the path more passable and the cross lighter; the word will flow from their lips like a torrent and the balm will be miraculous in their spiritual hands.
16. Blessed are those who listen to me and take advantage of my teaching, because they will have a lot of satisfaction, joys and triumphs in their spirit!
17. The good disciples will have to be humble and their works of charity will be the ones that say who they are, not like some of my children who, without even having a clue of what a position means within my Work, are flaunting being one of my chosen ones and would like the world to contemplate on their forehead the sign of my Mark.
18. This intuitive and awakened humanity will very soon discover those who preach with truth and those who only pretend it.
19. If I have spoken to you all, it is proof that I want you all to possess the light.
20. Your responsibility is not limited to teaching the way to which he had never come for it, know that in your path the wayward farmers of the path will have to cross, you will have to advise them to make them return to the fold.
21. Watch, all of you, for what I have entrusted to you; walk with humility and prudence and you will triumph. If you hurry the cup of bitterness, do it patiently and it will soon pass.

Love one another!

22. If you feel or know that the judgment is already in you and that the time of the great trials has come, lift up your spirit, increase your faith and strengthen your heart.

23. If up to now you have felt like you have been banished, if you feel far from your homeland or absent from your paternal home, do not be afraid; your merits will take you to the homeland for which your spirit has longed and on the other hand your works will have made the time of peace on Earth approach, when you love your Heavenly Father, loving and forgiving your brothers.

24. You cannot imagine the joy of the spirit who has gone forth in this life of trials and comes to the presence of his Lord. In the sublime spiritual language he says to his Father: "I conquered, Lord, I conquered by the light that you gave to my Spirit, by the love that you revealed to me. My trials were very great; the storms that struck me were very strong; but with your power I triumphed in everything and here I am before you."

25. This flame of love was ignited by trials, because the life of the spirit, if it lacked lessons, would leave all its powers dormant in it.

26. I see sadness in many of my disciples because you sense that my call will not take long and that when you left this Earth, your spirit did not have the joy of contemplating it in peace. I also say to you: Do not be afraid, for your spirit will already enjoy from the spiritual kingdom from which he came, when he sees the times of peace coming to this world.

27. The time is approaching when my word of life blooms in the heart of humanity, when you will see my word fulfilled day by day and if by then you no longer belong to this Earth, from the spiritual abode you will look at everything and testify with absolute clarity and understanding.

28. Calm your thirst for knowledge and you will marvel at every step in the journey of your life and if your cross were heavy, you will learn to make life brief and bearable.

29. Rise up in virtue as disciples so that my teaching may descend to your spirit and in it you will find all the strength you need to overcome temptations and trials.

30. I have already gathered in my barn the first fruits of your fulfillment as sowers of my countryside and with my word I have encouraged you to continue spreading the seed. Do not lose heart, if some hearts do not respond quickly to your message, know that, just as there are spirits about to awaken, there are also those who will be late.

31. I already contemplate the great multitudes arriving at the source of grace that is my Doctrine, to wash their stains, to put off their impure garments and to put on my light.

Love one another!

32. Who of those who have listened to my word at this time is unaware that at the end of the year 1950 I will make this form of communication cease? No one. The same in the large and in the small congregations; in the precincts of the cities and in those of the villages, through all the spokespersons I have expressed my will to terminate on that date, this stage of communications through human understanding.

33. A new day will be for the Spiritualist People the time when, not listening to me in this form, they will receive me and feel me in the most sublime of their spirit.

34. When you stop listening to me through the pedestal, you will meditate deeply on my teaching and you will come to understand many of the lessons that you are not able to explain to you now, so when you are questioned by those who did not listen to me; when they ask you the reason for my coming and my manifestation, you, with a clear word, will know how to tell them that my return obeyed the same cause that made me come into the world as a man at that time, to guide you along the path of truth, of the Law, from which you had strayed, because you tried to replace the true fulfillment with idolatrous traditions, rites and cults and that is not true, although sometimes it carries the good intention of worshipping the Father and pleasing him.

35. If at that time there had been false interpretations of the divine commands, at this time my Doctrine had also been falsified and it was necessary for the Master to come again to help you get out of your mistakes, since by yourselves, very few are those who manage to get rid of the confusions.

36. Certainly I promised you from that time that I would return; but I must also tell you that I did it because I knew that a day would come when humanity, believing itself to live within the path of my teachings, would walk very far from them and this is the time that I announced for my return.

37. I have fulfilled my word to you: I have come in the spirit, just as I promised you at that time, when for the last time my silhouette was contemplated by my apostles. If I have communicated through these spokespersons, it has been because you could not have felt my presence in spirit, nor would you have caught my inspiration.

38. My manifestation was necessary within the reach of your spirit and even of your senses, which served as a stepping stone for the communication of spirit to Spirit, that is why you have temporarily communicated me through those understandings, by which I have indicated the day of my last manifestation.

39. This has been the intermediate form chosen by Me to speak to you, before the time of spiritual communication between the children and the Father arrived; intermediate because,

Love one another!

neither did I come as a man, visible and tangible as at that time, nor absolutely in Spirit, but communicated through understandings enlightened by Me.

40. This form of communication has served to instill confidence in my presence. I granted something similar to my apostles in the Second Time, when after my sacrifice, I manifested myself before them through the form of a body that was neither divine, nor completely human, but visible and tangible and therefore capable of instilling confidence even to the most unbelieving.

41. How much you would have liked to have had my presence at this time as those walkers of Emmaus had and how you would have wanted to hear through that way the word that the apostles heard, but it was another time and therefore, other lessons!

42. Believe me that this way in which you are listening to me now is more advanced than that, because it is verified in your being, it springs from the understanding, from the conscience, from the spirit and the one that my disciples contemplated and listened to was outside of them and only manifested to their senses.

43. Today you do not need to open your eyes to contemplate human form in Me, or receive bread from my hand to believe in my presence, or sink your fingers into my wounds to believe that it is Me.

44. Do you ask how they contemplated my human form and even one of my disciples could touch me, no longer belonging to the world of men? You will still have much to learn from Me in order to know the truth of what I have shown you, but all the mysteries will be dispelled in due time; let it suffice it for now to know that between the divine nature and the nature of man, there are many others of which the Lord uses for his high purposes.

45. Christ was a long time ahead with his revelations and teachings, so that when the times came when man awakened to the spiritual and became interested in everything related to that higher life, at every step he would find in Jesus the Teacher who revealed everything, said it and bequeathed it to his children.

46. Pray and meditate on my word, because the days of work and struggle are coming for this people who had this manifestation of their Master, of which they will have to bear witness throughout the world.

47. People of Israel, beloved disciple: You have prepared yourselves as guardians of humanity. You guard the gates of the blessed city of the new Jerusalem, the twelve spiritual gates through which the stranger will enter, seeking light.

Love one another!

48. Blessed be the twelve tribes! How many blessings you have received, how many privileges! I have come down to you at all times to converse from spirit to Spirit. I have asked you about your eagerness and you have answered me "Our desire is that humanity be saved". You consider that you are safe; that you will be able to overcome the vicissitudes of life and you look around you at an impoverished, ignorant and materialized humanity that does not aspire to rise and you suffer for it; you pray, asking me to come to possess the spiritual gifts to be saved. And I say to you, I will save all spirits. The good news will come to them. Only a small number have heard my word by human understanding. Not everyone will know this phase of my Work, but I am looking for spiritual communication in every being. My Word is poured out in multiple forms, through consciousness; by tests that speak of Me, by the elements or by my spiritual children. My verb is universal. Everyone who prepares will hear my voice.

49. My Doctrine teaches you perfect love, disinterested love. I have shown you my love as a Father, as a Friend and as a Brother. So I want you to love one another, to feel for your brother, true charity. May you lift up the one who falls, may you always forgive. My life, which was so close to you in the Second Half, is an example for everyone to imitate me. That lesson I gave you is for men of all times.

50. Restore to your spirit all the grace with which it has been clothed in the beginning and which you have been leaving in tatters along the way through the ages. I want you to become the temple where I can dwell eternally.

51. O beloved Israel! Go to the aid of humanity. Prepare his path, strengthen his faith, fill his heart with hope. How will you be able to get back on the road to that world full of confusion, if he would look at his own mistakes and imperfections in you? You, child, speak intimately with yourself, examine yourselves, govern with love the envelope that I have given you, guide its steps and form of spirit and matter a single body and a single will. Submit to the law. Use free will to love without limit and make a useful and harmonious existence. Fulfill the laws of the spirit and the laws of the world, both of which I have dictated and are perfect.

52. I, the Father, have always looked at you with benevolence and have prepared and arranged everything so that you may come to possess all the spiritual gifts. I have offered to your spirit the bread of the angels and to your matter the fruits of Nature created by Me, You have had the opportunity to come to Earth to conclude the work begun to perfect your spirit and in all this do you not discover my love? Have you not entered into yourselves to see that you are like Me? I have given everything to you because I love you and I want you to be with Me, in perfection.

Love one another!

53. Reject sin: do not let yourselves be seduced by false promises, even if you see that earthly pleasures are pleasing to your heart. While my path is strewn with thorns, take this path, for this is the one that leads to peace. I have a balm for every wound, while the world has no love or charity for you.

54. Humanity prepares for Me a cross. Your lack of faith hurts my Divine Spirit every moment, but I will hide all my wounds under the cloak of forgiveness and I will silence my complaints so that you will not be cowed.

55. Watch at the foot of the cross of the Third Time. My chalice is very bitter; you will ask me for a drop of that chalice to know its flavor and I tell you from now on: If your life is already very painful, if you are living a life of atonement, rather, sweeten your days, smile with love, enjoy contemplating my revelations that announce to you that after this time peace will come, that everything will be renewed and grace and virtue will be the forces that will move man.

56. I am preparing all nations, all homes and hearts, to send my message of peace and union and after the last battle that humanity will wage, my Kingdom will approach the spirit of men, to settle eternally in it. I leave you as fighters of good against evil, to destroy every element of war, every germ of vice or disease. Accompany humanity in this trance and deploy all your love to alleviate their sorrows.

57. In this time I have given my word through many spokespersons, it has always been manifested with the same essence, its meaning is the same. I have used men and women, rude, simple, that I have taken as an instrument to deliver my life-giving, loving and wise word. After my departure, when you have gathered my teachings and analyzed each of my inspirations, you will distinguish the perfect and separate the imperfect. Do not attribute to Me the part that corresponds to the spokesman. I will enlighten you so that you can unite in a single book, the three parts that I have delivered in the three times and that form a single work. That is why I am telling you every moment about Moses, the messenger of the First Time. I revive the memory of Jesus and his deeds and join to them my manifestation of the Third Time, as the Holy Spirit.

58. Whenever you are at peace and united, O disciples, I will give you my revelations. May your face reflect the spirit full of sincerity. I will leave you in possession of all your gifts and from the Beyond, I will follow your steps, I will watch your actions, because I will be very close, in the temple and in the home of your heart.

59. I contemplate that you push the children away, because you think that they do not understand my word and you do not remember that I have told you that inside those little bodies, there are great spirits who know a lot about Me. Do not want to close their pupils for the light of this Work, when they are eager to feel the fulfillment of the prophecies. Your work

Love one another!

will be ratified by them. This world will not stop in its evolution towards spirituality. In different ages I call you because the spirit has no age, no sex, its essence is eternal, it is similar to Me. Recreate yourselves with the light of those spirits and watch over their fulfillment, from their first steps.

60. Your prayer on this day is an invocation of peace for the world. I become your messenger. For every good deed I will pour out benefits, for every forgiveness of yours, I will forgive a nation. Your seed will be multiplied by Me in eternity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 265

1. Disciples: Come before my Chair and meditate on my teachings, you will see how from your meditation you will come to find the essence contained in this word, which will discover the true meaning of your life.
2. If men from the beginning and through all the ages had recognized that the perfecting of the spirit constituted their purpose, their existence would have been different and their works would have been different. But man from his first steps considered himself the owner of what had only been lent to him for a short time and used for impure purposes everything entrusted to him for noble works.
3. See this world striving to discover with its science only the greatness and the power of the Earth, without worrying about its spiritual perfection and if the spirit does not develop its power and use the virtues that exist in it, there can be no peace in your life, no love, no feelings of true vanity.
4. Many would like to free their spirit from that materialistic, vicious and selfish life that reigns in the world and they cannot free themselves because the struggle to live is so complicated, bitter and difficult for them, that even the spirit itself is tied to the worries and problems of human life.
5. If your existence on Earth were simpler, the struggle would also be less and you would have freedom and time for your spirit to occupy itself in fulfilling the missions that correspond to it.
6. It is not for you, my little disciples, to carry out the transformation of humanity, because it is a work beyond your strength, but you must spread this divine message that will keep men from the great mistakes in which they have lived.
7. This work of sowing the spiritual seed in such arid lands requires faith, love and effort like all great works, for which I tell you that you should not doubt for a moment the realization of my divine plans, because if you doubt, you will achieve nothing effective. It is up to you to act as members who are of this set of disciples that I am preparing.
8. Do not think that you are the initiators of this spiritual Work, understand that you are the continuators of other previous efforts, of other works carried out by your brothers in past times.
9. That is why I have told you that the Doctrine that I have brought you today is the same as yesterday and always, that if you find any difference in it, it is superficial, because the way in which I have manifested my Teaching to you in each era has been in accordance with the spiritual evolution acquired by humanity and also according to the people to whom I have addressed myself.

Love one another!

10. It is up to you to receive me at this time, your mission will be no less important than that which I entrusted to my envoys and apostles of the past times. My word, together with the purity of your works, will be the fruitful seed destined to flourish in the heart of humanity.
11. Could you, with my word and your example, change the lives of men and peoples who for many centuries have lived an existence far from the spiritual?
12. Understand that before you have to prepare, until you manage to be teachers in this teaching, you can take your brothers with love, as if they were kindergartens, to take them step by step from the first lesson to the last one.
13. Let no one waste such valuable time as this one, nor wait for the future to fulfill his mission without having properly taken advantage of the present, which is for now the one that should worry you, so that when the time of the struggle comes you will not be cowed; that your confidence in what you are going to preach is absolute and you discard the fear that your advice will be easily destroyed by the eccentric and materialized.
14. He who fears is because he is not fully convinced of my truth and it is necessary to prove him, until the flame of faith arises from his heart.
15. When the disciple has attained the grace of being a teacher, his presence and his words will be sweet, friendly, persuasive; he will act in such a way as to inspire confidence from the first moment. His word will show that he truly has knowledge of what he speaks, that there is absolute conviction in what he teaches, and that a higher light inspires him. When the good disciple is attacked by his adversaries, he will know how to wait for them calmly, because his heart will fear nothing and because his trust in the one who taught him is full.
16. Truly I tell you, whoever wants to follow me to be my disciple must leave the garment of hypocrisy and cover himself with the purity and truth that the Master wears, because I am the Truth.
17. It is necessary that the sowers of truth arise on earth spreading my balm on all roads, so that the deaf may hear and the blind may see the light of my Message.
18. God only wants the good for His creatures; blessed are all those who help in the realization of that good.
19. The echo of my word and what you are doing has been known in many parts, beyond where you believe and although the skeptical men to whom news of my communication has reached cannot believe in a Doctrine that transforms this world of discord into a fraternal family, it does not matter to you that unbelief, nor how many years it must take for them to

Love one another!

convert. You fight, work for this Work, because in this way you will gradually form a world of harmony and the seed will spread.

20. People: this moment is a test for you, take advantage of it, it will do you no good to repent later and say: "Lord, forgive my weakness", I tell you that with this you will not be able to recover the wasted opportunity, but with works and testimonies of my Law.

21. I leave you these fatherly counsels, so that you may meditate on all that I have told you and just as your Father in Heaven drew up a plan of love, of life and of teaching for his creatures, you too, inspired by Him, draw up a plan of love, humility, obedience, perseverance and redemption.

22. Man has been more concerned with his human life than with his spiritual life, even though he often knows that the human is temporary and the spiritual eternal. That is the reason why, having advanced in his civilization and in his science, spiritually he finds himself stationary and numb in his religions.

23. Observe the religions one by one and you will see that none is giving evidence of evolution, development or perfection, each one is proclaimed as the supreme truth and those who profess it, believing to find and know everything in it, do not strive to take a step forward.

24. Divine revelations, the Law of God, my Doctrine and my manifestations have given you to understand from the beginning that man is a being subject to evolution, why then does none of your religions justify or prove this truth? I tell you that that doctrine that awakens the spirit, that makes light in him, that develops him and reveals to him what he contains, that lifts him up every time he stumbles and makes him walk forward, without stopping, that doctrine is inspired by the truth. And is not that what my teaching has revealed to you in all times? However, spiritually you have stopped for a long time, because you have been more concerned about what concerns your life on Earth, than what corresponds to your spirit; but in order not to completely abandon the spiritual, you have made your religions in such a way that they do not hinder you in the least for the performance of your tasks, duties and jobs on Earth. Already fulfilling that religious tradition, you imagine yourself fulfilling towards God, you try to calm down before the conscience and you think you are ensuring your entry into Glory.

25. How much ignorance, humanity! How long are you going to wake up to reality? Do you not realize that by fulfilling your religions you give nothing to Me and you also do not provide anything to your spirit?

26. When you leave your temples and say, "I have already fulfilled for God," you have made a great mistake, because you think you have come to give something to Me, when you should

Love one another!

know that you have nothing to give Me and yes much to receive from Me and much to provide to yourselves.

27. You believe that the fulfillment of the Law is reduced to attending those places and that is another serious mistake, because those places should be the school where the disciple was learning so that later, already on the path of life, he put into practice the lesson learned, which is the true fulfillment of the Law.

28. Do you see how much discord between brothers, how many tragedies between spouses, how many immorality and vices, how many wars between peoples? It is all because of your abandonment and departure from the divine Laws.

29. Humanity lacks spiritual education, lacks knowledge of its evolution.

30. The intense pain that falls in multiple ways on this world is the effect of the faults committed by men, but they no longer realize my justice, blinded some by ambition and others by hatred.

31. Who will be able to abolish evil among men? Is it a superhuman pain or an infinitely painful test? No, people; the pain will only stop you momentarily, but that moment will serve you to meditate, to clear up and calm down and then you will feel the only force, the only light that can save you, which is my Law.

32. Disciples, understand the transcendence of this revelation that I have made to you, think about the importance of this message for the spirit of humanity and then you will understand why I have come to speak to you and why my manifestation has remained for some time among you.

33. Ah, if you all knew that by mentioning your religions and the ways you practice, I am not trying to judge you or hurt you! If you understood the divine desire of the Master, to find yourselves loving one another and applying the Doctrine of the spirit to your human life. But I know that, your heart is still hardened and that you are going to persecute, as you did in the past times, my new emissaries and mock at my new revelations.

34. In spite of everything, my light, like the radiance of lightning, will cross from the East to the West freeing spirits.

35. Pray, disciples, and may your prayer be the indication that you have understood this teaching, so that tomorrow you may express through your works the knowledge acquired in my chair.

36. You must strive to understand the Work that I have come to entrust to you, because it will be the only way in which you will achieve that your testimonies contain essence and truth.

Love one another!

37. Understand also that if your knowledge of my Doctrine is not sufficient, your faith and convictions will be in danger when the enemies of light attack my Work in you.

38. I have told you that you will see spiritualists arise all over the world, even if you have not heard this word and when you observe their practices and listen to their words, you will be amazed to see the intuition and the very clear vision that they have had of Spiritualism; but I also announce to you that after my departure groups and sects will appear calling themselves spiritualists, although their life and their works will be the denial of spirituality. They will come against you looking for your imperfections to deny you and call you impostors. Even if you doubt it, there will also be among these very ones who have relied on this word, those who will rise up against their brothers, wielding the weapons of confusion and vanity.

39. What weapons could you put up against those forces if your faith is not firm and your knowledge is not great?

40. Do not think that I intend to give you weapons to defend your faith from the stalking; I do not want you to dispute, much less that you ignore them and close your doors to them. My will is that you remain serene in your position, so that you will never be surprised and that everyone who comes to search you, will find you praying and studying my word.

41. In the truth of your deeds will be the best weapons that you wield against those who would destroy you.

42. I want firm soldiers among my ranks, strong soldiers who know how to defend the truth, not legions of fanatics who, in their ignorance, instead of honoring my Work, desecrate it. I do not want multitudes of men of little faith, who, faced with the struggle, cower and flee, considering themselves powerless to contend.

43. Analyze yourselves, and if after having listened to me for so long, you feel unable to fight, that will make you understand that you have missed my word, that you have not understood the purpose of my call and that you have slept, without listening to the alert voice that vibrates incessantly in my communication.

44. I do not come to tell you that you are lost and that you will necessarily have to be overcome by your persecutors, but, on the contrary, I come to tell you that the time is still ripe for you to carefully judge your works, whether they are of a spiritual or human nature, to observe your practices minutely in order that you may discover everything that was erroneous, superfluous and unworthy of my Work. Once you achieve that there is truth and purity in your practices, you will have nothing to fear, because true Spiritualism will place you on the path of compliance with all the laws, so no one will be able to sanction you.

Love one another!

45. It is necessary for you to know that the weapons of faith will not be for you to defend yourselves alone, but that your responsibility will go beyond your person, because each one of you has been entrusted with a portion for which he has to watch, pray and fight until he gets ahead of the trials.

46. You will still be able to listen to me a few more albas and affirm your knowledge and your faith, then you will feel within your being an unknown force and an unlimited confidence. That security in yourselves and that serenity in the face of the struggle will be given to you by faith and knowing how to value what you will have found in my word.

47. I want you to form a people of peace, for this I wrap you in the mantle of my love.

48. Beloved people: Today you have spoken to me in the language of the spirit and I have answered you with my peace!

49. When you think that you will soon stop hearing this word that has been your bulwark, you are filled with sadness and you think that my coming at this time, apparently prolonged, was actually brief. But I ask you: what do you call "my new coming", perchance the period between 1866 and 1950 that mark the time in which I am giving you my word?

50. Truly I tell you that this communication through the human understanding has only been the preparation for you to penetrate into the time of Spirit-to-spirit communication, in which you will have my New Coming in fullness, in spirit on the cloud, as it was announced to my disciples at Bethania.

51. Take this lesson that I give you through the speaker as the preparation for that time when it will not be the understanding that receives the light of the Master, but your spirit.

52. This is the new promise and the new goal for you. Do not forget that the message you have received through the mouthpiece has been given through man, and that man, however spiritualized he may be, is not completely cleansed of imperfections and impurities, with which you can already assume the perfection with which you will receive the concert of my word when it reaches your spirit directly, without the need for intermediaries, without first having to pass through your ear or your brain. It will reach the consciousness first and it will be in charge of enlightening the spirit and ennobling the heart.

53. For a long time you have listened to this teaching, to which you have had to look for its essence to sustain you from something divine; tomorrow, when you are already able to receive inspiration from Spirit to spirit, it will not be human words that your spirit receives, but divine essence and that essence, you will take care of translating it into thoughts, words and deeds, so that you may be the intermediaries between your Lord and humanity.

Love one another!

54. Understand, disciples, that this stage of communication through my spokespersons has been in order to teach you to understand the divine language, it has been the elementary lesson of the Teacher towards the kindergartners.

55. Now, while you are listening to this word, you have the feeling of my presence, so you fear the day when you will no longer hear it, but I tell you that when you are communicating with me from spirit to Spirit, my presence will be felt by my disciples with greater clarity and purity.

56. Great will be the joy of those who feel this way in their hearts, they will never say, "The Master will soon depart" or "the day is already approaching when the Lord will leave us without his word." No, then the disciples will know that the Father has always been with the children, that he has never left, that it has been men who have not always known how to be with me.

57. Today you say: God is in us, but you say it without feeling it or understanding it, because your materiality prevents you from feeling my presence in your being, but when spirituality is part of your life, then you will know the truth of my presence in every man. My voice will resonate in the consciences, the inner judge will be heard and the warmth of the Father will be felt.

58. I teach you a lot and prepare you so that you may receive with joy the arrival of the new time, but despite this, I see sadness in many hearts, as the day of my last word approaches. Those who cry and let themselves be overcome by sadness are those who, listening to me, have not understood me and will not know how to be prepared in the hour of trial.

59. I have always told you: look for the divine essence at the bottom of this word that the spokesmen pour out in their ecstasy, if you conform to the external form of these manifestations, you will come to give a divine look to some words that do not go beyond the human, and you will be one step away from falling into new fanaticism and new idolatry.

60. It is necessary that you understand that you are destined to bring a Good News to humanity, that you are going to teach your brothers with the love, patience and charity with which I have taught you, repeating the lessons when necessary and going back when it is necessary to remember the first pages.

61. Remember how on many occasions I have spoken to you about the spiritual life since before man existed; about the appearance of man on earth, about my first commands and my first revelations. Remember how often I tell you about the journey of humanity through the ages; of their successes and their mistakes, of their elevation and their decadence, of the enlightened ones whose names are kept with respect for the great and lofty examples they

Love one another!

bequeathed to you, as well as the names of others, whose perversity indelibly wrote the history of humanity, so that you do not imitate them.

62. I have reminded you of the names of my messengers, through whom you received messages, commands, prophecies and lessons.

63. Thus, in a single lesson I have gathered the content of all the past lessons.

64. Spiritualism is the inheritance in which the Three Testaments are united in a single spiritual book.

65. All my lessons tend to prepare us for your struggle after 1950, at which time you will no longer listen to the Spiritual World through faculties. He also has his time limited for this form of communication; but, these beings, blessed, guardians, counselors, comforters and protectors of this people have prepared you so that after this time you will continue to remember them, feeling their presence and receiving their help.

66. What did the Spiritual World come to at this time? To explain with his word and his works my Doctrine, to teach you to interpret my revelations and to help you understand their essence.

67. They never gave you superfluous teachings; they never discovered to you what it is not yet time for you to know; they never came to arouse your curiosity or to suggest to you sciences or mysterious powers. Their mission was another, their elevation and their light could not allow them to fall into vulgar materializations because they had made the Law of love the ideal of their spirit.

68. That Spiritual World came by divine command to communicate in human form for a short time, to leave the impression of its high fraternity, the testimony of its existence and the proof of its presence among men.

69. They have told you that by ceasing to speak to you through human lips, they will not be absent from you, on the contrary, they long for your sensitivity to allow you to feel their presence closer in future days.

70. If you, people, learn to use your gifts, if you truly come to harmonize with the Spiritual World, verily I tell you that on your path you will leave a trace of wonders.

71. It is necessary that by that time the strong of these multitudes arise, the good prophets, the good counselors, those who with their lives and their words know how to lead the people along the path traced by ME, those who know how to keep the pages of my teaching immaculate.

72. Who are those strong ones I'm talking about? I only tell you that I am preparing them with my word, so that when the end of this communication comes, they will rise up encouraging the people and with their faith will not let the multitudes disintegrate.

Love one another!

73. The word that their lips pour out will always be reminding you that I left you as witnesses of my communication with men and they will tell you at every step that you are the ones indicated to announce to humanity that I have come in Spirit.

74. I will no longer come to humanize myself or to materialize among men, I will not come to incarnate on this Earth. Of this you will speak to your brothers; it is part of your cross, but I know that you will be able with it.

75. Do not be afraid, because I have already told you that what the Cyrenian did with Jesus when he saw him exhausted under the weight of his cross, now I come to do it with all those who need my help, and I will know how to accompany you step by step to the top of the mountain that is your life, where you will rise above the cross of your destiny.

76. You will see how sweet it is to arrive at the consummation of a work, letting your heart open at that moment, as the side of the Master was opened to flow blood that spoke of love, of life, of forgiveness.

77. This is the Doctrine that I have been sowing in the hearts of the Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist people.

78. Spiritualist people, because they receive the light of the Divine Spirit; Trinitarian, because you recognize God under the three phases in which he has manifested himself to humanity, and Marian, because you recognize that divine tenderness as the ladder that raises you to the Father, as the intercessor who comforts and purifies you, putting aside your pride and turning you into children, full of meekness and humility before the Lord.

79. Do not forget that sweetest love, because you are not always ready to reach Me; but if you trust in her, you will soon feel her help.

80. Remember that if you are not like children, you will not be able to enter the Kingdom of Heaven.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 266

1. I'm the Teacher. Come and delight yourselves before the chair of eternal teaching. Also when I am not communicating through these brains, my chair is present.
2. I give my word to you for a few moments, because you are so small that you could not resist listening to the eternal teaching that vibrates incessantly in infinity, speaking to all beings, to all spirits in their various dwellings.
3. I only tell you the truth, why do many doubt what I reveal to you? You are also a truth, how is it that if you believe in your truth and in your existence, you do not believe in mine? Do you not know that there is only one truth?
4. Here I give you a brief, small lecture, so that you can cover it, understand it and even then, you only keep it for a few moments and then forget it.
5. There, in the Spiritual Realm, where the light of truth is always on, my chair is eternal and those who listen to it never tire of hearing it, because for them my teaching is their life, as it is for you the air you breathe. Woe to those who here in the world go without my chair in their spirit, just because they are not ready to listen to it! Among these, how many there are who are falling for lack of support with withered hope; without precepts of God in the heart, astray, blind, deaf; but I ask you, Where do those who have erased from their being the divine commandments, which are the way and the light of the spirit, go?
6. Poor creatures who are shipwrecked because their ship has no rudder, and they fail to discover the light of the lighthouse.
7. I come to seek you and to give you my light so that you may penetrate the path and from it, understand what is the chair that the Master gives you unceasingly throughout life.
8. What good is it for a man to be strong in matter if he is not strong in spirit?
9. I come to bring you closer to the reality, to the truth, from which you had separated yourselves, because by renouncing the higher life, which is that of the spirit, you had surrendered yourselves to the lower life, which is that of the material world.
10. Return to the path of true life and you will be close to your true self again. The way that I am speaking to you is the one that you will find when you balance the spiritual with the material, when you know the truth that you carry in yourself, because it will be when your high part, which is the spirit, says: I am the one who carries the light, the one who knows the way, the one who possesses the Law, therefore I will be the one who orders and governs the acts of

Love one another!

my matter. When you speak like this, it will be because the light has been made in your being and its reflection has reached the human heart.

11. Ah, if only your matter could collect what your spirit receives through its clairvoyance! For the spirit never ceases to see, even when the body perceives nothing of it by its materiality. When will you know how to interpret your spirit?

12. Hear my word, embrace my Doctrine, she comes to teach you to fight and triumph over adversities, not to run away from trials, not to cower before sacrifice.

13. I always say to my disciples: Do not be afraid, understand that I have given you the strength of the spirit to dominate in all trials. The strength of the spirit is superior to that of matter, but if the dense fog of your human problems does not let you see, dissipate and break that fog with the light of faith, and you will see beyond that haze, a horizon that joins with the infinite, inviting you to continue walking and flooding you with peace.

14. The one who learns to overcome his own problems will be the one who later goes to meet those of his brothers to help them in their struggle.

15. Know that this life is a battle, but that you are predestined to triumph, because my light, which goes into each one of you, can never be overcome by the darkness of evil.

16. You must triumph, because only in your triumph will you receive the revelation of the mysteries that will be revealed to you in this life and in the spiritual one.

17. Fighting people through the ages: the moment will come when you will no longer fight in this way. The mists, afflictions, problems and trials, both their own and others', will end.

18. Do not be afraid when I tell you that you will have to help your fellow human beings in their difficult journey. Strong spirits can with their cross and with someone else's and like to help the small and weak. They are always looking for wounds to heal.

19. Blessed be the word of him who, in speaking to the sufferer, heals, closes and heals wounds. He knows the mission of the balm that I have placed in his heart.

20. Strong is the one who, seeing himself besieged by difficulties or dangers, invokes the strength of his spirit and, overcoming the fear of matter, fights, overcomes and triumphs, because faith made him know what the spirit is worth.

21. I wanted to tell you that wherever the struggle calls you, there you present yourselves with the absolute confidence that wisdom, justice and faith will always overcome the miseries and impure passions that stand in their way.

Love one another!

22. Do you happen to know how long it has taken for your gifts to develop? I tell you, they have been in you from the moment the spirit came to life. How great will be the joy of the spirit when he can say to matter and to the world: I have overcome you!
23. Disciples: I have given you all the lessons that the spirit needs in its evolution.
24. Blessed are those who recognize the truth, for they soon find the way. Others always reject the divine teachings because their works seem superior to mine.
25. I love you all. I am the Shepherd who calls his sheep, the one who gathers them and counts and wants to have more every day. She sustains and caresses them, takes care of them and enjoys seeing that there are many of them, although sometimes she cries when contemplating that not all of them are docile.
26. These are your hearts: many come to Me, but few are those who truly follow Me.
27. Look at the spokesmen through whose lips I give you my word, they have taken up the cross of their mission; they know that many doubt their gift, and they meekly follow their way. You remember that men also doubted Me in the Second Time, when they said that I was not the Messiah, that I was not the Christ. They remember that I was led to the cross by those who did not want to receive the truth. That is why they have taken up the cross of their mission with resignation.
28. People: I have been with you, my mantle of love extends beyond the enclosure where you are listening to me. All of you, without exception, have been filled with my Spirit and my love.
29. My word is a haven of peace, seek it when you feel tired, sad, jaded or sick; in it you will find strength, health and faith to live and fight.
30. I want you to be fervent, humble and meek before my will, never imitating those who test my power or challenge my justice, because you know that whoever does it, subjects himself to the test.
31. Whether you believe or do not accept that I am communicating in this way, listen with respect and meekness until you are fully convinced of whether what exists at the bottom of this manifestation is true or a lie.
32. If you knew what those who denied the truth of this communication have wept with repentance, those who blasphemed against those who believe in the word that you hear, and those who mocked my spokesmen, today they do not know with what words to erase those insulting and derogatory phrases that came from their lips or with what works to make amends to their Teacher.

Love one another!

33. I want you to learn not to be light in your judgments, nor to get carried away easily from the first impression. I make this warning to you, so that when you analyze my word, as when you have to judge about doctrines, religions, philosophies, cults, spiritual or scientific revelations, you will recognize that what you know is not the only thing that exists and that the truth that you know is a minimal part of the absolute Truth, which manifests itself here in one form, but that it can manifest itself in many others unknown to you.

34. I am going to explain to you why I have spoken to you like this on, this day; it is that among this crowd there is a heart that insistently asks me, why speaking so much to this people and coming from the verb this word, I have not achieved absolute regeneration, nor the spirituality of these multitudes, to which I have answered with a broad teaching, adding that, if I wanted it, by my own power, in an instant I would convert all these sinners into angels; but that this work would have no merit before Me, and that precisely this word has come in a wise and very patient way to polish the hearts of this people, until faith, love and repentance sprout from them.

35. Men, using force, destroy the world. Do you think his strength surpasses my power? However, it is my will that they themselves recognize their mistakes, amend them and then rebuild what they have destroyed and desecrated, so that their merits before Me will be true.

36. You are still a small people, but I have not taken into account the small number that has so far gathered around my manifestation, proof of this is the amount of teachings and revelations that I have poured out among you.

37. After 1950, when you will no longer receive my word in this way, there will be an apparent emptiness in your heart, a few days of silence, of mourning; but later you will feel strong again and you will confess that everything was arranged by Me with wisdom and that in my last teachings I made you climb great heights until culminating in the last and unforgettable one that I have to give you.

38. Who can extinguish your lamp or wither the spiritual offering that you present to me, if it is not visible to the human eye? Who will allow you to erase the seal that you have carried from eternity, imprinted on your spirit? Faith has taken deep roots in your heart and will continue to grow and illuminate everything around you.

39. The rest will come after your struggles, the great trials to which I have subjected you and you will have your reward. I do not promise you a new Comforter, because the one I announced to you is among you; he is the one who spoke through you today and descended on every being to help you in your tribulations. It is my Spirit manifested in this time and the Spiritual World, formed by angels who accompany you on your journey, who protect you in your great battles and heal and comfort you. All that legion of beings of great virtue, has joined

Love one another!

Me to console you in this hour of trial that you are going through, just as it was announced; consider yourselves very happy because from among that numerous humanity that populates the Earth, you have been chosen to penetrate this revelation, in this Work and possess its great gifts.

40. I will leave you prepared for your fulfillment as my disciples and soon you will see verified what I have announced to you through my lessons. There will be many events in the world that will speak of my presence in Spirit and humanity will feel how close I am to it, because when my communication through man ceases, I will be waiting for his preparation, his true worship, to reign in the spirit of all my children. There the temple will be, there the Law and the gifts to be manifested and I will receive your veneration and your love.

41. A long time ago I told you that I would give my word in different nations, that my Ray would communicate it through human understanding in other peoples and I really want you to know that I have spoken through men and women in the bosom of small congregations. Hearing me, some have taken me as the Master, others only as a superior spirit, but I have kept my word.

42. When I have spoken saying that I am the Master, some have believed and others have doubted, but when they perceive the essence and wisdom that my words reveal, spoken through simple and humble creatures, they have wondered if this manifestation of my Spirit will be possible.

43. I have also marked the hour when that communication will come to an end and when you arrive with your testimony to those points of the Earth, where my word made itself heard, you will confirm to those the truth of those manifestations. And by listening to your clear testimony, those men or women who doubt today will be able to verify that I was with them.

44. How few congregations have I found prepared! But I have been present enlightening every spirit and bearing witness of Me so that some may teach others and be the guide of others.

45. You, when you receive a visitor, a foreigner who tells you about my manifestation, about my word received also in his country, do not reject him, but I command you to receive him so that both of you may verify with joy that my word has been fulfilled, and that everyone who has prayed and watched waiting for my return, has received me at this time, I have called everyone to make you my disciples.

46. I warn you in this way so that you will not be surprised when someone tells you that outside of this nation, my Divine Ray has also become a word to support the hungry. Know that my love encompasses everything and that my restorative Work is universal, so that you may understand that I have not limited myself to granting gifts only to your nation, but that all

Love one another!

of them together form my family, which I have come to gather and lead to a single point: Spirituality.

47. In a single lesson I have gathered the revelations of the past ages with this one that I have come to deliver to you at this time. Extract the essence from all of it and you will come to the conclusion that you have the summary of the entire Law, the prophecies and the Doctrine of the Master with their revelations, and they point out to you the path that leads to spirituality.

48. Ages and centuries have passed and it is only now that you will understand the purpose of the Law and of life.

49. If I have poured out wonders and miracles in your path, as you call my works, it has been to stimulate your faith and if I have filled you with my pleasures, it has been in order for you to understand that on the path of good, it is where peace exists. The wonders have strengthened the people in their journey through the new desert.

50. In the midst of this peace you have been prepared so that when the time of struggle comes you will find yourselves strong. I have taught you to pray in the spirit so that you may use prayer as a weapon, as a shield, as a means of inspiration, as a bulwark and consolation.

51. Not once but many times have you asked me, if in teaching my apostles the Lord's Prayer, I gave them a prayer for all time and I tell you that in pronouncing that prayer I did it in order to teach them a high way of speaking to the Father, a prayer that contained love, humility, faith, respect, conformity, trust.

52. Evil has been done by those who have concretized to mechanically repeat my words and also by those who have not taken that prayer as a model to make their own prayers.

53. Now, in telling you to rise spiritually, I do not hide from your heart that model prayer, that perfect prayer, I just want that instead of speaking to me with your lips you do it with your thought and that instead of concretizing to repeat one by one the phrases that make up that prayer, you be inspired by them so that the thoughts that you form in your spirit, carry like the Our Father, love, humility, faith, respect, conformity and trust in the Father.

54. For now it is up to you to meditate and study what I have just told you and not try to teach it to anyone until you can explain it properly. Think that if you imply that a spiritualist teaching has come to erase the prayer that Christ taught the world, you would be judged of heretics and this Doctrine would be considered contrary to the teachings of the Divine Master.

55. On the other hand, if you wait for clarity to shine in your understanding and the word to flow from your lips, you will easily persuade even those who, without having analyzed my teachings, repeat my words, of which they have made a habit, a routine, a useless practice,

Love one another!

since they have never stopped to meditate, on the beautiful and profound words that their lips pronounce without their mind understanding them.

56. Disciples: When praying from spirit to Spirit, which is the goal of my teachings, your whole being concentrates on that act to speak to the Creator, with a voice that springs from your whole being, using the spirit as an emissary and as an interpreter.

57. This is the way through which you can offer your Father a true tribute of adoration, of love, of knowledge, of humility, of compliance.

58. It will not be science, nor the doctrines of these times, that will lead you to peace, nor those that will teach you the way of spirituality, it is essential that a light comes from heaven to illuminate your understanding and to reveal the true way.

59. Science, as man has taken it, can never sensitize the human heart in such a way that it could feel and look at the spiritual.

60. I must tell you, that men could feel my presence through science, if their intention were to look for me at the bottom of it, but they are looking at me in every wonder they discover and despite this, as if they were blind, they are denying me.

61. Nature, which man searches avidly, speaks incessantly about Me, manifesting my power, my love and my justice. Man only aspires to know and accumulate power, not counting that love has to be the inspiration and principle of all his works, as it has been in the works of the Creator.

62. Do you see how Nature, its elements and its forces speak of Me? For she will be in charge of opening the eyes of humanity to the truth. From her bosom lessons will flow in torrents until today contained; from her entrails voices of justice will arise, in the spaces there will be shudders and the worlds that revolve distant will also send their messages.

63. When all this is and the man of science, with all his power, feels powerless and small to contain the unleashed forces, which sow justice everywhere, he will recoil in horror from his work, and at last he will exclaim: "Lord, it is You, it is your presence, it is your voice, it is your justice that is manifesting"

64. A day of judgment, fear and repentance for many.

65. The pain will be so great that it will form darkness in men, as if a black cloak of mourning and sadness would cover them and it will be then that prayer will arise from the spirit of humanity. That prayer will be the anguished supplication of the prodigal son who comes crawling, tired and sick to the doors of his Father's house.

Love one another!

66. Blessed be that instant, when men, at last, open the eyes of the spirit to the light of truth, because their past will be forgiven and a new sun will shine in their life, transforming it, regenerating it, ennobling it!

67. With what respect will man penetrate the paths of science, after he has drunk to the bottom of the chalice of bitterness! And how noble will be the purposes and ideals that inspire you in investigating the mysteries of Nature!

68. After the darkness the light will become again and with that clarity men will look at life through a more spiritual and elevated sense, the blindfold of religious fanaticism will fall and humanity will feel my presence: this Doctrine, after being denied and persecuted, will be taken as true Divine Revelation and will spread throughout the world affirming men on the path of light, faith, good and justice.

69. Why do you doubt so much happiness that I announce to you, is it that everything that comes to you must be to worsen or embitter your existence indefinitely? No, people, just as I predict the days of mourning, pain, bitterness and misery, I also prophesy the days when light returns to minds, peace to hearts, essence to spirits.

70. You are so used to receiving one evil after another and one calamity after another, that you no longer expect anything good, that you no longer believe in favorable changes, it is that you have lost faith but you come to long very much for humanity to return to the path of good and fraternity, sow your little seed, contribute to our fulfillment without waiting for others to rise up to teach you how you should do it.

71. I am your doctor, beloved people, in truth I tell you that no one watches over your health as I Do, and no one feels your pain as I feel It.

72. Do you want to feel at this moment my balm bathing your body and your spirit? Penetrate into prayer, rise up to Me, purify your heart and your mind and you will feel the balm of the Doctor of Doctors.

73. I have told you that after this life, when you have traveled the long way of the spirit, when you have crossed the desert of trials and climbed your Mount Calvary, you will be in the White City, the true eternal city of the spirit, which has always been waiting for you. There you will not experience any pain again, because in that mansion only spirits dwell when they have reached perfection, and do not forget that pain, illness, miseries and vicissitudes are typical of imperfect spirits, who suffer to atone or to learn.

74. Why don't you unite here as brothers, so that you can form, I'm not telling you, a White City, but a white spiritual home where you can receive your Father? I would go from heart to

Love one another!

heart strengthening you, healing you and caressing you: you would not say then that it is my blood that you drink, but my divine essence,

75. I love you, humanity, and that is why I will never cease to watch over your children; at that time, dwelling among men, I retired to the desert to pray, to think about those I loved so much and for whom I was going to sacrifice to save them. Now I tell you that even in the invisible, where you cannot yet penetrate, I find the solitude of the desert, from where I pray, veil and think of you, whom, after rescuing, I will take to my Kingdom.

76. Men! Do not be ashamed to cry, because crying is also a gift; pray, you are all mine before Me, let the tears flow, let the pain come out and joy penetrate.

77. Women! Mothers, maidens, girls, I am with you and I give my caress to every heart.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 267

1. Dear children who unite your spirits to wait for my presence among you, blessed are you.
2. You come to seek the fruit on the tree of life and the fruit I give to each one of you.
3. The radiance of my love is the breeze that rocks these trees.
4. Life, disciples, is the most beautiful and profound book that the Creator has bequeathed to his children; but it is necessary to learn to read in it to find how many beauties and wonders it contains. Who better than I, the Divine Teacher, can teach you page by page and lesson by lesson the contents of that book?
5. It has long remained open on a page, preventing your indifference from offering you a new lesson. You were stagnant; but the moment came when you turned your eyes to the book that speaks of life, eternity and light and you contemplated how the Master turned the page already known, to show you a new teaching.
6. The knowledge that this book imparts proves to you that your past was not sterile for your spirit, because already illuminated with the light of knowledge, you discover why, from many teachings, you find the meaning of life and the essence of God that exists in everything created.
7. Blessed are the spirits who in their long journey have already crossed the vast deserts of the trials they have passed, the crossroads of the path, and have left behind the dark jungles, with their lurks and dangers. Those who have passed the great trials will be those who understand my word most clearly and those who can hardly fall into an abyss.
8. The book that exists in each of you is also great. Do you understand what book I'm talking about? Of the one that refers to your past, of everything that your spirit has lived, and whose history grows day by day. When you are in my bosom you will enjoy reviewing it and seeing how much you struggled to climb the spiritual Mountain of your perfection.
9. Now you are living in a time of pain and it is essential that you understand its meaning, because in this way you will come to understand that the action of pain on sinners is purifying. Later you will all know that I have a garment destined for each of my children, but that in order to possess it it is necessary that you wash the glass inside and out until it is clean. Do you know what that dress is? I will tell you; that garment is the truth.
10. Who can say that he is not qualified to be my disciple, or that he is not strong enough to carry my message to humanity, pretending that he has no experience, that he has lived little or that he has not understood his brothers?

Love one another!

11. No, my little ones, you have not lived little, nor is it little that you have experienced, doubt and distrust come from the envelope, they come from the heart that falters because it ignores the strength and the light that its spirit has gathered along the way.
12. What do you know about your past and how far back does your origin go? What do you know where you have come from, where you have passed and where are you going?
13. No one thinks himself small or judges himself ignorant having arrived at this Third Time, least of all you whom I have called the firstborn.
14. Why are you afraid of the future? Are you going to waste all the experience that your spirit has accumulated in the past? Are you going to leave the sowing without reaping the harvest? No disciples, think that no one can twist his destiny, but if delay the hour of his triumph and increase the sorrows that already exist on the path.
15. Until you are convinced of this truth, I will not send you with the Good News to the regions and the nations, because you would not have firmness in your words and the world could not recognize you as emissaries of Christ.
16. I am bringing you closer to the simple, spiritual and simple worship, so that instead of getting busy and wasting time on external practices, you concretize yourself to fulfill the essential, which I have already told you countless times is charity.
17. You have already passed your childhood and spiritual adolescence and today you are at the threshold of a new age, in which you will reach the maturity that is fullness.
18. Few are those who listen to me, few are, therefore, those who know it. Look at this humanity, living in the Time of light and stumbling and falling as if walking in darkness. Taste his chalice, look at his wounds, feel his heartbreak, lean into his spirit and if you have charity and love for your brothers, you will cry with pain and you will feel full of pity, then a noble and elevated impulse will arise from your heart that will move you to be the tireless sowers of love, of balm and of light; but if you continue to hide timidly from the eyes of the world, do you think that your heart will become sensitive and acrisolate in the feeling of pity for your fellow human beings?
19. Do you want to conquer spirits? Come with the balm of my word and with the anointing of your charity.
20. Do not try to prove to anyone that their beliefs or their rites are imperfect, because the result will be negative. Reach out to the one in need, look for the source of his pain and comfort him, then you will see how a sincere confession springs from his lips, telling you that you are carriers of the truth.

Love one another!

21. Verily I tell you that I am also closer to my children in the moments of their pain, in the moment of their bitterness, than in the same rites and ceremonies that they celebrate in my honor, because in the midst of pain the invocation full of truth arises and in the ceremony there is tradition, the force of habit, routine and even vanity.

22. The time has come when all of you will hear my word speaking to you again with all clarity, because my mission is to save you, but not to cover up your mistakes.

23. It is necessary that everything returns to its primitive truth and for this the struggle of ideas among humanity will arise. In the midst of the materialism that reigns in this world, men with great inspirations will arise and these lights will be the precursor signs of the establishment of Spiritualism on Earth.

24. Seers, prophets, enlightened and inspired. They will all announce to humanity my presence in Spirit, they will have the mission of laying the foundations for the construction of the Temple of the Lord, the Temple formed with hearts, not with stones, inside which the flame of faith burns.

25. That temple will be great and from it you will contemplate the sanctuary that my omnipotence formed from the beginning, so that all my children could dwell inside it.

26. Today, when you contemplate so much hardness in hearts, when you see the roots of traditions and fanaticism in the hearts of men, it seems almost impossible for their regeneration, their transformation and for the doctrine of spirituality to be established; however, I tell you that since everyone was destined to come to Me to dwell in the light and know the truth, my will could not fail to be fulfilled and that instead of saving you, you had to lose yourself. Meditate on this and you will understand that your evil, which are your imperfections, although lasting, will pass away.

27. Great is the test that weighs on humanity, your intuition tells you that the world is under my divine justice, that the pride of men has been touched by the Father and that the strength of that justice increases every day; but look how man does not yield in his pride, does not confess his faults, does not repent of the evils committed, in a word: he does not bend before Divine justice. They themselves prolong the time of bitterness and drag many innocents into the abyss. How long will this time of pain last? Until men open their eyes to the truth and bow down to the only power that exists, which is Me.

28. People: Are you not happy to know the reason for all that is happening around you and to have found the means to contribute to the salvation and peace of your brothers and sisters?

29. If you experience this joy, it is because you have understood my word and you will know how to carry out your delicate mission with love.

Love one another!

30. From 1866 to 1950 my word, this light of the spirit, has been vibrating over you in the same way that you look. During that time many understandings have developed their gifts, men and women have been prepared who have come to form the body of my servants, of my farmers.

31. Through the understanding of my chosen ones my Spirit has been manifested, but could you believe that these creatures for whom the Master has spoken, are fully aware of what has sprung from his lips? I tell you that although they feel that it is something infinite that has descended to their understanding, it is not possible for them to value, nor conceive the greatness the transcendence of what, without knowing, their lips have said.

32. After 1950, that is, after my departure, this people will make my Work known to humanity, but not according to human will, but according to my will. These spokespersons for whom I have spoken, at the moment of expressing my vibration, have not been able to understand what their mouths have poured out, tomorrow they will be amazed to verify the fulfillment of my prophecies, of everything that I, through them, announced. Then, those who were always fervent will embrace their mission with greater love and those who sometimes lacked faith, will fall repentant of having doubted for moments, their faith will be ignited and they will be faithful to me to the end.

33. Someone, in the midst of the crowd that listens to me, asks me: master, is it possible that there is someone who, being your spokesman and your Ray resting on his understanding, doubts that It is You who is manifesting through him? To which I tell you that yes, there are those who have lived in doubt being my spokespersons and even at the very moment of communication, they have doubted; however, how great has been the word, the light, the truth and the consolation that those poor transfigured lips have poured at the moment of pouring inspiration into them.

34. Why do you think the teaching has been great by overflowing into them? Because they have been the most tormented, the ones who on many occasions have tried the hardest to rise up to find the best way to fulfill me, because they are the ones who most clearly approach Me, always seeking to make themselves worthy of the position they carry.

35. How many times their doubt comes from their humility, because they are the ones who, from the moment I consecrated them for this service, felt troubled and asked themselves: but is it possible that I, a little creature, an unworthy sinner, an insignificant being, was chosen by God for such a great mission?

36. Do you see beyond that doubt, the love and fear of those my little ones? Do you now understand why there are those who doubt and why, despite this, I pour out through them?

Love one another!

37. How many times the speaker who has faith in my presence, is satisfied with it and does not put in his preparation the feeling to be inspired, from which his cold or monotonous expression results, as well as the one who has allowed himself to be dominated by vanity has always been the poorest in essence and the scantest of light.

38. You have obtained My most perfect, most complete manifestation through those spokespersons who, in an absolute surrender to their Master, in an ecstasy of faith, love and humility before Him, have detached themselves from the world and from the envelope with the ideal of being useful, with the thought placed on their brothers in need of light. How few have known how to prepare and receive me in this way!

39. Have you not discovered on the inspired pedestal a transfiguration? In the culminating moments of the lecture, did you not have the spiritual sensation of the twinkling of the divine light through those lips? Those are the hours when the largest pages of the Third Testament have been written.

40. Blessed are you who unite your spirits in times of trial. From the first to the last, you are all being touched, so that you will not fall asleep or fall into temptation.

41. The time is approaching when I will give you my last lesson and you must be prepared for that day, because I will ask you for your first harvest and right there I will give you the seed and the teaching so that you can continue cultivating my lands.

42. While some understand the meaning of their trials and are blessing my will, others ignore the why of them and rebel.

43. Remember that a long time ago I was announcing to you these days when whirlwinds would be unleashed and there would be chaos in the bosom of your people.

44. Very few were those who kept my word in mind and kept watch, imitating the wise virgins of my parable; the most forgot my prophecies and allowed themselves to be surprised, making it easy for confusion to rule over them.

45. This is the gale that I announced as the Baptist did, in whom Elijah incarnated, that he would come to destroy every bad tree and to pluck the dry leaves or the vain fruit from the good ones.

46. Will this confusion pass? You ask Me in anguish and I tell you yes, but before long you will have to fight and cry.

47. To those who truly long for the triumph of light and unification, I say to persevere in prayer, in the study of my word and in the practice of what I have taught you. Let not your will be done, but mine, and in truth you will triumph.

Love one another!

48. I will give the triumph to those who pursue spirituality, to those who put away from their hearts every last trace of materialism and idolatry, to those who obey my will and interpret my Doctrine well, I will strengthen them one and the other and so, meditating and preparing, wait for the propitious moment to speak and say: "This is the Work of the Father", "This is Spiritualism".

49. I will manifest myself among them at the precise moments of their study and their meditations, granting them new revelations as an incentive to persevere on the path of spirituality.

50. During the time of my communication, you have carried out various missions, some of them inside these enclosures and others wherever you have been requested. I have given each of these missions a different name and so there have been guides, spokespersons, faculties and other more appointments.

51. I want that when my manifestation and that of the spiritual world cease, at the end of 1950, those appointments that you have had will disappear from among you and you will become closer to each other, so that no one believes himself superior and no one feels inferior.

52. For that time you will not need those names at all. You will not be less respected or loved because you cease to flaunt this mission, the essential thing is that you persevere in the truth, and that your works of love deserve the gratitude of your brothers.

53. To all the people I say that the highest and most beautiful title that man possesses is that of "Son of God", although it is necessary to deserve it. That is the purpose of the Law and the Teachings: to inspire you with the knowledge of my truth so that you can become worthy children of that Divine Father who is the supreme perfection.

54. With this word I encourage you to continue advancing firmly on the path traced by Me.

55. So I comfort you in these hours of trial so that you will not faint or let your faith die out.

56. Leave in Me, through your prayer, that flow of sufferings, of worries, of longings and requests that your heart encloses.

57. I know everything, everything comes to ME, but I will give you according to my will and when the right moment is.

58. If I make the dew fall on the flowers, how can I not send my effluvium to your spirit?

59. Here you have me in essence, revealing the new message to you.

60. I come at this time teaching spirituality, which will come to replace the false love that men have professed to me.

Love one another!

61. I am giving you the opportunity to truly love me, serving you and loving you so that my example teaches you to love one another, showing you that it is not necessary to give a coin to practice charity, making you understand that whoever thinks he is the poorest, has an inexhaustible wealth of goods to offer his brothers.

62. This great field where you can sow the seed of love has been called the spiritual field, in which I invite you all to work so that you may see your gifts emerge by developing them in the practice of good.

63. I have endowed you with inspiration, healing balm, intuition, spiritual strength and peace, but I have also entrusted various missions among my listeners. Some have had the mission of receiving my light in their minds and transmitting it through the word, others have had the gift of receiving the spiritual world through the understanding: others have been given to contemplate something from Beyond and something from the future through the gift of clairvoyance, that is, the spiritual gaze.

64. Some have also received the gift of analysis and others more the gift of the word.

65. Since my communication through human understanding began, I wanted you to put your gifts into practice and to start your spiritual mission, so that when the day of my departure arrived, you would have traveled part of the way and you would not feel weak to start fulfilling such a delicate mandate.

66. Some have been able to interpret the divine idea and have striven to bring it to fulfillment; but there are also those, and these are for the most part, those who have mistaken the meaning of this Work.

67. These are the errors that I have come to claim from this people, because I do not want humanity to come to mock those who have been doctrinaire for so long.

68. Why materialize me detailing each of the mistakes that have been made and are being made in your practices? Your conscience and the advice of the Spiritual world are enough for you not to lack corrections and teachings.

69. I tell you that those who love my Work most selflessly will be the ones who will leave their material practices the fastest and correct their mistakes the easiest, because they have always been eager for spiritual improvement and it will not mean for them any sacrifice to suppress their usual practices, knowing that they will take a step forward. On the other hand, the one who has sought through forms, practices and rites to create a personality within my Work, a means of life or flattery for his vanity, that will have to fight a lot with himself to be able to renounce what Spiritual Work means to him, without being, because in my Work you should

Love one another!

only accept the pure, the elevated, the perfect, but, everything that keeps impurity, materiality and falsehood, that is human work.

70. How long will you understand the essence and purpose of this work? How long will you understand that because it is mine and because it has been entrusted to you, you must respect it as it is, without adding anything of your own to it?

71. O beloved people! I have brought you out of the dross into the light, but there are many who insist on living in darkness. They will have to be surprised by the evidence that already looms in the distance.

72. As a Father and as a Teacher I have fulfilled among you, it is up to the people to pray, meditate and practice according to the divine will.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 268

1. Beloved disciples, when my word has ceased to be heard on the day marked by Me, be careful not to sleep for the fulfillment, because your faculties will be hindered. Keep in mind that from the day you stop listening to me, a new development will begin for you, through which you will achieve spirit-to-Spirit communication.
2. Your sensitivity will have to be higher every day so that in your inspiration you will feel my presence and soon you will fill the void that the absence of my word will leave in you.
3. If some fall into that weakness of which I speak to you, remember this teaching, so that at the moment you give yourselves to prayer. Praying you will remember my words that had been stored in your spirit and with joy you will see your gifts reappear that you thought you had lost forever.
4. Do not be afraid, for if you truly pray, you will be delivered from all temptation.
5. People: if you have overcome the trials that prevented you from the freedom of the spirit, do not go to create a new trial for yourself with your disobedience, which will stop the elevation of your spirit.
6. Think that the hour of your testimony is approaching and that for this reason you must prepare yourselves carefully to be my true witnesses.
7. Humanity does not know that I have been among you, that I have come to manifest myself spiritually in the bosom of a humble gathering of men and women. When he knows my message, it will be because my word will no longer be heard through the lips of my spokespersons.
8. It is not my will that all peoples listen to me in this way, because not everyone would be willing to receive me in this way. It will be easier for them to receive the message through those who witnessed my new revelation and to believe in their testimony, than if they had contemplated the spokesman in ecstasy delivering my word.
9. That is precisely the mission that awaits this people: that of speaking truthfully and spiritually of the Doctrine, of the spiritual lessons and teachings that they spiritually received from their Master.
10. There are peoples whose spirit is asleep for my lessons, because they have devoted themselves only to the development of the mind, they are the peoples who worship science; others, whose materialistic doctrines have made the spirit a slave of the world, are those who dream of the power of the Earth; there are also peoples who, although religious, do not have

Love one another!

the Christian seed that is the foundation for the spirituality that I have come to teach you at this time.

11. All these peoples are in the likeness of great lands that the Lord is going to entrust to his farmers, but before my New Message reaches the world, each people and each nation will have a preparation. For some, war will come, for others confusion of ideas; but when they find themselves eager for light, eager for truth and peace, that will be the appointed hour for my sowers to come to spread with love and charity the divine seed entrusted to them.

12. There are also peoples who must first have knowledge of what my coming was in the Second Time and what my word and my works revealed, so that they can receive my New Message as the Revelation of the Third Time.

13. Humanity will live in times of struggle, confusion and purification before the arrival of light, spirituality and true freedom of worship and faith.

14. Israel: You are recalling the triumphal entry of the Master into the city of Jerusalem. Throughout the ages you have kept my examples in your heart and that has served you so that now, living in the time of light, you will find the infinite content of those teachings.

15. The Earth preserves no trace of my passage, because I erased all signs, I wanted my footprint to be reflected in the consciousness of my children, that that path of love, light and sacrifice shine in the purest of every man.

16. The blood sealed my work in the world so that its memory would be indelible and you see: about two thousand years ago I went among you and you remember my passion as if it had been yesterday. I bless you, because in you is fulfilled that word that says that "a single seed is not lost because sooner or later it will have to germinate".

17. The crowds greeted me triumphantly as I entered the city of Jerusalem. Men, women, and children came from villages and districts in mobs to watch the Master's entrance into the city. They were the ones who had received the miracle and the proof of the power of the Son of God. Blind who are already awake, dumb who could now sing. Hosanna! Paralytics who had left the bed to come in haste to contemplate the Master at the Paschal Feast.

18. I knew that this triumph was momentary, I had already anticipated to my disciples what would happen next. It was just the beginning of my struggle and now, at a long distance from that event, I tell you that the light of my truth is still struggling with the darkness of ignorance, sin and imposture, so I must add that my absolute triumph has not yet arrived.

19. How can you believe that that entry into Jerusalem meant the triumph of my Cause, if there were a few who had converted and there were many who did not know who I was?

Love one another!

20. And even if that humanity had all converted to my word, were there not many generations to come?

21. That moment of joy, that fleetingly triumphant entrance, was only the image of the triumph of light, of good, truth, love and justice, a day that must come and to which you are all invited, know that if only one of my children were outside the New Jerusalem, there would be no party, because God could not speak of triumph, he could not celebrate his victory if his power had not been able to save the last of his children.

22. Now, at this time, you who have felt my presence and heard my word, arrange and adorn your spirit with me, so that I may penetrate your heart as if it were the city that receives me. I bless you for your preparation and I tell you that you are fulfilling spirituality, but do not take your commemoration as if it were actually already the celebration of the triumph of truth.

23. This is only the beginning of a new time of struggle, of a definitive triumph for salvation, liberation and the elevation of your spirit.

24. Join all of you to sing a hymn that is an expression of joy, of hope in triumph and of harmony among yourselves.

25. People: you have been the chosen one in this time so that my word may be scattered among you like dew, of grace in humanity. Rise up and seek your progress, so that at the end of your mission and your struggle, you will come to my presence to sing in union with the Master, that triumphant song, whose echoes will resonate eternally.

26. Only man represents me on earth, because he has been formed in the image and likeness of my Spirit; but in order that you, who are my representatives, may be able to say, you must live in constant preparation, practicing my Law. If you want to be my disciples, take up the cross and follow me and on this path your spirit will be perfected. Who can make you weak in your purpose if you have faith in Me?

27. I have tried your humility, your love and meekness, to make you know your interior. I know you, but it is necessary that you know what you are capable of and only tests will give you the opportunity to know you.

28. Many times you ask me: what is this life for, and why do you have to suffer so much? And I tell you: the spirit must rise by its own merits, from the lowest plane, until it reaches the peak of perfection. All beings have been subjected to the law of evolution, I also tell you that your spirit restores at this time when my judgment has been unleashed in the Universe, all the faults it has committed, not only in your world but in all the dwellings where my children dwell. But do not weep, but give thanks to me, because after this time when the spirit will be purified, you

Love one another!

will be closer to Me and there will be a better disposition to fulfill, because you will have returned to the way. I am with you as a Cyrenian, so that you will not faint in the trial.

29. You are remembering my passion, you feel that this sacrifice is renewed, every moment you meditate and form resolutions to overcome the weakness of the flesh and rise above the miseries of this world, and I say to you: watch, because you are still weak. In the Second Time, I was followed by great multitudes who said they loved me and were faithful to me, and when the world judged my actions, it gave its sentence and those who followed me were persecuted; those same spirits in whom I had poured out my love, denied me and turned away from Me.

30. Today you tell me that you love me and that you believe in my word and I know that if I subjected you to great trials, many of you would leave me. Your destiny is to fight, until you reach the spiritual elevation that is the supreme enjoyment.

31. I am here among you calling to your heart. Do you think that my peace is complete when I contemplate you in constant wars? That is why I have come as a great warrior, to fight against darkness and evil and with me have also come, the spirits of good, the Spiritual World, to consummate my work; how long will this fight last? Until all my children have been saved. But I have not brought pain, I just want to transform you with love.

32. Those who have studied my word of the past times, contemplating my manifestation in this time in which I have returned among men, thank me for having granted them to be witnesses of these teachings and to all I say: just as you have seen me appear full of splendor, you will see me go in 1950, and to that scale you will rise every day, to meet with your Master.

33. Then you will have to face the world and you will see how ministers and pastors of sects and religions rise up to attack you, among them there will be some who will only seek the truth. And when they know my word, their faith will be kindled and they will believe in Me.

34. When you recognize me, you will judge how loving the Father is, how wise as a Teacher and how noble and just as a judge.

35. Beloved people, the world demands of you works of perfection, since you are disciples of the Divine Master. Fulfill my precepts, so that this Teacher will not be misjudged.

36. When the moment of My manifestation approaches, your heart beats hastily; in some it is of joy, in others of fear; but all of you feel my divine presence.

37. I only come to save you, to resurrect you, to offer you a staff on which you can lean throughout your walk.

38. He speaks to you who on the cross, dying, battered and tortured by the mob, raised his eyes to infinity, saying: "Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing".

Love one another!

39. In that divine forgiveness, I embraced and enveloped all men of all times, because I could see the past, the present and the future of humanity. I can tell you in truth and in spirit, that in that blessed hour I was contemplating you who at this time are listening to my new word.

40. Today I have come to take you out of your spiritual parking lot, because for a long time this humanity has been sleeping deeply on a bed of religious fanaticism, idolatries, false cults and materialism, with which it has wanted to replace the practice of love for one another, charity, forgiveness and everything that derives from that unique Law.

41. In the essence of this word there is everything the world needs to regenerate itself, to return to the true path and to rise up to Me through love. What will become of this people if they do not listen carefully and properly understand the lesson that I have brought them in the Third Time? Great trials await you if you do not strengthen yourself in my word and if you do not take refuge in the Divine Ark of my mercy.

42. Do you believe, peradventure, that It pleases Me to watch you go through vicissitudes and drink gall and vinegar on Earth? No, people; I do not want life to treat you as prisoners or exiles, not as worthy children of God in all respects.

43. I see that you have become familiar with the tenderness of my word and with the forgiveness that emanates from it, without wanting to realize that the hour of trials is approaching and you have not wanted to prepare yourselves to triumph over them.

44. You say you are humble and before your Father you are showing yourselves ungrateful and proud, is this the example that as a testimony of my truth you are going to spread throughout the world? Think about all this and examine your conduct, so that you do not judge by my word.

45. The time is propitious to make merits, O beloved people; in my works you can find the necessary examples to regulate, your acts, embellishing them with the light that your Master pours out in each of his teachings.

46. Say to me, Have I disowned you when you have failed? Have I left you behind, abandoned, when some stumbling block has stopped you? Have I been angry with you when you have fallen overcome by pain? However, I see that those who with such love I call you my disciples, abandon their brothers in disgrace, they do not know the one who commits a deviation, instead of attracting him with charity to help him correct himself and sometimes they become judges, taking causes that do not correspond to them to judge. Is that my teaching? No! Your conscience tells me, because I want you to judge yourselves carefully, so that you can go polishing so many roughnesses that your feelings suffer and you can begin to be my disciples.

Love one another!

47. Do you intend to teach my Doctrine, your heart being full of passions, human defects and miseries? Remember that I have told you countless times, that a blind man will not be able to guide another blind man without the risk of stumbling or falling both into an abyss,

48. This is the voice that arises from the Sixth Seal, the Book of God, the penultimate chapter of which has been opened to overflow with wisdom above all spirit and above all understanding.

49. This light is the New Iris, under which the children of God will make a spiritual covenant in the Third Time, after the great test has passed, purifying and renewing the world; that is why I had to be extensive in giving my message to this people, because I want them to be strong in the struggle; that is why I have claimed and judged them, I do not want the world to correct them of their imperfections, because I am not going to send them to learn, but to teach.

50. People: Did you feel shaken a few moments before my light came to become a word on the lips of the spokesman? You were right, I bless your foreboding.

51. My peace be with you, people of Israel. People who carry in the spirit the law that the Lord gave you through Moses; that you have the word of Jesus written in your spirit and that you are already receiving the revelation of the Holy Spirit. Truly I tell you that you are the children of the light and that for no reason will you be able to get lost from the path.

52. This Spirit that you feel descending as a light to your mind, is that of the Father, of the One who revealed to you the Law that told you: "I am the Lord, the one who made the heavens and the earth and everything created." This Spirit that fills your understanding with inspiration and puts words of wisdom on your lips, is that of that Teacher who on Earth did powerful works and bequeathed to you the Doctrine of love.

53. Now I come to men to manifest myself through their consciousness; I come in the light that illuminates the minds, in the effluvium that only the heart knows how to feel, in the essence that is the bread of the spirit.

54. It is the time of awakening, of spiritual fullness, in which you will all be soldiers, you will all be farmers, you will all be disciples.

55. In the past times you used to delight in eating the bread of my word, you sought me to sweeten your heart and to recover your peace, without thinking that every spirit brings a message to make known and a wealth of goods to distribute among his brothers in need.

56. My word at this time has come to take you out of the darkness of a selfish, withdrawn and sterile life, to open paths of light to you and offer you fields to sow. I know that, although you

Love one another!

may be rude, ignorant and poor in appearance, spiritually you possess the wealth of experience that the long path of your evolution has given you.

57. A halo of light will envelop my people when they rise as an apostle to spread the knowledge that I have revealed to them; by then you will have already recognized the power of my word and you will have complete knowledge of your gifts, those gifts that were latent for a long time in your being, waiting for the propitious moment to manifest me.

58. How many doctrines, how many cults to God and new ideas about the spiritual and about human life you are going to find. Each one will show you, if you know how to penetrate and analyze it, a good and just part and another erroneous part, far from the truth that is justice, love and perfection.

59. Wherever you find errors, ignorance or wickedness, spread the essence of my Doctrine, which, because it is Mine, cannot carry a mixture of impurity or errors.

60. My teaching is absolute, it is integral, it is perfect.

61. He who is fully convinced of my truth will never mix with my Work the misguided liturgies that he sees in others, recognizing that my Doctrine contains everything that is good and true he could find in other doctrines.

62. Each of my lessons, no matter how simple, are pages of knowledge for your spirit, which will soon gather my word to serve as a seed of life to humanity.

63. You do not yet know how to give the call to your brothers to be heard by all; I tell you not to get impatient, because when I see that you are already strong, I will prepare the way for you and give you the means.

64. Blessed are you who, when you pray, seek Mary as intercessor and intermediary, because spiritually She is your Mother, the one I left at the foot of the cross so that she would watch over all men and that you would love her and in her lap seek comfort.

65. Mary came from the Divine Womb to incarnate in the world to fulfill a mission as a woman and as a Mother.

66. Only from a pure flower like it could spring the fruit that would give redemption to humanity, a fruit promised by the Father to the patriarchs of the earliest times and to whom they gave the name of Messiah.

67. When the spirit of Mary had fulfilled her mission of love, tenderness and sacrifice on Earth, she returned to the womb of perfection from where she had come, because Mary is not, she is a being subject to evolution like other spirits; Mary is a divine expression, she is the tenderness of God.

Love one another!

68. This Doctrine comes to shed light on those who have not been able to contemplate the truth of that revelation.

69. Spiritualism comes to open an infinite field of advancement to the thought and the heart so that you can rise on the path of wisdom.

70. You, people, who by listening to my word are penetrating into that world of the spirit, are already beginning to see clearly what you had only seen through mysteries and enigmas.

71. At this time you should no longer be men of blind faith, of faith that does not reason or analyze; your spirit has grown and wants to know, wants to deepen and then I have seen that the time is propitious to send you my light as a Spirit of Truth, to clarify and explain all the mysteries, as I had promised through Jesus.

72. Tomorrow, when you have understood the essential points of my Doctrine and find yourselves able to give explanations of all this to anyone who requests it, you will see that this world that has turned my name away from its heart, blinded by the vanity of its earthly glories and by the triumphs of its science, begins to turn its eyes to ME, recognizing the Doctrine of Christ as the key that opens the doors of truth.

73. But this new humanity, developed and awakened in understanding, will demand the explanation of the revelations, the clarification of the mysteries, the analysis of what you received in a figurative sense, and I want it to be this simple people who explain the meaning of my word and teach with humility what I have revealed to them. Have I told you that this people will be the ones who interpret the ancient scriptures justly? For if the past is going to know how to explain, the present will know how to expose it with such simplicity that it will amaze many.

74. Mosaism, Christianity, Spiritualism, these are three different lessons on a single Doctrine: that of Love.

75. The number of those who will have to get up to spread this seed is short; but why should they not be enough, if in the Second Time my disciples were numbered and yet they made humanity know the word of Jesus?

76. Strengthen your spirit in my teaching, O my new disciples, and desire to be worthy to be sent to the nations tomorrow, because your desire will be a test of love, faith and goodwill.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 269

1. O people of Israel, who have the law of the Lord and the teaching of Jesus engraved on you in the spirit, receive my word, which I give you through man. Open your eyes and look at the events of this time so that you may know that I have come once again to communicate with you. Listen to my word and analyze it, assimilate its essence so that you form with the two previous testaments, a single book where you can study eternally.
2. I am caressing your heart, with the trials I prepare it for the times to come because after my departure, you will remain in my place. You have commemorated in these albas my passion. You have remembered and meditated on the deeds of that Master, without making representation of these sacred lessons. You have lived those days, because you are the same spirits who at that time contemplated surprised, full of wonder, my journey from beginning to end. You were surprised by my humility, you contemplated my birth in the bosom of a poor family, which did not possess even a roof of its own, I only came to teach you to live in compliance with the divine laws. Many of you did not understand the meaning of my words and my works, until after a while, when my memory came to your memory and my examples were like an open book in your life. Today you have returned to Earth and once again, you have me very close to you, you have doubted this word that I give you through man. You have asked me with displeasure why I have chosen this medium and why my Work has been carried out in this way, outside of every church, and I tell you: I have descended into the bosom of the people of Israel, settled in their greatest number in this nation, the others are scattered in all the nations, sent by Me, and with them I have communicated spiritually. These are my chosen ones, those who have remained faithful to Me, their hearts have not been defiled, and their spirit can perceive my inspirations. Through him I am giving the world a wealth of wisdom.
3. My voice does not cease to call hearts. My light manifests itself in the consciousness giving it breath to awaken and attract every spirit. I will not allow this humanity whom I love so much to go further in its materialism. The trials will stop her and when my word reaches her, her gifts will awaken, her heart will be sensitive and her path will be marked. Then he will know how to invoke me, he will look for the balm in Me and he will become my disciple.
4. I will form around you a spiritual environment of well-being that will envelop you and everything will be conducive to spiritual elevation. Be patient with the unbelievers and you will see that after a while, my manifestations will be taken as true and my word will be esteemed.
5. How much I love you, humanity, and how I long for you to work out your fraternity and concord!

Love one another!

6. You will be tireless, new disciples, speaking with this truth. Clumsy lips that do not pronounce my word out of fear, you are going to be unleashed at the moment of your decision. A single word spoken in my name can save a sinner, close chasms, stop those stubborn in evil on their way. Do you know the power of my word? Do you know the strength of your power? Speak with examples and fulfill that part of my Work, which I have entrusted to you, the rest I will do.

7. I regard you as my disciples of the Second Time. Among you are those who represent John, Peter, Thomas and also Judas. They, being rude, spoke admirable lessons and did wonders imitating me.

8. Blessed are those who believe without seeing. Blessed is he who has not asked me for the gift of clairvoyance in order to believe, because he has seen me with the eyes of his faith, has recognized the taste of the fruit of my word and has been fed. I also bless those who, having received this precious gift as a mission, know how to bear witness to Me.

9. I will gather the fruits of your sowing, even the smallest that you offer me I will multiply them because this is my will.

10. The book that was sealed in heaven, has been opened in the Sixth chapter, it is the Book of the Seven Seals that closes wisdom and judgment and that was unleashed by my love to you to reveal its profound lessons.

11. Man has lived five stages on Earth, encouraged by the divine breath of the spirit, despite which he has not understood the spiritual meaning of life, the purpose of his existence, his destiny and his essence; everything was an impenetrable Arcana both for his mind and for his spirit, a sealed book, the contents of which he could not interpret. He vaguely sensed the spiritual life, but without truly knowing the scale of elevation that brings beings closer to God; he was unaware of his highest mission on Earth, and the virtues and gifts that are part of his spirit, in order to overcome struggles, rise above human miseries and spiritually perfect himself to dwell in eternal light.

12. It was necessary that the Divine Book be opened and men contemplate its contents, in order to be saved from the darkness of ignorance that are the origin of all the evils that exist in the world. Who could open that book? By chance the theologian, the scientist or the philosopher? No, no one, not even the righteous spirits could reveal its contents to you, because what the book kept was the wisdom of God.

13. Only Christ, the Word, only He, divine love, could do it, but, even so, it was necessary to wait for men to be in a position to receive the divine revelation without being blinded by the splendor of my spiritual presence and humanity had to live five stages of trials, lessons,

Love one another!

experience and evolution to reach the just development that would allow it to know the mysteries that the Arcanum of God kept for men.

14. The Law of God, his divine word given through Christ and all the messages of prophets, envoys and emissaries, were the seed that maintained the faith of humanity, in a divine promise that always announced light, salvation and justice for all men.

15. This is the time awaited for the Great Revelation, the one through which you will understand everything that I have manifested to you throughout the ages and you will know who your Father is, who you are and what is the reason for your existence.

16. This is the time when, due to the spiritual evolution that you have achieved, the trials that you have had and the experience that you have gathered, you will be able to receive from my Spirit to yours the light of wisdom, reserved in my Arcana awaiting your preparation, but, humanity having reached the necessary degree of evolution, to receive my message, I have sent the first ray of my light, which is this that has made the rude and simple men who serve as spokesmen for my inspiration speak in ecstasy.

17. This ray of light has been of preparation only, it is like the light of dawn when it announces the new day. Later my light will come to you fully, illuminating your existence and driving away even the last shadow of ignorance, sin and misery.

18. This time, whose dawn you admire in infinity, is the sixth stage that begins in the spiritual life of humanity, an era of light, of revelations, of fulfillment of ancient prophecies and forgotten promises. It is the Sixth Seal, which when untied, overflows its content of wisdom in your spirit, in a message full of justice, enlightenment and revelations.

19. For you it is the Sixth stage, it is the Third Time in which I have spoken to you more closely, as in that First Time in which I materialized my presence and my word in multiple ways, as in that Second Time in which I humanized my Word to speak to your heart.

20. Today I make myself heard again, but it is no longer to the senses that I manifest myself to, it is not even to your heart that I speak, it is to your spirit that I come to communicate to teach the path of elevation that leads to the Kingdom of light, the eternal and prosperous Kingdom of the spirit.

21. What does the Sixth Seal of the Book of God keep in its bosom, where your names and your destinies are written? It contains teachings, very great trials, revelations of wisdom.

22. What is the mission of my servants within this stage? Pray, meditate, regenerate, sow union, peace and spiritual light, develop your faculties and powers fight for your elevation, destroying ignorance, vice, fanaticism, in a word, the evil that manifests itself in so many ways

Love one another!

among humanity. When men have stopped hating each other, killing each other and betraying each other, when forgiveness and charity have spread from heart to heart, from people to people, and blood and tears no longer flow, then the great silence that means communication from spirit to Spirit will be made, then I will untie the last seal, the seventh, in which stage men will love each other as I taught you when I came to Earth.

23. Here you have, in brief and simple words, as the Word of God has always manifested himself, something of what you long to know about the Seven Seals of the Book of Wisdom and Divine Justice.

24. You have heard, now understand, because later you will have to prophesy, to reveal and teach.

25. The Divine Tree spreads its branches through counties and cities, giving shade to weary walkers. So it had to be at this time so that, at the same moment I would make you hear my word in different places, since now I come in Spirit.

26. This region in which you are listening to my word, had to be prepared so that you could receive me. Trials, pains and bitterness, were the ones that stopped your steps and made you open your eyes to reality. That pain removed the dry land from your heart and tears watered it, then you were prepared waiting for the seed that is my word.

27. You know what I have called you for: I want you to be farmers in my lands and to spread this seed everywhere.

28. Beloved farmers: Wake up! Look: the sun has appeared on the horizon, he invites you to the task.

29. I am that Sun and my coming at this time has been a new dawn for you.

30. Let no one have doubts about whether or not he will be able to be useful in my countryside. If I have called you, think that I cannot be wrong.

31. It is not a work beyond your strength that I have come to entrust to you, but I do tell you that the greater your number and the greater your union, the less the weight of your cross will be.

32. Before sending your spirit to this planet, he was shown the lands, he was told that he would come to sow peace, that his message would be spiritual, and your spirit rejoiced, promising to be faithful and obedient to his mission.

33. Why are you afraid to go and sow now? Why do you now feel unworthy or incapable of carrying out the work that so rejoiced your spirit when it was entrusted to it? It is because you

Love one another!

have let the passions get in your way, obstructing the spirit's way, trying to justify his indecision with childish motives.

34. Do not come empty-handed to the valley from which you came. I know that your bitterness would be very great.

35. What should you do to take the first firm step? Meditate deeply on my word and then pray with all your faith and all your senses. From that preparation, an inner force will begin to emerge that will initiate an incessant struggle with the envelope. The spirit will confront the matter trying to make the voice of conscience heard and to silence the voice of the flesh.

36. Thus, one time after another, the spirit will be able to take its place in human life, and when you turn your eyes you will contemplate very distant those obstacles that prevented you from taking up your cross, to follow me.

37. Does not my lesson revive you, little children, does not my word awaken you to reality, do you not feel encouraged in your spirit?

38. See how my word has not had a single reproach or claim for you, it has only come to exhort you with phrases full of light, to the fulfillment of the spiritual mission that you have brought to Earth, making you understand that you do not abuse your free will; that neither the spirit gets in the way of the duties of matter, nor does it hinder the spirit in his mission.

39. Only my Doctrine will be able to give you the norm for you to achieve that harmony between spirit and matter and the only way for you to do works worthy of your Father in the world, works of a disciple on the way to becoming a teacher.

40. When will you win in this inner struggle?

41. Some have not even started the fight, others are in full contention, others, very few, have triumphed over the flesh, but I also contemplate others who, having begun to fight, allowed themselves to be overcome by the enemies they carried in themselves and now they are going down paths that are not mine.

42. I will come back to look for you, I still want you to discover for yourselves where the truth and the essence of life are and where the mirages, the tinsel, the lie are. I know that when they return to Me broken, bleeding from the heart and battered from the spirit, I will no longer have to explain anything to them, because they themselves went to disabuse themselves.

43. When will you stop being capricious and curious children?

44. Come to my table and while you are enjoying the taste of my word, let your spirit be filled with light. You will see how after my lesson you will feel the spirit stronger and the flesh more docile and meek.

Love one another!

45. My doctrine loses all its meaning if you do not put it into practice. You well know, beloved disciples, that the purpose of my Law and my Doctrine is the practice of good, and that therefore, whoever carries it only in memory or on his lips, without applying it to his works, is transgressing.

46. Before you get up to teach my maxims and to expound their concepts, you must begin by practicing the teaching that I have revealed to you, loving your fellow men, living a high life, sowing charity and light on your way; if you do not do this, I tell you from now on that you will not have understood Spiritualism. He reveals your essence to you, through him you can form an accurate concept about your Father and know yourself.

47. It is true that to achieve spirituality, you need a certain renunciation of effort and sacrifice; but if a longing for elevation has been awakened in you, if love begins to vibrate in your being or if the ideal for the spiritual has arisen, instead of sacrifices or renunciation, it will be for you a pleasure to divest yourself of what useless, superfluous or bad you carry.

48. Listening to Me has awakened your spirit, because it has not been the routine ceremony or the word repeated in the same way, which you have heard. My teaching has impressed your spirit, that is why you have always come with the longing to know what I am going to say, what I am going to reveal to you, but no one thinks that just by listening to me or learning my word, he has already fulfilled.

49. At that time, I, humanized in Jesus, always accompanied my word with works of love that were written on every conscience, so that everyone who wanted to follow in my footsteps, would imitate me in the light of the word and in the truth of the works.

50. Hear me now, O people, and arise to give worthy and true fulfillment to my word. I see that you carry sadness in your heart, because you are sensing that not all these multitudes are going to adhere to the Law that I have written on your conscience, but, I tell you that now, as in the First Time, the people will be divided.

51. I have spoken a lot to you and have marked a single path for everyone, so I tell you that judgment will come for this people, when the day is appointed by the will of your Father to make this manifestation cease if some of my children disobey me. I have come to you as a liberator at this time, pointing out to you the way of the desert, the spiritual journey of the struggle for liberation and salvation, promising you in the end the new Land of Promise that is peace, light and happiness of the spirit. Blessed are those who rise up to follow me on this journey, eager for liberation and spirituality, because they will never feel alone or weak in the trials that the vast desert will bring them. On the other hand, woe to those who lack faith, to those who love the things of the world more than the things of the spirit, to those who continue clinging to their idols and their traditions! They, believing themselves to be serving me, will be

Love one another!

subjects of Pharaoh, who is the flesh, materialism, idolatry. Whoever longs to reach the Promised Land, the homeland of the spirit, has to go through the world leaving a trace of good. Come along this path and do not be afraid, because if you base your hope on Me, it is not possible that you will be lost; if you fear or distrust, it is because your faith is not absolute and I tell you that whoever wants to follow me, must be convinced of my truth.

52. I bless you all, I forgive you, I unite you in my love.

53. Judge yourselves so that you have before your conscience absolute confidence in the firmness of each of your steps.

54. Define your beliefs as well as your practices so that you will know if you are worthy of being called spiritualists or if you still have to wait a while longer to bear that name.

55. Many of you call yourselves spiritualists, because you feel faith in my presence through my communication through the human understanding and because you often attend to listen to my word, but I want you to be spiritualists for the practice of good, for the knowledge of the essence of life, for your love for others, for your worship of God through a high, fruitful and virtuous existence.

56. Let it be my word that awakens and raises you up, that discovers before you all the gifts, faculties, potencies and virtues that your spirit treasures, because you are those who, carrying an inheritance in themselves, believe yourselves poor because of your ignorance. Your Lord, seeing that you live consecrated to material life, having given yourself with light and spiritual grace, has come to you to awaken you and to tell you that it is not fair that you suffer hunger and spiritual thirst having at your fingertips the divine spring of wisdom, which is reached by the path of spirituality. For at the beginning of this age, it is as if you too were to begin a journey; but verily I say to you, that all that your spirit has gathered in its past, is the light of experience and is the courage to penetrate fully into the trials and lessons that the Third Time brings with it.

57. I draw you to me so that you may learn My lessons. All of you are welcome before my Chair, blessed are the persevering; your presence before my word has a great meaning, it is that of your longing to approach Me. Only I will be able to reveal to you the gifts that you possess and make you feel the responsibility that you have before your brothers. This is the time of judgment, the time of the settlement of all debts, the time of restitution.

58. My Divine Work is the light that envelops humanity, illuminates it through consciousness. To some the Divine Message will come in the form of inspiration, directly, to others through the word through my disciples, to others in the form of writings, the pages of which contain the essence of my teachings.

Love one another!

59. Step by step and little by little men will awaken to the life of the spirit, it will be for them like a new existence, like starting a new life full of promises, sown with wonderful surprises and illuminated by the light of the greatest ideal: God.

60. Yes, beloved people, God is the ideal of spirits when they tend to rise, because to say God, that is to say perfection, harmony, wisdom, happiness, light, infinite peace, love eternity, and the spirit, when he has come out of the crucible of trials, when he has struggled with the flesh and with the world in the immense sea of passions, stops for a moment to meditate on everything that has happened, like the castaway who, after desperately fighting the waves, finally reaches land holding on to a tree, symbol of his faith and his hope, and after from looking at the still raging sea, he exclaims: The ship has sunk, but I have been saved! Blessed be the Lord of Heaven! So it is with the spirit that, like the castaway, after the storm stops, meditates, contemplates his passions, his earthly glories and his vanities sink into the past like the wrecked ship of the castaway; but, seeing that he encourages in him the light of faith, he joyfully exclaims: "My Father, I thank you because despite so many storms, I have not forgotten you".

61. That is the hour of awakening in the spirit and the instant in which it begins its elevation.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 270

1. Blessed are those who are ready on the last day of my communication, for truly I tell you that his spirit will be present in my new Upper Room. There, receiving for the last time this invisible bread, true unleavened bread, your spirit will be strengthened, saturated with spirituality and light, with which you will soon understand the essence of this Doctrine.
2. What a solemnity in that last hour! So much light on this town!
3. The Kingdom of Heaven will approach your spirit with its eternal invitation to dwell in it the great spirits, the strong, the spirits of light, true sages in the spiritual kingdom, will be present in those moments.
4. The forerunners, the prophets, those who in other times brought divine messages to Earth will make an appearance, because my word has been for all spirits, whether they are incarnated or free of matter.
5. Those beings will be representatives of the infinite abodes that exist in the Universe and will attend the last of my manifestations that under this form I have given you at this time.
6. What will they contemplate among this people? What are they going to find out? Only I know this, but I charge you to watch and pray, so that you may be of those who sit at the table, of those who come to rejoice and mourn with the Master, of those who come to eat and drink the bread and wine of heaven. That you will not come to the table plotting betrayals, because only in appearance you will have been with me, because in reality, your conscience will not allow you to enjoy the presence of your Father.
7. Do you know why I am speaking to you in this way? Because I know what will happen, because I know you perfectly and I know who will deny me and who will be faithful to me; I know who will remain faithful, because they have studied my word and who will be confused because they have never analyzed the background of my Work.
8. While some were only interested in the essence of my word and always longed for the progress and evolution of their spirit, others liked the exterior worship more, so, while the former enjoyed receiving teachings on spirituality, others were annoyed that their mistakes were mentioned.
9. Only I know who will answer me for everything that, should have been known through my spokespersons, has been withheld.
10. Understand, people, that in this Third Time, as witnesses who have been of this divine manifestation, you have the mission to extend with all fidelity and truth this message. That you

Love one another!

have been called and chosen to bring the Good News to humanity, teaching your brothers the spiritual path, the only one that leads you to peace, true light and universal brotherhood.

11. Long has been the time that I consecrated to teach you, but, if the last ones listened to me little, I leave my written word for them, so that they may seek in it the divine essence and all may reach the same understanding and spirituality.

12. In following this path, carry no ideal other than that of the perfection of your spirit, perfection that you could achieve by putting my Doctrine into practice, living my teachings, consecrating your existence to the service of your fellow men in continuous compliance with divine laws and human laws.

13. You have already fought a lot for your material life, now it is time to work for the spirit.

14. Both struggles are different in essence, because while the human struggle is selfish, because it is necessary to work for oneself, the spiritual struggle must be absolutely disinterested, you must sow love and charity on your way without expecting reward.

15. Try to penetrate and understand my teachings, in such a way that you understand that in the practice of a high, clean and spiritual life, there are the greatest satisfactions, the greatest joys, the true and eternal triumphs.

16. The spirit, when it comes to rise above the materiality of the world and over the reanimation of matter, has to contemplate life through the light of truth. That's when he discovers what's real and what's fake.

17. It pleases me that in the spirit of my children there is peace and it fills me with joy that the heart of man experiences joy. I only want you to seek what is true, for which I give you the means in my word.

18. And truly I say to you, Blessed are those who have not become acquainted with my word. Blessed are those who obey and respect my commands, for they will be the ones who bear witness to my Work. They are the ones who correspond with love to the love that I show them in my word, they are the ones who have charity and gratitude towards these spokespersons who are leaving their lives in this town.

19. But how many have become familiar with my manifestation! They attend my teachings like someone who is going to witness a miracle or fulfill a tradition, and that is not the fulfillment that I expect from my people.

20. The time has not yet come when all of you will take my Work in a spiritual form. Observe how while some of my labourers become humble and charitable as I pour out benefits on them,

Love one another!

others become arrogant and selfish, believing themselves to be increasingly superior to their brothers.

21. The former work in silence, in humility, in spiritual intimacy, the latter cannot be content if they do not live surrounded by adulation, praise and tributes, enjoying the humiliation of their small and weak brothers. These are not my disciples, because never have my examples, my Doctrine or my revelations taught them such actions.

22. To those of you who have carved out for yourselves that pedestal of vanities, I say with love that you descend from it, out of conviction, out of repentance, if you do not want to be brought down tomorrow by the same ones who have raised you up today, as has always happened to men who have sat on a throne of false power to humiliate their fellow men from it.

23. To those who have worked with humility, sowing with love the blessed seed of spiritual charity, I say that you continue to sow, that you continue to gather the tears of those who suffer, that you continue to make light on the paths of darkness, ignorance, vice and confusion. That is the way, that is the mission of the farmer of Jesus.

24. I want both of you united in my Work, linked by faith, harmonizing in spirituality, walking along the same path, under the weight of the same cross.

25. Do not spread throughout the world that you are masters in spirituality, do not even say that you are disciples, but try that your works are as faithfully attached to my truth and they will testify for you.

26. In the difficult hours of your life, in the great trials, invoke me with the spirit, without outwardly attracting anyone's attention and I will make my presence and my power felt.

27. My countryside is infinite, how can there be anyone who believes that it is limited in these enclosures where you listen to my word?

28. My spiritual fields of cultivation are all over the Earth, wherever a man dwells or a spirit exists. My countryside extends beyond this world, reaching all the dwellings where there is a need for light, peace, spiritual cultivation, purification and perfection.

29. Let your concepts expand, let your mind break the circle in which it has enclosed itself and let your spirit free itself from those chains with which matter has held it down, so that it contemplates the infinite and becomes saturated with the eternal.

30. The time is coming, when men will come to you to search this Doctrine, it will have no merit for you to show them my word to defend us, since it, coming from Me, is clean and perfect in its essence. It will be a merit that by searching you, they discover in my people a humble and clean life, men and women who know how to dedicate a part of their time to the

Love one another!

practice of charity, who in their path leave a trace of comfort and light. That will be the living testimony that you give to the world, testimony presented through works, not words.

31. It is clear that the gift of words will have to blossom on your lips to move the hearts of your brothers; but it will be the works that confirm each of your words.

32. Do you think that my disciples of the Second Time actually repeated what they heard from their Master? No, people. It is true that the light poured out in torrents in the word that came from his lips; but his works, his deeds were as numerous as his words, therefore his sowing was fruitful and abundant.

33. Therefore I say to you, restore your spirit in my word, O people. You can still enjoy this grace for a short time. Make your heart a chest in which you keep all the essence of my teachings and let your spirit be the ark where my wisdom is deposited.

34. The day is approaching when these nightingales will stop trilling on the branches of this tree and I don't want you to mourn the wasted times afterwards.

35. When the time comes to close this stage of communications, I will have already given you everything you need for your spiritual journey. You will lack nothing.

36. I have endowed you with weapons and light so that you may be able to face that time announced by Me, in which I have told you that men will try to destroy faith among themselves, in which love for God will be fought as it never was before, but I am leaving in you this bread of life so that you may raise up those who are hungry for light, balm to heal physical pain and that of the spirit, power to stop those who stray from the true path.

37. Prepare yourselves so that these times do not surprise you, because if you sleep you will wake up from your lethargy terrified by painful events. Then you will not be able to think about others, you will think about yourself, when more about your children, parents, husbands or brothers and I want you to forget about yourselves, who you are and what you possess, so that your spirit can take care of its highest mission which is to love God in his own fellow men.

38. I want you to love your brothers as if you knew them, it being enough for you to know that they exist.

39. unite yourselves so that you may form the strong people, the new Israel that knows how to make its way through persecutions, vicissitudes and obstacles, following step by step the luminous path of my Law, inspired by the divine promise of my peace.

40. You are, both spiritually and by blood, a people who fight for peace and for their freedom, who have known a lot about the yoke, the flesh and humiliation. Truly I tell you, it is there, in that bitter cup, that your spirit has been warmed and tempered.

Love one another!

41. Do not let the ideal of light, freedom and peace die. May you understand that this spiritual path that I am offering you will certainly lead men of faith and of good will to the goal.

42. My righteousness, manifesting itself in fullness on the world, will help you to testify, help you to convert and prepare the paths.

43. The thirst for truth will become very great in humanity and it will be necessary to give it the crystalline water of my teaching so that it does not succumb. Always keep in mind that the people of this time, due to their spiritual evolution, can no longer be deceived, that the world is about to fully open its eyes to the light, to say: "This is good and this is evil, this is the light and this is the darkness" and no longer wants to walk along crooked paths, or stray into rites and traditions.

44. The long path of experience, of free will, of disobedience and evil, has already been traveled by humanity and is already approaching its goal, where it will arrive confused; but where it will also see how light is made in it.

45. The conscience, like a fine sword of light, will fight against the darkness preventing the spirit from being disturbed, and when it becomes calm and can look and judge its past, a succession of sights will pass through its mind, strengthening it to never go back.

46. My word shines before you in those moments, like the lighthouse on stormy nights, illuminating the route of the lost one.

47. Would it be fair, that by that time you had not reached the due preparation?

48. You are well aware that you are not indispensable for the spiritual redemption of humanity; but what about your mission?

49. I can do everything without you, but what would you answer me when I called you?

50. Disciples: After praying, weigh your responsibility and measure the scope of your mission. You are not ignorant of it since I have told you about it extensively.

51. I come to you to strengthen you with words of love and wisdom, you are on the eve of great events. I have announced to you that the world will be shaken in the year 1950. These events will mark the last year of my communication and my departure, so that when men become interested in seeking the truth of my manifestation and the facts that surrounded it, they will find that both at the beginning of my communication in 1866, and at the approach of its end in 1950, the heavens, Nature and human life were moved.

52. Think of the world of tomorrow, beloved people, of the men who will anxiously search for signs of my presence; think that you are going to remain faithful witnesses of everything you have seen and heard from Me.

Love one another!

53. As my teaching has been extensive, so should your testimony be, so that you may not leave the slightest doubt or confusion in any of your brothers.

54. Engrave well in your heart, that it will not be with external and impressive acts with which you try to persuade your brothers, it must be with the spiritual essence of my Doctrine. You might impress those who come with their burden of suffering in search of comfort and who, in their longing to find relief from their pain, do not even notice the way in which they receive the balm; but think that they will open their eyes and understand that the balm that the peasants received from Me was not given to them in all its purity. Verily I say to you, the sowing done in this way will bear many vain fruits.

55. The farmer who bases his work on the practice of a true charity, well understood, that in addition to bringing relief to the ills of the body, ignites the light of faith in God, and imparts spiritual knowledge; the one who forgets himself, consecrates some moments to the service of his fellow men, that will make the Spiritualism felt in his brothers, will make my presence felt through his works and therefore his plot will be fertile and his harvest good and abundant.

56. I must tell your spirit the mission entrusted to him, that you do not deceive yourselves, that you analyze in advance your intentions, the purpose of your works and so that you understand what the result you obtain may be.

57. You are my disciples and you must live alert so that you listen to the voice of conscience before carrying out a work. Then you will set the goal that you want to achieve beyond this life, recognizing that here you will only accumulate merits to make you worthy of inhabiting worlds of light. What does it matter that with your help others arrive before you, the greater your merit will be, because that will mean that you thought more about them, than about yourself.

58. The path of the spiritualist is delicate, because he will not be able to call himself a worthy disciple of this Doctrine, who, after receiving the lesson, harbors hatreds, egoism, hypocrisy or ill will,

59. In the spiritualist there must be peace, faith, charity, forgiveness, smile, understanding, indulgence and tenderness, to pour them as a balm on those who suffer. On the other hand, there must be in his heart the zeal, strength and energy before those who alter the truth, hide it or sell it.

60. I give you my seed clean and I offer you fields prepared to sow it, so there is no reason for you to bring me bad fruit on your return.

61. Take my word and meditate seriously on it and you will feel how it becomes a fine chisel, which, penetrating into the recesses of your being, will begin a work of polishing in your heart.

Love one another!

62. Understand, people, that my call has been to make known to you the mission that you are going to fulfill on Earth. Your spirit already knew what it had been sent for, but it was necessary that your matter also receive the revelation, so that it would be willing to work with the spirit, forming both one being and one will.

63. After hearing these revelations, could any of you be unaware of his mission? Could your spirit flee and give up the fight? It would be childish to want to run away from your own destiny, to pretend to get away from yourself. What place could you find in this world or in others, where my voice would not reach? None, for my voice is your light. On the other hand, who will be able to escape from this time of trials? Wherever you retreat, purification will follow you there.

64. Truly, I tell you, you can find security and peace only in the performance and fulfillment of the Law that I have entrusted to you. The merits that your spirit makes within the path of love, which are charity and fraternity, will be reflected in your human life, in peace, in tranquility, in confidence and health.

65. In the First time the people made a covenant with their Lord and swore to obey the Law. Now I don't want you to swear, I want your impulse to follow me to be spontaneous, that your fulfillment be out of love.

66. I have seen at this time all the congregations gather together, forming a single multitude, to commemorate the date on which this people swore obedience and union to me, but I ask you: Have you fulfilled your oath? Have you been obedient to my commands and joined together?. No people, you have not fulfilled, your oath was in vain. For what do you commemorate that date then? It would be more pleasant for Me to see you separated materially, although you never met to commemorate those traditions, but, instead, to see you spiritually united, practicing in the same way my Doctrine and fulfilling my word. Then you would be united in my Work and it would be your strong union for love and truth, without having to fulfill only because in your spirit you carry the weight of an oath.

67. I want that when the new people of Israel rise up to follow me, their covenant will be one of love and faith.

68. Do you understand why I have been abolishing all your traditions? Because busy fulfilling them, you forget the true essence of your life, which is to obey the Law.

69. I tell you that if, before finishing my communication at this time, you do not unite, nor forgive each other, you do not know the trials that will come to shake you, reminding you of your falsehood and your disunity.

Love one another!

70. I see that you have become familiar with my word and that, when I speak to you in a tone of complaint or counterclaim, you close your ears, trusting that in a few moments I will forgive you and speak to you with infinite sweetness.

71. O people, who have not wanted to keep the seed and who only seek delight by eating the fruit! What will become of you, when my word is lacking to you? Are you going to invent some way to fill your void? No, people, do not try to deceive yourselves, rather keep my word in your heart from now on, store it and when you stop having my communication, you will be possessors of an inexhaustible flow of wisdom, of a source of health and peace, of an inexhaustible source of blessings.

72. My word, as the appointed day approaches when you will have to stop listening to it, it becomes clearer. Some of my spokespersons have reached their maturity and in reward for the preparation of them and of the people I pour out my word, full of clarity and simplicity.

73. Before it was necessary to speak to you in a figurative sense, because the spokespersons were only qualified to speak in that way of the profound teachings of my truth. Behind every parable or figure there was always something divine, or mysterious, that the speaker could not interpret. Later, when his spirituality and his elevation made him understand his mission, the figurative sense disappeared from his lips, because his understanding had already managed to express the elevated, through a simple language, accessible to all minds and all spirits.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 271

1. I bless you, people, and in you I bless future generations.
2. I contemplate that you have become contaminated by the evils of the world, that like all weak beings you have also become ill, but I come to purify you because a great, noble and delicate spiritual mission awaits you to fulfill.
3. In my word I have named you Israel," and when you heard that name, you shuddered under the weight of a responsibility that you had never imagined possessing.
4. That name made you wake up and since then you stopped feeding on frivolous, superfluous or bad satisfactions, to support the heart and the spirit with substantial, healthy, clean delicacies.
5. You are changing the low passions for true love, you are leaving the unhealthy pleasures for spiritual satisfactions, and all this, which is regeneration and purification, has given sensitivity to your heart and has allowed the dormant powers of the spirit to begin to manifest in your life.
6. When my word has come to your understanding, like a ray of sunshine when it illuminates a room, you have concluded by confessing that only with love for the Father and for your brothers, can your spirit be nourished.
7. This is how the light is being made in this people destined to start the Era of Spirituality, that is why I tell you that once this battle has been won over yourselves, no longer descend, no longer take a single step back.
8. When you begin to stop feeling your own pains to feel the sufferings of others, you will be taking a new step on the path of my Doctrine.
9. These are the times announced by the prophets to humanity, in which the pain will become very acerbic and then disappear and slowly be taken in peace.
10. Humanity for the most part ignores my arrival and my presence as a Spirit of Consolation, but within its being it senses something and awaits me.
11. This people will give men the certainty of my new manifestation. That is the reason why I am pouring my light on your spirit.
12. No more hesitations, people, no more doubts or disobedience. Let faith and trust rule over your whole being.

Love one another!

13. Do not run away from the trials of life, because they are lessons that you must learn. Know that you have been sent at this time to acrisolate your spirit in the performance of a high, noble and worthy mission.
14. Do not leave your fulfillment until later, pretending that today you have many obstacles to follow me, that you are better off waiting for tomorrow's sun to fully illuminate your path to rise to the struggle.
15. Watch how the light of the Divine Spirit falls incessantly on your spirit so as not to let you fall or fall asleep.
16. Sometimes I catch you in the silence of your meditations wondering why you have such great duties towards humanity and I tell you that your question comes from the fact that you are unaware of your spiritual past, and therefore, the debts you have contracted with your brothers.
17. When the certainty of your responsibility towards the peoples of the Earth is absolute, you will take up your cross with great love and begin to climb serenely the mountain of your spiritual elevation.
18. The past may be erased from your memory, previous existences will remain distant from your spirit, but from the Book of Life where everything is written down by God, nothing remains in the past, nothing is erased or forgotten, everything is present and eternally alive there.
19. Such is the justice of the Father; perfect, loving.
20. When man loses himself and sinks into the mire of the world, the Lord pours out His charity and saves the spirit. When you believe that your works on earth have irretrievably lost you to eternal life, the Divine Judge gives you an opportunity to repair your mistakes, thus achieving salvation by effort, will and perseverance in doing good.
21. Now you have that blessed opportunity, you can meditate on all this and strive to fulfill your mission, so that when you return to that Valley from where the spirits depart to inhabit the material world, you will arrive without charges and unfulfilled missions and instead you can experience the true joy of having triumphed over the smallness and rudeness of the life in which you lived.
22. Your spirit is awake as never before, therefore I tell you that you will be responsible for the steps you take during this time, since the period in which I have given you my teachings was very extensive and the word in which I gave you my lessons was very broad.

Love one another!

23. Do not forget that in the most solemn moments and in the most transcendent hours, it is when the temptation lurks most, when the heart weakens and the mood decays, when doubts, uncertainties and indecisions arise.

24. Be inspired by the purity of my Work, ask yourselves what can please your Father the most, what you are doing right and what you are doing wrong.

25. Search your own works before judging others' and you will see an infinity of imperfections arise that had gone unnoticed before your eyes due to lack of study and love.

26. You will throw out of your bosom everything that is fanaticism, idolatry, superstition, materiality, and superfluous and useless practices. It will be as if you cleanse the earth of bad weeds and then sow it with beautiful wheat.

27. Take advantage of the time you still have to listen to my teaching, so that it may fill you with light, and with grace, so that you may take the firm step towards spirituality, a step that you have not taken because you have continued within a cult full of materialism and errors.

28. Until now you have lacked the faith to renounce your forms, rites and symbols and seek me spiritually in infinity. You have lacked the courage to be spiritualists and you have devised a way of pretending to be spirituality, hiding behind it your materiality and your mistakes.

29. I do not want you hypocrites, but sincere and lovers of the truth; therefore I speak to you very clearly, so that you may purify your life and show the world the truth of this Work. Do you call yourselves spiritualists? Then truly be it. Do not speak of my Doctrine while doing the opposite, because you will only confuse humanity with your works.

30. First of all, know what my Work is, what my Law means, what your mission is and how you should carry it out, so that if you do not have a worthy guide to guide your steps on your path, you will be guided by the conscience and by the knowledge that you have acquired in my Doctrine. So you will not be able to hold anyone responsible for any stumble or any mistake.

31. I also tell you, if the one who goes with his counsels guiding your spiritual steps, walks according to my Law, follow him faithfully, because he has made himself worthy of your trust.

32. When the time comes to call this people to account, my voice will reach every spirit with the same justice, since my word was heard by all in the same way. There no one will say, "Lord, claim from those who know better and forgive those of us who did only what we were commanded."

33. Do you think that faced with the bad example of a vicious or evil father on Earth, the son makes a mistake in not following him in his way of being? Or do you think that the son is obliged to follow in the footsteps of his parents?

Love one another!

34. Truly, I tell you, it must be conscience and reason that guide you on the right path.
35. But not because you turn away from the evil path that those who have the duty to lead you through life had traced for you, are you going to ignore them or stop loving them, on the contrary, from the place where you find salvation, you will do everything on your part to help those who have turned away from the route, that is, your charity and your love should never suffer variation.
36. Try to understand my word, beloved disciples, so that you will not have to suffer indecisions when trials surprise you.
37. Materialism, as an immense obstacle, stands in the way of the evolution of the spirit; humanity has stopped before that wall.
38. You are in a world in which man has managed to develop his understanding, applied to material science, but his reasoning about the existence of the spiritual is still clumsy, his knowledge about everything that is not exclusive to matter is delayed.
39. This century that you are living, presents two phases: one, the evolution of the mind and the other the spiritual stagnation.
40. Truly the divine light radiates over the understandings and that is why my great inspiration follows from them, the fruits of which amaze humanity. It is that the mind seeks freedom and expansion. Man goes deeper into the study of Nature; he searches, he discovers, he recreates, he is amazed, but he never hesitates. But when the idea of clarifying the spiritual, the truth that lies beyond the matter he knows, has arisen in him, then he is afraid, he is afraid to penetrate into the unknown, into what he believes is forbidden, into what belongs only to high beings and worthy of investigating in the Arcana of God.
41. There he has shown himself weak and clumsy, unable to overcome with will the prejudices that weigh him down. It has been seen that he is a slave to crooked interpretations.
42. The development of human intelligence will never be complete until it develops on the spiritual plane. See how great is the delay of your spirit, for you have consecrated yourselves to the knowledge of earthly life.
43. Man is a slave to the will of others, a victim of anathemas, of condemnations and threats, but what has been achieved with it? Let him abandon all his longings to understand and achieve the highest knowledge that man should possess, prevent himself from being able to clarify what he has absurdly always considered a mystery: the spiritual life.
44. Do you think that eternally it will be an enigma for man on Earth, the life of the spirit? If you think so, you are in a very big mistake. Verily I tell you, as long as you do not know your

Love one another!

origin and are ignorant of everything that relates to the spirit, with all the advancement of your sciences, you will not go from being creatures that inhabit a small world, among plants and animals, you will continue to be hostile through your wars and pain will continue to prevail over your life.

45. If you do not discover what you carry in your being, nor do you discover in your fellow human beings the spiritual brother who dwells in each one of you, are you going to be able to truly love each other? No, humanity, even if you say that you know me and follow me, if you take my Doctrine superficially, your faith, your knowledge and your love will be false.

46. Today my light descends in a vibrant and inspiring way to all understanding, by manifesting itself in the human word through these spokespersons it has become my Doctrine for the one who has heard it, but as it all tends to the elevation of your spirit, I have called it "Spiritualism". But never stop at names or definitions, the important thing about my Doctrine is the essence and the truth that it contains.

47. This is a propitious time when the light of my word, the higher morality and the wisdom of spirituality, come to overflow on hearts, like a fresh and beneficial rain after the long drought of the desert that you have crossed.

48. This Doctrine is perfect, as perfect was my word expressed in the Second Time and as each of my inspirations; perfection is not possible that there is of the understandings through which it sprang, it proceeds from the Divine Spirit that inspired it.

49. This teaching is simple as everything pure, the divine, and therefore, easy to understand. But for you to put it into practice it will sometimes seem difficult to you, the labors of the spirit require effort, renunciation or sacrifice on the part of your body and when you lack education or spiritual discipline, you have to suffer.

50. Since the beginning of time there has been a struggle between spirit and matter in trying to understand what is right, lawful and good, to make a life adjusted to the Law presented by God. In the midst of this struggle it seems to you as if a strange and malevolent power is inducing you at every step to move away from the battle, inviting you to continue along the path of materiality, using your free will. I tell you that there is no temptation other than the fragility of your matter: sensitive to what surrounds it, weak to give in, easy to fall and surrender, but whoever has managed to master the impulses, passions and weaknesses of matter, he has overcome the temptation that he carries in himself.

51. What new does Spiritualism come to teach, if already the Doctrine of love given by Jesus in the Second Time showed you the way to follow? He has come to make you understand that word and to explain it to you more fully and to teach you to practice it spiritually.

Love one another!

52. The doctrine of Jesus was perfect, since it was revealed to you by the Word made man, in whom God was hidden. That Word that in Jesus spoke to the World is the same one that speaks to you now in Spirit and that has come to tell you that that teaching, those works and examples that I bequeathed when I dwelt among you, you know how to apply to your life, that not because you consider yourselves very evolved and living in a time very distant from that, you believe that my word is out of time. In Spiritualism you will be able to find a way to apply my Doctrine and my examples to the era you are living in and to the evolution you have.

53. The word of today differs from that of Jesus in the Second Time, because it is given through human spokesmen and that these understandings are limited in their conceptions, but the essence of the word coming out of his lips is perfect.

54. No one wants to see in the human matters that I use, the presence of the divine, nor in his human voice to the voice of God. God has no form, nor does he have the expression of a human voice like you. Thus, the one who listens to my word will not find God in the outward expression of the human word, but in its essence. This is what I have been demonstrating in all the precincts.

55. Again the Master is with his disciples to remind them of that divine teaching that as a message of love and peace I brought to humanity in the Second Time.

56. I have returned because these present generations have not taken my word as the norm and law of their life, and it is necessary to teach them the way with new lessons that clarify what they had not understood.

57. Capriciously the man marches subject to the impulses of his free will, oblivious to many realities of life.

58. It was no longer the time for there to be reigns on Earth, nor strong peoples who humiliated the weak, and yet they exist, as a proof that primitive tendencies to dispossess the weak by using force and to conquer by violence still prevail in man.

59. I certainly placed man on earth so that he would rule and reign on it, so that he would reign over a world of peace, understanding and harmony, in which he would be an obedient prince and faithful to the King, who is his Creator.

60. The reign that men have formed on earth is another, a reign of false greatness, of vanities, of false splendors. That is why the world does not have among its greatest riches spiritual treasures such as peace, wisdom and spiritual elevation.

61. Humanity longs for a little peace, but it never seeks it by the means that exist to reach it, such as reasoning, forgiveness, charity, reconciliation, love.

Love one another!

62. Now I announce to you a great, intense struggle between those who seek the establishment of the Reign of peace and those who strive to defend or increase the power of their earthly reign.

63. The struggle between spirit and matter, the ancient battle between the earthly and the temporal. Spirit versus matter. Who will beat whom? Some say, the spirit, others say, the matter, I tell you, no one will overcome.

64. In this battle it is not a question of the spirit triumphing by humiliating the flesh, because if that were the case, his triumph would be false. The definitive victory will be for both, when matter and spirit united, harmonizing and fulfilling both with their destiny, march under a single ideal along the path of justice and love, which is the path traced by my Law. How much harm men do to themselves with their fratricidal wars! The days, the months and the years pass without having a little peace in the heart, living in constant anxiety; under threat of his own brothers turned into enemies. Is it living this or at least, striving for a high ideal? No, people: men kill themselves for their human ambitions that are worth much less than their life; but they do not want to know the price of a life; they do not want to know that the existence of a man is sacred and that only the One who created it can dispose of it.

65. This same world that you now inhabit has been a battlefield for a long time and the enormous experience bequeathed by his ancestors has not been enough for man, a bitter and painful experience that is like a book opened by conscience before the men of this time, but the heart of humanity is hard to accept that fruit of experience that is like a legacy of light. The only thing they have inherited from their ancestors has been the hatred, pride, resentment, greed, pride and revenge that was transmitted to them in the blood.

66. It will be necessary for the Earth to dress in red with the blood of many innocents and later to dress in black with the mourning of those who survive.

67. All the reigns raised by men on foundations of pride and pride have fallen, because their foundations, apparently solid, were false and could not resist my justice.

68. These powers that now amaze humanity, you will soon see them collapse resoundingly and if after these, others rise up, they will also fall.

69. When men unite their peoples and are governed spiritually and humanly by the laws of love and justice that the Father has revealed to them since the beginning of time, then they will have built the firm foundations for a reign of peace, in which there will be for the first time in the world, harmony, fraternity, real progress, prosperity in the spirit and in man, wisdom, science and well-being.

Love one another!

70. In this dawn of grace, beloved people, concentrate with your thoughts and auscultate your feelings so that you may know how much strength your faith has, regarding the doctrine that you are receiving.

71. When you feel ready, strong enough to work for my Work, rise up making my word known, which will be the firm foundation of a new world, of that reign of peace and truth that I have announced to you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 272

1. I bless you, Israel, and in you I bless the present and future generations. You are my beloved disciples, those who have known of my revelations and my commands in all times. I have sent you to Earth in a new reincarnation, but first I have prepared and warned you, telling you how humanity is at this time, I have told you about its materialism and confusion and you have asked yourselves if you will be able to fulfill your mission and how you will be able to penetrate my word, which is subtle essence, which is tenderness and light, in those hearts hard as rock. The Master teaches you to fight, turns you into farmers and gives you hearts as lands that you must prepare, cultivate and make fruitful.
2. When you heard my word through man and I called you Israel, your spirit was shaken. Your fragile matter was unaware of these revelations, but the spirit knows and recognizes its mission. I tell you: you are appointed to collaborate in my Work and you must watch over your steps. Do not descend, do not materialize, get confused with the mobs, because you are not superior to your brothers, work in silence, let only love and charity distinguish you for your fellow man.
3. Your presence will dispel darkness and if you close your lips, because you will not find a suitable occasion to speak of my teaching, your spirit will speak and you will make light and justice among your brothers.
4. In this time of sorrows I have come to comfort you. All the spirits know that the day of their liberation will come and they are waiting to see their Savior, they do not know in what form he will come, but they are waiting and questioning the Arcanum.
5. You, people, have the confirmation of everything that had been prophesied and you must bring this light to humanity. Tell her that I love her and that in every moment of life I give her, I manifest my charity and my power. Help her to perfect herself, tell her to seek me with purity, to love me in spirit.
6. I will communicate with her, when you, my husbandmen, have prepared her heart. I will scatter you and I will put my Spirit in you to make my word reach men of all races and beliefs, because I lead humanity to a single end, to the one truth.
7. Men go stumbling on the stumbling blocks of the road, lamenting and suffering and all this obeys the restitution and justice that has come to transform them, according to my will. I want my children to love me as a Father and become spiritualized so that they live in peace.
8. When a great trial comes to your heart, you ask me with dissatisfaction. "Is it written in my destiny that I must hasten this pain? Is it my restitution? Is it your will, Father?" And I tell you,

Love one another!

nothing moves without my will. There are many trials in your destiny that you will have to hurry, some will be the consequence of your faults to my Law; others will go from my Spirit to yours, however all are just, although you judge them unnecessary. If you watch and study, they will speak of my perfection and of my love. Cherish hope and faith even in the days of greatest bitterness and trust that the next day will be better, that the sun of my love will illuminate your spirit and matter and that your reason and intuition will be clear and you will be led to a good end. When you come to the end of your journey, there will be peace in you and joy in the Father. After each trial you will know your strength, and I will receive the fruit of it, according to the love you show me.

9. We welcome the Third Time, in which men will find spiritual wisdom! It is the Era in which you will feel me through faith, intuition and spirituality. Do not wait for my presence in human form, nor seek my wounds to sink your fingers into them to believe in Me.

10. Everything will be spiritual at this time.

11. The time has come for you to conceive me and feel me as spirit, leaving all your materialism.

12. Woe to the peoples who obstinate you in their idolatry, in their fanaticism and in their routine! You will not be able to contemplate my light, nor will you feel the infinite joy of the awakening of the spirit.

13. Certainly my Doctrine will move the world, but when the struggle has ceased, true peace will be felt on earth, that which comes from my Spirit. Only the foolish will continue to suffer, those who are reluctant in understanding and hard of heart.

14. An invisible world floats and vibrates over humanity. A world of beings of light, in front of which Elijah goes, guiding and ordering everything.

15. Blessed are those who show themselves sensitive to that heavenly influence!

16. In all the peoples of the Earth there are men whose spirit was sent to help in their work to the Spiritual World, what will become of them if they let their heart become a rock insensitive to spiritual inspirations? They would have to drink a very bitter cup to return to the path from which they left.

17. For Me, the repentance of a being, his regeneration and his salvation cannot be impossible. He would not be all-powerful and the man would be stronger than Me. Do you conceive my power inferior to the power that evil has in men? Do you consider human darkness superior to divine light? Never! It tells me your heart.

Love one another!

18. Think that my mission, after having given you the being, is to bring you to perfection and to unite you all in a single spiritual family and do not forget that my will is fulfilled above all.

19. I, the Divine Sower, invisibly deposit my seed of love in every spirit. Only I know in what time this seed will germinate in all humanity and only I know how to wait with infinite patience for the fruit of my works.

20. Take the essence of this teaching and begin by sowing unity in the bosom of your families, then seek harmony among the congregations that make up your people and once united by spiritual bonds, let your peace and your well-being radiate outward from your bosom.

21. If you start calculating the struggle it will take to convert all of humanity and if you start judging the magnitude of the sin that exists and the misery that exists everywhere, you will have to be overwhelmed by your thoughts, but who told you that only you will have to save the world? Be content to do well the part that corresponds to each one of you and let the others fulfill theirs and you will see how day by day and step by step, with the help of your Father, you will be witnesses of the fulfillment of my word.

22. It fell to you to dwell on Earth at these difficult moments for humanity, they are the beginnings of the Third Time; but do not complain about your fate, because that would mean a reproach to Me. Think that each one of you, I mean your spirit, has been on Earth several times, and that in some of those existences you have tasted everything that the human heart desires.

23. Be sure that those who suffer the most at this time, it is because before they drank to the bottom in the cup of pleasure, of human satisfactions and of the glory of the world, with which they strayed from the spiritual path and became stained.

24. The time of restitution and purification had to come, even though centuries would have to pass over the world and your spirit would have to wait for that hour. And that time has come, this is it, understand it, live it and take advantage of it.

25. Receive the light of the Consoling Spirit. The one who was to come according to my promise made to men.

26. Understand now because my presence in an invisible way comes to fulfill that promise. I am not now Christ incarnate, but Christ in spirit, pouring out light, love, wisdom and comfort on those who suffer.

27. Love comes again to illuminate your life, humanity, I come to teach you the spiritual path and to discover the truth that exists in you, so that you may know the divine light. Do you not realize that you are in error, believing yourselves to be greater than you are? You believe in

Love one another!

yourselves according to the flesh, according to the human person. And do you know that this belief is false, because the human is temporary? I have come to teach you to support your faith and advance in the values of your spirit because they are firm and eternal.

28. You have believed that you are only matter and that only this world exists and that is why you cry so much in life and your struggle is distressing and desperate.

29. Your materialism has turned the Eden that I entrusted to man into a hell.

30. False is the life that men lead, false their pleasures, their power and their wealth, false their wisdom and their science.

31. Rich and poor are worried about money, the possession of which is deceptive, you are worried about pain or illness, you are shaken by the idea of death. Some are afraid of losing what they have and others crave to have what they have never possessed. Some have everything to spare, while others lack everything, but all these struggles, passions, needs and ambitions, only speak of material life, of hunger of the body, of low passions, of human desires, as if they really lacked spirit.

32. The world and matter have temporarily conquered the spirit, they began by reducing it to slavery and ended up nullifying its mission in human life. How can you not realize for yourselves that this hunger, this misery, this pain and this anguish that depress your life, are but the faithful reflection of the misery and the pain of your spirit?

33. It was essential that I come to discover the truth that exists in you and that you did not want to look at, but, I have already arrived, I am already with you and I will teach you in principle to listen to the message of your conscience that for a long time you had withheld

34. You will soon realize that life is not cruel to you men, but you are cruel to yourselves. You suffer and make those around you suffer, for lack of understanding. You feel lonely, you see that no one loves you and you become selfish and hard-hearted.

35. It is when I come to make my voice heard that I tell you to rise up, so that your feelings may be ennobled, that you may not see baseness and uncleanness, but miseries and needs to be forgiven and alleviated.

36. Lift up your mind and your gaze to the Eternal so that you may be filled with pure thoughts.

37. In the infinite, which is the space of the spirit, light vibrates, high thoughts and true peace. Go up there and strengthen yourselves in those regions. As long as you do not ascend, you will continue to get sick, you will continue to quarrel without recognizing each other as brothers.

Love one another!

38. That materialism has alienated men. The seed of division has multiplied in such a way that it is not peoples with peoples that are unknown but even parents with children and brothers with brothers.

39. At least you, people, who feed on my Doctrine, get up from the mud, learn to love and forgive. Do not encrypt all your tranquility and happiness in the world of matter, divide your cares and ideals between the spiritual, trying to give each part the right thing.

40. Stop believing that you are going to do everything for the matter, understand that to rise to God, you can only do it with the spirit.

41. How can it be right that you eternalize yourselves in the belief that with material works you are going to carve out the glory to your spirit? Realize all your mistakes and mistakes. If, as you live materialized, you believe that this is the end for which you were created, truly I tell you that the awakening of your spirit to the truth will be very bitter.

42. God wants obedient children, not slaves and you are only slaves of your passions and those of others.

43. You are like lost birds that instead of trilling, they moan anxiously. You no longer bless the benefits that I give you on the day, you no longer bless my name every time my charity comes to you.

44. You feel faint because you have entrusted yourself to the forces of matter, but it is weak. You will be strong, when you can understand the great mistake of considering the world as the true kingdom of happiness. At the moment of enlightenment and understanding, the spirit will be ashamed of such a smallness, because in, matter was dwarfed. He did not want to be the condor that conquers the heights, he preferred to imitate those birds that need the darkness to inhabit them because the light blinds them.

45. My Doctrine must be well understood so that you understand that it does not come to teach you to be ignorant of human life, but to live the true one, but with your gaze, your mind and ideals in the eternal.

46. Today your spiritual ignorance is so great that when you remember those who have left for the afterlife you say. "Poor thing, he died, and he had to leave everything and was gone forever."

47. If you knew with what compassion they see you from the spiritual world, those beings when they hear you speak like that. Pity is what they feel for you in the face of your ignorance, because if you could contemplate them, even for a single instant, you would remain mute and amazed in front of the truth!

Love one another!

48. You are going to weep before the inert remains that remained in the bowels of the earth, and while you fill with flowers and water with tears the slab that covers them, those who freed themselves from those matters and dwell in the kingdom of freedom and light, say: "Oh, poor matter, how much I loved and defended you, how much I procured you in honors and joys, vanities and passing greatness and you are only now a handful of ashes in a dark tomb".

49. Meditate all of you in my chair and you will see in it explained with the utmost simplicity the mysteries that you have not wanted to know until now.

50. At what better time than this could I have come to comfort you? Surely you can also say that Christ at this time descended into hell, because what more hell is there than your life of sins in which the world debates? I come to save you because you are far from the true path, so far that you have wanted to live without Me, when the truth is that your life and mine are one.

51. The existence of man, separated from the laws of God, is empty and false; see why I have come to give you the light to save you with the same word that I brought to you from of old, because there is only one truth and therefore only one Doctrine. Your self-love raised up thrones of idolatry for you, but, convinced that the king you thought you were carrying was false, your heart was disoriented, but within your being you can seek the presence of your God, the true King. When you find me there, I do not ask you to erect a throne for me, I prefer an altar of love and humility where a lamp of faith shines.

52. Much is needed by your spirit. Analyze: How many times a day do you feed your body? If one of these foods is missing, you feel weakened. And your spirit, how many times a day do you feed it on my word?

53. Understand how great the spiritual hunger and thirst of humanity will be in the midst of the aridity of your existence and thus you will justify my presence in Spirit to explain my truth to you and console you in your great afflictions.

54. May my teaching and my coming at this Time serve so that my new disciples, who I want all of you to be, may become spirits of consolation like their Teacher and may rise up on the roads of the Earth carrying out my Work, sowing my love, making light, bringing love and understanding to the hearts of children, that they fill the immense emptiness of their being; bringing balm to the sick overcome by the pain of life, whose evils end little by little with their lives, consolation to the poor and the abandoned, who do not have a being in whom to lean his temple.

55. When you see the reality of those great sufferings, you will compare and flag your pain that you thought was the greatest and you will say. "Lord, for all that I possess I should be blissful."

Love one another!

56. It will be necessary for you to be intimate with the one who suffers so that your heart may receive many lessons that will sweeten it, that will soften it and turn it away from false joys, to think a little about those who are hungry for affection, in need of love and consolation.

57. Once you feel someone else's pain as yours, I won't have to tell you anything. For yourselves you will rise up in search of the needy, who lie, on the beds of pain of hospitals. Your hand, without feeling repulsion, will rest lovingly on the leper and will know how to caress the orphaned child with tenderness. Your lips will carry the light to the spirit in his word and you will know how to kindle a flame of faith in those who go through life aimlessly, without love and without God.

58. The spiritualist will not accumulate material goods in abundance; but he will always try to be rich in the treasures of the spirit. He will always know what he has and what he is. He will suffer like every mortal, but he will never despair or deny.

59. Keep in mind my example on every occasion, that life that I dedicated to loving you, to comforting you and teaching you the way to eternal happiness. I spoke of that way through my Doctrine, so that many would listen to me, I had no special place to make my word heard, the same in the squares as in the porticos, in the streets or in the temples, on the roads or in the mountains, I made the message that spoke of the Kingdom of Heaven be heard.

60. Always be prepared with your saddlebag full of merits made in the struggle, so that my call to the afterlife, at no time surprises you. Always look inside yourself and examine yourself. Do not wait for that hour to leave with your spirit empty of merits, because then you will want to have done a lot of good on Earth and it will be too late. Always be in communion with your conscience, because you do not know at what moment your departure will be.

61. Do not be dismayed, O spirits, to whom I especially address my words. Persevere in my way and you will know peace. Truly I tell you that you are all destined to know happiness; I would cease to be your Father if you had not been created to share the glory with me, but do not forget that for your enjoyment to be perfect, it is necessary that you work out your merits step by step so that your spirit becomes worthy of that divine reward. See that I help you, that I accompany you along the path, have full confidence in Me, knowing that my mission is united to yours and my destiny to yours.

62. If you have not been able to rise up to Me, I have come to you, thereby giving you one more proof of my charity and an incentive for your faith. It frightens you just to think about your fulfillment, because you are strong for the struggles of the world, but weak for the mission of the spirit. You tell me that you still have too many defects to be considered my disciples, but I tell you that each defect is like a stone and the whole of them is like a bundle. While you are walking under the weight of that burden it is impossible for you to rise; but as

Love one another!

you are throwing the heavy burden of your shortcomings away from you, you begin to feel that you can rise to the heights of the spirit.

63. Let my word make you perfect. I know that not all of you come with a heart prepared to hear me, that there are those who laugh at this manifestation and those who doubt, just as there are those who believe that even though the word is elevated, it is not of Christ, but of some other being. But I tell you that my thought comes in search of these minds to manifest itself in wisdom.

64. Who has the right to doubt my presence among men, when I have given you proof that I am subject to you because of my love? Think of Jesus nailed to the tree, and what does that cross represent but humanity? Truly I tell you that I am still embedded in my cross of love, which is represented by my love for my children.

65. You doubt, judge and even mock, but I forgive and bless you, because you are sick with ignorance. I give you time for your reflection, because I know that tomorrow you will be one of the most fervent. Not now, you can contemplate with all clarity the truth that I have come to manifest to you, because the flesh is stronger than the spirit, however, you will rise up after the ideal of spirituality and then you will become the strongest of the spirit.

66. Fight the superfluous, fight the impure, know that the vices of the world hinder the senses of the spirit, preventing him from penetrating the lofty mansions. If you learn to live the true life, I tell you that wherever you are and wherever you go, with your presence you will turn everything into a paradise of peace.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 273

1. You have descended so far and have distanced yourselves in such a way from the spiritual, that you consider everything supernatural that, because it belongs to the spirit, is completely natural. This is how you call the divine, this is how you look at everything that belongs to your spirit and that is a mistake. What has happened is that if you look at it and perceive what is close to your senses or within the reach of your human intelligence and what is beyond the senses and the mind you have considered supernatural.
2. It is time for you to penetrate to the bottom of my teachings that reveal to you the truth that life contains, so that you consider yourselves my disciples and soon you will begin to be teachers.
3. The disciple is the one who learns, the teacher is the one who puts my teachings into practice. So I want you to be, because if you only learn and hide my wisdom in your heart or if you alter my teachings, you will be like those hypocritical Pharisees whom I judged so much at that time to prove to them their falsehood.
4. The path is narrow and you must walk carefully so that you do not touch any extreme, that is, you do not become familiar with the spiritual or fall into fanaticism.
5. When you achieve the balance that must exist between the spirit and the flesh, you will see how easy existence is and how flat the path is. Step by step you will follow the path, taking advantage of all the opportunities that life offers you for the progress of your spirit and when you reach the thresholds of spiritual life, when the time approaches to say goodbye to the flood that gave you shelter and the body that served as support, that there is not the slightest resistance in one or the other, that the spirit does not want to extend the life of his body, nor does he want to retain the spirit longer.
6. What joy and how much light the spirit will find when entering his new abode and how much peace and conformity he will be able to leave in the hearts of those who belonged to him on Earth!
7. I contemplate that the environment that reigns in the world is contrary to spirituality, for that reason it will be very meritorious that you manage to get rid of the obstacles that prevent you from advancing on the way.
8. I have sent you a message by means of which you will be able to live in the world without being polluted.
9. Learn with my strength to overcome, strive to rise above human miseries and once you have raised your life and liberated your spirit, do not descend anymore.

Love one another!

10. There are no crossroads on my way; but it is necessary to watch and pray, because on the sides of the path the undergrowth grows and sometimes the treacherous wolf hides among it. Watch and pray that you will not be surprised and that you will be the ones who surprise those who hide to trip up the one who wants to walk on the good path or to rob him of faith.
11. I announced that my people would arise again in the world when humanity was drinking its greatest cup of bitterness, that is why I am sending my emissaries, my farmers, my soldiers and prophets to Earth, because the time of struggle is approaching.
12. My people, it is not only this one that has listened to me through the spokespersons. My people will spread throughout the earth and their children will be all those who bear witness to my truth, all those who open gaps of light to the spirit, all those who fight the weeds and announce the Third Time.
13. Be spiritualized and you will be able to understand and fulfill your mission; thus, when other envoys of mine arise in other lands, they will have news of each other, and they will know how to unite and help each other spiritually, fighting with the force of thought discord, disunity and the war that has invaded the world.
14. Do not be afraid, people, I receive your merits made until today. Do not stop at the first steps, do not settle for the first works that you have done. Walk slowly and firmly and you will reach triumph.
15. Your merits will not always have to wait for you to reach the Spiritual Realm to collect their reward, but here in your world you will see them rewarded.
16. Here your body will have health and strength and in the spiritual life there will be light and true joy.
17. He who has come to Me in search of wisdom has never been disappointed. I have seen that there has been no obstacle that stops you in your longing to hear my word, and how could I not reward your efforts and your sacrifices? Only I know what you have had to evolve in order to reach these places and stay with me listening to me.
18. The time has come for men to break their chains for themselves, tear off the blindfold from their eyes and seek the true way.
19. Man aspires to possess a light that allows him to know what legally belongs to him, as well as to know everything that is really forbidden to him.
20. Spiritually humanity is an ignorant creature; the countless prejudices that surround it and the threats and anathemas that weigh on it, have been the cause of its disinterest in the spiritual.

Love one another!

21. It is only my light that is awakening the spirits; it is my voice that invites them to meditation and it is my strength that makes them persevere and fight to reach the goal.
22. Humanity will soon free itself from its prejudices, like someone who sheds a threadbare and old garment and will eagerly raise its gaze and its mind beyond the barriers that for a long time prevented it from evolving.
23. The unfounded fears that men have nurtured in their hearts for centuries will also disappear when they remember that it was Christ who came to open the doors of the Spiritual Kingdom, and that, not having revealed everything he had to teach humanity, because it was not yet the opportune time, he promised his new coming in an Era that would be full of light, inspiration and spiritual revelations.
24. In Me men will find courage to emancipate themselves from the yoke of their ignorance.
25. How do you expect peace to be made on earth and wars to cease? May men be regenerated and sin diminish, if they lack the spiritual knowledge that is the basis, principle and foundation of life?
26. Truly I tell you, as long as my truth is not understood and practiced, your existence on Earth will be like a building built on quicksand.
27. There are fewer of those who have awakened than those who still remain cold and indifferent to the spiritual. They are not worried or distressed by the chaos that reigns, attributing everything to superficial causes. They are satisfied with their poor understanding and say: Why clarify mysteries or try to penetrate into the unfathomable, if I fulfill all the obligations imposed by those who govern materially, as well as by those who guide me spiritually through religions? Is there not in that fulfillment the principle of good that Christ taught? And with these thoughts they calm down and persuade themselves that they are fulfilling their spiritual mission.
28. But I tell you that this fulfillment of your duties is apparent and not real, that in front of your conscience and in front of God there is very little that you do of good, because your life is superficial, your spiritual knowledge insignificant, your works, full of selfishness and vanity.
29. Before your fellow men whom you can easily deceive, you may be faithfully fulfilling your spiritual and human duties; but before your conscience and your Father, you will not be able to arrive with appearances, because there the truth arises and this is that men are spiritually stationed.
30. This has caused the struggle to appear between one and the other; while the awakened ones talk about spirituality, gifts, potencies and revelations, the lethargic ones get up saying that they

Love one another!

have been dividing and confusing humanity and creating doubts and uncertainties about beliefs.

31. That struggle will be inevitable so that the light will arise and the truth will shine. It will be until then that you will realize that the truth does not establish division and that my Doctrine, having truth as its essence, could not come to do a work of division or discord among men, although at first it forced them to fight among themselves to reach the light.

32. Each one will wield his weapons, some spiritual, others mental, others material.

33. Those who rely only on the strength of their physical weapons will have to succumb, because the triumph will lean on the side of those who use spiritual weapons, whose nature and strength is greater.

34. Although the Doctrine of Jesus revealed everything in the Second Time, Spiritualism comes to explain and clarify everything that was a mystery among men, without whose help they would never penetrate to the bottom of the revelations.

35. Truly I tell you, only the Lamb could untie the book of the Seven Seals to show you all its contents.

36. Practice this Doctrine, people, the time has come to show the world the truth of my word. I have called you to become the emissaries, to bring to humanity the message that it so needs to know.

37. I am not here to tell you that when my word reaches the peoples of the Earth, all men will immediately become spiritualists, no, for now it will be enough for spirituality to be applied to each religion and you will see how, when men least think about it, they will all have been approaching the same point, that is, harmony, unity and understanding that has never existed between one and the other.

38. The weeds will be uprooted and wheat will grow in their place, a symbol of abundance, work progress and peace.

39. Welcome all those who come looking for the light that illuminates their path.

40. Be with me, I am the luminous beacon that shines on all paths. This light is not new, from the very beginning of man's life it is shining in his consciousness. But since man was created to penetrate the mysteries of the spiritual life by himself, it was necessary for the Word to become man in Jesus and with his word to lift the veil of the mysteries.

41. Has the whole of humanity, in its different generations, been able to reach the summit of Calvary to meditate on the infinite love that made Christ die at the hands of men? No, humanity has not wanted to look at everything that the light of the Divine Master came to

Love one another!

reveal to it, it preferred the light of science that searches the mysteries of Nature, it preferred the power of the Earth to the greatness of the spirit.

42. My light has not stopped shining for a single moment in the consciousnesses, but man being still small, and needing his Father to approach him in some way, I sent the spirit of Elijah with the fortunate message of a new Era. Elijah brought to the world the revelation of the way in which I would come to communicate with men, and as my precursor, he opened the understanding of a man to speak, through his lips, but he also manifested himself through looks and inspirations to announce to you that after communication through the human understanding, communication from spirit to Spirit would come.

43. There will be those who say that my return was not necessary, but those who think so, it will be because they do not know that Jesus discovers the hypocrisy of the Pharisees, throws the merchants out of the temple and does not bow down to those who call themselves great.

44. I am needed by those who suffer, by those who hunger and thirst for justice, by those who long for light and upliftment, by those who understand that the spirit must move forward without stopping. All of them call me in their prayer, in their pain they invoke me and ask me when I will come, they know that humanity is in dire need of Me, of my word, of my balm and of my wonders.

45. Do you see the peoples in eternal strife? Do you see those wars that are the most resounding denial of the love that I taught? Do you look at the religions, enemies of each other, even calling themselves Christians and preaching my maxim of "Love one another?"

46. From those wars moved by human ambitions and from those divergences of creeds, how much misery and how much bitterness has fallen on humanity!

47. I have brought you a seed at this time, the one that is just beginning to germinate in the heart of this people, more, in truth I tell you, that this Doctrine will move humanity and will be believed as a true revelation of God, all to whom you have received a mission or charge in my Work, you have the duty to present my Doctrine in all its purity.

48. Spiritualism has nothing to do with religious rites, traditions or ceremonies, it is above all external worship, so I tell you that whoever mixes with my Doctrine the practices learned from sects or religions, becomes a profanator.

49. How could your brothers admire the light of this revelation if you hid it behind the veil of your materialities and mystifications?

50. Spiritualism is not a mixture of religions, it is the purest and most perfect Doctrine in its simplicity, it is the light of God that descends to the human spirit in this Third Time.

Love one another!

51. I tell you all this, people, that you are my first seed at this time, so that you may embrace the truth and humanity will not accuse you of being false or profane.
52. If you descend into fanaticism, it will be because of you, because the book of knowledge has been before your eyes illuminating the spirit.
53. You who come from different paths, take my word, take my seed and sow it in your lands. See what is the truth that the Master is coming to leave you.
54. Do not think yourselves perfect because you carry the knowledge of a perfect Doctrine, but if you try to comply with the greatest limpidity that a human can be capable of, I will put in your path all those who crave a word of true consolation,
55. Keep in mind that no matter how clean and full of love your works are, you will not stop being attacked, then you will have the opportunity to teach with examples of forgiveness, nobility and charity how to defend the truth that you feel you carry in your heart. You will not defend your material temples, nor will you defend your names or your personality, but the truth that has been deposited in you.
56. Multitudes who come before Me with sadness and fatigue in your hearts, listen to me, because I know that you will return to peace, to faith, to joy, with the essence of my word.
57. You come barefoot, with wounded soles, because in the vast desert you left the sandals that protected you from the pebbles and the hot sands, but here you will recover what you have lost, because I love you, and again I come to give you proof of it.
58. How could you tarnish the light of your faith? How could you have strayed so far from the true path, that even the intuition, that you possess spirit, had been lost in you?
59. Only my divine manifestation can let you know that you are in a new time, because you have been sleeping.
60. There, in the depths of your being, an unknown anxiety was letting itself be felt and a strange thirst was dominating you without you realizing its origin, when that need became distressing, it was because the time had come for you to receive my new message.
61. Hunger and thirst for the spirit, was what martyred you, hunger for truth and peace, thirst for love and light.
62. I wanted my word to be like crystal clear and fresh water, whose essence contained the true and eternal sustenance of the spirit, in such a way that when you come to listen to me, you surrender to Me, like that tired pilgrim, who, finding a source, gets rid of the burden he carries and throws himself on the desired liquid, eager for freshness.

Love one another!

63. Not all of you have brought spiritual thirst, the one who has truly felt it, has simply calmed it with my word, on the other hand, there are many who, even hearing me repeatedly, complain that their pain and their problems remain the same; it is that they are not looking for my essence, but the goods of the world.

64. Understand this well, so that you will never be deceived.

65. Notice that there are those who do not lack what is necessary, they live surrounded by comforts and yet, something shadows their life, something distresses them, something is missing, it is the presence of the spiritual in their life that they long for, it is the absence of that light that darkens their life, these, when they have come to listen to me, inwardly they have exclaimed: "This was what I was looking for, what I expected, what I needed". Others, on the other hand, have come here complaining of having lost goods, health, affections, and the emptiness of their heart has not been filled with my word, but, as soon as they have recovered what they had lost, they have left without even remembering this heavenly word that one day they heard.

66. Not everyone is in time to feel or understand this revelation, while some stay others leave, it is that not everyone thirsts for ME, it is that the need for the spiritual is not the same in some as in others.

67. I want to tell you to take a good look at humanity, at peoples and nations, so that you realize how they have made their life a painful desert, whose hot sun depresses them and whose aridity dominates and exhausts them. Do you not sense the immense thirst that is accumulating in the hearts of men? For the oasis of pleasant shade and freshness, of perennial and crystalline waters, is also already being formed, so that in it your need for truth, your thirst for love and peace, may calm down.

69. Many will come to the spring and when they drink of its waters, they will say as you do. "This is what I was looking for", but many others will also come before him believing they will find what they have lost in the world and, disillusioned, they will turn their backs on me and deny that there is any truth in this revelation. They will leave, but everything is planned and prepared for them to return, when at last the true thirst of the spirit appears and they invoke me in their desert, saying to me: "Father, forgive us and grant us a new opportunity to come to the knowledge of your truth". And then, I who had already forgiven you, when you haughtily despised the water from my fountain and the bread from my table, I will offer you my way so that in it you may leave your fatigue, so that you may be healed, filled with peace and rise through my light.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 274

1. Welcome you, pilgrims of all ages who on this day of grace make a stop on your way to listen to my word and sit at my table spiritually.
2. I give peace and calmness to your heart so that you will listen to me because in truth I tell you that my word is the way that leads to peace and well-being.
3. But do not come to me just to ask for what concerns the matter, I certainly have the balm, for any of the ills that afflict you and I possess the keys that open the doors of work; but in addition to that, I bring an infinite flow of goods for the spirit, a torrent of wisdom, an inexhaustible source of spiritual delights.
4. I know that the meaning of this teaching surprises many when they hear it for the first time, and it is because my Doctrine speaks to your spirit, to him it seeks and to him it turns, to offer him a Kingdom beyond this world, telling him which is the way that leads to that promised abode. But the man who lives for himself, who loves only his own, who thinks of himself and who expects everything from the world, when he hears about renunciation, patience, sacrifice, selflessness and charity, asks himself: "If I give everything, who gives me?" "If I have so little in this life, why should I give it up?"
5. I forgive them because they could not think otherwise, their selfishness comes from ignorance. But when they listen to me more than once, and a flash of the light that exists in my word comes to illuminate their spirit, it wakes up as if from a long dream wondering surprised and confused: Where am I, who has spoken to me?"
6. My word, meanwhile, continues to touch that spirit without ceasing and gently touching the fibers of that heart, until at last, the pain of the spirit, accumulated for a long time inside that being, breaks its dam and overflows into crying, which is confession, awakening to faith, spiritual resurrection and the principle of elevation towards light, truth and the eternal.
7. This is not the case for everyone; but those who arrived at the manifestation of, my word swallowing in their hearts egoism, love of matter, pride and arguments to deny my spiritual Doctrine, upon hearing my lesson of this day, instantly remembered the day when they arrived full of darkness and then contemplated a light that they had never thought existed.
8. Many of them are now among my most faithful and self-sacrificing laborers.
9. People: My word is a torrent of love that will purify men preparing them for a better life.
10. Be amazed I am giving you my teaching that comes to save sinners, through sinful lips too.

Love one another!

11. My plan of universal redemption you cannot comprehend, but I make known to you a part of it, in order that you may take part in my Work.
12. Only I know the transcendence of the instant in which the world lives, no human being can understand the reality of this hour. Humanity since its beginnings, has been accumulating stain after stain to cloud his feelings and his spirit, creating for himself a sick, hectic and sad life. But the hour of purification has sounded.
13. You who have heard this divine word, have an idea of what is happening at this time and you will try to pray, exempt yourself from doing evil and instead do some good, but not all humanity knows the meaning of the events of this time and that is why there is confusion among men, despair, bitterness, hatred, unbridled ambitions, vice, crime and all the low passions.
14. The world needs my word, the peoples and nations need my chairs of love, the ruler, the scientist, the judge, the one who guides spirits, the one who teaches, everyone needs the light of my truth, and that is precisely what I have come for at this Time, to Enlighten man in his spirit, in his heart and in his understanding.
15. Would you not be satisfied if you served as precursors to my Spirit, to prepare my arrival in the hearts, the peoples and nations of the earth? And if you long to open gaps and prepare paths, what examples and proofs are you going to give?
16. Do not take away from your mind that my Work is perfect, eternal, powerful, clear, luminous.
17. Little disciples: you do not know how the spirits, beings who are your brothers, love me in the upper dwellings. If you knew how they love me, how they serve and obey me, you would feel very deep regret for your behavior towards your Father and you would hasten to form in your heart a sanctuary to offer it to the one who loves you with perfect love.
18. Let my love be in your heart to make it sensitive to the pain of humanity. It is necessary that you know piety so that you can practice forgiveness and pour out comfort on those who suffer.
19. Let my word shake your heart so that he can beat with love for his fellow men.
20. Keep my lessons well, because they are the same ones that will serve as weapons in the struggle, when you have to become the true sowers of my truth.
21. Come, for I am giving comfort to those who weep, and you weep, some outwardly weeping, others inwardly, without sobs.

Love one another!

22. I come to collect your pains and to turn them into peace, I who am the only one who penetrates to the bottom of the spirit. I come for your burden, for that burden with which you can no longer.
23. O spirits incarnate in men! You have not come to earth to be overcome by pains, problems, trials, you have come to overcome vicissitudes and adversities.
24. No more crying, no more sleeping. The spirit of humanity is in struggle with everyone, with trials, with pains, with passions.
25. You have come to know about all the hardships of life, you wanted it that way, but your faith, your will and effort can lift you above matter and pain.
26. Do you not understand my word? It's so simple! But you are clothed in matter and you do not often get to the bottom of its meaning, because you do not analyze it. There will come a day when your spirit, no longer enveloped, will review with delight my phrases and understand my teachings and from that memory a torrent of light will spring up for your path; but you will regret not having managed to penetrate my Teaching when you passed through the Earth, where you so lack a staff or spiritual support.
27. Record my teachings whenever you can, because if they leave your memory, if they flee from your heart, if you leave them forgotten and abandoned, then you will look for them and you will not find them. It is as if having a fountain, you abandoned it and when thirst embraced you and you went in search of it, you found that the water had evaporated.
28. If you want to know how to cross through this life without thirst and without fatigue and if you want to be enlightened when you are in spirit, if you want to avoid the pain of confusion, take my teaching, let it be indelibly engraved in your being and make it the law and the norm of your life.
29. If the Father called you to account today, what would you do? What would you present for the benefit of your spirit?
30. If your conscience tells you that you have not loved, since that is the Law, do you think you are willing to move from the human to the spiritual state? How many spirits, who wander in space, would like to make themselves heard by men, to tell them: "Do not waste your time as I lost it".
31. Truly I tell you that if you study every phrase of mine, you would illuminate the path of your life, because each of them contains essence, wisdom, eternity.
32. He who understands my word, comes to know what he has come into the world for, he knows where he came from and where he will have to return.

Love one another!

33. He who is saturated with this essence, never says again that this world is only of pain, tears and bitterness, because he knows how to overcome pain, his faith and his love.
34. This world in which man has suffered and wept so much, this dwelling from which many would like to flee, truly I tell you that I destined it for you to fill it with love but if I asked you all in this hour how much you have sown love in it, what would you answer?
35. I want you to tell me if you have understood Christ, the One who one day said to you: "Love one another", see that I am asking you this question after many centuries of tireless teaching.
36. That is why I tell you at every step, that you learn to listen to me, that you learn to be silent when the Word speaks, so that the divine seed germinates and flourishes in your heart.
37. I have had infinite patience to wait for you to hear my voice, why don't you have a little patience when you are under a test? I tell you that he who did not have patience will learn it in this time of restitution, he is also a teacher, although for a moment he teaches harshly, why not learn better from the Divine Teacher who only teaches with love?
38. Time is not the same for the materialist as for the spiritualized, it acts on one as justice, on another as a blessing, but the light of the centuries has always passed on men, caressing some and awakening all.
39. When will you let that light manifest through your spirit? When will I find the man free of chains and willing to fly to Me?
40. There are still many lost travelers, many lost beings in the darkness of ignorance, because they are more flesh than spirit, more lies than truth.
41. In them the victor is matter and the vanquished is the spirit; it is these lost whom I come to invite to the feast of the spirit, to the banquet of love, where my heavenly table awaits everyone to free them from so much bitterness and so much loneliness.
42. I will give you my delicacies, breads, fruits, wine and honey, which, translated into the real sense, are tenderness, comfort, peace, health and knowledge.
43. The prayer that you silently raise is a true spiritual hymn, its notes are confused with those of the righteous and those of the angels.
44. You bring the burden of your guilt before my presence; you present your whole life to me, but I tell you: there are in the recesses of your being, sorrows and restitution that you do not know and that only I know; but it does not matter that you talk to me about all this or ask me

Love one another!

for everything that you do not know about your past. I am in everything and nothing escapes my charity, as nothing escapes my justice.

45. Feel my paternal love, and let the darkness, the sorrows, the tears dissipate in him. strengthen yourselves in Me, regain health and peace, return strong to the path of struggle

46. This is the word you seek, the one that pours comfort, the one that revives you and floods you with hope. Why are you following me despite the trials? Why don't you throw the cross off your shoulders? For in the essence of my word you find an absolute understanding of all your afflictions.

47. Israel called the people whom I am gathering around my new revelation, because no one knows better than I what spirit dwells in each of the called of this Third Time.

48. Israel has a spiritual meaning and I give that name to you so that you may bear in mind that you are part of the people of God, because Israel does not represent any people of the earth, but a world of spirits.

49. That name will arise again on Earth, but free of mistakes, in its true essence which is spiritual.

50. You need to know the origin and the meaning of that name, you need your faith that you are children of that people to be absolute, and you need to have full knowledge of who and why you have received that denomination, so that you can face the attacks that tomorrow you will receive from those who give another meaning to the name of Israel.

51. You are the spiritual people who will truly understand the mystery of the scale that Jacob contemplated with the eyes of the spirit through a dream. I see you already capable of understanding many lessons and I have come to gather you to reveal them to you.

52. The ability to understand comes from evolution, from accumulated development and experience.

53. Truly I tell you, before the worlds were made and before man appeared on earth, your spirit already existed. They were for him epochs of innocence, a whole life in those mansions of preparation, times when the spirit was instructed to inhabit the Earth, incarnating in man.

54. Your mind does not receive the impressions or the memories of the past from your spirit, because matter is like a thick veil that cannot penetrate into the life of the spirit. What brain could receive the images and impressions that the spirit has collected on the journey of its past? What intelligence could coordinate with human ideas what is incomprehensible to it?

55. For all this I have not allowed you until now to know who you are spiritually or what your past has been.

Love one another!

56. Could you then know in what way I am, forming the people of Israel? No, I have only revealed to you what you should know for now and as far as you can understand; thus, I have told you that you are children of the people of Israel, that you belong to them by the spirit and not by the flesh, that your mission is to multiply to infinity, inviting everyone to penetrate the bosom of this people and that your destiny is to carry the light everywhere in the worlds.

57. In the First Time I gave a man the name of Israel, it was to Jacob, so that he would be the trunk of a people who would also be called in the same way. That name was spiritual, so that that people would remain in the history of humanity as an open book before the spirit.

58. That people listened to my voice, manifested gifts inherent in the spirit; they received my Law through Moses, they were subjected to very great trials. He had no other mission on earth than to manifest before the Gentile peoples the existence and the Law of the living and true God.

59. The patriarchs, the prophets, the seers, those who led, the legislators, the judges and the kings, were my emissaries, they were my spokesmen, my servants and instruments to manifest me already in love, already in teachings, already in justice. Through them I gave proofs of my power to other peoples.

60. Now that many centuries have passed and that the splendor of that people, as well as its judgment have remained distant, do not despise its history because transferring it from the human sense to the spiritual sense, you will be able to obtain infinite lessons and examples, with which you will end up understanding that that Israel, is the symbol, the figurative sense, the parable, and that the new Israel that I am forming, means reality in its spiritual sense.

61. Behold, at that time, when Israel, after achieving their liberation in Egypt and having conquered the Promised Land with their faith and perseverance, founded with their sons their main city and gave it the name Jerusalem, there they built a temple in honor of the Lord, which was like a torch of faith for hearts.

62. Who would have told that people who thanked the Father for having granted them to rest in the land of promise, that in that city they called holy, they were to take the Messiah to the scaffold?

63. You, who are the new people who are struggling to get rid of the power of Pharaoh, which is materiality, ignorance, fanaticism, idolatry, you begin the great journey of the desert, but, when you were already afraid of loneliness, hunger and dangers, you suddenly saw that a cloud descended on the mountain and that from the cloud a Ray of divine light was released, which upon reaching your understanding, became a verb, a word that is wisdom.

Love one another!

64. This word is the Law of God, the perfect Law of love, justice and peace, it is also the new manna that sustains you and that will allow you to reach the new Jerusalem.

65. That city is no longer on this earth, it is not of this world: that city exists spiritually, but when you are inhabiting it forever and the Messiah comes among you, you will no longer crown me with thorns, nor will you give me vinegar, nor will you nail me to a cross. I will come among you as in that day when the crowds covered the ground with their cloaks, sang hymns and waved palms; and you will receive me into your hearts, celebrating the triumphal entry of the Master into Jerusalem.

66. When this is done, I will no longer return from your bosom.

67. Do you understand the divine meaning of these revelations and the human meaning that you had given them?

68. Now I am passing among you, as I was also at that time, the moment is approaching when I will stop talking to you, and humanity has not felt my presence.

69. From this mountain, from where I send my word to you and contemplate you, I will have to exclaim on the eve of my departure. Humanity, humanity, you have not known who you have had with you! As in the Second Time, when my death was near, I was contemplating the city from a mountain and between tears I exclaimed. Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you do not know the good that you have had! It was not the world for which he wept, it was for the spirit of humanity that was still without light and that he would still have to cry a lot to reach the truth.

70. If all that the people possessed in the First Time had not been only a symbol, my almighty justice would have preserved intact that city with its temple and its traditions; but everything was destroyed so that only the Law would remain shining in the consciences and everyone would understand that truly, the Kingdom of the spirit is not of this world.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 275

1. I am the love for which you are forgiven and you enjoy my pleasures; but do not only expect caresses and gifts from your Father, remember that I have also come as a Teacher to make you understand your defects and imperfections and teach you the way in which you should correct yourself.
2. I am with you in your spirit and I make my light vibrate in your understanding so that you appreciate the value of what you are receiving and recognize at the same time that not everything that comes to you has been earned with merit. I also make you understand that what you have received so far is not all that I have to give you and that what you now desire is not all that the aspiration of your spirit will encompass when it is more developed.
3. Together with the trials and lessons that life gives you, there is my Teaching that explains and clarifies the meaning of each lesson, because only knowledge, experience and evolution can justly give you the title of disciples of my Divinity in the Third Time.
4. What could you give to your brothers that would be your fruit, that would be a testimony and affirmation of the word or doctrine that you are going to preach, if you lack your own experience?
5. When you are already spiritualized and you meet men who suffer and despair because they cannot possess what they aspire to in the world, you will see how their materiality contrasts with the elevation of my disciples, whose conformity will be great because their ambitions and desires will be noble, based on the firm conviction that in this life everything is transient.
6. My disciples will speak to the world with examples of spirituality, through a life that strives to bring the spirit closer to the Divinity, instead of chaining it to the false riches of the world.
7. I know that those materialized in future times will be scandalized by knowing this Doctrine; but their conscience will tell them that my word only speaks of the truth,
8. In the life of man everything is transient: his youth is an illusion, his glory of short duration; the momentary pleasure; therefore my Doctrine comes to inspire you the ideal of achieving the eternal, because the joys of the spirit and the glory reserved for him, once conquered, never pass,
9. People: it is so easy to give a little spirituality to your life, that I say to you: why don't you do it? Why don't you try it? It is not necessary for you to depart from your human duties.

Love one another!

10. It is enough that you give a principle of spirituality to your works so that you cease to be simple beings on Earth and become beings of high spiritual life, capable of understanding the meaning contained in the destiny of man.
11. I tell you again that I do not take you away from your fulfillment in the world, because there too you have sacred duties, but I tell you not to give the world more importance than to your spiritual development.
12. It is necessary that you deepen your knowledge of my Work, that you analyze my word and understand the scope of my teachings.
13. I am speaking to the spirits, knowing that my light will pass from them to the matters and that once the mind and the senses are illuminated, they will know how to become docile instruments of consciousness.
14. Multitudes who hear this word: Close your material eyes and hear the voice of your Lord in the infinite.
15. It is not at this time Jesus the man who speaks to you and to whom you can look in squares and streets by roads or valleys, it is Jesus-Spirit, present in every conscience and in every understanding, he is my universal light poured out in everything, the children of God.
16. People: Would it not please you to contemplate the fruition of my Doctrine in the world? Do you not long to see this valley of tears turned into a land of peace? Well, work with love and you will have that happiness in your spirit. Yes, disciples, in your spirit, because you do not know by then what your dwelling place will be; but it does not matter that you look at the triumph of the light from the spiritual valley, but even more, from there you will appreciate better the fruit of your works and your struggle.
17. Your heart beats with haste, saying to me: Master, when will your spirit be able to sing that song of victory?
18. The guides of multitudes tell me "Father, that our struggle will not be sterile", but I tell one and the other, that if it is possible to reach that goal, that it does not require the sacrifice of your life to achieve that ideal, But you have to observe one by one of my commands, so that all your work is based on my truth and the struggle of all is directed to the end that I have set for you.
19. "Spirituality", "Union", "Obedience", this is the firm basis for the Sanctuary that you will have to raise to your Father; by fulfilling this, you will be able to see the flowering and fruition of my Work and of your struggle in humanity.
20. Since my word began to manifest through these spokespersons, I have been inspiring you with spirituality, I have been asking you for unification and I have taught you obedience.

Love one another!

21. The first and the last know these teachings, repeated incessantly through my spokespersons.
22. My teaching has spoken to you about spirituality, so that you may divest yourselves of all external worship and come to love and serve me in a spiritual, deeply sincere, elevated and pure way.
23. I have spoken to you a lot about Unification, because if you do not unite the fruit of your gifts and your strength to fight, if you work in isolation, your work will not bear fruit.
24. I have spoken of obedience to you so that all your acts may be subject to a perfect will such as mine and in complying with it you will never go astray. When the manifestation of my word comes to an end, you will all be able to give the world a proof of the truth of my Revelation.
25. Those who fulfill these commands will have to be believed by their brothers, but those who pass over them and in the midst of their disunity, their disobedience and their lack of spirituality, intend to teach the multitudes, I tell you that sooner or later their lie and their hypocrisy will be discovered, being involved in the greatest trials and abandoned even by the most faithful.
26. Could you call this the triumph of my doctrine? No, people, it is not confusion that you must find at the end of the struggle. It is peace, joy, light, in which your journey should culminate.
27. Do you think that in the face of a test of ingratitude and disobedience on the part of this people, my Spirit will remain impassive indefinitely? No, people, I will bring my justice and I will make those who disobey me tremble with it, as I made them tremble with my tenderness when they heard my word.
28. My teaching could not be clearer or simpler, but if your memory is unfaithful to you and you forget it, I will inspire those who have to gather my lessons to form with them the Book of my Word given in this Third Time. That Book will make you remember everything you have forgotten, it will make you cry with repentance when you are in your trials and it will make you understand that at last it is my will that is done and my truth that triumphs.
29. Why do you sometimes find my word harsh? It does not contain hardness, it is full of the love that I have for you, because your Father would not want his children to cry.
30. When I speak to you in this tone, look behind the word of the Judge, the presence of the Master and the essence of the Father and all this you will find.
31. When I warn you and prophesy to you, know that I know your future and that I know you better than yourselves, because I am life.

Love one another!

32. In your silence, learn to mentally elevate yourself to Me. In your recollection, speak to me with the Spirit and you will have my answer.
33. Educate your understanding, making it separate from every superfluous idea, teaching it to clear itself at the moment of your spiritual communion, so that it will not be an obstacle that prevents you from concentrating and detaching yourself at that blessed moment.
34. How blessed is the spirit who achieves that mental preparation and that inner detachment, all his gifts arise and manifest themselves! Inspiration, revelation, intuition, healing power, the word and many more attributes appear, each showing its essence, and its mission.
35. Set aside a few moments of your time each day and dedicate them to spiritual prayer and you will soon see the fruit of that exercise. Do not wait for the day when I come to give you my teaching to prepare yourselves; because you will always be starting and stumbling over disturbances that will not allow you to recreate spiritually.
36. Dedicate a few moments to this practice every day, you will always find me willing to listen and help you.
37. True prayer is not practiced by humanity at this time, hence it has had to form prayers and prays to repeat them mechanically as many times as necessary.
38. Man no longer knows how to be inspired to speak to me with the spirit, he is completely unaware of the spiritual language that belongs to everyone to know. It is that he ignores the way of exercising, stripping himself of all rite, moving away from all materiality, to concentrate on the bottom of himself to be able to perceive my presence and receive the light of inspiration.
39. That is why I say to you, that the more you sacrifice your inclination to pray before symbols and dedicate ceremonies to me in order to search for the inner sanctuary, you will contemplate how your gift of spiritual communication develops, grows and rises, approaching step by step the spirit-to-Spirit communication that will be when man reaches to pray with perfection,
40. Now, understand that if it is my will that you teach your brothers how to achieve perfection in prayer, you must prepare yourselves to give proofs of the truth and of the strength that exists in it.
41. Are you going to teach them that it is enough to close your eyes, so that the shape is perfect? Are you going to deceive your fellow human beings, adopting unimportant practices, while there is no real preparation inside you? Not that, people, because you are not going to deceive yourselves, nor your brothers, least of all your Father.

Love one another!

42. When you teach to pray, it is because you will be able to prove the truth, the strength and the effectiveness of praying spiritually. You are going to heal the sick with prayer, you are going to make peace where discord prevails, you are going to save those who are in danger. Then you will be believed and they will want to imitate you; your teaching will awaken faith in the hearts amazed at the truth of the trials that you gave them.

43. Do not forget that for prayer to be effective, your faith must be firm, great, that charity be the essence of your elevation to Me.

44. All those who have achieved miracles, all those who have given proofs of spiritual power, have prayed like this. Thus the patriarchs of the earliest times prayed: from spirit to Spirit; thus Moses prayed in the wilderness and Daniel in the den of lions. So I came in Jesus, to strengthen man in the knowledge of true prayer, proving before his eyes the power of spiritual prayer.

45. Jesus prayed in the desert before the crowd and multiplied the loaves and the fish, marveling men. He prayed before the tomb of Lazarus and gave proof that prayer born of faith and charity gives health and life. He prayed before his disciples, revealing to them the power that man acquires when he knows, to put himself in communication with his Father.

46. How far this humanity has strayed from my teachings! Everything about her is superficial, fake, exterior, ostentatious. That is why his spiritual power is null and to supply the lack of strength and development in his spirit, he has given himself into the arms of science, developing intelligence.

47. Thus, through science, man has come to feel strong, great and powerful, but I tell you that this strength and this greatness are insignificant next to the power of the spirit, which you have not allowed to grow or manifest.

48. When lust and materialism have reached their maximum degree in men, causing them to forget their origin; when the overflowing torrent of passions, pleasures and vices have made many men unconscious beings, with no notion of their duties towards God, towards their family and towards others, it is when this word has come to humanity, like a spring of crystal clear waters for thirsty hearts.

49. You are so familiar with sin that your life comes to seem the most natural, normal and lawful, and yet it seems that Sodom and Gomorrah, Babylon and Rome, would have poured all their perversity and sin on this humanity.

50. Although it seems absurd, this is the propitious hour for my word to find an echo in the hearts of men.

Love one another!

51. Remember the pagan Rome, tired of pleasure, tired of enjoying the delights of the flesh, opened her heart to receive my message.
52. Those events will be repeated and you will see my seed germinate in the villages where you contemplated, the men far from the path of truth.
53. My word, full of wisdom, consolation and promises of regeneration, will seek the fibers to which the unclean, the evil has never reached. The dead to the light and truth of life will be resurrected, and morality, time has destroyed, will be rebuilt.
54. If at that time the pagans converted to my Doctrine sought salvation in the love that my word taught, the materialists of this time will seek the way of their redemption in the example that Jesus wrote with his life; but they will also be inspired by the spiritual light, which at this time my Spirit comes to pour out on men. What does this light contain? The knowledge of the spiritual life, the revelation of the powers of the spirit, the clarification of the mysteries that man could not penetrate.
55. I have made you, people, the depository of my new word. For a long time I have manifested myself to you, so that you may be sure that it is my presence in spirit that you have and that you have had enough time to assimilate my teachings, to write them down and to meditate on them.
56. What's the point of all this? That when my manifestation disappears from among you, you may not say that it has been a fleeting apparition, of which you are neither certain nor sure.
57. Now that you know from Me that the last day for these teachings is approaching, you begin to feel the responsibility of staying no longer as infants or disciples, but as explainers, as emissaries and as witnesses of the message that you heard from the Master.
58. Some of you are full of faith, vigor and zeal, waiting for the right time to start the day, others, on the other hand, doubt themselves and tremble before the struggle. To the latter I ask: Is it possible that other peoples, who have not listened directly to my word, will rise up before you, moved only by the testimony of what reaches them?
59. What is it that intimidates you? Your heart says to me, "Lord, not being able to palpably demonstrate the truth in front of materialists and unbelievers." You have not understood me; I have not said that the spiritual, which is invisible and intangible, you are going to materialize it before the eyes of skeptical men, so that they believe in the spiritual. First of all, I wanted you to purify your life and spiritualize yourselves in such a way that with your words and with your deeds you will give the best proofs that the Doctrine you profess contains truth,

Love one another!

60. It seems very difficult for you to present evidence that will satisfy the one who seeks the scientific explanation of everything, however, the greatness that I have placed in my Teaching is such that in it you will find the solution to give an answer and explanation to whatever problem is presented to you.

61. Do you believe that he has brought you a delayed doctrine? Study my word and you will be convinced that it has come to manifest itself in a way that is in accordance with both the spiritual and mental evolution of this humanity.

62. Neither before nor now have I condemned your science, because it is a way by which man also finds my truth; whoever seeks me in all knowledge, finds me and feels my presence and discovers my laws. What I reproach is the bad use that is made of what was created only for good purposes.

63. Today men are much more able than the ancients to understand the essence and power of God, in this see the influence that science has had on the knowledge of men.

64. When humanity only believed that there was what it could discover with its eyes and even ignored the shape of the world it inhabited, it conceived a God limited to what its eyes knew; but as its mind was discovering mystery after mystery, the Universe was widening before its sight and the greatness and omnipotence of God were growing before the marveled intelligence of man. That is why I have had to bring you at this time a teaching that is in accordance with your evolution.

65. But I ask you: Is it material science that contains my revelation? No, the science that I teach you speaks of an existence beyond the Nature that you contemplate and examine so long ago. My revelation uncovers the way that elevates the 'spirit to an abode from where he can discover, know and understand everything.

66. That God communicates spiritually with men; that the spiritual world communicates and manifests itself in your life, that unknown worlds and abodes come to communicate with you, does it seem impossible or at least strange to you? Do you want your knowledge to remain stationary and the Father will never reveal to you more than He has already revealed to you?

67. Do not be routine or limit knowledge to your spirit.

68. Today you may deny, fight and persecute spiritual Doctrine, but I know that tomorrow you will surrender to the truth.

69. Every divine revelation, when it appeared, has been fought and denied, but in the end that light has imposed itself.

Love one another!

70. Faced with the discoveries of science, humanity has also been skeptical and has finally had to surrender to reality.

71. You have been unbelievers because of your materiality. At first you believed only in what your eyes looked at; but you evolved and you already believed in what your intelligence discovered, why should you not believe and know what is beyond your material Universe, once your spirit is the one who penetrates into that field of infinite knowledge? You do not yet know how much the humanity of the future has to know. Compare the spiritual and material knowledge of the men of the first times with the knowledge you have today, and it will give you an idea of what human life will be like in the times to come.

72. This is a propitious time to wake up to a new Era, to prepare yourselves and prophesy to you what you will contemplate.

73. Understand, people, that my coming has been opportune.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 276

1. Among the multitudes who come to listen to my lesson, I see the last ones coming, those who are hearing this word for the first time. They had received the testimony of those who had previously been invited to my spiritual banquet; but they had resisted believing in my presence and in the coming of the Third Time.
2. They came overcoming obstacles and prejudices and it was enough for them to listen to the first words uttered by the lips of the spokesman, to say: "Teacher, it is you, I recognize the essence of your word, my spirit trembles".
3. Blessed are those who, listening to me already at the end of my communication in 1950, believe in my presence, for verily I tell you that my essence will not depart from their heart even after my departure.
4. My voice is calling the great multitudes because for many spirits the end of their pilgrimage on Earth is approaching. That dejection, that boredom, that sadness that they carry in their hearts, are the proof that they already long for a higher abode, a better world; but it is necessary that the last stage they travel in the world, they live it obeying the dictates of their conscience, so that the imprint of their last steps on Earth will be a blessing for the generations that later come to fulfill their various missions in the world.
5. The sadness of many men comes from not having found in their long journey a leafy tree in whose shade to rest. They found trees on the way, but they were dry and their seed vain.
6. All those men who have sought me, who have waited a long time, will soon hear my voice and come to her, because the last remnant of hope and the last glimmer of faith, have not been extinguished in their hearts.
7. My Spiritual Work awaits you; it is the stout tree you seek, under whose shade you want to rest and with whose fruits you long to sustain yourself.
8. When they arrive and satisfy their hunger and thirst and delight in resting, they will see their whole past pass through their imagination: the painful journeys in the desert, the darkness with its temptations, the abysses full of dangers, vices and death. They will remember one by one the bitter chalices they drank and will contemplate in themselves the traces of the struggle of the hard day.
9. Here they will regain peace. I'll wait for you. Clear the way so that they do not get lost and prepare a hymn so that you receive them with celebration and joy in your heart.

Love one another!

10. They will begin as infants before my new revelations, then with their love and their zeal, they will become disciples, and when their spirit has been truly sustained and has been impregnated with this essence, they will no longer look for a tree to shade themselves. Everywhere you will feel my presence and in it you will find shade, shelter, fruit, rest and peace.

11. How important it is that the last ones find the first ones strong so that they may be strengthened by their good example and from their first steps be guided along the path of obedience, zeal and cleanliness.

12. Many times you have had me as a Teacher, but when I manifest myself as a judge, you feel invaded by fear, then you would like to purify yourselves in an instant from even the most insignificant stain, to show yourselves clean before Me. The regret of having offended me translates into crying and your spirit seeks me in prayer, when you understand that you have done a good act of repentance you calm down and you already feel worthy of listening to the word of the Divine judge who comes to touch the spirits with his light.

13. Blessed are those who repent and form firm resolutions of amendment and regeneration, for they will succeed in rising above the impure and superfluous. Without repentance, meditation and purposes of improvement, you will not have laid a foundation for the sanctuary that you have to build in your spirit, but if you recognize your faults and strive to exempt yourself from them in the future, your conscience will guide you in all the works of your life.

14. You are already far from those times when men sought their purification through the sacrifice of innocent victims; you have also understood the futility of the fasts and the misunderstood penances that you practiced for a long time, now you know that only regeneration and spirituality can give your spirit peace and light.

15. I came in the Second Time as a man preaching my truth by example, I stopped the useless sacrifice of innocent and unconscious beings, sacrificing myself for the sake of a perfect lesson of love. You called me Lamb of God because that people slaughtered me in their traditional festivals. Surely my blood was shed to teach men the way of their redemption. My divine love was poured out from the cross on the humanity of that and of all times, so that in that example, in that word, in that perfect life humanity would be inspired and find salvation, purification from sins and the elevation of the spirit.

16. You are already understanding that I came to give the example but that you will have to do the merits imitating me, in order to carve out for you a mansion of eternal peace, a garment of light and an inexhaustible peace.

Love one another!

17. I want in my new apostolate the disciples to be strong, spiritualized and full of the light of knowledge. The knowledge that I have given you in all three of them has been given to you throughout my times. I do not want you to analyze my Spirit or anything that belongs to the spiritual as if they were material objects; I do not want you to study me in the manner of scientists, because you would fall into great and regrettable confusions. I have taught you to raise your spirit through prayer to consult with humility and respect to your Father, because then the Arcanum will be ajar to leave you, contemplate what is reserved for your knowledge and you will feel the divine light of inspiration coming to your understanding.

18. Prayer is the means revealed to your spirit to reach Me with your questions, with your concerns and your yearnings for light. Through this communication you will be able to dispel your doubts and uncork the veil that hides some mystery.

19. Prayer is the beginning of spirit-to-Spirit communication that in the times to come will flourish and bear fruit among this humanity, today I have revealed all this to the people who listen to me, so that it may be the precursor of the time of spirituality.

20. Do not think that until then my Spirit will begin to vibrate over that of all men: verily I tell you that my vibration, my inspiration, my presence and my light have been with men at all times, but that they had never been prepared to receive my messages directly.

21. In all times I have come to you, I have always spoken to you, I have always sought you, but you have never come to Me by the true way, you have never spoken to me with the language of the spirit, nor have you sought me where I truly am.

22. Do not be discouraged before my word when I point out your faults, I also tell you that all the mistakes and deficiencies that humanity has had, I have forgiven them, opening before his spirit an Era of light, in which he will know his imperfections, so that he may rise from his stagnation and know the truth that there is in my Work in which he has not managed to penetrate so far.

23. Do you want my voice to answer your questions tomorrow? Learn to pray because if this is not the case, then it will be your mind that answers and what can it reveal to you if it has never penetrated into the Kingdom of the spirit? Let the spirit be the one who rises, the one who reaches Me, knocks on the doors of my love and my wisdom and through him you will find the wonderful life that you had never discovered.

24. Go to the bottom of my word, O disciples, and there you will find the essence of the lesson that I have given you this day.

25. I am your friend, the one to whom you can entrust your secrets, the one who gives everything for you.

Love one another!

26. I see that you have come to entrust me with a penalty, so that I may free your heart from it, and I am really going to grant it to you, but this will be when you understand that evil must not be cured superficially, but at its origin; that in addition to praying and asking, amendment, reflection, regeneration are necessary.

27. What merit is it that I heal you of a disease or that I free you from some suffering if you persist in the cause of your misfortunes?

28. Pray that you may receive my light and through it come to discover the causes or the origin of your trials and vicissitudes. Pray so that in your humility you may feel strengthened, but first put all your will into avoiding everything that could harm you, in the spirit as in the body.

29. Come all of you to Me and heal from your ills, make your faith work the miracle of restoring you to health and achieving your salvation. The miracle is not in Me, but in you, but do not forget that it is no longer my robe that you will have to touch to receive the miracle, but that you must come before my Spirit through your faith and elevation.

30. How many have found their health on this path, because in time they knew how to discover the origin of their ills and put all their faith and will to fight until they win! How many have also left sad, confused or disappointed, without having achieved what they wanted because they believed that just by approaching one of these meeting places or simply by asking, they had already achieved everything. They were never interested in discovering the cause of their sufferings and had to leave without having achieved the good they were looking for. These are those who live without spiritual light, those who are ignorant of the cause of their sufferings and the value of health or peace.

31. Most men carry a Thomas in their hearts, they would like to see and touch in order to believe and I tell you that those tests granted to the most unbelieving of my disciples will not be repeated at this time, because the world will not have me again as a man and because that example remained as an open book in front of each of my children, so that they could analyze that lesson.

32. Do not think that only by becoming a man can I manifest myself to the world, no, because now I am making myself spiritually felt in you, and that is proof that I can manifest myself before man in an infinite number of ways. I have created everything and I know you, so I know how to make the sleeping spirit of this humanity tremble.

33. My humility at that time made the people's hearts vibrate with love. Accustomed to contemplate the ostentation of those who claimed to represent me in the world, when they saw that the King of Kings came without a crown and without a throne on earth, they opened their eyes and contemplated the truth.

Love one another!

34. So also at this time I will make the world tremble with my humility, of which I have given you the first proofs, seeking the simplicity and recollection of the first to feel the arrival of the New Time, in order to manifest my message among them.

35. Woe to those who have taken my name to spiritually govern humanity if they have thereby hindered or confused it, because they will see thousands of men starting from among their ranks in search of the truth! Woe to the men of science, who, instead of making life lighter, have made it more painful for men, because then they will see the poor and the ignorant perform wonders that they would not be able to do with all their science!

36. The miracles of this time will also be written for the testimony of future generations, but truly I tell you, these miracles will be performed more in the spirit than in matter.

37. In that Second time I healed a multitude of the sick. I cured the blind, the lepers, the possessed, the deaf, the paralyzed, and the dumb. They were all sick of the body, but, by the miracle done in their bodies, their spirit was resurrected.

38. Now I come first to give light to the spirit, to awaken him, to give him freedom, to ignite his faith and to heal him of all evil so that later he will take care of strengthening and healing his body.

39. Do you not think that from time to time I must find you more advanced and that therefore my lessons have to be higher and higher?

40. That is why at this time the world will not see me born in a stable or see me die on a cross, but it will have to rise to feel my spiritual presence.

41. Humanity: Does the pain, misery and chaos that surrounds you at this time seem unforeseen to you? If you are surprised, it is because you were not interested in my prophecies and did not prepare. Everything was planned and everything was announced, but you lacked faith and now you rush the consequences like a very bitter chalice.

42. Also now I am prophesying through the human understanding; some prophecies are of near realization and others for more distant times. This people who listen to them have the great responsibility of making them known to humanity, because they contain light that will make men understand the reality in which they live, so that they stop in their swift race towards the abyss.

43. My emissaries will let the nations know that if they continue in their foolish and incessant ambitions of greatness and power, using forces and elements that they do not yet know or know how to use, this Land that was the paradise created by the Lord and later a valley of tears

Love one another!

for human sins and disobedience, will become a field of death and silence, an uninhabitable world, because of the perversity of men.

44. Can you call that the conquest or triumph of science? It will be a triumph for humanity, when it comes to live in peace and harmony, because then it will have built the basis for its greatest conquests, both human and spiritual, it will have fulfilled the precept that advises you to love one another.

45. Multitudes will come from other countries to this people, eager to question you about the spiritual events that you have witnessed at this time and also about the revelations and prophecies that I have given you, because in many parts of the world they have received my messages that say that in a place in the West my divine ray has descended to speak to humanity of this time. You will see how the moment has come, other peoples and nations will come to look for you. Then the men of the great religions will be surprised that it is not to them that I came to look.

46. Now you understand why I want you to fight against your materialism, to destroy all your doubts and confusions, because I do not want that when your brothers arrive before you, they suffer disappointment or disappointment, I do not want that instead of calling you brothers, they will become your enemies.

47. Does it not hurt you so much confusion as reigns in the world? Do you not suffer in the face of so much spiritual darkness?

48. Be the good disciples: great in your knowledge and humble in your way of teaching, I tell you that you should take advantage of every opportunity to sow that life offers you. But you must bear in mind that everyone who calls himself a teacher without being one, will be responsible for everything he does on his way, as well as for the trials that he receives in his path.

49. This is a precious moment for you to reflect, so that you may free yourselves from routine, set yourselves on a path of advancement and come to truly know the purity of this Work, because not all of you have considered its purity or understood it. I still contemplate among you such strange forms and practices that, although they please some who have a tendency to rites, it confuses the most and they do not realize that with this they are only preparing a reason for mockery for tomorrow.

50. Do you think the Master fears that men will destroy his work? "No, People, the Father can fear nothing, his Work is indestructible; what I want is that you love the truth, that you present my Work in all its purity, because if you don't, you will cause a lot of pain, just as all those

Love one another!

who, within any religion, without charity for their brothers have confused, lost or hurt their fellow men, giving them stones for bread, darkness for light or lies for truth have caused it.

51. You have all received this word, people, you are aware of what you have heard and yet I tell you, nothing obliges you to serve me or to follow the path traced, but, whoever is willing, who cannot resist the love that his heart feels, who is not afraid to bleed his plant on the path, take up his cross and come after his Master, willing to serve me in his brothers.

52. It is Elijah who has been among the great multitudes to teach them the way of truth, to tell them about the kingdom of God, to show men spirituality by freeing them from confusion, injustice and evil.

53. Elijah invites men to repentance, showing them the virtues and love, to direct them like sheep from his fold to Me.

54. In this Third Time, I have placed my universal ray in the understanding of man to deliver my word to you. But humanity has not yet realized my divine manifestation; because it has forged many gods according to its understanding, according to its ideas and I tell you: there is only one true God who has no beginning and no end, and he has given man a spark of his Divine Spirit that is the light of his conscience that teaches him to distinguish good from evil.

55. Chosen people: men of science, of different creeds and doctrines, of different sects and religions, are preparing to search the fruit of this spiritual Doctrine, they will ask you which is the God you are looking for; if you are prepared, you will be the enlightened people who know how to answer every question. I want you to know how to defend this cause, because words of truth will flow from you. If you have become spiritualized, fear nothing from men, for you will bear witness to my truth with your words, thoughts and deeds.

56. If you keep my law, men will not mark you as the impostors, for they will behold your obedience and see you as their own brothers.

57. Everyone who has good principles, who meditates on his actions, who turns lies away from his word, who acts with love, piety and charity for his fellow men, will feel in himself the manifestation of my Divinity and will be like his God in the greatness of his acts and in his purposes to do good.

58. How few are those hearts; short is the number of those who thus fulfill my Law! But I have taught you, who are the chosen people, to do good. You can do it with your good thoughts, with your prayer. Through prayer you can raise your spirit to my Divinity, because being infinite, I descend to your world to caress you, to give you comfort and to teach you to obey my Law.

Love one another!

59. Day by day I have been among you to teach you to practice the virtues, to entrust you with my love and I have enlightened your spirit and your understanding, so that everywhere you rise up with the purpose of doing good, with the purpose of regeneration. I have taught you to forgive, so that he who is in darkness may see that you are the children of light and so by your good example you can show the world the way of truth and you can testify that you have received my word with your works of love.

60. Men will have to accuse you of nothing because they will see that you have been inspired by Me to practice good.

61. Practice this Spiritual Work as it is my will, so that you may show humanity new horizons, so that you may illuminate the dark paths along which it has traveled so far.

62. Confess directly to me because I am the only one who can penetrate your spirit and listen to your secrets with infinite pity and love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Libro de la Vida Verdadera

(The Book of True Life)

Book X

Teachings 277-309

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 277

1. I have contemplated in you, at the forefront of the caravan that follows me through the ages, the prudent Israel, the fighting spirit of Judah, making way for his people. You have come to fight the last battle and you have me before you to direct your steps and lead you to the completion of your work.
2. I have sent you at the precise moment of the trial, when humanity is going through the greatest dangers and I tell you that it will still go a while longer in pursuit of its ambition, to then fall into painful fatigue until its conscience, making itself heard, tells it how much it has walked in vain and how it has despised its existence, speaks to it in my name and teaches it wisely to come to Me, along the path of spirituality. When the spirit awakens and reflects, it will seek to hold on to something certain, it will want to discover the shortest and most accurate way and it will return to the beginning to find there the foundations, the virtues, the true science and it will know that the first and last law that I have given to man, is love, source of all perfection.
3. I want you to live in expectation of the fulfillment of my word; that you always be in contact with me and with the spiritual world, so that you do not feel distant or absent from Me. I will make the fusion of the spirits of different worlds so that in their union they will be strengthened to carry out the work that I have entrusted to them.
4. For its realization, I do not ask you to be unaware of your personality, nor to separate yourselves from the world, since you live in it; I only tell you to take what is indispensable for the needs of your body, so that the spirit can feel free and looking inward and around him, he understands his great destiny within my Work.
5. I will give you what is necessary for human life, I will not ask you to neglect your duties, but rather, my word will teach you to fulfill all of them because even the smallest ones are part of your mission. You are living a time of struggle, activity and effort and it is necessary that you all put yourselves at the service of the spirit. May you develop all your gifts so that the transformation that was wrought in my disciples of the Second Time, who identified with me, united as one spirit, may be done in you.
6. You could not go to humanity with a false or apparent preparation, because their spirit has evolved and the blindfold that covered their eyes has fallen for a long time. Bring him spirituality, offer him peace and make an environment of health and fraternity around you, and you will see how they listen to you and accept your words in which my inspiration and my essence will go.

Love one another!

7. If you are going to preach teaching peace, be peaceful yourselves; if you speak of love, feel it before you express it in words; and if your brothers also offer you their fruits, do not reject them; submit to study everything you know and take what is lawful and just in their doctrines. You will meet those who, fanatical in their cult, have reduced their understanding by materializing their practices, you will patiently help them expand their knowledge; you will show them the horizons that their spirit can reach, if they know how to penetrate my teaching. You will tell them about my universal Spirit, about the immortality of the spirit, about its constant evolution. You will teach them true prayer, the communication of the spirit and you will free them from prejudices and errors. This is the work that I entrust to you, a work of love and patience.

8. Watch all of you for your spirit who is my son. Receive my new revelations and if you have not come to find the essence of the words that I gave you in the past times, come and through this teaching, you will know everything and understand it, because I am reminding you and gathering before you all my words and deeds of all times, so that you may bear one more testimony of your Father.

9. Use the strength I have given you to overcome all trials and temptations. Be patient in pain, so that you can steer your boat and get to safety.

10. I want your worship in this Third Time to become as pure and as perfect as the perfume that comes out of flowers.

11. When men have succeeded in building a temple in their spirit and have kindled the flame of faith in it, profanations will have ceased, wars will have ended, the valley of tears will begin to be a land of peace and the Kingdom of Heaven will approach every heart.

12. Let me speak in this way, even if it seems impossible to you when I say, I know what will become of this world in the future, that future that extends to eternity and that you, little creatures, cannot conceive.

13. If you do not realize the present, how can you predict what will happen, or doubt what my word prophesies?

14. My messengers are already arriving in the world, those who, when the time comes, will have to remove the blindfold of darkness from the eyes of men, those who have come to the world to defend the truth with works of true love. More, who has discovered them? Who perceives in these children today the prophets and apostles of tomorrow? And if this happens to those whom you can contemplate with the eyes of your matter, what

Love one another!

will it be if I tell you that my spiritual hosts of light have also approached your world, with their message of peace and their warning voice? You didn't even get the feeling.

15. It is necessary that this people, to whom these revelations have been entrusted, rise up bearing witness, because with this men will awaken and will be able to perceive the signs and spiritual manifestations proper to this time.

16. That is why at every step I tell you to take care of this seed, so that you and your children may be the ones who bring this light to the peoples of the earth. I grant you that in order to bring my message to the different points, you may use whatever means you deem appropriate, as long as your conscience tells you that you are on the true path.

17. But I do not want to tell you that you who are listening to me at this moment, are the only ones in charge of carrying out this mission, no, it will be up to you to do a part and those who come after will do what corresponds to them, because the Work is gigantic for my new people.

18. What you must pursue is that from generation to generation this Work advances, is defined in its spirituality and purity and is preserved in all its truth.

19. You do not yet know the whole essence, and the meaning of my Doctrine, that is the cause why you have deformed it more, when your mind along with your spirit have awakened to the truth, you will be unable to mix anything impure to my Work.

20. You are giving to the world what you received in spirit as a mission before coming to Earth. It is the message that your spirit brought.

21. The mind ignores all this, but the spirit remembers when it was told that here in the world they would group together to form a people, all those who were appointed to hear the word of the Lord in his new manifestation to the world.

22. Blessed are those who have known how to keep the Master's command and promise in their spirit, because the light of my Spirit has been in them, they are fulfilling the mission that was given to them and once they have concluded with the part that corresponds to them, they will have the spiritual joy of seeing how after them, new labors arrive to continue the work begun. In those who arrive, they will see the satisfaction, the joy of having found the road clean and prepared and the sowing of the fields has begun.

23. If you who have been the first and therefore have had to fight a lot, because none of your brothers prepared the way for you in this era and despite that you have managed to deliver a message to the world, think that the new generations, finding the right path and

Love one another!

the extended seed, will have to make known with greater light and clarity the message of which they are carriers.

24. From the earliest times, when the prophets began to announce the arrival of the Messiah, they said that all nations would be blessed in Him, because He would come to become man, but now I tell you that all peoples will be blessed again in this Third Time, because my Spirit will come to communicate with every spirit.

25. Blessed are those who seek purification through prayer, repentance and good works, because they are the ones who are truly washing their stains to appear clean before Me. Blessed are those who thus understand the truth, because they are the ones who are finding the way and leaving behind the ignorance and darkness of past times. Just as in the Second Time I came to put an end to the shedding of blood and the sacrifice of innocent victims that the people offered before the altar of Jehovah, and I taught them to offer the sacrifice of their own life to the Father, now I come to separate you from the multiple useless practices and rites with which you have been replacing the true fulfillment of my Doctrine.

26. When you listen to my lessons, you are surprised to be able to understand and to be able to practice what seemed impossible to you before and that is that your spirit has been walking step by step a path that you did not know. A spark of light in your mind was enough to remove from your heart the external worship that had taken root so deeply in you.

27. Also the symbolism is disappearing from your worship as you look more closely at the truth, and you begin to recreate yourself with a clean, simple, spiritual and practical worship.

28. I have not told you everything and I have not revealed everything to you, therefore I tell you not to be satisfied with what you have received. My Arcanum still treasures a lot and your spirit must know it, you will have to take many transcendental steps along the path. I come to teach you a different way of practicing the Law and a different way of analyzing the spiritual and the divine that my word has revealed to you, because I do not want you to try to analyze me in the manner of scientists or theologians, You, elevating your thought through prayer, you will interrogate the Arcanum of your Father and you will know how to receive from Him, clothed with humility, respect and love, what it would be good to reveal to you. Whoever thus arrives at the door of wisdom will be considered as a child eager for light or a disciple thirsty for knowledge. I will make him feel my presence, I will give him my caress and I will show him how much you should know in the judgment of your Father; I will dispel his doubts, in his sight I will unclog

Love one another!

the veil of many mysteries and fill it with light, so that when he concludes his prayer and returns to his struggle he can reveal to the flesh what he learned in the chair with the Master.

29. Those who have wanted to know my essence and penetrate the divine without coming to my presence with humility and due respect, have always been confused and have never achieved great teaching, is that the door is open for the humble, but always closed for the proud. Men are still infants before life, they are far from being its disciples.

30. Humility of spirit and heart I ask you, so that you who come in search of the light along the spiritual path, may find everything you long to know. The prepared will not have to cry or sigh for these times of my communication, when they pass and when the caravans of foreigners arrive to ask you about what you heard and saw, you will give them faithful testimony of what I taught you and the explanation of everything they see wrapped in mystery. Marveling at the clarity of your mind and of your word, they will call you children of light and say to you: "You are blessed, because you listened to the Divine Master, even though it was through the understanding of man."

31. I come again to give men my word so that they may know that they are not alone, so that they may awaken to the voice of their conscience and know that after this life great divine wonders await the spirit.

32. I have spoken of them to men and the same is verified by the one who knows how to pray to get in touch with the spiritual, as is testified by the one who delves into the mysteries of Nature, through science. By these two paths, both the mind and the spirit, the more they seek, the more they will find, but when will the time come when man will be inspired by love, for its study and its investigation? Only when this is, his work in the world will be firm; as long as the motive of science, be it ambition, pride, materialism or hatred, men will have at every step the claim of the unleashed elements punishing their folly.

33. The man of science of these times demonstrates complete incomprehension in his works, because he destroys nations and peoples, reaps human lives by the thousands; he enslaves men and turns human life into a whirlwind and does not understand the evil he causes, does not realize the gravity of his acts, that is why I call them unconscious.

34. Only my mercy could come to the aid of this humanity and that is why I have come to touch the heart of man and awaken his spirit, so that he can hear the subtle voice of conscience, which will wisely make him know all the evil he has caused, at the same time that it will inspire him the way to repair mistakes and evils.

Love one another!

35. Men must understand that everyone has to come to Me, but not as men, as they would like, but in a spiritual state, only in this way will they ensure that their works tend to the good of all so that this may be to their advantage.

36. How many have magnified themselves in evil, in pride, in vanities! How many have girded themselves with crowns, being miserable and being naked of the spirit! How great is the contrast between what you believe to be your truth and my truth!

37. You weep listening to my word, O people, when will all humanity weep like this at my revelation? I forgive you all, it is an instant of grace and I spread my infinite light on all the worlds and on all my children.

38. This is the Age of light in which the divine wisdom, which is the light of the Holy Spirit, will illuminate even the most intimate corners of the heart and spirit.

39. Soon man will know what the one who is born for this world comes to, what is the meaning, the mission and purpose of this life, and he will know how to explain to himself what he has called "Death". Soon this humanity will leave theories and external cults to live the truth and then it will consecrate its existence to the good, it will worship me through its works and when the time comes to leave this world, they will not call death the fact of closing the eyes of the body forever, knowing that this is the instant in which the spirit enters fully into a higher life.

40. When you all know that the detachment of the spirit when leaving matter is the transition step, indispensable to approach the abode of peace and perfection, it will be when a true knowledge of reality will be formed in men.

41. The Creator placed men in a world whose Nature evolves without ceasing, but always evolves towards perfection; but men, dwelling in the bosom of this Nature, do not evolve in harmony with it, because they do not seek their moral improvement, they do not aspire to the perfection of their spirit, which is the essence and the reason for their existence.

42. Human evolution, its progress, its science and its civilization have never had as their goal the elevation of the spirit, which is the highest and noblest thing that exists in man; his aspiration, his ambitions, his longings and concerns, have always had their goal in this world. Here they have sought knowledge, here they have accumulated treasures, here they have procured pleasures, honors, awards, powers and flatteries; here they have wanted to find their glory. That is why I tell you that while Nature advances step by step, without stopping at its law of incessant evolution towards the subtle, towards perfection, man has remained behind, parked and hence his vicissitudes on Earth, hence the trials, the stumbles and blows that on his way he encounters; because instead of harmonizing

Love one another!

with what surrounds him in his life, trying to lord himself over everything through his elevation of the spirit, as the Lord ordered from the beginning, he wanted to lord himself over low passions such as greed, pride and hatred, giving up his position as lord and prince over everything that God placed under his will, to become a servant, a slave and even a victim of all the elements that surround him.

43. Make the purpose of knowing yourself first, searching in the depths of your being for the essence and I assure you that you will feel enlightened to discover that you are first of all spirits, children of God.

44. My word opens the doors of spiritual knowledge for you so that you may treasure in your heart something of what the Father keeps in his Arcanum for his children.

45. Man carries in himself a spirit that is the repository of many divine gifts and greatness and it is the word of God, it is his Doctrine, which comes to make him worthy of attaining that grace.

46. How much humanity has lowered itself in its materialism, how much it has had to cry for its indifference to the high, to the pure and true!

47. The spirit tends towards virtue, the mind tends to sin and both struggle without achieving harmony, that is why I have come with my word to teach the one and the other the way to unite in a single ideal, justly giving the spirit to the spirit and the world to the world. In the flesh there are the instincts, the passions and the attachment to the material, because there is their origin, that is why you need a Doctrine that sensitizes the human fibers, that ennobles the heart and elevates it, without diverting it from compliance with the laws that govern man on Earth; through this Doctrine, the spirit will be able to rise towards the eternal, towards that Kingdom where its origin is. If he comes to triumph over the flesh and the world, then, when he is already free from the human envelope, it will be easier for him to climb from step to step, getting closer and closer to his Father and, therefore, the world that he inhabited and that had enslaved him will remain more and more distant from him.

48. The spark that makes man similar to his creator will gradually approach the infinite flame from which it sprang, and that flash will be a luminous, conscious, vibrant being of love, full of knowledge and strength. That being will enjoy the state of perfection, in which there is not the slightest pain or the smallest misery, where there is perfect and true happiness.

49. If that were not the end of your spirit, truly I tell you, I would not have made my Doctrine known to you through so many lessons, because the Law of the First Time

Love one another!

would have been sufficient for you to live in peace on Earth; but if you meditate that I came to dwell with men and to promise them an infinitely better world beyond this life, and if you also remember that I promised to return in another time to continue speaking to you and to explain everything that you would not have understood, you will conclude by understanding that the spiritual destiny of men is, moreover, much higher than anything you can suppose, and that the promised happiness is infinitely greater than you can sense or imagine.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 278

1. Beloved disciples, Once again I say to you: Watch and pray, because matter is fragile and in its weaknesses it can lead the spirit away from the right path.
2. The spirit that knows how to watch, never departs from the route that his Lord has traced for him and is in a position to use his inheritance and his gifts, until he reaches his elevation. That being will have to get ahead in his trials, because he lives alert and never lets himself be dominated by matter. He who watches and prays will always emerge triumphant from difficult trances and will know how to walk with a firm step along the path of life.
3. How different is the behavior of the one who forgets to pray and to watch! He voluntarily renounces defending himself with the best weapons that I have placed in man, which are faith, love and the light of knowledge. He is the one who does not listen to the inner voice that speaks to him through intuition, consciousness and dreams; but the heart and mind do not understand that language and do not give credence to the message of his own spirit.
4. If man were to live awake to the higher life that exists and vibrates above him, and if he knew how to interrogate his spirit, he would escape from how many stumbles, from how many abysses he would be saved; but he spends his life interrogating those who will not be able to solve his doubts and uncertainties: men of science, who have penetrated into material nature, but who do not know the spiritual life, because the spirit has become lethargic within them.
5. The spirit of humanity needs to awaken in order to find itself, to discover all the gifts entrusted to it to help it in its struggle.
6. Today man is like a small dry leaf detached from the tree of life and at the mercy of the winds, subject to a thousand vicissitudes, weak before the elements of Nature, fragile and small before death, when he should have ruled the Earth like a prince sent by Me to perfect himself in the world.
7. The time of awakening has come, in which you must rush in search of the truth, retracing the path where your ambition, your despair and your ignorance have led you.
8. Do not run away from my light, which comes to shake the world with its revelations. Soon you will see shining in the spiritual firmament the saving star of this shipwrecked world, of this humanity lost among the shadows of a materialistic, sterile and selfish life, because it has strayed from the Law, which is the essence of your life.

Love one another!

9. Blessed people, is not your heart moved when I speak to you in this way about humanity? Don't you immediately think about the very delicate mission that you have to fulfill?

10. I am speaking to you in this way, so that you may prepare yourselves, because the time is already near when my emissaries and my envoys will appear in the world and among those envoys will go some of you, some of those who listened to my word in this Third Time.

11. Only the pure in heart should go to the regions and the nations to spread my message, because they will be the only ones worthy to bear witness to the truth of this Work.

12. When those envoys depart for the lands that await them, all religious fanaticism will have been erased from their hearts, there will no longer be the slightest desire to go in search of flattery or flattery, nor will their hand dare to stain itself with the payment of the world for the charity they do. They will not sell miracles, nor will they put a price on the love of one for the other. They will be servants, but not masters. The time will come when you will understand the greatness of true humility and then you will see that whoever has known how to be a servant has actually been free in his mission to do good and sow charity and that faith, trust, peace has accompanied him in his life.

13. On the contrary, he who has thought himself king and lord without having merits to be so, even when he has the peoples at his feet, is a slave, he is a wretch, because he has no rest, peace, security, or faith.

14. If you want to have a real incentive in the spiritual struggle, prepare your fellow human beings and you will feel every time you comfort a sad person, heal a sick person or save a lost one, a deep satisfaction, an ineffable joy, incomparably greater than the pleasures that the world can offer you. When your human and small heart comes to experience that kind of joy, it will be because your spirit has struggled and has risen.

15. I discover this question in your heart: What will become of us when we lack the warmth of this word? It is that your spirit senses the time of sorrows that will ravage the world from the moment my manifestation ceases.

16. I tell you that if you comply with my teachings, you will have nothing to fear because whoever walks my way, my light illuminates him and he has my peace. Fear, for those who have forgotten to pray, for those who do not feel charity in their hearts, for those who are unaware of the spiritual gifts they possess, pray for all of them.

17. Teach your brothers to pray, make them understand that it is their spirit that must communicate with their Creator, that they understand that almost always their prayers are

Love one another!

the cry of matter, the expression of anguish, the proof of their lack of faith, of their nonconformity or of their distrust of Me.

18. Make your brothers understand that they do not need to mortify or lacerate Their body to move my Spirit, to awaken my piety or my charity. Those who procure themselves bodily sufferings and penances, it is because they do not have the slightest notion of which are the most pleasant offerings for Me; they neither have any idea of my love nor of the mercy of your Father,

19. Do you think it is necessary for Me to see the tears in your eyes and the pain in your heart in order to have mercy on you? That would be to attribute hardness, insensitivity, indifference, selfishness to me, and do you conceive these defects in the God you love?

20. How little have you cared to know me! It is because you have not educated your mind to think according to the spirit.

21. I tell you a lot about prayer because it is necessary that you come to discover all the powers and virtues that it contains, because the time has come when your spirit fulfills in the world the great mission to which it has been destined and prayer is the main weapon for its struggle.

22. He who knows how to pray is a soldier of God, because his spirituality makes him invincible. Their weapons work without the world noticing. His light illuminates the darkness, his power destroys evil intentions, his love sows peace. He does not need material means to carry his mission to the end, he fulfills and acts as if he were already in spirit.

23. I have given humanity the necessary time for its spiritual awakening and that time is coming to an end. It only remains for him to take a few more steps on the paths of the world, and then he will stop to meekly penetrate the kingdom of love.

24. You will still see a mighty one throwing himself on another mighty one to destroy him and stay as lord of the Earth. They do not realize that the power they sought is not going to be granted to them, because they are crossing the limits of free will.

25. When at the end of the struggle one is left standing and wants to launch the cry of victory, he will contemplate that his kingdom is of ruins and corpses, that his empire is of misery and death and that will be the end of the wars in the world.

26. Man will not be able to say that in Me he found an obstacle to his science or an enemy of his ambitions and desires for greatness, because I will let him go to the end, to the limit, because you already know that everything human has a limit. He created a

Love one another!

world to his idea and he himself destroyed it, because its foundations were not firm, what can he blame me for? But, when the pain is more intense and his heart is horrified at the result of his works, then he will cry out for mercy and forgiveness, because until that moment the spirit will break the prison in which he has been imprisoned, to escape in search of the One whom he had forgotten or that if he came to remember him, it was to challenge his power.

27. Man is going to know my justice, not revenge, people, because if that feeling existed in me and overflowed it on humanity, instead of purifying it, I would stain it and my justice is to restore purity to your spirit.

28. Behold how while men are preparing their destruction, I have everything ready for their salvation and their resurrection, although for this they have to go through a crucible of immense sufferings necessary to strengthen the spirit in his repentance and in his purpose of remaining faithful to the Law.

29. My love will save everyone, I will give everyone the opportunity to return to Me and then you will know that I am the Almighty and the absolute victor, but I will not reign over the defeated, nor over the dead, nor over the humiliated: My triumph will be true because I will reign over victors.

30. You are like a garden in whose meadows, cultivated by Me, I have not allowed the weeds to germinate. I have let the bushes grow and the buds sprout and the corollas open, so that the visitor can recreate their gaze and the walker takes refuge from the inclement weather and rests under the shade of these trees.

31. Sometimes your peace turns into struggle, worries or capsizing; it is when the hurricane hits the fields and orchards, shaking the trees and defoliating the flowers. So you ask what is the point of those tests. And I tell you that the whirlwind causes the bad fruits and the dry leaves to fall from the trees, and throws out of the garden everything that should not exist in its bosom.

32. When this garden blooms and bears its fruits according to my will, I will open its doors and invite the inhabitants of other regions to enter it, to give them the fruits that they like the most so that they can take them to their regions.

33. I bless the trees that, having been hit by the gale, have known how to be strong, and although for a moment their branches have been naked, they have soon become covered with greenery again.

34. When the test passed, you marveled at how the bad fruits and dry leaves had fallen from your tree.

Love one another!

35. I gave you the strength to withstand the test and I gave you the light to understand the meaning of those divine lessons.

36. If I asked you what are those bad fruits that your tree sometimes produces, what would you tell me? Instantly you would answer me that they are your brothers who do not work with cleanliness, who have not regenerated, who do not offer me anything good, but, I tell you, that the bad fruits are not your brothers, that it is not to them that the whirlwind throws out of the garden, The bad fruits are the bad habits, the bad feelings, the mistakes that are committed within my Work. And the dried leaves are all those unnecessary practices that are still used in the bosom of my disciples, as exterior cults, rites, symbolisms and forms that belonged to a very distant past, but which are now already like dry leaves, without sap, detached from the tree of life.

37. If my Doctrine considered one of you as an evil fruit, unworthy to be on the tree of my justice and my love, it would not be true, because it would not denote charity towards the one who infringes, nor would it teach love towards the needy, nor would it demonstrate power to convert him.

38. You know that I have not come to cast out anyone, nor to ignore a single one of my children, but I have come to extract from his heart all uncleanness and to teach him to cast out of his bosom all the evil that separated him from the true fulfillment of my Law.

39. If I had to reject the imperfect and accept only the good and just, truly I tell you, none of you would be chosen by Me, because you are all imperfect and I do not find a single righteous person in your bosom.

40. The greatness of my Doctrine is in the redemption of sinners.

41. Give thanks to your Father because it is He himself who comes to explain his Doctrine to you, because humanity distorts my teachings by making appear what is infinitely just, as if it were unjust.

42. You are my garden; it was my word that cultivated you, but you have not yet bloomed or fructified; and truly I tell you, the flowers of your garden will open when you communicate from spirit to Spirit and the fruits will ripen on your tree when your works contain truth, love, knowledge, when they give life, sustenance and good taste.

43. Once again I tell you that this Third Time in which you have heard me through the understanding, has been only the stage of preparation or cultivation; a manifestation of my Word, of my Spirit, but still humanized and materialized, for which I tell you that this form cannot be the goal of your spiritual aspirations.

Love one another!

44. This communication has been the stepping stone that has made you climb one step further on the path, which is bringing you closer to perfect communication.

45. I speak to you often about this, so that when you reach the end of the present stage, you will firmly step into the new time. Then you will be convinced that in order to receive my divine inspiration, the speaker is not indispensable, because she will descend on every spirit.

46. Through that light you will receive my commands, you will feel my presence and you will hear my voice.

47. At that time the little one will have become a disciple, he will no longer be the one who called his Lord saying to him: "Father, come to me, give me your help, lift me up". Then he will be the one who rises up and approaches his Father to say: "Beloved Teacher, my Father, here I am, I am ready to listen to you to receive your divine will from you."

48. Understand, people, that what I have revealed to you through these spokesmen is not, and cannot be, all that I have to reveal to man.

49. I have poured out a lot through these mouths, but this, with being great, is not my Arcanum, it is not the whole book of my Wisdom. I say to you again: that was the preparation, the introduction to the time of spirituality,

50. You have begun to develop your gifts, but the broadest development you will have after this word has ceased.

51. For now, let yourselves be prepared by Me, so that, when you hear the last of my lectures, there will be a party in my town and no mourning for stopping listening to me in this way.

52. Through your spirit will pass the memory of those times when. The people heard the voice of the Lord in the thunder of lightning and saw his light in the glare of lightning; in that they received the Law engraved on a stone and the bread of eternal life symbolized in manna.

53. Your conscience will remind you of my presence in this world, when, made man, I came to dwell with you so that I could be looked at, listened to and understood; to shake your sleeping spirit with the wonder of my miracles, giving you proofs of my love, and to be believed I granted you everything you asked of me: forgiveness, patience, miracles, blessings, blood and life.

Love one another!

54. The time in which you have had this communication through my interpreters or spokespersons, humanizing my word and making it available to everyone to be understood, will pass through your memory.

55. Then you will weep for sorrow and for joy. Of sadness to understand your slowness to walk the spiritual path and for your hardness that has always made the Father descend to your misery and littleness. Your weeping will be of joy to recognize that despite your slowness, you are already at the gates of the new time in which you will no longer sacrifice your Father, in which you will no longer call him, asking with tears to save you from the abyss, because you will already know how to go to Him and speak to Him and hear Him with the spirit.

56. Why should there be pain at the last moment of this communication, when that day will mark the beginning of a stage of greater light and perfection? I have told you that I want there to be a spiritual feast in my people on that day,

57. Verily I tell you, I still reserve for you greater lessons than have hitherto been revealed to you, but when will you be able to analyze and penetrate all that I have taught you and discovered in the word of the spokesmen? When will you tell me that you have already understood the substance of this lesson?

58. Do not be afraid, that if you really give yourselves to the study and practice of my word, you will be led by Me to the end of the road, remember that I am the light that illuminates your path.

59. People: I want you to recognize the blessed inheritance that you received from the beginning from the charity of your Father. You have been appointed ever since to bear witness to my truth in the Third Time. My light has followed you on all the paths of your long pilgrimage.

60. You were prepared so that at the moment of receiving this message you could recognize me and doubt would not separate you from Me. That is why sometimes, when you meditate you are surprised that you have been able to free yourself from many ties that bound you, you cannot regret the step you have taken, because you have seen the clarity of my Work and the goodness of my Doctrine, you all know well the path you follow what you are doing, there are no mysteries in my revelations nor darkness in my word.

61. The clarity and breadth of my teachings will make your spirit, little by little, manifest what the Father has entrusted to him and develop the gifts that he had hidden for a long time. You were asleep and you recognize it now that you have contemplated my light. I

Love one another!

have not come to surprise you, it is you who have been surprised; I have not been a mystery to my children, but you still contain many mysteries, that is why I have come to your aid, so that you may fully know the truth.

62. Give thanks to your Lord for meeting you again on the way; but do not be content with it, think that I have offered you the path so that you may follow it to Me. You are disciples of a Spiritual Doctrine, whose goal you still consider distant, but my love accompanies you, my word encourages you and my charity strengthens you so that there is no fainting in you, because you will reap your harvest when you reach the peak of spirituality.

63. My word is already illuminating the Earth, it has arrived exactly at the announced time and although there are few witnesses of this message, if you compare them in number with humanity, days will come when my word will resonate throughout your world. Now you have concretized yourselves to listen to me, but, when my manifestation has ceased, there will arise among you disciples who are studious of my Doctrine and jealous of its essence, those who will make the works of love that convince humanity spring from the bottom of this Work, in a definite and clear way.

64. Today I see many still confused, mixing to my teaching rites and traditions that do not belong to it and it will be after your analysis and your study, when purification and truth will come to your worship and your practices and consequently, the spiritual unity of the people.

65. You already think you understand the responsibility you have and you think you understand the greatness of this Work; however, I tell you that you will have that understanding after this time of teachings and after you have meditated on what you heard.

66. You will find everything said in my Word, at no point will you find it confused or undefined; but you will have to devote some time to meditation on this message so that you can offer humanity a Good News of radiant light, peace and true consolation. This is the mission to which you have been destined, O People who are witnesses of this revelation, that is why I have come to ask you for an account of that debt contracted long ago with the Father. Pray, watch and prepare yourselves so that you can transmit my word in all its purity; truly I tell you that if you give her up in this way, she will triumph because she can resist all judgments, combats and analyzes, but those who make her known must testify with their works so that they can resist the judgments and the tests to which they are subjected; this you will achieve by applying my word to your life, without fanaticism or mystifications.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 279

1. You have been traveling a thorny path and in every sorrow you have you hear the voice of conscience that tells you that you are still far from fulfilling the Law of your Father and that is why you falter. The spirit retains the intuition of having left the Creator's womb a long time ago and knowing that he still has a long way to go to return to the starting point, he gives himself up to prayer, because he knows that at least at that moment he can communicate with his Father. The spirit knows that in prayer he finds a consolation that caresses, comforts and heals him.
2. I bless those who pray, the more spiritual their prayer is, the greater the peace I make them feel, this you can easily explain, because he who to pray needs to prostrate himself in front of images or objects to feel the presence of the divine, will not be able to experience the spiritual sensation of the presence of the Father in his heart.
3. "Blessed are those who, without seeing, believe, I said at that time and now I say it again, because he who closes his eyes for the world, opens them for the spiritual and who has faith in my spiritual presence, has to feel it and enjoy it.
4. How long will this humanity stop depriving its spirit of the delight of feeling me in its heart, through direct prayer or what is the same, through spirit-to-Spirit prayer? Until it is my light that illuminates the lives of men, they know the truth and understand their mistakes.
5. This is a time to pray and meditate, but with prayer free of fanaticism and idolatry and with serene and deep meditation on my divine word.
6. All times and all places can be conducive to prayer and meditation; I never told you in my teachings that there were places or times destined for it. Why look for specific places in the world to pray, being your spirit greater than the world you inhabit? Why limit myself in images and in such limited places, being infinite?
7. The greatest reason for the spiritual poverty of men and their earthly vicissitudes is the imperfect way of praying, for which I tell you that it is necessary that this knowledge reaches all humanity.
8. You are at the gates of the Spiritual Age, do not be surprised that I tell you a lot about what corresponds to the spirit.
9. No one should be surprised by my new message and the meaning of my Word, because the prophets of the First Time, like Christ in the Second Time, announced with great clarity the era that you are living today.

Love one another!

10. Many have risen up around the world recognizing that this is the time of the fulfillment of those prophecies, but I must tell you that not everyone has understood the meaning of the scriptures, when they give them a material interpretation, similar to that which the Jews gave at that time to the coming of the Messiah and his Kingdom.

11. When I was on Earth, I told you, "My Kingdom is not of this world" on another occasion I said, "I must leave because I am going to prepare for you the dwelling place where you will have to arrive",

12. Well, disciples, if I came with a Doctrine that spoke of a higher life, that revealed the spiritual life and pointed out to you the way so that by it you would reach it, a way that you must understand that it was not only my word, but also the Law of the First Time and how many prophecies were delivered by my messengers, those who spoke to men of the spiritual life. Why did you materialize the divine meaning of those revelations? In a parable and in a figurative sense I have spoken to men in the past times, because neither the spirits nor the minds were able to receive the light in fullness, it was essential then to translate and interpret spiritually that language, those figures and parables, until finding the true meaning of them.

13. "My Kingdom is not of this world", I say to you again, My Kingdom is in the spiritual, because in essence I am Spirit, but since you are children of that essence, it is natural that you also belong to that Kingdom, to reach which, I have inspired you a Doctrine and revealed a wisdom that raise you above your human condition and you can approach step by step to the spiritual Kingdom.

14. Pray and meditate, people, and you will not fall into confusion, nor will you be confused by anyone, because you are the seed of a new Era, who come before the invisible mountain to listen to the voice of your Father.

15. The spirits are emerging from the darkness and the abysses to come and swell the ranks of the people of God, in whose children are the seed of Abraham, Jacob, Moses, Elijah and all those who with their works knew how to honor the name of his people and glorify the name of his God.

16. A voice has come to awaken you, a sweet and comforting voice that calls you to the Kingdom of Light and life; but that can turn into justice if you choose to continue desecrating your spirit and disobeying the Law.

17. To the obedient and humble, my word says: "Persevere, for you will obtain much from my grace and you will do much to reach your brothers. To the fool my voice says: "If you do not take advantage of this blessed opportunity, to get out of the mire of sin or

Love one another!

the darkness of ignorance in which you live, you will see the times and eras pass over your spirit, without knowing what it was that the Lord brought in his message, nor what were the gifts that he revealed to his people".

18. It is true that there will be a propitious time for everyone to save themselves and go back to the heights, but alas for the one who delays that day! Woe to the one who loses the opportunities to achieve the evolution of his spirit by dedicating himself to the superfluous of this world! The time he will have to wait for the new occasion, he does not know how long it will be, nor how bitter his restitution will be. In this there is not even the slightest revenge or the slightest punishment on the part of the Father, but there is his strictest and inexorable justice.

19. Do you know, now that I have appeared among you, if you have missed or missed previous opportunities and the time that your spirit has waited to receive this new opportunity to fulfill a mission that was entrusted to it long ago? What does your heart or mind know about the past of his spirit, his destiny, his debts, missions and restitution? Nothing, that is why you should not intercept the perfecting of the spirit, nor tempt him with the love of the goods of the world, He has to follow another path, other ends, other ideals.

20. These are the first days of an Era that begins luminous before humanity. It has arisen amid storms, lightning, tremors and pains; but the dense clouds will dissipate and the light of truth will illuminate in all its majesty.

21. Today you are still living the gloomy days that will precede the light, however, that light, taking advantage of the small clearings of your nebulous sky, crosses it with fleeting rays that reach some points of the Earth, touching hearts, shaking and awakening spirits.

22. All those who have been surprised by this light, have stopped on their way to ask. Who are you? And I answered them, "I am the light of the world, I am the light of eternity, I am truth and love. I am the One who promised to speak to you again, the One who was said to be the Word of God."

23. Like Saul on the road to Damascus, they have humbled all their pride, they have lowered their pride and humbly bowed their face, to tell me with their heart: "Father and my Lord, forgive me, now I understand that without realizing it I was persecuting you".

24. Since that moment, those hearts have become little followers, because in this Third Time, until this moment, an apostle of the elevation of the one who persecuted me so

Love one another!

much in my disciples, and then loved me so intensely, has not appeared among my new disciples.

25. Little imitators and followers of those who wrote their spiritual mission in the world with great works of love, engraving their mark next to that of the one they loved so much and for whom they died: Their Teacher.

26. Sometimes in broad strokes and sometimes in detail, I speak to you of the past times so that you may learn to extract from the great examples, the spiritual essence, which is immortal and immutable.

27. Here is my heart open to every request, to every care, to every confidence!

28. I am for you Father, Teacher, Friend, Nurse, Doctor and Counselor. Deposit in Me all your sorrows; dry your tears, entrust to me your hopes and longings; make me your confidant.

29. Pray, my children, because with prayer one acquires wisdom, health and strength.

30. I want you to become true disciples of mine, beings aware of their destiny; men who know how to raise their spirits so as not to stumble on Earth.

31. The one who prays is not afraid of abysses or pitfalls, his spirit is always serene.

32. When all of you live like this, you will have formed a sanctuary of love for your Father, within which the echoes of a spiritual hymn that speaks of fraternity, elevation and harmony will vibrate.

33. You are still under my teaching, in order that when you find a difficult solution in your path, in my Word you will know the way to solve it, because these children today, tomorrow will be disciples and even teachers, for which they now have a lot to learn.

34. I will mold your heart, shape your understanding and polish your feelings so that I can send you to bear witness to my coming in the Third Time.

35. My New Word has not yet spread over the earth; before it can reign, I am giving precursor signs of my advent to the peoples. The Spiritual World is fulfilling the mission of awakening men to the reality of spiritual life.

36. Here, among you, I have manifested myself widely, you cannot say that it has only been about indications or signs, because my Word through the human mind has been clear and definitive, even though it is only the message of preparation to achieve spirit-to-Spirit communication.

Love one another!

37. Certainly, my word through these spokespersons, has been a broad and profound lesson. He has come to confirm truths already revealed, as well as to make new revelations.

38. I have told you about the spiritual destiny, the evolution of beings, reincarnation and the restitution of the spirit. I have told you about the different stages of trials and teachings that humanity has had on Earth, symbolizing them with a book sealed with Seven Seals; I have revealed to you that this is the Third Era, in which I come to you in Spirit because I find you qualified to feel my spiritual presence, and I have come to tell you that you can summarize in two precepts or commandments, the whole Law, loving your Father and loving one another.

39. Meditate and you will understand that it was not signs that I have given to you, but a great manifestation of my Father's love.

40. Those who have only had signs are other peoples, those who have not erased from their hearts my promise to return, those who search space and observe the meaning of all great events in the hope of being able to say: "The Master is near".

41. How little does the whole world care about my new manifestation! How few are those who are awake waiting for me and how many are those who are asleep!

42. Of those who live waiting for me, I can tell you that not everyone senses the true form of my presence at this time, because, while some, influenced by ancient beliefs, think that I am going to return to the world as a man, others believe that I must come in some form visible to every human eye and very few are those who are correct with the truth, sensing that my coming is spiritual.

43. While some wonder what form I will take, at what time or what day I will arise on Earth and at what point I will have to appear, others, without thinking about forms or at certain moments, say to themselves: "The Master is already among us, his light, which is his Spirit, is bathing us".

44. When this message reaches all hearts, it will be a present of joy for some, because in it they will confirm all their presentiments and their faith; on the other hand, others will deny truth to my message by not finding it according to what they believed it would be and the way it would manifest.

45. Think of all of them, beloved people and know that the wait for those spirits is painful, and that while they suffer thinking that maybe this is not the time of my return, you, day by day you can recreate yourself with my word. How great will be your responsibility to humanity once it ceases!

Love one another!

46. Wake up, people, and go wake up the other peoples of the Earth, that's all you have to do for now. I will appear before everyone on the cloud, as I promised you, and everyone will look at me.

47. Why should you believe that my coming in the spirit has no purpose? Remember that I, after my death as a man, continued to speak to my disciples, presenting myself in Spirit.

48. What would have become of them without those manifestations that I gave them encouraging them in their faith and reviving them for fulfillment?

49. Sad was the picture they presented after my departure; the tears did not cease to cross their faces, the sobs at every moment escaped from their breasts, they prayed frequently and fear and remorse overwhelmed them. They knew that while one had sold me, another had denied me, and that almost all of them had abandoned me at the supreme hour.

50. How could they be the witnesses of that Master of all perfection? How would they have the courage and strength to confront men of such diverse creeds and ways of thinking and living?

51. It was then that my Spirit made an appearance among them to soothe their pain, ignite their faith, inflame their hearts with the ideal of my Doctrine.

52. I humanized my Spirit to make it visible and tangible to the disciples, but my presence was spiritual and look how much influence and transcendence those manifestations had among my apostles.

53. Truly I tell you that today I have come to humanize my Spirit, as at that Time, because it is another spiritual evolution of yours; however, although my presence is subtle and intangible, it is felt by all, without the need for your mortal eyes to be the ones that have to attest that the Master is among you.

54. The spirit has higher senses through which you can feel, see and understand the spiritual; it is precisely through this sensitivity that I want you to perceive my presence.

55. When you no longer hear this word, you will fall into sadness, into weakness and you will have regrets for your lack of love, but I will also come to you and tell you in the intimacy of your heart: "Here I am", "Do not be afraid, walk, you are not going alone".

56. Who, if not Me, encouraged the disciples in that Second Time, when they were already walking through the world without their Teacher? Don't you find the work of each of them admirable? Well, I tell you that they had also had weaknesses like any

Love one another!

human. Later they were filled with love and faith, they were not afraid to stay in the world like sheep among wolves and always be persecuted and mocked by the people.

57. They had the power to do wonders, they knew how to make use of that grace to convert hearts to the truth.

58. Blessed are all those who heard the word of Jesus from the lips of my apostles, for in them my Doctrine suffered no alteration, but was given in all purity and truth. That is why men, when listening to them, felt the presence of the Lord in their spirit and experienced in their being an unknown sensation of power, wisdom and majesty.

59. Here you have a worthy example in them: those poor and humble fishermen of Galilee, transformed by love into spiritual fishermen, moved peoples and empires with the word that they had learned from Jesus and prepared with their perseverance and sacrifice the conversion of peoples and the establishment of spiritual peace. From kings to beggars knew of my peace in those days of true Christianity.

60. That era of spirituality among men was not lasting, but I, who know everything, had announced and promised you my return because I knew that you would need me again.

61. I knew that from generation to generation men would go mystifying my Doctrine, adulterating my Law and falsifying the truth; I knew that men would forget my promise to return, and that they would cease to consider themselves brothers to kill each other with the most cruel, cowardly and perverse weapons.

62. But the time has come and the promised day and here you have me. Do not judge the way I have chosen to communicate with you, that it is not the world that is going to judge me but I who judges humanity, because this is the time of his judgment.

63. I come to establish a kingdom in the heart of humanity, not a material kingdom as many expect, but, spiritual and whose strength comes from love, and justice and not from the powers of the world.

64. I see that there are those who are surprised to hear me speak like this, but I ask you: Why should you imagine me always dressed in silks, gold and rhinestones? Why do you want my Kingdom to be of this world at all times when I have revealed the opposite to you?

65. I bring a new lesson, through which you will learn to live spiritually on Earth, which is the true life destined by God for men.

66. I have already told you that "spirituality" does not mean mysticism, religious fanaticism or supernatural practices. Spirituality means harmony of spirit and matter,

Love one another!

observance of divine and human laws, simplicity and purity in life, absolute and profound faith in the Father, trust and joy of serving God in your fellow human beings; ideals of perfecting morality and the spirit.

67. When I present to you the purity of my Doctrine, you feel that your errors stand out more; well, disciples, I am willing to forgive all your faults, if tomorrow you rise up before the voice of conscience to repair all your mistakes, to make up for lost times and to show the purity of my Doctrine with the cleanliness of your practices.

68. It is necessary that a high people arise and zealous of my laws proving to men that spirituality is not an impossible, that the regeneration of the flesh is not a sacrifice, nor a renunciation of human life, spiritual service.

69. You will be able to become those who preach and teach my Work, because you have the experience that comes from a long past, from a long evolution.

70. In order to come to know Spiritualism, you had to travel many paths, you were also idolaters; you did not know how to find my presence without the help of symbols, you did not know how to honor me without ceremonies; but you reached the happy crossroads of the road and when you did not know which direction to direct your steps, you listened to the desired voice of the Master, who was coming to point you the way again.

71. Do you not think that your wealth of experience serves you both to understand your brothers and to stimulate them?

72. I have already predicted to you that the struggle will be intense, because everyone believes their religion perfect and their way of fulfilling it impeccable, but I tell you that if that were the case I would not have had to come to speak to you at this time.

73. I am inspiring you with a deeply spiritual Doctrine, because I see that paganism prevails in your cults and that the bad seed of fanaticism has poisoned you with ignorance and hatred.

74. My sword of light is in my right hand, I am the warrior and the King who comes to destroy everything adverse, all existing evil and everything false. When my struggle has ceased and hearts have learned to unite to pray and to live, the gaze of your spirit will discover my presence in infinite light and eternal peace. "That is my Kingdom, I will tell you and I am your King, because that's what I exist for and that's what I created you for: to reign."

Love one another!

75. Look at how, so different from the human way, I make my conquests; look at how, in order to become king in your hearts, instead of subjugating you by fear or by force, I became a man to live with you, I washed and kissed your feet and I was your victim.

76. I gave everything to you, for which reason I tell you that in the end, you will all give yourselves to Me.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 280

1. Let the essence of my word reach your spirit, so that it overflows from your heart, converted into charity, into peace, into teaching your brothers and sisters.
2. The mark that this people will leave on the Earth will be one of peace and will show the world that it truly possesses the key that opens the doors of the Hereafter to man. Its mission is to erase borders to spiritually unite peoples, until destroying the heritage that Babel bequeathed to humanity. In this new people of Israel, all the nations will be blessed because he gave me his understanding for spirit-to-Spirit communication.
3. In its path it will sow spirituality, leaving light, preparing paths for the regeneration of those who have been lost, sowing in the hearts the seed whose fruit will be harmony, and fraternity among humanity.
4. When I speak of the mission of this people, I do it as God, he taught it as a Father and I order it as a Judge.
5. My word is not only for those who listen to it at this moment; it covers the entire Universe but just as in other times my Law and my Doctrine began with a people, you cannot realize the strength that my Doctrine has, so it will be other peoples and other men who give their true value to this word, interpret it and put it into perfect practice.
6. It is necessary that a wise, strong and powerful Doctrine enlighten the life of this world so that men rise up seeking the truth and in their spirit the ideal of elevation is awakened.
7. Peradventure do you think that I am coming to deny power to the Doctrine that I brought to you in the Second Time as a message of love? No, I am bringing it to you again because you no longer have it on Earth, because you have enclosed it in books and you do not carry it in your heart. But now I return it to you in my lessons, because my love for you is immutable, only it will no longer be in your heart where I deposit it, but in your spirit, from where it will not be lost again, because the bread that nourishes the spirit remains in it.
8. My communication through the understanding of these ignored and humble spokespersons in their material life, has been the proof that I have come to give to the world, that I did not find among their sages or in their doctors a prepared man who was willing to receive in his understanding the Ray of my Divinity, surrendering completely to my will.
9. I had to put my gaze on the humble, on the ignorant and there choose those who would serve me to deliver my message to humanity. For me nothing is impossible, my will has

Love one another!

been fulfilled and will always be done, even when there are times when it seems that it is the will of man that dominates and not mine.

10. On the path of man's free will, his reign on Earth, the triumphs of his pride, the dominion that he sometimes comes to impose with his strength, are so fleeting compared to eternity that they can in no way change the divine plans, but tomorrow or in the course of their fulfillment the will of my Spirit will manifest itself over all beings, leaving the good and erasing the impure.

11. This kingdom that man has made on earth, will have to be judged very soon by Me, but in truth I tell you that only the good will remain of it, what is lawful, what truly encloses, but everything that contains pride, selfishness, lies, what is poison and death, will be destroyed and thrown into the inexorable fire of extermination. And who will do this work of destruction of evil? Man, he by his own hand will take care of destroying what his science discovered to cause harm to his fellow men, and after the test has passed, only the true lights that he has discovered will remain present and shining, so that they continue to illuminate the path of humanity.

12. I will make all the centuries and all the eras of disobedience and desecration of this humanity, be only an instant, when men have penetrated my path, I will make that instant that overshadowed the spiritual life of man, dilute and be lost among the divine splendor of My light, which will come to illuminate the spiritual Era of men at the culmination of the Third Time.

13. If you look at the number of those who come to hear my word, it will seem very small to you; but truly I tell you, multitudes of spirits are coming after you invisibly to your eyes, whom you are directing towards the light.

14. If men knew their gifts, how many sufferings would they alleviate? But they have preferred to remain blind or lethargic, while they let times of greater pain approach.

15. My Doctrine comes to enlighten you so that you may be freed from those great sufferings announced to humanity through the prophets of past times.

16. To those who think that I punish men, unleashing on. I tell the elements of Nature, I tell them that they make a serious mistake in thinking like this, because Nature evolves and transforms and in its changes or transitions disorders originate that are what cause you suffering when you do not comply with the Law, and you attribute them to divine punishments. Surely my righteousness is in it, but if you. Privileged beings with the Divine spark that illuminates your spirit, if you lived in harmony with the Nature that

Love one another!

surrounds you, your spirit would keep you elevated above its changes, above the strength of the elements and you would not suffer.

17. In the elevation of your life is where you will be able to find that power or virtue to get rid of the action of the unleashed elements, put me it is not only faith or prayer the weapons that give you the triumph over the vicissitudes and adversities of life; that faith and that prayer have to be accompanied by a virtuous, clean and good life.

18. If many times you have come forward by your faith or by prayer, it has been more for my mercy towards you, than for your merits to overcome in trials.

19. Understand why in each of my teachings I tell you to prepare, and at the same time I recommend that you watch and pray, so that you achieve that spirituality that makes you harmonize with everything that surrounds you in your life making you invulnerable to the action of the elements when they are agitated.

20. It is necessary that you understand the time that you are living in; a time of transition not only in the spiritual order, but also in the material nature that surrounds you.

21. Know that this dwelling that houses you is taking a step towards its perfection to receive higher beings in the future and it is natural that you experience disorders.

22. It is a time of confusion that is reflected in the life of men, both in their mind, in their spirit, in their feelings, in their matter and in everything that surrounds and surrounds it, and men suffer because they arrived at the time of trials without spiritual preparation, without faith, without knowledge of their gifts, without prayer.

23. Only my power and my love can save you from succumbing to chaos.

24. Lift up your life, people, prepare yourselves in this word of light that I am sending you and in truth I tell you that not only you will be saved, but your influence and your protection will reach many of your brothers.

25. Remember Jesus when he was sailing with his disciples in a boat; the waters were agitated, the sea was rough and the waves were furious, the disciples feared for their lives seeing that Jesus was sleeping. They had lacked faith to save themselves, but the Master's love helped them by giving them a proof of his power over the elements, by extending his right hand and commanding the waters to be gentle.

26. Those lessons were new for humanity; but you, disciples of the Third Time, must meditate that you must not live only with the confidence that at last it will be I who will save you out of pity, like the disciples in the boat, and that you need to develop in yourselves the forces of the spirit that still remain unmanifested in your being.

Love one another!

27. Those disciples learned my lesson, because on the way of their mission they met the great trials that afflicted their brothers, and before them they knew how to manifest the power of his spirit.

28. Do you want to be one of those who at this time bear witness to the truth of this word? Well, give spirituality to your life, because with it you will develop that force that you carry hidden in your being.

29. When men achieve spirituality they will be creatures superior to everything that surrounds them, because until now they have only been weak beings at the mercy of elements, forces and influences that should not be on man because they are not superior to him.

30. This lesson is brief, but profound in its content. Study it, disciples, and teach it.

31. Turn your gaze to Me, if you had lost your way, today be with me. Lift up your thoughts to Me, speak to me as a son speaks to his father, as one speaks confidentially to a friend,

32. I am the Divine Teacher, the one who has come from time to time to give you his teaching. If you are hurrying a very bitter cup, it is not because I punish you but because you must purify to reach Me.

33. I am waiting for you, but so that you do not have stumbles when returning to this path, I must help you and that is what I am doing by sending you my light that is revelation, inspiration and strength.

34. You are going to start a new stage of life, the way is ready, take up your cross and follow me. On this path, I do not tell you that there are no trials; but whenever you cross a difficult trance or are hurrying a cup of bitterness, you will hear a voice that encourages and advises you, you will have my love that helps you and lifts you up and you will feel the gentle caress of my balm.

35. Tomorrow, when this voice no longer echoes on the lips of my spokesmen, you will keep its essence in your memory and it will continue to encourage and guide you; you will pray as I have taught you, and from Spirit to spirit you will receive my inspiration, wherever you gather to study my word; you will form with the union of your thoughts a temple full of light and harmony. With this you will understand that these precincts where you have gathered to hear my word are not the temple of the Lord, although I also tell you that if you want to continue dedicating them to your meetings, you can do so. Here, all of you, united, will give each other strength, light, faith, encouragement and warmth, and when you have learned my lesson, you will gather to pray and meditate in your

Love one another!

home, which is another favorable place to penetrate into communion with your Master. If the fields and the valleys invite you to get away from the bustle of the city, there you will also find a suitable place for your elevation and you will feel my presence in you, but be spiritually united and always walk in harmony.

36. Little by little you will get used to your brotherhood and union and in your bosom the spiritual family that I want you to form will gain strength.

37. When you have achieved that good harmony between you, I truly tell you that you will be giving a good example to humanity, recognize that the leaf of the tree does not move without my will, everything develops as I allow it, everything is ordered by Me.

38. Clothe yourselves with joy and faith if on your path you come to be stalked by temptations, pray and do not be afraid, because in prayer you will find the indispensable weapons to fight and overcome.

39. Go step by step along the path, without haste, because you will have the risk of stumbling or falling into an abyss. Truly know the way, so that you may know how to teach it to your brothers and sisters later on.

40. Do not be satisfied with your first works, believing that you have made sufficient merits for the perfecting of your spirit, but, so that you may learn new lessons every day and discover greater revelations, always devote time to the study of my Work.

41. The studious disciple will always listen to the answer to his questions and will always listen to my fatherly advice in his moments of trial.

42. The profited disciple will be a source of love for his brothers, he will truly feel inherited by his Father and will recognize the moment to rise up to fulfill his great spiritual mission among men.

43. Each farmer has assigned a portion of spirits to which he will give light, comfort and peace; that portion will never overwhelm you because you will find it step by step, distributed throughout your life.

44. Today my chair is made up of paternal advice and encouragement, it is simple, but if you penetrate spiritually to it, you will find the solemnity of that sermon that I gave on the mountain to the great multitudes in the Second Time.

45. From the spiritual cloud I send you the ray of my Spirit, which poured out on your being makes you listen to my word.

Love one another!

46. I have brought you a high teaching, as was the one I revealed to you at that time, a doctrine that is above all the knowledge of the world, the only light that can lead you to true life.

47. My Doctrine teaches men to live a high, noble and pure life on Earth, it also prepares the spirit so that when it penetrates his dwelling in the Hereafter it can build a work that brings him closer to perfection.

48. From here make merits for your future life.

49. There are those who suffer because they see the great afflictions in humanity and feel powerless to remedy the smallest of their sorrows. Come to the Master, and I will teach you how to comfort, how to give peace and how to heal.

50. When you are already sowing your way with charity, it will come to seem to you that your work is very insignificant compared to all the sufferings and tragedies of humanity; however, I tell you that your work in appearance small; it will be diminishing the pain that weighs on humanity and at the same time it will be subtracting strength from the war.

51. You will work in the silence among humanity, but the time will come when that silence will be broken and the Good News will resound throughout the world.

52. The apostles of Spiritualism will not be alone, events will arise in the world, which will be favorable for the development of this Doctrine.

53. Everything will be arranged perfectly; I have made My plan known to you; it is only necessary that you study my word thoroughly so that you do not fall out of harmony with what I have arranged.

54. The trials of life and my word have been preparing you; some have stationed themselves where the trial surprised them, because they have not applied my teaching to be able to succeed; others, on the other hand, have been going through the trials in peace because they never forget what they have heard from the Master. Do not forget that trials are what give courage and firmness to the spirit and that tomorrow you will have to find in your path many defeated who need the word of light and the testimony of those who have known how to triumph.

55. Spiritualize yourselves, the Master tells you, because spirituality will help you overcome the vicissitudes and will make your material needs more bearable.

56. Learn to pray, because with prayer you will also be able to do a lot of good, as well as you will be able to defend from stalking. Prayer is a shield and a weapon, if you have

Love one another!

enemies, with prayer you will defend yourself; but know that this weapon should not hurt or hurt anyone, because its only mission will be to shine in the darkness.

57. You will work cleanly, never mixing with my Doctrine any of the impure practices that exist on Earth.

58. This is my lesson. You have come with an open heart for my essence and I have had to overflow in light among you.

59. I have given you my balm and my peace in each of my words, beloved people.

60. Your spirit has risen ready to listen to my voice, I contemplate it converted into a true sanctuary, where I penetrate the echo of my word that is the light of the Word, so that, feeling the breath of your Stop close, you have the necessary strength to reach the end of the day.

61. With full knowledge of the time you live, you have risen to follow me and it is that your spirit knows why he came to Earth. In this way you will be able to penetrate with a firm step on the path of spiritual Doctrine, in this way you will soon come to offer me the worship that I have been waiting for from humanity for a long time.

62. I have extended the time of my communication in order that you may affirm your knowledge and your faith and not say afterwards: "The Master's stay among us was so brief that we did not have time to convince ourselves of his truth".

63. My Doctrine, full of spirituality, will germinate in the heart of this people so that in the future, it may bear its fruits of truth and of life. My word will spread throughout the earth and will leave no place without purifying, without enlightening and without judging.

64. Then the peoples will begin to awaken to the spiritual life, to the true and eternal, destroying the external and materialistic part of their various cults, to concretize themselves to seek the essence of my Law.

65. Humanity will test the strength that spirituality gives and will look away from how much it has retained it for centuries and centuries.

66. What is the use of the symbol of Christianity, that is, the cross, being found by millions on earth, if men are not of good will, nor do they love one another?

67. The external no longer has any power over men: there is no longer respect, nor faith, nor regret for having offended. That is why I tell you that the symbols and the forms will disappear, because their time has passed and it will be the interior worship that lifts man to the light, elevates him and leads him to Me.

Love one another!

68. There, in the purest of his being, in the spirit, will be where I write my Law at this time, where I make my voice heard, where I raise my temple, because what does not exist inside man, what is not in his spirit, is as if it did not exist. Just as you raise up huge material temples in my honor, just as you offer me feasts and ceremonies full of splendor, your offering will not come to Me, because it is not of the spirit. Every external worship always carries vanity and ostentation, on the other hand, the silent offering, the one that does not see the world and that you offer me from spirit to Spirit, that comes to Me by its humility, by its sincerity, by its truth, in a word: because it came from the spirit. Review that parable of mine given in the Second Time and which is known as the parable of the Pharisee and the publican and then you will understand that my teaching, in all times has been one.

69. I would not judge you if you made even the last cross with which you symbolize your Christian faith disappear from the Earth, and instead you replaced that symbol with the true love of one another; because then your faith and your exterior worship would become worship and faith of the spirit, which is what I expect of you. If only your cults and your symbols had the strength to prevent your wars, not to let you fall into vice, to keep you in peace! But, look how you are going through about everything you say is sacred; look how you are trampling on what you have had as divine.

70. It would be better for you!, I say to you again, not to have a single temple, nor an altar, nor a symbol or image in all the Earth; but that you knew how to pray with the spirit, that you knew how to love your Father, and believe in Him without the need of representatives, and that you loved each other as I have taught you in my Doctrine. Then you would be safe, you would be walking on the path traced with my blood tracks, tracks with which I came to seal the truth of my teachings.

71. Until this humanity renounces its idolatry and its fanaticism, it will see the "new Manna" descend, no longer the one that fed the people in the solitudes of the desert, but the one that descends to your spirit in the days of trials. That will be the true bread from heaven, the one that men receive from Spirit to spirit.

72. The manna of the First Time was only a figure of what my spiritual communication with men would be in the last times, when their spirit would receive spiritual sustenance directly from the Divinity.

73. The responsibility that this people has before humanity is very great, they will have to set an example of true spirituality, they will teach how to raise the interior worship, the grateful offering, the worthy tribute to God. Open your heart and listen to the voice of conscience there, so that you may judge your works and know if you are faithfully

Love one another!

interpreting my teachings or if you are also misunderstanding the meaning of my Doctrine.

74. Do not pretend to reach the summit of spirituality in a single day. Come towards the goal with a measured, serene and firm step, and there will never be a stumbling block, nor a cause that will make you turn back repentant or afraid of what you did. Make every step be taken with all knowledge and soon you will see the fruit of your work.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 281

1. Dear disciples, although there are many religions, one is the Law and one is my Doctrine.
2. My teaching is the Doctrine of the Spirit, which teaches men to cultivate love, and what has this humanity that calls itself Christian made of my Doctrine? He has made formulisms, rites, prayers, behind them he hides his hypocrisy.
3. And I tell you that the only truth is love and that although you are extolling and glorifying my name with words and songs, if you do not do works of love, you will not be on the path of truth.
4. The truth is Divine Love, manifested in the Universe. He who does not know the truth does not know God.
5. How wrong men are when they believe God through liturgy and ceremonies.
6. God is not and cannot be what man has built on earth.
7. God has no limit, he is essence and omnipotence; to recognize and feel him it is necessary to identify with Him, practicing the good, loving and being just.
8. When I speak to you in this way, you do not conceive that the peoples of this time, through their materialistic civilization, can understand and accept a Doctrine of love; but, I tell you that my teaching is the seed that the world is in need of, that is the water it craves to quench its thirst.
9. That hunger and thirst that men have is due to the need for love and truth in their life. This spiritual and moral misery is the product of their wars, their estrangements and their earthly ambitions.
10. At times, when men become tired of quarreling, jaded and embittered by so much suffering, they try to look for the saving path that I came to teach you; but, although they seek different ways of interpreting my Doctrine, in all of them they fall back into fanatical rites, useless cults and external ways to worship me.
11. The cry of freedom has not been able to spring up in every spirit, because the fog that surrounds it is very dense; but my light is powerful and will cross the darkness penetrating to the most sensitive of man's heart.
12. What will that light be? My new word, it is my Doctrine with its new revelations, which comes to teach men the true way to worship God, at the same time it comes to show them the way to find the crystalline water that quenches the thirst of the spirit.

Love one another!

13. I will inspire to all the true form of worship to God and also the way of living, according to the divine law, whose fulfillment is the only one that the Lord will recognize to each one of you.

14. At last you will know the content or essence of my word, O humanity. Then you will find that my Doctrine is not only the divine voice speaking to men, but also the expression of all spirits.

15. It is my word that is the voice that animates, it is the cry of freedom, it is the saving anchor.

16. My doctrine is free of all ritualism, if it were not so, it would lose its essence.

17. At this time I come to bring you a clean and perfect teaching, so I tell you, that at the end of your journey, only what you have done with true love in life will be taken into account, because it will show that you knew the truth.

18. Man has never been orphaned by my revelations, which are the light of the spirit, but he has been afraid to analyze them, and I ask you: What can you know about the truth and the eternal if you persist in fleeing from the spiritual?

19. Look at the material interpretation that you have given to my revelations of the First and Second Times, since they speak to you only of the divine and the spiritual; see how you confuse material and spiritual nature; with what disrespect you turn the deep into superficial and the high into low. And why did you do it this way? Because wanting to do something in the Work of God, you are looking for a way to adapt my Doctrine to your material life, to your human conveniences, which are the ones that interest you the most.

20. Meditate on all that I have told you, disciples, so that when you say that you are spiritualists, it is because you truly live what your lips preach.

21. How easy it is to say, "I am a spiritualist," but how difficult it is to actually be one.

22. How many there are who listen to my word, who have become the great analyzers and yet are not the best practical disciples of my Doctrine, do not comply with the divine precept that tells you: "Love one another".

23. Instead, see how easily one is transformed who puts into practice an atom of my teaching. Do you want an example? The one who all his life was telling me that he loved me through verbal prayers that others formed, prayers that he did not even understand, because they were made with words whose meaning he did not know; but suddenly he knew what the true way of praying was and putting aside his old habits, concentrated in the depths of his spirit, raised his thoughts to God, and for the first time he felt that

Love one another!

presence. She did not know what to say to her Lord, her chest began to sob and her eyes to shed tears. In his mind only a phrase was formed that said: "My Father, what can I tell you, if I don't know how to talk to you?" But those tears, those sobs, that inner joy as beautiful as you can never find it in your human languages or in your books.

24. Those babbles of the man who begins to pray spiritually with his Lord, sister, similar to the first words of children, which are delight and charm for their parents, because they hear the first expressions of their being that begins to rise to life.

25. Since men did not know how to give the true and just interpretation to the revelations that have been made to them from the earliest times, today I come in Spirit to be the one to give you the clear definition and the just interpretation to what I have taught you.

26. It will be at this time that you will recognize the powers of the spirit and the faculties of matter, without confusing one with the other.

27. Spirit, mind and feelings will find true harmony when my Doctrine, as the light of a new day, comes to awaken this sleeping humanity.

28. You ask me to help you to achieve on this day, the union and peace within your heart to present yourself before Me, as a conscious being of the act that you will witness when hearing my lesson through the understanding of a spokesman. And I receive your spirit. Everything that you offer me clean and simple in your prayer and in your practices, I take as the just tribute of the children to their heavenly Father.

29. The most fervent request that you make is that there be peace on this earth; that the patriarchal life of other times return to men and I tell you that this peace will return when you, my new disciples, have laid the foundations of a new world, for which I am preparing you.

30. When you look in each of your fellow human beings to a brother, when you make the differences between one and the other disappear, and you love me in them, you will be looking at the dawn of a new time, and life will be joyful and bearable for man and I will be recognized as a Father.

31. My word of this time is the same that I gave you in Jesus. It is the same crystalline current that bathed your spirit when you followed me through the lands of Palestine. Its essence is known to you; its flavor, you will never be able to confuse it because its divine seal was imprinted on your spirit. And now, that I have come down to communicate through these men and women, and that you hear the word that gushes from their lips, you recognize that it comes from Me and you ask me why I did not choose another way to bring my message of this time to humanity.

Love one another!

32. You tell me that there are no men of acrisolate virtue among you, capable of serving me. There is no Moses, nor the prophets of the First Time, neither is Peter nor John, but truly I tell you, that in all times I have sent virtuous spirits and among them, these who have served me with humility, love them and comfort them because their charge is very great. I have kept his mind and heart as a clean source and many times pain has been the best means to purify them. His life is similar to that of my messengers of other times. I bless you. Blessed are those who have followed me in this way and have felt the full importance of the office that I have given them!

33. I invite you to enter my Kingdom. I am calling all the peoples of the earth without any distinction, but I know that not everyone will listen to me. Humanity has turned off its lamp and is walking in darkness, but wherever confusion is noticed, an enlightened one of mine will arise to make light around him, a spiritual guardian who watches and waits for my signal to give the alert voice that awakens and moves. Let the love of these messengers be a fruitful seed in your heart, do not ignore them if they appear before you with external poverty, listen to them because they are going in my name to give you the perfect prayer, they will free you from the bonds of materialism with which you are tied, they will help you achieve the spiritual freedom that elevates you to Me.

34. You who hear me eagerly await the fulfillment of all my words. You long to see this world become my disciple, you ask me to be one of those whom I sent on difficult missions to other lands and in truth I tell you that you must prepare before, because the struggle that awaits you will be great. But not all the messengers of whom I speak to you are among you, nor will all of them have heard my word through spokespersons; many of them will speak by intuition because I have prepared their spirit and distributed them wisely, to make my light reach everywhere.

35. How can you believe that while I have descended to you, I could neglect other nations, if you are all my children? Do you pretend to believe that someone is far away or outside of Me, if my Spirit is universal and envelops and understands everything created? Everything lives and feeds on Me. That is why my universal ray has descended on the entire orb and the spirit has received my influence in this and other worlds, because I have come to save all my creatures.

36. I do not want you to waste this time or to pass through the world without leaving a trace of your passage, I want you to be true cultivators of the seed that I entrust to you and when you leave this world, continue working until your sowing flourishes, in the spirit of your brothers.

Love one another!

37. I do not come to bind you to my commands, I only inspire you with love, because I will not receive any fulfillment other than that which has been born of your spirit prepared in my teaching. Be free within my laws, but make obedience a habit. Fulfill the two laws that govern man and that in essence form one because both come from Me.

38. Pray for all beings, long for the harmony and understanding of all towards Me, and may your prayer rise like a song, like a fervent hymn that enlightens the spirits and points out to them the path by which they will reach the end of their destiny.

39. Attracted by the power of my word, you come to these places, people. It is not that you need to come to these precincts to seek my presence within them and to be able to show me your cares, because you know that I am Omnipotent, that I am everywhere, that I listen to you everywhere.

40. It is my word that you come for, it is the divine essence that serves as food for your spirit, what you are looking for.

41. You all know that I have indicated the moment when I will stop speaking to you in this way, and that is why you hurry to come every time my word vibrates through the speaker, because you want to keep in your spirit until the last of the revelations that I make to you.

42. The intuition about the spiritual mission that you came to fulfill is awakening in you and you are beginning to worry about your responsibility, because you have understood how delicate and serious it is to preach my Law with deeds, words and thoughts.

43. You will soon be left without my word, but so that you do not falter, you must be inspired by the example of my disciples of the Second Time, who united after the Master had departed, and with their union they gave each other strength, courage, courage and faith.

44. It will depend on your union that you feel my presence in your meetings and that you do not miss the time of my communication.

45. Now you have recreated yourself listening, tomorrow you will recreate yourself even more studying, because when you penetrate to the bottom of my teachings you will be amazed to discover the content of each of my lessons.

46. I bless from now on those who for that time unite and prepare to analyze the doctrine that I brought you, because in that study the disciples will find the true interpretation of my word, and I tell you that just as my word radiates light, also your interpretation will illuminate the path of your fellow men.

Love one another!

47. The good interpreters of this Doctrine will know how to awaken their brothers who are lethargic in the routine of their practices and will know how to shake their hands and save them from being shipwrecked among confusion, due to lack of meditation. Later this people will spread out over the world bearing witness to what they heard, and at the same time explaining with a clear word my Law and my Doctrine, not only what I have told you now, but everything that I have revealed to you through the ages that you have lived.

48. Do not be afraid to be mocked or denied by your brothers.

49. I assure you that when this people of spiritualists arises among humanity, I will have already given it many and very great spiritual manifestations. These manifestations will make many of those who are waiting for me spiritually, feel that I have already come and spoken. Do you not think that they, when they see you coming and when they hear your word, will recognize you as my messengers?

50. In truth, I tell you, even theologians themselves will explain the reason for so many events.

51. My people will spread out on the earth like a great army; my Spirit will be over the people encouraging them in the struggle, so that the last of my words given in this and in the past times will be fulfilled.

52. Why do you cry when you think of the days when you will no longer hear my word? Fear not, multitudes, that I will not leave you alone.

53. Do you remember how, the second time after my departure, Mary remained in the bosom of the apostles?

54. The sweet counselor, the Mother, the consolation for the sad remained among those disciples for a while.

55. When the bitterness that they received on Golgotha had departed from those hearts when they were no longer without their Master, without his word, they understood the mission they had to fulfill, and they began to spread the good news throughout the world, the Lord raised Mary from the Earth, since his tenderness had left her as an inheritance to humanity.

56. You, who are the new disciples before the Divine Chair, think that I will leave you alone when you are deprived of my manifestation through the lips of the spokesman, but I tell you: Mary is not dead, your spiritual mother is ready to support you in the trial, in the days when you think you are alone and when you feel me absent, although I am closer

Love one another!

than ever to you. Her motherly tenderness will help you to feel strong and to understand the true meaning of the teachings that I have shown you with words and deeds.

57. You will be soldiers of my Law and sowers of spirituality. But from now on I declare to you that Spiritualism will not have its seat on Earth, nor will it have a representative in a man; its government will not be of this world and you will have your only guide in Christ, through your conscience.

58. Your intuitive gaze will know how to discover the new farmers among the crowds, but your hands will not be the ones that anoint or consecrate, because the only one who can give you gifts, positions or missions to a spirit, is Me, the only one who writes the destiny of each being.

59. I tell you all this to free you from falling into falsehoods or practices and rites, which contain no truth.

60. You will only be my sowers, my prophets, my emissaries; but the Arcane will continue to be in the hands of your Lord.

61. It is my will that there be complete harmony and fraternity among you, so that lords, kings or tyrants do not arise, in a people where everything should be order, love, and spirituality.

62. Fulfilling in the way I indicate, your example will have to be recognized and your strength will have to open gaps to Spiritualism.

63. Understand that it will have to be the light of my teaching that will discover the falsehood of idols, that will knock down the proud king and the despotic lord from his pedestal, that will destroy the temporal power of the reign of materialism.

64. The people that I am preparing today to preach the spiritual life tomorrow will not be wealthy, they will not possess wealth or material goods, because with their works they will have to demonstrate to the world that the truth, the love and the justice of God do not need to rely on the strength of your deceitful riches.

65. Love, faith, firm will, will be the forces that make this Work known among humanity. Take the example of Christ and his disciples, meditate on those lives and the teachings they gave you and you will see that I speak to you with the truth.

66. My hand has never touched a coin. When, on a certain occasion, one was intentionally shown to me, to ask my opinion on my duties to Caesar, I only looked at that coin, and without touching it I answered the questioner: "Give to God God's and to Caesar Caesar's."

Love one another!

67. This is one of my last lessons, but not the last one; I will still talk to you for a few more moments and then I will stop talking to you through the understanding of man.

68. I will give you a quiet time to meditate, after my departure, and in that time the intuition will begin to vibrate little by little from spirit to spirit under different forms.

69. Everything that you have not understood now, you will understand in those days of spiritual meditation and at the same time you will be surprised with new revelations and prophecies.

70. The inspiration of the one will be confirmed by that of the other and thus doubt will not arise in the disciples.

71. Roque Rojas and Damiana Oviedo, were my first spokespersons for my spiritual communication at this time. The man receiving in his understanding the ray of light from Elijah, the maiden receiving the light from the Master. With this I wanted to show you that in my apostolate, both men and women sit at my table the same. The spirit is the same in both, why should I distinguish them in this Third Time, if it is the era in which I come looking for the spirits?

72. Roque Rojas and Damiana Oviedo are your forerunners, they heard the divine voice in the middle of the desert and without asking if that was true, they believed. One heard the voice of the Prophet, the other felt the touch of the Master's charity.

73. How many mysteries have I been revealing to you ever since! The first spokespersons passed, and others arose, and so on to the present. Not all have been pure in their intention; some have been examples of zeal, of love for the truth, of self-denial and sacrifice; there have been vain, lovers of flattery and reward.

74. I taught these multitudes from the beginning to distinguish the true fruit, and I tell you, those present, that you will be the ones who carry my truth as sustenance to your brothers, while you will consume the chaff in the fire of truth.

75. I must tell you that you never knew how to take care of your spokespersons, because you lacked understanding and charity towards them; but, since you did not know how to encourage or cultivate those hearts, at least in the future, take care of what came out of their lips, which was my word: the new Manna.

76. When the spiritualists multiply on Earth, there will be many who confuse them with vulgar fortune-tellers and approach them to ask them the future, men of science will ask them about the life of spirits and about life on other worlds or planets. I prophesy all this to you so that, when you are besieged by foolish interrogations, you will remember that

Love one another!

you must pray that your Father will inspire you with what you have to say; whatever his Will is to manifest before the need or the curiosity of your brothers.

77. I charge you not to alter a single one of my revelations, nor do you try to search what is not yet time for it to be revealed. You will always preserve your preparation, as if you were a source ready to receive the crystalline water that mitigates the thirst for light of your brothers and it will not be your hand that uncovers the veil of mystery. Was there anyone on earth worthy to open the Book of the Seven Seals? Only the Lamb's was worthy, that is, only He had the power to do it. Know that there are many lessons that will be revealed to man here on Earth; but also that there are many others that will be discovered to him until he dwells in the high abodes of the spirit.

78. Wherever you will find me, my presence is everywhere along the way; I become an oasis in the middle of the desert, and a beacon of light in the stormy night.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 282

1. The divine light vibrates for you, the word is made to give you a new lesson, Blessed is he who prepares himself as if his heart were a sanctuary, because he has peeked into true life, when he has heard my word.
2. Come all of you and look at my miracle of love, I have come to save sinners through the lips of sinners.
3. In this age I am going to prove to you the power that you possess as an inheritance or gift that I have deposited in you; it is not the power of matter, but of the spirit, because man is not powerful, great, or wise by the flesh, he is by the spirit. I speak of the one who directs his steps on the path of good and obeys the will of his heavenly Father, of the one who complies with the laws that govern or govern life. He will have to feel supported by powerful forces that will always lead him along a path of light, peace and truth.
4. Disciples: this humble word that as a spiritual gift I have brought you to start the new time, within its simplicity and external modesty, is one more of my masterpieces; this way of looking for man to communicate through his mind the divine, has a meaning, an essence and a transcendence that all of you must find.
5. See how my divine thoughts take voice on human lips that, although impure, know how to purify themselves at the moment of this service, to give you a food of spiritual life.
6. That I will not grant you the day when both your spirit and your matter will have been purified to receive me?
7. Small has been your faith and slight your love and your preparation, however, the fruit that you have received in my word, has lifted you from your lethargy, has taught you to understand, to love, to study and to feel the life of the spirit that was a desolate desert in your vicissitudes and that now seems an oasis for your life of incessant struggles and trials.
8. If you try to understand this teaching, you will be at this time among those who have full knowledge that without Me nothing is man.
9. Behold this world, proud, challenging, and proud of all the works of men with which they amaze, and the generations of this century; for the most part they do not believe or love the spiritual, therefore they do not pray or practice my Law. However, they are satisfied and proud to be able to show a portentous world, of wonders created with the power of their science.

Love one another!

10. For this wonderful world of men, achieved through centuries of science, of struggles, of wars and tears, with their own hands and with their weapons they are going to destroy it, because the moment is already approaching when humanity realizes the inconsistency and fragility of its works, which lacked love, justice and the true desire for perfection.

11. You will soon know that you are nothing without God, that you can take the strength, life and intelligence only from Me to make a harmonious existence between the spirit and the human part of man.

12. I come with my new word to resurrect the world because humanity, through ages and centuries, has seen only death reign. What has been the cause that death has prevailed in your existence? The lack of love.

13. Truly I tell you that love is the unchanging power that moves the universe. Love is the principle and the essence of life.

14. I am beginning a time of spiritual resurrection for all, a time in which I will make that blessed seed of love that I poured out on the world bloom from the top of a cross, announcing to you that, when men love each other as I taught you, death will have been evicted from the world and in its place life will be the one that reigns over men and manifests itself in all their works.

15. Today you are eating day after day the bitter fruits of the tree of science, so imperfectly cultivated by men, because you have not sought the harmonious development of all your faculties; so how can you channel your discoveries and your works on the path of good, if you have only developed intelligence, but have left the spirit and the heart in abandonment?

16. There you have men, resembling wild beasts, leaving their passions in absolute freedom, feeling hatred for their fellow men, feeling a thirst for blood, aspiring to turn brotherly peoples into slaves.

17. If anyone believes that my Doctrine can lead to the moral defeat of man, truly I tell you, that you are in great error, and in order to prove it to the skeptics, the materialists and the proud of this time, I am going to grant them to gather the fruit of their science and to eat it to their heart's content, until the confession of their spirit arises, saying to me: "Father, forgive us, only your power will be able to stop the forces that in our folly we have unleashed! "

18. Then, I will come to their aid and I will give them peace, because their pride will have made them drink a lot of the cup of bitterness, I will make them penetrate in peace and in meditation, so that already within a new life, they will know how to discover the value of

Love one another!

the spiritual and apply it to their works. I will make them understand that life is like a lyre, whose strings represent love, spirituality and science, but they, disharmonizing, did not know how to touch the sweet note of love that is the sublime note of spirituality,

19. The time of judgment has come, in which I will ask some, "Why have you denied me?" And to others: Why have you persecuted me? Does he have the right to deny the existence of my Kingdom, which he has not been able to penetrate into himself? It is different that you do not know my truth, that you do not know what you can conceive, I tell you that your ignorance is very great and your pride is very great,

20. Truly I tell you, whoever denies God and his Kingdom has denied himself. He who wants to take strength in himself, believing himself absolute and feeling proud of being able to be great without the need of God, his steps through the world will be very short, he will soon go astray and his sufferings will be very painful.

21. Where are the real sages?

22. To know is to feel my presence; to know is to let oneself be led by my light and to do my will; to know is to understand the Law; to know is to love.

23. He who, out of love, seeks to be useful to his fellow men, consecrates himself to the good in one of the many paths that life offers, knows that he is a being who must lend himself to be used by the divine will for very high ends. I want you to come to know, O disciples, so that you may be the ones who free those who have lost the path of evolution from their mistakes.

24. True love, the one that is beyond the heart, is the fruit of wisdom. See how I, in my word, sow wisdom in your understanding and then I wait for the fruit of your love.

25. There are many ways to do good, many ways to console and serve, all are expressions of the love that is one, of love, which is the wisdom of the spirit.

26. Some will be able to follow the path of science, others by the path of the spirit, others by feeling and the whole of all will be spiritual harmony.

27. Learn to distinguish the different paths that exist, as well as to respect the different missions that your brothers carry out; for this you need to be of broad understanding, of right judgment, of serene mind and deep gaze. If you do not have these virtues, you will be scandalized without justified cause, when you discover that there are more religions than you believed and a greater number of cults and rites than you knew.

28. If you do not prepare yourselves, you will be confused and troubled on the day that you will find yourselves in the midst of the approaching struggle.

Love one another!

29. Those who listen to me without interest in understanding, will not be able to be the ones who analyze and explain this Doctrine. Others, on the other hand, try to know the meaning of my word, they feel it, they love it, they carry it in their spirit, in their heart and in their brain. These every day penetrate more and more into the knowledge of my teaching.

30. When that longing to know more in order to love with greater perfection crystallizes among these disciples, you will see reflected in their faces the beauty of goodness, the beauty of charity, the greatness of spirituality.

31. However, no one could even at that moment show his face as the mirror of truth, in which the virtues of the spirit, of that superior being that dwells in every man, will be reflected. And what will I tell you about that Spiritual World that vibrates beyond you and that can also show its face, through your works, words and thoughts? For those beings, each man is a means of manifesting, each incarnate spirit a bond of union and each brain a conduit to communicate with the human world.

32. If the minds are arranged for the good, they will be used by high, luminous beings, consecrated to high ends, but if the minds reject all good inspiration and let their senses and faculties be used by inferior spirits, they will only develop impure passions.

33. I tell you that there is no human mind that does not live under the influence of the Spiritual World.

34. Many will deny it, but no one will be able to prove that it is impossible for the mind of man to receive the thoughts and vibrations, not only of spiritual beings and those of his own fellows, but even Mine.

35. This is a revelation for all humanity, a revelation that when it is disseminated, it will find open hearts that receive it with great joy, as it will also have to find bitter opponents and persecutors.

36. But what can they do to prevent the Light of the Spiritual Kingdom from shining in the lives of men? What means can unbelievers use to avoid that vibration? Who is the one who believes himself to be outside the universal influence; who is the creative and life-giving force of God?

37. I speak to your conscience, to your spirit and to your reason, but I repeat to you that you all receive messages, ideas and inspirations from other abodes, and that, just as you do not know where your spirit came to incarnate in that body that you have, you also do not know who communicates invisibly and insensibly with it.

Love one another!

38. To you, who are listening to these teachings, I say that not because it is my inspiration that vibrates in the understandings of these spokespersons, judge that they are just and pure, no, they have simply been endowed with a faculty to receive and transmit my light in the form of a word. They are the forerunners of that spiritual communication that is a promise for the times to come, when men will have full knowledge that the light of the Spiritual World has always vibrated in their existence, and they will prepare and spiritualize themselves to receive and transmit with perfection the eternal message of God.

39. Humanity, who deny what you cannot prove materially, I tell you that you only know about the world, because if you knew a little about the spirit, you would not dare to deny the existence, influence, or communication of the Spiritual World!

40. A great number of beings of light are watching over you; the day you know how to join them in prayer, in thought and in faith, you will experience in your life an invincible force, a superhuman strength and you will never stumble.

41. An invisible world of darkness and confusion also vibrates around men; the day you are prepared to fight its lurks, you will feel in your life an unknown freedom and peace.

42. Know that a mind will never cease to receive the vibration and influence of my Divinity and the Spiritual World,

43. Humanity has loved the matter, it has its values there, it has put its heart, its mind and its senses there, that is why it does not know and ignores everything that refers to the spirit. If man had the spirit as his ideal, he would have refined his senses in such a way that he would not ignore anything that I have told you today.

44. I would know that the Spirit of God, by its essence, communicates in the Universe with every spirit and having knowledge of it and being enlightened by faith, I would try to get the vibrations of my Spirit to reach him, which are the force, life and light that animates everything created.

45. Truly I tell you, and do not forget it, that it is not impossible for Me to communicate, through the human understanding; it would be impossible for Me not to be able to communicate.

46. It is up to you, disciples, to sensitize the spirit and mind to perceive all the spiritual vibrations, feel them, believe them, live them, love them and obey them,

Love one another!

47. I tell you again, that even if the whole of humanity got in the way to prevent the spiritual light from reaching it, it would never succeed, because precisely the life that man has is taken from my Spirit that ceaselessly vibrates in everything that exists,

48. You are listening to a Doctrine that would seem strange anywhere, but that you understand and that despite manifesting in places as poor and modest as these enclosures are, you know that they are not profane places, but humble shelters consecrated to recollection, spirituality and preparation to be able to receive the heavenly message. You know that I am communicating through the human understanding; but it is not the understanding that speaks, but the spirit that receives the light of my inspiration, light that when it passes through the mind becomes an idea and when it reaches the lips it becomes a word.

49. This has been one of the beautiful gifts that I have revealed to you in the Third Time so that you could form an idea of the attributes that are in your spirit, as well as what is still reserved by him.

50. Penetrate into your spiritual interior so that you know yourselves more, because if you only consider that you are matter, you would deny your greatness, ignoring your essence,

51. As long as you are not interested in knowing the truth of the spirit, you will be weak and ignorant and you will not allow everything that you are and everything that you possess to manifest through matter.

52. The materialistic science of men has cast an irresistible burden on the men of humanity, you are all tired, you are walking painfully at this time, but I hope for everyone.

53. People: Invite your brothers and sisters who are succumbing to this spiritual banquet. You will see them carrying a treasure of knowledge in their minds, and you will say: What can they lack? However, in their spirit they carry a desolate emptiness.

54. Come to Me intellectuals, tired of death and disillusioned in their hearts, come to Me those who have been troubled and instead of loving have hated, I will give you rest making you understand that the spirit obedient to my commands, never tires; I will make you penetrate a science that never disturbs the intelligence.

55. Let them not be afraid to come to Me because they are cold of heart or severe in judging. I will have a phrase for everyone, a word that will be like a ray that illuminates those hearts disappointed by the absence of love. It does not matter that you do not

Love one another!

believe me or love me, that is not a reason for Me to exclude you from my table, it is for the sinners for whom I have come.

56. I know that many, in their pride, will resist coming to learn, considering that they know everything; but it will be enough for them to listen to one of my messages and I will prove to them that they still have a heart, that they have not died for true love, that in front of Me they are still my little ones and that they still know how to cry.

57. My love lesson did not come intended for a few who have heard it through the spokespeople. My message has reached the world to be known by all men, so I tell you that it will come in many forms, to the ends of the Earth, because it is the beginning of the consolation promised to humanity, from the Second Time, for when it would reach the culmination of the times of affliction on Earth.

58. Today, when I see men descending vertiginously to the lowest abysses of their passions, their vices and their hatreds, I know that it is when I must reach out to them to give them the saving help. No matter how far they have descended, I will send their spirit, my voice that will tell them: I am with you, come to Me, seek the light, I will help you out of darkness and then you will rest under the protection of my peace.

59. My voice will be heard in the inner temple of his being, the temple that man has not been able to destroy, because it is his own spirit.

60. Remember that when you were children, you all lived in innocence, you resembled the flowers of a rose bush; but later the thorns emerged from the stems and stopped giving flowers. Thorns are what humanity offers me once again and it will be necessary for the wise gardener's sickle to prune these plants, so that in the new spring they will give roses again.

61. Today, leave the Earth for a few moments and come to Me in spirit. For many centuries humanity has mistaken the way of praying, so that it has not strengthened or illuminated the path of its life with my love, since it has prayed with its senses and not with its spirit.

62. Idolatry, to which man is so inclined, has been like a poison that has not allowed him to savor the spiritual delights of inner prayer.

63. How much misery have men dragged away, just because they do not know how to pray! And it is natural, disciples: What spiritual strength can a human being have, to withstand the trials of life, if he does nothing to approach the source of life that exists in my Spirit? He seeks me in the abysses, in the shadows, being able to rise to find me on the peaks, among the light.

Love one another!

64. Ah, if the men of this time understood the power of prayer, how many superhuman works they would perform! But they live in a time of materialism, in which even the divine tries to materialize it in order to touch it and be able to see it.

65. My servants of the past times, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, Joseph or Moses, knew the power of prayer and gave indelible proof to humanity, leaving their way of praying as an example for all generations.

66. For those men, the place to pray was indifferent: they knew that they had the temple of the Lord at the bottom of their being. The way they sought to approach my source of mercy was faith. A faith in my presence, in my justice, in my providence and in my love. I subjected each of those men to a great test, so great that testimonies of it will remain for all time. And in those trials they knew how to be faithful, obedient, humble, fervent to their Creator.

67. My response was always immediate to the faith and love of those servants, making them the object of my manifestations of power, which are only granted to men of great faith and good will.

68. My love for you makes me come at this time to seek you on precipices and in abysses, to save you as the shepherd does with the sheep whom he loves very much.

69. But if you want to know my intention regarding the people that I want to form with you, you can know that I am going to gather you, bringing them from various points of the earth so that you may know this heavenly message.

70. Through my word divided into countless lessons or teachings, I will make you disciples of this Doctrine, and once your being has been saturated with this essence, that you have left traditions and errors behind and begin to live and feel spirituality, I will inspire you the time and the hour when you should get up on the roads in pursuit of counties, peoples and nations to bring the good news to the multitudes.

71. You will multiply like the stars of heaven or like the sands of the sea, bringing blessing to homes, peoples and countries where they are hungry for peace, justice and truth.

72. But do not forget that when you rise up to that struggle, it will be because you have already practiced spiritual prayer as I have inspired you in all times; as I have come to remind you now.

Love one another!

73. Without the power of prayer, you will not be able to come out ahead in the struggle, nor will you be able to withstand trials, much less will you be able to teach your brothers the perfect way to pray.

74. And it is necessary that you give proofs of the power of spiritual prayer, as in former times they were given by those men whom you remember as patriarchs, as guides and prophets. It will not be the same tests that will be verified through you, because you must bear in mind that this is another time, that humanity has evolved spiritually and materially, and that therefore, the tests and wonders that you achieve with prayer, cannot be equal to those of the first times, however, they will be wonderful.

75. You will need only two requirements to make yourself worthy of such charities: the first will be your upright, useful way of living, always inspired by goodness and charity, and a faith that makes you superior to everything on earth, that gives you strength so that, when the moment comes, it will take you away from danger, raise you above all misery, make you insensitive to pain and help you overcome even death.

76. Truly I tell you, with kindness and faith you will be able to do powerful and superhuman works, with which you will give at this time the best of testimonies about the strength of prayer and love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 283

1. Beloved disciples: you come from different paths, and you unite in the moment of prayer to raise the spirit to the Father. I receive you, listen to my voice, come back to Me. If you have lost your way, be with me today. It has been a while since I have been calling you and I truly tell you that I was waiting for each one of you.
2. I receive those of you who are gathered here on behalf of humanity; whatever I pour out on you, I will have poured out on all your brothers. As beloved by Me are those who have come under the shade of this tree, as those who are distant from it.
3. Pray, people, that is the language of the spirit, but learn that language so that, at the same time that you speak to me, you will know how to listen to me. Speak to me with respect and humility, but with the trust that one has in a father, with the intimacy with which one speaks to a friend.
4. Open your heart, that is my temple and let the echo of my voice that is advice, inspiration and revelation be heard inside.
5. When you come to penetrate the meaning of my lessons, and you know my voice as the sheep knows the voice of its shepherd, you will understand that at all times and in all moments of your life I have spoken to you. If this were not the case, the Word would not be eternal.
6. Humanity has always been before Me as the weak child, exposed to risks and stumbles, and since I am her Father, I love and guide her, even if for a moment her heart is deaf to my advice, to my calls and lessons.
7. Today men are going through a stage of great trials, but it is not because I am pleased with their pain, it is because in justice, if men have been defiled, they themselves must purify themselves.
8. You all know that I love the pure, that only the clean comes to Me; your conscience tells you this.
9. The light of my Spirit is poured out on all matter and on all spirit, so that you can study and analyze the trials that life gives you daily as lessons, so that you can get to know each other and understand the mission that you have brought to Earth.
10. Why do many of you fear that your destiny has been written by Me with trials, pains, punishments or misfortunes? How can you conceive that the one who loves you perfectly, will give you a path of thistles? Truly, I tell you, the random and eventful path is the one

Love one another!

that you take of your own free will, believing that there are pleasures, freedom, happiness in it, without understanding that it is precisely on the path destined for you and from which you depart, where true peace, security, strength and health, well-being and abundance are found.

11. This path that I have come to offer you in my Doctrine is the one destined for your spirit since your formation, so that, coming through it, you will come to find what you long for.

12. Blessed are those who, hearing this word, return to the way, because in it they will find again the inheritance to which they had renounced.

13. There are also trials on my way, but they are lessons for the spirit, they are light and revelation with which life touches you to stop you in the dizzying race that leads you to the abyss.

14. To a thousand trials you are subjected, disciples, in order that all the powers of your spirit and all the fibers of your heart may be polished.

15. This people is the strong son, the one who possesses the prophecies and the teachings, that is why at every step I tell them to practice my word, to apply it to their life so that they know the value of their gifts, to search diligently for the essence of my Doctrine so that they discover the lights that I promised you at that time when I told you that I would send the Spirit of Truth to clarify the past revelations.

16. I am letting this people grow hidden and ignored without humanity noticing their presence, until the time comes to break the silence, which will be when these men have united in truth and in spirit.

17. When you listen to me, your being has a sweet shudder and you ask yourself: Where have I heard this voice in other times? Others, hearing me, say: It seems to me to behold the Master preaching on the bank of a river or on the mountain, where have I seen her?

18. Yes, people, your faith tells you that I am the one who speaks to you, although you know that I have not come to materialize, because I told you that I would "come in the cloud" and so I have fulfilled it for you.

19. If I have used the understanding of man to speak to you, it is because if I had spoken to you from Spirit to spirit, you would not have listened to me and even less understood.

20. But this form of communication has been brief and it's coming to an end, because I just needed some of you to listen to me so that you would know how I want you to communicate with me in the future and you would know how to announce it to humanity.

Love one another!

21. I want to make of you, a single family, for this it is essential that you all have a single cult and practice the same Law.

22. You, people, begin by presenting that example of fraternity and unity, until you achieve this, you will not be able to leave the darkness in which you find yourselves, towards the light of the path where your mission awaits you.

23. The light that radiates from this spiritual Teaching is illuminating the spirit of humanity, and when men come to have true knowledge of the time they are living, they will be able to distinguish with absolute clarity the essence of this Doctrine that will shine above all your religions. You ask me: Teacher, then religions are not the truth? To which I tell you that, if they were the truth, there would be only one, because only one is the truth. Each one contains a part of that supreme light, all are paths that lead to the spirit and bring it closer to the source of knowledge.

24. The absolute truth is not possessed by any man, nor is it contained in any book. That divine clarity, that omnipotent force, that infinite love, that absolute wisdom, that perfect justice is in God. He is the only truth.

25. Understand my lesson, each religion is a way of understanding the truth; but not the truth itself, that's why you see the differences that exist between one and the other. I tell you again that if they contained the supreme truth, they would all be the same and would form a single idea, a way, a single path to reach Me.

26. Therefore, when my doctrine is recognized in the world, human understanding will place it above all religion, understanding that it should not represent it or materialize it in any way other than applying it to life itself. You will already come to understand that this Doctrine is not to materialize it with symbols, but to feel it in the spirit; when you understand it in this way, you will already be able to offer the Father the interior worship, which is the true one; the one that is done without ostentation, without hypocrisy, without petty interests.

27. The Spiritualist Doctrine is not a theory, it is a practical teaching, both for human life and for the life of the spirit. There is no other teaching more complete and perfect than it. He has accompanied you since before you arrived on Earth, he follows you through the journey on this world and merges with your spirit when he returns to his first abode.

28. It will not be I who, apart from your cults, the liturgy and traditions, it will be the spirit of man who, without realizing it, rises above his ancient conceptions, faced with the need for greater light that illuminates the path of his evolution, man will soon understand

Love one another!

that the only thing he can present to God is the practice of love, since to say love is to say good, charity, wisdom and justice.

29. Spiritualism does not come to erase a single one of the words that Christ preached at that time, if it were not so, it could not be called in this way, since it would be opposing the truth. How could this word be against that one, if it is the Teacher himself who pronounces it? If you really penetrate into the meaning of this Doctrine, you will see how my word now is the explanation or clarification of what I said at that time. That is why humanity now and that of the future are in a position to understand more than past generations and therefore to comply with the Law in a purer, higher and truer way.

30. If you look closely at your brothers in their worship, you will see how what was once the object of their worship, they now contemplate coldly. It is that the spirit is awakening by itself and is looking for what can really nourish it, which is why I tell you that the external cult of this humanity is destined to disappear.

31. It is up to you who are receiving this word to present my Work in all its simplicity, spirituality, purity and simplicity, never giving rise to the error of making rites, creating new traditions or new symbols that take you away from the true path.

32. The time to represent the divine or the spiritual with material forms has passed. If because in those times the Law was engraved on stone and the prophets were human beings; if because of the fact that the Word became man and was seen with material eyes, humanity has created symbols and forged idols; now I come in Spirit and my messengers also come to you in spirit. What new symbols or new forms could you forge of the infinite, of the unrepresentable?

33. Spiritual Doctrine is the true expression and sustenance of the spirit, therefore, it departs from all materialization and all ostentatious worship.

34. Because of what I have told you on this day, you will understand how great is your responsibility to your brothers.

35. Fulfill what my word tells you and it will be the best way to present my Work to others.

36. Practice charity, give light, bring out of mistakes those who have fallen into them. Do a work of peace, fraternity and union and my love will accompany your steps.

37. Understand that I am light in the minds of men who seek the development of their spirit. I am the consolation for those who are burdened by evils,

Love one another!

38. It has been a long time since I manifested myself in word to the world and that is why now that it is being heard again, you come eagerly to listen to the Master, eager to know his new message.

39. From time to time it becomes necessary for my Spirit to manifest itself in some form, accessible and understandable to your understanding. This need to speak to you comes from your disobedience to my Law, from your departure from the true way.

40. Man is the most rebellious creature of Creation, due to the free will he enjoys. So far he has not wanted to submit to the dictates of conscience.

41. My word comes to stop some, to guide others, to strengthen all in the truth and to save you from the abyss.

42. Do not object to the way of manifesting myself now, so different from that of the Second Time; know that I have never used the same way twice, since it would be to stop you before the same teaching, and I always come to teach you new lessons and to help you take new steps.

43. The joy that your spirit feels when listening to me comes to Me, is that he knows that each lesson of mine is light, strength, knowledge and preparation for those who know how to take advantage of them.

44. Certainly the profited disciple is a being who feels secure in life, who has faith in his destiny; who ceases to fear death and instead rejoices at the idea of that spiritual life that awaits him.

45. Blessed is the one who listens, assimilates and practices my teachings; because he will know how to live in the world, he will know how to die for the world and at his time he will know how to rise in eternity.

46. Blessed is the one who goes deeper into my word because he has come to understand the reason for the pain, the meaning of restitution and atonement and; instead of despairing or blaspheming, thereby increasing his grief, he stands up full of faith and hope to fight, so that the weight of his 'guilt becomes lighter every day and his chalice is less bitter.

47. Serenity and peace belong to men of faith, to those who are in conformity with the will of their Father.

48. How luminous your life would be and how great and advanced your science would be if you loved your fellow human beings and did the will of your Father, if you sacrificed something of your free will and acted according to what your conscience dictates to you.

Love one another!

Your science would then touch the superhuman by going beyond the limits of the material, because so far it has not even approached those limits.

49. What a surprise the spirit of the scientist feels when he leaves this world and comes to present himself before the divine truth. There he bows his face in shame, begging that his pride may be forgiven him! He believed he knew and could do everything, he denied that there was anything beyond his knowledge or understanding; but when he found himself in front of the Book of Life, before the infinite work of the Creator, he had to recognize his littleness and put on humility before the one who is absolute wisdom.

50. Why not leaf through that book from here, when it is allowed and ordered by Me? Why not prepare spiritually to reach him and learn in his pages the lesson that illuminates or the revelation that clarifies the mysteries?

51. People: know that not only you are in time to be able to receive spiritual messages and inspirations; there are many men in the world who, without knowing that I am pouring out my word through these spokespersons, sense the proximity of a light ready to overflow in revelations about humanity. They will receive from my Spirit the preparation, so that when they hear your testimony and transmit my divine message to them, they will say with joy: "This is what I expected."

52. I am preparing you in this way so that, when the time comes to meet each other, you will be able to establish bonds of union and you will be able to understand each other.

53. I tell you again that it will not be only you who receive the illumination of my Spirit at this time, because the moment will come when all the messages received under different forms, together, constitute a single spiritual force in this world. You will give your own; what I have brought to you, or be my new revelations. For the Law is not new, it is the same that I gave you in times past, the inheritance of the great truth, which I have reminded you, so that you do not mistake the path, The law, beloved people, is the seed of the world of tomorrow.

54. Today you are still living in a time of doubt, skepticism and distrust; but that divine light that is shining on every spirit will dispel even the last shadow of uncertainty and the truth will come to reign in the lives of men.

55. You who come to hear my word of peace, my lesson of love, will never do a work of division; on the contrary, your struggle will always be to unite, to pacify, to achieve the fulfillment of the precept that teaches you to love one another.

56. Events will arise in nature that men of science will not be able to explain to humanity, so your word, full of humility, but at the same time clothed with security and faith in

Love one another!

itself, will explain why many events and manifestations to which no solution had been found.

57. What is Nature, but a large creature? Yes, disciples, a creature that also evolves, purifies itself, develops and perfects itself, in order to come to shelter in its bosom the men of tomorrow.

58. How many times do you resent their natural transitions to achieve that perfection and attribute it to punishments from God? Without realizing that together with Nature and with Creation, you purify, evolve and walk towards perfection.

59. If today you do not understand what I am saying, in due time you will have sufficient knowledge, to the extent of harmonizing in such a way with everything that surrounds you, that nothing affects you, that nothing burdens you or makes you sick, because you will have managed to be on the material and not under the dominion of the forces of Nature.

60. You are so small, that many times instead of admiring the signs that Nature gives, you get scared.

61. When will you be like princes in the midst of this creation and not slaves as you are now?

62. Do you think it pleases me to see you praying full of fear, asking God for mercy for you, when you see the elements unleashed? I would like to look at you full of serenity, admiring the works of your Father, without your lives suffering. I would like to receive your prayers, springing from a heart full of peace, of obedience, of understanding.

63. Ah, if from the moment your eyes are opened to contemplate the light of this life, you begin to strive to achieve true harmony with the spiritual and with Nature, you would understand how beautiful is the existence that the Creator has given you, whose path leads to eternal life! To help you achieve it, in this Third Time I have come to review my previous teachings. Remember that I said to you, "I will come among you once more." But my coming has not been in a matter, as in the Second Time; I have come in Spirit to manifest to you my essence, presence and power. Among the unbelievers and sinners I am manifesting myself to give them again my teaching, my Doctrine and as in the Second Time, some have believed me and others have denied my presence, more of those who have recognized me will emerge my new disciples who will testify of Me.

64. Behold, humanity is again in confusion. But I do not teach him material practices, I only give him a Doctrine of love so that they understand what the Father's will is.

Love one another!

65. The Holy Spirit has manifested Himself among men, women and children, my grace has been poured out on them so that they may be the ones who bear witness to my presence at this time.

66. I have come to show you the same Law and to remind you of the same teaching that I have given you in times past, because the Father, with sublime wisdom, has not come to confuse you at any time. The light of the Holy Spirit has come to enlighten you to explain all my teachings to you, so that you and then all humanity, can practice them with love, with perfection in your actions and thoughts.

67. Humanity lives in its third height of evil, it only seeks materialism, gold and power on Earth, but its spirit longs for my peace. You too, Israel, through time, have traveled rough paths and have not yet been able to reach the Promised Land, because you have not known how to love and unite and have unknown each other. But in this Third Time I have shown you the best place at my table and I have caressed you so that you may know that as a Father I am with you, so that you may all form one family.

68. People: cultivate the heart of blessed childhood so that from their earliest childhood they may love one another and know how to recognize the path of love and justice.

69. At this time my word is enlightening you again. I come to pour out my grace, so that you may be clean and prepared, but if you fall into sin again, recognize, people, that it is not I who turn you away from my lap, but it is you who turn away from Me, when this is not my Will. But my forgiveness and my love, as an open door is to receive everyone who repentantly wants to return to Me.

70. O Israel, you are the messengers of this time, and I have chosen you to be my faithful servants. I contemplate that even carrying the pain in your heart you are submissive and obedient and I tell you: I will raise you up, blessed children, do not be afraid of men or the elements, do not be afraid to travel the distances because I am the one who has chosen you and has clothed you with my grace so that you may rise up and give the warning voice to spiritualists in all times, so that they may turn away from the confusion and fanaticism of the world, Show them my true Doctrine with your actions, full of spirituality.

71. Listen to me, beloved Israel! Open your spiritual eyes and contemplate the glory of your Father, listen to my voice through your conscience, listen with your spiritual ears to the heavenly melodies so that your heart and spirit may rejoice, so that you may feel peace, because I am peace, and I come to invite you to live within it, I come to reveal to you the love that I have felt for humanity in all times, the cause for which in the Last

Love one another!

Time Jesus shed his most precious blood to redeem you from sin, to teach you love, to impress upon your heart and spirit the true doctrine.

72. Beloved people: if your vicissitudes and your pain are great on your way, rise up to the Father in prayer with that true prayer born of your heart and then you will feel strong and glorify the name of your Father.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 284

1. People: Eat the bread of eternal life that your Father gives you, take advantage of my word because you are at the end of my communication, in this form. Let your spirit awaken fully to the light that the Father is pouring out in every spirit and in every understanding.
2. A spark of light from my Spirit, a flash of the Divine Word, is what settles in the consciousness of the spokesman for whom I make you listen to my message. What human spokesman could receive the full power of the Word? No. And truly I tell you, you do not yet know what the Word is.
3. The Word is Life, it is Love, it is the Word of God; moreover, only an atom can receive love; but there, in that ray of light, in that essence, you will be able to find the infinite, the absolute, the eternal. To tell you about Myself, I can do the same through great Works as through small and limited manifestations. I am in everything, everything speaks of Me, the big is as perfect as the small. It is only necessary that man knows how to observe, meditate and study.
4. I speak to your spirit, who has been sent to Earth to receive this message so that later with his works of love and charity, of testimony of my teaching to humanity. I speak to your spirit that has essence and immortal nature. I tell him about that life that corresponds to him after he gives to the earth the body that served as his support in this world, so that when it is the time of his liberation, he blesses that instant and fixing his gaze on infinity, he rises and reaches the abode that he has conquered with his merits.
5. Love to a certain extent what is in the world while you are in it, so that you may know how to comply with its laws; but always nourish the ideal of coming to dwell in the high spiritual abodes, so that when your spirit detaches itself from the envelope, it will not be disturbed or tempted by what it loved on the planet, because then it will remain bound and captive in the world to which it no longer belongs, nor can it in any way enjoy.
6. I tell you that if a people were to rise up teaching everyone the way of truth, humanity would rise up after him because she feels that she has lost her way, that she has strayed from the path, she suffers, stumbles and despairs.
7. Humanity awaits the arrival of the brother, the friend, the counselor, who will tell it where to lead its steps to reach the land of salvation.
8. The spiritual confusion in the men of this time is deep and serious because of the abandonment in which they have had the revelations made by the Father through the

Love one another!

ages; they have consecrated themselves to material science, completely forgetting the essence of their being and life.

9. To that materialistic world I want to send you to bring the good news of my Doctrine; truly I tell you, if your testimony is faithful, men will be amazed to see a people led by an invisible guide and by a voice that is not of this world. First, curiosity will make them observe your steps and your works; but later it will be faith that will make them exclaim, "Truly it is true what these men preach."

10. As long as you are not prepared to give the voice of "Alert" to the world, my mantle will hide you from the sight of others because your imperfections would give rise to doubt, mockery and persecution and your weakness would not resist the attack of your enemies, but prepare yourselves, because the hour of struggle will come and I will raise my mantle for the world to contemplate you.

11. Each farmer will carry a flash of my Word on his lips, and in his hands the book of my wisdom that will remind him of my divine teaching. That book, inspired by Me, will be zealously formed by my disciples and in it the people will find a stronghold, because its power will be great

12. How much wisdom overflows from him, how much balm and consolation he will pour into hearts! It will be a delight for those who one day kept quiet about my word and then stopped listening to it, and it will be joy for those who had never heard it.

13. By his reading the dead will be raised and the lost will find the way. Watch over the truth of the Book entrusted to you so that you may bear witness to my manifestation at this time.

14. If at this moment I were to ask you what are the fruits that your tree has borne, what would you present to me? If I asked you about the lessons you have received from Me, what answer would you give me?

15. You are silent and in your heart you present to Me the fear that your work will be judged by Me, but I ask you: Why are you afraid? if you have fulfilled, you will have nothing to fear and if, on the contrary, you have failed, it is better that I be the one to correct you.

16. Do not want to be spiritualists just by name, but by works, because the world is full of false followers and false disciples. If you have embraced a Doctrine whose flag is spirituality and its weapons are light and love, you have to give proof to the world of these virtues and that will be the only seed you sow, if you really want your harvest to be received by your Father.

Love one another!

17. Take the example of those who followed me in the Second Time, not only that of my apostles, but also that of so many men and women who converted to my word and testified to my truth with their works and even with their lives.

18. The greatest purity and the maximum truth were the concern of those hearts, so they sought that in each of their works the light with which the Master had made his teachings shine shone.

19. So I want the new disciples to honor the name of the one who has come with a divine message of love to lift them from their lethargy.

20. If you try to understand the spiritual meaning of my Work, and embrace it with the love of a true disciple, truly I tell you that the good fruits will not be long in coming and those fruits will be of regeneration, of returning to the good in the light of conscience, of health, of reconciliation and of peace. However, if you seek appearances to cover up the truth and try to hide your imperfections and weaknesses with my Work, you will return to darkness and mud, from which I had already rescued you.

21. My Doctrine is essentially spiritual, it is light and it is force that descends and penetrates your spirit, to make it overcome in its fight against evil. My word is not only for the pleasure of the ear, it is the light of the spirit.

22. Do you want to listen to me with the spirit so that he is the one who sustains himself and takes advantage of the essence of this teaching? Cleanse your heart, clear your mind and let it be your conscience that guides you. You will then see how a transformation will begin to take place in your being, not only spiritually, but morally and bodily. That elevation that the spirit acquires with knowledge, that limpidity that it reaches, will be reflected in the feelings of the heart and in the health of the body.

23. Passions will weaken, vices will begin to disappear, fanaticism and ignorance will give way to true faith and deep knowledge in my Law.

24. If you long to be heard by the crowds and for your word to persuade and move, find a way for that word to penetrate the spirit of your listeners. How can we make her penetrate the hearts of your brothers, impressing and awakening their spirit? It's very simple, the secret is to always stick to the truth and bear witness with your works of love.

25. My Father's Spirit is coming to teach and polish you, awaken your spiritual and bodily senses, and invite you to make a life of regeneration and fulfillment.

Love one another!

26. I have given you everything so that you may rise up and know that you have been sent to Earth to work and to work out your peace in this life and in the one that awaits you.

27. Blessed is he who studies my Doctrine and struggles to fulfill my laws, who has been enlightened by the light that my word has shed and keeps praying and watching over its fulfillment.

28. Today that you inhabit a world of errors and confusion, I have made you leave it and live in harmony with my laws and when you are ready, I will send you to humanity to show my light to all those who have divided my Doctrine into branches and have misinterpreted my word; all those differences that you contemplate today, will disappear and the heart of man will be transformed. After the harvest that man has made of his work, which has left him only a bitter taste, I will sow my seed in the purified and clean earth, and I will cultivate it, that will be the time when spirituality will begin.

29. All the trials that you will encounter in your life as farmers, will be to strengthen you in your faith and so that you may know the gifts that I have granted you; you will not have fulfilled if you only concretize to hear my word and then take it to your brothers; you have to speak and corroborate your words with your deeds. Many of you will testify to my Doctrine by willingly offering your life, but I have not asked you for blood sacrifices, you will soon remain among humanity as sheep among hungry wolves; but you will not sleep, a lamp will always illuminate your path and even in the darkest nights that light will shine.

30. I have surprised humanity sleeping for spiritual knowledge and given over to the material sciences, discovering greater secrets in Nature, without worrying about their spirit. How great will be your struggle to understand my Doctrine! My Work will fall on this humanity like a crystal clear water torrent, their longing for knowledge will be calmed, and everyone who prepares will receive its benefits!

31. You who hear me, watch that no foreign influence is mixed to my Doctrine, preserve its essence and its truth, and you will see that this humanity that distrusts and doubts, embraces my teaching with faith to know the acts of my good disciples. All of you who long for a kingdom of peace and justice to come upon this world are attracting these virtues with your prayer. That time is near, for now correct, prepare and enlighten your brothers before entering this time, in which you will have no other guide than my Divinity.

32. My inspiration floats over all spirits, and everyone who wants to look at me and follow me, rise up and reach out to Me, and your conscience will tell you how you should

Love one another!

live in each day and how you should solve your problems; if you spiritualize, you will see in each trial, in each pain, a stepping stone to elevate and perfect yourself.

33. Make your home a paradise, where parents represent me, and love and respect for one another is your cult; but let that love not be limited to your family, so that you can love all your brothers, as you do with your parents or your children.

34. I am going to dictate through my chosen people, just laws based on love and respect, 144,000 spirits have been prepared; some are in spirit, others who are in matter, I am going to disperse them throughout the world, so that when that hour comes, they will be overflowing with inspiration and I will speak through their mouth, and my word will multiply.

35. Elijah prepares the way for everyone and as I tell you in the Second Time, How close Elijah is to you and you have not recognized him! Whenever my Kingdom has drawn near to men, he has prepared hearts; so he has been with you at this time.

36. Work in silence, without showing off, do not want to distinguish yourselves from others, go unnoticed, but carry in your heart a great love for humanity, protect it and help it, make your heart like an ark and in it make room for the sick, sinners, those who have been hungry and thirsty for justice; point out spirituality to everyone as a goal for their salvation, they will follow me, but the proud, once again will not hear me at this time; after, trials, events will speak of all my manifestations, some will convert, while others will remain with their heart closed to the divine message.

37. I bless all those who hold positions; rulers, teachers, judges, enlighten yourselves and fulfill your mission.

38. Come and hear me, what does it matter that you hear my word through imperfect men both morally and spiritually? If you think that at this time I chose the least appropriate means for my communication, you are mistaken; if you think that this way of manifesting myself to man is not an advanced way, you judge lightly.

39. Does it not give you an idea of the evolution that your spirit has reached, the fact of using your consciousness and your understanding to speak to humanity?

40. In some way the time of spiritual communication had to begin and that form has been the one you have had since 1866, and that will have to end in 1950, to give rise to spirit-to-Spirit communication.

41. My manifestation through the spokespersons is intended by. I am going to be a passenger, a brief stage of preparation that will serve this people as a norm, a law and a

Love one another!

principle, to testify and extend this truth, and announce to the world the presence of the Third Time.

42. Just as my manifestation by the human understanding was destined to be fleeting like lightning, it was also foreseen that a few multitudes would be called to witness this revelation and to receive this message.

43. On the other hand, spirit-to-Spirit communication will reach the entire human race, without time limitation, because that way of seeking me, of receiving me, of praying, of listening to me and feeling me, will belong to eternity.

44. How great is the responsibility of this people who have listened to my word and stored up my teachings! I tell you that before the world takes the step towards spirituality, it will have to know what I revealed to you in this stage of preparation, in which I spoke to you through the lips of my spokespersons and made you write my word so that later you could study it.

45. Prepare yourselves, O beloved people, so that you may come to harmonize with your Lord, see that I am fulfilling my part. I am preparing everything; the Spiritual World, forming the largest and most powerful army, supports my works and fulfills my designs, and I want you to form a people of enlightened men, of faithful witnesses of my word, of sowers of spiritual light, whose work serves to awaken, bear witness and alert the world.

46. The Sixth Seal has been untied and has shown part of its content to you, the precursors of spirituality on Earth; but he will continue to pour out his light on all men, even if this word that you are hearing today has already ceased.

47. What will the Sixth Seal reveal to the humanity of the future? Very great revelations, if you think that he made you heirs of a wealth of wisdom.

48. The Sixth Seal is open and no one will be able to close it or prevent its light from reaching the spirits, just as no one can stop the passage of time or prevent the light of the King star from reaching your world.

49. The book of Knowledge that was sealed for a long time, while your spirit was preparing to be able to penetrate it, I have opened it, it has been unleashed by the love of your Master, the Lamb, his light is shining brightly without many on Earth realizing it.

50. Soon the intuitive, the inspired, the sensitive of spirit will arise, testifying in the nations what they see with the spirit, what they feel, what they hear and receive. I tell you once again that my people are not reduced to those who have listened to me through these

Love one another!

spokesmen, but that I have sent my servants to various parts of the earth to prepare the roads and to clear the fields where the sowers will later arrive.

51. I strengthen you and bless you, for your journey is painful, your path bristling with thorns. Mockery, ridicule, slander and impiety follow them everywhere; but they, intuitive and inspired, know that they have been sent by Me and are willing to reach the end of the road in fulfillment of their mission.

52. Pray for those brothers of yours whom you do not know, but who are struggling to fulfill their mission of preparing the way for you. They have not had in the world the divine incentive of this word that you have heard so much, and it has been necessary that they come to sacrifice many comforts of the world in order to receive spiritually the inspiration that guides them.

53. You have listened to every lesson a thousand times, what justification can you find if you do not fulfill my Doctrine? No. What opposition or rebellion could you show in the face of pain, if he came to punish your faults? But do not forget that I have taught you to purify yourselves by love, regenerating yourselves in the service of one another, so that you may avoid purification through pain.

54. Some believe my word to be harsh and harsh, being impregnated with loving justice, is that they have not known how to be alone with their conscience nor have they ever wanted to judge themselves out of pride.

55. When you see the result of your disobediences, of your profanations, of your vanity and lack of charity and you are drinking a cup of bitterness, completely opposite to the one that I came to offer you, it will be when you exclaim convinced: Was there truth and justice in the Master's claim?

56. I have entrusted to you a unification of all the multitudes, which form your people and you have not done it, defying my justice. I have been patient and I have given you time to carry out this command and so far you have not risen. Do you want, then, that it is my justice that awakens you, that purifies you and unites you? Let it be so, beloved people, the day and the hour you do not know, but it will come, because I will not leave you to testify my truth with a heart full of impurities.

57. Neither shall the evil writings remain as a testimony, for he who is mixed with falsehood and imperfections will go to the fire. What is stained or unclean does not come to Me, nor do I send it to my children; first you would zealously clean the seed and then you will go to sow it.

Love one another!

58. My word on this day is not a cup of bitterness, it is a source of crystalline waters where you can wash your heart and give greater clarity and light to your spirit.

59. Take these words with love, meditate on them and then you will feel stronger to continue on this journey.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 285

1. My peace be on men of good will. Verily I say to you, whoever bears this peace in his spirit will feel my presence.
2. In this time of teachings you have felt my peace in your trials, you have had comfort in your sufferings, proving yourselves in this way, that whoever accepts his destiny with good will. He may stumble, but he will not fall.
3. Sometimes you say to me: "Lord, why don't you touch us like other peoples, being us as ungrateful and disobedient as our brothers can be? And I tell you: it is that I am giving you time for your preparation. Do you think that if the war was threatening you, you would be listening to me and you could meditate on my word? Understand how precious is the time I have entrusted to you and the responsibility you have to take advantage of it in your spiritual preparation.
4. To invest this time well in your spiritual benefit and that of your brothers, you need a frequent examination, listening to the voice of your conscience, through which you can discover everything that you should examine yourselves and at the same time understand the best way to apply my Doctrine to the different acts of your life.
5. Does the situation humanity is going through really hurt you? Does your heart feel the pain of nations that are torn apart by war? So do merit for them, pray and send them peace with your thoughts.
6. Now it seems to you that it is misfortune that looms over the world, to which I tell you that what you often look at as misfortune, is a good.
7. Pain, misery, death itself will come as a blessing to the doors of many beings who lived without restraint and sinned without limit.
8. Ah, if you understood how the pain that comes to touch the skin, is a balm and a relief for the spirit! Because while matter had health and well-being, the spirit was often dragged into the abyss, or felt imprisoned within a life full of pleasures and unleashed passions, but empty of light for the spirit. Until pain came, as a force more powerful than human passions, to stop man in his blind race, making the spirit free, blessing the pain and recognizing that there is no wiser justice than that of God.
9. Some soon come to this understanding, thereby avoiding many sufferings, others are hard and late to understand, going so far as to blaspheme and deny, thereby increasing their cup of bitterness.

Love one another!

10. Pray for all, people, do not shirk your responsibility, arguing that you do not pray for the nations that suffer, because in that pain they are purifying themselves. Certainly this pain purifies them, but understand that your prayers and your thoughts help them to accept with love their cup of bitterness, so that they understand the meaning that their pain encloses and so that the purpose of amendment and the inspiration that moves them to fraternity springs from their spirit.
11. If you pray well, I will make your spirit detach and reach them as a lark of peace, as a messenger of health and light.
12. Your heart will not be able to be puffed up by these triumphs, because he will know nothing about the works that you spiritually do.
13. Only I will know about those works, those that will be recorded one by one, in the book of your merits, the one that is imprinted in the conscience.
14. You are close to great events. Not a single day will pass without some event, some test or some sign shaking humanity. It will be the incessant voice of my justice, calling men to turn their thoughts to Me, but all those who in those days of trial awaken to intuition, meditate, and conclude attributing these trials to divine justice, will be filled with my light, so that they do not return to the spiritual lethargy in which they lived.
15. My justice has come, humanity, it comes to humble the pride of man, to make him understand how small he is in his evil and in his materialism.
16. Yes, people, I come to bring down man in his false greatness, because I want him to see my light and rise up, so that he may become great in truth, because I want you full of light, of elevation, of goodness, of power and wisdom.
17. My voice is heard again just as the prophets announced it from the earliest times and as I revealed it to my disciples.
18. This is the time when I promised you my return in spirit in which you will come to feel my presence inside and outside of you, and in which you will learn to communicate with me, from spirit to Spirit.
19. I am forming a people who, although poor in appearance, among them there are neither outcasts, nor wretches, nor weak in spirit. To each one I am revealing his gifts so that he may rise up on the path, satisfied to be my disciple and to be able to be useful to his fellow men.
20. My new people will be prophets, counselors, teachers, doctors of the spirit.

Love one another!

21. My word reaches these hearts like a breeze that fans the flame of their faith, because I want to see them always burning like lamps.
22. My word in the Second Time, as well as my works, opened the way of Heaven to men, and in this time I have brought you new lessons. Have you not heard the voice of the spiritual world? Have you not felt the approach of that world which you thought so distant and so uncertain?
23. Look with what light and with what love your spiritual brothers and sisters have shown themselves to you.
24. You do not know exactly the place from which those spirits of light come, those guardian angels and guardians of peace; but you are sure that they come from higher abodes.
25. That's right, humanity, they come from higher abodes and worlds than yours to help you walk ascending towards perfection. In the same way they help those who live in other valleys and who are also in need of higher knowledge.
26. If someone judges my Doctrine that I speak to you in these lessons bad, I tell him in truth that he does not know what he says, nor does he know the Divine Teacher, do you not guess the divine plan of forming with everyone a single family?
27. I am making these revelations to you, so that you will begin to worry about your future, just as on Earth you have worried so long about your material betterment.
28. Listen to the voice of the spiritual world, because it is the testimony of the incessant activity of the spirit, working, purifying himself, repairing his faults, fulfilling missions; in a word: approaching his Father.
29. Understand that in this Third Time, the stage of the Holy Spirit, it was natural for Him to come and speak to you about the spiritual life.
30. Because only this Doctrine will be able to save humanity from the raging and stormy sea of passions, interests, hatreds, arrogance and petty ambitions of men. My word comes as a saving boat to rescue the shipwrecked who have capsized in the sea of passions.
31. Disciples: To you I entrust my word, feel me in the essence of it. Tomorrow these spokesmen will disappear, their positions will be transformed and only my word will be written in the books that the Golden Pens have formed by my will.
32. Disciples: Whoever recognizes my word through this manifestation must also recognize that it is time to begin the restoration of all that the wickedness of men has destroyed.

Love one another!

33. If all those called would come to the Lord's table, where the delicacy that nourishes the spirit is served, it would be complete but not all the guests have arrived.

34. It is the condition of man not to know how to reciprocate the benefits of God and that is why you have seen many of your brothers snub you when you make the call to them.

35. But I tell you that these few who sit at my table and who persist in listening to Me in order to learn from Me, will be the ones who will make known to the multitudes the greatness of my word, the meaning of this Doctrine that calls men to the reconstruction of a world that has reached its end, to make way for a more luminous and elevated one.

36. In order that you may obtain a purer word and manifestation through these spokespersons, I have advised you spirituality and simplicity, because then the sweet and substantial word springs from their lips like fruit in season.

37. Those who have not realized that the simplicity of the form is where the truth and the light of my word shines the most, and they are looking for external manifestations with which to impress the senses of the multitudes, I tell them that in the acts and practices that you have within my Doctrine, only the truth should prevail.

38. It is no longer the time when you feed your spirit with mysteries, although those mysteries have for you the attraction of the unknown.

39. Why do you want to impress with external manifestations that your brothers do not understand? Why are you teaching seemingly supernatural acts, but in reality devoid of light and truth? Is not the essence that overflows my word enough, or is it not wonderful that I speak through your mouths?

40. How materialistic many of you are! But you must convince yourselves that everything that you add to my manifestation, so simple and simple because it is Mine, will only be like a coarse and rude veil that prevents your brothers from contemplating the truth.

41. Before you begin to fulfill any of the positions that this Work offers you, meditate deeply on what I have taught you and on what you are going to do, so that you will not do anything that is contrary to my Law.

42. How many of those who believe themselves to be obedient disciples, without realizing it, are rebels to my will and how many believing themselves to be apostles of Spiritualism, by their works are the first to deny it, therefore, they are enemies of the Doctrine they are preaching.

Love one another!

43. What is expected of spiritually evolved man? Mastery over himself is expected, the manifestation of his powers and gifts, Understand that the intelligence of man will have to be greater and therefore, they will find themselves more able to understand the Work of God. As for the spirit, it cannot remain inactive, its longing for evolution is like an instinct that leads it to elevation, to the continuous effort to perfect itself in the paths traced by the divine laws.

44. Disciples: I am telling you again to seek spirituality along the paths of simplicity and purity, to put aside your hopes of being touched in your senses by what you call supernatural, because if you are convinced that you are on the path of truth, believe what you are hearing from Me and understand that I am teaching you to feel in a subtle way and to discard unnecessary complications.

45. Those who fail to satisfy themselves with what my word manifests and expresses, it is because their materiality expects extraordinary events to believe in my manifestation, expects to see fire rain from Heaven or the seas open to let their abysses see and then say. "The judgment of God has come on earth" but I ask you: Why are you horrified by these events? Do you pretend that they are the only ones who can manifest the justice and power of God, when you should feel and contemplate His presence in what manifests peace and love?

46. Is it necessary, then, that my departure at this time is to terrorize humanity so that it testifies that it is a divine event?

47. May the proof that I was with you be the light of hope for a better future; may it be a trembling of humanity, a flash of faith that makes it contemplate, in the midst of its turmoil, the light of a new dawn.

48. I would like you to seek in everything the interpretation of divine goodness, because in everything you will find it; moreover, if you are still young to discover that divine love that is spiritual, look at the Nature that surrounds you and that at every step speaks to you of the Creator's love for his children. If you sometimes see that this Nature treats you with rigor, know that she is also a creature subject to evolution and perfection like you, and that, as she rises up that scale of perfection that exists on the path of all creatures, she will be able to be the shelter of beings ever greater in intelligence and spiritual elevation.

49. Let my word be written so that the man of tomorrow may see as a prophecy what I have now told you.

Love one another!

50. People: if you want to advance, leave the laziness that is in you; if you want to be great, apply my maxims to your works; if you want to know yourself, analyze yourself through my word.

51. Understand how much you need my word that pours love, wisdom, advice and help, but at the same time you felt responsible for what I give you, because you are not the only ones in need in the world, there are many who have been hungry and thirsty for these teachings and you should think about preparing to go to them with the message of my love.

52. Hurry your cup with patience, truly I tell you that in its bitterness you will find the light for your spirit. Pain will make you listen to the voice of conscience, although I must tell you that this burden that you have carried, that pain that you have drunk and those tears that have poured into your eyes, are not precisely the path of life traced with my footprint and with my Law, that path of love that you travel is the path of atonement and purification that your spirit has to travel to reach the path of true life, where only love, serve and work for the good.

53. Have knowledge of all this, so that you may know that in order to truly serve me, you must first go through purification until there is nothing left of what you have done wrong. Your example will serve so that future generations will find a prepared path and will not get lost among the heathlands or get injured on the pebbles of the path.

54. To you, spiritualists, I entrust the task of breaking down that barrier that humanity has erected between God and her, a barrier of false faith, of apparent belief in the eternal, of materialities and superfluous cults.

55. I charge you, my people, to overthrow from its pedestal the golden calf that men have not ceased to worship, although they believe themselves far from idolatry and paganism.

56. Moreover, I tell you that in your struggle you should not use force, violence or hurtful words. Your weapons should be the word of light that reveals the truth, the works of charity that envelop the sufferer in an outpouring of comfort, the strength that emanates from your prayers and your thoughts.

57. When you have destroyed the obstacles that have been separating man from the spiritual path, you will then see the beginning of very great transformations in human life. These transformations will take place in the spiritual order, in the moral order, in that of science, in that of institutions, in your ways of governing yourselves.

58. The footprint of this people in the Third Time, no one will be able to erase, because in their works will be the strength of my truth.

Love one another!

59. Do you see what the pain purifies you for? Your path is mapped out, your mission has been defined by Me.

60. I have torn from your heart the death that you were carrying, I have filled you with life.

61. That death was in you, because the faith and hope in your spirit were extinguished, because you lacked the light of knowledge. Before you I have raised up a tree of life, the fruits of which, full of essential heavenly flavor and sweetness, are lavishly shed over the multitudes, to take away from them their spiritual neediness.

62. In your heart I am building a temple where my presence will be clearly perceived, where the echo of my voice will be clearly heard and where light and peace will spring up for all humanity.

63. In the First Time I inspired you with the foundations of that great sanctuary of the spirit; in the time when I was as a Teacher among men, I taught you how to raise the high walls and now I am revealing to you in what way you should conclude that work that, once finished, is worthy of the presence of your Father.

64. Could you tell me, what is the essence of each of these three lessons, on which I have inspired you for the construction of the temple of the Holy Spirit? Yes, people, blessed are you, because you all inwardly answer my question and approach the truth. The foundations of the sanctuary were those that the Law of the First Time taught, the high walls were the love and charity that the Messiah brought to men in his Doctrine. The domes, the columns and the altar with which this work was to be built, are the wisdom, the spirituality, the elevation that at this time my Spirit, in his message of light, has inspired you.

65. That temple built by Me in three ages, is the one of which I spoke before the unbelievers, when pointing to the temple in Jerusalem, I said to them: Destroy that temple and in three days I will raise it up.

66. My temple will soon be completed, while of that of Jerusalem, not even its foundations remain, just as there will not be a stone upon stone of any temple that has not been built on the foundations of my Law, of love and spirituality.

67. Look how great is the splendor of this era, look at the light of a new time in which all the prophecies given by Me and those I announced to you through my prophets are being fulfilled.

Love one another!

68. How many paths have you traveled looking for the truth to get to Me! Neither the sciences nor the philosophies responded to your call and after your search you end up understanding that this truth lies in Me and part of Me towards all beings.

69. I have enlightened man so that he may live his true life and know the blessed destiny that I have indicated to him, he is the only creature made in my image and likeness, and therefore, the closest to Me, because he possesses a breath of my spirit and for this he is qualified to do works similar to mine.

70. You possess the will and the free will so that you conduct yourselves intelligently, obeying the voice of conscience that is my own voice and through it you know what is lawful, what you should take and discard what is improper, what does not belong to you. But I have noticed that from the first days of your life on Earth you are inclined towards materialism and you begin to be unaware of your spiritual mission, which is the main reason for your existence.

71. From the beginning I left you my precepts that lead to peace and spiritual happiness, and later, in Jesus I manifested my love to you.

72. I did not speak to you at that time as a stern judge, but as a Father, and you did not understand this infinite love that understands and forgives everything, that love that is patience, generosity, that wants only the good, and pours it out in all his creatures. If you want to call yourselves worthily my children, love, because you are formed by this divine love that created everything, to offer it to you, and then you will understand your destiny to love, to protect and bless just like your father, and after your fulfillment you will return to Me to form one spirit with me.

73. From the earliest times I taught you to love me in spirit and told you that nothing could represent me in this world but the virtuous man. I did not teach you a rite or material worship and I only told you: When you want to make communion with your Father, raise your spirit, seek the height and from there all the gifts and benefits that you request will come to you.

74. I told you at that time not to be afraid of death because it does not exist; in my creation everything lives, grows and is perfected. Bodily death is only the end of a stage that the spirit goes through, to return to its original state and then follow its path of evolution. Believe, have faith and you will live forever. Today more than ever you need to put on faith, because you are going through an era of trials and difficulties. The elements that are to purify man are untied, and they will not rest until they reduce him to reason, goodness and justice.

Love one another!

75. You, get rid of pride and let humility and simplicity flourish, so that you can accept all the trials that are to come; understand that it is necessary for you to pass through that crucible so that you recover your purity. Today that you have one more lesson and you know that you are no longer in childhood or in spiritual adolescence, but that you have maturity, you will be able to understand my words from other times and those that I am giving you in this one.

76. Do not pretend to know my intimate designs, because you cannot penetrate there; just know that I am all presence and power, that my Spirit fills the Universe and at the same time dwells in every spirit and that I love you all and grant what is necessary for your life, so that this light may give you hope and confidence in the future.

77. All that you suffer and hope for I know and I feel your pain, I just tell you to use that strength that I have given you and your trials will be benign.

78. You who have been chosen to receive this message, you must watch and prepare yourselves because after 1950 you will have to bring this news that he has returned to you, to all your brothers. And if you see chaos unleashed and everywhere you hear cries of pain, think that just as the fields are plowed, the human heart has to prepare to receive the seed.

79. I have granted you as a privilege at this time the presence of spiritual beings of great elevation and experience. Not only my Spirit communicated with man through my ray, but also the spiritual world, has come to your aid, thus fulfilling a very high mission. How much they have achieved with their presence on this Earth the love and charity of those beings unknown to many, and how they have brought this world closer to the one in which they inhabit, to make a covenant and elevate you along the path of virtue!

80. You who have been called as an instrument for their communication, serve them with love and prepare yourselves, because you are the vessels that are receiving the word that pours out their spirit; only in this way will you be able to boast of possessing the truth that I and the spiritual world have brought for humanity.

81. The truth that you have sought so much, I am making it known to you in this simple and humble word. I am offering you this truth, which is nothing but love, in abundance, so that you may always possess it and share it with your brothers and sisters. Feel it, carry it jealously in your spirit, because it is the divine essence with which you will feed eternally.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 286

1. My divine light vibrates everywhere, it hurts that you look for me there you will find my presence.
2. I am the Father who works so that harmony may reign among all his children, both among those who inhabit the Earth and those who dwell in other worlds.
3. The spiritual harmony between all beings will reveal great knowledge to you, will provide you with the spirit-to-Spirit communication that will shorten distances, bring the absent closer and erase borders and limits.
4. I want you to achieve peace, which is the greatest reward you can aspire to on Earth.
5. Disciples: Do not go to deviate from the path traced or to alter in any way my teachings, because then you will not be able to achieve that spiritual harmony or discover everything that I reserve for your elevation.
6. Make yourselves worthy of the revelations of my Arcanum, making merits with works of love, charity, nobility.
7. Let the spirit guide the mind and not the mind guided only by an ambitious heart of human greatness, which governs your life. Think that if you want to be guided by what your brain orders, you will exhaust it and you will not be able to go beyond where its scarce forces allow it. I tell you that if you long to know why you have been inspired to do good and your heart and your understanding are guided by the spirit and then you will be amazed at the power of your Father.
8. If men, instead of searching with so much eagerness and with so little respect, would question me with love and humility, with how much simplicity and ease they will receive the answer of their Father, by revealing to them the knowledge they request from him.
9. When you question me or ask me, do not make an effort to try to explain your problem clearly to me, nor do you try to search your mind for the best constructed phrases; it is enough for Me that your spirit detaches itself from the world at that moment and that I leave the heart and the understanding clean, so that they can receive my inspiration. What good will it do for you to say very beautiful words to me if you are not able to feel my presence inside you?
10. I know everything and you don't have to explain anything to me, so that I can understand you.

Love one another!

11. You ask me what prayer consists of and I tell you: In allowing your spirit to rise freely to the Father, in giving yourself with full confidence and faith in that act; in receiving in the heart and in the mind the sensations collected by the spirit; in accepting with true humility the will of the Father, the one who prays in this way, enjoys my presence at any moment of his life and never feels needy.
12. I have approached men a lot through the times, but it is time for men to look for Me and come to Me. They can do this because their spiritual evolution has put them in a position to achieve true communication with their Father.
13. Resurrection Time is this Third Time, the spirits seemed dead and the bodies their graves; but the Master has arrived before them, whose word of life spoke to them saying: "Go out, and rise up to the light, to freedom". He who, by opening his eyes to the truth, knows how to raise his life, his deeds and his feelings in love for his brothers, will stop looking at this world as a desert or valley of tears and atonement, because he will begin to feel the delight of true peace that serenity gives. That state of elevation in this life will be a reflection of the peace and the perfect light that the spirit will enjoy in better homes, where I myself will receive him to provide him with a lodging worthy of his merits.
14. On this day of thanksgiving you come to commemorate the date on which Elias, manifesting himself through Roque Rojas, reminded you that the return of the Divine Master was near and invited you to prayer and regeneration.
15. Moses led his people to the foothills of Mount Sinai, where he made them enter into prayer, vigil and purification to wait for the presence of the Lord, their Lord.
16. Moses was the initiator of spirituality, the forerunner of Jehovah, the lawgiver. That day when he came down from the mountain with the tablets of the Law, was remembered by the people of Israel, as you do now, commemorating the day when it was revealed to you through Roque Rojas, that the Testament of Moses, the legacy of Jesus and the message of Elijah, would form a single book: "The Book of Truth and Life".
17. If Moses prepared the hearts of his people to receive the Lord and now Elijah woke you up to hear the voice of the Divine Spirit, when I was with you on earth, it was also Elijah who reincarnated in John called the Baptist, the one who exhorted the multitudes to penance and prayer, announcing to them that, "The Kingdom of Heaven is approaching men", because in the Doctrine that I brought to you and in my teaching, there was the presence of the Father and the light of Heaven.
18. Christ is the manifestation of the perfect, in him you can look at the eternal Law, you can find infinite love and admire absolute wisdom.

Love one another!

19. Jesus came to explain with his life the Law that Israel received from Moses and announced to you that later the Comforter would come to clarify and explain everything that Christ taught and that was not properly interpreted.

20. Christ, he embraces all ages, his presence is in all times, because he is the Eternal Word.

21. Elijah is the forerunner, the explainer of the mysteries, he is the key that opens the door for you to penetrate deep, he is the spiritual liberator, who was sent at the time of the consummation of the spirituality of men initiated by Moses.

22. Blessed are you, people, who remember with joy the dawn of the Third Era and dedicate this day for its commemoration, More than a tradition, let this day be for you a day of meditation, study, recollection, in which you can feel the presence of that divine balance that weighs and records all your works along the path traveled.

23. From what you hear from Me and meditate on this day, you will be able to form a wealth of knowledge, and when the time of your struggle comes, you will not lack arguments or reasons to explain what are the firm and eternal bases, on which this Doctrine that you have called "Spiritualism" has been raised.

24. You are contemplating the dawn of the Third Time, in which spiritual clarity shines brightly, transforming your life.

25. The beginning of this new time will be signified by its great struggles, by its intense sufferings, by its confusions and its struggles, but all this will only be at the beginning, later peace will be made, and as a consequence of peace, the development of the spirit will come, who will manifest his advancement in his works brimming with faith, love, spirituality.

26. Many of you come crying after you have cursed the pain. I forgive your mistakes, taking into account that they come from your ignorance.

27. Calm your heart and clear your understanding so that you understand what I am going to tell you, little children of life: when you feel that pain penetrates your heart again, isolate yourself for a few moments from what surrounds you and stay alone. There, in the privacy of your bedchamber, converse with your spirit, take your pain and scrutinize it as when you take an object in your hand to study it. So examine your grief, see where it comes from and why it has come; listen to the voice of your conscience and truly I tell you that from that meditation you will extract a treasure of light and peace for your heart.

Love one another!

28. The light will tell you the way to take away the pain and the peace will give you the strength to wait for the test to pass.

29. You will see how when you turn your thoughts to Me to pray, you will say to me: "Master, forgive me, injustice does not exist in my destiny, I am the one who is unjust to myself".

30. This is a teaching that you must always keep in mind, disciples, recognizing that this is the way in which you can raise reason to the height of consciousness, because it is only consciousness that knows the reality of the spirit and human reality.

31. I am teaching you to study yourselves in order to know yourselves; to find in the essence of your being, through meditation and prayer, the great lessons of life.

32. Today many curse the pain, but tomorrow they will bless it as a teacher who taught them high and beautiful lessons.

33. I would like it to always be the love of the Master that teaches you the way and the purpose of life; but you have preferred that it be pain that teaches you. You will pass from that bitter teacher to receiving the lessons of the one who teaches you with sweetness.

34. If for the moment you cannot get rid of your pain, take him with patience; do not waste his teachings, love him, because he has come to purify your stains and to make you great in faith, virtue and patience.

35. If you believe in my word, you must believe in the lesson in which I told you: "The leaf of the tree does not move without the will of God", then you will also be able to believe that the wisdom of God has arranged everything well and that there can be no suffering that does not leave in man a wise lesson.

36. Analyze, beloved people, so that you will stop going from stumble to stumble and the events of the future will not find you plunged into lethargy.

37. It is time that you stop living on assumptions and half-truths, so that you rise to the world of reality, and although your feet rest on the dust of a world of tears and pain, your spirit inhabits a kingdom of peace.

38. To you, the people who hear me, I say that you should be happy if you compare your situation and your life with that of those nations that are bleeding to death under the fratricidal war.

39. You have affections, you do not lack bread, you do not lack a roof, you have the sustenance of my word, and you are not satisfied. And, those who do not have bread, who lack everything and do not listen to my word, who do not have the consolation of hearing

Love one another!

my phrases that are hope and balm, that strengthen and nourish, are more resigned than you.

40. Learn to bless your pain the same as if it were your joys. Bless everything.

41. Do I not bless the whole of humanity, without distinguishing anyone? There, under that mantle of blessing, the good and the meek, the proud and the criminals are wrapped in the same way. Why don't you imitate me? Are you disgusted by the actions of others? Do not forget that you are part of humanity, that you must love and forgive it, but not reject it, because it would be as much as if you felt disgust for yourselves. All that you see in your fellow men you have to a greater or lesser degree. That is why I want you to learn to analyze your interior, so that you know your spiritual and moral face. So you will know how to judge yourself and you will have the right to notice others.

42. Do not go out to look for flaws in your brothers, with which you have enough.

43. Do not be offended if I speak to you like this, understand that my chairs are not for the righteous or for saints, I would speak to them in a very different way. I come to give you my Redemptive Doctrine to save sinners and I give it through sinful lips.

44. I come to save you, humanity, because even the air you breathe is sick, but I say to this Land that has been a dwelling and shelter for my children, that if they have defiled it with their faults, they will purify even the last sin.

45. See how humanity needs a great teaching in order to triumph over all the trials that afflict it. This is the great time announced by prophets and contemplated by seers, in which the pain of men would reach the maximum and in which the mercy of the Father would overflow his light on men. The time that marks the end of evil and the beginning of good on earth.

46. Oh, people! When will you be ready to bring the balm and the message of peace to those who suffer? I have not yet discovered true charity in your heart, you still judge each other at every step, because you do not love each other.

47. Don't you think that if I wanted to, I could point out to each of you his shortcomings? But I also tell you, I would cease to be your Teacher if I betrayed you in that way. But if the one who sees everything, the one who truly knows you, the one who knows your thoughts, does not judge you before others, nor does he betray you publicly, why are there those who insist on hurting hearts, destroying lives and judging other people's lives?

48. Today you are my little ones, more truly I tell you that I will not call you disciples or dedicate you to my Work, until you are unable to make your fellow human beings suffer

Love one another!

and instead, you feel the impulse to relieve all pain. When will you feel in your heart the pain of those who suffer, so that it may be your words and your deeds that wipe away their tears? You are still small for charity. Your mercy is not great, nor is your forgiveness.

49. If you come to take pity on a paralytic abandoned in the stream and you feel it your duty to take him to your house, you first investigate his life, because you say that you do not know who he is. Are you the ones who have listened tirelessly to my lectures? Then you will keep in mind that I, without looking at your stains, have only sought your wounds to heal them with my love. If you aspire to be one of my sowers, you need to know and possess the strength that goodness has; the power that charity contains and the miracles that the heart operates just by feeling or sharing the suffering of others.

50. Beloved disciples: the teaching that you are receiving from Me has been defined for you from lesson to lesson, this light began to manifest in flashes in the year of 1866; but now, in the last days of my communication, it is no longer flashes that come to you, but the light in fullness. In 1950 my word will cease to manifest itself in this form, but the lesson will continue, because it will be later when you delve into my Work, when you discover the divine essence of which I have told you so much and delight in its flavor.

51. I not only want you to testify that you heard me, but that you become my prophets and mark with your fulfillment a time of spirituality; thus, on your footprints of love and goodwill, the generations of the future will come, treading with a firm plant on a certain path.

52. You will find thistles in your path and you will find more stumbles and thorns; but your charity will turn them away from the path so that the multitudes of tomorrow will find the path clean.

53. You know that in all times, the good, the light, the truth, have encountered obstacles in the heart of humanity, however trust in Me, I have told you many times that darkness will not prevail, because it will be the light that triumphs.

54. Humanity is being purified, its cup of bitterness will wash it from its stains so that it will come out clean from its atonement, because the spiritual Kingdom of peace and justice is approaching men.

55. Do you not see how little by little the bonds of fanaticism and idolatry that bind men are being untied? I have come to set you free. Then my light will come in the form of a word to men, and you will see how, being so humble and simple, it will shake them, and

Love one another!

how, being so sweet, it will have the power to move the hearts of rock, to make them well the crystalline water of repentance, forgiveness and love.

56. Do not weep, disciples, you will still listen to me for a few more days, a few more drops of the honey that my word pours will still fall on your bitterness, in the meantime, prepare yourselves so that after my departure you can feel my presence.

57. It is the time of meditation, in which you must pray and watch to be attentive to the voice of your God.

58. Sometimes you ask me. Lord, who will be able to awaken all humanity so that it may lift up its spirit to You and feel your presence? And I say to you: Do not be afraid, my Spirit is already touching her so that she wakes up. You cannot realize my works, that is why you have not discovered that awakening that only I contemplate.

59. Everyone is waiting for the light of a new day, the dawn of peace that will be the beginning of a better era. The oppressed are waiting for the day of their liberation, the sick are waiting for a balm that will restore health, strength and joy to them.

60. Blessed are those who know how to wait until the last moment, because they will be given more than what they have lost, I bless that wait, because it is proof of their faith in Me.

61. Now you do not understand many of my words, but the moment will come when the light will be made in your understanding and you will understand the meaning of each of my teachings.

62. My apostles in the Second Time did not understand many of my words the instant they heard them; however, after my departure, when they devoted themselves to study and meditation, they felt how the divine light became in their minds, looking with the utmost clarity at everything that until then had been an impenetrable mystery.

63. So far, when listening to me, you have analyzed my word superficially and what have you found in it? Consolation, balm, caress. Then, when your sores and wounds have been healed and instead of looking to Me for balm for your pains, seek wisdom to comfort your fellow human beings, you will have begun to penetrate the meaning of my teachings.

64. I see that you are praying for the world and I gather the intercession from your heart, the day will come when you will not only pray for those peoples, but also visit them to bring them the sweet message of my word.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 287

1. The voice of my Spirit, echoing in your consciousness, is like the ringing of a bell that invites humanity to meditation,
2. The book of spiritual wisdom waits open for the great multitudes, the great caravans to arrive before it to quench their thirst for light.
3. Taste, taste of my word, whose essence exudes sweetness, wisdom, balm and peace.
4. I come to tell man that he is a stranger to himself because he has not penetrated into his intimacy, because he does not know his secret, because he ignores his essence. Moreover, I want to teach him at this time the content of the Book that for so long had remained closed to him, and in which are kept all the mysteries that from the Second Time I promised to come to clarify with the light of my Spirit.
5. Now it will be when you truly know each other and penetrate into the intimacy of your spirit, then you will be able to say that you begin to know who you are.
6. Man will come to know his origin, his destiny, his mission, his gifts, and all that infinite and eternal life that vibrates around him; he will no longer be able to offend his fellow man, he will no longer be able to attempt against the existence of his brothers, nor will he dare to desecrate anything that surrounds him, because he will have come to understand that everything is sacred. He will come to know what is enclosed and hidden in his spirit and then it will be as soon as he has a clear idea and a deep faith that if the spirit is wonderful, the dwelling that his Father has destined for him in eternity must also be wonderful.
7. You ask me why I did not reveal everything to you from the beginning in order to avoid stumbles, mistakes and falls; and I tell you: you could not have understood my revelations being devoid of spiritual evolution and development. Then the knowledge of my Law was sufficient for you, as the straight path that would lead you to the source of inexhaustible wisdom and eternal revelation. I have been teaching My wisdom over time, over the ages, since being so great, you could not know it in an instant.
8. I possess all the means so that none of my children will be left without the inheritance of my wisdom, since I am the life, the power and the justice. Your spirit came from Me, just as all the dwellings and bodies you need for your spiritual transit and perfection come from Me.

Love one another!

9. Man may fall and sink into darkness and therefore feel alienated from Me, he may believe that when he dies everything is over for him; on the other hand, for Me no one dies, no one is lost.

10. How many there are who in the world passed away as perverse beings and today are full of light! How many who have left as their mark the stain of their sins, their vices and their crimes, have already reached purification!

11. You ask me: Why is the path of the spirit so long and so full of trials? Because the happiness that he will have to enjoy in the perfect Kingdom that awaits him is very great and he must achieve with his merits.

12. The first men, those who were the fathers of humanity, retained for a time the impression that their spirit brought from the spiritual valley, an impression of bliss, peace and delight that was in them while the passions of matter and also the struggle for subsistence did not arise in their life. But I must tell you that the spirit of those men, having come from a mansion of light, was not from the highest abodes, from those to which only by merit you will be able to reach. However, the state of innocence, peace, well-being and health that those spirits preserved in their first steps, was like a time of light, unforgettable, whose testimony they transmitted 'to their children and they to their descendants.

13. The materialized mind of men, confusing the true meaning of that testimony, came to believe that the paradise in which the first men lived was an earthly paradise, without understanding that it was a spiritual state of those creatures.

14. Perchance do you foresee the spiritual abode from which you left to come to Earth? "No, Master, you tell me, we sensed nothing or remembered."

15. Yes, people, it has been so long since you moved away from purity and innocence, that you do not even imagine that existence of peace, that state of well-being; but, now that you are prepared to hear the voice of conscience and receive its revelations from them, you have at your fingertips the path that leads to the Kingdom promised to those who rise to Me; it is not that paradise of peace from which the first departed, but the infinite world of the spirit, the world of wisdom, the paradise of true spiritual bliss, the heaven of love and perfection.

16. If to go from one continent to another of the Earth, you have to cross high and low mountains, by seas, by towns, cities and countries, until you reach the goal of your journey, think that to reach that promised land, you will have to travel a lot, so that in the long transit you will gather experience, knowledge, development and evolution of the

Love one another!

spirit. That will be the fruit of the tree of life, which you will finally taste, after having struggled and cried a lot to reach it.

17. Come before the Master, disciples. Sheep: Draw near to your shepherd.

18. The Master is one, the disciples are many, but my teaching, being one, is for all.

19. I come to seek you with infinite love. I have placed so much grace and so many gifts in your spirit, that I am not willing to lose any of my children. You are part of my Spirit, you are something of my being. Is it wrong that I am looking for you with so much eagerness and so much love?

20. Whenever I come down to give you my word, I find you last among the many, they are the ones who ask me the most in their hearts, but I please them by always answering their questions. Today, the last ones ask me what is the purpose of my new coming, to which I answer that the purpose is to enable man to return to his original purity by himself.

21. If in the beginning it was granted to him to pursue the knowledge of life and he was given the free will to act, now, when his spirit can shine as never before in the light of his conscience, and his experience is very great, he hears again the sweet but righteous voice of that Father who told him: "Grow, multiply and lord it over the Earth" and now he says to him: "Return to Me, with your merits".

22. With merits, effort and sacrifices, man will have to return to paradise, from which he left to know many mysteries, to become a worthy son of God in struggle, in pain, in work, in evolution, paradise to which he will have to return to never leave it again.

23. Understand that, in order for this humanity to reach a true knowledge about that return to the pure and the elevated, there will be struggle, upheavals and disturbances in the minds and in the spirit of men. My Doctrine, clear, sweet and persuasive, will show the world the luminous path of return, and, one after another, men will come to Me, but no longer burdened under the weight of the burden of sin, but looking to the heights, with faith in their hearts and a cross of love on their shoulders.

24. The door will be open, and my Spirit, full of love, ready to embrace him in his divine bosom, from which that spirit will never part.

25. Humanity: If it were only instinct that guided all the acts of your life, your Father would not have revealed his Law to you, nor would he have had to come as Redeemer to save you; but you do not depend on your instinct, higher forces govern your actions, and those forces are in the spirit.

Love one another!

26. The spirit enjoys the gift of free will, a means by which he must make merits in order to be saved.

27. Who guides, orients or advises the spirit, during its free journey, to distinguish the lawful from the unlawful and therefore not to get lost? Consciousness.

28. Consciousness is the divine spark, it is a higher light; and it is a force to help man not to sin. What merit would there be in man if conscience had material force to compel him to remain in the good? I want you to know that the merit consists in listening to that voice, in persuading yourself that she never lies or makes mistakes in what she advises and in faithfully obeying her dictates. As you will be able to understand, in order to hear that voice clearly, preparation and concentration on oneself are required. Who practices this obedience in the present times? Answer yourselves.

29. Consciousness has always manifested itself in man; but humanity has not reached the necessary development to guide its whole life by that light. He has had need of laws, teachings, precepts, religions and councils.

30. When men come to penetrate into communion with his spirit, and instead of seeking the spiritual outwardly, they seek it within, they will be able to listen to the soft, persuasive, wise and just voice that was always vibrating in them without being listened to, and they will understand that in consciousness is the presence of God, that it is the true means by which man must communicate with his Father and Creator.

31. The first step towards the regeneration of men, so that they reach a state of spiritual elevation, is charity. Charity to the spirit, charity to the body, charity to fellow men. Moreover, I must tell you that this feeling has not been properly interpreted. Charity is a name that you give to certain actions that you carry out, which in most cases, do not carry in their background piety or a true intention to alleviate a need.

32. Your human feelings are still far from being a reality, that is why you must always keep in mind the words and works of Jesus in the world, as the living and true example of charity.

33. What will become of a spirit when he has covered true charity with forms that contain only hypocrisy? Your awakening will be very painful the day you manage to penetrate into communion with your conscience and listen to that righteous and inexorable voice.

34. How do you want peoples to be reconciled, governments to be unified and wars to cease, if men are deaf to every voice that comes from conscience?

Love one another!

35. How easy it will be for humans to understand each other when they penetrate into meditation and listen to the voice of their higher reason, the voice of that judge whom they do not want to hear, because they know that he orders them to do the exact opposite of what they are doing.

36. I can tell you that if you have not been willing to listen to the dictates of your conscience, neither have you been obedient and meek to practice my doctrine. You recognize it in theory, but you do not put it into practice, you recognize it as divine essence, you say that Christ was very great and that his teaching is perfect; but no one wants to be great like the Master, no one wants to reach Him, truly imitating Him, and you should know that I came, not only so that you would know that I am great, but also so that all of you would be great.

37. Man wants to be saved by not knowing his spiritual nature and that cannot be.

38. What good is it for many to believe in a life after this, if they do not employ their existence in making merits for eternity? All his faith is concretized in knowing that after death, his spirit will go to the afterlife and waits for the last moment to make up for all the lost time and erase all its stains with an act of contrition.

39. Sad mistake, because mistakes can only be repaired with works that require having obeyed the claims of conscience, and time to repair all the sins committed; and as for repentance in those who are about to leave for the spiritual, I tell you that there are few who at that hour mourn for the evils they have caused and that their concern is rather the fear of punishment, sentence or condemnation as they imagine it.

40. Do you really need a doctrine that speaks widely to you, prepares you and opens your eyes to the light, as I do through my word?

41. See how necessary it is that you spread this message to all the places of the earth. With this, you will be doing with your brothers a true work of charity,

42. Erase from men the erroneous impression that spiritual doctrines have been formed based on ignorance, trickery and deception. Present my Doctrine in all its purity and majesty so that it will erase the ignorance, fanaticism and hardness that do not allow humanity to think about its spiritual Self, which has been deprived of all freedom of action.

43. You are running away from the spiritual and do not think that you will soon be spirit; but it is not always your ignorance that is to blame, but those who guide you.

Love one another!

44. They have inverted your sense of essential values, to the point of believing that the truth is in the opposite of the truth.

45. Do you not sometimes take material objects as if they were divine? Do you not grant eternity to passing goods? You think you have understood Christ and you don't even know Him.

46. Have I come to give you proofs of greatness by using the riches or powers of the earth for this? Jesus came without material riches, he appeared in the world in the most absolute poverty, He was great in terms of his works, his word, his doctrine; but never in terms of his superficial appearance.

47. Why should he take the goods of the earth, if these were created by the Father for human creatures? What could I need from this Nature when it is she who nourishes Me?

48. I came to show you the beauty of a life superior to the human one, to inspire you with lofty works, to teach you the word that lavishes love, to announce to you the unknown happiness, that which awaits the spirit who has been able to climb the mountain of sacrifice, of faith and of love.

49. All this you must recognize in my Teaching, so that at last you will understand that it is your works that will bring your spirit closer to true happiness.

50. When the first lesson has been understood and then executed, it will yield a pleasant fruit, which will stimulate you to take the next step.

51. Today a new stage is opening up to the world in which man will seek greater freedom for his thought, in which he will strive to break the chains of slavery that his spirit has dragged down. It is the time when you will see the peoples crossing the barriers of fanaticism in search of spiritual sustenance and true light, and I tell you that anyone who for a moment came to experience the happiness of feeling free to meditate, to search and practice, will never voluntarily return to his captivity, because his eyes have already contemplated the light, and his spirit was ecstatic at the divine revelations.

52. People: Before the wars end in the world, my Law of love will touch all the spirits, although today you cannot know in what way.

53. This message of spiritual light will also come, but it will be when you are strong. No one dares to say that this Work is the truth if he is not convinced of it, because no one will believe you; but if your faith is absolute and your conviction true, no one will prevent you from bringing the Good News to all hearts.

Love one another!

54. Humanity: You have always sensed the existence of invisible beings who wander through space, who-sometimes they approach you, who surround you and thinking that they may be suffering spirits, you have tried to do something for them. The intention has been good, but you have always lacked the knowledge to make that charity effective. Until now, you have not known the true way to make light in troubled beings or prisoners of remorse.

55. You have offered them ceremonies and material gifts and, although you have managed to calm their hearts, they have received nothing, because the world no longer belongs to them, it no longer reaches them. These beings are looking for spiritual charity, comfort, love, understanding, but how can we offer them spiritual help? My word also comes to enlighten you on how to give charity to those whom you do not even contemplate.

56. If you really want to do good to your spiritual brothers and sisters by getting rid of their bad influences at the same time, you should pray for them, with heartfelt prayer, full of piety, and high thoughts. If you feel that in your human life they manifest themselves in some way, present to them good examples and good works, so that in them they may take light for their spirit. Let them see you heal the sick, let them see you forgive those who have offended them, let them see noble ideas shine in your mind, let them hear only good words on your lips.

57. What missions will you have to fulfill with them and they with you? What debts have you contracted with each other? You do not know it, but in truth I tell you that it is not chance that puts them in step with men, there is always a reason for them to approach their brothers.

58. It will be very pleasant for your spirit to be received by them upon your arrival in the spiritual valley, receiving signs of gratitude for the charity you gave them and it will be great your joy to see them flooded with light; but how painful it will be to meet that legion of beings, darkened by confusion and to know that they expected a charity from you and you did not give it to them. Meditating on this responsibility, are you willing to put into practice the knowledge that I give you in this lesson? See that in it I am not authorizing you to materialize those beings in any way, on the contrary, I inspire you the way to lead them towards spirituality by offering them the example of a virtuous and clean life and to remove from them their confusion and darkness through your prayers, whose thoughts and ideas make light in their understandings.

59. Jacob, revealed to you with his dream the existence of the spiritual ladder by which beings ascended and descended without ceasing. Who has understood its content? Who

Love one another!

has solved his mystery? There, in the sense of that figure contemplated by the patriarch, is the evolution of spirits, the incessant reincarnation of spiritual creatures in men, the restitution and atonement of beings, the communication of God with man and the communication of spirit to Spirit.

60. It is necessary that you know this message so that you may give a just interpretation to the revelations of the past times.

61. Look how many stages have to pass over the spirits for them to get to the bottom of my teachings.

PEACE BE UPON YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 288

1. I descend to your heart, for he is my sanctuary. My word comes to prepare you for the journey that you will have to undertake. This preparation is spiritual and is in accordance with the mission that you are going to carry out.
2. In the First time, when the people were already ready to leave the Egypt of their captivity and their trials, to go after the desert to the Promised Land, he foresaw and prepared everything. He had the staff, the sandal and the saddlebag ready, so that nothing was missing on the walk.
3. In the same way, you must now warn yourselves and prepare yourselves, so that nothing will be missing on the journey.
4. But do not forget that that people not only provided themselves with food for the long journey, but also remembered to pray, to do penance to purify themselves and to form the purpose of always remaining united, forming one family. If you want to know why that people, despite their many trials and vicissitudes, managed to penetrate the Land of promise, I tell you that it was because of their faith, their prayer and their union.
5. That spiritual seed is among you. Why shouldn't you take that example as a norm to reach the new goal?
6. You well know that it is not the desert of sand that awaits you, but humanity; it is not a land on the beam of this world that you will seek, but the homeland of the spirit, which is beyond the human.
7. Truly I tell you, Israel will arise again to be like a torch in the midst of humanity.
8. I am awakening you to know that you are my children, that you are part of that people of peace, light and spirituality.
9. Let your heart feel everything that affects or afflicts humanity. Pray for the peace of all, make your thoughts shine in the minds of others, I bless in advance those who fulfill their mission of loving and serving their brothers.
10. I want your presence in the world to be to give peace, to console, to attract blessings on your brothers.
11. Now you are still infants before my Teaching and you are cowed by the struggle when you contemplate how pain, vice, misery, selfishness has spread. In those moments, when your conscience demands fulfillment, work and spiritual activity from you, and when your heart timidly asks: "What should I do in the face of so much confusion?" Why do

Love one another!

you fear and why do you doubt, people? Look at how my word prepares you, how life gives you practical lessons at every step, and also how struggle and trials give you the indispensable courage for the day that is approaching.

12. I am not sending you to perform a mission for which you are not sufficiently qualified. I will continue to teach you and when you are strong, I will tell you: take up the cross and follow in my footsteps. In the meantime, if you can only pray, pray for your brothers and sisters; if you know how to heal the sick, bring them comfort; if you have the desire to improve your morals, do it; but do something for the benefit of your spirit, which will serve as a preparation for when the moment comes to affirm the step on the way and take up the cross.

13. Now, that you are not yet consecrated to your spiritual mission, but that you have the desire to do something for the benefit of your fellow men, I advise you to pray, so that you may come to know the virtue and the power that prayer has, and acquire this light before your struggle begins.

14. He who is inspired by prayer is invincible in trials and does wonders before his brothers.

15. I want this people, widely doctinated by Me, to come to practice the perfect prayer, the one that puts them in communication with the spiritual kingdom, so that later they teach their brothers to pray, explaining them clearly and showing them how much experience they have gathered on their way.

16. Why imprison your thought within the earthly orb, when it has a world of light beyond the material? Why subject the spirit to human life, if he has an infinite space beyond your gaze and your mind?

17. Those worlds of thought and of the spirit are virgin, since you did not want to reach them, because you did not know how to pray.

18. Thought and spirit, united in prayer, create in man a force superior to all human strength.

19. In prayer the weak is strengthened, the coward is clothed with courage, the ignorant is enlightened, the clumsy is cleared.

20. The spirit, when he has managed to harmonize with the mind to achieve true prayer, becomes an invisible soldier, who, momentarily turning away from what touches his being, moves to other places, frees himself from the influence of matter and gives himself

Love one another!

up to his struggle to do good, to conjure evils and dangers, to bring a flash of light, a drop of balm or a breath of peace to those in need.

21. For all that I tell you, understand how much you will be able to do with the spirit and with the mind in the midst of the chaos that has enveloped this humanity. You are in a world of mixed thoughts and ideas, where passions throb for materialism and spirits sail through darkness.

22. Only the one who, through prayer, has learned to rise in thought and spirit to the regions of light, to the abodes of peace, will be able to penetrate the world of strife, where all human passions are reflected, without being defeated and leaving instead something of benefit for those who have needed the light of the spirit.

23. Prepare yourselves, beloved disciples, and I will allow you to penetrate into that world of pain and misery. There, your spirit will arrive as my emissary making light.

24. If from this world you can look and know all this, why wait to be in spirit? Do not wait for the days and times to pass by without contributing to the advancement and liberation of your spirit. Do what's on your side and I'll do the rest.

25. I am power, therefore, one of your thoughts, one of your prayers I can transform it into something tangible and visible before your brothers.

26. Is it true that in order to work in this way, you will actually carry an angel of peace at the bottom of your being? And what would this people be if all of them prepared and united with true harmony and fraternity in this spiritual struggle? It would be an army that would fight to achieve the salvation of humanity.

27. Verily I tell you that if you were already united in spirit, in thought and in intention, your prayer alone would suffice to stop the nations that are preparing the hour to launch themselves against each other; you would destroy hatreds, you would be an obstacle to all the evil projects of your brothers, you would be like an invisible sword overcoming the strong, and like a shield defending the weak. Humanity, faced with these revealing tests of a higher power, would stop for a moment to meditate and this meditation would avoid many of the great touches and tests that through Nature and its elements will have to receive.

28. The sacred Tree of Science will shake before the fury of the hurricane and will drop its fruits on humanity. But who has loosed the chains of those elements, but men? .It is good that the first beings have known pain, in order to awaken to reality, to be born in the light of consciousness and to conform to a Law; but the evolved, conscious and developed man of this time, why dare he desecrate the Tree of Life?

Love one another!

29. The life of the first beings was wrapped up in that parable that reveals to you how man lost the paradise of innocence in which he lived and how he renounced a life of contemplation and peace, for a world of struggle, work, evolution and merits: All this was within what it should be, within the plans of the Creator. That renunciation was necessary so that the spirit would awaken to the voice of his conscience that is divine light inside man and he would begin his path making merits, ascending from the lowest plane to the highest, destined to the spirit by the Creator;

30. It is so true that everything was planned for when man took his first step in the struggle for life, for the evolution and elevation of his being, that from the first moment, since the first needs appeared in his path, he had before him a world, a Nature, a life within his reach, like a beautiful, inciting and sweet fruit, but whose content would give him infinite lessons of wisdom, love and justice.

31. How much shade and how much fruit the tree of Life and of Science has given to man! Why then, now that there is an evolved humanity in the world, does it seem blind by provoking the very elements that have given it life, and shaking the tree that has never denied it the fruit of wisdom? I will tell you why: It is that man has ceased to pray and, ceasing to pray, has forgotten what corresponds to the life of the spirit. Once consecrated to life on Earth, his greatest ideal, his greatest ambition has been to be powerful, rich, wise, absolute lord, and all this has dragged him into the abyss, because he has gone after an ephemeral glory.

32. I want you to have longings, to be ambitious, to dream of being great, strong and wise, but of the eternal goods of the spirit, because to achieve those goods requires all the virtues such as charity, humility, forgiveness, patience, nobility; in a word: love. And all the virtues elevate, purify and perfect the spirit. In this small world, in this passing abode, man, in order to be great, powerful, rich or wise, has had to be selfish, false, vindictive, cruel, indifferent, inhuman and proud, and all this has had to lead him to the opposite extreme, of what is truth, love, peace, true wisdom and justice.

33. What will happen when men realize that their inordinate love for the world and their worship of the earthly has led them to painful failure? They will try to find the lost way, to search for the principles and laws from which they had departed and in that search, doctrines will be created, precepts will be advised, philosophies, ideas and theories will arise. All this will be the beginning of a new and great battle, no longer promoted by petty ambitions of terrestrial power. It will no longer be fratricidal weapons that follow lives, destroying homes or spilling human blood; the combat will be different, because then the great religions will fight against the new doctrines and the new religions.

Love one another!

34. Who will win in this battle? No religion will be victorious in that contest, just as in this fratricidal war that you are suffering today, no people will be triumphant.

35. My justice will prevail over the war to obtain material predominance and later, over that new battle to achieve the imposition of some doctrine or some religion, my truth will prevail.

36. The only and supreme truth will shine like the light of lightning on a stormy night and everyone, from the place where he is, will contemplate that divine radiance.

37. In the meantime, you, people, will have time to advance along the paths, manifesting yourselves at the step of your brothers as messengers, precursors and prophets of the heavenly light.

38. While some clear the roads of obstacles, others will sow the spiritual seed and others will fight for my message to reach the ends of the earth.

39. Sometimes your presence and your word will increase the confusion of men; but once this seed is sown, sooner or later it will germinate, because having divine origin, it cannot die as the seed of the earth dies if it is not cultivated.

40. There will be no redeemers or judges among you, but through you, I will be able to redeem and judge. You will pass through the roads and enter the regions as servants of your Father, as disciples.

41. If you truly come to practice humility and charity, your works, your words and your thoughts, despite their simplicity, "will touch the spirit of those who have lacked the truth in some way.

42. In your path you will find those who, claiming to represent me, do not prove it with their works; you will discover the impotence in men of science considered wise; you will convince yourselves of the absence of justice among judges and the false greatness of the powerful. All this and much more your eyes will see; but in spite of this, you will judge nothing because that is not your mission.

43. My charity will take you there so that your heart, sincerely moved by human miseries and weaknesses, overflows like balm the love that I have placed in your spirit.

44. If you see that other brothers of yours are teaching the name and the word of Christ, do not despise them, because it was written that my New Coming would take place when the word that I brought to you at that Second Time had spread throughout the whole earth. And I tell you that there are still places in the world to receive that message. How

Love one another!

could these peoples understand this essentially spiritual Doctrine, without having received the divine seed of love that the Redeemer tells you in his word and in his blood?

45. My message will reach everyone and you will all reach Me. I have everything prepared for the times to come and my will will be done in everyone, because I am the owner of the spirits, of the worlds, of the races and of the peoples.

46. A world of spirits is just waiting for the time to come and inhabit this valley. They are beings of light who will not disdain to come to incarnate in the bosom of the backward peoples, because their mission will be precisely that of awakening those who sleep.

47. When these great legions of spirits of light are found inhabiting the Earth, disseminated and distributed by the wisdom of the Father, the rapprochement between men will begin to be noticed, the desire for understanding, harmony and peace. It will be seen how a people joins other peoples, as an indication of the universal unification that all my children will have to reach

48. Who will be able to change my plans or make me fail in what I have arranged? Everything within the human has its limit, therefore I tell you that you are already reaching the limit of the misuse that you have made of the gift of free will.

49. The dizzying career of man has brought him quickly to that end, and justice he himself will do through the fruit of his own works.

50. Who among those who have listened to me and who therefore knows the plans of the Lord can be troubled or confused by what is happening daily in the world? And who, who has heard me, will be able to remain indifferent, inactive or mute in the midst of a world in need of spiritual guidance, which is the same as saying of higher morality?

51. My justice and my love are stronger than the wickedness of men, so I tell you that my will will be done over everyone.

52. When peace among men is about to be made and humanity returns to understand the value of prayer and vigil, you will know that I am the Tree of Life on whose branches, extended to infinity, you will be able to see the arms of the master, open as on that cross, where he poured all his blood for you, engraving in the consciences those words that said "I am Life, he who comes to Me will never die".

53. You are the seed with which I will form the new people of Israel, the people who will give shade to the world and bring it fruits of spiritual life.

54. You are still very clumsy and timid, your faith is scarce and your knowledge reduced, proof of this is that so far no patriarchs have emerged whose virtue, zeal in my Law and

Love one another!

goodness, give life to a people, like those righteous and upright men who gave shape and name and Israel in its earliest times. Remember Abraham, a guide who managed to make all the congregations one family; Moses, who with his faith, his strength and his love, knew how to unite the Israelite tribes into one people.

55. The gift of clairvoyance has been poured out among you and yet the voice of your prophets is barely heard, because it is still very weak and insecure.

56. In order for Me to speak to you in this way and so that I may expect from you works that may remain as an example for future generations, I have first made you travel the path of evolution by providing you with the means to be able to develop, sending you to Earth one time after another to gather experience that is light and to accustom you in trials, which are spiritual elevation.

57. Do any of you believe that your present existence is the first one that lives on Earth? No, people, if it were so, I would not have looked for you in this Third Time.

58. Your present life is one more of the spiritual development trips that you have made to this world. I forgive your doubt because it is not of the spirit, but comes from matter.

59. You will be the poorest among humanity, you may be considered among the rude and ignorant; your work will not have transcended until now, your worship will be something indefinite; but already judged spiritually by Me, I tell you again that I had some reason to choose you for my manifestation and my revelations.

60. With the chisel of my word I am shaping your spirit, your heart and your understanding, giving you enough knowledge so that your confidence in yourselves becomes great, knowing who you are, who you come from, what you have been sent into the world for and what your goal is.

61. I have spoken to you about knowledge and confidence so that you place yourselves in the right term that is the one that your conscience teaches you, because although you should not believe yourself inferior, confusing humility with lack of confidence in yourselves, you should not believe yourself superior to anyone, because vanity, pride and arrogance are not typical of spirits of light, but of spirits who have dazzled themselves before the light.

62. You already know, then, that you are travelers and that on this occasion you had the joy of receiving my message and of being the transmitters, the interpreters and spokespersons of my communication.

Love one another!

63. No uncertainty or doubt regarding your spiritual mission can attack you; everything is said, everything is traced as a path full of clarity, you only need to strengthen yourselves in prayer and in the practice of my teaching so that you fully penetrate the path that the patriarchs, the guides, the prophets, the disciples, the apostles, the true witnesses of God have traveled.

64. From all the points of the Earth I will raise up the children of this spiritualist people, because I repeat to you that this people has no race or human origin, it is a spiritual legion, whose number is continually being renewed; so that there will always be those in the world who receive from spirit to Spirit my inspiration.

65. Physically you will not be able to discover those who are members of this people; only by their spirituality and the development of their gifts and attributes will you be able to recognize them.

66. What is the essential mission of this people, emissary of the Lord? To free humanity from all slavery, whether of the spirit or of thought; to remind it of the Law, to remind it of the divine promises, to admonish it in its errors, to exhort it to the good, to lead it to the Promised Land, which is the kingdom of love, wisdom and peace, where all beings, all peoples and all worlds, will come to form a single family: "The family of God".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 289

1. Humanity: How little you do on your part to come to live in peace!
2. I can tell you that most men have religions and that despite all of them teaching fraternity, no one lives according to the teaching they have received, no one puts into practice the laws, precepts and maxims that have been written on their conscience. There are those who, in order not to submit to any religious creed, have left their thoughts free, believing themselves to be outside of precepts and laws; but that cannot be, because through their observations, their sciences and definitions, they have come to know that in everything and everywhere there is manifested a power, a harmony, a law and a wise, just and loving Doctrine, from which no one will be able to flee.
3. This humanity, after living in disunity for so many centuries, after all the painful and bitter experiences it has had, is able to understand that the union between all peoples, the harmony between all men, will not be able to be based on material interests, nor take strength in earthly values. At last he will understand that only the high spirit can be the firm foundation, the unshakable stone on which the peace of men rests.
4. If all peoples in one way or another divide, wage war and judge each other, this means that none of them comply with what God and His Law have taught them and, therefore, they are out of the truth.
5. Truth is respect for everything, because everything is sacred, it is love, it is harmony, it is charity, it is the law that governs conscience.
6. To perfect the spirit, it is necessary to go beyond simple human duties and even above religions, to reach the source where they all abound and look face to face with the truth.
7. The one who manages to reach the top of the mountain and contemplates that splendor, when he descends to continue living with his brothers, has to be more forgiving, more understanding and more charitable in his judgments. This is an element ready to harmonize and unite everyone.
8. Meditate and you will understand that the unification you need is spiritual, which you will achieve when you rise above your passions and your fanaticisms.
9. How can you create peace when everyone is proclaiming his own as the only true and fighting at the same time that of others, as false?
10. Fanaticism is darkness, it is blindness, it is ignorance and its fruits can never be of light.

Love one another!

11. You are approaching the great test, through which you will all awaken to reality.
12. Your heart asks me why I often speak to you of trials and great events, and I tell you that you are at the gates of a time of bitterness, and it is better to be forewarned, watching and praying, than sleeping in your lethargy.
13. There are those who are never satisfied with what I speak; if I present to you in my word the times of peace and prosperity that belong to the future, you judge my prophecy to be impossible to fulfill, and if I speak to you of the times of trials and bitterness, you believe that they are simple threats to reduce you to fulfillment through fear.
14. Those who receive my word in this way are the ones who sail on the sea of doubt; because whoever has faith in this message, always analyzes it with the noble intention of extracting some utility from it.
15. Disciples: In that Second Time, three years were enough to deliver my message to humanity and in the end, as you all know, I sealed the message with my sacrifice. Truly I tell you that that sacrifice was not an offering to the Father, Who does not need blood offerings, but to humanity, which did need a proof of love of such magnitude.
16. And or I taught you to love one another; but not only as humans, but also as spirits, with eternal love. I came to open for you the path that leads from this world to the spiritual Realm that you were looking at behind a dense veil of mystery. My Doctrine, from its first word to the last, was the preparation that I came to give you for when I came in Spirit, just as I announced it to you to open the Arcanum again, untie the sealed book, and make you penetrate the light of spiritual knowledge.
17. The life of the spirit, which exists beyond your material world, could not and should not be a mystery to man. The Father, contemplating your need to know, began his lesson through the gift of revelation and inspiration, manifesting himself in infinite forms. Moreover, that lesson began since the first man existed and has not ceased until the present.
18. If you believe that up to now I have come to reveal something of the spiritual life to you, you are in grave error, because I say to you again: The divine teaching began when the first man was born, and I am not exaggerating if I tell you that my lesson began with the formation of spirits, before the world was.
19. Do you think that the past teachings were intended to reveal to you only human lessons? For this you were given the gift of science. Or peradventure do you think that the commandments of the first times and the Doctrine that I brought you in the Second, were only to teach you to live in the world? Look for the essence of those inspirations

Love one another!

and you will find that the purpose was to show you the way that leads to eternal life, to the immortality of the spirit.

20. I have called "Spiritualism" the revelation that tells you about the life of the spirit, that teaches you to communicate directly, with your Father, and elevates you above material life.

21. Truly I tell you that Spiritualism is not new, nor does it belong to this time, but it has been a revelation that has been unfolding, in accordance with the spiritual evolution of humanity.

22. If Spiritualism is the Doctrine that I am giving you, which teaches you the perfect love for God and for your fellow men, and offers you the way that leads to perfection, Spiritualism was also what the Law of God taught you in the First Time and the word of Christ in the Second Time.

23. This revelation has seemed new to you, because I have brought you lessons that you did not know, you have been dazzled by so much wisdom, but this is because you are approaching the fullness of time in which the spirit of man will achieve his liberation, his elevation and his predominance over matter.

24. Let no one say, then, that the spiritual life was a mystery before I came in this Third Time to clarify it with my new revelations, I repeat to you that throughout the ages, many teachings were given to you although you did not know how to understand them.

25. It is only now that men begin to be interested in discovering and deciphering how much the revelations of past times contain in order to relate them to the events of the present.

26. Disciples: You already know then that when you say "Spiritualism," you are talking about the spiritual revelation that your God has made to you throughout the ages.

27. On tiptoe, like a thief, I have penetrated among you surprising your dream.

28. At all times, upon my arrival, I have found humanity sleeping. A few hearts, like weak lamps, have been the ones that have been awake, waiting for me.

29. People: It is enough that you meditate a little on your past, so that you may obtain the fruit of experience and then try not to fall into mistakes and ingratitude again.

30. If I were to ask you what happened to that page that I wrote with my blood in the Second Half, you would have to be silent, because your conscience will tell you that you have never lived the Doctrine that Jesus taught, that his words, like leaves detached from

Love one another!

the Tree of Life, you have let the winds take them away, instead of it being your heart that picked them up.

31. Verily I say to you, you have already penetrated into that era which I announced as that of "The Consummation of the times." It was one of judgment, of restitution and restoration.

32. By the mouth of the prophets of ancient times I announced this Era to you and by the lips of these spokesmen, new prophets of my word, I have come to speak to you and to fulfill many of those predictions.

33. My word is so clear, you will understand me. Your conscience, which was not heard before, today is enveloping your entire being, ready to bend the impulses of the flesh.

34. My new apostolate will penetrate the saving boat, from where he will stretch out his hand to rescue the shipwrecked, in the sea of human passions,

35. I have chosen you to begin to form my people, but there are designs that for now you cannot know. I only tell you that there is a light in your spirit that allows you to discover, among so many paths, the true one, hence the responsibility of the children of light, before humanity. Understand why in every lesson I ask you to rise, to climb to the top of the mountain, because only by reaching that height, you will be able to contemplate what is happening in the world, listen to the incessant lament of humanity and feel its immense bitterness.

36. Whoever does not feel the pain of his fellow man will not be able to relieve it, disciples. That is why I want you to meditate on your fellow human beings in your prayers, because these are the moments when your spirit can collect many tears, causing the heart to awaken to piety, understanding, charity and tenderness.

37. My people need elevation because they do not yet make the pain of humanity their own; they cry, but they cry for themselves, for their needs, for their afflictions.

38. Why do you remain cold before my word? Am I offering you an unknown kingdom? Behold, the kingdom of which I am now speaking to you is the same one that I promised you in the Second Time.

39. Think that these are the last lessons that you are listening to and that you must keep in the innermost depths of your heart, so that you may continue to hear the sonorous echo of my word after the time of this communication and preserve its essence.

40. If for an instant you uncork the veil that prevents your mind from knowing your past, in truth I tell you that you would fall prostrate before my presence, overwhelmed with

Love one another!

repentance before your ingratitude, disobedience, infidelities and lack of faith in my Work; but the merit is in developing intuition, in listening to conscience; in developing the being that vibrates in you and that is called: "Spirit",

41. When you are free of matter, you begin to dwell in the spiritual valley, that veil that prevented you from looking into the past, will fall from your eyes and you will see everything with clear clarity, you will remember everything and you will understand it, but I tell you again that the merit for your spirit consists in having faith and not expecting to see or touch in order to believe.

42. Think, analyze these words spiritually, because in them you will find my inexorable, but always loving justice manifested.

43. I am the Shepherd who gives freedom to his flock, but up to a certain limit, not letting his sheep jump the forbidden fence, behind which is pain.

44. I keep you, I take care of you and I bring you back to the fold.

45. You have had one opportunity after another, and in this you can understand my infinite love for you, because I have given you and granted your being the opportunity to repair mistakes, purify and perfect your spirit, instead of punishing or condemning you eternally as you used to think before.

46. Who who knows these lessons and has faith that they contain a truth, would dare to depart from his mission in the world, knowing that by doing so he is preparing an even harsher restitution for his spirit? For while it is true that my justice offers you new opportunities to erase stains and repair mistakes, it is also true that at each opportunity the number of trials increases, and that the labors and sufferings are more intense every time, as the mistakes committed were more intense.

47. Your duty, not to mention punishment, will be to repair, restore, restore and pay off to the last amount. No one, neither your Heavenly Father, nor your brothers on Earth or in the spiritual valley, will do what only you should do, although I must tell you that I will always come to your call, that when you look lonely or abandoned, you will feel my presence and that the spiritual world will always come to help you, with the weight of your cross.

48. My Divine Ray becomes a word among you, but its light spreads in the Universe.

49. Rest, humanity, I have granted you a truce every seven days so that you pray and take strength meditating on, my Law.

Love one another!

50. Here I am, visiting you all without distinguishing you by religions. I am the Divine Doctor of bodies and spirits, I seek the sick to pour out my consolation on them.

51. My voice descends on all humanity, although in truth I tell you that few are those who know how to listen to it.

52. It is my Doctrine that comes to teach you to prepare yourselves to listen in infinity to the voice of the Lord, through the communication of Spirit to spirit.

53. People who hear my word humanized: Know that it is you who will carry this message throughout the world, causing men to destroy the chains of fanaticism and materiality, which have prevented them from rising up and contemplating my light. No matter that when you arrive before your brothers my communication through the human understanding has ceased, my essence will flow from your heart converted into a word of wisdom and a balm, as the best testimony of my truth.

54. Your mission will be to teach, opening paths to spirituality, putting your brothers in contact with eternal life, bringing them closer to the truth.

55. Disciples: Learn to lift yourselves up so that later you may teach what it means to let go of materiality, of the superfluous and useless, so that you may teach how to cross the dense clouds of darkness and find the divine light that is the sustenance and life of the spirit.

56. On that elevation is the struggle announced as the Great Battle in which all of you will participate, even the weak, the ignorant and the dead, because from that test you will all come out enlightened and clean.

57. My Kingdom is coming, but I want to reign over the living and not the dead, I want to be loved, understood and obeyed as befits a true king.

58. Now the struggle is in its fullness; men have challenged my strength and my justice, they have incessantly wanted to measure their weapons with mine and I have accepted the challenge, because I love them. I must fight against their sin in order to overcome it, because by overcoming them I will have saved them from their perturbation.

59. In the struggle deities will collapse, minds will be confused, bodies will bend as reeds bend before the fury of the hurricane; but in the end, the purified spirit will arise and full of light, he will not die, it is impossible that in combat he dies, because I have told you that I am life, that I am the Father and God of the living and not of the dead.

Love one another!

60. Only one door will remain open for the salvation of men: that of spirituality, he who wants to be saved will have to leave his pride, his false greatness, his low passions, his selfishness.

61. Very, beloved will be the chalice that men will have to drink in the great battle, however, I tell you: Blessed are those who drink from that chalice and, once purified, leave the Earth, because when they return in other bodies to this world, their message will be of light, peace and wisdom.

62. The lament that is heard from the inhabitants of this planet is very great. The oppressed and those who dream of peace, expect that from the men called great, those lights of harmony and freedom will arise, to which I tell you that those hearts that live waiting for Me would better rise in prayer to Me, because freedom and peace only I can give it. I tell you again that as long as men do not know the origin, the essence and the purpose of their destiny, or that knowing it, they do not believe in that truth that they carry in themselves, they will not be able to have peace, because they will not be able to love each other as true brothers in God.

63. Hard, very hard is the humanity of this time, increasingly insensitive to the spiritual. Hear my word, it is like a chisel that patiently comes to polish your heart and yet from listening to it so often, see how insensitive you are. I will persevere with you until I utter the last word that this message contains. That, when I cease speaking to you, you may find in all that my word has revealed to you, a true and perfect Doctrine.

64. Come and drink from this fountain, O people, for I have taken you as seed to cause generations to sprout up from you to love me.

65. Verily I tell you that spirituality will also be inherited, for which you should take care to transmit to your children purity and sensitivity for the spiritual; they will thank you, because you knew how to have charity, giving them a healthy body of passions, a clear mind, a sensitive heart and a spirit awake to the call of their conscience.

66. You are all invited to be part of God's people! It is a lie that some are children of this people and others are not! You all have one origin: God. I invite you all to be part of his hosts, I want to see you all among his ranks. My people are the son of light, the apostle of peace, the heir of my wisdom, in their bosom all my children fit.

67. Disciples, listen to me without fatigue, so that it may not weigh you down at the moment of my departure that you have not heeded my call.

Love one another!

68. I want that hour to find you praying, full of anointing, love and gratitude. Thus, in that atmosphere of spirituality, recollection and understanding, you will let my communication end between you by thanking your Father for the teachings he gave you.

69. My voice will resonate in your conscience and make you feel deep sadness; but it will not be the voice of a dying person who speaks to you, but that of a Father who sends you to fulfill a delicate task and is waiting for your return to hold you with love. I tell you everything, this, so that there will be no mourning in your heart when my word ceases. Remember that all those who in the Second Time mourned for the death of the Master, were soon surprised to see him ascending gloriously, full of life and light, because his dwelling was not among the dead,

70. I will only let you cry on the last day of my communication, if your tears are of remorse at the lost time and the missed lessons.

71. Who, of those who have listened to my word in the Third Time, is unaware that the last day of 1950 is the moment marked by the Father's will for this communication to cease? No one, because in all these precincts and in innumerable ways I have made it known to you.

72. It is not that the divine and the spiritual are subject to material time, nor that the evolution of your spirit is measured by the clock or the calendar; it is that, being in matter and being small to experience the completion of a spiritual stage or the arrival of a new era, I have to humanize and materialize to a certain limit the spiritual to put it within your reach.

73. Now I ask you, disciples, do you wish to feel my presence spiritually and intensely after my departure? The condition will be that you are fraternally united, if this is not the case, you will not be able to perceive my presence, nor enjoy the strength that emanates from that spiritual sensation.

74. Do you want to receive spiritually the answer to everything that you could not understand at this time? Be careful and you will be able to hear my answer.

75. There will come moments of solitude and silence, that will be for you to rise in prayer to Me, but there will be moments when you will have the feeling of not having found Me and it will be for you to rise even more; however, if despite this, you still do not perceive the presence of my Spirit, wait, do not fear, because it is the test for your faith and for your spirituality. Persevere, because at the least expected moment I will arrive, vibrant as a ray of light to settle in your mind and in your heart saying to you: "Blessed are you, because you trusted that the master cannot miss any call".

Love one another!

76. Fortitude, faith and patience will be virtues that must always be in you, because the time of the struggle of ideas, of the war of creeds and of the spiritual battle is approaching and it is better that you have strengthened yourselves in practice and in experience and not only in the knowledge of my Doctrine.

77. People: My lecture is over, stay for a few moments in the spiritual valley, and from it send your thoughts to all the peoples of the Earth, where your brothers struggle, suffer and also hope for salvation.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 290

1. God is light, love, justice, everyone who manifests these attributes in his life, will be representing and honoring his Lord.
2. Everyone, from the smallest and humblest to the highest, should know what justice, love and wisdom are. You are all obliged to understand that the Divine Law is immutable, so that you may love it without asking it to change your destiny.
3. Know that if your Father, the Creator, never alters one of His laws, you have not the slightest right to do so.
4. Your spirit is happy, because now it has managed to evolve, because every time it comes to Earth to incarnate, it brings a knowledge of past lives and the light it receives in the spiritual valley, is experience, is a beacon that illuminates its path of evolution.
5. The knowledge of life is the true science, it is the eternal light of the spirit and all that accumulated experience is science that you are acquiring.
6. In the end, the only treasure that the spirit preserves will be the knowledge acquired in the struggle, so I tell you that this light, which is your inheritance, you should not waste it on superfluous works, only on what is good, high and noble. A similarity of this that I tell you, you can find it in the currency of the world, which well applied is blessing and instead, squandered, only brings evils.
7. You must also learn not to despair when purification passes slowly, because it is then that many of the virtues of the spirit become acrisolate in the heart, it is when man can discover in himself the true prayer, the one that goes from spirit to Spirit, silent, silent. There you can hear the voice of your inner being, of that spirit that being yours you do not know him. I have to form an army with this people and I have to make many of you leaders, but not leaders in terms of material strength, not for murderous war, but soldiers to break through to the light, to overcome with peace and persuasion, to destroy, yes, but to destroy the harmful and build for the good.
8. In your heart, you say, "God is justice"; then I ask you: if you understand that God is perfect justice and wisdom, why do you sometimes pretend that the divine laws are modified?
9. You judge superficially, as if you were children, ignoring that the trials that plague you are your own doing. So, when they are unleashed on you, you want them to move away, that the plans be changed so as not to suffer, to stop rushing the bitter cup. It is that you cannot penetrate with your spiritual sight into reality, to understand that everything you

Love one another!

collect is what you have sown and that all pain that comes to you is because you have attracted it.

10. No, you have not been able to penetrate the truth, and that is why when pain overwhelms your heart, you believe yourselves victims of a divine injustice, and I tell you that there cannot be even the slightest injustice in God.

11. The love of God is unalterable, immutable and eternal, so those who believe that the Divine Spirit can be possessed by anger, anger and anger, make a serious mistake; these weaknesses are only conceivable in human beings when they lack the elevation of the spirit and mastery over the passions.

12. Sometimes you say to me: "Lord, why do we have to pay consequences for works that are not ours and why do we have to come to gather the bitter fruit that others have cultivated? To which I answer you, that of this you know nothing, because you do not know who you were before and what your deeds have been.

13. How have all those who preach a doctrine of fear, punishment and ignorance falsified the truth of my righteousness? Do you know the reason for this attitude? Because they need to have supremacy over others, because they do not know humility and instead have a lot of vanity to name themselves possessors of the truth and favorites over others.

14. They preach ignorance and fear lest they lose their privileged place.

15. Only my light and my mercy will be able to save the great multitudes, from the abyss and darkness to which they are led.

16. I rebuke those who preach a blind faith, a faith without knowledge, a faith acquired by fears and superstitions.

17. Do not listen to the words of those who attribute to God all the evils that afflict humanity, all the plagues, famines and plagues, calling them punishments or wrath of God. These are the false prophets.

18. Turn away from them because they do not know me and want to teach men what God is like.

19. Here you have the fruit of the misinterpretation that has been given to the scriptures of the past times, whose divine language has not yet been found at the bottom of the human language with which the revelations and prophecies were written. Many are talking about the end of the world, the last judgment, death and hell, without knowing an atom of the truth.

Love one another!

20. I, who knew the need for light that men would come to experience, promised them at that time to return, telling them that I would send them the Spirit of Truth, a promise that I have fulfilled and that is fulfilled at every step, every day and in each one of you. But if you said to those who claim to interpret everything, "Know that the Master has come in the Spirit to speak to you about his Doctrine," do you think, disciples, that they would believe you? Look why I tell you that your preparation must be great, so that when you have to find yourself before the obstinate, before fools, before fanatics, you will not hesitate, but instead, with a true gift of speech and prepared to receive spiritual inspiration, you will be able to enlighten the understandings, shake the spirit and move the heart.

21. My doctrine is another. I have told you: death does not exist, eternity awaits you. There is no eternal fire and no punishment for the sinner, there is purification, trials, enlightenment.

22. Everything is transformed endlessly, advancing in perfection. An example of this is in you, who transform with the ages that you spend in your life and then you stop being to be again and take a step forward.

23. The Father will not leave His Work without perfecting it: How can you think that one day He will destroy what he has created in order to bring it to perfection?

24. Pray and let the Father grant you His lessons according to his will, because you do not know what you deserve, what corresponds to you, what is convenient for you. Leave your cause in His hands and receive with meekness and with pleasure what He will give you,

25. You see how different the truth is. If you are to have fear in your heart, let that fear not be of Me, but of you, of your deeds, for from its consequences you will not be able to escape. I grant that your spirit, absorbed in the contemplation of the infinite, may remain in suspense for a few moments so that it may enjoy that peace that it cannot yet find on Earth.

26. Disciples: Even if you live in the world, you can make a spiritual life, because spirituality does not believe that it consists in departing from what corresponds to matter, but in harmonizing human laws with divine laws.

27. Blessed is he who studies my laws and knows how to unite them into one with human laws, because he has to be healthy, strong, elevated, happy.

Love one another!

28. At this time, humanity is living in a time of failures and confusion, of diseases of all kinds, due to its distance from the laws; but when it is most confused, my Law comes as a light to the spirits, calling men to the path of peace.

29. My revelation of this time is a new chapter of the book of my wisdom; it is a new seal unleashed from that book, whose content overflows, purifies and liberates the spirit and renews men.

30. Do you look at this world that shows no sign of being illuminated by a divine light? Verily I tell you, even if men do not yet give great proof that they are understanding what my light inspires them with, there will not be a single spirit that is not awake.

31. People: The manifestation of my word among you is very humble in its form, but if humanity knew this message and proposed to obey it, it would be on the way to salvation,

32. I had to manifest myself among the poor, in the bosom of a people who have not flaunted superiority, but who spiritually had sensitivity to my presence and to my inspirations, sensitivity that I did not find in the peoples and nations that call themselves great, strong and lords on Earth. What I am saying about you, people, you will never take it as an argument to boast of spiritual superiority over others, because you must know that he who falls into vanity stagnates and stops; on the other hand, he who is humble, as he always thinks he has done little, advances without ceasing.

33. Do not be content to hear this word, but also observe what is happening in your world and around you, so that you can see at every step the fulfillment of what I announce to you in my word.

34. Look when you sleep, how the tests come to wake you up, telling you that this is a time in which you must live alert.

35. Soon you will cease to be the babbling disciples to become the fervent teachers, on whose path there will be struggles, crossroads and stalkings, but that even in the darkest nights of this humanity, you will see the inexhaustible light of my truth shine.

36. My emissaries will spread over the Earth and Spiritualism will fall on the materialism of men like a watering of peace, like a healthy dew.

37. This foolish world, deaf to every spiritual voice, will believe in my coming. In the Third Time and he will love my message; but you, people, have the duty to give your brothers an example of faith and obedience that will be stimulus and incentive on the path of humanity.

38. Fulfill as spirits and as men on earth; the laws and the path you already know.

Love one another!

39. Give freedom to your heart so that it begins to feel the pain of others, do not have it subject or dedicated to feeling exclusively what concerns your person. Stop being indifferent to the trials that humanity is going through.

40. When will your love be so great that it can encompass many of your fellow men, to love them as you love those who bear your blood and are flesh of your flesh? If you knew that you are more by the spirit than by matter, many would not believe it, but I tell you that: certainly you are more brothers by the spirit than by the envelope that you carry, because the spirit belongs to eternity and instead matter is transient.

41. Think then, that it is a truth that families here on Earth, today are formed and tomorrow disintegrate, while the spiritual family exists forever.

42. Today you are not able to feel or live these teachings, but you must gradually give your heart in the fulfillment of the eternal destiny of loving one another.

43. When your steps begin to assert themselves on the path of spiritual fraternity, your lips will begin to speak of teachings still unknown to yourselves, and of profound revelations.

44. To those who are faithful to me, to the strong, to those who are truly preparing, I will entrust this message, this word, so that they may keep it pure, so that they may defend it and preserve it from strange mixtures, because my Doctrine will know how to convert humanity; but if you mix it with other ideas, it will lose all strength and all light in your lips and in your works, by hiding the truth. See how I am watching over you, so that you will not fall into temptation, but it is up to you to pray and strive not to fall.

45. Soon you will stop listening to this word and apparently you will be left alone, without a shepherd on the path of life; but I am preparing you so that from the first moment, after the farewell of this manifestation, you will know that my Spirit will be your guide, that my light will shine in your consciousness to give you encouragement.

46. When the time passes, many of those who have now desecrated this Work will regret with great regret that they have failed to fulfill it and have despised precious times, but I will say to those who repent from the heart: "Here is my Work, here is your mission, get up to fulfill, because it is still time."

47. Woe to those who in their folly or in their pride delay the day of their repentance! For if they sow thistles instead of wheat, what will be their harvest?

48. I am reading you the book of the future, so that you will know how to walk and how to work.

Love one another!

49. My Kingdom is drawing near to you, that is why I have sent my word to prepare you and I have sent the spirit of Elijah to gather you and purify you.

50. I am the way and by it you will all come to Me.

51. The Third Time, in which you are living, is the time of the clarification of the great mysteries.

52. Wise men and theologians will have to rectify their knowledge before the truth that I am revealing to you: This is the Time when humanity will open its eyes to the light of my wisdom, a light that I have made Doctrine so that, through it, you will spiritually rise to true life.

53. Now the world will know the truth about the resurrection of the flesh, which is the reincarnation of the spirit.

54. Reincarnate: To return to the material world to be born again as a man; to arise the spirit in a human body to continue a mission, That is the truth about the resurrection of the flesh, which your elders have told you about giving them such twisted as absurd interpretations.

55. Reincarnation is a gift that God has granted to your spirit so that it is never limited to the smallness of matter, to its ephemeral existence on Earth, to its natural weaknesses; but, proceeding from a higher nature, the spirit can take as many matters as are necessary for the performance of its great missions in the world.

56. By this gift, the spirit demonstrates his immense superiority over the flesh, over death and over everything earthly, overcoming death, surviving one body to another and all those entrusted to him; victor of time, obstacles and temptations.

57. The light of Spiritualism is revealing to the world the truth, justice, reason and love that exist in the spiritual gift of reincarnation; however, the world will at first have to fiercely fight this revelation by giving it a strange and false doctrine, to make men of good faith distrust.

58. Useless and vain will be the efforts that religions make to keep their faithful in the routine of ancient beliefs and out-of-time methods, because no one will be able to stop the divine light that penetrates to the bottom of the understandings, awakening the spirit to an Era of revelations, of divine confidences, of clarifications of doubts and mysteries, of spiritual liberation.

59. Nor will anyone be able to stop the torrent that humanity will have to form when it rises up in pursuit of its freedom of thought, spirit and faith.

Love one another!

60. No one believes that I am coming to snatch their adepts, faithful or followers to the different religions, no, but the time has come when a new time makes its entrance, removing forgotten lessons, erasing useless customs, beliefs and traditions, purifying and stripping the spirit of all falsehood, to give him the true bread of the spirit that has always been changed by the rite of,

61. Around this light men will unite, peoples will be reconciled, enemies will be forgiven and through it the essence of the Doctrine that I came to teach you almost two thousand years ago with words and deeds will be understood.

62. Do you find it difficult for humanity at this time to understand the spiritual? Go through history, helped by intuition and with what your spirit reveals to you, so that you may know that there was a time when the peoples of the Earth, having fallen into an abyss of hatred, vices, ignorance, superstitions and fanaticism, men rose from there, inspired by Christ and embraced with faith and love, spreading through nations and regions as an irrepressible torrent of light and hope.

63. Christ was on the lips of disciples and martyrs, who lived to spread and sow the divine seed of love. Christ manifested himself to the world through his servants and lived in every heart of those who loved him, in his divine passion.

64. The time was short when that peace and that harmony fructified in the peoples and nations of the Earth, because the weed of ingratitude and impiety covered the fields again; but in the days of spirituality, of harmony, of understanding and fraternity, how much peace, inspiration and light there was among men. When that harmony and that spirituality become the essence of your life, can you imagine the way in which my Arcanum will overflow onto the spirit of humanity?

65. Do not doubt what the new time promises, because if your faith were not true, you would not be worthy to witness the fulfillment of my word.

66. Let your spirit come to Me, for I will give him what he needs.

67. Come to receive the divine lesson and be tireless listening to me and you will see in a short time, how you will evolve remarkably in spiritual knowledge.

68. Do not waste this time of grace, keep in mind that you had to suffer a lot to be able to reach this path and know my revelation.

69. You are gathering a sweet fruit after so much bitterness, do not despise it, because tomorrow you will have to take it to those hungry for peace and truth.

Love one another!

70. If sorrow has washed you away, keep your purity of mind and heart. I want you to show yourselves before humanity as a regenerated people; then you will serve as an open book to other peoples who are purifying themselves now with their pain, in order to make themselves worthy of receiving my message.

71. All those peoples and nations who have drunk to the bottom the cup of bitterness, are called to know soon my new manifestation, which will pour honey and balm on so much pain.

72. Already my word, given in the Second Time, has reached to the ends of the earth, but know or remember that this was the sign that I gave you so that my new coming would be felt by all men.

73. You who have my word at your fingertips, make the call to your brothers, tell them that I do not come to judge their faults or to look at their stains, that it has been their neediness that has made them look for them and that in Me, I bring a present of love for each of them.

74. Take the missive of love to your hearts and this will serve you for when you have to take my teaching to unknown lands.

75. Do you not discover at the bottom of my sentences the divine desire that you may become the people cleansed of thoughts, of worship, of works and labors?

76. I inspire you to do merits, but not to be moved by the selfish interest of your salvation, but to carry out your works thinking of your brothers, thinking of the generations to come, whose joy will be very great when they find the path prepared by the first. Then your happiness will be infinite, because the joy and peace of your brothers will reach your spirit. How different from those who only seek their own salvation and happiness, because they, when they arrive at the place that they have carved out with their works, cannot have a moment of peace or joy, contemplating those who stayed behind, bearing the heavy burden of their sufferings.

77. Truly I tell you, the true disciples of this Doctrine will be just and clean in their works as is their conscience, which is my own light.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 291

1. People: On the day of my departure you will feel an emptiness around you, you will feel weak because you have become accustomed to this word, in which you have long found strength, comfort, balm and knowledge. You will need this manifestation that has given you so much encouragement in the struggle.
2. But truly I tell you, if you already had a greater understanding, you would be serenely waiting for that day, knowing that my Spirit will not depart from you and that my inspiration will not be lacking for an instant.
3. See why I have told you so many times not to familiarize yourselves with my word, not to come and listen to me out of habit, because, those who have done so, will have to renounce this word with great pain of their heart.
4. You still have a short time left in which you will be able to understand many lessons, put aside your hesitations, strengthen your purposes and raise your reasoning and analysis on the firm foundations that my Law grants you.
5. Remember that I have taught you to reject everything that represents an obligatory practice and what routine means. Do not forget that I have simplified practices, worship and beliefs, letting your conscience be the helm that directs your boat,
6. I have given you definite maxims, so that you will not make essays on uncertain doctrines, even if they appear to you as lawful and good.
7. He who places all his trust in my word, does not stumble, does not fail and soon reaps good fruits.
8. The law of love, from which charity, understanding and forgiveness towards your brothers derive, is the foundation that I have inspired you for your spiritual mission.
9. To know my truth, human wisdom is not needed, nor the knowledge of men, enclosed in their books. The spirit has the gift and the power to glimpse the truth.
10. Being my word easily understood and the principles of my Doctrine perfectly defined, you should not fear that unforeseen obstacles will prevent you from asserting your steps on the way.
11. I have read in your heart and I have found that you wish to be faithful to this Teaching that I have brought to you, watch and pray, listen and analyze, so that your good intentions will not be betrayed by some weakness of yours at the moment of trial, Remember that the multitudes who followed Jesus in the Second Time and who seemed

Love one another!

to have understood him, left their Master alone at the moments of sacrifice, at the decisive hour. Even the apostles themselves, who had followed him so closely, felt their strength and even their faith falter at that hour.

12. It is that human nature is weak and you need it to be backed up by a strong spirit.

13. Therefore, drink of the wine of my word, so that you will be strong and then, when the test comes, you will prove that you are the disciple forged in prayer and in struggle, in meditation and in practice.

14. Do not seek the exaltation of my Work by ostentatious means or public demonstrations, because your triumph would easily collapse if you had not forged it on solid foundations.

15. Do not impress your brothers with testimonies of miraculous healings or of apparent wonders, because you will only manage to infect each other with fanaticism. Those who truly represent the truth, those who know how to raise a sincere cult, those who truly sow and propagate the seed of love, are so simple, so modest and humble, that they go unnoticed among others; they are praying and no one knows it; they are healing a sick person and few or no one sees them; they cry for a fellow and their tears are invisible, because instead of gushing to the outside, they rise to the Father.

16. Do not be afraid, people, I am not telling you that everything you do is imperfect. I am correcting everything that is wrong and I am receiving everything that you offer me.

17. Here, before my word, listen carefully to the lessons, so that you may learn, and already in the acts of your life be attentive to the voice of your conscience, because it will tell you if you do well or if you do wrong, if you have fulfilled or not; then, if you feel your heart crying with pain for the suffering of your brothers; if you share the charity that you receive from God with those in need; if you understand human misery and strive to alleviate it without expecting reward, you are fulfilling with me and you will be able to feel the peace that conscience gives you.

18. Disciples: What must the spiritualist do to make the Doctrine he practices triumph, in this time of tragedies, wars and pain? Unite with each other and all of you towards Me, so that your strength and your light can be felt over the world.

19. Look at humanity, indifferent to spiritual progress, not only in the material order, but even within religions, where tradition and routine have been made a law.

Love one another!

20. Look at how even in these times of science and human advances man still kills man, peoples break their bonds of fraternity or friendship with other peoples and the ideas of some stumble and clash with those of others.

21. Those fields, apparently sterile for the divine, are nevertheless conducive to spiritual sowing. Get up and you will see at every step the need for light, misery, ignorance, pain in all its forms. Send your thoughts there, send your mind full of good wishes, of ideas of light, of spiritual thoughts and inspirations; let your heartfelt, sincere word be heard, saturated with light, with consolation, with balm. You will see then that humanity is a favorable field for the work of your spirit.

22. Work tirelessly in your journey, and the peace that you experience throughout it for the mission accomplished, I assure you, will be even greater when your spirit goes to the Beyond; but for now, do not think about rewards.

23. How poor is the man who still thinks that the spirit is enlightened to receive a reward or a punishment for his short journey in human matter!

24. My word will be at this time the beacon that makes light in the darkness of humanity; you will see how this world of now, materialistic, hostile and selfish, will be transformed, because my Doctrine, sometimes strong as the storm and sometimes soft as the breeze, will sweep away the impure and give life to the good seed so that men establish their future on foundations of love and harmony.

25. When men come to think universally about love, everyone will try to perfect himself, to fulfill, to serve others better; all fear of punishment will be unnecessary, man will not fulfill out of fear, but out of conviction, then humanity will have spiritually and intelligently evolved.

26. Until now it has been man's pride that has made him unaware of the spiritual part and the lack of that knowledge has prevented him from being perfect.

27. As long as man does not learn to keep his material and spiritual forces in harmony, he will not be able to find the balance that should exist in his life.

28. My word has been with you, people, understand it, but if you have any doubts, pray, meditate, invoke my light and you will have the clarification of what you wanted to know.

29. Welcome you, walkers who have known how to persevere in the faith, here is the prize for your unshakable trust: It is my word, the one you have been waiting for for a long time; now, drink of it until you are full.

Love one another!

30. Welcome those who believe in the word of the Master, because they will see the realization of my promises.

31. Now you have come to receive what you have been asking for for a long time, tomorrow when you meet before the great crowds, you will truly know the reason for my call. Only I know that there are many, men who live waiting for the Good News and I do not want them to succumb without having first heard my word from the lips of my witnesses, They are hungry and thirsty just as you were, but just as I had mercy on your needs, so you will have mercy on them. The world is waiting for my voice to call it, the heart of humanity, although dead to the faith, is waiting for the voice of Christ to approach it, telling it: "Get up and walk".

33. The dead, the blind, the sick and the pariah, form a very large people, I will reach out to them because those who suffer from the spirit or the body are the most sensitive to my presence. The great ones of the world, those who have power, riches and worldly glories, believe they do not need me and do not expect me: What can Christ give them, if they claim to have everything? By chance some spiritual goods or a place in eternity? They're not interested in that.

34. Here is the reason why I have sought out these multitudes of the poor and sick in body and spirit to manifest my Doctrine before them: because they wanted me, they sought me; it was natural that they were the ones who felt my presence when the time came to show me once again to humanity.

35. When the time comes, that immense people of the sick, of the poor, of the oppressed and of outcasts will arise before my voice as the strongest and invincible people in the world, No human power will silence their voice when they rise up saying: "The Lord is manifesting Himself; He sent us his message so that we could prepare to receive him from spirit to Spirit". This will have been true, because the message of preparation and my Doctrine, is the one that I transmit through chosen understandings for it, a message that will reach my envoys in the various parts of the world.

36. My word, from the lips of my witnesses, will have the same effect on hearts as it did on this people, when they heard it directly from the lips of the spokesman, but you must prepare yourselves to speak with purity; in prayer and in charity you will be able to be inspired and truly I tell you, the dead will rise, and unbelievers will confess that only the disciples of the Holy Spirit can speak in this way.

37. I am preparing you because you will meet a humanity without peace, without love, without fraternity or harmony; to it you will deliver the divine message of which I have made you bearers, and the miracle of regeneration that you have seen realized in you, you

Love one another!

will see it repeated in peoples and nations, in which my word will also reach breaking the chains of materialism, idolatry, vice and ignorance.

38. Great mission you will have to perform in this Third Time, once I leave you as masters in the world.

39. Today you are the child who receives my word, tomorrow you will be the disciple who studies the lesson and later the Teacher or the apostle who practices and lives the Doctrine he received. Do not forget that the principle of your spirituality is that given by the simplicity of my word, so that you will never mix the superfluous with it.

40. Always compare your present with your past so that you can confirm if you have made progress or if you remain stagnant. From that examination, how many spirits have awakened exclaiming: Lord, how is it possible that you have slept for so long? How have I been able to remain lethargic, indifferent, while you are talking to each other? How could I deny you if I have you in me?

41. Before the strength of my word, no one will resist, because it has the power to awaken the spirits, to make the hardest and most insensitive heart feel and tremble. I have not had to punish you in order to subject you to compliance, nor do I use force to lead you down this path, I have not even frightened you with words and threats. My voice has been sweet and persuasive and it has awakened in you faith, trust and obedience.

42. In the same way you will speak to your brothers tomorrow, awakening love, not fears, because then the seed would not be true.

43. My Work must reach humanity clean, so that it may rise up to fulfill my Law, embracing the cross of its redemption.

44. I promised men, to all humanity, and I will fulfill it because my word is from the king I will send the golden wheat of my word through my disciples and it will serve as a preparation so that they can soon rejoice with spirit-to-Spirit communication, since after 1950, neither here nor anywhere will I communicate again through him understanding of a spokesman.

45. Unite, people, because trials are coming, the enemies of my word will also unite to fight you and disorganize you, but if you trust in the strength of prayer and strengthen yourselves in my word, you will not be defeated. Your power will be spiritual, it will never be based on money, nor on the power of the Earth.

46. Take advantage of this opportunity, people, do not wait for new times, because they will never come to bring you what you did not know how to take advantage of.

Love one another!

47. Sit at my table with the spiritual longing to always learn from how much your Master is coming to reveal to you.

48. These last years of my communication will be indelible in all who know how to appreciate what was poured out by my Spirit in them.

49. My disciples will speak tirelessly of what the Master revealed and made known to them.

50. For those who live within a routine and it is the same one day than another, and one lesson than another, they will have to let go unnoticed the great things that I had reserved for the last days of my communication. You will not be able to perceive the change that will have to take place from the moment my word ceases. Because they have never aspired to climb, nor have they loved evolution, which is progress and perfection for the spirit.

51. This is how I must speak so that those who are sleeping may wake up, because I do not want one part of this people to be saved while another is lost, my desire is that you all arise into the light.

52. Each one will be an open book before his brothers and in its pages will be reflected what each one carries in his spirit. The pages of that book will be your works and if spirituality, love and wisdom exist in your being, the world will recognize you as the initiators of a new time, as the heralds of an era of light and spiritual evolution; on the contrary, if in you there is only the cult for tradition and for the external, in your book there will be only fanaticism, ignorance, confusion and darkness. For the latter, it would be better not to talk about my Work until the light is made in their understanding, because its seed, instead of being beneficial, will be harmful to the work of others, even if they have clothed themselves with good intentions.

53. What have you made of my word, O people, that I am compelled to speak to you this term, when my communication is about to conclude?

54. You were sleeping, multitudes, thinking that this communication would be eternal, and that I would have no other mission than to delight you with my word and anoint someone in need who came to you. Today reality has come to awaken you: 1950, the year a thousand times announced as the last of my communication, is at the door.

55. Few, very few are those who are waiting for 1950 and are preparing for the test that will represent for them the end of this stage.

Love one another!

56. That year will not only be of significance for this people; if for you it will be the completion of one stage and the birth of another, for religions it will be a year of judgment and meditation; for science and in general for all humanity, it will be a time of trial.

57. When this Work is extended, and men know that in 1950 I made my Word vibrate for the last time through the human understanding, they will understand that all that in those days was manifested in your life, were voices of the Holy Spirit and flashes of His light. The theologians themselves will remain thoughtful.

58. Watch and pray, multitudes, that although the time to speak to you for the last time is already very close, it is still time that with a true meditation, you come to the understanding of what is going to happen and what you will have to do in the future.

59. This is a preparation teaching, one more of those that I have been giving you so that you will not have any stumbling block in the journey that you will have to undertake.

60. Blessed are you, my people, who come in search of my word, which is consolation and sustenance for your spirit. You have learned to take from it the essence, the content and to know my will.

61. This word that has awakened your spirit, which had been asleep for a long time, is your joy today; it has filled your heart with peace and love. She has sheltered those who shivered with cold and filled with hope those eager for light. It is the revelation that I kept in my arcanum for the people of Israel and for all humanity.

62. At this time I have come to converse with you as in the hereafter I converse with the angels; I have not distinguished your spirit because it dwells in the earthly valley, to which I have sent you. You are all loved by Me, in the same way. You are evolving, walking towards Me, because the end awaits you and my divine lap claims your presence. Learn to know the way so that you can reach the father's house, the Father's heart, the spirit of your God.

63. I have revealed myself to you, because you have always believed in the living God, your only God, who is never silent, who does not hide himself, but who always guides, advises and inspires you. This faith nourishes and saves you; if three of my children were to seek me in this way in the midst of humanity, I, through them, would pour out my pleasures. The more I behold that great multitudes listen to Me and believe in Me. The people of Israel will soon be complete in their numbers, the 144,000 that I have indicated, they will be on the hillside, in the white valley, in the chosen city; then my joy will be great.

Love one another!

64. If you prepare yourselves, I will pour into you all the knowledge that humanity needs. I give you great authority to speak of my coming in the Third Time.

65. My word has made you meditate a lot. You have entered into a great study, and you have found that my teaching is infinite, that the horizon it presents is every day wider, and you do not manage to understand it in all its truth. Today you receive one lesson after another and you may forget my word, but the time will come when each of these lessons will return to your mind at the right moment and then you will remember it and your convictions will be great.

66. In the First time I chose the one who was to represent me on earth: Moses, and through him I manifested my wisdom, my power and my rigor. You understood me to the limit of the little evolution of your spirit. I spoke by the mouth of the patriarchs and the prophets, and my word penetrated into the hearts; the people gathered my inspirations and gave commands. I made you cross the desert to give you a great lesson, and you developed your spirit, you experienced faith and trust in Me.

67. After a long pilgrimage, years of patience and experience, you entered the lands of Canaan and saw fulfilled the promise that my Spirit repeated, day after day. You found the earth blessed and prepared, it was an oasis of peace that I gave you so that you could grow, and multiply, and once you were doctinated by my messengers, you penetrated among humanity, bearing the testimony of the covenant that God made with men.

68. Thus, in all times I have encouraged you with my promises. In this Third Time I have said to you: I recommend to you the work of peace among mankind; I will do it through you, when you are ready, but not only the present generation will work, your children and their descendants will continue the work of peace. I point out to the people a narrow path for the fulfillment of this mission.

69. Meditate on the charges that I have handed over together to the people. The vicissitudes that you encounter in your path are great, and it is necessary that you be strong and virtuous, to reach the end of your destiny. You need to live in communion with the Father, in perfect prayer, observing my laws, without ever reaching fanaticism or mysticism, because you will only love me in the temple of your heart.

70. The gift of the word will be in everyone and thus you will easily explain my Work. You will comfort the heart of humanity and give it the bread it needs. You will heal the ills of the spirit and of the body. Man suffers at this time, because he has distanced himself from the fulfillment of divine, moral and natural laws, and seeks remedy in the fictitious of this world. He does not know that the origin of his evil is in his spirit. So far he has not wanted to return to the principle of laws, to order, to spiritual fulfillment and

Love one another!

has not turned to the source from which all good springs. As long as his gaze does not turn humble to Me, and his sensitive fibers remain hardened, and faith is not his guide, humanity will continue to fall into confusion, continue to get sick and perish, I leave you, people of Israel, full of strength, peace and healing, so that you pour them out in my name, on your brothers.

71. Stop for a moment to contemplate the dizzying race of this world towards the abyss. What is humanity looking for? What is your longing that I contemplate in her? Only pain, despair and death. He has silenced the voice of conscience and extinguished his lamp; he lives the great day of his atonement and his pain is great.

72. Stop her, people, before she falls any more! Fight with your prayer and your thought, Teach by example, and when the trials come to you, show your faith and hope and in those find only the reason to purify your spirit. Be simple in all your actions, so that your brothers and sisters may understand you, do not complicate your life, bring the meekness of Jesus, the simplicity of children and the elderly, because these virtues are a sign of spirituality.

73. Be also like the farmer, who recreates himself in his sowing, who lives in contact with his God, the farmer prays when the light of a new day shines, 'in which he will make one more day, and at noon and at sunset, when the sun hides its rays, he raises his spirit again to give thanks for everything that his Lord has granted him. For him everything he receives is great and perfect. The sun, the water, all the elements speak to him of his God and in them he loves him, seeks him and looks at his presence. So, be ye husbandmen of the spiritual countryside.

74. I have not given you the material land for cultivation at this time, Your hands do not know how to open the grooves to bury the material seed in them, but I have called you sowers of my word in your hearts, Your journey is spiritual, I have given you everything you need for your work, light, love, the word. This is how I have watched some of my children recreate themselves in their own planting.

75. My benefits have not gone unnoticed by them. They have always hoped for Me and in times of trial they have said: The Lord tests me to contemplate my faith. You have not called pain adversity and you have not tired of the innumerable trials that I have sent you.

76. Beloved people, you know that you live in Me and I preside over all your acts, that my charity raises you up at the precise moment when the trial will leave in your heart fruits of reflection and strength. You have known my word and my laws and you know that next to my love and my goodness, there are my justice and my rigor. If you fail, you will have to suffer the consequences of your mistake.

Love one another!

77. I speak to hearts every day, but humanity has not wanted to understand my language. Israel has conversed with me, but most of the men live far away from Me. Their worship is imperfect, but my light and my justice move their hearts today and they begin to wake up and remember that there is a God above them who always looks at them with love. Humanity has reached chaos and is unable to solve its problems, its laws have turned against them, because those laws have been based on imperfect sciences and materialism that I come to destroy. In a short time an era of light will shine for the human spirit, men will obey me and respect my will. I send the guardian angels to lead their steps to Me.

78. I have allowed the spiritual world to communicate with men for a short time. His spirit, like yours, has manifested itself full of purity and elevation. They have come down to help you in the great struggle of the Third Half and you have felt them. His blessed influence has converted many hearts and his example is true.

79. I bless the spiritual farmers, the farmers who have developed the gift and who have let these spirits manifest, because one and the other have merits before Me. They will be communicating with you until 1950. Then they will continue to help you, forever, because that is their delicate mission. Man needs a spiritual guide. The divine guide is over all spirits and it is I, but on Earth I have always entrusted an angel to all beings. How much they have suffered for you! How much they have also wept when contemplating the hardness of the heart of humanity! But they love me and patiently fulfill their mission.

80. This is the beginning of the time of the Holy Spirit, in which the spirits who inhabit other valleys come to communicate with you; in which all the borders have been broken and in which you can also rise up to Me and I come to you communicating by the human understanding and speaking in your own language.

81. After 1950, I will stop speaking to you in this language, I will speak to you in a higher, higher language, which you will gradually get to know; in that language in which there is no need for material words. You are the spiritualist people, the one who has received my teaching at this time, that is why I ask you for spirituality, so that your spirit can manifest itself and not find any disturbance in its passage, in its prayer, or in its spiritual acts, but that it be free on the way and can come to Me. I have told you a lot about spiritual communication, I have told you that you will come to practice it in a high way and you are going after this desire.

82. I leave you prepared as the light of the nations, get ready! May my word of this time be the testament, the best book there is, more than in your hands, in your heart, because I have revealed to you the perfect science,

Love one another!

83. Just as in the Second Time, I gave my life to you and my body went to the sacrifice like a lamb, in the Third Time I will offer myself as a light for every spirit. Blessed is the disciple who prepares himself and understands me, for his heart will be an eternal abode for Me.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 292

1. Take one more page from the book of wisdom and I charge you to transmit this message to the coming generations, which, due to their greater spiritual evolution, will be able to deepen more in my Work. These generations will bring with them the seed of spirituality and their mission will be to build an eden of peace in the heart of humanity.
2. To those present I have given great teachings, but to the people of tomorrow, to my future disciples, I reserve greater revelations, because they will already be prepared to receive them.
3. Many times you have asked me what is beyond this world, and if those stars that rotate in space are worlds like yours. My response to your curiosity has not completely removed the veil of mystery, seeing that you still do not have the necessary evolution to understand, nor the indispensable spirituality to harmonize with other abodes. You have not yet come to know or understand the teachings offered by the planet on which you live, and you already want to look for other worlds. You have not been able to fraternize among yourselves, inhabitants of the same world, and you want to discover the existence of beings in other dwellings. For now it should be enough for you to remember that in the Second Time I told you that: "In the Father's house there are many dwellings" and that now, ratifying those words, I tell you that you are not the only inhabitants in the Universe, nor is your planet the only inhabited one.
4. It will be given to the generations of tomorrow to contemplate open the doors that bring them closer to other worlds and they will have reason to marvel before the Father.
5. Goodness and love, from which charity and peace are derived, will be the keys that open the doors of the mystery, thus giving men a step towards universal harmony.
6. Goodness and love applied to your life, to your spiritual worship, to science and to work, will lead man to true wisdom.
7. Today you are isolated, confined, held back, because your egoism has only made you live for the world, without aspiring to freedom and the elevation of the spirit.
8. What would become of you, vain men, beings dwarfed by your materialism, if before divesting yourselves of your human scourges, it were granted to you to reach other worlds? What would be the seed that you would go to sow? Discord, insane ambition, vanity.

Love one another!

9. Truly I tell you that in order to attain that knowledge to which every human aspires and that revelation that will remove from his mind the questions that torture and intrigue him, man will have to purify himself a lot, and he will have to watch and pray a lot.
10. It will not be science alone that reveals my arcana to you, it is necessary that this longing for knowledge be inspired by spiritual love.
11. When men's lives have reflections of spirituality, I tell you that they will not even have to make an effort to look beyond their world, because at the same time they will be sought by those who inhabit higher abodes.
12. I leave this brief message whose content boils down to saying to you: "Watch and pray that you do not fall into temptation".
13. For now you will keep asking and you will keep answering yourselves. It is necessary that the forces of the spirit be known to everyone and developed in order to be able to contemplate and understand what God has in store for you. I still see a lot of awkwardness to practice the good, to pray, to worship your Father, because you do not let your spirit manifest or work, preventing it from its development,
14. You carry in you true treasures, powers and gifts that you do not even realize, and because of your ignorance you are crying as needy. What do you know about the power of prayer and the power of thought? What do you know about the deep content of spirit-to-Spirit communication? Nothing, materialistic and carnal humanity.
15. First raise the spirit by developing its gifts and then aspire to the knowledge of what exists beyond your world and your mind.
16. The human mind is small, it is limited. Why do you entrust to her what only the spirit can discover and embrace?
17. Ah! Foolish little children of this earth, who have not wanted to have me as a Teacher, nor have you believed me, saying that many of you love me. You will already conclude by understanding the truth of my word, when you confess that "I am the Way, the Truth and the Life".
18. Disciples. Life passes before you as a lesson of infinite wisdom, your spirit grows in knowledge and thanks to this you are reaching greater elevation.
19. Be judges of your own actions, that the voice of conscience will always tell you the truth. She will make you understand if you are slow to walk, if you are going too fast or if you have parked.

Love one another!

20. He who seeks to know himself and knows how to judge himself, has to be sincere with himself and with others, in all his actions he will listen to the voice of his conscience and his steps on the path of life will be firm.

21. When the spirit begins to triumph over matter, he experiences a very great satisfaction and a full confidence in himself.

22. The Master tells you more, that no matter how much understanding you have of the greater or lesser value of your works, in that definitive judgment only the Father who is the Supreme Judge, can give the judgment,

23. Not because you ignore at the moment of carrying out a good work the value that it had, think that you will never know the good that you did, I tell you that none of your works will remain without reward.

24. You will see when you are in the spiritual Realm, how many times a small job, apparently of little importance, was the beginning of a chain of benefits, a chain that others were prolonging, but that will always fill the one who started it with satisfaction.

25. It is necessary that you know all this, you who are going to sow in the hearts the word that I have brought you at this time, because many times you will speak to your brothers without knowing the effect that your words caused, without knowing if they bore fruit or not, without knowing if the seed died in that heart or if he knew how to retain and propagate it. You will see all this until you reach the end of the road. For now, work, multiply your good works among your brothers, prepare lands for them so that the seed that I have entrusted to you may be perpetuated in their works.

26. Long is the way by which you will reach the fullness of light. No being has a longer path than that of the spirit in which the Father, the Divine Sculptor who polishes and models your spirit, gives it the perfect form.

27. I speak to you at length so that the wheat that you will have to sow, in fulfillment of your mission, will not be missing from your saddlebag.

28. The People of God will arise once again among humanity, not a people personified in a race, but a multitude, a legion of my disciples in whom blood, race or language do not predominate, but the spirit.

29. This people will not concretize to teach, my Doctrine through the letter; for the words to have life, it is necessary to live them; this people will not only be propagators of writings and books, but also of examples and facts.

Love one another!

30. Today I am freeing you from everything superfluous, impure and erroneous, to make you penetrate into a simple and clean life, on which your spirit can rise up testifying with his works.

31. When the time comes, I will present my people to humanity, and neither the Master will be ashamed of his disciples, nor will the disciples deny their Master. That moment will coincide with that of the war of ideas, from which Spiritualism will emerge as a breath of peace, as a ray of light.

32. Already the justice of the Father is touching the earthly power of men, their accumulated treasures, to make them understand that my word will never take the strength in power and material riches to dominate or to spread.

33. "Not a stone on a stone" of all that moral and material structure of this humanity will remain, because in order for the "new man" to appear on this Earth, it is necessary to erase every stain, destroy every sin and leave only what contains good seed.

34. The splendor of my presence and of my justice will be contemplated throughout the World and before that light idols will fall, routine traditions will be forgotten and sterile rites will be abandoned.

35. A new song will arise from the spirit of all those who could not contemplate me and who finally saw me, because despite their imperfections, they were looking for me, and you know that he who seeks me always finds me.

36. As for those who have denied Me, those who have fled from Me, those who have kept my name silent, those who deny my presence, those trials will be put in their way that will make them open their eyes and contemplate the truth as well.

37. What does it matter that some love me in imperfect ways and others deny me, when I know that everyone is in need!

38. The great battle is at your gates, ready all your weapons. In this struggle you will all have your part, you will all contribute your grain: Rulers, ministers, men of science, the wealthy, the rich and the poor, everyone.

39. What was left of Solomon's Temple when the hour of righteousness came? Only the knowledge of the Law, written in the consciences. Rites, traditions, sacrifices and offerings, everything disappeared, the tabernacle and the altar were destroyed; but the Law and the words of the prophets remained standing, because they had been the ones that prepared humanity for a new era, and the fields had to be cleared for the new seed to germinate.

Love one another!

40. That Jerusalem, which the people of Israel believed invulnerable, was destroyed, as well as the temple that was their pride. It is that I came to reign among men, but since "my Kingdom is not of this world", it was necessary to destroy the material temple to raise the spiritual sanctuary in the heart of humanity.

41. Now understand why my apostles of that time did not build anything in the material and did erect temples of faith, virtue and love in the hearts, which were word, spirit, work, truth. The gold, the incense, the liturgy, were not with them. When they laid their hands on the sick, they healed them; when, speaking of the Doctrine of Christ, they erected shrines in the spirit of the multitudes; when they spoke of the Cross, it remained as a mark of fire in the spirits,

42. "My Kingdom is not of this world," I tell you again, the temple of the Holy Spirit has no material foundations, it has no altars on Earth.

43. When you look at the destruction of all external worship that humanity has erected at this time, you will see many asking in anguish: Why did God allow it? They will ask themselves the same question that the Jews asked themselves when their city was destroyed, and it will be my people who will answer, who will explain, who will reveal to men that a new time has appeared and a new seed is beginning to spread.

44. The earth will be moist and open waiting for the seed of my sowers. Would it be right that after humanity was freed from fanaticism and material worship, this people would arrive with a new idolatry? No, beloved disciples and children, that is why lessons and tests are at every step on your path.

45. Great is your destiny! But do not let yourselves be dominated by sad omens, but rather fill yourselves with courage and hope, thinking that the days of bitterness that are approaching are necessary for the awakening and purification of men, without which you could not see the triumphal entry of the time of spirituality.

46. Learn to overcome adversity, do not let sadness take over your heart and take care of your health. Lift up the spirits of your brothers by telling them about Me, teaching them my Doctrine that ignites faith and hope.

47. Look at how many men walk with their heads down, they are spirits who have allowed themselves to be defeated in the struggle, see them aged and graying prematurely, their faces turned gray and their melancholy expression; but if those who should be strong falter, youth will have to wither and childhood will only look sadness around.

Love one another!

48. You, people, do not deprive your heart of all those healthy joys that, although fleeting, you can enjoy, eat your humble bread in peace and truly I tell you that you will find it sweeter and more substantial.

49. Deduce from my words that what I want from you is confidence, faith, optimism, calm and strength, that despite your work and hardships there is no bitterness in your heart. What sweetness or good taste could you offer to those in need if you had your heart occupied by sorrows, worries or discontent?

50. It is precisely in your trials that you must give your best examples of elevation, faith and humility.

51. The one who manages to give that spirituality to his life, never ceases to feel peace and even when he sleeps his sleep is calm and restful, from which the spirit takes advantage to detach himself to the afterlife where he receives those divine emanations from which he nourishes and participates to the body.

52. Let no one say that my prophecies only come to overshadow your life, on the contrary, my word comes to save you from darkness. Understand that I have come to prepare you so that you do not feel small in the moments of struggle.

53. May your spirits not be discouraged by the knowledge that the battle is approaching, nor may you doubt that peace will return to your world.

54. I have already told you that you are at the end of one world and at the beginning of another. The Planet will remain the same, the Nature the same, the light also the same, but the way of life of humanity will be different, its goals, its struggles and its ideas will be different. There will be justice, there will be truth.

55. The spirits that incarnate in the humanity of those days, for the most part, will be faithful to the good, in such a way that when men inclined to evil arise, however strong they may be, they will have to bend before the light of the truth that they will present to them. Quite the opposite of what is happening now, because, with the perverse abounding more, they have made evil a force that drowns, pollutes and envelops the good.

56. Your world will still remain a crucible for spirits, a valley of struggle and restitution. Still your land cannot offer me high spirits who, when they leave here, will approach the abodes of the righteous. Still this valley cannot give shelter to the great spirits that will come to inhabit it. It is a world to reincarnate without ceasing, because the spirit, in its slowness to ascend, leaves works begun uncultivated or debts unpaid.

Love one another!

57. Tomorrow this Earth will offer me beautiful spiritual flowers in the works of its inhabitants and will bring before my presence, the ripe fruits that I gather after a life of perseverance in love for the Father and his fellow men.

58. Have you not thought that in that tomorrow it will be your children who will come to inhabit the earth? And do you not wish for your children something better than what you have achieved? "Yes, Father," your heart tells me, because carrying that thought impregnated with love and charity, cleanse and prepare the way. I want them to find the trace of your footsteps and to collect the humble inheritance that you leave them, which will be held in great esteem by those generations.

59. It does not matter that your names are lost, the important thing will be your works, because they will be indelibly imprinted on the path you traced.

60. Who will be able to erase that footprint if my justice is the one that will preserve and protect it?

61. See how many mysteries Spiritualism enlightens you; how many beautiful revelations it makes to you.

62. They are the flashes that the Book of the Seven Seals sends on your spirit. It is the voice of the Lamb that speaks, making known the contents of the Sixth Seal.

63. In the profound mysteries of God, only the Lamb penetrates to reveal that wisdom to the children of the Lord.

64. When you, disciples of the Third Time, have already a complete knowledge of what you have received, you will rise up without delay to spread the good news of this message, the content of which belongs to all humanity.

65. Look how in the midst of so much materialism, there are still those who remember my promises to return, study the words of the prophets and search the events of life, wanting to know if I am about to come, if I am present, or if I was and have already left.

66. To you, who have had me under this form of communication and have delighted for so long, I say: "Have charity of men, your brothers".

67. Prepare yourselves to bring the Good News, which will be welcomed by many with joy. I say to you for many and not for all, because there will be those who will tell you that with what God revealed in the First Time and what Christ brought to men, it is enough for them. It will be there that your lips, moved and inspired by Me, will tell unbelieving men that it is necessary to know the new revelation in order to contemplate all the truth granted by God to men, in times past.

Love one another!

68. How can you make yourselves heard from your brothers, without exposing yourselves to mockery and harsh judgments? Preparing yourselves as true apostles and bearers of this truth, carrying this light in your heart with the warning that you will have to give it without shadow and without stain to the spirit of humanity,

69. You will not be the redeemers of the peoples of the Earth, but you will work with the Master, the Redeemer and Savior of this and all the worlds, of you and of all spirits.

70. I want to enjoy my own Work, I want to feel loved and understood by all those to whom the Father communicated a spark of his Spirit, I want them all to come with Me, to show them from my Kingdom the magnificence of the Divine Work and in that contemplation they all experience the supreme happiness of having traveled all the way that leads to the Lord.

71. My Work is eternal, the completion of my word among you will not mark an end, but rather the beginning of your struggle.

72. The lips of the spokesmen will no longer transmit my voice, but my inspiration will put light on their understandings to help them analyze the word that came out of their mouths, so that they can explain it to the multitudes.

73. The object of the communication of my Spirit through these understandings, has been precisely the one that you learned through these lessons, to seek me later from spirit to Spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 293

1. My love, like an infinite sun illuminates you and envelops you all.
2. Here you have me, overflowing over your mind my thoughts made a word, pleasing to the heart, very sweet to the spirit, which never leaves bitterness on your palate.
3. Like bees that make a honeycomb and fill it drop by drop with honey, so these little ones for whom I communicate and give my word, with the essence that is poured from their lips, drop by drop fill the hearts of a people eager for spiritual sweetness.
4. The number of my people is still short, but I am giving you my teaching as if they were great multitudes. My love could not stop at this smallness, because in the Master there is not and cannot be prejudices typical of selfish humans.
5. Welcome to the light of the Redeemer, people tormented by trials, struggles, doubts and uncertainties, sadness and pain.
6. You need the medicine of the spirit and I come to you, as in that Second Time I became a doctor of the ills of the body and the spirit.
7. When you arrive tormented by serious problems, overwhelmed by poverty or distressed by the sorrows of trials, you look for in my word, some phrase for your pain, some word that denotes that my gaze has discovered you and that I am listening to your voices. Then I touch your heart, proving to you that nothing is hidden from Me, I pour out my peace on you, I give you the exquisite delicacy of my Teachings and I send you strengthened again to the path of life, of struggle, of restitution.
8. In my Chair you learned that in your trials you put your little part of faith, hope, patience and strength and that the rest is done by the love of your Father.
9. The one who trusts in Me will not be able to despair, and how sweet is the reward for the one who knew how to trust in the love and mercy of his Lord.
10. I am the one who approaches your heart when you cry; I am Christ, Christ means Love.
11. Thus I come to heal and strengthen you, beloved people, because the times will come when I will choose mine among the most prepared and among the most fervent, among those who have advanced the most in the analysis of my word and they will be my first emissaries, my first witnesses and also the first to communicate spirit to Spirit with the Father.

Love one another!

12. And do not think that I like to choose some and reject others, never mind, disciples; but I am making use of you as you reach the degree of preparation that you need to be able to serve me.

13. Just as now, those who managed to prepare, achieved spiritual communication through human understanding, there will come times when my voice, as heavenly harmony reaches your spirit, surprising and marveling your mind with the wisdom of my revelations and the lights that my Spirit sends you.

14. That time will come, do not doubt it, but I have not come to fix it. Much depends on you, on your hard work and love, whether that time ceases to belong to the future to become the present.

15. But do not despise what I am giving you through the humble understanding of your brother spokespersons, because my teachings are preparing you so that your spirit evolves and knows how to wait for spirit-to-Spirit communication. Ah, if you knew how to search for the hidden meaning of every word of the Master, how many amazing revelations would you find! How much light would you find to apply it in your life!

16. To you, disciples of this Work and witnesses of this word, your Master tells you that if you do not understand and practice this lesson that I have revealed to you through human understanding, you will not be able to pass on to the new teaching promised to your spirit, which will be direct between the Master and the disciple; intimate, without the need for external means or forms.

17. You are not yet up to the teaching that I am manifesting to you and do you already want to possess that grace?

18. If you were in the degree of advancement that my word demands, you would be acting under the light of your spirit and you would be making your healthy influence felt in others but it is not like that, and therefore, very much to your regret the lessons are repeated.

19. Three different manifestations of a single Divine Spirit have been the revelations that man has received from God throughout time, divided into three Eras. Many times and in many ways I have explained to you what you confusingly called the "Holy Trinity" and you still would not know how to explain it, because you have not assimilated it.

20. I have explained to you that what you call Father is the Absolute Power of God, of the Universal Creator, the one uncreated. That what you call the Son is Christ, that is, the manifestation of the Father's perfect Love for his creatures, and that what you call the

Love one another!

Holy Spirit is the Wisdom that God sends you as light in this Third Time, in which your spirit is enabled to better understand my revelations.

21. That light of the Holy Spirit, that wisdom of God, will soon reign in this third era that you see being born, illuminating the thought of a humanity in need of spirituality, thirsty for truth and hungry for love.

22. I have established three kingdoms among men, three reigns that will soon be united into one.

23. The first Reign was that of Power and Strength, the Second that of Love, the third is that of Wisdom.

24. When man lives according to the Law, teachings and revelations that I have brought him in each reign, he will be able to truly say that "The Kingdom of heaven has penetrated into the heart of humanity."

25. It is so true, people, that one God has manifested himself to men, although under three different aspects; that if in the Works of the Father in that first Age, you seek love, you will find it, and if you seek the light of wisdom, you will also find it, as well as in the works and words of Christ, you will find not only love, but also Power and Wisdom. How strange would it be that in the works of the Holy Spirit at this time, you would discover strength, law and power, as well as love, tenderness and balm?

26. This is the highest reign, not because of the light, which is always the same, but because men are already more qualified for a higher life.

27. It will be the Reign of Light that illuminates minds and spirits, light that will transform humanity. The clarity will be so great that all those who have denied me will stop doing so and those who have been foolish will abandon their foolishness, because they will be able to contemplate the truth with the clarity of day and the transparency of the firmament.

28. For now I have to separate from the rest of men a people formed by hearts of good will that will serve me, when the time comes, as labors of Spirituality. Here, in silence and humility, I am preparing and instructing you.

29. Just as the farmer cultivates his land, as the worker gives himself to his work, as the wise man dedicates himself to his calculations and the philosopher dreams; just as all men are struggling in an anguished and desperate struggle to live, so I want to form a people, inspired by spirituality, in peace, in the good, in the superior knowledge of life, who works and watches like the good sower, who is awake like the wise, who dreams

Love one another!

like the philosopher, who fights for the true sustenance of the spirit, as humanity fights for the bread of life every day.

30. The true spiritualist will be the one who, by uniting the laws of spirit to those of matter, comes to make with them a virtuous, conscious and elevated norm of life.

31. Today you are my little disciples, the ones who in your solitary meditations are gradually forging your spirit, so that later you can help your brothers to forge their well-being.

32. The disciple of Jesus is the one who subjugates with the word that persuades and comforts, who raises and resurrects, making the vanquished a conqueror of himself and adversity.

33. The apostle of Christ cannot harbor selfishness in his heart, thinking only of his own sufferings or worries; he neglects his own to think of others, with the absolute confidence that nothing has been left unattended, because immediately the Father assists those who have abandoned 'his own to attend to a child of the Lord who needs the sustenance of the spirit. And he who knew how to forget himself in order to bring a smile of hope to his fellow man, a consolation to his sadness, a drop of balm to his pain, upon returning to his home, finds him illuminated with a light that is blessing, joy and peace.

34. When men feel a little brothers of their fellow men and a little fathers of the children of the whole earth, then they will have taken a firm step in my Doctrine.

35. How few know about the great science of life, whose strength and principle is based on love.

36. Whoever learns to be good through the divine teaching that my Doctrine contains, will have to be like bread, which is broken at the table to distribute it to all those who come to it to eat.

37. You will not be able to say that you are on my path of love as long as you place yourselves on the margins of goodness and neglect your spiritual advancement, as long as you worry about others in order to censor and judge them.

38. As long as you do not cleanse your heart and your thought, be sure that you will be an obstacle, so that my light can reach and penetrate your being, because bad thoughts, words and feelings are obstacles so that that light that is all purity, can dwell in your spirit.

39. You need to clean the room so that I can penetrate into your heart, but not for an instant, but forever. I want to dwell in the hidden chamber of your heart, but stop calling

Love one another!

me to be there for a few brief moments, only while your preparation lasts, to then be thrown away as soon as your passions are reborn.

40. The world is strong and its temptations, therefore your purposes must be even stronger, so that in the midst of struggle and trials your will will not falter.

41. Sometimes I repeat my lessons because I want to sensitize your spirit and shake your heart; if I didn't, you would fall into false concepts about the truth of my word. Do you remember how that ancient people of Israel, saw in their God only inexorable justice, rigor, and hardness, and that because they had that concept of their Lord, the fear of punishment was what made them obey the Law of God?

42. You already know the error they were in, since you have discovered the Father's infinite love for men.

43. You already look in God, before a Judge, to the Father of perfect and inexhaustible love, and I tell you that it is good that you look in God to your Father; however, I must tell you to alert you, that you too may fall like that ancient people into a new error, and that error may be that you do not worry about improving yourself morally and spiritually or that you do not worry about sinning continuously and gravely, in the confidence that the Father above all is love and will forgive you.

44. Certainly, God is love and there is no fault, no matter how serious, that He does not forgive, but you must know precisely that from that divine love proceeds a justice that is inexorable. Know all this so that what you carry in you as knowledge of my Doctrine, which contains truth, you will destroy all the erroneous concepts that could be in you. Do not forget that the Father's love forgives you, but that the stain, despite forgiveness, remains imprinted on your spirit and that you will have to wash it with merits, thus corresponding to the love that forgave you,

45. You have been fond of closing your eyes to your evil deeds, to your sins, and carrying the undesirable burden to leave it in someone else's home; but you will come to understand that no one should wash the stains more than the one who has imprinted them on his heart.

46. Why is your passage slow, even though it is the saving harbor and the source of grace that await you? It is because the feeling of coldness in faith in God, the world skepticism infects you and at times you feel like men who no longer expect anything from my charity.

47. People who listen to me on this day, men who seek happiness in the passing life of pleasures, truly I tell you that in the end only bitterness and the claim of conscience will

Love one another!

remain on your lips, when you see how different and contrary to your illusions, is the result of your efforts.

48. Truly I tell you that to live, to fight, to enjoy, to suffer and to die, you will only be able to walk leaning on the spirit, as if it were a staff and the spirit must always listen to the voice of his conscience.

49. You can only find strength in faith.

50. O saddened humanity, overshadowed by pain and bitterness! Open your eyes so that you may see the arrival of the Kingdom of light, of the Spirit of Truth, who descends to the spirits and to the minds that have been dormant until today, to awaken them.

51. Christ speaks to you in the spirit, your interpreter between God and man, because Christ is the word, he is the Word of God, the Word of Love and Truth. Now I am speaking to you in one of the infinite ways in which I can manifest my Word to you; tomorrow, when this form has passed, my word will be written, and thus, in writings it will go from region to region, from home to home, from heart to heart, awakening some, converting others, consoling others more, although I also tell you: there will be those who blaspheme against him. No matter, people, times will come when multitudes will eagerly seek my word through the writings; even this people, wanting to remember the essence and charm of that word that was manna in the desert of their life, will welcome with love and respect the pages where you engraved my word.

52. Man is in need of spiritual wisdom and I come to give it to him, as in the past time when, seeing humanity in need of love, I came to teach him.

53. For God there are no impossible things: Man has needed God and He has come to man; he has needed a superior knowledge, and the Lord has come to reveal profound lessons to him; he has needed to strengthen his faith, and the Father has encouraged the faith of the dearly beloved son.

54. Do not be surprised, that in this Third Time I am manifesting myself in the way that your ears testify and that your heart has felt,

55. Now you have not seen me incarnate in a man, the presence of Christ is manifested in the Third Time through inspiration and the faculty of communicating with my Spirit, which has been given as a mission to some of my children,

56. Men came to a state of great confusion, due to their twisted interpretations of what was revealed by God in the past times; by their inability to penetrate the

Love one another!

incomprehensible, by their lack of spiritual strength to reach to look at the light of the eternal, beyond the wall of their materialism.

57. I had to come before your immense need for light, light that means wisdom, love, elevation.

58. In order to give you this light, it was not convenient for Me to present Myself as a man before you, because in order to induce you to spirituality it was necessary that I manifest my presence in a spiritual form, invisible and yet sensitive to your faith and love.

59. The coming of the Holy Spirit in this Third Time is only the spiritual manifestation of God, of that mighty and righteous Jehovah, manifested through the elements in the First Time, of the loving Jesus, true man in whom the Father spoke at the dawn of the Second Age, Today he comes to men again, but he comes in Spirit, knowing that you are already in a position to conceive and believe him communicating directly with you.

60. This is the Age of Light, whose clarity will make you understand what you considered impenetrable; I will leave in your heart the essence of the lessons of past times, but the fanaticism that you have raised around them, must be destroyed by humanity itself the instant it continues the path of its evolution.

61. Here I am speaking for everyone, without stopping to distinguish you by religions or creeds. The spiritual division and schisms have been made by men, it is they who judge each other, fight each other and deny each other truth.

62. I love everyone and I am looking for everyone, because I see that you are all out of the way. That you have made of the truth and the Law many religions, I do not reproach you, on the contrary, it was allowed to you by virtue of finding yourselves in different degrees of understanding, advancement and spirituality; but that one religion looks at the others as enemies and threatens, injures and kills each other, that has never been prescribed by my teaching. I tell you that those who do this are not defenders of the truth, but enemies of it.

63. Why are you enemies of each other, when none is blameless? Why attack the way others want to seek perfection and draw closer to their Father? Who is the one who can say that he carries the truth and is with God, that he considers himself safe and who is the one who is destined to perish?

64. How foolish you are still to judge one another!

Love one another!

65. Are you not ashamed to be committing faults in the full time of the Light and when your spirit should have already risen above human misery?

66. Here you have, people, the voice of the Holy Spirit, the spiritual manifestation of God through your understanding, revealing to you not a new law or a new doctrine, but a new, more advanced, spiritual and perfect way of communicating with the Father, of receiving him and worshiping him.

67. If the Lord said to you, "You shall love God with all your heart and spirit and your fellow men as yourself," and if the Master preached to you the Doctrine of love, this spiritual voice that comes from the same source, comes to tell you to embrace the Law of Love, because it has a strength that you will not find in the greatest armies of the world, and that its conquests will be firm and lasting, because everything that you build on foundations of love, will have eternal life.

68. Today humanity is in disgrace, the human mind is troubled, the heart is overshadowed by the power that man has achieved on Earth and the remedy has been at all times within his reach, but he has despised it, that remedy is spiritual knowledge,

69. I tell you that those of you who are awake, realizing what is happening, are the ones who are indicated to light the lamp of faith in men, towards the Spirit of God.

70. Understand that your spirit has to develop in accordance with its faculties, gifts and potencies, which until today you are almost completely unaware of.

71. My word does not come to reveal to you details of your past or of your spiritual future, which would lead to no good end; but I do come to teach you to fulfill your mission within the abode to which you have been sent.

72. Therefore, all those ideas with which some would like to marvel, telling you about your past or your future in the life of the spirit, discard them.

73. Know, disciples, that spirituality allows the conscience to manifest itself more clearly, and whoever knows how to listen to that wise voice, will not be deceived.

74. Be intimate with the conscience, it is the friendly voice, through which the Lord his light appears, already as a Father, already as a Teacher, already as a Judge.

75. Let your conscience tell you in the trials that I am not punishing you, but that you are purifying yourselves and that when you see unleashed elements sowing terror, do not blaspheme, saying that it is God's punishment, but that it is a test to purify you.

76. Only the purity of the spirit will be able to make it show the splendor of its garment of light.

Love one another!

77. Go after purification, which you will be able to obtain by the practice of love among your fellow men.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 294

1. In these difficult and painful times for men, my Work will be like a beacon for the shipwrecked, like a shield for the weak, like a saddlebag full of provisions for the needy. I speak to you figuratively about the spiritual, because I have already told you that man lives not only on bread, but also on my word.
2. It is necessary that you understand the essence of this truth, because many needy people will cross your path, sick in body and spirit, and truly I tell you that their material need will not be greater than that of their spirit, because this will be misery, hunger, nakedness, cold, anguish and darkness.
3. How you must be prepared to penetrate into the hearts and know what they contain, what they hide and what they need! I have come to teach you to feed spirits, to heal them and give them light and to show them the path of their evolution.
4. Whoever hears this word and keeps it in his heart will become a guide, doctor and counselor, in his word there will be a venere of peace and consolation for his brothers in need of light.
5. By healing the sick and making them listen to the divine word, you will attend the resurrection of many spirits, when they, waking up from their deep sleep, shaken by your voice, discover the treasures and gifts they carried with them, without realizing it there will be very great joy in their hearts, because they will feel inherited by their Father.
6. For a long time they felt distant from the Lord, but a single word from a brother, an emissary of that most loving Father, was enough for their whole being to vibrate with love and life.
7. My call will reach everyone passing from one heart to another, thus, in the silence, the news of my spiritual presence has been spreading among you and the knowledge that this is the Third Time has been transmitted.
8. I do not want you to boast of my coming, nor to use means other than spirituality to spread my message.
9. Take the example of my apostles, who with works of love, with words of light and with writings that reflected the truth, brought to all the peoples of the earth the testimony that Christ, the Divine Teacher, had been with them.
10. Weak people, who do not want to strive to achieve your own good: Are those sacrifices that I have come asking of you? The mission that I have entrusted to each one

Love one another!

of you is very simple and it seems to you like a cross whose weight is greater than your strength.

11. If I subject you to any test, even if it is benign, you despair and rebel against my will,

12. Where is Abraham, to whom I asked for the life of his beloved son and he was willing to obey me? Where could I find the strength and faith of Moses, crossing the desert, followed by his people? And the fidelity of my apostles to follow until death the traces traced by their Master, where could I find it again?,

13. See that I am not asking for the life of your children, nor that you give your blood in my name, and yet the mission I have entrusted to you seems heavy to you and there are many who shy away from it.

14. I have only come to teach you the means of doing charity, of being useful to your fellow human beings, thus creating perpetual peace for the spirit, helping your brothers to climb the mountain of spirituality.

15. Let the voice of your conscience speak, listen to it and then tell me if this mission that I have entrusted to you is a yoke for you; truly I tell you that if you manage to always listen to that inner voice, you will have to shed tears of repentance and you will tell me: How ungrateful we have been to you and how unjust to ourselves!

16. When you have made these reflections and the firm resolutions to fulfill your mission with meekness and love are formed in your heart, you will feel in your spirit the light of your Father, blessing you.

17. Do not be afraid, people, that. I am ahead of you guiding your steps and illuminating your path like an immense beacon of light.

18. If you take this lesson today as a complaint from the master, take it that way; but look for its background and there you will find my justice, my love and my zeal for the part that I have entrusted to you in my Work.

19. See that this is the Third Time, the Age of spiritual light.

20. Be pleased, because you are going to be witnesses of many events and you are going to have the grace to receive many revelations.

21. Your heart is not hardened, your brain is not closed to my love, your spirit is not asleep; open your eyes to the light and prepare all your senses so that you perceive the signs, the voices and manifestations of my Spirit and of the Spiritual World, which will vibrate over you.

Love one another!

22. The day of his spiritual liberation is appointed to each creature at this time, the moment when he will forever cease to be a slave of the world, a servant of temptations, a worshiper of matter and its pleasures.

23. The false jewels will fall from you, the spirit renouncing the vanities of the world to put on the worthy mantle of spirituality.

24. For how many of you who have listened to my word at this time, the day of your liberation was precisely the one on which you first heard this voice, with how much love you have engraved in your memory the blessed date that reminds you of the miracle of your resurrection to faith!

25. Blessed are those who wept a lot, but knew how to wait; blessed are those who sinned, but then meekly submitted to purification, sensing the arrival of my word in their hearts, they from the day they witnessed for the first time my manifestation, from my first word, knew how to feel and recognize me; by touching with my essence the fibers of their heart, sensitized by the pain and the vicissitudes of life, they felt the divine sap of the Master running through their entire being, and at the same time that they were strengthened by his spirit, miseries, scourges, vices, sorrows, darkness and stains fell, to then dress themselves in the proper garment of the spirit, which is the truth.

26. They had come to my presence dead to the spiritual life, but, when they left, they were converted into men of faith, who at last knew which was the true way because faith is the compass of the spirit.

27. The indescribable joy of the spirit when he rises to faith! But that was not all, something more awaited those who returned to life like this and it was the joy of knowing that on their way they could resurrect the dead as they had learned from their Master and could guide any pilgrim they caught walking aimlessly in life.

28. Whoever has not saved a fellow man, whoever has not restored a brother to lost faith or health, will not be able to imagine that joy of the spirit. Who then can imagine the joy of being the savior, the consolation, the teacher and the eternal resurrection of every spirit? But I have not reserved that joy only for Myself, because I have come to share with you something of each of my attributes, teaching you to save, to heal, to console and to rise again, because I want my joy to be for everyone, just as my glory awaits everyone.

29. People: If you feel that a higher force envelops your being, it is that you are feeling my presence, you have prepared your spirit and arranged your matter, so that at this moment, trembling at my word, you enjoy the strength that emanates from my spirit. Think that if at every moment of your life you had this spirituality, everywhere you

Love one another!

would perceive the sensation of my presence: then you would verify that my justice is fully manifested in your life.

30. I am judging the peoples of the earth, touching all spirits with my light; but few realize that their judgment has come and even fewer are those who sense the presence of the time prophesied from the past ages.

31. I have given everyone the necessary time for the examination of their life in the light of their conscience, as well as for their repentance and regeneration, in case something had to be amended or repaired. Both the men who govern and legislate, as well as those who spiritually guide humanity, as well as scientists and all those who transmit knowledge, I have granted time to prepare, because everyone will have to answer the questions that my justice is going to ask you.

32. If these men of today were not so hard and insensitive, they would certainly constantly receive messages from the spiritual world and sometimes they would be surrounded by multitudes of beings who work incessantly for the awakening of men and would prove that they are never alone.

33. Some call that world "invisible", others, "beyond" and why? Simply because they lack the faith to "see" the spiritual and because their human littleness makes them feel distant and alien from a world that they should feel in their heart.

34. To this people who gather in the humility of these enclosures to listen to me, I had to strip them of earthly goods and vanities so that they could be attracted to something that is not precisely of this world and that is my Doctrine.

35. I have found you poor, mourning the lost flows and therefore, a little disabused of the false brightness of worldly glories and a little dematerialized. This helps you to feel the presence of the spiritual, as well as to desire the development and improvement of your spirit. If you were rich, healthy, and if you had lived among comforts, feasts and pleasures, would you have come to my call?

36. See how much I have yet to make myself felt among humanity so that the monarchs will come after my teaching.

37. It is not that I want poor and much less needy of what is necessary to live and subsist, but it is that the evolved man must know that before the human, there is the spirit, because the spirit can live without a body and instead the body cannot exist without the spirit.

Love one another!

38. I want everything to be yours, but that you know how to consciously take what you need, that you know how to be spiritually rich and be able to possess a lot in the material, if you know how to make good use of it and give the one and the other their true value and their place. How can the spirit of an immensely wealthy man be harmed, if what he possesses is for the benefit of his fellow men? And how can a powerful man be harmed, if his spirit knows how to turn aside in a timely manner to pray, and with his prayer he is in communion with me?

39. You who hear these revelations are understanding the truth, but there are many who are shipwrecked in darkness at this precise moment and they will have to be saved. In this approaching storm, many ships will sink and there will be fear and lamentations and imprecations, despair and tears; however, I assure you that spiritually none will perish, because even in the thickest darkness there will always be shining a light, a star, a ray, which is the consciousness of which a flash of faith and hope will descend to the heart.

40. When the cry of supplication to me arises from the highest of men, saying to me, "My Father, our savior, come to us who are perishing," my divine strength will make you feel my presence, I will manifest my infinite mercy to you and once again I will test you.

41. I thirst for your faith, for your repentance and for your love; thirst that until now you have not been able to quench, because whenever I have asked you for the water of your love, you have offered me the chalice of gall and vinegar.

42. My thirst is that you love one another, because it would be enough for you to fulfill that precept, so that all your sorrows, your bitterness and hardships would cease to the point. My thirst does not represent a need of mine, but yours.

43. Disciples: Feel how I love you in this word; love me also in it, for my Spirit is in its essence.

44. When this Doctrine spreads, they will have to ask you the object of this message, since there are already so many religions. Then you will reveal to them that this word has come to humanity to teach men the spirit-to-Spirit communication that their religions do not teach them, and that this message is the divine light that reveals to you all the spiritual attributes that you possess.

45. This people will bring the Good News of my word to all humanity and through it men will recognize that there is only one step between them and the spiritual Kingdom, and that the infinite distance that they believed existed between one world and another, had only been the fruit of their imagination, their ignorance and their materialized worship.

Love one another!

46. In the past times humanity was only prepared for when the time of spiritual communication was propitious. This is the propitious time, in which your spirit is authorized and at the same time enabled to rise and relate to the higher life.

47. My communication through human understanding has come to prove to you the truth of what I have just told you and has also served as an encouragement for this people who have listened to me, helping them in this way to take the first step towards spiritual communication.

48. Just as I have first taught you, so that you could later take steps of greater perfection on my path, you will have to speak with my word and explain it first, so that, once my Work is understood by your brothers, they will be prepared and able to communicate spirit to Spirit with their Father and with their spiritual brothers.

49. Not all my spokespersons have known or wanted to arrange themselves to serve me and many times I have had to send my light on their impure understandings occupied in the superfluous, when not in the sinful. They, in their fault, have borne my justice, because their mind has been deprived of all inspiration and their lips of all eloquence to express the divine message. In those cases the crowd has closed its ears to those poor manifestations, but instead it has opened its spirit to feel my presence in it and receive my essence. The people sustained themselves with the essence that my charity sent them at that moment, but the pedestal retained a message that did not flow through their lips, forcing the crowd to communicate spirit to Spirit with their Master, when they were not yet ready to receive my inspiration in that way.

50. It is still time for spokespersons and congregations to prepare so that in the last year of my communication for the understanding of man, they will see my word culminate with the highest and most light-filled lectures that until then you have heard. I am ready to reward you by granting you that preparation and that longing, if you really get ready. My light will come in torrents, enveloping your spirit and saturating it with strength, wisdom and spirituality.

51. This is how the departure of my word has to be, at the end of this time of my communication, in the greatest of your preparation of spirit and understanding; so that when you no longer listen to me in this way, you will feel the immense need to hear my voice and that need impels you to seek me in the infinite, in the divine, because with this you will have firmly taken the step towards spiritual worship, towards true communication between the children and the Father.

52. When you no longer have before your eyes the people, objects or forms that you use as means to be able to feel me and only through prayer do you perceive my presence and

Love one another!

receive my inspiration at any moment of your life when you request me, you will exclaim with joy in your heart: "Master, how close to us you dwell".

53. I will continue to be your Teacher, I will be your doctor and through you I will manifest myself in the sick that you present to me, I will be an inspiration in your mind and a verb on your lips; I will send you the spiritual guardians to continue guiding and protecting you.

54. Do not settle for the first thing you achieve, but put your zeal and your effort to perfect yourself, because that new way of looking for me will also be subject to development.

55. This is the Third Time, in which already your spirit, from the Earth, can begin to dream in very high abodes and in very great knowledge, because he who departs from this world carrying in his spirit the knowledge of what he is going to find and the development of his spiritual gifts, he will pass through many worlds, without stopping in them, until he reaches the one that by his merits corresponds to inhabit. He will be fully aware of his spiritual state, he will know how to carry out his mission wherever he is, he will know the language of love, harmony and justice and he will know how to communicate with the purity of the spiritual language that is thought. He will have no obstacles, confusion, or tears, and he will begin to live the supreme joy of approaching the mansions that belong to him, because they correspond to him as an eternal inheritance.

56. In order for my Work to become established in the heart of humanity as a sanctuary of faith and spirituality, my servants will have to fight a lot, my people will have to go through innumerable trials.

57. At the first moment the world will reject this Doctrine, but you will not faint because from now on I warn you that whoever rejects it will do so with the heart, but it will not be with the spirit of humanity, since the spirit preserves in itself this promise of mine.

58. I have seen you thoughtful and worried about the day that awaits you and I have come to your heart to give you peace and with my word to open paths for you and to break down obstacles that you were already forming with your imagination.

59. Blessed are those who meditate, suffer and worry because of my Work, because it is proof that they have embraced it with their heart, so I strengthen their spirit and caress them so that they may feel full of faith, peace and trust again.

60. At my table of love you have eaten the divine bread to which your preparation made you worthy. If you have not achieved more, it is because your preparation did not reach

Love one another!

more; if you achieved a lot on this day, it was proof that you knew how to make yourself worthy of that reward. I also ask you that if I poured out my light in torrents in other enclosures on this day, it was because the multitudes knew how to prepare, and that, however, where that spirituality did not exist, my word, full of justice, resonated in the consciences of my children.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 295

1. Humanity: You have misunderstood the meaning of life, because you have come to give greater importance to the material than to the spiritual. If it were not so, my new coming among you would not have been necessary; but hear how my word invites you to elevation and spirituality, seeing that men live lethargically before reality.
2. My Doctrine has the mission of making you interested in the life that awaits you, the one that will be eternal, I came to destroy from your heart the fear of leaving the human envelope, the fear of death. My word comes to deliver you from all your mistakes.
3. Truly I tell you, death does not exist, because the Creator is life and his works cannot die.
4. Man is the one who with his imagination has created death and has also created hells and glories according to his poor understanding: What righteous concepts can he have of my existence, of my justice and of the truth about eternal life? There is only confusion in the heart of humanity, and that confusion is part of the foundations where the beliefs of the majority rest. What future awaits humanity if it persists in deviating from the true path? Only misery, confusion and pain, of which he has a foretaste in the life full of vicissitudes that he leads on Earth.
5. The Doctrine of the Spirit, my Doctrine, people, is the ray of light that comes to break the darkness into which you have penetrated. Only through it will men come to have an absolute and comprehensive teaching of their spiritual destiny and a true knowledge about the existence of my justice.
6. Men today cannot think of God without materializing Him in some form; they cannot speak of temptations without personifying the influence of evil on a being whose mission is to lose the spirits, and they cannot think of the atonement of the one who has sinned, without imagining the punishment of hellfire, which has never existed.
7. On these three confusions that dominate the mind of humanity, I tell you that, if you believe that God is the Holy Spirit, you do not have to look for Him in material forms, since he is Spirit; and that this imaginary being whom you call Lucifer or Satan, does not exist except in the minds of those who have not been able to interpret spiritually my words, revelations and messages of past times. Truly I tell you, there are great spirits of darkness in the spiritual valley, sowers of discord, hatred and perversity; there are multitudes of spirits whose influence reaches men by transmitting evil thoughts and inducing them to evil deeds; but these beings are not demons, they are imperfect beings, troubled, confused, darkened by pain, envy or resentment. Do not be surprised if I tell

Love one another!

you that his nature is the same as that of your spirit and the same as that of those beings called angels by you.

8. Why do you not call the evil men who dwell on the earth demons, if they also tempt you, if they also lead you into evil and lead you away from the true way? They, like the troubled beings of space, are also imperfect spirits, but they have attained power and strength because an ideal of greatness has taken hold of them.

9. Verily I say unto you, I have no enemies either among them that dwell on the earth, or among them that are in the spirit. There is no one who dedicates himself to hating me, to blaspheming against me, or to turning his fellow men from the right path for the sole pleasure of offending me. Rubbish! Those who turn men away from the faith, those who erase my name from the hearts of their brothers and those who fight against the spiritual, do not do it to offend me, they do it because it suits their earthly ambitions, their dreams of greatness and human glory.

10. This happens with the beings of the Beyond who have not awakened to the light that rises along the path of love. They have tried to be great for science simply and when they influence their brothers and turn them away from the good path, it is not in order to cause me pain, to rival my power, to rejoice in the triumph of evil over good, no, the motive, although bad, is not to offend me. How can you be thinking all your life that in front of Me there is a powerful adversary who at every step takes away from me what is mine?

11. How do you conceive that I would have placed on the path of men a being infinitely more powerful than they, so that He would be tempting them without ceasing and that in the end He would push them to eternal perdition?

12. How badly do you think of Me and of my justice those who claim to know and love me!

13. Surely the wicked tempt the good; the strong abuse the weak; the unjust mock the innocent and the impure violate what is pure. But they are temptations that the one who encounters them can reject, because he has weapons and a shield to fight and defend himself. His sword is conscience and behind it are morality, faith and reason, so as not to be seduced by bad influences, and he must not only do that, but also sow virtue with his works, countering evil in every possible way; if you see that there are those who sow perdition, vices and destruction, get up to sow light, to save the lost, to lift up the one who has fallen.

14. It is the eternal struggle of good against evil and of light against darkness, an indispensable struggle to climb and reach the heights of perfection.

Love one another!

15. It is as meritorious before Me that a being stained with the imprint of the most serious faults purify himself inspired by a high ideal, as that a being who has persevered in purity, fights to the end not to stain himself, because he from the beginning loved the light.

16. How far from the truth are those who think that troubled spirits have a different nature from the spirits of light!

17. The Father would be unjust if that were true, just as he would cease to be Almighty if he lacked wisdom or love to save the defiled, the impure, the imperfect and not be able to meet with all the righteous in the same dwelling.

18. Disciples: When in man there is a true knowledge of the works he has done, he does not allow himself to be blinded by vanity, he knows that if that ignoble feeling penetrates into his being, his intelligence would be clouded and he could no longer advance on the path, he would stagnate and succumb to lethargy.

19. Vanity has lost many men, it has destroyed many flourishing peoples and it has sunk your cultures.

20. While the peoples had work, struggle and progress as their ideal, they knew about abundance, splendor and well-being, but when pride made them feel superior; when their ideal of elevation was changed by the insatiable ambition of wanting everything for themselves, without realizing how much and without wanting it, they began to destroy step by step what they had built, ending up sinking into an abyss.

21. The history of humanity is full of these experiences, for which I tell you that it is right that a people of great ideals should arise in the world, which, always aware of their good works, should not be puffed up by them, in this way their pace will not stop and the splendor achieved so far, tomorrow will see it surpassed and later again on the rise.

22. By speaking to you in this way, I am not trying to inspire you only with material ambitions, I want my words to be interpreted precisely so that you will know how to apply them to the spiritual, as well as to the material.

23. Vanity can not only surprise man in his material life, and as proof of what I am telling you, see the falls and failures of the great religions, eaten away at their bases by vanity, by pride, by their false aggrandizement; when they have believed themselves to be at the height of their power, someone has come to wake them up from their sleep, making them see their mistakes, their deviations, their departure from the Law and the truth.

Love one another!

24. Only with the true knowledge and fulfillment of my Law before the conscience, this humanity will be able to emerge to a high life, because the conscience, which is my light, is perfect, it is serene, it is just, it never gets puffed up or twists its way.

25. Tell me if it is not a spiritual doctrine that men need to approach the truth. For that doctrine which humanity so sorely needs is precisely the one which I have brought to you.

26. When this word spreads throughout the world and men ask who inspired it and who dictated it to be written, the emissaries and sowers of it will testify that it was the Holy Spirit who revealed it through the prepared understanding of his spokesmen.

27. When this humanity receives my message, it will remember Jesus that humble Nazarene who preached on the mountains, in the desert, on the banks of the rivers and in the valleys; because his word did not need material temples, since wherever it sprouted, there arose the inner temple of the multitudes, whose heart opened, like the corolla of flowers to the contact of the sun.

28. I am already at the door with all my heart but it is necessary that humanity, remembering my promise to return, remember that I never announced that my presence would be again as a man, but I made you understand that this return would be in Spirit.

29. This is the time of understanding, of the enlightenment of the spirit and of the mind, in which man will finally seek me spiritually, because he will recognize that God is not a person or an image, but a Universal, unlimited and absolute Spirit.

30. This Doctrine, known to a few and ignored by humanity, will soon come as a balm on all who suffer, to impart comfort, ignite faith, destroy darkness, instill hope. She lifts you above sin, misery, pain and death.

31. It could not be otherwise because it is I, the Divine Doctor, the promised Comforter, who has come to reveal it to you.

32. In all times my Doctrine has shown you that its essence is to love. Love is the essence of God, from that force all beings take to live; from it all life and creation arose: Love is the beginning and the end in the destiny of everything made by the Father. Before that force that moves everything, illuminates and quickens it, death disappears, sin vanishes, passions vanish, impurities are washed away and everything that is imperfect is perfected.

33. I came to the world in the Second Time to prove to you the strength of love with my Doctrine and my examples, which were indelibly impressed on your conscience;

Love one another!

however, I, who with love overcame the pain of the world and death, I ask you, men who are evolving: Have you already learned to overcome the pain of the world and death?

34. I have seen that you still celebrate the day of the dead, and why? Is this the way you celebrate victory over death? No, humanity; make no mistake, look that with this you are celebrating the cult of matter and the love of the world. In this worship of those who have gone down to the bowels of the Earth, you turn away and forget the spirits, who are the ones who represent the true and eternal life. When I watch you bathe a tomb with tears or cover it with flowers, I cannot but apply to you those words of mine that tell you: "You are dead watching over your dead".

35. To those who have understood my word and are applying it to their lives, I entrust you to pray for all those who, in their materialism, alter the meaning of truth, and who, proud and puffed up in their science, have come to believe themselves wise, creative and strong and laugh at those who still, remembering God, raise their prayers to Him. They believe they have the fate of humanity in their hands, ignoring that they are also under my divine justice. They need your prayers and your spiritual help more than anyone else.

36. These men have lost themselves in their idolatrous worship of matter, worship that they render through science, but they will also awaken to the great tests that are reserved for them and by them they will come to understand that something exists in man that is beyond intelligence, which is the spirit, and that there is something superior even to material science, which is the knowledge of spiritual life.

37. When it is no longer the mind that leads the spirit to observe or to deepen in science, but the spirit that elevates and guides the mind, it will be when man discovers what now seems inscrutable to him and which, however, is destined to be revealed to him, when he has spiritualized his intelligence.

38. Listening to any of my lectures you will be able to understand and even sense the chaos of ideas that is approaching.

39. The time of idolatry is coming to an end and the stage of spirituality will soon make its entrance into the heart of humanity. All idols will fall to the ground and make way for the truth and there it will rise-the true altar to God.

40. I am the light, the truth and the life; I am the open book.

41. Since the beginning of humanity, men have sought the origin of life and the why of everything that surrounds them; for this they have used the strength of their mind, the light of intelligence. Hence his sciences and his philosophies have arisen; but as the

Love one another!

human mind is too limited to encompass the truth that only the spirit can understand and penetrate, there has been little that his science has managed to discover of that truth.

42. Men have not sought that light in the spiritual, and I am Spirit, therefore, whoever wants to find the source of life, the light of truth and the origin of everything created, will have to look for Me first. Seek Me with the spirit, through prayer, the longing to know, to love and serve their fellow men better, to rise above the miseries of human life, To him will be revealed the teachings that others, rummaging with the mind, have discovered through centuries,

43. I am Love, and whoever seeks me must do so inspired by love.

44. Man is a reflection of the Creator, an image of God, necessarily the children will have to resemble the Father from whom they sprang; that similarity is in the spirit for being endowed with the attributes of God and also having eternal life; matter, that is, the human body is only a fleeting garment of the spirit.

45. The Father sent the spirits to inhabit this Earth so that in it they would find means for their development, trials to strengthen themselves, lessons to fill themselves with light, endless opportunities to make merits, which will raise him above this life, free him from matter and lead him to the Spiritual Kingdom; but man has not yet managed to win the battle, he has not mastered matter, he has not made the world his servant. On the contrary, he has allowed himself to be dominated by forces and elements that are inferior to him, man believes himself to be the lord of the world, when in reality he is nothing more than a slave of matter.

46. Until he wins this battle, he will not have conquered the spiritual life.

47. But do not believe that what I want is for men to depart from the material laws to dedicate themselves to the spiritual exclusively, no, people, what the Father has created and offered to humanity, I want you to take it for your good, for your evolution and for your elevation; that you come to dominate over material life with its elements, forces, beings and; but to achieve this, it is necessary to go beyond where your intelligence reaches, that is, through the spirit, so that the Father, contemplating your noble ends, the love that you put in your works and the place that you have known how to give to your spirit, uncovers the veil of its arcane and grants you a flash of his wisdom that illuminates your spirit.

48. It is right that the spirit reveals wisdom to the human mind and not that the mind is the one that gives light to the spirit; many will not understand this that I am telling you, because it has been a long time that you have altered the order of your life.

Love one another!

49. See how man is before and above all that surrounds him; that he is the only being endowed with free will and conscience. From that free will all the errors, falls and sins of humanity have come; but they are temporary errors before the justice and eternity of the Creator, because then consciousness will be imposed on the weaknesses of matter and on the weakness of the spirit, with it will come the triumph of light, which is knowledge over darkness, which are ignorance and ignorance of the; it will be the triumph of good, which is love, justice and harmony, over evil, which is selfishness, debauchery, injustice.

50. If you take a good look at your life and the history of humanity, you will find that this struggle has been constant from the beginning of Creation to the present moment, a struggle necessary for the perfection of your spirit, as fire is necessary to acrisolate gold.

51. Listening to this lesson. Who is he who can think that a single human existence can suffice a spirit for its total development and its perfection?

52. O men, who are too busy with human life, making you believe that you are eternal on Earth, and you do not know that because of your materiality, you have to come in new matters to the world, to take the step that on the previous occasion you did not know how to take!

53. But the many reincarnations do not give absolute perfection to a spirit either; no matter how high it is after its last stay on Earth, the spiritual valley will still be waiting for it with its dwellings in infinite number, its new teachings, revelations, and wonders.

54. When you have traveled the path and reached the thresholds of the pure and the perfect, you will be understanding the why of your existence, you will be truly dwelling in the light.

55. Here on Earth, I have divided the spiritual life of humanity into three stages, times or eras, in which I have been revealing to you step by step, lesson by lesson, the wisdom that you should all possess.

56. The First Time is like the spiritual childhood of man in which he opens his eyes and contemplates the face of his Father, listens to him but is far from understanding him, proof of this is that he tried to obey him by sticking to the letter of the texts, without penetrating with the spirit in the meaning of them.

57. In the Second Time I, the Word, came to dwell in Jesus with you and to teach you with my life the way of the Spirit. That Second Time is that of adolescence or the first spiritual youth, it is the age in which Christ came to teach men love, to awaken their sleeping fibers so that their heart vibrated under a new feeling, under the powerful impulse of love for his Father and for his fellow men.

Love one another!

58. There, in those two loves, I summarized the whole Law, all my Teaching; the love of God, the Author of Life, the Father, the Creator, and the love of one another.

59. The Law has always been present in consciences; generations depart and generations arrive; spirits migrate and spirits come and my word remains firm and unshakable; however, humanity has been hard of understanding and heart and very few have been those who have understood the spirit of love of my Doctrine.

60. Men multiply and grow and as soon as their intelligence awakens, they take it away from the spiritual to go after the glory of the world, wealth or science, and then its fruits could not have been as sweet as your heart wanted; always in the end a bitter taste has remained on your lips.

61. But do not think that my word has as a system to misjudge your works or condemn what your science has achieved, no, people, it is not I who tell you with words that you are one step away from the abyss, they are the facts, they are the results of your lack of spirituality.

62. But at the precise moments when you are approaching the precipice, the sonorous bell rings on the eternity clock, marking the beginning of a new time: The Third Era, a time in which the Holy Spirit comes to shine in consciences, pouring out in wisdom, in light that clarifies mysteries, in strength that raises, resurrects, comforts and saves,

63. It is the most subtle and elevated form of all that the Father has used to speak to men; two ages have already passed for humanity and it is in the maturity of the spirit, it can already conceive and understand deeper lessons.

64. This is the Third Time in which the spirit of humanity will have to free itself from the chains of materialism, that will bring with it the greatest struggle of ideas recorded in the history of men.

65. Perversity, selfishness, arrogance, vice, lies and everything that has overshadowed your life, will fall like broken idols at the feet of those who worshiped them to make way for humility.

66. How can you help in this struggle? With the powerful weapon of prayer, not with the prayer of words, but with the elevation of thought.

67. My Spirit, infinitely more subtle than the air that surrounds you, will be present receiving your prayer and at the same time turning it into peace and balm for your brothers.

Love one another!

68. Your thoughts will become flashes of light in space and will arrive as a message to the understanding in need of clarity to think.

69. Your prayer will be that the peace of my Kingdom will come to the Earth and your works will be like the first seed of spirituality that will fall into the bosom of the Earth in the Third Time.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 296

1. I am the light that illuminates your path, the wisdom that comes to your understanding, the balm that relieves your sufferings.
2. I am the Master and I come to you in order to make you my disciples, because being my disciples, you will be righteous men on earth.
3. If you really want to break the darkness of your ignorance, seek me and I will give you the necessary light so that you will not have stumbles; if you want your faith to be great, come, listen to me and follow me without fatigue.
4. People: At the beginning of time the world was devoid of love, the first men were far from feeling and understanding that divine force, that essence of the spirit, the principle of everything created. They believed in God, but they attributed to Him only strength and justice. Men believed they understood the divine language through the elements of Nature; thus, when they saw them peaceful and serene, they thought that the Lord was pleased with the works of men, but, if the elements were unleashed, then they believed they saw in it the wrath of God manifested in that way.
5. In the heart of man, the idea of a terrible God had formed, in whom resentment and a feeling of revenge could be harbored, so when they thought they had offended God, they offered him burnt offerings and sacrifices, hoping to atone to him. I tell you that those offerings were not inspired by the love of God, it was the fear of divine justice, the fear of punishment, that inspired the first peoples to offer tributes to their Lord.
6. The Divine Spirit was simply called God, but never Father or Teacher.
7. It was the patriarchs and the first prophets who began to make man understand that God was justice, yes, but perfect justice, that he was first and foremost a Father, and that, as a Father, he loved all his creatures.
8. Step by step, walking slowly along the path of spiritual evolution, humanity continued its pilgrimage, passing from one era to another and knowing something more of the Divine Arcanum, through the revelations that God made to his children at each time.
9. However, man still did not come to have a complete knowledge of divine love; because he did not truly love God, like a Father, nor did he know how to feel in his heart the love that his Lord gave him at every step.

Love one another!

10. It was necessary that perfect love should become man, that the Word should incarnate and become tangible and visible matter to men, so that they might finally know how much and in what way God loved them.

11. Not everyone recognized the presence of the Father in Jesus! How could they recognize him if Jesus was humble, compassionate, loving even with those who offended him? They regarded God as strong and proud before their enemies, righteous and terrible towards those who offended Him.

12. But, just as many denied, many also believed that word that penetrated to the deepest depths of the heart; that way of healing incurable ailments and ills, just with a caress, with a look of infinite compassion, with a word of hope; that teaching that was the promise of a new world, of a life of light and justice, could not be erased from many hearts, which understood that this divine man was the truth of the Father, the Divine Love of Him whom men did not know and therefore could not love.

13. The seed of that supreme truth was sown forever in the heart of humanity. Christ was the sower and he is still cultivating the seed; then he will come for the fruit to delight in it eternally, and already in his word he will not say again: "I am hungry" or "I thirst", because at last his children will love Him as He has loved them from the beginning.

14. Who is speaking to you about Christ, disciples? The same.

15. It is I, the Word, who speaks to you again, humanity; recognize me, do not doubt my presence because of the humility with which I present myself. Ostentation can't be with me.

16. Remember me through my passage through the world at that time; remember that I died as humbly as I was born and lived.

17. I am present before humanity, at a time in which new revelations have transformed the lives of men; and thus I make an act of presence among you, with the same humility that you knew in Me at that time.

18. It is not that the Word of God was born again in the poverty of a manger; no, because matter no longer needs to bear witness to the power of God. If men believe that this matter is God who came into the world, it is not so, the presence of God is spiritual, universal, infinite.

19. If everything that men have struggled with in this time, were within the just, lawful and good, it would not have been necessary for Me to come down to speak to you again; but, not all the works that this humanity presents to me, are good; there are many errors,

Love one another!

many injustices, many deviations and evils, therefore, it was necessary that my charity awaken man when he was most dedicated in his work, to remind him what are the forgotten duties and to whom he owes everything that is and that has to be.

20. To make myself heard of a materialized humanity, which could not have listened to me from spirit to Spirit, I had to use its gifts and faculties, to communicate through the understanding of man.

21. The explanation of why I "descend" to communicate with you is this: Since I could not raise you to communicate with your Lord from spirit to Spirit, I had to descend one more step, that is, from the spiritual, from the divine, where you still cannot reach, then take your understanding, which has a seat in the brain of man and translate my divine inspiration into human word and material sound.

22. Man needs one more knowledge and it is God who comes to man to entrust him with wisdom; if the means chosen for my brief communication by the understanding of these spokespersons, does not seem worthy to you, I tell you in truth, that the message given through them, is very great. You would have wanted my manifestation before man to be made through pomps and ceremonies that impress, but in reality they are vain before the spirit because they lack true light.

23. I could have come, between lightning and storms to make my power felt, but then, how easy it would have been for man to confess that the presence of the Lord had arrived! Moreover, do you not think that fear would have returned to your heart, and also the idea of the incomprehensible? Do you not think that every feeling of love for the Father would have been taken only in fear of his justice? And you must know that God, although He is an omnipotent force, will not overcome you with that force, he will not impose himself by it, but by another power, and that is that of love.

24. It is the Divine Spirit who now speaks to the Universe; He is the one who comes to make light in everything that you did not see clear in another time, he is the dawn of a new day for all men, because He comes to free you from false fears, to destroy your doubts, in short, to make you free of spirit and understanding,

25. I tell you that after knowing the essence of my teachings and the justice of my laws, you will also know the limits that your concepts had imposed on you, preventing you from going beyond a weak knowledge of the truth,

26. It will no longer be fear or the fear of punishment that stops you from investigating, from discovering; only when you are truly wanting to know the impenetrable, it will be

Love one another!

your conscience that will block your way, because you must know that not all truth corresponds to man, and that of it, he should only take the part that corresponds to him.

27. People: If my coming was announced that it would be in the midst of wars, unleashed elements, epidemics and chaos, it is not because I brought all this to you; it is because precisely my presence had to be opportune in that hour of crisis for humanity. And here you have the fulfillment of when a world is dying and in its death throes shakes and shakes the Earth, to make way for a new humanity; therefore the call of love, love that encloses and inspires: justice, fraternity and peace.

28. To you, who have had the grace to listen to me at this time, I must tell you that in order to truly be the spiritualist disciple, you must apply my Doctrine to your life; that it is not the remembering of certain precepts that will make you spiritualists, nor will it be certain rites and manifestations that will lead you to the fulfillment of your mission on Earth.

29. Speaking to you in this way, as only I can do, I reveal to you the best way to fulfill towards God and I remove from your heart the unfounded fears towards your Father.

30. But not only do I come to free you from errors and prejudices that affect your life in the world, but I also come to tell you that eternal damnation, as it has been described to you, does not exist, because the spirit cannot suffer the physical pain that produces pain in matter; the pain of the spirit comes from contemplating his actions in the light of conscience, which makes him look and understand clearly all the mistakes and imperfections committed.

31. Come to Me with the full conviction that you are on the path of truth and it will not be the fear that comes from ignorance that forces you to stay on the path.

32. Analyzing my revelations and manifestations of this and of the past times, you will end up understanding that I have always come wrapped in humility, therefore, do not let yourselves be surprised by what is outwardly wonderful and when your brothers who are marching along other paths come to tell you that the Lord cannot be in the midst of this poverty, of this humility that you show, you will remind them that God, manifested in the Word, came in Jesus to the world humbly, and that man believed in Him, and despite the centuries that have passed since his birth, it has not been possible to erase from the heart of humanity, the humility with which the Redeemer manifested himself to the world,

33. There are enclosures among you in which your congregations love and seek the external, the wonderful and superficial to impress their senses, without understanding that by seeking the external they forget the wonders contained in the Doctrine of the spirit.

Love one another!

34. Teaching, correcting, revealing, that is my Work among you to take you to the mansion of light, but before you cross the threshold of the Promised Land, you will have to make merits of faith and love.

35. The word of Christ germinated in his disciples, and in the people who followed him, his sowing grew, his teaching spread and his essence spread throughout the world; so this teaching will also spread now, which will be received by all those who are able to feel and understand it.

36. Take, beloved disciples, my balm, take multitudes, my Father's caress and my Teacher's message, for yourselves and for yours.

37. My presence seems to you like the breeze that caresses, so I come to your heart to give it life.

38. Some sense the proximity of my arrival, others contemplate me with a spiritual gaze and others with their sensitivity know the time when I approach. Everyone, in that blessed hour, says in their hearts: "Here is the Master", it is because they have felt that my peace envelops them.

39. For the spirit that has wandered through the infinite desert of life, there is no treasure more precious or oasis more desired than that of peace. This is the treasure that I have come to offer you and of which you will later have to share with your brothers.

40. I also come to teach you the means of spreading the blessed mantle of peace over men, and those means are thought, prayer, word, deeds.

41. Just as I see you at this moment, united by the peace that my word gives you, so I want to look at you after my departure, in the days of struggle that are approaching, in which I will make you feel my presence in a subtle way, in which you will hear me in your heart, because I promise you that you will not lack my caress, my essence, my balm.

42. Move with firmness and understanding from one lesson to another, from one time to another, and your harmony with my Work will not be broken. Your obedience and meekness before my laws and commands will give you an ineffable peace and you will never have complaints or there will be thorns that make you cry.

43. If you long to be my disciples, understand that you must be bearers of peace and of all the virtues that I have taught you to practice.

44. I have not let you go to the regions because I see that you are fruits that have not ripened. I will still have to send you the irrigation of love, the light of my wisdom and the rays of the divine sun, to give you life and strength, and when you have ripened like fruits

Love one another!

on the tree of my Teaching, you will fall into contact with the wind that will come to rock the branches that supported you.

45. The closer the day approaches when I stop speaking to you in this way, the greater greatness you discover in my Spiritual Doctrine, and insensibly you move away from everything with which you limited it in past times; yes, because you came to limit this Divine Work in people, places and objects, when it, because it is universal and infinite, is beyond the material and the human.

46. Now you no longer contemplate my Work limited to people, places or objects, now you look at everything in the divine, in the infinitely elevated and you also find it in the elevated of your being.

47. How will my Work be before you when your spirit has traveled its journey to God and from there you are entranced in contemplation and delight in the light and understanding of your understanding?

48. You sense something of that great truth and of that joy that awaits you, but your presentiment and your imagination are too small to discover the reality.

49. Every ladder, every step, every abode, offers to the spirit a greater light and a more perfect joy, but the supreme peace, the perfect happiness of the spirit, is beyond all the passing abodes of the spirits.

50. How many times will you be thinking that you sense the perfect happiness in the bosom of God, without realizing that this happiness is just the promise of the immediate world, where you will have to pass after this life.

51. My seed in this time has germinated sooner in those who arrived clean of the understanding and the heart of theories and interpretations. They were like virgin lands before my word and I used them to transmit my message to the world.

52. Others came bringing the truth mixed with falsehood and my light was freeing them from errors, while affirming them in what they brought good. Not everything is tares or weeds in the human heart, sometimes a wheat plant grows there, and I come to take care of it so that it gleans and its grain later multiplies.

53. I have come to transform some, others and all of you into my disciples, uniting you into a single people who, at the moment of testifying with their works to my teaching, make the heart of humanity vibrate when they verify the strength of this Doctrine. The unbelievers, the persecutors, will rise up against me, the struggle will be great and your

Love one another!

name will often walk on the lips of those who judge you in writings, as a pasture for scandal and slander.

54. I announce these trials to you, so that you will not be surprised when they arise, but I also tell you that it will be precisely then that I will manifest my power, my charity and my justice among this people.

55. All my hosts will prepare for the fight, all my servants will obey my voice and will come to testify about Me.

56. Not only will this people be a witness at the decisive hour: The elements, as always, will speak representing divine justice, the spiritual world will make an appearance and tear off the blindfold of ignorance of this materialistic humanity, of these men who claim to be on the path of Christ in search of eternity and who, however, stubbornly keep their eyes, ears and mind closed, to every voice and every manifestation of spiritual life,

57. That Christ, whom they believe they follow and understand, was precisely the one who opened the door that gives access to other worlds and abodes, the One who removed the confusion of the spirits who try to live possessing other people's bodies; the same one who, in the final hour of his mission through Jesus, made himself felt in the spirits who slept in the tombs the dream of death making them emerge into the light of life, but, so that men would attest to these manifestations, I allowed those beings to become visible before theirs.

58. I opened that door; only I could do it, because Christ, with his love, is the bond that unites all the worlds.

59. Be you of my legions of light, be you of my hosts of peace, be you of those who pray for the world and in truth I tell you that the tears of your eyes that are shed for the pain of others, will join the balm of your Father to fall like dewdrops on troubled hearts.

60. The true balm, people, the one that heals all ills, springs from love.

61. Love with the spirit, love with the heart and with the mind and you will have enough power to heal not only the diseases of the body or to console in the small human miseries, but you will know how to solve the spiritual mysteries, the great anxieties of the spirit, its troubles and regrets.

62. That balm resolves the great trials, turns on the light, calms the grief, melts the chains that oppress.

Love one another!

63. The man evicted by science, will return to health and life, to the contact of that balm; the spirit that has been detached, will return before the word of love of the brother who calls him.

64. When that time is in full, the spiritual forces will envelop men, there will be manifestations, events and signs never seen before; the proud men of science will find themselves amazed and there will be occasions when they cry helplessly, convinced of their smallness.

65. Humanity will turn its eyes to Christ and, meditating on his works, will come to understand that the One who carried out so many and so strange works in the Second Time, is the same one who has returned now and is present, bearing witness to his power.

66. I want you to penetrate into a life of spirituality, that there be discipline and vigilance, that there be prayer and charity. In this way you will become sensitive to every spiritual event; then, what is invisible to many, can be visible to you. Only in this way will you be able to explain the why of everything that happens and to which men find no solution.

67. I want the preparation of my disciples and their knowledge of the mission entrusted to them to be so great that in their path and only with their influence, they liberate the beings who invisibly remain hidden and ignored among men, leading an existence of confusion and pain not known to humanity.

68. Seek your unification, people; if you do not achieve it, how could the beings of light, from that upper world, reflect through you when so needed, to give their message to humanity?

69. I have taught you to pray and to ask for others, but I also listen to you when you ask for your own. I receive that prayer, but I tell you that the time when I was giving you according to your request has passed, because you were little; now I want you to act as disciples, presenting your spirit and your heart to me when praying, but letting Me read in them and do my will.

70. My wise word, wrapped in the love of a very patient Teacher, has led you step by step to the understanding of the greatness that Spiritualism contains and has made you contemplate the vast spiritual horizon that, beginning in the human, merges with the heavenly.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 297

1. People: Your desire to be able to reap the fruit of your sowing is noble, but I tell you to be patient, not to want to know the immediate result of your works, because that would be tantamount to hastening the harvest time, being content with cutting the fruits green.
2. The development of this Work is not an instant, it is within eternity, therefore, each one understands the part that corresponds to him to do in this spiritual field, and then entrust and entrust his work to those who arrive behind you to second you, continuing the cultivation that you initiated. After these others will come and later others more so you do not know to whom it corresponds to reap the harvest of faith, of conversion to spirituality.
3. Those who see the fruition, will know that the merit was not only of the last, but it was a work in which the merits, efforts and sacrifices of the first, the second and the third, were linked to bring to triumph a spiritual Work entrusted to all by the Master.
4. Know that a single generation is not capable of carrying out the whole Work, and know also that this is not the time of harvest.
5. How can you make my word understood if you do not put it into practice? If it has taken you so long to understand my word, to believe in it and to train your rebellious matter for the fulfillment of a mission, how do you want the transformation of the world to be instantaneous?
6. Also do not think that you are working alone in this work, because you do not yet have the necessary strength to carry out works of such spiritual importance. It is necessary for you to know that there are beings who are pointing out to you the path that you should follow and are preparing the path and the places where you will have to take the seed, those precursors are your brothers from other worlds, from other abodes, from which they watch your steps and open a gap for you, because they are also laborers of peace, of love, of fraternity, They are spirits of greater purity than yours, of greater knowledge and experience, you can fear nothing bad from them. They are the ones who do not let you park, the ones who put restlessness in your heart when you abandon the planting.
7. You are not alone, nor will you ever be abandoned to your own strength.
8. Trust in this Work, look at its greatness; see that it is not a work that came out of the mind of man, that it is not a new idea of this humanity, but an eternal light that has always been illuminating the path of the spirit of man, and in whose truth all imperfection, all impurity and sin will be consumed.

Love one another!

9. From my truth I have made a Doctrine impregnated with love, justice and wisdom, through which I will prove its strength to you, converting and transforming those who at times deviated from the right path.

10. How can we condemn man to extermination or to eternal pain, when his sin is only temporary and is the product of his ignorance? How can I condemn a being that in itself carries my own divine nature?

11. If for moments or for times he has had an inclination for matter and a propensity to evil, when the moment of clarity has come, when he lets more grace come to his heart, he will respond, manifesting that God is in every spirit.

12. That is the nature that man must seek in himself, the essence that he has lost and that he has often sought in vain. For this I have come to reveal to you all the faculties you have to find yourself, to teach you to find your spirit, to truly know yourself, without stopping at the contemplation of the exterior, of the material form.

13. Learn to seek the spiritual, disciples, and you will also get rid of fanaticism for the forms of the practice of external worship.

14. Then you will see that it is not the enclosure, nor the symbol, nor the ritual that encloses the greatness of the spiritual Work, but its eternal meaning and its end full of justice.

15. Do not try to limit this Work that is universal and infinite, nor to put limits on your spiritual development, because the more you deepen in the path of good works and study, the greater revelations you will receive. You will see the divine Work arise from the simplest, you will see it manifest in everything created, you will feel it beating in your being.

16. This is the simplicity with which I come to teach the spiritualist disciple, so that he too may be simple, like his Teacher. Let the disciple know how to persuade and convert with the truth of his words and the strength of his deeds, without wanting to surprise anyone with mysterious powers or extraordinary faculties.

17. The true disciple will be great because of his simplicity. He will understand his Master and at the same time he will make himself understood by his brothers.

18. Life is a wide sea where everyone travels in his boat and, while some seek the means to guide him to a safe harbor, others, lacking the ideal or experience, capsize.

19. I have brought you my Doctrine again, I want you to think that in it there is the saving port. How was I to bring you imprecise teachings, indefinite words, or revelations of

Love one another!

limited substance? If that were the case, I would put you at risk of falling into a new fanaticism, when you are living in a time in which conscience does not leave you in peace, especially when you try to cover up with appearances the true fulfillment with the Law of charity and love that I have taught you.

20. Listen to me, people, listen, disciples, I am giving you the light and I am freeing you from chains, bonds and darkness, but I am not empowering you to make this Work another religion, or, according to your convenience, fill it with forms and rites, No! Distinguish well what is the freedom that I have come to give you, so that you do not exchange it for a new fanaticism,

21. Have you not yet realized that your mind, and with it the spirit, had been arrested in its development? Do you not remember the accumulation of false fears and prejudices inherited from your predecessors, from which I have delivered you, so that you may look the truth in the face and be able to receive the light?

22. If you do not prepare yourselves, if the impurities continue to manifest in you, your light will be enclosed, hidden behind your materiality and you will present yourselves before your brothers as the ignorant, as the one who knows nothing of this great revelation.

23. Always see first the beam that you carry, disciples, in order to have the right to notice the speck that your brother carries in his eye.

24. With this I want to tell you that you will not take my Doctrine to judge the acts of your brothers within their various religions. Verily I tell you, in all these paths there are hearts that truly seek me, through a noble life sown with sacrifices. However, the disciple often asks me why I allow such a diversity of ideas, which sometimes contradict each other and which establish differences and cause hatred between men, and the Master tells you: It has been allowed, by virtue of the fact that no two spirits have exactly the same understanding, the same light, or the same faith, and since you were also given free will to choose the path, you have never been forced to penetrate the path of the Law but you have been invited, leaving you free to make true merits in search of the truth.

25. So you, beloved disciples, know that your mission is to unify, to harmonize, to extend your arm and share your faculties and gifts to everyone who might need you, your balm, your word or your help.

26. Verily I say to you, if pride germinates in your heart, you will not be spiritualists. The enlightened spirit cannot be satisfied with those little vanities that only flatter the selfish heart.

Love one another!

27. It is not the apparent fulfillment that makes the disciples great before Me, although before their brothers they appear as the most fulfilled, fervent and persevering.

28. The cleanest work, the most sincere and, therefore, the one that most elevates you to Me, is the one that you carry out in silence, even if your brothers do not know it.

29. "Let your right hand not know what your left hand is doing," I said to my disciples at that Second Time; therefore, I tell you now: Be humble without hypocrisy, truly weep for the pain of others and truly enjoy for the good that your brothers enjoy. Only he who feels my Doctrine in this way can be willing to give his life for his fellow men.

30. People: If it has fallen to you to prepare the land and begin to sow it and it must be others who come to gather the fruit, be satisfied, that not only you have the right to enjoy the delights of working on your Father's lands, but all your brothers.

31. I am the way and you are the travelers who come along it.

32. When you reach the top of the mountain, you will turn your eyes and you will see everything that your spirit traveled and you will give thanks to the Father.

33. The path is long, who is the one who can say that he has already traveled everything, that he knows all the mysteries and that he has penetrated everything that is beyond what he sees and hears?

34. It is not that the Master despises your work or does not know what you have advanced on the path, no, people; I am the first to estimate your merits, if it were not so, there would be no justice in Me. If I speak to you like this, it is because I want to make you understand that although your capacity is great, to reach your limit both in the human and in the spiritual, you still lack a lot; that the more you search in the infinite for what exists beyond your material senses, you will find numerous teachings to know and what to learn.

35. Just as I have left a Nature within the reach of your intelligence for you to search, I have revealed to you the existence of a world that is beyond that Nature, so that you may penetrate it through the spirit. I have left you to search and investigate so that you may know the spiritual life, but I tell you not to limit yourselves to the little that you know so far. Be studious, know how to prepare yourselves to penetrate that infinite world, work hard, so that at the end of your day you can exclaim with satisfaction: "We have fulfilled".

Love one another!

36. My Doctrine does not stop the spirit, nor does my Doctrine stop the evolution of man, on the contrary, it frees him from fears and prejudices and makes him contemplate the path of light that awaits him.

37. Observe this humanity that seems to have reached the top of its science and its research and that in reality 'is only at the beginning of the science that it will reach tomorrow, when to its longed to know add the ideal of fraternity.

38. Today men live in a time of confusion, because they have not come to understand that their whole life and their struggles must lead them to the development of the spirit, whose goal will be the communication of their spirit with the Creator.

39. It is materialism that is the cult that most men profess today.

40. As long as doctrines and religions persist in their differences, the world will continue to foment their hatred and will not be able to take the decisive step towards true worship. But when will men understand and unite themselves, thus taking the first step towards love for one another, if there are still men who, believing they have the key or the secret of the salvation of the spirit and the keys of eternal life, do not know all those who go by different paths, because in their opinion they are unworthy to reach God?

41. Give then how much of the true end of Spiritualism, whose Doctrine is above all religion, every human idea and every sect.

42. Study the essence of this message that contains the Law of God and you will see how it is applicable to all men, to all peoples and to all the conditions in which you may find yourselves.

43. See how before the truth of this teaching, differences, distances, hatreds and obstacles disappear, because in his light you seem equal, before his love you are all brothers, before his justice you are all imperfect.

44. This word comes from Me, it is the source of life, it is Alpha and Omega, beginning and end; therefore, in order to overcome its darkness, men, passing over their conventionalisms and their religious fanaticism, must come to Me who am in Spirit, not under the forms that each one has wanted to give me, and upon reaching the true source, I will receive everyone by removing their pains, freeing them from their heavy burden and reconciling one with another,

45. Think that if all of you could already understand your role in the midst of this life, humanity would have already refrained from being selfish, and if in isolation each man

Love one another!

understood his origin, his destiny, all his works would relate them to the end for which he was created.

46. There is no longer a need for many religions in the world, you are all about to unite in one faith and under one form of worship. Only in the union of thoughts and in spiritual affinity will you be able to find the light that will lead you to progress, harmony and peace.

47. You will see how no religion will achieve the peace of men and their spiritual freedom, instead you are going to witness how my Divine Message, reached to some through writings and to others through inspirations, will achieve the salvation, unification and spirituality of men.

48. Spiritualism does not establish differences, Spiritualism is the Doctrine that humanity needs and yearns for without knowing, because it is peace, it is love, it is justice, it is light, for all of which men hunger and thirst.

49. Do you think, who are listening to these words, that I could sow in your heart antipathy or ill will towards your brothers and sisters who profess various religions? Never, disciples, are you the ones who must begin to set the example of fraternity and harmony, seeing and loving everyone with the same affection with which you look at those who share your way of thinking.

50. That step will have to be taken by all religions, they will have to be inspired by the desire to love one another in an act of love towards the Father, whom they all say they adore.

51. Do not be afraid if they call you confused; reach out to everyone. Think that this Work, which is true for you, may appear to others as false, because according to them, it will lack the consecration that religions have obtained to be recognized.

52. If you have faith in Me, if you believe that I am manifesting myself in the word of these spokesmen, do not fear the judgment of your brothers, because my Doctrine is so eloquent and my message contains so many truths, that if you know how to use these weapons well, you will hardly be able to overcome.

53. No one will be able to reproach you for yearning to seek the truth, the perfect, to this you all have a sacred right and that is why you have been endowed with freedom to seek the light.

54. People: You have drunk and eaten at my table for a long time, if you still feel spiritual hunger, it is unjustified because the delicacies have been offered to you day after day. I

Love one another!

thirst for your love and instead, what do you give me to drink? The gall and vinegar of your divisions and your misunderstanding.

55. I say to you on this day of thanksgiving: Let my divine effluvium penetrate your heart so that, feeling my presence, you may transform your life.

56. I have certainly come as a judge, but the truth is that if you search in the word of the judge, you will necessarily have to meet the presence of the Father, that Father who loves you and that is why he manifests himself in so many ways, so that you may know him better.

57. I know that the greater your knowledge, the greater your love for Me will be.

58. When I say to you, "Love me," do you know what I want to say to you? Love the truth, love life, love the light, love one another, love true life.

59. Learn to love me, see how my love, despite your offenses and sins, follows you everywhere, without being able to turn away from its influence or flee from it, see how the greater your faults, the greater is my mercy for you.

60. The wickedness of men would like to stop my love, but it cannot stop it, because love is the universal force, the divine power that creates everything and moves everything.

61. The proof of all that I tell you is the one that I have given you by manifesting myself among you at this time when humanity has lost itself in the abyss of its sin. My love cannot feel disgust at human sin, but it can feel pity.

62. Know Me, come to Me to wash your stains in the crystalline spring of my charity. Ask, ask, it will be given to you.

63. What can you present to me, either in your heart or in your spirit, that I do not contemplate? What suffering, desires, worries or secrets can you hide from me? No. Then learn to pray spiritually, to confess yourselves interiorly before Me, to trust in my providence and in my charity so that you may let penetrate into your heart that peace that makes it so lacking.

64. I have told you that prayer is the language of the spirit, through it your heart speaks to me, complains, asks me, cries and strengthens; but sometimes, when your being is full of joy or feels flooded with peace, then prayer becomes a spiritual hymn that reaches the height of my Kingdom.

65. Trust in Me, people, trust in Me, humanity, you persuaded that there is no man, people, or law on earth in whom you can entrust your salvation. Come to Me, seek Me,

Love one another!

go after the truth, and one day you will all be united in the same valley, under the same light.

66. Men, nations, races and peoples, all of you will have to come to the divine call, when the spirit of man, tired of his captivity on Earth, rises breaking the chains of materialism to give the cry of spiritual liberation.

67. Now the fulfillment of my word may seem very distant to you, as well as the moral and spiritual transformation of this humanity, but it is up to you to clear the way and fulfill your part that corresponds to you, if you do not do it, you have no right to judge the fulfillment of my word.

68. There will come a time when humanity's desire to raise its spirit will be so ardent that it will use all the means at its disposal to transform this valley of tears into a world where harmony reigns, that it will do the impossible, that it will reach the sacrifice and the superhuman effort to reject wars.

69. These men will be the ones who will lift up this world, those who will remove the cup of bitterness from human life, those who will rebuild everything that past generations have destroyed in their blind ambition, in their materiality and foolishness. They will be the ones who will watch over the true cult towards Me, that cult without fanaticism or external and useless acts. They will seek to make humanity understand that the harmony between human and spiritual laws and their fulfillment are the best worship that men can offer to God.

70. Would you not like to be among them? Would you not like your children to be of those men of high spirit? You can fulfill that longing. It is in you to prepare the way of those whom I have entrusted to your education and care, so that, when the time comes to begin the decisive struggle of the spirit against the dominion of matter, they, aware of their mission, strong in their faith, and full of the knowledge that my word gives, will then unite, forming a single body, a single people, a single spirit, that in its path will break down walls and save obstacles, like Israel when it sought the Promised Land.

71. If you do not leave your children properly prepared, I know that your spirit, from beyond, will mourn the fate of those left abandoned on Earth, because they will see them succumb without knowing how to defend themselves against the invasion of calamities and plagues that will come to plague peoples of the Earth.

72. Can you imagine the restitution and the pain of the spirit that instead of collecting sweet fruits on arrival at the spiritual abode, they only find brambles and nettles?

Love one another!

73. This is what you should avoid in time, now that you have the light of a teaching that I am giving you for the salvation of all men pouring out.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 298

1. Heal all ills, both of the body and of the spirit, because you have the mission of consoling, strengthening and healing your fellow human beings. But I ask you: What health could you transmit to those in need, if you were sick? What peace could emanate from your spirit, if he were troubled by worries, sufferings, regrets or low passions?
2. Only from what you treasure in your heart will you be able to offer to your brothers.
3. Today you must store as much as you can of the goods that I have been pouring out in this town and learn to preserve them through adversities and setbacks, so that when the time comes to fulfill your mission, you will be able to emerge triumphant in the struggle. Peace, light and balm will form a single body with your being, in such a way that not only by anointing a sick person you will heal him, but in your word, in your thought, in your gaze you will transmit health, peace and strength and in many cases, your presence alone will emanate these virtues.
4. But do not think that it will be enough for you to know that I have granted you these gifts, no, you must also know that you need the power to manifest them, and it is essential to conquer it with faith in Me, with charity towards your fellow men, with the purity of feelings and selflessness, Whoever does not work under these principles, even if it is donated by Me, will not give anything good; because those gifts only flourish and are lavished through noble, pure and elevated feelings.
5. Certainly, despite their unpreparedness, there are many who are leaving a trace of wonders in their wake, but it is not they who are giving, it is I who have charity for the needy, the sick, the poor in spirit and men of good faith, and then, those peasants attribute to themselves my wonders.
6. There are others, cases in which the one who is going to deliver what I have entrusted to him, is not yet qualified, because he does not know how to prepare; but his faith is great and he feels charity towards his fellow man; to this one I grant that he does wonders to stimulate him in his work, so that he perseveres and perfects himself.
7. To say that I deprive of his gifts, to the one who does not make good use of them, is an error but the one who does not apply them to the ends that I have outlined, instantly loses the power to manifest them.
8. How was he to strip man of his spiritual gifts, when these are the means to achieve his salvation and his only weapons to defend himself? If my justice worked according to what you believe, I would have already removed the light of their conscience from many

Love one another!

men and retained their intelligence from many brains; but I tell you again, no, I want to retain their gifts to men, because it is precisely those attributes, by which they will have to redeem themselves and rise to perfection. You tell me that there are those who lose their reason and those who prematurely lose their life or some faculty. Certain; but it is not I who takes away from them what is already theirs; it is they who, through weakness, recklessness or obfuscation, strip themselves of what their Father has given them as an inheritance.

9. Is it true that my righteous hand is present in all this?

10. But, if you observe a little about the way in which I apply my perfect justice, you will be convinced that it is my love that appears in each of these cases, restoring light to some, peace to others and life to others, although to win back what they lost, I also tell you, that first they have to go through a great purification.

11. I will speak to you about everything in this word, because there will not be a single chapter missing from my Doctrine. I will instruct you in everything, so that you have no doubt, no uncertainty.

12. I want to make of you a people aware of their destiny, knowledgeable of their mission, prepared to sow and spread with all truth and purity this blessed seed, which I have dropped into your heart for the blessing and spiritual progress of humanity.

13. Therefore, at the beginning of my lecture this day, I began by telling you to be healed and strengthened in me today, because of what is in your heart, it will be of what you give to your brothers.

14. Never trust that in spite of your imperfections and your unpreparedness, I pour out my charity on those in need who seek you, because from now on I tell you that if here in the world you can disguise evil, before Me and at your judgment, only your merits can save you from painful restitution.

15. Do you understand what this teaching has explained to you? Well, never forget her.

16. Beloved people: I have manifested myself in the way of your life; I have tried you in different ways and I have seen that you love me. You have stumbled on the stones of the way; but you have made use of your faith and have risen up.

17. My Doctrine saves you and my word lifts you up because you have faith in my presence and in my communication through the understanding of these spokespersons.

18. Your spirit has had the satisfaction of finding in its matter the sensitivity that allowed you to recognize my presence within this manifestation,

Love one another!

19. How many there are who from the writings of past times know the prophecies that announced this Era, and yet, if they witnessed my manifestations, they would not give them credit, nor would they take them as the fulfillment of those promises! They are those who have not reached the degree of advancement that allows them to contemplate this light. On the other hand, how many of those who today would give their lives testifying that it is I who communicates with men at this time, were not even aware that there were prophecies that spoke of these events. It is that his spirit was already prepared and in time to receive the light.

20. Prophets, enlightened and seers, perceived my coming in spirit, contemplated the Book that was opening to pour out its contents on the understanding of men, confirming the presence of the spiritual world close to humanity. They saw the new Mountain where the Lord was to come to gather His people. But truly I tell you, they will come in this way, people by people and man after man, as the appointed time for their awakening comes to each one.

21. Do not believe that in every nation and in every people of the Earth I will manifest myself in the way that I have granted to you; but in my infinite power and wisdom, I will know how to knock on the doors of all hearts,

22. I must tell you that this spiritual seed that I have entrusted to you at this time, you must spread it and propagate it throughout the World.

23. The time of my communication has been the time of the preparation of this people. The lesson is long and extensive, so much so that I have seen some generations leave this earth and come to others to replace them. This has been necessary for the seed to germinate, mature and bear fruit.

24. The lesson is already nearing its end, that's why you hear that in each lecture I reveal to you the way in which you should work in the future.

25. My Work has a great purpose and it is my word that leads you to that end.

26. I know that you will still weep even though you are among the ranks of the people who have heard my voice, you will regret your division, because the trials will surprise you weak. Then it will be the pain and the blows that the world gives, that will make you take in your right hand the flag of peace, of union and of goodwill, of which I have spoken to you since the first days of my communication.

27. Blessed are you if, by listening to these words, you anticipate the pain and unite in fraternity. I see the pain and sadness in those who have dreamed of the fraternity of this people and have not yet been able to contemplate a hint of unification. These are the ones

Love one another!

who silently tell me "Lord, may your love be the one that unites us, give us a few more moments, to fight for our salvation".

28. Others ask me: "Master, why should the heart be purified and why is there bitterness if we are listening to your word?" And I say to you, People, you are not yet clean from all stain, you are not yet immune to pain, there are fibers in your being that have not been touched and it is necessary to test them so that the spirit and the heart acquire courage,

29. If, by listening to me, you stopped feeling the pain, would you strive, in your life, to purify yourselves and draw closer to Me? Truly I tell you, you would no longer do anything to improve your spiritual and moral conditions.

30. Know, disciples, that the goal of your struggle is that spiritual state to which pain does not reach, and that goal is reached with merits, with struggles, with trials, sacrifices and renunciations.

31. Observe those cases of patience, of faith, of humility and conformity that you sometimes discover in some of your brothers and sisters. They are spirits sent by Me to set an example of virtue among humanity. Apparently the fate of these creatures is sad, however they, in their faith, know that they have come to fulfill a mission.

32. You have collected great examples of my messengers and disciples in your history, names that you know by heart; but that does not mean that you will be unaware of the small examples that you feel on your way.

33. Many times you have acts of great elevation, which come to the Father as a worthy tribute to his memory and that serve as an example to those around you; you do not always realize the value of that work or the merit of that act, and that suits you more so that the heart does not get puffed up of his merits, because then the sowing fails, but the spirit does have knowledge of the value of his works; if it were not so, how many times would he be investing his time in mediocre works believing to be busy in high and profitable actions.

34. Disciples. You have been forged in suffering, but now you must rise through spirituality. No matter that human life with its needs, its worries and its temptations imprisons you, that subjection is apparent if you know how to find a way to free yourself. More, what is that way of giving expansion and freedom to the spirit? Prayer, meditation on my Work, engaging in noble works, knowing how to overcome vicissitudes.

35. The one who will achieve this will have penetrated into a world of light and peace while continuing to be playing his role in the material world.

Love one another!

36. This is the path that I have traced for you so that you may escape materialism, earthly miseries, pain, temptations and vices.

37. I invite you to prayer, meditation and good works, so that, in the name of spirituality, you may reach the regions where you will quench your thirst with the water of truth and where you will be bathed by the light of your Father. Only there will you be able to be inspired for the good performance of your duties, both spiritual and human.

38. While you have to inhabit the Earth, do it in the best possible way; but do not show your nonconformity when the cup of pain pours its contents into your heart, manifesting that you no longer want to live in this world. The Earth is the valley where the spirit is raised and where merits are made to conquer a higher abode. If only you knew how much it cost your spirit to come and dwell in it!

39. It is necessary that you clear the way and prepare the sojourn for the generations that will come to continue your work! But if you did not fulfill your part, they would have to do what you did not do, and what was entrusted to them they will have to leave to others, and do you think that in this way you fulfill the will of the Father?

40. When you entered this path, you received on your lips the fruit of previous generations; that was the present that was bequeathed to you. Don't you think that in the same way you should leave something prepared for those who will soon have to come to replace you?

41. Alert, people! The afterlife is watching your steps on Earth! The worlds know of your works! When they see this humanity drowning in the sea of their hatreds and passions, they are moved and pray for you.

42. Take comfort, you are not alone, trust in your Father and have confidence in those who love and protect you from the spiritual realm.

43. If you truly consecrate yourselves to my Work at the time when I am giving you my teaching, I tell you the truth, that time will be enough for you to be prepared to take the firm step towards the new stage that is approaching.

44. In these last three years of my communication, I have given you the representation of those in whom I preached my Doctrine in the Second Time, so that you can better understand the love, the will and the dedication of the disciples who followed me then, since a short time was enough for them to become disciples of the Divine Master, apostles of his truth.

Love one another!

45. Twelve were chosen at that time to follow me closely and of the twelve only one fell in the hour of trial, when my departure was approaching.

46. Now I have seated a large number of disciples at my table, so that by listening to me continuously and following my lessons step by step, they will arrive strong at the end of this time of communication, strong not to betray their Teacher, nor to betray themselves.

47. Watch and pray, I say to you, people, just as I told my disciples when the hour was approaching. Be alert, because matter is weak and can betray its spirit in an instant of weakness, and I do not want you to have to cry bitterly in matter or in spirit for a moment of confusion or weakness.

48. Do not believe that the consequences of disobedience are felt immediately; no, what I do tell you is that sooner or later you will have to answer for your deeds; that sometimes it will seem to you that your fault had no consequences in view of the fact that time passes and my justice does not give any sign, but you already know from my word that as a judge I am inexorable and that, come your judgment, you will open your eyes to the light of conscience.

49. Let no one be entitled to that judgment, let no one seek for himself that cup of pain, anguish, remorse and despair, because your spirit will suffer in a way that you do not imagine, when his conscience calls him incessantly: "disobedient", "traitor", "ungrateful", after having been called by his Master: "beloved disciple", "spoiled son", and "heir of my Kingdom".

50. If I did not know that you were still capable of an error, disobedience or desecration, I would not speak to you in this way, but I know of your weakness and it is necessary that I alert you. More Why, being already at the end of my communication, have you not managed to have a complete knowledge of the way in which you should interpret each of my mandates? Because you have become so familiar with my word that you consider it smaller and smaller, but you consider yourselves bigger and bigger.

51. I speak to you for your sake, because human error cannot affect my Spirit or my Work in anything; but you can do much harm to yourselves with your faults, and I want you to get rid of that evil.

52. You know how in the Second Time, a moment of weakness in one of my disciples caused so much pain not only to his Teacher, but to his brothers and to all who loved me! How everything changed from that moment for those who followed me! The Master was snatched from the arms of the disciples, the words of love that his lips uttered so much, ceased; that blessed body, through which they felt the presence of God in the world,

Love one another!

disappeared; they felt that the shadows of pain and loneliness enveloped their life and that sacrifice was not only mourned by them, but by humanity of all times.

53. Now I ask you, Do you think that the error of that treacherous disciple prevented my Work from being accomplished? Do you think that this lack has changed what I have arranged? By no means: My work, my truth and my mission, were fulfilled with all perfection as all the circumstances that those disciples had presented to their Lord should have been fulfilled. For the divine will can never be subject to human acts. It has been done and will always be done over the sin of men.

54. See that I am preparing everyone for the day of trial that is approaching, but I tell you that a conscious and willing spokesman will suffice for me to give my last words, to seal with them the truth that through so many years and by so many spokespersons I have manifested to you.

55. See, O Israel, how short is the portion that sits under the Tree of Life, Some have not understood my divine teaching, others have been surprised by temptation in their ways. But I, as a Father, give you good advice and as a Teacher I come to give you the lesson.

56. You will engrave this teaching in your heart so that you may follow my footsteps, so that you may give the light to the blind, so that the deaf may hear the call of my love so that the paralytic may walk and come after Me, so that humanity may contemplate the midday light.

57. I am preparing humanity to redeem it from all sin, my light illuminates their hearts so that they put into practice the love of one another.

58. From the moment Elijah led you into the fold, you were prepared to penetrate the spirituality and the scale of your spirit. You came to Me and said, "Lord, your will be done in me." I gave you a new shoe, I removed the rags that you made present to me and I adorned your spirit with a white garment, I deposited in your spirit the sign of my chosen people of Israel and I said to you, These are the ranks to which you belong so that you may bring submission and obedience to my command, and you said to me, Father, your will be fulfilled in me.

59. Yes, my children, I have enlightened you so that you do not carry ignorance, so that being the strong you may put my teachings into practice, so that you may give me shelter in your hearts and turn away from evil; so that you may feel the pain of humanity that walks blind because of its materiality. I have given you the spiritual balm so that you can anoint her and give her new life, so that you can lead her to Me.

Love one another!

60. I have come at this time to give life to the dead, to save and draw humanity out of its abysses. To read from the first to the present page of the teaching that through the ages I have given you. Here is my love, my infinite wisdom; whoever wants to understand me will live in Me, whoever wants to love me will be with me and will have to continue his path with spirituality, so that he will no longer be surprised by pain or feel alone.

61. This is your mission, Israel. Prepare yourselves, because you have to be my disciples, you have to listen to your Teacher with all attention, because each one of you has to be tomorrow, like an open book where humanity studies and analyzes my word.

62. Your fulfillment is not only limited within the four walls of an enclosure; no, Israel, my discerning gaze is attentive to each of your works and if for a moment you want to deviate from the path, I will allow it because you have free will, but I tell you: In your disobedience you will find pain at every step, but if you repent, I will tell you: Return to Me, who am waiting for you to give you comfort.

63. Everyone who wants to come before the Father will have to put off his pride, his vanity and every blight that my discerning gaze contemplates.

64. It has pleased me to serve the humble, the ignorant, my love has chiseled his heart, I have entrusted him with my Law, I have made him feel my presence and I have said to him: Go and make the call to your brothers, lead them to Me, that I will give them everything they have needed for their spiritual quality. That is why I have told you that your mission is great and delicate, you have a lot to understand and a lot to work on your spiritual path. But you are not the poor, you are the rich because you have Me, because you have listened to Me and felt me, because I have strengthened you and told you: Do not be afraid, for my charity will always be with you. I have given to each farmer a plot, that he may cultivate it and gather the good fruit, but if the fruit bears bitterness, I will not receive it. The farmer will return to cultivate his land until he gathers the fruits that taste good and are worthy of reaching Me.

65. My Work will remain immaculate and my truth will remain the same.

66. The stains and the profanations of this people will be 'erased by my justice and you will see again how my will is always done.

67. You know what I want from you and what I don't want you to do. Live in communion with your conscience and she will tell you at every step what you must do to fulfill my will.

68. I tell you again to watch and pray that at this time there will not be one who falls into temptations at the decisive hour, but if someone rises up against my will, betraying what I

Love one another!

have ordered and causes events to take another cause, truly I tell you that my Work will suffer nothing, because it is divine; but those who haughtily ignored my will at the culminating instant, will feel in their being the result of their ingratitude.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 299

1. Disciples: The Master is with you, and he deposits an oscar in each of his little ones.
2. The spiritual joy with which you remember in these days the blessed night in which the Word became man to dwell among you reaches me.
3. If you embrace each other with brotherly love and pour out your tenderness in the childhood that I entrust to you, you will feel the perfect love that your Father sends you. I open my arcanum and from it I take that which is to be light and peace in humanity.
4. I would like everyone to feel my presence. If at least in these days of remembrance men knew how to sensitize and spiritualize their hearts, they could find me anywhere, on the path of every creature, in homes, in places where there is pain, but I still have to wait, not everyone knows how to feel me in their heart; however, I leave on the path of each of my children a present of love.
5. In infinite ways I can communicate with men, if I am making you listen to my word through the human spokesman, I speak to others in their conscience.
6. On this day when men commemorate that dawn when the child Messiah began his journey on Earth, I want all humanity to feel my spiritual presence. I want childhood to rejoice in Me, for youth to pause for a moment to remember the one who became man out of love to save you, and the elderly who shed their tears meditating on these teachings and recalling the happy days of their childhood, feel my peace in their hearts.
7. Joys and sorrows will have to mix remembering the maternal lap that rocked you, the love and caresses of your parents, the happy, but fleeting childhood and then everything that you have been losing in the world parents, childhood, joys, innocence.
8. You will have to remember how many hearts have cooled down to love me and to love their own in the world.
9. Pray at this moment, beloved people, and I will make those who have forgotten you remember you; those who have flown to the spiritual valley approach your heart to be gathered all on this day of love.
10. Not only do people remember with joy the day on which the miracle of the Word of God becoming man was performed on earth, the Spiritual World also participates in this joy, in the contemplation of the divine works of the Lord.
11. It is you who in this time have had on this planet the clearest manifestation of my coming, of my presence and of my word; my voice, humanized through the speaker, has

Love one another!

made light in your spirits, has clarified mysteries, has revealed new knowledge about the spiritual and has done wonders in those who have heard it. For this reason you are called disciples of the Third Time, and the Father always expects the most spiritual worship from you.

12. You are already understanding the meaning of my Doctrine, and that is why when you try to remember my steps on the world, you do it without rites, without ceremonies, without profane feasts, you let your joy be interior and if you express it, you do it by occupying your spirit and heart, in listening to my word and in practicing what it teaches.

13. O blessed and beloved people, keep these sacred memories in your heart and let them be the way and the light for your life. If you see that men in these commemorations, they cross the boundaries of respect for the divine. I will also send my light to them; a commotion of a spiritual order will occur among humanity as predicted and then men will awaken to return to me. The roads are being prepared, trials and extraordinary events will shake the world and will be like voices of justice calling men to regeneration.

14. From now on I teach you to pray with that preparation in which you know how to join the prayers that rise up to Me from the peoples. I am clothing you with strength so that at the time of the test, you will not hesitate or you will feel lacking in intuition.

15. I am giving you my word so that you may speak with true light in your spirit, and so that you may know how to lead yourselves in the trials and difficult trances of your journey.

16. I bless you also by telling you that wherever the incarnation of the Word is remembered, wherever the Nativity of Christ is thought of, the sweet mantle of your Heavenly Mother will be present, who became a woman so that God might pass through her womb when he became man.

17. If grande conceived the Master, she must be the one who became a human Mother to bring him into the world.

18. She did not come only to love her Only Begotten Son, her divine love is a universal mantle of consolation; her presence in all times is of tenderness and intercession. Seek her and you will find in her a ladder that will lead you to Me.

19. My Spirit penetrates homes, comforts those who cry and fills all hearts with peace,

20. The spiritual message that I bring to you at this dawn is intended to prepare you for the last year of my communication.

Love one another!

21. I come to bring you my peace so that later you can take it to all the peoples of the earth, because peace is the highest ideal to which you must aspire.
22. The peace of the spirit is a state from which you will be able to admire the light of my wisdom and understand everything that a mind troubled by lack of peace cannot penetrate.
23. Humanity needs peace in its spirit, tranquility in its heart, but that wealth is not obtained by force, nor is it bought at any price. It is a grace that is achieved through constancy in the good.
24. I entrust the seed of peace to you, beloved people, so that you may spread it throughout the earth, more truly I tell you that you are not the only ones who will propagate this seed, because within other congregations, as in this nation, as in other countries, there are men who pray for peace, who yearn for the well-being of their fellow men, and to achieve their ideal, they work diligently.
25. Blessed are all those who are waiting for my inspiration in this Third Time, for my spiritual revelations, because the understanding of men being prepared because of their evolution, they will be able to collect my thoughts and manifest them in words and deeds among their brothers.
26. Man carries within himself the immortal power of the spirit and will know how to rise from his decay with the longing for liberation, with the longing to rise.
27. This is a time in which man recognizes the capacity and power of his intelligence, only it is necessary that he let his spirit make ample use of that power, to carry out the works that the Lord commands in the Book of his Doctrine,
28. You already know, beloved disciples, that in order for the spirit to struggle and manifest itself without hindrance, man will have to shake off yokes, to erase traditions from his heart and to free himself from religious fanaticisms, as all those who have risen up from all points of the earth have done.
29. I have prepared for all of you a crossroads on the way, where you will have to meet and recognize each other as brothers of ideal, of struggle and of faith.
30. Truly I tell you, spiritualists are scattered throughout the world, prepared men who will contribute to the peace of humanity. Moreover, I tell you that the union between the spiritualists of the whole World will not be done through the organization of a new Church, because its strength will not be material. Your union will be of thought, of ideal

Love one another!

and of works and in this way your strength will be invincible, because you will have taken it from the eternal source that is in my Spirit.

31. I am inspiring my truth to all of you and I am also touching you so that from your heart and understanding, all the impurities that should not be mixed in my light will be removed.

32. Everyone has the duty to let the Spiritualist Doctrine be clarified and defined through their gifts, ensuring that it is not contaminated by human philosophies.

33. Already in past times men have mixed with my revelations and teachings, their ideas, their philosophies and their theories, by which they have only succeeded in dividing and confusing humanity.

34. I want those who have found the way, to teach it and make it easy for their brothers, that you do not sow it with stumbling blocks as many have done preventing those who seek Me from reaching Me.

35. To the conservatives of ritualisms, to those who insist on personifying God in forms, objects and images, I say that if they do not take the path of spirituality, without realizing it, they are among those who contribute to the wars between peoples, to the ignorance of brothers with brothers.

36. To one and to another I tell you in truth that the God in whom you believe is pure and in his divine Love loves you all equally.

37. If I tell you the truth and you feel hurt because of it, see that it is not a man who has told you this, but your Teacher, who loves you and comes to point out your mistakes to save you.

38. Have you not yet realized that ambition, fanaticism and foolishness are like an avalanche that once overflowed, you cannot contain it?

39. I do not come to fight the beliefs of anyone when they are aimed at the truth, but the errors, I do come to fight them in those who are.

40. From now on, all of you are heading towards the same end, reconciling and harmonizing your spiritual life; no one thinks he is on the best path than that of his brother, nor does he think he is living on a higher scale than that of others. I tell you that in the supreme hour of death, it will be my voice that tells you the truth of your elevation.

41. It is there, in that brief moment of enlightenment before consciousness, that many collect their reward, but also where many see their greatness vanish.

Love one another!

42. Do you wish to be saved? Come to Me on the path of fraternity, that is the only one, there is no other, the one that is written with my maxim that tells you: "Love one another".

43. Humanity: In these days when you commemorate the birth of Jesus, it is when you let peace come to your heart and when you seem like a united and happy family. I know that not all hearts feel a sincere joy when remembering my arrival in the world at that time, very few are those who give themselves up to meditation and recollection, letting the joy be interior and the feast of remembrance be in the spirit.

44. Today, as in all times, men have made commemorations, profane festivals and pretexts to seek pleasures of the senses, far removed from what the joys of the spirit should be.

45. If men would take this day to consecrate it to the spirit, meditating on divine love, of which it was absolute proof that I became a man to live with you, truly I tell you that your faith, would shine at the top of your being, and would be the star that would point you the way that leads to Me, Your spirit would be so saturated with goodness, that in your path you would overflow charity, comfort and tenderness in those in need. You would feel more brothers, you would forgive your offenders from the heart; you would feel overwhelmed with tenderness at the sight of the disinherited, of those children without parents, without shelter and without love. You would think of the peoples without peace, where war has destroyed all that is good, noble and sacred in human life. Then prayer would flow limpidly to Me, to say to me: "Lord, what right do we have to peace, while there are so many of our brothers and sisters who suffer intensely?"

46. My answer to you would be this: "Since you have felt the pain of your brothers and you have prayed and you have had charity, you gathered in your home, sit at your table and enjoy that blessed hour, because I will be present there, do not be afraid to be happy if you know that at that moment there are many who suffer, because I tell you for a fact that if your joy is healthy, a breath of peace and hope will come out of it, which will float like a little cloud of love over those in need".

47. Let no one think that I have come to erase from your hearts the purest feast that you celebrate in the year, when you commemorate the Nativity of Jesus. I only come to teach you to give to the world that of the world and to the spirit that of the spirit, because if you have so many holidays to celebrate human deeds, why don't you leave this holiday to the spirit, so that he, having become a child, may come to offer me his present of love, so that he may acquire the simplicity of shepherds to adore me and the humility of wise men to bow their necks and present their knowledge before the owner of true Wisdom?

Love one another!

48. I have not come to contain the joy that surrounds the lives of men these days. It is not only the strength of a tradition, it is that my charity touches you, my light illuminates you, my love, like a mantle, covers you. Then you feel your heart full of hope, of joy, of tenderness, of the need to give something, to live and to love, only you do not always let those feelings and those inspirations express them with their true elevation and purity, because you overflow that joy in worldly pleasures, without letting the spirit, who was through whom the Redeemer came into the world, live that instant, penetrate that light, purify and save himself, because that Divine Love, who became man, is eternally present on the path of every human being, so that in him he may find life.

49. The peace of my Spirit, like a mantle of tenderness spread on this night of peace over all men and a very sweet oscar (holy spear), detached from the spirit of Mary, also reaches each of her children.

50. Take a good look, disciples, and you will discover on your way, every day, a present of love from your God,

51. On this day of grace, on which you commemorate the blessed night on which the Messiah became man in order to dwell with you, I tell you the truth that not only do I present myself here and manifest myself, but I make myself felt in everyone in different ways.

52. I approach children in one way, youth in another and old age in another. I knock at the doors of each religion and manifest my presence before them, according to the light of each congregation; but I leave no one without visiting.

53. This is the most tender commemoration of all that you do of your Master; the hearts of the children overflow with joy and that of the elders is flooded with peace and hope in the Savior.

54. You, who have the grace to hear this word, are among the few who commemorate this feast without rites, celebrating it in the purest of hearts. So you will not be able to fall into desecration. It is that the understanding has come to your understanding that the best commemoration, the most pleasant before the Lord, is the one you do when you apply the Master's examples to your life; when you live his Doctrine.

55. Think of all your brothers, transport your spirit to the whole Universe; but think of them with love, with charity, with the desire to bring them peace and truly I tell you that your prayers, thoughts and desires will not be sterile.

56. I am preparing the way for the spiritual awakening of this humanity. Trials, events and voices will arise as men pass by telling them of the presence of the New Time.

Love one another!

57. I have already warned you not to be cowed when you see the struggle of ideas between religions and between peoples arise. Remember that I have told you that this struggle is indispensable so that concord, harmony and peace can appear among humanity.

58. When the strife is greater, you will see men seek the truth for themselves, and they will not fear threats or anathemas. Then the prophets will arise from the bosom of the peoples oppressed by lords and kings. At that time my Doctrine will shine in all its splendor, which will spread throughout the Earth through the works of my new disciples.

59. Now my word is strengthening you, at the same time that trials are tempering your spirit, so that you will not be afraid of blows, ingratitude and betrayals.

60. Many of you are following me with great bitterness, because in the bosom of your family you have encountered opposition, disbelief and mockery. Your people have doubted the gifts that God has given you and the mission that He has sent you to fulfill.

61. Some have been thrown out of their homes, others have been forced to migrate to other lands.

62. I tell you that you have not been the only ones who have not been believed by their own. I remind you of the case of Joseph, son of Jacob, who was sold by his own brothers to some merchants, because they recognized that Joseph was a great prophet and were envious of him. But the mercy of the LORD covered the young man with his mantle, who, having come to Egypt as a slave, because of his faith and perseverance in the law of his elders, and clothed with the grace and wisdom of God, became with Pharaoh, the counselor, the minister and the prophet of that people.

63. The spirit of Joseph was faithful in virtue, his passage through that nation left a trace of blessings, abundance, prosperity and peace.

64. Joseph had not forgotten Jacob, his father, whom he loved very much, nor had he forgotten his brothers, even though they had driven the thorn of reproach into his heart by selling him and betraying his love as a child. But at last the moment of divine justice arrived. The lands of Canaan, where Jacob and his sons lived, had been struck by drought. Poverty and hunger had gripped those regions while in Egypt the granaries were full of wheat.

65. The brothers of Joseph, whom they had forgotten and thought was dead, went to Egypt in search of wheat, without imagining before whom they would have to appear. The hour of justice has come, no longer to punish or humiliate, but to forgive, what greater justice on those who had unknown and offended? The noble Joseph, making

Love one another!

himself known to his brothers, covered them with blessings and forgiveness, while they, from fennel, repentant and amazed, remembered the prophecies of Joseph when he was a child and marveled at seeing their fulfillment.

66. Have you understood, my children? So persevere in the days of affliction, resist your disappointments and your loneliness, that at last the hour of justice will sound and you will see contrites arrive before your presence, the same ones who betrayed and mocked you.

67. Will you be able to put on the nobility of Joseph, to receive and forgive those who offended you? Imagine that picture in which Joseph, standing, contemplated his brothers of hinojos, weeping in repentance. That picture is a picture of my loving righteousness; Joseph was standing, by his virtue while his brothers were lying on their knees by their repentance.

68. I want that seed of Joseph, the son of Israel, to exist and to germinate among you.

69. Jesus, your Master, also had to emigrate to Egypt when he had just arrived to inhabit the Land, that was because the people did not know how to feel his arrival, and, when there were signs that that child was the Messiah, King promised by the Lord to that people, they hesitated looking at him naked instead of being wrapped in regal garments and passed with disbelief their eyes through the humble manger and over the rustic stable, which was not, according to them, the bed and the bedchamber worthy of a king.

70. I had to seek the bosom of a people like Egypt, since the people to whom I had come did not know how to shelter me; but it was not the only pain that my heart would feel.

71. When I returned from Egypt and went to live in Nazareth, at every step I was mocked and wounded by the phrases of disbelief and envy.

72. I did wonders there, I manifested my charity and my power and I was denied. Not a single one of those who closely knew my life and works believed in Me. Hence, when the time for preaching arrived, I had to say when I left Nazareth, "Truly I tell you, there is no prophet who is believed in his homeland, it is necessary to leave it so that his word may be heard."

73. Nor should it have been that last pain that I hurried into my cup of bitterness; there was a greater pain missing: the one that would have offered me one of my own, one of those who had eaten at my table and was like my brother, selling me for thirty coins to the enemies of my cause.

Love one another!

74. I too was presumed dead, as Joseph had been by his brothers, but just as that man appeared before the astonished gaze of those who had forgotten him, I also appeared, only in spirit, before the eyes of my amazed disciples, to whom I proved that I had not died.

75. Here I am, in my Kingdom, waiting for the arrival of all those who have forgotten me, of all those who have betrayed and mocked me.

76. Here I am waiting for you all to shake you with infinite love.

77. I'm talking to you in one of the last dawns. The final year of my communication is already approaching, a few days, a few short hours and the year announced by Me and feared by my people will be born among you,

78. Will you all have the proper preparation to receive into your hearts what I have prepared to pour out on you?

79. I will offer you my word; I will present my Work to you, and it will be like the splendid table of a feast,

80. I will be in the middle of the table and the best fruits and the most delicious delicacies of the spirit will be placed on it. The doors of the house will be open so that no one is left out of the banquet.

81. From this table will come the new message for the peoples, the Good News that awakens men, the light that makes appear among humanity, the immortal seed of the spirit.

82. The purity of Abel, the faith of Noah, the obedience of Abraham, the strength of Jacob, the inspiration of David, the wisdom of Solomon, the truth of my prophets, the elevation of my apostles, the spirituality of John will shine.

83. Men will not need to wear a robe like those, nor be outwardly different from others, nor will they even have to pronounce my name, because the seed of light, of truth, of knowledge, of love and justice, I will pour out in all the paths of your life.

84. I give you as a spiritual gift this chair, keep it in your heart as the memory of one of the last lessons that your Teacher gave you on the occasion of the commemoration that you make of my birth as a man.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 300

1. You feel my presence in the silence of your heart and you are filled with joy when my word descends to enlighten you with the light of spiritual knowledge.
2. Recreate your spirit, O beloved disciples, since you have wept a lot in the ways of life.
3. I am here, with you, giving you strength to fight for the eternal peace of your spirit, but in truth I tell you, that before humanity knew me, I already illuminated you from infinity and already spoke to your heart, because being one with the Father, I have always been in Him. It was necessary that the times passed over humanity so that the world would receive me in Jesus and hear the word of God, although I must tell you that not all those who listened to my Doctrine at that time, had the spiritual evolution necessary to feel the presence of God in Christ, that's why I had to choose from among those called those who would have to give faithful witness to the truth. For others, my Doctrine at that time was difficult to apply, because idolatry and paganism prevailed in the hearts; but the word of love was written with indelible letters in the conscience, waiting for the generations that would embrace the cross of their Master.
4. Then it was no longer only twelve disciples and a few multitudes who rose up after my imprint of love, but it was peoples and nations who transformed their customs, their life, their worship. This I tell you, because now that you are witnessing the dawn of a new time, the light of a new message has come to your spirit, not everyone who has seen or heard will understand the essence and meaning of this revelation; while some have evolved enough to receive this light, others, even if they want it, will not be able to understand many teachings that they will see surrounded by mystery. But, the times will pass, the new generations will arrive on Earth and that light that only a few received in the days of my communication, will shine in the understanding of the great multitudes, of the great peoples and nations.
5. Those who have received me in his spirit at this time will remain as my disciples and will be responsible for this divine legacy, which will be faithfully transmitted from generation to generation, until those arrive in whom Spiritualism will flourish, such as the Doctrine of peace and wisdom.
6. Who are my disciples at this time? Everyone who loves this word and puts it into practice.
7. I have called many and invited them to my table to savor the bread of life, the delicacy of delicacies. I want them to be the chosen ones, because the lands that await the seed are very extensive.

Love one another!

8. People: I have told you many times to watch, to study and to be prepared because not all the time you are going to be ignored. The day is approaching when your brothers will discover the existence of this people who heard the voice of the Lord in the recollection and humility of a stay and they will want to know what happened, what was my message and what proofs I gave you of my truth.

9. Men and women of all kinds will knock on the doors of your heart seeking your testimony. Do you not think it is right that this testimony should be clean, so that your brothers have a clear idea of what my manifestation was, since they did not have the joy that this people had of listening to my lessons through the understanding of the spokespersons?

10. If you would devote part of your time to meditating on my word, there would be no need for Me to come down and explain my lessons to you, because then, your meditation, your reflections and inner examination, would make you understand the scope of your responsibility.

11. The time I have left to speak to you in this way is very short and since you have been very slow to understand, I had to help you, expanding my teachings to the extreme.

12. Understand that this testimony that you are going to give about Me does not refer only to repeating my words to your brothers, no, that is easy and does not require great preparation, it is enough that in your memory or in writings you keep this word to repeat it as it was said. But if you think that the true witness you have to give is with your works of love that make the essence of my word feel, explain it with depth and simplicity at the same time and demonstrate it with works that surpass the human, then you will have to understand that you need to penetrate into a true spirituality to be able to call yourselves worthy witnesses of my Word in the Third Time.

13. How meekly will even the most skeptical bow down to the truth, when you carry out before them the works that I have taught you!

14. If you truly feel love for your fellow human beings and want to pour out your charity on them, think carefully about this teaching and prepare yourselves for the struggle with the greatest clarity of which you are capable; then you will be worthily called witnesses of God in the Third Time.

15. Your hour is approaching, people, in which each one of you will take up his mission and carry it out with true love for your brothers,

16. While I am preparing my departure, you must be preparing your spiritual work in the world.

Love one another!

17. I see that you have regrets because you have not been able to keep my lessons in your memory and you are afraid to face humanity without arguments that support this truth; but I tell you not to fear, because if I am preparing my departure, I will give the order, when the time comes, so that a book containing the teachings and revelations of the Third Time is formed in the bosom of this people, in order that said book reaches the hands of the multitudes, that in it they remember my lectures, penetrate their analysis and prepare to testify to my truth.

18. Of great importance and usefulness will be the writings that preserve my word, because it will be after my departure when you will truly devote yourselves to the study of it,

19. Through that book, those who listened to my Doctrine but forgot many lessons and passages, will remember with emotion and joy the moments in which they received the divine messages from Me, and those who did not listen to me, will be amazed at the essence of my lessons and will look, there in infinity, to the Kingdom of Heaven.

20. When the disciple has gone through deep and conscious study and has attained his spirituality, he will not need the material book, because at any moment when he prepares, his lips will faithfully repeat my word, inspired by his spirit, in whose consciousness it was written forever.

21. Blessed are you who have watched waiting for this moment, for you will be recreated in spirit and in truth. You will rise into a world of light from which you will return strengthened.

22. When you come like this, eager for my word, you detach yourselves from everything that belongs to the world, you come to me and drink the chalice of the divine essence.

23. After having attended the spiritual banquet, life in the world seems to you more bearable, the cross lighter, the trials more benign,

24. Yes, my children, he who leans on a spiritual staff does not tire; he who looks to heaven does not stumble on Earth.

25. Oh, if you knew how many beings full of light and love from the spiritual valley follow you, accompany you and inspire you! But how do you want them to help you, if you don't do what belongs to you?

26. If you want to feel the influence and help of those who are clothed with charity towards you, it is necessary that you bring faith, obedience to their dictates, trust,

Love one another!

sensitivity and willingness to pray, then you will be able to contemplate wonders on the path of your life.

27. My word sweetens your hardened heart, distressed by sufferings; you too, when you become teachers of your brothers, will comfort them with your phrases of consolation and your works of charity.

28. Who will be those who do not surrender to a demonstration of sincerity, love and truth? Who among you does not remember my phrases with which I received him the first day he heard my word, that unforgettable voice whose tenderness and essence made you recognize me?

29. I forgive your faults; but at the same time I correct you so that you reject selfishness from your heart, because it is one of the weaknesses that drag the spirit down the most. I touch you through conscience so that you remember your duties among brothers and sow charity and forgiveness on your way, as I taught you in the Second Time.

30. The cross of Christ was heavy, the day was very bitter and painful, the slope was very steep, and yet, forgetting my own pain, I comforted those who suffered and blessed my executioners.

31. People, whose spirit has received the light of the three times, look at how much misery and bitterness. It is necessary to fill humanity with love; sow it with good works, enlighten it with faith and hope, flood it with peace.

32. My power and my love would suffice for that work, but since you were created so that you could come to love one another, it is necessary that a people arise that is like an immense army of soldiers of spirituality, faithful guardians of my law, so that they impose my truth on so many falsehoods and make light in the darkness.

33. A new war is about to arise in the world. It will be a war unlike any that humanity has ever suffered. War of ideas, philosophies, doctrines, ideologies, beliefs and religions.

34. People: for that time you must be prepared and you must give the warning to your children.

35. The wave of materialism will rise, becoming a raging sea, a sea of hardships, of despair and anguish before the injustice of men. Only one boat will float on that sea of human passions, greed and hatred, that boat will be that of my Law; Blessed are those who are strong when that time comes! But woe to those who sleep! Woe to the weak! Woe to the peoples who have built their faith on foundations of religious fanaticism, because they will be easy prey to those furious waves!,

Love one another!

36. Do you not sense the battle, O humanity? Does not my word move you to prepare to defend yourselves, come the hour? My light is in everyone, but only those who pray, those who prepare, see it. My light speaks to you by presentiment, by inspiration, by intuition, through dreams and warnings, more, you are deaf to every spiritual call, you are indifferent to every divine sign,

37. Soon you will see my word fulfilled and you will testify that it all contained truth.

38. My Doctrine and my name will be the target of all attacks and persecutions, they will be the reason why the enemies of the truth persecute you; but my Doctrine will also be the sword of the light of those who stand up defending the faith and will be the shield, behind which the innocent defend themselves, My name will walk on all lips, blessed by some, cursed by others.

39. All the faculties of man will be unleashed: his intelligence, his feelings, his passions, his spiritual powers will be awake and ready to fight.

40. How much confusion there will be then! How many who thought they had faith in Me will be convinced that it was not true faith! In many homes and hearts the lamp of love and hope will be extinguished; childhood and youth will have no God greater than the world, and no law greater than that of the earth.

41. Faced with this chaos, I ask you, people: What mission are you going to fulfill? Are you going to hide that jewel he entrusted to you? Are you going to close the book of my teachings, renouncing the power that I have granted you as my disciples? No, beloved people, I have prepared you so that you will not be intimidated by the eloquence or the science of those who fight you. Books, titles and names are human vanities, and what you are going to preach are eternal truths.

42. A movement of confusion has arisen within you that has caused division, judgments and arguments among yourselves. It was necessary that this proof reach the people so that those who were sleeping would wake up and at last you will find the definition of my Work.

43. Do not be afraid of this inner struggle, people, I am telling you again that it is necessary for your awakening, because you are already making routine and traditions a new cult and, in truth, I tell you that Spiritualism is completely alien to any routine, habit, tradition or exterior ceremony.

44. In this trial that has surprised you, a few woke up convinced that you have not practiced true spirituality, they will have to isolate themselves for a while, because the people, for the most part, will cling to their customs and traditions that they have come to

Love one another!

consider as if they were the Law. Then a truce will come for this people to meditate and reflect internally, observe and experience for themselves, because then the struggle will have to arise again with greater force, so that the essence of my Doctrine shines and my Work is understood in all its purity and spirituality.

45. In that second test, the majorities will be the ones who open their eyes to the truth and in their improper practices of my Work, they will have to isolate themselves from the bosom of their brothers until they reach understanding, amendment and can rejoin the people.

46. See how it is necessary that the trials come to shake you and wake you up, because you, by yourselves, would not break your routine.

47. That harmony and that peace that exist in your bosom are apparent as long as true spirituality does not penetrate into your heart; but, before you will be tested and purified in many ways. Bear in mind that you are going to remain witnesses of my word given at this time, and that your testimony should not be false, but as faithful as you are able to deliver it.

48. Today it is pain that purifies you; tomorrow it will be your spirituality!

49. If after my lesson is over and you have passed your tests, confusion and pain persist among you, you will have no justification before Me, and you will be subject to a greater test than the one you are passing. Do you love the truth? Do you wish for peace? Practice my word with the purity that it demands and your spirit will find the path that leads to harmony.

50. Understand that at this time, I have limited my light and my manifestations by communicating through these spokespersons, as I limited myself by speaking in former times through the mouth of the prophets.

51. I have sent both of them in the hours of trial for humanity, when it has found itself on the brink of the abyss or destruction.

52. These also by whom I have caused my word to be heard in this Third Time are prophets, through their lips has come the voice that awakens the sleeper, and warns the one who has strayed from the way.

53. The word of the prophets has been in every age like the vibrating note of a bugle in the darkness, many have heard it, but not all have given it credit. Why have men not wanted to listen to the voice of the prophets? Because they have always spoken of

Love one another!

approaching events and announced divine justice; they have always told you: "Pray, watch, do penance, wash away your stains, repent."

54. The prophets of the first times were intuitive, their mouths announced many events that they were unaware of. They did not know that Christ existed and they were all talking about Him; it was centuries before the Redeemer arrived in the world and the prophets were already telling how his arrival, his life and his death would be as a man.

55. How much light you have received as new disciples and at the same time prophets of the Third Time! Now you are going to test your intuition when, when penetrating different regions and towns, you know how to speak to the inhabitants of each place according to their need, their understanding and their evolution!

56. Some will hear your voice, others will laugh at you, but you will not cease to preach penance, which is regeneration, prayer, which is repentance and faith, charity, which is the expression of fraternity and love.

57. Do not forget and always keep in mind that the faith that you awaken in your brothers depends on your righteous and virtuous life. This means that they will search and observe you even in your intimate life, looking in your works for confirmation of the Doctrine that you preach.

58. Be humble, simple, modest, but always reveal a firm faith and an unshakable zeal.

59. This people, the depository of my Revelation in this Third Time, is not yet taken into account as the bearer of a light, but it will not be long before humanity is interested in knowing the truth of my new coming and how it relates to my communication; it will come to interrogate you and for this you must be prepared,

60. Truly, I tell you, even in the most hostile media, there will always be at least one heart that opens up to receive your words.

61. Spiritualize yourselves and develop the gift of the word and you will not hesitate in the struggle or in moments of trial.

62. Today the world ignores you, but truly I tell you that the day will come when the peoples will be anxiously waiting for you. That will be when the great trials and calamities are making themselves felt in the regions and it will be known that the spiritualists have power over plagues and strange diseases.

63. There the sick will be on their bed, waiting for the arrival of the emissary and labourer of Jesus, who will anoint them with the balm of tenderness and charity; there the

Love one another!

homes will be with their doors open waiting for the disciples who with their presence will make peace and light penetrate between those hearts.

64. These generations who had been blind to the signs that I have given you, who had attributed everything to chance and chance, will understand the meaning of the events that have surrounded my coming, my presence during the time of my communication and the departure of my word and will have to say that they really were the signs promised from times past. "The leaf of the tree does not move without the will of the Father," they will say, and there will be truth in their words.

65. Beloved humanity: You are my daughter whom I have come to save, whom I have come to visit in exile and to comfort her in her prison! Feel my presence and I tell you that you will lack nothing!

66. Trust, have hope; the trials have been great, the days of your atonement have been long, but you will already contemplate a cleaner path, you will already have that peace that you have longed for so much.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 301

1. Rejoice in my word, O spirits for whom the Father has waited so long and for whom he came into the world and shed his blood!
2. These multitudes are made up of believers and unbelievers, but they are all spirits hungry for love, thirsty for light and truth while those who have faith are fed and strengthened, unbelievers despise the bread of eternal life and have to endure their hunger and thirst. They are spirits confused by a life of materialism, ignorance and fanaticism that they cannot forget, in order to contemplate and feel my presence; they are hearts afraid of the judgments of humanity; How are you going to be able to concentrate on the height of your spirit to feel my essence, when you are thinking about what others will say about you? They will come out saying that my presence in these places is not true, when the reality is that they are the ones who, being present, have not been with me, because their spirit has stayed where their thoughts, their interests, their concerns and their passions have tied them. If I have come, I have been with you, for I am always thinking of those who need me, of those who pour out the cup of bitterness and eat the bread of slavery and humiliation.
3. There are some who do not want to believe, because they lack the will to overcome their vanity and fanaticism. On the other hand, there are those who want to believe and cannot, because something that exists inside confuses them, preventing them from finding and enjoying the truth of my message.
4. Do you think I will abandon these my children? Do you think that when they turn their backs on me and turn away from the path to which I called them, I will forget them? No, people. My Spirit will follow you tirelessly, helping you overcome obstacles, testing you, manifesting to you in many ways, that what you heard in my word was true, that my call was true. They will all return, some in one form, some in another, some at one time and some at another, but I will always be there to receive them with love.
5. I come to offer you the bread and the wine of the spirit, eat and drink, people. Take the food of the Third Season and feed on it. Blessed is the one who eats of this bread because he will wake up, open his eyes to the light and come out of his stagnation.
6. I have been speaking to you in this form for a long time and the day is coming when I will finish this chapter of teachings and revelations. My Work will not end there, nor my divine lesson; but this stage of spiritual preparation will conclude.

Love one another!

7. The people who heard the voice of their Father through the spokesman at this time will remain on Earth with the mission of speaking to humanity and bearing witness with their works to the teaching received.

8. There has been love and charity in my word, since it began to manifest itself in this Third Time, but despite the fact that its meaning has enclosed justice and has claimed and corrected you, now, as it approaches its justice, it increases, at the same time that its sweetness invades your heart

9. I want you to find in my last lectures all the strength that you will need in the struggle; I want to leave a heavenly flavor in your heart and that bitterness does not remain in it so that you remember me with love at every step, and that from your memory my words arise as warning voices, as blessings, as inspiration and balm. Then you will evoke with emotion this time of teachings and when you come to the understanding that it was really the Master who untied the seals of the Book of Life, opening it before your eyes, precisely in the sixth chapter, you will understand that it was Elijah who had the key to open the doors of the Third Time, which is the era of light and the spirit.

10. In order for the faith of humanity to be affirmed in the knowledge of spiritual existence, beyond material life, in the past times some manifestations of envoys of the Father were granted to you, to whom you gave the name of angels. Those first manifestations were followed by some works that I, through Jesus, carried out to make you penetrate a little more into the Arcanum. Of these I will remind you: The presence of beings of light announcing my advent to Earth, the influence of troubled spirits exerted on human beings, called possessed; the detachment of the spirit from his body and his return to him, shown by Me at the instant of the transfiguration; and the materialization of beings who have not risen to his true kingdom, because they are enveloped by the darkness of ignorance, like those who manifested themselves in Jerusalem on the day of my crucifixion.

11. How profound were those lessons! But the men who did not want to see the Light that was in them, they, like the hypocritical priests and Pharisees of that time, have attributed all spiritual knowledge to evil powers. Did they not say at that time that Jesus healed the possessed by virtue of having a covenant with the devil? So I surprised you this time in which I come in Spirit, because this is my true essence, to give you one more lesson about the life of the spirit, but a broader, clearer and deeper lesson, in which you will be able to experience personally about what I have come to reveal to you.

12. Some believe that what I have granted to this people in the present Era has been too high, taking into account my communication through the human understanding and that

Love one another!

of the spiritual world using the same means; to others, what they have achieved so far has seemed so great that they suppose that it will no longer be possible to go any further, to which I must tell you that what you have had and seen at this time is just a small vision of what the spiritualists will have to see in the future, when, having overcome all prejudices and liberated the spirit and the mind, they have taken greater steps than yours. Who will be able to stop the course of those manifestations reserved with the evolution of humanity? Foolish and foolish will be those who oppose, blind in their fanaticism.

13. Each Era has brought to men new and wonderful lights for the mind and the spirit; prepare yourselves all to receive my divine messages, because a new time has opened its doors and there is much that you have to see and to know.

14. "Charity and more charity to your brothers," Elijah said to you at this time, but the people who are poor, wonder: What can we give if we have nothing? It is true, you possess nothing; but if you store up the grace and the knowledge that I give you in my word and if you develop the gifts with which I have filled your spirit, you will be able to give eternally and you will never see your flow exhausted.

15. Here are some of the benefits that my Spirit has granted you. Balm to cure every physical ailment and to remove every affliction of the spirit, perpetual peace for you and for you to give to those who do not carry it in their hearts; light of the spirit to illuminate your path, to guide your steps and inspire you noble thoughts and deeds. I brought you the spiritual prayer, that which puts you in communication with the divine, becoming means or instruments of my messages and revelations. The gift of prophecy, from which intuition and foreboding are derived, I have also poured out on your spirit, because through it you will be able to know in advance something of the path that each one of you has to travel.

16. These and other gifts have been entrusted to you. Who can be called needy, possessing such grace? Who, no matter how poor he may be of what belongs to the world, will refuse to do charity carrying in his spirit such a splendid inheritance? It is only necessary that your heart opens to the contact of my divine effluvium, as the corollas of flowers open when the caressing dew descends on them, then you will feel able to give to everyone who approaches you in demand of charity, because you will be filled with my Spirit.

17. In the Second Time I gave you the clearest and most vivid example that it is not necessary to possess the goods of the world to be able to practice charity, and that having a heart full of love for all, willing to pity the suffering and to console him, miracles can be worked.

Love one another!

18. I multiplied bread when it was scarce, I transformed water into wine, I restored the sick to health, I freed the defenseless possessed, I gave new life to the dead, I sweetened the hard of heart with a word, and I filled the spirits with light. Something or a lot of all this you will be able to do if you prepare yourselves; if I did those works for your example, it is proof that you can do them; now, if you felt small and clumsy to carry them out; see me among you again, awakening all the gifts and potencies of your being, so that you may never again say that you are needy, because by doing so you offend your Father, who has given you everything so that you may reach him.

19. Do not forget that Elijah has said to you: "Charity and more charity towards your brothers", above all, knowing that there is much that you have and what you can give.

20. The manna of the Third Time descends to you without touching the Earth, because it is received by your spirit.

21. People: You are the reflection of humanity and that is why I receive you on behalf of it. Here, among you, I find sorrows, weaknesses, lack of faith, discord, divisions and wars. What I speak to you, I say for all, and what I now give to a few, tomorrow you will take to your brothers, because my message is for-all men.

22. I do not see you unified, and you could not get up right now to spread my word, because your conscience would not allow you to go preach unification and harmony, when you have not been able to preserve it, but the time will come when all the children of this people will unite to carry my Doctrine as a banner of peace, brotherhood and spirituality.

23. You have walked the path of life for a long time, but the time has already come to start the return.

24. You have traveled the long way of experience; that innocence, which is blindness and ignorance, has disappeared by acquiring the light of experience. Moreover, you have soiled yourselves and that is what trials and pain are for, to wash you and purify you.

25. The innocent is blind, he understands nothing and knows nothing of the way to be able to return to the Father. He who gains experience knows the path and knows where he is going.

26. With this you will easily be able to understand what is the meaning of the pain, the trials of life, the temptations and all the heavy and bitter experience that you gather in the long walk to achieve that your spirit reaches perfection.

Love one another!

27. Here you have explained why life presents you with so many problems that you have to solve in order to continue forward.

28. But it is necessary to come to you to tell you this truth, because only in this way can you clothe yourselves with hope and idealism. If I do not repeat the Sermon on the Mount to you at every step, you fail, because you cease to recognize the meaning of the struggle of this life and allow yourself to be overcome by pain, believing that you are condemned to suffer forever.

29. I want you to be my disciples, but you insist on continuing to be my children. How many times do I hear you saying to me, "Father, why are you sending us so much misery? Why don't you want to hear our prayer? Father, You have not heard us.

30. I hear your complaint and I tell you: I have always received your prayer, but I will not always grant you what you desire at the exact moment when you ask for it, nor will it be according to your desire, but according to my will. It is up to you to spread the mantle of your prayers, to illuminate the paths with your good thoughts and to put away darkness, so that your brothers will be prepared, when the moment comes when I sent them my peace.

31. It is not the external triumph that is valid before my justice, but your effort, because in it you will have achieved evolution, experience, perfection.

32. You are to whom I have come to give the mission of bringing light everywhere and to whom I have said that you will be like torches wherever you are. Who then will be the children of faith who move the mountains and illuminate the regions?

33. If you knew how to understand everything that my word contains, you would rise up with a firm and hasty step to extend the good that it contains; you would look with pity at the orphaned childhood of tenderness and love, because their parents have died.

34. You would look with charity at the youth who walks without ideals, because men have killed the faith of the hearts that were barely opening before life.

35. Do you now understand what is the torch of which I speak to you and the ideal that I have inspired you with?

36. Yes, Master, your spirit answers me, we have understood that the torch is the light of your Doctrine that comes to dispel the darkness of that long night in which humanity has plunged.

37. Blessed are you, my children, because you will also be able to hear the voice of that youth who asks where is God? What is heaven and what is faith?

Love one another!

38. Your duty is to reach out to your little brothers and guide them on the path of life, whose route they have lost, to tell them about the Father, telling them that a little spirituality is enough to feel my presence, which will give them courage and strength not to let themselves be dragged into the abyss.

39. Your mission is to tell the orphans that their Mother is not far away, that her mantle of tenderness and protection has covered them from the moment they lost on Earth those who were their support and their refuge. May you teach them to find that heavenly warmth everywhere.

40. To everyone who finds himself strong on the way, I make him responsible for the poor orphans, for that childhood abandoned by men, that wanders the streets in search of maternal love.

41. So I come to invite you to my Kingdom of peace so that you may rest from the battle in which you are living now. I have come to teach you to make the weight of your cross light, taking in its true meaning the trials of life so that you do not suffer uselessly and only learn, experience and truly ache.

42. Feed yourselves with healthy and holy joys, enjoy the presence of the children, in whom already dwell the spirits that I announced to humanity for this time, and whose mission of peace and light is manifested in their deeds, from their first steps. See to it that my promise is fulfilled in them. They are the hope and foundation of future generations, and their fate will be a testimony to those who eagerly await the signs that the promised Kingdom is already at hand.

43. The human species will regenerate, the spirit will reach greater evolution as the times pass and its works will lead it to occupy the place that corresponds to it with dignity.

44. Today you fail to understand the meaning of your trials, you judge them unnecessary, unjust and senseless, but I will tell you how much justice and precision there was in each of them, when you reach old age, and others when you have crossed the thresholds of this world and find yourselves inhabiting the spiritual regions.

45. Today I will not tell you what you left behind without fulfillment, your mistakes or mistakes; nor will I reveal to you the future. I only want to see in you the trust and surrender to your Father, because there is not an hour of your life, a single act or thought, in which my Spirit is not present, to bless you, encourage you or give you teachings. I want faith to encourage you in your heart, that you love me and seek me as a Father, as a friend and counselor in all your trials.

Love one another!

46. And since you know that you are making restitution, that you are being asked to pay your debt, think about fighting with justice within yourselves. For each rebellion, you will have a trait of humanity, for each test a cluster of strength and thus you will climb from scale to scale until you reach the highest regions.

47. I am not telling you that the end is very close to you, but I do promise that I will grant you great opportunities to reach it.

48. When you know how to communicate with me, you will not need intermediaries, because you will be inspired and guided by Me.

49. The day when you are unified, your thought will envelop the Earth, your love will be reflected and spread to other nations, and humanity will be attracted, possessed of something that it will not be able to understand and something supernatural will be said to be coming.

50. But by that time you must send your emissaries and this light that only a few of you have seen today will be looked at by other peoples and there, where there was only sterility, in those abandoned and uncultivated fields, life will arise, the light of conscience will shine and the spirit will flourish.

51. I prepare you to be my good disciples, to live attentive to my words, to study in silence to instill you even more, because my teaching has no end. And when you feel able to teach, gather around you those who are truly hungry, prepare new disciples, as John did in the desert, and then give them to Me, and I will lead them to the end of their evolution.

52. Think that what I am telling you, you have to fulfill it someday. Today you are with me, gathered as a family under the watch of your parents, but later you will disperse along the roads of the world and that will be where you will find the fulfillment of my words and the opportunity to fight for this Work. Because you, people, are the mirror in which my love must be reflected, and you must set an example of fraternity.

53. I am touching the most sensitive fibers of your heart, because the time of my departure is approaching and I want to leave you sensitive to pain, misery, orphanhood.

54. My light will always be with you, my Divine Ray will never leave you, because even when the time of my communication is over, he will come to illuminate your spirit.

55. How much you are going to need that light to continue making itself felt in your spirit, when you penetrate the struggle, when you look attacked and see that humanity laughs at you, when you hear that they call you false and impostors!

Love one another!

56. Then my light will speak to you inwardly, saying to you: "Do not be afraid, speak about what you know and repeat my teachings."

57. You will speak the truth that I have brought to you, but if anyone is offended by what he has heard, leave the cause to Me, but I tell you that when you speak my truth, never do it with the intention of hurting, because then it will be you who will have to answer for your words.

58. You will respect the faith and religion of all, remembering that I, your God, Omnipotent and Almighty, let you be with all my children without distinction of cults or creeds.

59. You will sow with love this Doctrine that will be the one that teaches men to return to their point of origin, the teaching that will make them rise above their material life, towards a more perfect world.

60. See how necessary is a light that illuminates the spirit of man to help him find the way and return to the place from where he started, after acquiring knowledge of the meaning of life; because it was necessary that the spirit, when he was innocent, knew the light of trials, of the struggle of the long way of experience, to know God.

61. The day will come when many of your brothers and sisters will come to look for you, knocking at your doors to tell you: "Give us some of your spiritual bread, because we see that you have bread, that you are happy, that a light that is not of this world is shining on you. Give us that light to guide you."

62. That will be the beginning of peace and fraternity, when wars and hatreds cease and the kingdom of darkness is destroyed.

63. Today you are not yet ready to distribute the spiritual bread, because you have not yet divested yourselves of the last remnant of selfishness and vanity. But I will give you some more time to get ready.

64. People: I have given you one more lesson, a lesson that speaks to you of fraternity. The Book of Life will open before you and in your consciousness you will continue to listen to the voice of the Master, saying to you: "Love one another".

65. The one who has come to witness this manifestation and his mind has been full of material worries, as well as the one who has been thinking about material joys, has carried very little; on the other hand, the one who has penetrated with humility and has given himself to the delight of listening to his Master, he has carried a treasure in his

Love one another!

heart, his spiritual wealth will increase day by day and he will soon feel able to share his goods with his fellow men.

66. I want you to be one of these so that you may go out into the world in search of those who are hungry for love and truth,

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 302

1. Disciples of my Divinity: Welcome to my chair. Do not be surprised at the greeting with which my Divine Spirit receives you, because in truth I tell you that in the last year of my manifestation among you, in this form I will make myself recognized at the moment of my arrival.
2. Every step you take on the path of spirituality will be rewarded by Me; everyone who breaks his routine and rises up in pursuit of perfection in his practices, will also receive the Father's reward, and it will not be I who mark with special dates the days of my manifestations, because I am over time, beyond it,
3. In that Second Era, days after the crucifixion of Jesus, three of my disciples were walking along a path, they were looking for a lonely hut in which to be able to focus on the memory of the master who had left; they were walking with a heart broken by pain, feeling the emptiness in their spirit. On their way, they met a walker, who accompanied them, and when he asked them why their sorrows were so manifest, they informed him with moved words of everything that happened to them; of what had happened in Jerusalem, of what had happened on Golgotha; and so they arrived at the hut, penetrated into it and when they were gathered together, not only in matter, but also in spirit, in a communication of thought and memories, that wayfarer was transfigured and said to them: "My peace be with you". The disciples, surprised, instantly recognized the voice of their Master and prostrated themselves before his feet.
4. They contemplated his radiant face, his human form full of light, of love, full of life. From that moment on, as many times as he made himself present to his disciples, he made himself recognized with that blessed phrase: "My peace be with you". So I want you to listen to me, like those disciples. After the departure of my word through these manifestations, you will hear, no longer with your material ears, but through your consciousness, the echo of my divine voice that tells you eternally: "My peace be with you".
5. You are all my disciples, even the last ones, even those who listen to me for the first time, because this is not the first lesson I have come to give you; it has been a long time since they came from my Spirit and from that moment, I have begun to be the Teacher for them. That is why in this Third Time, when you have heard my humanized voice in the spokespersons, I call you my disciples, because you have received infinite lessons from Me, life itself, I have prepared it so that it will be for you like a book of high wisdom, the number of its pages is countless, its content is profound and one life is not enough to get

Love one another!

to know it in its entirety, and even less, to understand it. Its volume is great, it has been written by the perfect Being, by the author of life and of everything created, but that book so full of wisdom, is written with simplicity, with clarity, as are all the works of God.

6. The first lesson, that is, the first page, is the simplest, but if it is not understood despite its simplicity, the second comes to explain the content of the first and so on, until the end of this great book of life that I have put before man, which is open in its Sixth Chapter, so that he may know the Father, so that he may know his life and his destiny; so that he may understand his past, his present and as far as my will, his future.

7. The age of the Holy Spirit has arrived for humanity, with the Third Time, that of the practice of spirituality and to reach this stage, how much you had to live and what to suffer along the way.

8. I behold you in this age, carrying in your spirit an advance that has made you a fertile land for my seed; but I still find that your spirit is thirsty and hungry for truth. Your spirit has developed in pain, in suffering, in disappointments; but there is another development that I do not see in you and that is the one that is only given by the practice of my teachings, the fulfillment of my laws, the development of true love, from which all the virtues derive.

9. The brain of man, with its science, searches, transforms your life; his heart becomes great in passions, in earthly possessions, in dominion over this world; and that greatness is not real before Me. It is temporary greatness, it is human vanity and this life transformed now by men, I will purify it. Already the light of my Holy Spirit, like a seed of truth, is pouring out on every spirit, but, in order for the awakening to be in all my children, they will have to endure one more test.

10. Men have resisted the rigor of my justice by silencing the voice of their conscience, hiding my laws and turning their backs on my divine precepts. They have killed my prophets and mocked my messengers, but my power is infinite, I will not come to unload all my strength on men, because they are very small in front of Me, I will not come bringing down their spirit, to force them to follow me on their own defeat because I want to contemplate man, being gifted with my divine attributes, standing, with his face up, overflowing with satisfaction, with the real greatness in his spirit, with the true dignity in his whole being.

11. In this way I want to contemplate my son, the creature who is the mirror and image of the Creator. I will only take him away from his mistakes, from his sin, from his imperfections, but I will always support his spirit with the light of hope, with trust in Me and I will always put before him, when the abyss opens under his soles, the palm of my

Love one another!

hand so that he does not fall. But one more proof has to come, that it will be a world cataclysm and in that chaos, it will not only be the elements of Creation that are unleashed as in the past times, it will be the spirit that stirs and fights and that combat will be part of the world chaos.

12. The principles are already seen among you; the strife will increase more and more, and verily I say to you, in the midst of that tempest, everyone who fulfills my Law will be saved.

13. All the bad seed will be cut off by the roots and only the good seed will respect my justice, leaving once again, clean this Earth, because after the test has passed, a new life will come for this humanity. All those whom I have cut off from this life as an evil seed, I will take them in spirit to the blessed region that you call Beyond, I will prepare them, and there they will make up for all their faults with their own repentance.

14. There is so much light in the spirits at this time, that only an instant of true repentance will suffice for you, to form a firm and eternal purpose to regenerate and to practice my Law; and when all those who were raised by Me have already reached that preparation, I will return to this planet, some to start the path again, and others to restore what was destroyed, and finally others to conclude with their missions already begun and so in each one, it will be my justice of love. In the early days of humanity, there was innocence and simplicity among men, but as they multiplied, by reason of their evolution and their free will, their sins also increased and they were developing more quickly, not their virtues but their weaknesses before my Law; then I prepared Noah, with whom I communicated from Spirit to spirit, because this communication I have established with men since the beginning of humanity, but this grace that was of a few in the past times, will be worldwide and will come between the Father and his children, communication through prayer, of the inspiration that love gives and the practice of my teachings, will be among all my children.

15. I said to Noah, "I will purify the spirit of men from all their sins, for this I will send a great flood. Prepare an ark and bring your children, their wives, and your children's children into it, and also bring in a couple from every species of the animal kingdom." Noah was obedient to my command and the cataclysm came, in fulfillment of my word. The bad seed was cut off by the roots, and the good seed preserved in my granaries, with which I formed a new humanity that brought the light of my justice, and knew how to comply with my Law and live in the practice of good customs.

16. Do you think that those beings who met with such a painful death, perished in matter and in spirit? Verily I say to you: No, my children, their spirits were preserved by Me and

Love one another!

they awoke before the judge of their own conscience and were prepared to return again to the path of life, so that in it they would find spiritual progress.

17. On the day when the waters ceased to cover the earth, I made the iris of peace shine in the firmament, as a sign of the covenant that God established with men. Now I say to you: O humanity of the Third Time that you are the same that have gone through all the trials, in which you have purified yourselves: You are about to experience a new chaos; but I come to warn the people taught by Me, and humanity in general, to whom I have made myself known in this time. Listen, my children: Behold the ark, enter into it, I invite you.

18. For you, O Israel, the ark is the practice of my Law, everyone who fulfills my commands, in the most bitter days, in the most difficult trance, will be inside the ark, will be strong and will feel the shelter of my love.

19. And to all this humanity, once again I say: The ark is my Law of love, everyone who practices love and charity with his fellow men and with himself, will be saved. I will bless this virtue and through it, I will make men spiritually find the ark of salvation in this Third Time, not only the salvation of their human life, but the salvation and peace of their spirit. The time of the great trials is approaching, in which the struggle of sect against sect, of religion against religion will be unleashed,

20. How long will that contest last? You can't know. But truly I tell you, it will be enough time to prepare the spirit of other men; it will be the time necessary for everyone, even the last of the creatures, to awaken even in their infantile age; so that you can all realize the time in which you live and have the knowledge of your responsibility before the Divine Justice that calls all spirits to regeneration. This storm will pass away and you will see again in the firmament, the sign of my covenant with men; but it will not be the material iris with its seven colors, but the light of the Holy Spirit in fullness, which will be manifested to all spirits, both incarnate and disembodied. The voice of the Holy Spirit will say to all his children: I am peace, I am the way, the truth and the life, I am the one who come to establish with you a new covenant of covenant with my Holy Spirit, with my Law; because in this time you will be rescued with my teachings, from the chains of ignorance and a new time of peace and well-being I will offer to the new humanity formed by beings stripped of materialism, regenerated to the core of their bones. In it the spirits who have awakened to the light will come to incarnate, those who have been greatly prepared to return to the ways of the world to sow virtue and truth in compliance with my Law.

Love one another!

21. That is why you, dearly beloved disciples, who know my teachings, have such a great responsibility contracted with your Father, because you know what the future holds for you; but you should not measure by years, or even by centuries, the time in which my prophecies will take to be fulfilled. You should only think of depositing in Me your tribute of love and trust, fulfilling what corresponds to each one of you in my Doctrine; the rest, I will do and with this you will always feel calm before your conscience.

22. You will see then, O Israel, how bitter as life may be for others, it will be placid for you, and pain will not be able to besiege you; because of your strength acquired in the fulfillment of my Law and in obedience to my commands. Then you will no longer fear the weight of your cross, neither will you fear the arrival of death in this life, you will know how to wait for it calmly and you will see it coming as a friend, as your sister, as the one who comes to set you free, to shorten in your life the days of pain, misery and work, that even she will lead you to guide you to help you cross with firm step the thresholds of eternity, of that Beyond that not even your spirit knows, because if you have already inhabited it, you have not done it on the highest planes, which is where you will get to in the stages to come,

23. You already know some of its regions; but not all of them, people. Jesus already told you: "In my Father's house there are many mansions" and today the Holy Spirit tells you: "In the Father's house there are an infinite number of mansions".

24. How will that life of struggles, of trials for your spirit develop? You don't know it, don't even try to imagine it, because it will only be your fantasy, which will make you forge false images.

25. It is enough for you to know that this earthly life, wonderful and perfect in all its parts, is only a symbol, a faint reflection of the Beyond; but do not try to imagine those planes in their complete perfection, because it is, O Israel! As if a blind man from birth, you would like to make him understand how are the colors of everything that surrounds you; and just as your spirit, incarnated in a child in human life, is discovering wonders at every step, and as it penetrates into youth it continues to find new lessons, reaches adulthood without finishing knowing Creation, penetrates into old age and leaves this life, regretting not having known everything that surrounded it; so your spirit, will pass from this life prepared for the next and will go from surprise to surprise, from lesson to lesson, from wonder to wonder, until eternity, and will not be able to contemplate its Creator in all his infinite magnitude.

26. He will conceive him and understand him great in his laws, in his love, in his attributes; but will he come to embrace him? Never, my people, because the Creator is

Love one another!

and will always be the Father and the children his creatures. Children may sit at the right hand of the Lord, but never in his place, but from that place, Jehovah, who is the origin of perfect love, will never humiliate his children, he will always contemplate them as his pampered creatures, as his disciples, never as servants or as, and prisoners; I want the time to come when you will feel, not as prisoners or as servants of the Lord, but as His beloved children.

27. I do not want to have slaves in this, or in any of the worlds, I do not want to have lackeys, or vassals; I do not want to have prisoners, I want to be understood and loved, with the same love with which I love all my children.

28. With these teachings, people, I come to bear witness to you of my presence among you as the Spirit of truth. With my word I come to you to build the saving ark in this Third Time. Understand the figurative Meaning in all my lessons and preserve its essence by complying with my Law, because I want that when chaos comes among men, I will find you already prepared and safe, so that you make the call to those who are shipwrecked, those who perish and those who infringe and repent in time.

29. Do not seek only your security, because if you did so and your lips were closed at the time of the word, and you hid my revelations from humanity, because fear invaded you, even if you already believe you are safe in the ark, truly I tell you that you will be among the shipwrecked.

30. In order for you to truly meet God, you have to forget about yourself, to think only about others. Feel charity for your brothers and sisters without distinguishing them by their color, by their blood, language or ideology. You must contemplate in each one of your fellow men the image of your Father, who is universal and who is poured out in all his children.

31. Look at me and love me in all your brothers, remember that I have told you that none of my children will perish for all eternity, none will find death for their spirit, because it does not exist. I have not created it, because I only put sin to death.

32. Even those beings whom you call of temptation or demons, verily I say to you that they are nothing more than troubled or imperfect beings whom the Father wisely uses to carry out his high designs and plans; but those beings, today their spirits are enveloped in darkness and many of them making a bad use of the gifts that I have granted them, will be saved by Me in due time, because the time will come, O Israel! In which all the creatures of the Lord will be glorifying me eternally; I would cease to be God, if with my power; my wisdom and my love, I could not rescue a spirit,

Love one another!

33. You will all be saved and if you have read about fire and eternal death, I really tell you that you must look for the figurative sense there and you must not misinterpret my teachings, because with that, you would be attributing imperfections to Me that I do not have. I am perfect and I do not come to flaunt this among my children, because if it is true that today you are imperfect, I am leading you to perfection with my love and with my light.

34. You must know, disciples, that at the end of 1950, when I have withdrawn my word that I am sending to you through these spokesmen, I will leave you forming one spirit and one heart. I will continue to manifest my divine lessons to you, but they will be higher, more defined and, in addition, they will mark the beginning of spirit-to-Spirit communication. The more you are unified in obedience to my Law, the closer you will be to perfect spiritual communication.

35. When I have finished this stage of my communication between you, I will entrust you with a time of meditation, preparation and analysis; but you should not do these studies separately, but you will always be united. Before looking for my teachings in your memory and in the writings, you will prepare and communicate through prayer with your Lord and that instant, you will be helped by Him, and when you penetrate the analysis of my word, it will be the Holy Spirit who will reveal to you the true content of each lesson, because I do not want to contemplate among my disciples, various interpretations.

36. I want the knowledge of everything fundamental within my Work to be possessed by all, that fanaticism and idolatry disappear; that superstitions do not exist among you; that you come to offer me the simplest worship, free of rites and useless ceremonies, to practice only my truth. That is why I told you at the beginning of my lecture that every step you take in spirituality will be rewarded by Me.

37. The time of the rites, of the altars and of the bronze bells, will already pass from humanity. Idolatry and religious fanaticism will give their last signs of life; that time of struggle and chaos that I have been announcing to you will come and when peace has returned to all spirits, after the tempest, men will no longer build palaces in my honor, nor will the crowds be called with the voice of the bronzes, nor will men who feel great raise their power over the crowds, the time of humility, fraternity, spirituality will come, bringing with it equality of gifts for humanity.

38. Keep purifying yourselves, O Israel! To the essence of my teaching, you have nothing to correct it, because it is perfect. Always look at my work beyond all that is yours, because the set of your external worship, rites and traditions, are not part of it.

Love one another!

39. My Spirit, which is universal, exists in everything created by Me, whether in the spiritual or in material Nature; in everything is my Work, testifying to my perfection in each of its planes. My divine Work encompasses everything, from the greatest and most perfect beings that inhabit at my right hand, to the least imperceptible little animal, the vegetable or the mineral, in the atom or the cell, which form all creatures, and in this I show you once again, the perfection of everything created by Me, from material beings, to the spirits that have already reached perfection. That's my Play!

40. You are the disciples who feel small and weak before my universal presence; but I tell you; your matter is small and fragile, but your spirit will be strong and I will use him; if today the Father has come to look for you to give you, it is because he knows that you will fulfill him and the Father is never wrong.

41. He, as a Teacher, knows how to choose from the crowds those who have to fulfill a delicate mission. Truly I tell you, many, hearing my call, have come before Me to listen to my teachings, and very few are those who have been faithful to me and are carrying out their mission.

42. How many of those donated by Me have let their lamp of faith and love go out, they have turned their backs on me, they have denied me and they still mock at my manifestations, I am also calling them to the interior of the saving ark, and they are still in time that by their reflection and repentance they reach their restitution, but by the faithful, by the persevering, the others will reach. Those who have strayed from my teachings, it has been because of their weaknesses before the temptations and offers of the world.

43. My perfection grants you a new time and I give you my light for your meditation and redemption.

44. Raise your spiritual prayer, but not for you or for yours; if not for all humanity that suffers and rejects my loving caress; but you know how to feel that love better and even when you are encountering great trials in your path, you will not perish. There are trials that my justice sends you, but most of them you are working out with your weaknesses; but in some and in others, my love strengthens you and helps you to continue until the end of the road.

45. At this moment unite yourselves to your Father, watch and pray for humanity.

46. I want you to be like a star in the firmament and from there send rays of light, of love, of forgiveness and of charity, over all the peoples of the earth. I bless you, O disciples.

Love one another!

47. Not even your own spirit is able to understand its own strength, as well as the fraternal embrace in which you have enveloped humanity; but I do know it and for this reason I tell you, people, that this is how you should always pray, because that is one of the highest missions of your spirit. And when your lips cannot give comfort, nor can you reach the sick with your hands to anoint them, then let your prayer be like wings for your spirit that carry it after the most distant, to deliver my message of peace and love to them. And since you have watched over and prayed for humanity, I will watch over you, I will penetrate into your heart and upon discovering his sufferings, his needs, I will comfort him and leave him a present and that present will be the fulfillment of what you ask of me at this moment; but you must be patient, do not put me to the test, do not demand of me.

48. There was no need for you to ask me, but if I allow it, it is because you do not stop being the little ones and the needs overwhelm you.

49. The time will come when you will ask nothing of Me but that you will come before Me, to say to me, "Father, your will be done in me."

50. Blessed be your life, your path and also your table.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 303

1. People: As I begin with this chair the last year of my communication through human understanding, I invite you to make a deep and thorough examination in the light of your conscience so that you can respond spiritually when I ask you, What is it that you have understood about my Work and what are the definitive steps that you have taken on this path? If, in spite of having concentrated in the depths of your heart, you fail to have a clear notion of what you have done well, as well as of what you have done wrong, in my word you will find a perfect judgment of your deeds.
2. It is necessary to take stock through conscience, before taking the first step in the last year of my communication, because I want that at the end of it, you offer me as a harvest and tribute of your struggle, the fruit of obedience, understanding and spirituality.
3. The period covering 1950 will be full of events that will move the world. All the orders of your life will be shaken. The spiritual worship of mankind will be touched, through religions, strong nations will be touched, science will be amazed at the great signs of Nature, and human life in general will be filled with facts and events that men will call strange and unusual.
4. You know that all this will happen to signify the last year of my communication with visible and tangible facts to all men, since, if the signs of the consummation of this stage were spiritually given to humanity, they would not perceive them due to their skepticism and their materiality.
5. All the trials and events that shook the world during the year of 1950 will be an image of what happened in that Second Time in Jerusalem on the day when Jesus expired on the cross.
6. If you really prepare yourselves and know how to observe what happens in this year, you will realize the darkening, the darkness that will invade the world, the storms that will hit peoples and institutions, as well as the moment when humanity spiritually feels my presence and intuitively contemplates the light of the Third Time. What will that moment be? The final moment of my communication, the one in which spiritually the veil of the Temple is torn, as happened in Jerusalem, and humanity sees my light and knows the truth.
7. Do not be afraid, people, because my charity will cover you and your prayer and fulfillment will be like a breastplate that protects you in adversities; neither be afraid to be left alone when my word ceases among you, for truly I tell you, none of the gifts with which I have adorned your being, will depart from you. He who has learned to lead

Love one another!

multitudes will continue to lead hearts, he who has received my ray in his understanding will have great inspiration, he who has been an instrument or spokesman of the spiritual world will continue to be sensitive to that voice, and he who has had the gift of speech, analysis, healing or prophecy, will see the power of his gifts increase if he really prepares himself, putting on spirituality and faith.

8. Prepare yourselves very much, so that after my departure you will form a strong and capable people to receive everyone who seeks you, without feeling clumsy or small before men of science, before the titles they hold, or before those who put you to the test, because they think they possess the knowledge of the truth about the spiritual.

9. If now, at the time of my communication, these houses have been full, I want them to become insufficient later, because this will mark the propitious moment for this people to rise up and spread throughout the world.

10. I know that in your heart you tell me. Lord, your word full of power, majesty and essence, has done the miracle of attracting crowds in pursuit of that light, but, after this time, who will do the miracle of attracting crowds and caravans as you have done? Disciples: Why are you men of so little faith? Peradventure are not the gifts I have entrusted to you true? Have you not felt the wonders that you have performed through them? Verily I tell you that in future times, you will do greater works, sufficing for the miracle to be consumed, so that you fulfill my maximum mandates of "Union, obedience and spirituality".

11. Truly I tell you, at the moments when my word makes itself heard through the mouthpiece, not only the spirit of this people trembles, but all the beings who in the spiritual valley also need the divine light.

12. The sound of the human word does not reach them, but the essence and inspiration of my messages does, because my voice is universal and its echo reaches all the worlds and dwellings where a child of God dwells.

13. I send a ray of my light to every world; I have sent this light to you in the form of a human word, as it comes to other mansions through inspiration.

14. In the light of that divine ray, all the spirits will unite, making it a scale that will lead them to the same point, to the spiritual kingdom promised to all of you who are a spiritual particle of my Divinity.

15. Can you imagine the joy of all the beings who on Earth had material ties with you and who today inhabit beyond your world, when they know that the voice they hear there are also those who hear it on Earth? They have not turned away from you, they do not forget

Love one another!

you, nor do they stop doing something for those who stayed a few moments longer in the earthly valley. His caress and his blessings are continually upon you.

16. There dwell those who were your parents, children, brothers, husbands, friends or benefactors, already in spirit they are simply your brothers, but their love for you is the same or even greater, just as their power to help and protect you has increased.

17. Pray for them, people, you also do not stop loving and remembering them because your memory and your prayers are a sweet consolation in their struggle. Never imagine them troubled or dwelling in darkness, because it would be as much as if you felt qualified to pass a judgment and a sentence on them, and if here on Earth humans are usually so imperfect and unjust to judge the causes of their fellow beings, what will it be when it comes to judgments on some spirit?

18. I tell you again that it is up to you only to help them with your prayer and with your good works in the world.

19. Do not feel the need for them to manifest in some material form in your life, either by taking a brain or by another means, because you would deny the spirituality that I have taught you. Also, do not have a certain day of the year for them to invoke them, meditate on the fact that the spiritual lives outside of material time and that therefore, every moment can be propitious to approach them through spiritual prayer.

20. How many of those beings whom you have often imagined suffering troubles, are precisely those who have struggled to bring you closer to this path of light that they could not find when they were on Earth! Do not weep for them anymore, and much less mourn because they left for the spiritual valley; they have not died, they simply advanced a few moments to the moment when you are going to leave, but this is how it was arranged by Me, so that they would prepare the way for you. Do you think it is necessary for me to tell you that you have nothing to do in the cemeteries and that the tears that you shed on the graves are tears of ignorance, materiality and fanaticism?

21. The spirit of those who weep lives and you persist in giving him up for dead in that body that disappeared under the earth. You give them up for lost, while they, full of love, are waiting for you to give you testimony of the truth and of life, you believe them distant or insensitive and deaf to your struggles and hardships, and you do not know how many stones they are removing from your path and how many risks they are freeing you from.

22. Ignorance forces you to be ungrateful and even cruel to yourself and to others, although I must tell you: Who can be ignorant after having listened to one of my lectures?

Love one another!

23. My word is the ray of light that will envelop you all so that you will be melted in the fire of my love; if, after hearing it, you believe it and put it into practice, you will be united from that moment to all those who love me and glorify me.

24. The light of my Spirit has come to reveal to you all the gifts that are hidden at the bottom of your being, everything that from your origin you have carried with you without feeling it, I have let you know that it is time for you to truly know yourselves, to find yourselves and know your inheritance so that you may be great in spirit.

25. From time to time I have made revelations to you, first it was the Law, later my Doctrine, finally the full knowledge of your spiritual mission.

26. You say that I have been with men three times, but the truth is that I have always been. That Father who in the First Time revealed his Law of justice to humanity, who in the Second Time made his Word incarnate in Jesus, his son, and who now manifests himself spiritually to the world, has given you this divine parable through the ages, the meaning of which tells you about your spiritual evolution and lets you know that who has spoken to you through the ages, has been one God, one Spirit and one Father.

27. When I have told you to turn away from pleasures, you have misunderstood my word, coming to think that it pleases me more to see you in sufferings than in joys, and you are in error. Yes, I am your Father. How do you imagine that I would rather watch you cry than laugh? When I tell you to turn away from pleasures, I mean only those that are unhealthy for the spirit or harmful to your matter. But I advise you to seek all those healthy satisfactions for the spirit and for the heart that are within your reach.

28. The trial that man's life contains is so hard that it is necessary to sweeten it with all those spiritual and material joys that make the weight of the cross more kind and bearable.

29. I bless all those who know how to find in the warmth of their home the best joys of their existence, seeking with their affection from parents to children, from children to their parents, and from brothers to brothers, to form a cult, because that union, that harmony and that peace resemble the harmony that exists between the Universal Father and his spiritual family.

30. In those homes the light of the spirit shines, the peace of my Kingdom dwells and when the sorrows come to present themselves, they are more bearable and the moments of trial less bitter. It is even more meritorious in those who seek satisfaction by procuring it for others and enjoy the healthy joy of their fellow men. They are apostles of joy and fulfill a great mission.

Love one another!

31. Truly I tell you that if you knew how to look for moments of satisfaction and joy, as well as to have hours of peace, you would have them in all the days of your existence, but for that, first raise your spirit, raise your feelings and the way of thinking about life.

32. This message that I am sending you through my word is full of light that will illuminate your path and give your being the elevation that will teach you to live in peace and to enjoy healthily everything with which I have blessed your existence. This humanity has to fight a lot, fighting the shadows of pain and overcoming its inclination towards false pleasures and deceptive satisfactions. He will have to fight against his religious fanaticism that prevents him from knowing the truth, he will have to fight against the fatalism that makes him think that everything is heading towards the final destruction from which no one can be saved, and he will have to fight against his materialism that makes him seek only passing pleasures, pleasures of the senses that precipitate the spirit into an abyss of vices, pain, despair and darkness.

33. I give you my light so that you may come out of the shadows and come to find on that planet that you have turned into a valley of tears, the true joys of the spirit and of the heart, next to which all other pleasures are small and insignificant.

34. I am already giving you the new lesson that will be for all men. Not everyone has prayed waiting for my arrival, but the pain has kept them alert and has prepared them to receive me. The world has the experience that the people of Israel bequeathed to it from the Second Time, so that no one defies divine justice. Do you not know that the poor in spirit, who longed for the coming of the Lord to receive from Him the light of hope and knowledge, were given the gifts of prophecy, divine science and spiritual power? If you ask me about the whereabouts of those spirits, I will tell you that they are inhabiting dwellings in which everything that exists of great on this planet, is before them as simple dust of the earth. But if you ask me what became of those who accepted nothing from my Kingdom because my word and my promises seemed poor to them, I will tell you that they are of those who incarnate and will reincarnate until the consummation of time, because they asked for gold, world, flesh and power and in justice and for their spiritual restitution the world was given to them with its petty riches and its false power.

35. They have been touched for a time by divine justice, but not rejected from the way of salvation that leads to the Kingdom of truth; therefore, now that I am sending you the light of my Spirit in abundance, I will search them anxiously to ask them if the time of trial assigned to them is already enough, making them understand that this is the Third Time, precisely the one in which the times, of which I spoke in referring to the judgment of the Jewish people, will be consummated.

Love one another!

36. You all have an appointment with me and you will have to get together to listen to me, because you will have to listen to me.

37. Everything will be placed in the balance of my justice, where all the works that are without judgment will be weighed, My presence and my power will make themselves felt as they have never been manifested, because after the chaos, everything will return to its course.

38. Watch and pray continually that you may not be surprised, O people! More truly I tell you that if you watch and pray for the world, there will be an invisible mantle that will protect you because you knew how to love your brothers and feel their pain as your own.

39. I repeat to you that I am going to make my presence, my power and my justice felt. If I have allowed man in his wickedness to profane what is sacred in life, I will put a limit to his wickedness; if I have let him walk the path of his free will, I will prove to him that everything has a meaning here; if I have let him fulfill his ambitions of power and greatness in the world, I will stop him on the way to judge his work, through his conscience, so that he can answer my questions.

40. I have allowed pain, destruction and death to be felt in your life, so that its bitter fruits would make you understand the kind of tree you cultivated, but I will also make the pain disappear and let the spirit rest and meditate, because the hymn of love will have to arise from it. It is said, and it is also written, that that day will come, when men will have clothed their spirit with the white garment of the elevation.

41. Everyone will be saved, everyone will be forgiven, everyone will be comforted. Where then is death, where is eternal damnation and endless hell?

42. I did not form death or hell, because when my Spirit conceived the idea of creation, I only felt love and from my womb only life sprouted, if death and hell exist, then they would have to be human works, however small, and you know that nothing human is eternal.

43. Here is your Master, chosen people, showing you the way again. I come to make you the strong soldiers who know how to fight and defend my cause.

44. Unified with my love, you will rise up to go on the beam of the Earth to give life to the dead, showing with the light of my Holy Spirit; this way to those who have gone astray, to those who have become the destroyers of humanity. You will carry everywhere this bread of eternal life, that milk and honey with which you have been nourished.

Love one another!

45. You are my chosen people, whom I do not distinguish by colors or races, I have called all of you to recognize your true God, so that you will not be contaminated with the confusion of humanity, You are my chosen ones whom I have inherited, in whom I have put my gifts and in whom I have deposited a jewel of incalculable value, so that you may be recognized by humanity.

46. I have cleansed and prepared your spiritual eyes so that you may penetrate into the Hereafter and contemplate my presence and bear witness to it to the multitudes. I have entrusted to you my wisdom, the Book written in letters of gold, so that you may never stray from the path and that you may lead humanity along it.

47. I have made you my prophets, so that you may bear witness to what the Father shows you in the Hereafter, so that you may also prepare the generations to come.

48. In this Third Time the Master has called you and invited you to his table, some of you have arrived in matter and the others in spirit and all of you have tasted the nectar of life.

49. You listen to my word and say, "The Lord comes from on high," to which I answer that if by heights you take the pure, the perfect, the eternal and the wise you are in the right, because if by heights you take the material point that is above you in infinity, then you have fallen into error, because I am in everything and everywhere I am Omnipresent and my Spirit fills and encompasses everything.

50. If you say that I "descend," you say well, because I descend from the perfect to the imperfect when I communicate with you, because I humanize myself and even materialize to make me feel for you that you are human.

51. This people who now listen to my word will soon understand the meaning of what I am teaching and will be prepared to transmit my message to others.

52. For now, I receive these multitudes on behalf of humanity, and when I refer to humanity I am not only talking about the men of the present, but about all the generations that through six spiritual stages have inhabited the Earth. The messages that I have given you in those six times are precisely what I have symbolized with the name of "seals", which as you already know, one is missing to be untied, so that he reveals to you the meaning or meaning of all the others, that high meaning of the life of the spirit, of evolution and perfection.

53. As a source of wisdom, as an inexhaustible wellspring of knowledge, I will leave to humanity the inheritance of this word in which you will find the supreme delight of the divine, the spiritual and the eternal.

Love one another!

54. The seed has already begun to spread on the Earth, but when the seed has germinated, I will send the waters that fertilize the fields of the spirit and it will be then that you will see spirituality blossom in the heart of humanity.

55. Now the little ones are in small number and the disciples in even smaller numbers, but they will multiply and spread throughout all the places and directions of the Earth, bearing witness that a new time has come to men, a time called the "Sixth Seal" because it is the sixth spiritual stage of man on Earth, and also called the "Third Time", because it is the third communication of my Spirit with that of humanity, a time in which Elijah has led you out of the various paths. I have sent you back to this world so that, fulfilling your delicate mission, you can perfect yourselves, my teaching prepares you to carry spirituality.

56. I also come to speak to you as a friend so that you no longer feel alone in the trials of this world, so that in your heart you may carry faith and trust in your God who manifests himself and speaks to you through the human understanding. If you haven't felt me, it's because you haven't prepared. But if you prepare your heart and lift up your spirit to Me, you will feel Me and behold me with the eyes of your spirit.

57. I have come to speak to you at this time, to remind you of the Law and to fulfill it. I have allowed my spiritual world to come to live with you so that I can advise you, help you and protect you, they fight and work carrying the love of the Father in their spirit.

58. The word that I give you is humble and simple so that you may all understand me, so that you may all be enlightened with the light of my Holy Spirit. I want that when you no longer listen to me, through these understandings, you have been prepared as my disciples, so that you may rise up testifying to my presence with your words and good examples.

59. Men will come to you to ask you what is the teaching, what is the spiritual delicacy that your Master has entrusted to you for humanity. But you will show them the essence and the love that is in my word.

60. The truth will triumph through the ages, I am giving you words of truth so that with them you can drown the cry of your brothers. In this time when you have the freedom of beliefs, do not let yourselves be enslaved by matter. I am teaching you again with my love, but in my hand you will not find a whip to force you to believe in Me, because if that were the case, I would cease to be your Father and your God.

61. Seek my divine greatness, teach yourselves to forgive, I have entrusted you with gifts so that you can make good use of them and become my good disciples who guide

Love one another!

humanity. Elijah and my spiritual world are with you so that you will not feel your cross heavy.

62. Blessed are the men of good faith who open their hearts to this message and blessed are the men of good will who put my teachings into practice because they will be children of light and peace,

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU OTHERS!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 304

1. Blessed are those who come to Me, for they have found the way. Blessed are those who seek guidance through my word. I am the way and you who walk along it and you will arrive by this way to the summit of the mountain and from that height you will contemplate everything that your spirit has traveled through its evolution.
2. Every stumbling block or stone that you will find will be a test, which by saving it will give you merits.
3. Who is the one who can assure that he has understood the mysteries of Nature, has penetrated into the Beyond, into the mystery of what is not seen or heard, has penetrated into the divine arcanum and known its designs? Who is the one who has been able to know himself in such a way that he can channel his actions in harmony with his spiritual and material nature?
4. You are still the weak creature that wanders aimlessly, because even though the knowledge you carry has prepared you to serve humanity, you have not developed your spiritual gifts and you are not yet spiritualized to live in harmony with me and with yourselves. If you cannot know yourself, you will not be able to know others, nor will you be able to guide them perfectly. How do you want to be the guides of humanity if you have not yet learned to direct your steps along the path of truth?
5. By speaking to you like this, people of Israel, it is not that the Master despises your work within my Work, it is to make you recognize that your steps of spirituality have no limits, that with each step of advance you will reach more light to understand the greatness of my Work.
6. I have endowed man with intelligence that allows him to scrutinize the composition of nature and its manifestations and I have allowed him to contemplate part of the Universe and feel the manifestations of spiritual life. Because my Doctrine does not stagnate the spirits or stop the evolution of man, on the contrary, it liberates and enlightens him to analyze, reason, investigate and work more what man believes as the highest of his intellectual research, is just the beginning.
7. Everything has been prepared for the evolution of the spirit. You, prepare yourselves so that you will teach the humanity of tomorrow to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit. At this time the world has become confused through its different ideas and it is the light of my Holy Spirit that can illuminate it so that by receiving my inspiration it develops the pure ideals that can spiritualize it to live in peace.

Love one another!

8. My Spiritualist Doctrine comes to unify men in a true understanding and in the understanding of spiritual values. I am the center of union, the source of inspiration for your spiritual development.

9. To Me you must come with your sorrows, joys and troubles. I give you in exchange for your pain the joy of feeling noble and worthy of Me, the opportunity for you to purify your faults.

10. Each man will be bathed with the light of my Holy Spirit that will inspire him in the world and all will be unified within the same force, action and thought; and what no religion has achieved, the inspiration of God captured by men will achieve. Therefore, in this Third Time I give everyone the same opportunity to reach Me. My Spiritualist Doctrine makes no difference.

11. If for the moment your ears do not listen to me and your eyes are with a blindfold of darkness Oh humanity! The day will come when you will see the light of the Holy Spirit and you will hear my word like divine music.

12. O Israel, acknowledge that all your brothers are worthy to attain the graces that you have attained. Stretch out your hand to the one you see confused, because you know well that you all have to reach the same end. I have granted you to listen to my word through the human understanding, but the truth of this manifestation, many of your brothers will deny it and will also deny that I have come to prepare the way for you again at this time, that I am pouring out my grace among you and that my Universal Ray rests on the pedestal prepared by my divine charity. You will not be able to understand how my Divinity can manifest itself through an imperfect creature, by whose understanding I communicate with you. Instead, in their ancient practices and rites of their religions, in the material forms they will continue to look for me. For God who is omnipotent, is it difficult to communicate through human understanding? Do you only want to feel faith in me, through images and ritual practices?

13. If you believe in Me as Omnipotent, as Creator, as Universal Authority that exerts influence over all, if you believe that I am in all my creation, then you should not doubt that I have prepared the understanding of my chosen ones to communicate through them.

14. I manifest myself in the air you are breathing, in the vastness of the space where the worlds exist. In the sun that projects its rays towards your planet. In the visible and in the invisible for you.

15. Do not rise up, chosen people, in judgment or in criticism of others, stretch out your hand and shake that of your brothers who seek me in a different way; speak to them so

Love one another!

that they may carry the knowledge that you have, but you listen meekly to their reasoning, so that you may also receive some guidance, because no one is enough for himself, you all need my wisdom and your fellow men.

16. As Spiritualists, you must relate with love to your fellow human beings, belonging to whatever religion, in this way you will testify that you have been prepared by Me and your noble actions will reach all hearts and you will be understood by all who reason without selfishness.

17. My people, Spiritualism lacks material forms, it does not need those manifestations, those rites, as long as the incomprehensible, the mysterious, manifests itself in your acts, you cannot be the true spiritualist. The figure, the expression, the form, the object that you needed to impress yourself have been set aside, because my word has enough strength for you to recognize me and rise to perfection.

18. After the year 1950 the true spiritualist will have understood the lesson I have given you and will practice it for the sole purpose of imparting my charity wherever it is needed.

19. Tomorrow men will be able to better understand 'this word, which has been heard only by a very few, and will be widely understood,

20. It does not matter that at the end of the year 1950 my word has not been understood by everyone, with the little seed that remains it will be enough for the fruit to be achieved in the future,

21. Beloved disciples: you are like a star, You are like a lighthouse in the immensity of the sea. Fight to keep your clothes, cleanse your heart and make it the sanctuary where the torch of the sixth candlestick gives light day and night to every spirit.

22. , Be like Me, humble and meek in heart, love one another, forgive one another. Be like a river of crystal clear water, carry in your hands a single fruit, show the teaching of a single book and show a single boat of salvation for humanity.

23. Come to Me who am waiting for you, I will give to the one who asks, the one who seeks will find and to the one who knocks on this door, it will be opened. I will polish you like rocks with the chisel of my word, and I will bathe you with the light of the Holy Spirit.

24. O beloved disciples! Turn away from the temptations of the world, for I have come to prepare you so that tomorrow you will be in imitation of your Master.

Love one another!

25. On the last day of my communication between you through human understanding, the same stones will cry, but I will make everyone feel the oscar of my peace, I will lay each one on my chest. And afterwards, when I behold you prepared, then from the cloud I will say to you, Behold the desert, cross it and give to the world what I have given you.

26. O disciples! I speak to you about tomorrow and I fortify you so that at the moment of my departure, you do not moan in pain, because I do not want you to remain sad afterwards, I want to see you teaching, giving the crystalline water of the source and giving the fruit in abundance to this humanity.

27. Bear witness, like my prophets, proclaim that I am among you with the Holy Spirit. You will no longer listen to me through the spokespersons, but spiritually you will continue to receive my teaching eternally. If you spiritualize yourselves, you will be filled with joy because you will feel me, you will receive inspiration and in all your trials you will see that I am with you. You will listen to my voice from Spirit to spirit that encourages you to move forward in your struggle and you will feel fortified because I will be with all my children.

28. Today I manifest myself among you as Father, as Son and as the Holy Spirit and I am with you by essence, presence and power.

29. Come near, crowd, you who are part of my people of Israel, come to Me the women who on earth are the mothers who go in imitation of Mary; come to Me the maidens, the young men, the children and the elderly, that I receive you and I give you my gift of peace.

30. Let your spirit come to Me because I am the one who can give him what he needs. I am the Giver who pours out my grace on incarnate and disembodied spirits.

31. Chosen people of Israel, you are no longer the children because you have been evolving within this spiritual path and have acquired many knowledge through your different reincarnations. Now in this Third Time, you are the disciples of the Divine Master who are learning the lessons that day after day I have been delivering to you so that you may be great in spirit, knowledgeable of the unknown for humanity. Israel will be great in the times to come for its knowledge, for its recognition of my Work, for its union, for its struggle, for its obedience, for the love of my Divinity and for its brothers. Because if my people do not carry this spirituality, the world will see my Work as just another doctrine on Earth.

Love one another!

32. All this will happen if my people do not prepare themselves, if they do not understand me, if they do not become spiritualized. That is why I say to you: It is the time when you must regenerate and elevate yourselves spiritually through the practice of my Doctrine.

33. But it is not in vain that I have come in this Third Time to manifest myself among you with the light of my Holy Spirit; for you are the first whom I have come to wash and stain, to forge and to teach you so that you may be prepared for the fulfillment of your delicate mission and so that you may rise up as apostles, as the elder brothers of humanity, so that you may be like the stars of the firmament before humanity and so that your brothers may recognize the fulfillment of the prophecies delivered by Me and through the messengers of past times. Israel, you will rise up among the peoples, among the nations so that they too may be fed with the bread of eternal life.

34. I am preparing you as an open book in which there is prophecy, my teachings, divine revelation and the testimony of my presence. This book will be opened to the one who seeks this knowledge, you will answer many questions with light and truth. You will not be the transgressors, you will defend my Work and you will not let the world profane it.

35. This teaching is not only for you, because when you are prepared in imitation of your Teacher, you will rise up to bear witness to Me with your words and deeds. I will draw near to the philosophers, to the scientists who have thought themselves great in their knowledge, but do not be afraid of them for their science, because before my wisdom they are very small.

36. As long as the understanding of humanity is not free from all obfuscation, nor is it stripped of the darkness it carries, it will not be able to understand me nor will it be able to receive my envoys, my apostles, nor those who, as teachers, will rise up tomorrow.

37. Meditate, people of Israel, and put off all fanaticism, all vanity of materialism, so that you can perfectly fulfill your mission.

38. If my people do not rise up to fight as is my will, their trials will be very great to make them recognize their error and will be as strong, as strong he is, so that he knows how to recognize and understand what his duty is.

39. In the body of each one of you, I have placed an atom of light that is part of my Spirit and all those particles have to return when the time has come, to my divine bosom. The spirits that have incarnated in the rest of humanity are the same as yours and in them there are beings that also seek me, they also know how to rise up to me to interrogate me. Others seek me to ask me the reason for the shock that humanity is suffering and they tell me: Father, why don't you listen to us? Why don't we feel your strength so as not to

Love one another!

weaken? Aren't we your children? This is how the spirits cry out to me, but they do not know that they are purifying, they do not know that they are living the Third Time, they do not know that they are in the time of resurrection for the incarnate and disembodied. Men have magnified themselves with what belongs to this world, they have filled themselves with pride and have not allowed their spirits to rise to Me.

40. At this time it is my will that everyone come to Me, that they seek Me spiritually, where they will find their Father.

41. In this time, Israel, you will know deeds, merits and by your example you will teach humanity to live together with me.

42. If I tell you about your mistakes, it is because there is nothing hidden from Me and it is necessary that you regenerate so that you may be clean vessels before Me. I have given you my word and in it is my strength so that you overcome all temptations and trials. I have enlightened you so that you understand what belongs to your spirit and what belongs to your human life and thus you can fulfill the divine commands because you are my disciples whom I come to teach so that your spirit rises more and more and you no longer fall under the weight of materialism, under the routine practices that you have carried within my Work, you can no longer stop at the superfluous because you have the strength and the necessary knowledge to overcome all obstacles. You must walk tirelessly forward.

43. As you go penetrating to the limpidity, to the dematerialization, your removal will be more spiritual, your practices within my Work less complicated, because you put and removed in my Work according to your will and you did not know how to lead yourself within spirituality, you did not prepare your heart to raise your prayer and only verbally raised the written prayers to me, imitating your brothers. Because your rites, your worship, your traditions, were the same that men presented to humanity. And how did you differ? What made you different from the others? Nothing, Israel, because you materialized my word and did the same with my spiritual world; your practices descended to a materialism equal to that of humanity, your symbols were the same and you also imitated their disunity and their profit within my Work.

44. Then. How could mankind believe in you? How could I be recognized through you, if you presented the same as your brothers? Contemplating the Father that your step was very slow and very materialized, he had no more tolerance with you and it was when he ordered you to gather and congregate to surprise you with his strict word and without further complacency he commanded you to strip yourselves of all materialism, to purify your practices because they were more material than spiritual and my Work is spiritual,

Love one another!

my Work tends to elevate the spirit, to regenerate you in your human life so that flesh and spirit lead a high life. It was no longer my will that my people should fall into the abyss and there carry out my Work.

45. That is why, when receiving my commands, there was confusion in Israel, due to their materialism, but others rose up with respect and obedience to that command, because their spirits recognized that the time had come for the new awakening of Israel, that the Father had taken him out of his routine and his old customs and they thanked him.

46. All these trials have moved you, people, you had already got used to the routine, because you had parked your understanding, your spirit, in erroneous practices.

47. You already know, people, that if you do not practice the teaching that I have given you to fulfill your duty, then it will have been of no use to listen to me, because my will is that when you receive my word you put it into practice, because the end of my communication through human understanding is approaching for you, 1950 in which you will also stop listening to my spiritual world.

48. It is not My will that you feel pain in your spirit because of this cause, because I have prepared you to be strong spirits, so that tomorrow you will be like bushes that will shade the tired walker and overwhelmed by the hot sun. Nor do I want that at the moment of my departure you give to my Spirit the pain similar to the one you gave me in the Second Time, I do not want you to put the cross of your sin, of your disobedience, of your non-compliance on my shoulders again. I want to contemplate in Israel obedience, fulfillment, regeneration, spirituality, your elevation to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit.

49. Israel, it is no longer the time for you to sleep, you have to wake up fully so that you dedicate yourselves to awakening humanity, because despite the fact that my light is illuminating every understanding, I contemplate my lethargic children, I contemplate my Law in dusty books and you, chosen people, have to guide him and watch over humanity.

50. It is you who, without fanaticism, will speak to the world of the Spiritualist Doctrine.

51. Practice spirit-to-Spirit communication, which you will be perfecting more and more every day, because this is my will that you communicate with me, you and humanity. Through this communication you will receive my inspirations, my commands and I will receive your spirit, I will listen to your prayer and I will let your spiritual arms embrace me.

52. When you have learned to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit, your gifts will be developed and in your practices, those gifts will flourish in greatness and spirituality. Then you will seek me spiritually and your worship will be perfect.

Love one another!

53. This communication through human understanding will not be between you again, I do not want you to feel orphaned after my departure, nor that death surprises you, nor that weakness is between you, because after 1950 you will prepare and seek me from spirit to Spirit, you will live in harmony and peace, then you will recover the lost time and you will reach the degree of spirituality that makes you approach my kingdom, even living on this planet and you will demonstrate to the world that you do not need rites and ceremonies or material symbols to elevate your worship to me; that your form of worship is lofty and spiritual, and that your faith is a torch that spreads its flame in the ways, in the hearts and in the spirit of men,

54. The time of my communication has been long enough for you to reach that degree of spirituality that will lead you to regeneration and the elevation of your spirit.

55. I am helping you to climb the mountain, I am leading you by the hand towards that goal and I have granted you that my spiritual world will also help you, that you will increase your faith, that you will make your steps firm so that there will no longer be hesitations in your fulfillment, that nothing will make you go back on the path that you have been walking for so many years and centuries. I have placed on your journey what is necessary for your sustenance, and that is why you will now find yourselves very close to Me.

56. The moment will come when I finish my communication through the human understanding and then you will get up to continue your walk, because here on Earth there is neither your end nor your rest. I want you to be properly prepared for the struggle that awaits you and with the gifts that I have given you you will be the teachers, my apostles and my witnesses. I want you to be like a great torch that brings my light to the different peoples that make up this humanity.

57. You are with me enjoying my peace, listening to my teaching so that you may prepare yourselves, but do not forget your brothers, the world that is in chaos, hurrying a very bitter cup, do not forget the confusion that reigns in this world, I do not want to contemplate you insensitive, because the cry of the world has to reach you.

58. You are the most responsible to Me, because to you I have given my word through human understanding. I want your practices within my Work to be more perfect and spiritual, because the day is not far off when you will take my Doctrine through all the places prepared by Elijah and through my spiritual world, because my Kingdom awaits one and the other and you all have to come to Me with your merits and with humility in your spirit.

Love one another!

59. Many times you have said to me in the depths of your heart: "Master, Father, why, if your Work is so delicate and so profound, have you deigned to give it to men so sinful and unworthy of it? Why have you placed such a great responsibility in our hands? Why, contemplating this people whom You call Israel, so clumsy and ignorant, have you placed all your trust in them? Why, having gone through so many trials, so many purifications, so much fanaticism and idolatry, have you chosen us? And I tell you, my children: Because you are the people who have purified a lot and in the midst of your trials you have recognized me, because the trials have brought you closer to Me and I have shown you before the other nations as a chosen people and donated so that through you they receive and know my Work for their regeneration and spirituality. But I have not chosen you because I have a predilection for you or because I love you more than the rest of humanity, and I have not made you possessors of the gifts and graces, because you are more worthy before the Father. If you have gone through your purifications, it is because you have also been the people who have sinned the most, you have committed the most mistakes and you have become creditors to greater restitution.

60. Question your conscience, people, and contemplate if perhaps you are worthy before Me, see if your merits are great so that they may be taken into account by Me, remember your past and contemplate if what you have done in the journey through this world, makes you worthy that I place you at my right hand. Tell me, once you have contemplated your past, if you have made yourselves worthy to possess my grace, my gifts, my charities and my Law, No, your heart tells me, you have already told us many times that we are the ungrateful people, the people who have always disobeyed you. But I tell you, I have poured out my grace to you, with the great desire in my Spirit that one day you will become the people clean in thought, that you will do great works, that you will achieve great spiritual elevation.

61. It will be your children's children who will make the seed of truth bloom, you will sow it first in yours and among humanity.

62. Israel, after 1950 everything will change for you, your practices, your knowledge will be more advanced, your works more spiritual, your thoughts and your prayer more elevated and you will penetrate more to spirituality; because then you will no longer live within materialism.

63. I am making your heart sensitive so that you feel the pain of humanity and if I am giving my word to you now, tomorrow it will be you who have to give it to the world, if humanity has not wanted to come to Me, tomorrow you will go to her and in my name you will give her the message of love that I have left her as an inheritance.

Love one another!

64. Great will be your struggle and the task that you have to perform among that humanity, which finds itself without faith, without hope, without God, even having me close, it has not felt me and has not contemplated my presence because it wants to see me through its materialism and since it does not see me with the eyes of its spirit, it rejects me and forgets about Me. The moment is going to come when you will rise up like my apostles and with your powerful and spiritual voice you will awaken the multitudes and raise them up to faith, to spirituality.

65. At this time there are not only twelve hearts that I will use after 1950, so that they can testify about Me, now there are 144,000 of the chosen of my blessed people of Israel, in whom I have placed all my hope and my trust so that through them humanity may know my Work.

66. You will be the strong ones among humanity and you will fulfill your mission to the end, but you will always be protected by my Spirit, I will be your defense and spiritually I will entrust you with my essence, my presence and my power, as you feel and practice love, the spiritual love that manifests itself in all creation.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 305

1. The spiritual life of mankind is divided into three Eras or times. In the First Time I made myself recognized as a Father, in the Second I manifested myself as a Teacher and in this Third Era I am making myself feel like a Judge.
2. These are the three phases that I have revealed to men and through which you will have to know me in fullness, but do not want to see three gods or three people where there is only one Divine Spirit, because at this time you are able to accept the simplification of everything that you have shrouded in mystery and that you have complicated to make it incomprehensible. This time is unfinished, that work has been stalled for many centuries, and you must now resume it, with the ideal of concluding it to offer it to your Father.
3. It will not be necessary for all the peoples of the Earth to witness this manifestation, because I will make my teachings spread throughout the world through writings and books, as was done in the Second Time. Then my spiritual message will be known and men of good will will rise up to fulfill it.
4. In this humble and simple book, but overflowing with divine light, men will find the clarification of all their doubts, they will find the complement of the teachings that were only partially revealed in past times and they will find the clear and simple way to interpret what is hidden in the figurative sense of the ancient texts.
5. The one who, after receiving this spiritual missive, is convinced of the truth of its content and rises up fighting his materiality, his idolatry and his fanaticism, cleansing his understanding and heart of all those impurities, will free his spirit, providing him with happiness and peace, because he will already be able to fight to conquer the eternity that awaits him. But those who persist in their external worship, those who persist in loving the world and not growing in the development or evolution of the spirit, verily I tell you that they will stay behind and cry when they realize their delay and their ignorance.
6. Why, while everything is growing, transforming, perfecting and developing without ceasing, should only your spirit have to remain stagnant through the centuries?
7. The human spirit is the one who should walk in front of how many works man performs, because he is the one who has been entrusted with life on Earth, however, there in your world you do because the spirit neglects its highest missions, to consecrate it to earthly ideals and envelop it more and more in the vertigo of that life that you have created.

Love one another!

8. Since you have discovered and learned a lot through science, you are not ignorant of the incessant evolution that exists in all beings of creation; for I want you to understand that you should not leave your spirit abandoned in that delay and in that stagnation in which you have sunk it for so long, and that you should strive to achieve harmony in everything that surrounds you, so that a day may come for men when Nature, instead of hiding its secrets, reveals them and instead of the elements being hostile to you, they become servants, collaborators, brothers.

9. I sent the spirit to incarnate on Earth and become human, so that he would be prince and lord of all that exists on it, not so that he would be slave or victim, or needy, as I see that he is. Man is a slave to his needs, his passions, his vices and his ignorance.

10. He is a victim of sufferings, stumbles and vicissitudes that his lack of spiritual elevation cause him in his transit through the Earth. He is needy, because ignoring the share of inheritance that corresponds to him in life, he does not know what he owns and it is as if he had nothing.

11. It is necessary that this humanity awakens so that it begins to study in the book of spiritual life and soon, that idea being transmitted from generation to generation, that blessed seed will arise in which my word will be fulfilled. I have told you that this humanity will one day reach spirituality and will know how to live in harmony with everything created and will know how to march at the same time spirits, understanding and heart.

12. This Third Time, in which human evil has reached its greatest height, will, however, be a time of reconciliation and forgiveness.

13. While men, inspired by their petty ambitions and their hatreds, are preparing the destruction of their brothers whom they call enemies, I am preparing the hour when I will judge them, making them measure and contemplate their work.

14. In that hour of justice, when conscience is heard and its light shines illuminating reason and the heart, men will lift up their hair and gnash their teeth, saying to me: "Lord, how could I be capable of so much evil? Why did you allow me to carry out such an unworthy work?"

15. Blessed are those who awaken in that instant of justice, because they will see the light of my forgiveness descend on them, they will see the blessed day of reconciliation arrive. Then many men will understand the reason for my Doctrine of love and will know what each of my children means to Me, even if they are the most sinful.

Love one another!

16. Yes, beloved people, I love you all infinitely, because even behind a great sinner, there is a spirit that needs my light to sin no more.

17. I come to save criminals because the man who commits a crime is also a child of God and each of my children is worth a lot to Me.

18. I will spread this Doctrine throughout the Earth as a mantle of hope and salvation, offering everyone the opportunity to pay little by little past debts and present debts, until they feel me again in the depths of their being.

19. It has been a long time since you have felt me, that you have lost me and I am going to give you the opportunity to find me. I know that the one who finds me on his way again, he never loses me anymore.

20. Begin to walk towards Me, sinners, do not be afraid that when you come before my presence my voice will judge you before your brothers, because I will not betray you. Do not be afraid, as Magdalene was not afraid, who, coming to Me, threw off her heavy burden of sins, regardless of who looked at her, listened to her or judged her. She was calm because she knew that she was no longer a woman stained by sin but a sinner purified by repentance.

21. Imitate her in her repentance and in her love.

22. I will make everyone hear my voice in the conscience, once of Father, Teacher, Judge, which will penetrate the hearts making them beat with joy, wonder and love, My voice will be heard inside each creature, because your spirit is in time to receive me in this way.

23. In the silence of the prison cells, my voice will be heard, saying to those men and women without hope: "Here I am with you, did you think you were abandoned by Me? No, little ones, I do not come to ask you if you are murderers or if you have stolen, I come to redeem with my love the one who has sinned, I come to strengthen the one who has fallen and to save the innocent who has been the victim of a slander, an injustice or an error."

24. My voice will be heard in the midst of the din of war and its accent will be so piercing that the weapons of men will be silenced when my presence is felt.

25. In hospitals and wherever a sick person is, I will also make myself felt and heard, anointing and comforting the sick as only I can do. I will spread a mantle of peace and consolation over the pain of those who suffer forgotten of their brothers and I will pour out a divine balm on their ills, lifting them to life, so that they may bear witness to my spiritual presence.

Love one another!

26. In the homes I will be felt by the children and by the elders, and both will bear witness to my presence.

27. If I find the fire of the hearth extinguished, I will call the husband and tell him: Why are you not sweet and understanding? Why didn't you light the fire of love that is the flame that gives life to your union? If I find him removed from his duties, I will surprise him by saying to him: Why have you turned aside from the way and thrown away the cross? Did you not have the courage to hurry the last drops of syrup that remained in the chalice? Return to the path on which I set you, only there will you find me to reward your faith, your obedience and strength.

28. I will touch the wife on the most delicate fibers of her heart and I will ask her: Woman, do you think you find the peace you long for outside the path of your duty? No, do not be deceived, your merit will consist in carrying with selflessness and with patience to the end the cross that I placed on your shoulders.

29. There will not be a heart left to whom I do not make my divine presence felt, inviting you to reconciliation, love and peace.

30. I am looking for prepared hearts in which to deposit my essence, which is like penetrating in spirit into the inner temple of man, in that temple from which I will have to cast out your sins as if they were profane merchants, until I leave the sanctuary clean.

31. I do not bring a whip to make you understand my word, I bring bread of life to strengthen you in the ideal of your elevation.

32. When the world has come to believe that I have forgotten him, that I have abandoned him in his abyss of pain and sin, I have come to give him a new proof of my infinite love that can never abandon you and that is why he speaks to you paternally and forgives you.

33. Sometimes, listening to my word full of divine tenderness, you become troubled without being able to understand why I use this form of teaching towards sinners, when I should use some rigor to bend them.

34. I tell you that in this Third Time, even if it seems impossible to you, the regeneration and salvation of humanity will not be difficult, since the work of redemption is a divine work.

35. My love will be the one that returns men to the path of light and truth. My love, penetrating subtly into every heart, caressing every spirit, manifesting itself through every conscience, will transform the hard rocks into sensitive hearts, will make

Love one another!

materialistic men, spiritualized beings and will make inveterate sinners, men of goodness, peace and goodwill.

36. I speak to you this way, because no one knows the evolution of your spirit better than I do and I know that this humanity, despite its great materialism, its love for the world and its passions developed to the maximum of sin, only in appearance lives clinging to the flesh and material life. I know that as soon as he feels the loving touch of my love in his spirit, he will come quickly to Me to throw off his burden and follow me on the path of truth that, without realizing it, he wants to travel a lot,

37. I will not have to show him the Law engraved in stone as in the First Time, nor will I have to manifest my presence through the elements of Nature so that he can feel me, nor will I even have to come into the world in human form, to redeem the spirit of humanity through a painful life and a bloody death.

38. The times have passed, the spirit of man has evolved, he is no longer the child of ancient times who needed to touch with his hands and perceive with his material senses the divine in order to believe in Me, and in my presence.

39. Behind its materialism and insensitivity to the spiritual, this humanity hides a spirit of light, a spirit that has traveled long paths and has withstood great trials that have given it courage, experience and knowledge. It will be enough for him to be ready to enter into an inner dialogue with his conscience so that he may emerge into a new life and discover in the essence of his being, the true Tabernacle from which the infinite voice of the Lord departs as a law of eternal and wise justice, as a path always full of light and security.

40. If this spiritual evolution did not exist in this humanity, nor was it in the proximity of its liberation, I would not have made the revelation of spirit-to-Spirit communication to you for this time.

41. The trials that your world is going through are the signs of the end of an Era, they are the sunset or the agony of a time of materialism, because there has been materialism in your science, in your ambitions and in your affections. There has been materialism in your worship of Me and in all your works.

42. The love of the world, the greed for the earthly, the desire for the flesh, the delight of all low desires, selfishness, self-love and pride, were the force with which you created a life according to your intelligence and your human will, the fruits of which I have let you reap so that your experience becomes absolute. But, if this Era that ends will have to be signified in the history of humanity by its materialism, in truth I tell you, that the new time will have to be distinguished by its spirituality, because in it it will be the

Love one another!

consciousness and the will of the spirit who will build on Earth a world of beings elevated by love, a life in which the Spirit of the Father will feel vibrate in the spirit of the children, because then all the gifts and potencies that today live hidden in your being, will have the infinite as a field to develop.

43. Beloved people, you must understand me because I speak to you in the simplest language and my word contains no mystery, I am your Father and I have no secrets for you. I have opened my arcanum so that you may find in it the wisdom you need to enlighten yourself in this stage that you are living.

44. The human spirit has evolved, its faculties have been developed and it is in a position to penetrate into the study of my Work.

45. The gift of inspiration, that of the word and that of analysis, are in all of you when you are ready, because the light has been poured out on your spirit.

46. Know that your destiny is to reach Me, by the same path that I traced to you when I became a man. My example is known to all, who has not heard the name of Christ pronounced? Who is he who in his hours of trial has not remembered his Master? And who also has not exclaimed at the supreme moment when his body expires to come to the spiritual regions: Into your hands I commend my spirit? I know of your need for light, of your desire for spirituality, that is why I have come down to you.

47. Your pastor has prepared you to come to Me. He is the same one who in the Second Time cried out in the desert and to whom many came hungry and thirsty for love, to be prepared.

48. It is Elijah who has brought you before Me, because his mission to precede me in each of my comings is and will always be the same.

49. Today you are living a new time, and before the wonders that you have felt, your spirit has bowed, has concentrated on himself and has found in my words the answer he needed to calm his doubt, the light invites him to continue on the path, and there in infinity he sees the doors of a home that awaits him, where the Father and the Mother will receive him, to dwell with them forever.

50. Open your eyes to the truth because it is not the time of mysteries, on the contrary, it is the time of clarification of them.

51. Let it not be fear that guides your steps or that forces you to fulfill the Law, let it be faith and love, the force that impels you to perform good deeds in your life, because then your merits will be true.

Love one another!

52. This Age of light will be of understanding to all men, for every mystery will be explained to you.

53. You say to me in your heart, "Lord, if you are going to show your truth before our eyes, what merit will we have done? You said that blessed are those who have believed without seeing."

54. "Ah, men, who do not try to interpret my word" Do you see how it is necessary that I come to help you penetrate its content and understand it?

55. I certainly said at that time, "Blessed are those who have believed without seeing," but I wanted to say, "Blessed are those who, without trying to look with their material eyes at the divine, know how to look with the light of faith, which is the spiritual gaze. Blessed is he who, without trying to touch or perceive with his senses the spiritual, has been able to prepare himself to feel the divine presence in his spirit."

56. Understand, disciples, that when I said, "Blessed is he who believes without seeing," I was referring to sight and the senses of the flesh, since he who has believed in this way, it is because he has seen me and felt me with the spirit."

57. Now you are facing a time in which you will not only believe by faith, by that superior view of the spirit, but you will also understand, with an understanding that will be superior to that of your human understanding, because it will be the spirit that is enlightened with spiritual wisdom.

58. Also at this time I come to tell you: "Blessed are those who, without seeing with their bodily eyes, or understanding with their rude human understanding, nevertheless believe because they feel with the spirit, because they rise to look with the spiritual sight and to understand with that intelligence that is above all human reason".

59. When true faith in the divine arises in a man, it is that he has looked with the spirit. Who or what can make him deny what he has felt in that way? On the other hand, how many deceive themselves with false faith, because they have never been able to look or feel with the spirit and have been content to say that they have faith, since without seeing, they believe. These are the ones who in the first test doubt, are confused or confused and often conclude by denying.

60. But I come to save you all, that is why it was said to you from the earliest times that the hour would come when every eye would see me.

61. Your advancement or evolution will allow you to find my truth and perceive my divine presence, both spiritually and in each of my works. Then I will say to you,

Love one another!

"Blessed are those who know how to see me everywhere, for they are the ones who will truly love me",

62. "Blessed are those who know how to feel me with the spirit and even with matter, because they are those who have given sensitivity to their whole being, those who have truly become spiritualized."

63. How have the impure religious cults that humanity has practiced stopped spiritual evolution! With this, men have prevented the miracles that spiritual faith does from being performed, and the natural manifestation of the spiritual on human life has also been prevented.

64. If men receive my benefits, my answers and my incessant tests of love, it is not that it is in reward for a faith or a true spirituality, but by virtue of my piety in the face of smallness, in the face of misery and ignorance.

65. I know that many will be scandalized when they know this word, but it will be those who, in their confusion, do not want to recognize that in man there is in addition to human nature the spiritual part, or those who, believing in the human spirit, clinging to the routine of their traditions and their beliefs, deny that there is a path of infinite evolution for the spirit.

66. I also know that I must speak to you with a word of justice, in order to shake you and awaken you from the deep lethargy in which the world finds itself. For a long time men have used their strength to do their will, using the gift of free will in works of the earth, but I see that they still have strength and I will use them by inspiring them with the ideal of a new world, of a better world, whose foundation is that of true faith and whose goal is the elevation of the spirit by love and justice. Hasn't that been my doctrine all along?

67. Analyze my lesson and after deeply meditating on it, ask your conscience for its opinion on it, let not your mind or your heart make their first judgment on something that is beyond them, because you live in a time when my divine light, becoming thoughts, reaches your mind, making it penetrate into a world of infinite beauty and wisdom.

68. Here is before you the one who has never tired of waiting for you and who approaches your heart to inspire spiritual longings and to fill his immense emptiness with my love.

69. Almost twenty centuries have passed, since the world stopped listening to me and looking at me, without knowing that I have not left him for an instant or stopped talking to him for a moment.

Love one another!

70. At that time I had to become a man so that you could hear my word, now I have had to communicate through the understanding of man so that the world could hear the Word again.

71. It is no longer Jesus of Nazareth who appears before your eyes, it is Christ, it is the Teacher in spirit, who manifests himself before your spirit to give you his new lesson.

72. Jesus was the body, the humanized form that I used to make myself visible to the eyes of humanity and Nazareth was the village where I grew up as a man, where I spent my childhood and my youth began. From Nazareth it was Mary, the blessed Mother who gave me her womb to make me a man, and there that body grew and developed, causes for which the world later called me the Nazarene.

73. Now I do not come from Nazareth, I dwell in the dwelling that has belonged to Me since those times and I make you hear my voice, for which there is no obstacle or distance.

74. I bless you, O people, who gather this evening to greet the first day of the last year in which you will have the communication of my word in this form.

75. I will soon stop speaking to you through these spokespersons in ecstasy, but you will not forget that I have told you that I never leave you and that I never stop sending you my Word in the form of inspiration.

76. There were many confusions in men when I presented myself to them in that Second Time; but now that I make my humanized voice heard again, I find that the confusion is greater; then I see the hour prophesied by me has arrived, to manifest myself again to humanity and begin my Work of light, pouring out my truth, bringing them step by step closer to the path where they will have to decipher all the mysteries that they should know and in which they will have to find every explanation and every clarification.

77. This is an important time that has begun, a time of immense transcendence for men and spirits.

78. And this year, the last of my communication, is also of infinite importance for this people, because in it I am giving you the norms, the light, the mandates and the knowledge to start with strength and firmness your steps in the new stage.

79. My message has been clear, luminous and transparent, so that you can never stumble on the stones of confusion or ignorance.

80. Let its essence be kept in your heart so that you can take me with you and in each one there can be a counselor, a guide, a doctor,

Love one another!

81. If you practice my doctrine as I teach it to you, if you practice spiritual charity, you will soon stop being infants to become disciples and you will discover how easy it is to communicate with my Spirit through clean and elevated thinking, then you will understand why the stage of my communication has had a limit, because if it did not cease, you would never spiritualize, because instead of rising through your purification and your merits in search of my inspiration, you would always be waiting down there, in your world, for the spokesman to get ready to deliver a message to you.

82. Truly I tell you, I want the fruit of my word, which has been sown in your heart, to be the communication of Spirit to spirit. I have already entrusted the seed to you, I have already taught you how to sow it, now you have the mission of spreading it and cultivating it, that I will be waiting for the fruit of my sowing, to feel in my Spirit the ineffable joy of the presence of the children before Me, of hearing their spiritual voice, of feeling their caresses, as I did through the lips of Jesus. "Be I have", be I of your love,

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 306

1. You have gathered to drink at the fountain of life, whose crystal clear waters overflow over your spirit. If you accept the revelation of my word as a truth, it is proof that you have traveled a long spiritual path to come to receive my new lesson in this form.
2. In truth, I tell you that both in the spiritual valley, and on the planet you inhabit, you have been many times, It is not necessary for me to tell you when your spiritual birth was, nor when the first time you stepped on the dust of this world, nor is it necessary for me to reveal to you how many times you have been in it, nor who you have been in other incarnations, My Doctrine does not come to discover to you what for now you should not know and that should be revealed to you until you reach the end of the road, My Work comes to show you the path by which you can reach the summit of spiritual knowledge, rising, step by step, up the ladder of good, of love, of fraternity.
3. To extend my Work in this Third Time, I have come to choose 144,000 spirits from among the great crowds, pointing out to them with an oscar of divine light, not a kiss of betrayal, nor a seal of a pact that endangers your spirit. My mark is the sign that the Holy Spirit deposits in His chosen ones to fulfill a great mission in this Third Time. The one who bears this sign is not safe from danger, on the contrary, he is more tempted and more tested than others. Remember each one of the twelve chosen by Me in that Second Time and you will confirm what I am telling you. Among those, there were moments of doubt, weakness, confusion and there was even one who betrayed me by giving me a kiss to my executioners.
4. How much the elect of this time will not have to watch and pray so as not to fall into temptation! And yet, verily I say to you, among the 144,000 there will be traitors.
5. Watch and pray, beloved people, the path on earth is full of dangers and temptations, it is a constant struggle between light and darkness. Fight and pray tirelessly, practice my word and prepare if you do not want to betray my Work, see that also involuntarily or without giving how much, you can become traitors, if you betray the truth.
6. Your spirit, struggling between conscience and free will, between the inclination to the high, proper to the spirit and the tendency to the low, natural in the flesh, knows that it has within its reach the opportunity to free itself and the opportunity to make merits to achieve the supreme victory of good against evil, of the spirit over the flesh, of light over darkness.
7. The mark means mission, positions and responsibility before God. It is not a guarantee against temptations or diseases, if so, what merits would there be in my chosen ones?

Love one another!

What effort would your spirit make to remain faithful to my word? I speak to you in this way because there are many hearts among this people, who would like to be part of that number of marked but I have seen that more than the desire to serve humanity, through the gifts that I grant in the mark, it is the desire to feel safe, or it is vanity that moves them to ask me to call them. I am going to test these little ones and they will convince themselves that there is reason in my word.

8. The mark is the invisible sign by means of which anyone who wears it with love, respect, zeal and humility will be able to fulfill his mission, then he will be able to verify that the mark is a divine grace that makes him superior to pain, that illuminates him in great trials, that reveals deep knowledge and wherever he opens a gap for the spirit to pass.

9. The mark is like a link that unites the one who possesses it with the spiritual world, it is the conduit for the thought and word of the Spiritual World to manifest in your world, so I tell you, that a marked one is a messenger, he is an envoy and he is an instrument of mine.

10. Great is the mission as well as the responsibility of the angel for my Work, but he is not alone in his path, the protective angel who takes care of him, guides him, inspires and strengthens him is always by his side.

11. How strong has been the one who has known how to embrace his cross with love and how hard and bitter has been the path for the chosen one, who has not known how to carry with him the Divine sign of the chosen one in the Third Time! I tell all of you who listen to me to learn to watch and pray, to carry your cross with love and to practice with righteousness and obedience, so that this life, which has meant for your spirit its most luminous reincarnation, will not be sterile, and later you will have to mourn for lost time and wasted gifts.

12. Meditate all in this lesson, marked and unmarked, because you all have within my work a destiny to fulfill,

13. I come to remind you of the Law, the one that cannot be erased from your conscience, nor forgotten from your heart, nor discussed, because it was dictated by the Wise Mind, the Universal Mind, so that each man might have inwardly the light that would guide him on the way to God.

14. It is necessary to have a deep knowledge of the Law so that all acts of life are attached to truth and justice. Not knowing the Law, you are subject to making many mistakes and I ask you. Has your conscience never led you into the light of knowledge?

Love one another!

Truly, I tell you, never has consciousness ever remained inactive or indifferent. It is your heart, it is also your understanding, who reject the inner light, fascinated by the splendor of the outer light, that is, by the knowledge of the world,

15. When I should have been your first love, you have left me to the last, because illusions and dreams, earthly loves and your passions, have weakened you to be able to love me.

16. You have spent a lot of your heart loving the world and suffering too, but there remains your spirit, which can get up at any moment, since in it fatigue is only apparent and does not age like matter, nor is it spent like the heart.

17. You thought you loved me above all created things and you will have to convince yourself that you have left me as your last love.

18. When you reach old age and for natural reason, you feel that passions and ambitions have died in your heart, you will turn your eyes to Me and say: "Lord, you were right, while on Earth we felt young and strong, we forgot you, although many times we were believing that we loved you and that in our life you were the first thing".

19. Do you see how I have spoken truly to you, when I have told you that in your life I am your last love? Let no one think that if I said that I should be the first thing in your life, I meant that you should love no one but Me, I wanted to make you understand that whoever loves Me before anyone else, he will have to love with truth, he will love only the just, he will never get tired in life, nor will he suffer disappointments, because loving Me first, he loved truth and justice, which, applying them to his life and his works raised him above human miseries, freed him from mirages and made him to live in a world of light, peace and wisdom.

20. For a moment you are intrigued when you realize that even adhering as much as possible to my Law, you do not escape pain, vicissitudes, and trials, and it is true, beloved people, but that only happens here in this valley of tears, which is a crucible, a purifying river and a school for the spirit.

21. More, why believe that trials are punishments? It is better to believe that trials are instead of punishments, experiences that you have to go through, in order for your spirit to acquire more light. How many times I put you to the test so that you practice prayer, so that you ignite faith and see how I respond to your call by sending you comfort and peace! But you do not understand it in this way, and instead of praying and trusting in Me, you become ungrateful and blasphemous, saying that I have forgotten you, that I do

Love one another!

not listen to you, and then you are going to knock on the doors of your brothers, who need Me as much as you do.

22. It was not I who denied my charity to the world, it is men who have withheld it. In this way I will make you remain for a while, confident in your knowledge and in your strength, because then, convinced of your impotence to overcome the pain that will invade the world, your spirits will quickly turn to Me to confess themselves small, fragile, ungrateful and hard of heart.

23. I, for whom there cannot be a work of yours from which I do not bring forth light, even if it is an evil work that you have committed, I will make the world, when it comes out of its chaos, have greater light in its spirit than it had before it fell.

24. I will forgive all your sin, because it was the fruit of your ignorance, but, when the light has been made in your being, would you be able to sin with knowledge, passing over your experience and your conscience? No, disciples, you could never again incur that fault that made you hurry a very bitter cup.

25. Do you see how you judge lightly when you call your trials punishment, which have no other mission than to provide you with experience, strengthening you in faith, enriching you with true knowledge and identifying you with your conscience?

26. Listen to Me with humility, overcoming the pride that you carry in your heart, and little by little you will begin to find the true meaning of life and you will discover at every step the wonders that you did not see before because your confusion had had a veil of mystery over the truth. Here is my light, who comes to reveal to you what is behind the mystery and to tell you that it is not I who have hidden myself from your eyes, but you who have not wanted to look at me.

27. Why, if I look at hospitals, prisons, homes in mourning, broken marriages, orphans or those hungry for the spirit, do I not find you there? Think that in addition to teaching you to pray, I have given you the gift of the word and I have taught you to anoint and on many occasions I have told you that your presence can work wonders if you are truly prepared.

28. How many opportunities of imparting charity life offers you daily! Moreover, notice that just as there are cases in which the only thing you can do is pray, on the other hand there are others that need to be spoken or acted upon.

29. Blessed are those who are not afraid of bad looks or murmuring, and only carry the desire to impart charity, they are the ones who spiritually accompany me at the bedside of

Love one another!

the sick, those who are on their way to those who dwell in darkness, to bring them the light of faith, knowledge or consolation.

30. Blessed are those who remember the sad and those who think of the poor in matter and spirit, because their heart beats close to my Spirit.

31. How are you going to think about the pain of your brothers, if you let yourselves be dominated by yours? How are you going to discover that there are millions of beings in the world who suffer infinitely more than you, if you carry your cross with nonconformity and you are always saying that you are the most unhappy? There are many who walk far, far away from the true path, many who do not have even a glimmer of light in their knowledge, and you have not stopped to help them when they have passed by you. How many of those poor in spirit bear the weight of their burden without blaspheming or protesting like you!

32. It is necessary that you learn to look a little outside of yourselves, something beyond your home and your affections, so that you may go deeper into the pain of others. May goodness awaken in your heart, beloved people, so that the spirit can overflow and fulfill the maximum commandment that is written on your conscience, the one that says: "Love one another". If you are materially poor and for that reason you cannot help your fellow human beings, do not be afraid, pray and I will make where there is nothing, light will sprout and there will be peace. True charity, from which piety is born, is the best gift you can give to those in need. If, by giving a coin, a loaf of bread or a glass of water, you do not have in your heart the feeling of love for your brothers, truly I tell you that you will have given nothing, that it is better for you not to part with what you give.

33. How long, humanity, do you want to know the power of love? Never until now have you made use of that force that is the beginning of life.

34. When I walked followed by my disciples, visiting villages, cities and homes, I never offered the poor a coin because I never had it, however, I gave them the health that at no cost they had found, I returned them to the right path and gave them a path full of light, comfort and joys, and on one occasion, having followed me to the desert a great crowd longing to hear my word, after giving them the bread of the spirit and contemplating that they were hungry in the body, I blessed a few loaves and fish and made them distribute, the multitudes wondered that so little provision had sufficed for all. And that was a miracle for love, as an immortal lesson for this skeptical, materialistic and selfish humanity.

35. Ah, if the peoples of the earth, even if it were to test my Doctrine, would share their bread fraternally, how much good they would receive and what wonderful manifestations

Love one another!

they would contemplate! But they still do not love each other, they still do not recognize peoples with peoples as brothers, they look at each other as strangers and call each other foreigners, they envy each other, they have grudges, they hate each other almost always and they make war. The war fueled by all men, is everywhere where there is a human heart. Some give life to it in one way, others encourage it in another, many knowing what they are doing, others without realizing it.

36. On this arid, dry field of love, of faith and of goodwill, I will send my charity like a beneficent and fruitful rain, but first, my justice, like a storm, will sweep away all evil, it will throw the bad trees to the ground, it will purify fields and cities and it will awaken the sleeping spirit of this humanity, so that it may know how to receive the divine message that my love reserves for the times to come.

37. The year of 1950, which you have made your entry, you have been writing since eternity, signaling the end of the stage of my spiritual communication through the understanding of man. Year in which the spirit of humanity will feel my presence and penetrate in prayer.

38. 1950 is not the sunset of an Era, but the dawn of a new time that reserves great revelations and events for men.

39. What experience did the previous year leave you, disciples? What resolutions have you made for this year, which is the last of my manifestation?

40. You are praying and I bless you because whoever raises his prayer to Me will never be disappointed.

41. Keep praying, but now more than ever try to understand my teaching, so that you can get out of your stagnation, destroying everything that you have introduced into your practices and that instead of providing advancement has stuck you in the routine.

42. Listen to the voice of your conscience, it will give you courage to overcome obstacles and break traditions.

43. You have a lot of work to do, beloved people, I am already drawing you closer to each other, and making the call to those who have strayed from your meetings. To them you will make only one appeal, and if they answer, I will give them back their inheritance, but if they remain deaf, you will leave the cause to Me, because I will be the only one who can judge those who did not want to come and listen to their Lord anymore.

Love one another!

44. My word that I give you in this last year, will be the essence of the whole message that I brought you at this time of my communication, in it you will find teachings for all the steps of your life and revelations so that you have weapons when the struggle comes.

45. Tell your brothers and sisters that I have called you to unification and harmony, because as long as that fraternity does not exist, I want you to form a people, because only in appearance are you united, because in reality you are disintegrated and distant. Tell them that you need to be united because persecutions and hostilities will come against you; that I do not want them to cry later for disobedience, or to lament when it is no longer time to repair faults.

46. See that I do not leave any point without making light of it, for no one will be able to complain that I did not prevent the people with my word.

47. My voice has been prophetic, my word, that of a God for whom nothing can hide the future. Everything is anticipated, everything is foreseen, it only remains that you penetrate in harmony with my word, so that everything is fulfilled according to my will.

48. Even if the majorities were confused, deviating from the path traced, even if it were the most who disobeyed my commands, that is not why this light will have to stop shining, because the truth can never be overshadowed by evil.

49. A few obedient, zealous, spiritualized and humble hearts would be enough for me to use them as instruments to continue spreading the truth of my word.

50. It is my duty to speak to you in this way, because you must know from now on that many of you are going to offer me a new cup of bitterness at the last hour; confusion and darkness will come over this people, as the world was overshadowed in the hour when Jesus was dying on the cross, but you do not know now how long those darkness lasts and that is why I tell you to watch and pray, so that you do not fall into temptation, nor be among those who betray my commands.

51. I tell you that out of the darkness of that confusion, a gap of light will arise for everyone who truly longs to follow me in heart and spirit, discover the way and come to Me, along the path of spirituality.

52. This people has not realized that he himself is creating the tests that will shake him tomorrow, waking him up from his deep lethargy.

53. As in all times, many were called and few were chosen, because I only choose those who are in time to fulfill their mission and the others, I give them a light so that they know how to wait for the time when they are also chosen.

Love one another!

54. How many who have only been called, without it being yet the time to elect them to an office, have taken part among my disciples and peasants, without their spirit having the indispensable evolution to bear the weight of this cross, nor their understanding having the necessary light to let my inspiration pass by! What have many of them done, once being among the ranks of the chosen ones? Desecrate, poison the environment, contaminate others with their evil inclinations, lying, sowing discord, profiting with my name and with the gifts that I have deposited in my disciples.

55. Let no one try to find out who they are, because you couldn't. Only my penetrating gaze of a Judge does not lose sight of them and to their conscience I send my word that says: Watch and pray, so that you can repent of your faults in time, that if you did so, I promise you that I will soon seat you spiritually at my table and I will make a feast of reconciliation and forgiveness.

56. Beloved disciples, this is the blessed hour in which I make my presence felt to you, the spokesman through whom I give you my word, has been prepared and the crowd that listens to me has gathered, has risen in thought towards Me.

57. This is how I want to always look at you, so that you may witness the miracle of my manifestation and feel in the depths of your being my love, my gaze, my essence.

58. Truly I tell you, you are not the only ones to have my presence at the moment of spiritual preparation. There is no religion, nor can there be an act consecrated to Me, in which my Spirit is not present. It is precisely at that moment when the crowd shudders, prays and asks, pronouncing and blessing my name, that he penetrates to the bottom of his heart to give him what he has requested.

59. If the peoples and religions of the world had already developed their spiritual gifts, they would have achieved that sensitivity that would allow them to enjoy the grace of perceiving my presence in some way. But they cannot see me, nor hear me, nor feel me, because their senses and their powers have become numb in the practices of idolatrous and fanatical cults.

60. If you ask me now: Master, when will our brothers of the different religions be able to feel you, listen to you and look at you as you are teaching us? I would answer you that when all of them had become spiritualized, moreover, when that was, they would have already departed from all materialistic practice and all fanatical creed.

61. I speak to them through trials, which are lessons for them, already rewarding their faith, already touching them with my divine justice, when they seek my benefits through improper acts of being offered to me.

Love one another!

62. Very rarely do they understand what I want to make them understand through my trials and in the face of their pain, their faith or their hope in Me, I forgive them their mistakes and their ignorance and send them my charity.

63. This is a time when my Spirit is speaking incessantly to the conscience, the spirit, the reason and the heart of humanity. My voice reaches men through thoughts and trials, by which many are awakening to the truth on their own, since those who guide or teach them are sleeping and would like the world to never wake up,

64. Beloved people: think that if you were prepared to take the good news of my word to other lands, many people would understand my message.

65. When I speak to you like this, you say in the depths of your heart: How can I teach through different languages, if even within my own language I feel clumsy to express myself? I say to you, O people without faith in my word! Do you think that those apostles of the Second Time had material preparation to speak various languages? No, my children, and yet they made themselves understood by everyone, because the language they spoke and learned from Me, was the language of love. They comforted as their Master had taught them, they healed the sick, made peace, brought light, revealed the truth and showed the way, but they did it more with deeds than with words. This is how love is expressed: with works; this is how the spirit of light speaks, for whom human words are often too much.

66. Do you already see how much spiritual teaching overflows from these lips at the moments when I am expressing my message to you? Do you see how many words come out of these mouths while my manifestation lasts? For they are few if you compare them with the number of works that hour after hour and instant after instant I carry out in you, so in truth I tell you that it is more what I speak to you through my works than through my words, only until now you have not bothered to learn to translate my Word, which speaks to you wisely and incessantly. You believe that only through the human word will you be able to receive my revelations and I have granted you to listen to my humanized Word in your own language.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 307

1. It is my word that comes to give calm to your heart and peace to your spirit. The greatest thing that I have destined for him is peace, whoever possesses that treasure, has everything, whoever knows that spiritual state, would not change it for the greatest passions or treasures on Earth.
2. If you ask me what is the secret to achieving and preserving peace, I tell you that the secret consists in doing the will of your Father; and if you ask me how the divine will is fulfilled, I would answer that by applying my Law and my Doctrine to your life.
3. Hearing me say that the greatest thing I come to give you, is peace, there are those who suffer a disappointment; because they would like to hear me say that I come to distribute treasures and goods of this world. It is that they do not know what peace is, but not only they, who knows peace? What human can say that he has it? No one, people, that is why I see many to whom it seems little that I bring as the greatest gift for you, peace. When you come to know what that state of the spirit is, you will do everything on your part not to lose that grace, since through it, you will have had an idea of what spiritual life will be in the reign of light,
4. Since you do not know what true peace is, you are content to sigh for it and try by all possible means and in all imaginable ways to achieve some tranquility, comforts and satisfactions; but never what peace of the spirit truly is. I tell you that she is conquered only by the obedience of the son to the will of his Lord.
5. There is a need in the world for good explicators of my word, good interpreters of my teachings, that is why humanity, even calling itself Christian, lives spiritually backward, because there is no one who makes it tremble with my true Doctrine, there is no one who cultivates its heart with the love with which I came to teach men.
6. Day after day, in enclosures, churches and temples, my name is pronounced and my words are repeated, but no one vibrates, no one trembles with their light, and it is that the meaning of them has been mistaken by men. The majority believe that the virtue of the word of Christ consists in repeating it one time after another, mechanically, without understanding that it is not necessary to say it, but to study it, meditate on it, practice it and live.
7. If men knew how to look for the essence in the word of Christ, they would find it new, fresh, alive and pulsating every time, but they know it only superficially and thus cannot and will not be able to feed on it.

Love one another!

8. Poor humanity, lost in the darkness, having the light so close, crying anxiously and peace being within reach! But they cannot contemplate that divine light because there have been those who have blindfolded their eyes, without mercy. I who truly love you, I come to your aid, turning you away from the darkness and proving to you that what I told you at that time, was for all time and that you should not consider that divine word, as an ancient doctrine, out of date, because the love that was the essence of all my teaching, is eternal, and in it is the secret of your salvation, in this age of confusion, of immense bitterness and unbridled passions.

9. Nor is it a new doctrine that I bring to you at this time, but a light so that you can understand everything that has been revealed to you, from the earliest times to the present.

10. Humanity will be surprised when it receives this spiritual message and will be convinced of the infinite love of my past teachings, love that I did not even feel. Then she will understand that she has been ungrateful, unfaithful, indifferent to her Father, whom she only sought when some material need or sorrow afflicted her.

11. I forgive you, I love you and I have true charity for you. Blessed is the one who prepares himself in spirit, heart and understanding, because he will directly receive my light, which from that moment will guide him on paths very different from those that his brothers traced him in the world.

12. I make you feel my warmth so that you do not lack courage in the fight.

13. The Third Time is of spiritual struggle, it is a crucible and it is also an inheritance, because I have come to bequeath you a Divine Will.

14. To the farmers who have worked on my lands, I inspire you to prepare your seed to make it present to me on that day of grace that is already approaching, and that will be at the end of the year 1950, the last of my communication with you. I want you to bring the golden grain, the cleanest and most beautiful that you have collected in the countryside, then I will take your harvest to bless it and say to you: "Let this be the seed that you continue to sow in my lands".

15. Is it true, disciples, that although you have struggled on this path, at the same time you have gathered joys and that if you drank from the cup of bitterness, you understood Jesus, your Teacher, better? Is it true that after your trials you have loved me more? Yes, people, truly I tell you that it is very different to ask and receive, to give.

Love one another!

16. The day is coming when you will be left without my word, so that it will be you who will speak about my teaching, explaining it with works and with clear and persuasive language.

17. Pray that you will enter with a firm step in the time of your deeds, in the time of your struggle, but pray with that simplicity with which I made the multitudes pray when they followed me to the desert, to the valley or to the mountain.

18. Pray for all humanity, pray also for you, spiritualists, because the hour of your trial is approaching.

19. Do not be troubled if I tell you that at my departure you will have confusions among your congregation that will temporarily divide you. For a while you will be divided into three groups while you all come to the understanding of my command, but from now on I bless those who, understanding my will, obey it with love and goodwill, because I will overflow their spirits with inspirations. They will take on themselves the responsibility of preparing, of spiritualizing their practices and being faithful in everything to my Work, so that, when the test comes that I must unite you all again, they know how to open their hearts without claims, without vanity, without feeling superiority over their brothers.

20. A cloud of sadness has overshadowed the peace of your heart when you have heard the announcement of these prophecies, and this pain that you feel, so that you will not be one of those who become unfaithful, of those who pass over my word trying to do his will.

21. To those who turn their backs on me, I say from now on, that they will have to cry a lot before confessing their mistake and returning to the path of obedience, and to those who are going to be faithful to me, I announce that the struggle that awaits them is going to be great and that as long as the others do not submit to the divine mandate that you all know because you have it written on your conscience, you will have to cry a lot for the disunity, you will have to endure, suffer and wait a lot.

22. Blessed are those who persevere, for they will see the unification of this people and the beginning of the spiritual struggle.

23. Pray, disciples, that you may be filled with light and strength and not fall into temptation.

24. Learn to drink with love your cup of bitterness, there is the merit of the disciple. Walk firmly and reach the top of Calvary blessing your Father and humanity. I tell you, he who knows how to lead himself on my path with faith and obedience, he does not fall or get lost, he feels my presence and experiences my peace throughout the day.

Love one another!

25. How do some people want to be saved at the moment of their bodily death, after having led a life of sin? How do many people want to live in mud and tread on thistles, without getting stained or injured?

26. I bring you a clear and simple teaching so that you may learn to live among sinners without defiling yourselves; to cross among thorns without hurting yourselves, to contemplate horrors and ignominy without being scandalized; to dwell in a world of miseries without trying to flee from it, but rather wishing to remain in its bosom, to do all the possible good to those in need, sowing the seed of good in all ways.

27. Since this Eden was turned into hell by the sin of men, it is necessary that they wash away their stains by returning their life to its original purity.

28. Disciples: observe how in each of these lessons I am defining my divine plan for you and making your mission known to you, and thanks to this you are understanding the meaning of this message.

29. My Doctrine will spread and conquer many hearts. However, there will be plenty of those who mock it, those who deny it, those who fight it, but that will not be new, it will be the same thing that has been done against the truth in all times.

30. For this people to come forward in the midst of the tempest that will surprise them, they will have to let their plant affirm in the path of my Law, they will have to let the flame of faith shine in their heart, Their spirit will have to seek as a saving boat the true worship of the spirit, and their heart will have to take refuge in the worship of the home, which is the second temple in the life of man.

31. I speak especially on this day to the maidens, who tomorrow will have to illuminate the life of a new home with their presence, let them know that the heart of the wife and that of the mother, are lamps that illuminate that sanctuary, just as the spirit is who illuminates the inner temple.

32. From now on get ready so that your new life does not surprise you, from now on go preparing the path along which your children will have to walk, those spirits who are waiting for the time to approach your bosom to take human form and life to fulfill a mission.

33. Be my collaborators in my plans of restoration, in my work of regeneration and justice.

Love one another!

34. Turn away from so many temptations that await your passage in this time. Pray for sinful cities, where so many women are lost, where so many shrines are desecrated and where so many lamps are extinguished.

35. Spread with your examples the seed of life, truth and light that counteract the effects of the lack of spirituality in humanity,

36. Virgins of this people, wake up and prepare for the fight! Do not be blinded by the passions of the heart, do not be dazzled by the unreal. Develop your gifts of intuition, inspiration, your delicacy and tenderness, strengthen yourselves in the truth and you will have prepared your best weapons to face the struggle of this life. For you to transmit love in your blood, for you to support your children with the essence of life, which is the love that I tell you so much about, you first need to live it, saturate yourself with it, and feel it deeply. This is what my teaching comes to do in your heart.

37. Blessed is the heart of the bride, for it is the refuge of man. Blessed is the mother's heart, because it is a wellspring of tenderness for her children; but I also tell you that blessed are the virgins who know how to shelter the needy under their mantle, because their tenderness will be like a betrothal and like a motherhood that is beyond the human. How few have known how to renounce the duties of the world in order to fulfill the duties of the spirit!

38. Not all of you bring the mission of being parents in the world. Children are like chains for their mothers and there are spirits who need freedom for the performance of some mission that is beyond the children.

39. When will this humanity come to form a single and true family, that when sitting at the table with his Father or when praying and rising up to Me, each one shows me the joy of fulfilling his mission?

40. You are still far from that obedience, that conformity and that harmony, because while some err on the path, others are dissatisfied with their destiny.

41. It is necessary that the Spiritualist Doctrine, which I have come to reveal to you through the understanding of these spokesmen, be extended throughout the Earth so that darkness begins to give way to the light of spirituality, so that humanity drinks the water of truth.

42. Now my teaching is concretized to prepare you for the struggle, my prophecy only announces to you the great trials. My word warns you, corrects you and judges you, but the time of grace will come when humanity communicates from spirit to Spirit and then,

Love one another!

in the height of its being, it will feel the divine word vibrate, the one that without human forms or accents is understood by those who receive it.

43. That word will no longer bring judgment, nor claims, nor preventions. That message will be full of wisdom and love.

44. You would like to see that time come, but you will have to wait, not with passive waiting, but with incessant struggle and work,

45. I have taught you to pray and I have revealed to you the way to achieve spirituality, because in it is the key that will open the door to the perfect communication between God and man through the spirit.

46. To achieve this, beloved people, do merits to counteract the sins of the world. Multiply your effort, come to the sacrifice if necessary. If your cup is bitter, be patient.

47. Trust in Me, see that you are my disciples and that you must imitate me, then, if you have believed, if your faith is great, hurry the trials, go through the vicissitudes full of strength and if you bear witness of Me, I will bear witness of you.

48. My Spirit has been poured out on all men, but you are the people who have known how to feel my presence. The rest of the peoples of the Earth ignore the revelations of this time; they do not know that the Third Era has arrived, so your mission increases, because you will have to be the ones who give the warning voice, the ones who spread the good news.

49. It is true that many men have already recognized the signs of my new coming, who search the scriptures in search of prophecies, who feel that the trials that weigh on humanity today speak of the Lord's judgment; they seek me, they wait for me, they desire me, but they do not know that my divine vibration is already among men, they ignore the way in which I have manifested myself to this people and the way in which I am vibrating over all matter and over all spirit.

50. The good news will reach the nations on the lips of those who listened to me during my communication, then the whole world will know of my coming, they will know my message. When you know the time when this manifestation began and the time when it ended, you will be surprised to see that every nation, every people and every man, had within itself trials and events that announced my presence.

51. Verily I tell you, I will not communicate again in the way you have had me, neither here nor in other peoples, because the merit will consist in this people spreading the testimony of my word on earth, and in humanity believing in my message.

Love one another!

52. Truly I tell you, if at that time even the kings marveled at the humility in which I was born, at this time there will also be surprise when everyone knows the humble means I chose to deliver my word to you,

53. Discussions will arise around my message: some affirming that it is a truth, others trying to deny it, some testifying to their own spiritual experiences and others denying the existence of such manifestations; but the truth will prevail, because this is the time when the gifts and powers asleep in the spirit, are unleashed and manifest through men because already the matters at this time have reached the evolution and the sensitivity indispensable for communication with the spiritual.

54. From children to the elderly, through youth, everyone will have manifestations that at first will seem strange to them, because for a long time humanity has lived far from the spiritual, but later they will take them as something absolutely natural in the higher life of man. It will be when children talk about profound teachings, when men and women have spiritual visions and prophetic dreams and when the gift of healing spreads throughout the Earth.

55. How combative will be the first who manifest the awakening of the gifts of his spirit, but I will give them strength and patience to resist criticism, judgments and mockery.

56. Do not be afraid, beloved witnesses, I announce to you that this materialistic humanity, which for so long has believed only in what it touches, sees and understands with its limited understanding and in what it verifies with its science, will become spiritual and will know how to look at me and seek the truth with its spiritual gaze.

57. Great will be the surprise in the lords and great of the Earth when they confirm the truth of my return, because in their hearts they will wonder why I have come. The joy will be great in the poor because their hearts will tell them that the moment of grace, freedom and peace is approaching for the oppressed and for those who have been infinitely hungry for love and justice.

58. This Work, which you now see limited to your smallness and hidden in your poverty, will emerge as a divine radiance, illuminating the whole Earth, awakening sleeping spirits, igniting faith in hearts, opening before the understanding of humanity the Book of True Life, the Book of Truth.

59. People: If you want to know one of the reasons why my communication with you has been so prolonged, it is that, being you who listened to me, held my word in your hearts and wrote it in books, you will have to be the emissaries and in charge of taking it to the hearts.

Love one another!

60. Soon you will be free to begin your preparation, because my communication is coming to an end in 1950.

61. The beginning of a new stage will soon arrive and in it you will seek the flowering of your gifts, so that inspiration flows, the gift of the word is unleashed, the gift of clairvoyance is perfected and your heart is filled with feelings of love and charity towards your brothers.

62. In a single inheritance you will receive the three testaments and when you meet those who are waiting for the coming of the Holy Spirit, you will show them my message and tell them not to imitate the Jewish people, who waiting for the Messiah did not recognize him when he arrived among them and are still waiting for him. Follow the paths of your spiritual mission, in such a way that your brothers, when contemplating your way of living and listening to your word, recognize you as the seed for a new world, as the generations that will serve as the basis for a new humanity.

63. Fathers and mothers who have had the privilege of guiding these generations and those who are about to arrive on Earth. Watch and pray for them! Prepare the path for them! I want to find them willing to receive my new revelations.' From among them will arise the prophets who will move the world with their predictions, as did the great prophets of ancient times, who were like heralds in the hours of trial and like torches in the midst of darkness.

64. The spiritual world, like an immense guardian angel, will watch over the steps of these creatures, thereby helping those who receive into their bosom as children, these beings that I announce and promise you.

65. I bless you, people, because on this day, taking yourselves away for a few moments from what belongs to the world, you have given yourselves to the spiritual joy of hearing me, recognizing that in my word is found the peace, joy and comfort that you need to bear the weight of your cross.

66. My love envelops you, my peace caresses you, my Spirit invites you to pray for all those who suffer and do not find on Earth a drop of balm or a word of comfort and love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 308

1. Dear disciples, practice spiritual prayer daily, putting in it all the purpose of becoming perfect. See that in addition to penetrating into an intimate communion with your Master and experiencing infinite peace in those moments, she represents the best opportunity for you to receive my divine inspirations, in them you will find the explanation of everything that you have not understood or that you have misunderstood. You will find a way to prevent some danger, to solve a problem, to solve a confusion. In that hour of blessed spiritual communication, all your senses will be clarified and you will feel more willing and inclined to do good.
2. Learn to pray in this way, now that your world is bristling with dangers of all kinds, whoever learns to pray with the spirit, will have the weapons that will make him invincible in the fight and that will give him strength to resist all trials.
3. I bring you my light, since you are not yet able to illuminate your path with your own light; but when you are already applying my Doctrine to your life, then you will say to me: "Thank you, Father, for you have taught us to walk on the path of life, because we will never get lost or stumble again."
4. At that time I said to you, "I am the light of the world," because I spoke as a man and because men did not know beyond their little world. Now in Spirit I tell you: I am the universal light, the one that illuminates the life of all worlds, heavens and dwellings, the one that illuminates and gives life to all beings and creatures.
5. You are children of the Father of Light, but if, due to your weakness, you have fallen into the darkness of a life full of troubles, mistakes and tears, these sorrows will pass because you will rise to my voice, when I call you and tell you: "Here I am, illuminating your world and inviting you to climb the mountain on whose top you will find all the peace, happiness and wealth that you have wanted to treasure in vain: on Earth".
6. My forgiveness envelops you, peoples and creatures of this world, and my light, like the thief who enters an alcove at night, reaches to the innermost depths of all hearts to make them feel my presence as a Father, because I love everyone.
7. I bless your sorrows and your tears, beloved people, but I tell you that you have not yet learned to accept the cup of bitterness with love and conformity. You have not set out to imitate me and that is why many times in your trials you show nonconformity and even rebellion.

Love one another!

8. See that you are desiring to be my disciples and that as such you must hurry your chalice as, I taught you, do not go showing the world your weakness, nor go proclaiming your vicissitudes. Did I, during my transit through the street of bitterness towards Calvary, rebel against my executioners? No. Those lips only blessed and said in a low voice: "Father, your will be done", "Father, forgive them, because they do not know what they are doing".

9. Do not forget that merit does not consist in suffering, but in knowing how to suffer with love for the Father, with faith and patience, in order to extract the greatest benefit and the deepest lessons from suffering. If in your trials there was no love for the will of your Father, you would not have done merits before Me, you would not have known how to take advantage of the opportunity to rise a little more and therefore, you will have to go through that trial again that is necessary to your spirit, your life would be different if instead of dragging your cross painfully, you advanced along the path blessing your pain, because instantly, you would feel as if an invisible hand reached out to you to take away from your lips the chalice of bitterness.

10. Blessed is the one who blesses the will of his Lord, blessed is the one who blesses his own bitterness knowing that she will wash away his stains, because he is affirming his steps to ascend the spiritual mountain.

11. It will not always be necessary for you to drink the cup of bitterness to the bottom, because it will be enough to look at your faith, your obedience, your purpose and intention to obey my command, so that I will exempt you from reaching the hardest moment of your trial. Remember that Abraham was asked for the life of his son Isaac, whom he loved very much and that the patriarch, overcoming his pain and passing over the love of the son, prepared to sacrifice him in a test of obedience, faith, love and humility that even you cannot conceive; but he was not allowed to consummate the sacrifice in the son, because already in the depths of his heart he had proven his obedience to the divine will and that was enough. How great was the joy of Abraham, when his hand was stopped by a superior force, preventing him from the sacrifice of Isaac! How he blessed the name of his Lord and marveled at his wisdom!

12. Well, beloved people, I want you to keep in mind the great lessons that I have given you throughout the ages, so that you may come to truly know me, so that you may feel my presence in your trials, in difficult or bitter moments. Because until now, you have not achieved a complete spiritual sensitivity that allows you to feel my presence, that is why you cannot value my works of love and justice that I carry out in your life at every step.

Love one another!

13. How many trials you reject with your ignorance, without realizing the light they brought to your spirit! How many lessons have not come to an end, because your nonconformity, lack of faith or cowardice have not allowed it!

14. It is not that I tell you that it is pain that you should love, no, it is peace, it is bliss, it is light that you should love, but since pain, as a result of your imperfections, has reached your lips like a chalice of redemption, hurry it patiently and bless it, knowing that through it you will be able to find your purification, as well as the revelation of many truths.

15. Men and women of little faith. Why does your mood decline in trials? Have you never seen how I hasten to raise the fallen, how I wipe away the tears of the weeping, how I accompany the lonely and visit the sick?

16. Men and women who have cried a lot in life, this lesson is dedicated to you. Meditate deeply on it and you will see what a sweet consolation it penetrates into your heart, a little light will light up in the depths of your being and a sensitivity that you have never experienced before, will surprise your sleeping fibers, letting you feel my spiritual presence, both in your sorrows as in your joys and in your moments of peace.

17. Leave in Me, in these moments, all complaint and pain, cry and sob because in crying your spirit will unburden the weight of its burden and then it will find the heart freer.

18. Weep, beloved people, because weeping is one of the most sincere prayers that come from the heart for God. Tomorrow, when you have overcome pain and have reached spirituality, it will not be crying that will be your best prayer, but the peace of your spirit, through which you will come to Me to bless Me.

19. Today I present myself in spirit before you and I speak to you in spirit so that you can get to know me a little more.

20. When I was in the world, the people saw me as a man and knew my name: Jesus. It was not until after my ascension that men began to understand that the one who had spoken in Jesus had been the Christ announced by the prophets, and from then on Jesus was called Christ.

21. Truly I tell you, Christ was not born into your world, for He was before all the worlds, since He is One with the Father.

22. Who was born in your world and took flesh from a woman's womb, was Jesus, the man, the blessed body that was my instrument and my interpreter so that humanity could see and hear me.

Love one another!

23. I, Christ, the one who speaks to you, was in Jesus, I gave him life, strengthened him and inspired him. He was destined to fulfill a divine mission and so that his life, his body and his blood, consecrated to the one who spiritually encouraged him, would seal what the Word spoke through his lips.

24. Jesus was a human creature, but conceived without blemish or impurity, to serve as an instrument to God, incarnate in Him, the Word, which is the divine word. At the age of thirty, when He was in fullness, the Christ who dwelt in Him, manifested Himself in all the splendor of his glory, of his truth and his love.

25. The sweet Jesus, the humble Nazarene who had waited for the hour when the divine word would flow from his lips, sought John on the banks of the Jordan to receive the waters of baptism. Was Jesus seeking purification? No, people. Was he going to celebrate a rite? Also. Jesus knew that the hour had come when He ceased to be, when man disappeared to let the Spirit speak, and He wanted to mark that hour with an act that would be engraved in the memory of humanity.

26. The symbolic waters did not have to wash away any stain, but for the example of humanity, they stripped that body of all ties with the world, to let it merge in will with the spirit. It was when those who witnessed that act, heard a divine voice that humanized said: "Behold my beloved Son, in whom I have placed my pleasures, to Him listen".

27. And from that moment on, the Word of God became the word of eternal life on the lips of Jesus, because Christ manifested Himself in fullness through Him. Men called him Rabbi, Teacher, Messenger, Messiah and Son of God.

28. Three years I spoke to the world through those lips, without one of my words or one of my thoughts being distorted by that mind, without one of its acts being at odds with my will. It is that Jesus and Christ, man and spirit were one, as Christ is One with the Father.

29. Disciples: Now I have come to speak to you, communicating spiritually through men, but they are not my body, as Jesus was, nor have I come to incarnate at this time, so you see that, speaking to you through impure creatures like all of you, you have to prepare to listen to me, in order to find my divine essence and my truth, beyond the clumsy and imperfect language of my spokespersons.

30. Blessed are those who know how to find my essence and separate it from the imperfections of human language, because they will be my best interpreters, those who do not get confused like those who, studying my word and my works of the Second Time,

Love one another!

do not know how to distinguish when it is Jesus, the man, who speaks and when it is Christ, the Spirit, who teaches.

31. Study my lessons with love so that later, when you have to testify about my manifestation, you will know how to speak truthfully and simply to your brothers.

32. You joyfully present your works to me, you converse with me and tell me about your triumphs and also about your stumbles and I, the Father, who presides over your life and watches over you eternally, encourage you to move forward, to fight with eagerness so that you may reach virtue and justice in all your acts.

33. You have learned to pray before taking a step, you want to work within the strictest obedience to my laws, and you think every moment of your responsibility as my disciples that you are. You are preparing yourselves in such a way that you can fulfill your duties on Earth, without them occupying all your time and attention, to devote the best hours, your energies and your heart to the fulfillment of your spiritual mission. You consider that the time of life that is granted to you is the precise one that you need to carry out a great work, worthy of your spirit and therefore, knowing your gifts, you prepare to work with all the forces of your being and there is joy in you and satisfaction in, your Father.

34. I have called you and have prepared you as a clean vessel that can contain the whole essence of this Doctrine, and when you have this saturated deposit, take it to your brothers so that they may also share in your joy. You are already looking at a vast horizon in front of you, a path that begins in Me and also ends in Me, Remember that I have told you: "I am the way" and if you take it obediently, if you receive lovingly what it offers you, you will reach the end with satisfaction and peace reflected in your being. You will not bring any complaint before Me, because you will have given everything you possessed, you will have offered yourself entirely to help a part of humanity, on its path to spirituality, that part that was pointed out to you in this Work of re-edification.

35. Do not disperse before you feel strong, study before leaving for other regions so that you may be a beacon on the path of your brothers. Prepare yourselves as my disciples of the Second Time did. They, after living with their Master, eagerly drinking my words and witnessing my wonders, felt weak and small to continue my Work, and they asked me to stay with them for a while longer, but as the day of my departure approached, they accepted that their beloved Teacher was absent and left such a delicate charge on them. I penetrated into their heart and saw the pain that seized them and my words fell on them like a balm to console them in their great sorrow, and I said to them: "Do not be afraid, for I will be close to you and my light will always descend to enlighten you". So I have

Love one another!

come now, only for a time, in which you have had my pleasures, and this word will also cease and then continue to flow without the mediation of man, but from Spirit to spirit.

36. I do not want you to weep unconformably for the disappearance of these manifestations, but just as you have enjoyed intensely with my word, accept that this form ceases to make way for a new one of greater height that brings you closer to Me.

37. Look at me with your spirit and enter with love into the solemnity of this moment. There is my ray illuminating a spokesman and my word flowing, to fall into the depths of your heart, which is a garden that I am cultivating with loving care. My word is the water that irrigates it to make it fruitful and prosperous and then spread the new seeds on the fields eager for love of this humanity.

38. Let Me guide you and at the end of the way you will find that your work is great, because you knew how to obey and accept my will.

39. The end of my communication is already approaching, once this year of 1950 concludes. Then the whirlwind will come to whip the stout tree so that the dry, lifeless leaves and bad fruits will fall from it.

40. Because of this great trial that will come upon my people, many hearts will fall like dry leaves detached from the tree that gave them the sap, they will fall due to lack of faith or love, they will fall due to confusion or lack of ideal; but the gaps they left will be filled later with fervent believers and disciples of good will.

41. The new disciples will be selected from those who for now do not even know my Work by name, some will be humble and fervent from the first moment and as soon as they hear my voice that says to them: "Follow Me", they will follow me, imitating the disciples that in the Second Time I found fishing in the sea.

42. There will also be those who will rise up against my Work, bitterly persecuting my people and also from among them will arise my great sowers, my most faithful and exalted disciples, who will remember with their conversion Saul, my beloved Paul, who, with his dedication of love to his master, filled the place that among the twelve disciples the one who sold me had vacated.

43. Thus, in this time, new multitudes will have to arrive among my people to fill the void of those who turned their backs on me, denied me or betrayed me.

44. Oh, why are you going to be unfaithful to me in the hour of trial, carry in your spirits the immortal seed of my word, so that in it you will one day achieve your salvation!

Love one another!

45. And to those of you who are going to be faithful to me, to those who are going to follow me to the end, I tell you to prepare yourselves, to strengthen yourselves in the essence of my word, so that you will not have a single moment of weakness before those who judge, criticize, slander or persecute you.

46. You will not put the case of Peter, my disciple, persecuted to death by Saul, out of your mind. I proved to the faithful apostle that I was not alone in his trial and that if he trusted in my power, I would defend him from his persecutors. Saul was surprised by my divine light, when he was going in search of Peter, to catch him. My light reached the depths of Saul's heart, who, prostrate before my presence, overcome by my love, powerless to carry out the mission he was carrying out against my disciple, felt the transformation of his whole being deep down, and, having already converted to the faith of Christ, he hurried to go in search of Peter; but no longer to kill him, but to ask him to instruct him in the word of the Lord and let him take part in his Work.

47. From then on Saul was Paul, signifying that change of name, the absolute spiritual transformation of that man, his absolute conversion.

48. So at this time, I tell my people that, if they really trust in me, like those disciples, they will not even need to defend themselves from their slanderers or persecutors, because I will surprise them halfway along their way, making them listen to my voice in the purest of their spirit, that same voice that spoke to Saul's heart, saying to him: "Why are you persecuting me?" How many cases of conversion will you have to contemplate! How many wonders will your eyes have to witness! But know how to prepare and know how to wait. Watch and pray, people. The storms will come to shake the tree and I want you all to remain united to it, then you will all be able to see my prophecies fulfilled.

49. Do not be afraid of the weakness of your memory, thinking that most of my words will escape from it. I know how to tell you in truth, that if at the moment of a test, you knew how to prepare and penetrate into meditation, my word, apparently forgotten, will return to your memory.

50. There, in the silence and in the recollection of your meditation, it will seem to you that you are listening to this word and it will be that in truth you will be spiritually receiving its essence.

51. That experience will fill you with confidence, knowing that at any moment of your struggle my word will come to your lips and my light to your mind.

52. Roque Rojas, the forerunner, wrote inspired by the spirit of Elias, this phrase: "Charity and more charity with your brothers and you will see my Father in all his

Love one another!

splendor". There is truth and light in these words, disciples, because whoever does not practice charity in his life will never enter my Kingdom. On the contrary, I assure you that through charity the hardest and most inveterate sinner will be able to be saved.

53. Do not leave the practice of charity until the last moment, lest you arrive with very few merits at the door of the Spiritual Kingdom and cannot penetrate.

54. I advise you that in all the journey that you have yet to travel, you go sowing and cultivating that seed so that you can have an abundant harvest.

55. Make charity the first among your aspirations, and you will never regret having been charitable, because through it, you will have the greatest satisfactions and joys of your existence and you will obtain at the same time all the wisdom, strength and elevation that every noble spirit craves.

56. By means of charity towards your brothers and sisters, you will purify your spirit, thus paying off old debts, you will ennoble your human life and you will elevate your spiritual life, moreover, when you arrive in front of the door at which you will all come to knock, your happiness will be very great, because you will hear the voice of welcome that the spiritual world will give you, blessing you and calling you in the Work of regeneration and spirituality.

57. Come to Me, multitudes and learn in my word to practice charity, come and listen to me and receive how much I have come to pour out on you, so that you understand that the poorest of you spiritually has a wealth of goods that through your charity can be translated into life, health, comfort, peace, wisdom.

58. Let no one say that he is not in a position to do works of charity, taking into account his material poverty, because it will be his ignorance, his lack of faith and his spiritual littleness that speak like that.

59. Here, in my people, there can be no poor, because my Kingdom has come close to men to empty its treasures in them.

60. My word is like a mighty river of crystal clear and pure waters, which has come to your lands to wash and fertilize the fields. Purify your heart and your spirit in them, so that you may walk free from the burden of your errors, which you call sins.

61. If you do not purify yourselves first, you will not be able to experience the feeling of charity towards your brothers, you will not be able to melt with their tears or unite in their pain, always keep in mind that this people has brought to Earth the mission of spiritually uniting humanity in a single family.

Love one another!

62. You are already in the year 1950, the last of my communication in this form; you will not be able to deny that you have listened to me a lot and that at the conclusion of my message, everything will have been said by Me. Then it is time for me to tell you to leave your passivity and become active farmers of these blessed lands, to stop being just those who concretize to make an act of presence before my word, to listen or to think. It is time for your spirit, freed from obstacles, bonds and chains, to rise up and arise at this time, delivering to the world the message that has been entrusted to it.

63. It is necessary that many who only concretize to attend these spiritual manifestations, begin in the fulfillment of their mission, taking as a school these precincts, where the word of the Master vibrates and the advice of the Spiritual World is heard. It is also necessary that the farmers who for a long time have limited themselves to working only in these enclosures, understand that the time is coming soon when they have to spread themselves along different paths of the Earth, to spread the seed of light and peace with which my Spirit has given them.

64. You will have to fight a lot among yourselves and I will have to test you a lot so that you will achieve that preparation that is required for the performance of your mission.

65. The purpose of the trials will be your unification, because as long as there is no spiritual union within this people, the seed that I have reaped will have to be vain.

66. Therefore, I have told you in time to start harmonizing with each other if you want to later harmonize with all humanity and it was said to you from the first days; "Charity and more charity with your brothers and you will see my Father in all his splendor".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 309

1. Welcome, O disciples, to my chair. You have felt me in the purest of your being and I have conversed with your spirit, my lesson will be for Israel and for all humanity. I come to prepare you, so that the uncertainty disappears from your spirit.

2. You must come to understand and appreciate how great is the mission that I have entrusted to you; your spirit, in order to fulfill it, must reject doubt, hesitation with his prayer, knowing that he needs the help that only my revelations, my teaching and my inspirations can give him. The spirits who have awakened in this way before my chair, have become disciples from kindergartners, because they have been tirelessly listening to my teaching and when they lose a single one of my words, they regret it, they are the ones who sense the struggle of the future, those who recognize that they will have to share humanity of all the benefits that they have received from my charity; and all of you who have thus understood such a great responsibility, here you are listening to my teaching through the spokesman, a word that comes to explain and clarify all the trials, lessons and events that you are receiving in your life, because I tell you the truth, you are not only going to speak to me through the spokesman. There are an infinity of ways to communicate with you, and this is one of them, through which I make you hear my teaching in human form, I communicate every moment with my children, I do not look for day or night, I have no fixed hour or instant to approach you, I am eternally in everything created.

3. My universal presence fills everything, in no place or plane of the Universe, there is emptiness, everything is saturated with Me.

4. Your spirit has always communicated with me, but until now you have not reached the full knowledge of this communication, and that is why in the Third Time I have come to manifest myself for yourselves, becoming spokespersons of the Eternal Word, to tell you: that from this communication to that of spirit to Spirit, there is only one step, so that you strive to achieve maximum communication with my Divinity, but before, this stage of communication through the spokesman will have to disappear.

5. When you no longer have me under this manifestation, you will raise your spirit by evoking my name and in that way of seeking me. How many lessons I am going to reveal to you! My Divine inspiration will enlighten you paths that you have to travel. It will be then when you come to look at your past, no longer in darkness, but with the clarity of the day, you will understand the steps you have taken, recognizing which were successful and which were not, in that elevated practice Israel will be strengthened and that strength will

Love one another!

go from heart to heart and from people to people, until all creatures seek me from spirit to Spirit,

6. Direct your gaze, search the world and you will contemplate its materialism, its low passions, its perversity, the establishment of spirituality will seem impossible to you for now, but the Master has left you examples in the past times so that you do not faint. Think that when I became a man to dwell among you, I brought into the world a teaching so high for humanity, that even to my disciples it seemed difficult and even impossible to practice; however, those apostles left an example of fulfillment in my laws of love and they, with their sacrifice, fertilized and made the message of love that I sowed in the hearts of that people flourish and even bear fruit. Why then should the practice of spirituality in the Third Time be impossible among men?

7. Verily I tell you, Great signs are being given by humanity that its materialism is coming to an end. The advances of men of science, who have obtained their secrets from Nature itself, are reaching their limit and the elements will turn against those who profane them, nature will refuse to give its fruits for the use of evil and men in their madness and in their hatred, will find death, they will find the fruit of their ambitions that their own hand has unleashed: storms, epidemics, plagues and Who will be able to stop all that? His own hand, perhaps? Is it human science, which has desecrated my arcana by opening them with a key other than that of love? Truly I tell you, they will only open the doors of my heavenly righteousness.

8. Alas, indeed, for the men of the Third Half! His lament will be heard in all areas of the Earth, the feces of the cup of bitterness will be drunk as they were not in any past time and each one will have to take the part that corresponds to him because the pain sharpens day after day and he begins to feel hunger and thirst, hunger for virgin seed and thirst for crystal clear waters, truth and eternity.

9. What is your mission in the face of these events among men? Assimilate my teaching, understand it, live it, because Spiritualism should not be only on your lips, but you must practice it by living it spiritually, morally and materially, without falling into fanaticism, or mysticism, living with purity and simplicity, giving the spirit the value and the place that corresponds to it, so that he does justice on his matter in human life that is perishable, so that there is perfect harmony among humanity.

10. I bless each of your steps within my Work and I will make them multiply so that later, when the long roads of the world are offered to you, you can go through them as emissaries of my peace and of my new revelations. It is my will that your spirit, trained by my divine lessons, trace paths of regeneration to men and may they awaken to healthy

Love one another!

ideals, inspired by the sublime to achieve spirituality by that time you will have reached the indispensable preparation and having courage in your spirit, nothing will be able to make you go back on your way.

11. By then, the trials that shake you today and stop you on the path, will only be like weak breezes that will not come to hurt your face. It will be then that you will come to recognize the strength that you have acquired by fulfilling my Law. Keep preparing yourselves, penetrate more and more into the meaning of my word. For now, do your part as disciples and let Me manifest Myself in you as a Teacher, as a Father, as a light.

12. All the spirits will fulfill their mission and I will use each one of them, so that everything is prepared, so that my word is fulfilled; but if you believe that you are the only ones who are responsible for redeeming humanity, on whom the cross of fulfillment weighs, you are mistaken. Only a minimal part of this Work corresponds to you, because it is up to each creature, on its different plane, to collaborate in the unification of the Universe.

13. There will be many who rise up with the ideal of peace, with prayer, love and goodwill, as instruments of farming, those virtues will identify them and their spirits will overcome with my teaching.

14. Do not become judges of your brothers and of my divine justice. My Law is often judged by men and I tell you: In my high judgments, only I can penetrate.

15. The hungry and thirsty for peace who are living in distress, are waiting day after day for the blow of my scepter of justice, to be unloaded on those men who lead the peoples to misery, to destruction. You should not count yourselves among those who are waiting for me like this, because my divine justice is perfect and I show it to you with my love.

16. Analyze my word so that you will not be confused, as many are, before the facts of my divine justice, when I touch with force those who commit only a slight fault and instead, I apparently absolve those who have committed a serious error. The Master says to you: If I touch with force the one who has committed a slight fault in appearance, it is because I know the weakness of the spirits and by turning away from the path of fulfillment, this can be the first step that leads him to the abyss and if I absolve others of a serious error, it is because I know that a great fault, is reason for a repentance also great for the spirit.

17. Do not judge, do not sentence, do not wish even with the thought, that my justice fall on those who cause bloodshed among the peoples. Just think that they, like you, are also my children, my creatures and they will have to wash away their great faults with great

Love one another!

restitution. Verily I tell you, those very ones whom you point out as those who without mercy have destroyed peace and lead you to chaos, those very ones will be the ones who in the times to come will become the great sowers of my peace, the great benefactors of humanity.

18. The blood of millions of victims: my divine justice cries out from the Earth, and above human justice it must be mine that reaches every spirit, every heart. The justice of men does not forgive, does not redeem, does not love; mine, loves, forgives, redeems, resurrects, raises and enlightens, and those same who have caused so much pain to humanity, I will redeem them and wash them by making them go through their great restitution that will be the crucible in which they purify themselves and in which they will fully awaken to the voice of their conscience, to be able to contemplate to the depths of their works, I will make them go through the same path where they made their victims cross, their peoples, but in the end, they will reach spiritual purity to be able to return to Earth to restore, to rebuild everything destroyed, to restore everything lost.

19. Do you think that I am weak in my justice in the face of these faults of my children? Am I by chance the tolerant and fragile judge? Truly I tell you, from the first murderer of whom you have knowledge, who was Cain, I will manifest the same righteousness of which I am speaking to you at this moment. While Cain and Abel offered their burnt offerings to me, I contemplated each other's offering, Abel's was innocent and sincere, Cain's was vain. I received that of Abel and rejected that of Cain, and he, understanding this, full of hatred and spite, put his brother to death. I demanded that life, that blood, I showed him my discontent and he told me: My iniquity is too great to be forgiven, you have been displeased with me because I have killed my brother, you throw me out of this land and I feel that on the way I have to be killed, as I killed my brother. And I answered him. Verily I say unto thee, he that slayeth Cain shall be punished sevenfold. He understood then that I still loved him and that it was proof of this that I granted him my forgiveness, but that it was necessary to restore that fault, wash the stain and make himself worthy of that sublime and divine forgiveness.

20. What was the voice that spoke to Cain? That of his own conscience, that internal judge that I have placed in each of my human creatures. That same voice will speak to each of the men and it will be implacable, because it is a judge who does not allow himself to be bribed, it will speak to him with the same clarity with which he spoke to Cain, but, you must understand that Cain did not know the magnitude of his crime by shedding his sister's blood, he did not know what death was, but the men of this time, they do know what it is.

Love one another!

21. That is why at this time, I will not wait for the justice of men to make itself felt in the faults of their brothers. I, in my tribunal, will await the arrival of each of my children, and there my judgment will give them the sentence that corresponds to them, so that they may make restitution in the suffering that remorse gives before conscience. It will be there that they will understand the great love of their Lord.

22. In this Third Time, I have brought you the confirmation of the reincarnation of the spirit. Humanity through the ages, has had this intuition and the spirit has been revealing this mystery to the flesh, but this always incredulous and fragile, has put it in doubt. Beings from beyond have come to deliver this revelation to men and have only been believed by some, but these have been fought in their beliefs and repudiated by the ignorant and unbelievers, but today the presentiment, the certainty of these manifestations throbs more than ever among humanity, although not everyone dares to confess it, out of fear of the outside world.; but I have come at this time to bring you confirmation and to tell you: In the reincarnation of the spirit my perfect Law of love is manifested and truly I tell you: How few there are who have only once come to incarnate on Earth, and how many opportunities I have given the spirits through different matters in the world, to restore what the spirits had done wrong, but your matter is a thick veil that prevents you from discovering the bottom of these teachings.

23. There is very little that I have allowed you to know about what you have been through the ages, because I do not want you in matter, before you have reached the true spiritual preparation, to penetrate into the sanctuary, into the intimacy of my high judgments; I do not want you to make of the teachings about the spiritual life, new sciences that only lead you to curiosity, scrutiny and waste of time. I do not want you to take a step on the spiritual path that is useless for you, I want all of them to be of benefit to you, that you only listen and it will be revealed to you, what helps you in your spiritual evolution, plus everything that only serves you as human satisfaction, that you do not concretize, it will always be behind a veil, because it constitutes the sacred, the intimate of your spiritual inheritance.

24. When this humanity takes firm steps in spirituality, in the fulfillment of my laws, from its human life it will discover great lessons of the Holy Spirit and then it will have a clear vision of the past, the present and the future, only limited as far as my will is. Therefore, disciples, penetrate the true path of spirituality that this Doctrine teaches you, so that you may be the good prophets, the ones who announce danger to the multitudes and prevent them from failure. I will help you in your mission, pointing out to you at the right time, a part of the previous lives of those unbelievers, but it will not be for you to judge them, but for you to instruct them in my revelations.

Love one another!

25. Thus men will awaken in their evolution and will come to understand that a human life is not enough to know my eternal lesson.

26. If in that struggle, you manage to put all your effort, much will be what you will achieve, but which of you has the certainty of returning or of no longer returning to this world? Who is the one who can say: Everything I did in life was what the Father planned for my destiny, I can already move to other worlds and get closer to God through the infinite scale of evolution? Verily I tell you that in order to understand these lessons, the knowledge you have is very small, but all those who fulfill their mission will have taken a step towards Me, on the spiritual path and will go from lesson to lesson, from dwelling to dwelling, towards eternity, if not, do you think that you would be qualified to dwell on the higher planes and that the consciousness that is my own righteousness would allow it?

27. Be submissive, work and let my divine will be fulfilled in you. You will see many coming even in matter, the fulfillment of my prophecies, the transformation of this humanity, the redemption of all in my Law, but first they will have to penetrate into the great struggles, in great contests that are still unknown to men, that are not yet recorded by history; and if you, who already have knowledge of what is going to happen, of the events that are coming, will have to purify yourselves, what will become of those who have not yet awakened to the lessons of the Holy Spirit, who have profaned my Law, who have forgotten their mission, who live in their traditions and have loaded themselves with chains of ignorance?

28. Confusion, suffering and remorse will be like a crucible for the great legions of spirits who will come before their own judge, but truly I tell you that I will help them too and when they wake up from their deep lethargy, they will contemplate my radiant face that shows you my forgiveness, and they will only hope that I sent them to the path that they previously desecrated and despised, to make up for their faults and dignify themselves before my love and I, as a loving Father, will grant them them.

29. That is why I tell you in my teaching, that those whom you see today stained with the sister's blood and with all the faults, you should not judge them, because in your eternal existence, there are greater faults than that of shedding the sister's blood; but for now, do not pretend to know everything, I have already warned you that in my high judgments, only I.

30. Now you must only love and forgive and if I allow you to study and analyze the events that surround you, it is because I do not want you to be indifferent and blind to insensitive to the pain of your brothers. I have come to sensitize you with my Doctrine, so that when the time comes, you can impart teaching, understanding, love, forgiveness and

Love one another!

consolation, among all your brothers. To this end, I make you a beacon of light, a shining star and a faithful friend, so that you may behave in this way in your home, in institutions and among peoples.

31. I no longer want you to contemplate yourselves as foreigners, I want universal fraternity to flourish among you and that it begins to bear its fruit in your bosom,

32. It is good that you comply with your human laws, but put my Doctrine and your spirituality on them. Be obedient to my laws; and truly I tell you that from the most serious conflicts that arise to you because of human laws, I will deliver you, but fight injustice, fight against perversity, not with fratricidal weapons, nor with hatred, but with my seed of love. You will not be alone in the struggle, I have already told you that there are peoples among humanity in which men are already rising up, freeing themselves from their materialism, strengthening themselves in their vicissitudes, with the ideal of communicating with me. Who are these spirits? For now it is not necessary that you know them.

33. Raise your spirits, love one another, unite in the Hereafter with the ideal of universal brotherhood. I will call you to the spiritual mountain and I will be there with one another, with all those who long for peace, redemption; to give them the strength and faith in my revelations; so that, thus endowed, they can continue on their way. Spirits will continue to arise, some like wildflowers, the others like thorns in a desert; but both one and the other will be united by the same ideal, and in the Hereafter, the flowers of your love will be unified to arrive as an offering of love to Me.

34. This is how I instruct you, O disciples! In the last year of these manifestations, because I tell you the truth, at the end of this stage, your spirituality will be subjected to very great tests. How many of you will be at the mercy of fanaticism and idolatry? How many of you will be one step away from mystification, and how many more, because of their significance among humanity, will you want to add to my Work what does not belong to it? Watch and pray, O people! But do not forget that the purer and simpler your practice is and the more it is inspired by my laws, the greater the perfection that your spirit reaches. Have less ceremonies and rites and greater spirituality, more charity and love for your fellow human beings and you will be loving Me.

35. A time of idolatry and fanaticism is coming, in all the peoples of the Earth, rites and ceremonies will reach greater intensity and will be taken to the extreme. The ministers and priests of the different religions and sects will lead their peoples to exaltation, I allow it, because this will be like a storm among humanity and in that chaos the spirits will feel like shipwrecked, there will be none who will feel in a safe harbor or in a saving boat.

Love one another!

36. The time will come when confusion will be with all the spirits and they will not find the refuge of peace anywhere. It will be then that men will look for the clearest minds of the most eminent ministers for their greater intelligence, of those who are considered saints by humanity, and their astonishment will be very great, when they realize that they are also castaways who go without compass, without peace and without light. Then the darkness will come, but in the midst of that chaos, the spirits will rise seeking their salvation and beyond the dense clouds, they will contemplate the light, as a new life, as a new dawn and that light will be that of the Holy Spirit, it will be the beacon that illuminates the entire Universe, waiting for the return of the children, illuminating the stormy oceans.

37. After that time of trials, the freedom of the spirit will come for humanity. The plant of men will trample underfoot their idols of yesterday, disillusioning you; they will destroy their enclosures of vanity, pomp and false splendor. The authors of doctrinal works will take their own works to the fire.

38. At that time, the most clumsy and humble of you will be listened to carefully. How many of those who now, among this simple and humble people, listen to my teaching and feel humble, considering themselves lacking in eloquence and spirituality, will later find themselves surrounded by crowds and among them, some of those who thought they were crazy, when they listened to me through the speaker. How many of those who today doubt my message will later weep like Peter, as they contemplate at every step the fulfillment of my word.

39. In the meantime, keep preparing yourselves, strengthen your spirit, in my Doctrine, which has come to confuse no one, because it only asks you for redemption, salvation, through spirituality. More What is spirituality? It is the path traced by Me from the beginning of time and by which all purified spirits will reach the bosom of God. In it is the Divine Law, which is the origin of all virtue. There is the open book, the Book of Life, which contains all the wisdom of God, along that path, once again I have come to invite you.

40. From the top of the mountain I speak to you for the third time, saying to you: I am the way, the truth and the life, no longer depart from Me.

41. Remember that when my body was taken from the cross and then buried, the disciples, dismayed and unable to understand what had happened, believed that with the death of the Master everything was over. It was necessary for their eyes to see me again and their ears to hear me again so that their faith would be ignited and their knowledge in my word would be affirmed.

Love one another!

42. Now I must tell you that among those disciples there was one who never doubted Me, who never hesitated in the face of trials and never for an instant abandoned me. It was John, the faithful, courageous, fervent and loving disciple. For that love I entrusted him to Mary, at the foot of the cross, so that she might continue to drink the love in that spotless heart and at her side, be strengthened even more for the struggle that awaited her. While his brothers, the other disciples, were falling one by one under the blow of the executioner, sealing with their blood and their lives the truth of what they preached and the name of their Teacher, John overcame death and escaped martyrdom. Confined to exile, his persecutors did not know that there, on that island to which they were throwing him, the great revelation of the times that you are living, the prophecy that speaks to men of what will be and will be fulfilled, would descend from heaven on that man.

43. After loving his brothers very much and dedicating his life to serve them in the name of his Master, John had to live isolated from them, lonely, but always praying for humanity, always thinking of those for whom Jesus had shed his blood.

44. Prayer, silence, recollection, the purity of his existence and the goodness of his thoughts, made the miracle that that man and that spirit evolved in a short time, what spirits have needed thousands of years to be able to achieve.

45. Yes, disciples, John is an example of what the spirit of humanity will achieve in times that are to come. The ecstasy of John, through whom he spoke, saw and heard, was the revelation of what you would have to contemplate at this time. The spiritual sights represented with symbols were seen through the gift of clairvoyance, that is, the spiritual gaze.

46. The divine voice and the voice of the spiritual world that reached his brain and touched his heart, were forerunners of the communication that through spokespersons and faculties you have had in this time; and finally, John, writing at the direction of an angel, everything he saw and heard, revealed to humanity the spirit-to-Spirit communication that was to come when men had stripped themselves in their life, of impurities and materialism.

47. When will men turn their attention to what my beloved disciple has written? Strange is the way in which his revelation is described, mysterious his meaning, deep to infinity his words. Who will be able to understand them? Men who begin to be interested in the Revelation of John, deepen, analyze, observe and study. Some approach the truth somewhat, others believe they have found the content of the revelation and proclaim it to the whole world, others get confused or get tired of searching and conclude denying the divine essence of that message.

Love one another!

48. Now I come to tell you disciples of the Third Time, that if you really want to penetrate into that sanctuary and know the depths of those revelations, you will have to initiate yourselves in the spirit-to-Spirit prayer, the same one that John practiced in his exile, you will have to understand in advance that the Divine Revelation, although represented with material forms and figures, it all speaks of the spirit of humanity, of its evolution, of its struggle, of its temptations and falls, of its desecrations and disobediences. It speaks of my justice, of my wisdom, of my Kingdom, of my trials and of my communication with men, of their awakening, of their regeneration and finally, of their spirituality.

49. There I reveal to you the spiritual journey of humanity, divided into epochs, so that you may better understand the evolution of the spirit.

50. Well, disciples, if the revelation refers to your spiritual life, it is right that you study it and look at it from the spiritual point of view, because if you take it to analyze it through material facts only, you will end up being confused like so many others.

51. Certainly, many material events are and will be related to the fulfillment of that revelation, but you must know that these facts and signs are also forms, are figures and examples that come to help you understand my truth and help you fulfill your destiny to rise up to Me, along the path of cleansing of spirit, of which John, my disciple, left you a shining example, who thousands of years advanced humanity by communicating spirit to Spirit with his Lord.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Libro de la Vida Verdadera

(The Book of True Life)

Book XI

Teachings 310-338

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 310

1. Come to Me, lost and wandering humanity, seek first my Kingdom and when you are already in it, drink in the inexhaustible source of my wisdom, but do not forget that my Kingdom is not of this world and that only by complying with my laws of love, you will be able to conquer it.
2. Disciples: The present year of 1950 will bring with it decisive events for all men, that is why it is so great your responsibility to find yourselves listening to my teaching.
3. Humanity is sick, blind and one step away from the abyss. The Father, through you, is coming to save her; verily I say to you, no one will be lost.
4. If I love all my children equally, why then is there desolation in the world? This is the question that men ask themselves and you know the why of events.
5. It is not the first time that your spirit has come to inhabit this world, it has been a long time that through different matters, I have allowed him to reincarnate so that he could repair his mistakes and dignify himself before my Law; I put the spirits on Earth from the beginning of their formation so that they could gain, by their own merits, the power to reach my Kingdom.
6. The spirit of man has been the favorite creature of Creation, I have donated it of free will as a proof of my love. All beings are subject to my will; but if men, in the exercise of their free will, have only known how to depart from the path of my love, they must, by the same path traced by their free will, achieve their salvation.
7. The time of harvest has come for every spirit and that is why you count the confusion among men; but truly I tell you, in that chaos everyone will reap his own sowing, but what will become of those my children who have always failed my Law? Truly, all those who are asleep without wanting to analyze, without studying my lessons, the trials will come like a whirlwind that will make them fall; and for those who have obeyed my teachings, it will be like an encouragement for their fulfillment, like a beautiful reward that God grants.
8. The Father is inexhaustible activity, he works eternally for all his children and before that example, you too must be tireless in the fulfillment of your work, so that in this way you identify with your Lord. Understand that for you your work is a true blessing, because it consists in drawing closer and closer to your God, that is the secret of the perfection of your life.

Love one another!

9. Man has evolved and in his development many fruits are those that he has achieved, in order to be able to serve humanity; but now, in his arrogance, he has come to believe himself superior to his Creator.

10. You ask me if I can help my children out of their confusion. And I answer: Yes, people; the opportunity that I have given to the spirit in his reincarnations in his human life, is a proof of my love, because my Kingdom can only be conquered with the good deeds of love and charity that my children execute, following the dictates of their conscience and in full use of their free will.

11. You, even when you feel small and weak, must help your brothers with the infinite power that I have entrusted to you in prayer; the clean and pure prayer that I have taught you is the one that should unite all humanity in the fold of my love.

12. Pray, disciples, send your thoughts as a message of peace, to those who with their intelligence are transforming your life, so that the fruits they achieve may be like balm for the sorrows of humanity.

13. Why does the Lord call you the chosen people? For from the First Time I pointed out to you a delicate mission among your brothers, but I did not endow you with greater gifts nor did I leave you above other peoples, but I made you the faithful son, the emissary of my message of light and love for all peoples still wandering on earth.

14. I have granted you the grace to listen to my word through the speaker, a message that, when the time comes, you must bring to the heart of humanity.

15. Disciples: Take advantage of the time, look at men sunk in their materialism, looking for the false voices of the world, suffering will be in them, and only in this way will they awaken to their conscience. Suffering, although you do not understand it while you are living it, is for your spirit a blessing.

16. Rise up in spirit to Me, above all sorrow, above all temptation or weakness, and then you will understand how beautiful is the path that I offer you in the fulfillment of my Law. If you look at humanity, which in its perdition has reached the height of its perversity, the Father tells you: The spirit has evolved, the cruelty of wars has awakened it and today, seeking peace by all means, it finds itself at crossroads.

17. This is your mission, Israel, each one of you must guide humanity by his prayer and by his example. No one has the right to talk about the imperfections of his fellow men, because which of you is perfect? Judge no one and be a good example among men: This is how you should live, as a reflection of eternal peace and happiness, and men, tired of

Love one another!

so much suffering, will come to you to say: Give us of your bread, give us of that inexhaustible water.

18. The nations are fighting for a peace that they have not yet achieved; in some parts of the world, the wars have stopped, but in others, chaos continues to envelop men in their fratricidal struggles; in vain they want peace to reign in this world, because they lack love and charity. Men tremble with fear at the new weapons created by human intelligence. Help them, people, extend to them my message of love that I have come to entrust to you, do not feel preference for races, languages or ideologies, see only in them your brothers in need of advice and love.

19. Pray, for truly I tell you that my peace, overcoming selfishness and human weaknesses, will reach all the peoples of the earth.

20. Thus my Kingdom will come to you and then the inventions that now cause destruction and death will only be used in the reconstruction necessary to make this world the true paradise. I want man to finally become perfect and to rule this planet, as the Father rules the Universe: with love.

21. The man who comes to have great faith in my Law and who, with true love, teaches my Doctrine, has nothing to fear, because he will be an instrument of the Father and at the same time a part of God.

22. Disciples: Just as the light dispels the shadows, so you, with my divine message, will be able to dispel the ignorance of humanity.

23. My word revealed in this Third Time, will make men discover the true sense of justice and will make laws inspired by my Work.

24. This Doctrine, still unknown to humanity, will spread throughout the Earth, taking root in the hearts of many peoples. Spirituality will reach its fullness in the humanity of the future.

25. You have had the grace to hear my messages through my spokespersons, but you will not get to see the flowering of my Doctrine, because by then you will no longer belong to this Earth. It will be other generations who will testify to the fulfillment of my word, because the mission of being precursors of spirituality fell to you.

26. This does not mean that your mission will be less important than that of future generations, on the contrary, think that a lot depends on you that those get on the right path, that they are good interpreters of my Work and good disciples.

Love one another!

27. You will do your part, which I have already told you is very important, but you will not be puffed up about it, because whoever is puffed up within a spiritual Work, that has not known how to be a worthy disciple, since one of the main conditions to be my disciple is humility.

28. Look in the mirror of your conscience to see if it does not reflect any impurity. Look in that inner mirror before you try to judge the works of your brothers, then there will be more clarity and truth in your deeds.

29. I tell you this, because I see that many of you enjoy judging the mistakes that your brothers commit in the various cults, as well as their rites and practices. I tell you that it is better for you not to judge religions or creeds, since you do not know their spiritual scope for now.

30. I will leave you as guides, but not as agitators. Your seed will be of peace and harmony, but never of confusion or violence.

31. My word is of unification and peace, so that, as you are inspired by it, you may know how to reach out to your brothers, always knowing how to respect their faith, as something sacred, because their faith is an interior altar in which I dwell. Then you will know how to see in your brothers the development that through their struggle, their effort and their vicissitudes they have achieved.

32. If when comparing the way your brothers practice their worship and the way you have, you will find differences, do not stop judging from the outside and know how to penetrate deeply, where the truth exists. If you are spiritualists, think that you will always have to look for the spirit and not the external forms.

33. If in this way you come to understand your brothers, you will soon discover that every man advances on a different path, but that all paths converge at the same point, which is the path to light, to truth and life.

34. You can see that just carrying the knowledge of mipalabra in your spirit is not enough, because the most important part remains, which is that of putting my teachings into practice. That is the test, in which you must show how much you have learned from my word.

35. When, speaking figuratively to you, I have told you that I close your lips, it was to let you understand that at that moment I have blessed your lips, so that through them your spirit can manifest its inspiration and repeat my divine words, said lips remaining closed to judge, criticize, lie or blaspheme. Keep my teaching with love and let your spirit, like a

Love one another!

torrent contained for many centuries, overflow with a word of consolation, light, balm, wisdom and peace.

36. It will not be necessary for you to have to pronounce my name often, on the contrary, the less you pronounce it and the better you practice my lesson, you will have given the greatest of your testimonies.

37. Little by little, go feeling in your hearts your fellow men as true brothers, go looking at humanity as one family; but take care to proclaim it. Never publish your merits because those are for Me alone to judge. The only thing that you must make known through your life and your words is my Work, because it must be known by your brothers.

38. The humility of the spiritualist has to be real, not apparent, so that his footprint on Earth is of light.

39. See how my word is not and cannot be a new religion; this Work is the luminous path where all ideas, creeds and religions will have to unite spiritually, to arrive at the gates of the Promised Land.

40. I give you in this word, the peace and the sweetness that makes you forget your sorrows. I strengthen your faith and give you light so that you may follow the path that leads to Me. That light inspires you, invites you to pray for those who suffer, present or absent, brings you closer to your unknown brothers who live far from you, whom you cannot touch or touch materially. My Doctrine teaches you to ask for everyone and to feel what is happening in the hearts of your fellow human beings. I have told you that I am all presence, that no one is absent or distant from Me, and I come to give you the faculty of transporting you to go after those who need help, comfort or companionship.

41. How much good will you be able to do on the day when you recognize your gifts and know how to use them for the benefit of your brothers and sisters! The prepared spirit can bridge distances, face dangers and overcome obstacles to go where it is requested.

42. If you carry a serious weight in your spirit, because you have not been able to erase your past faults, work spiritually and you will feel the lost peace and joy return to you.

43. My word makes you live the first times, remembering my manifestations through the patriarchs and prophets, and my Word through Jesus in the Second Time. I make you feel my Father's love, and your spirit rests knowing that you are looked at and protected by my charity.

Love one another!

44. I speak to you with the same wisdom that I, as a Teacher, poured out on my disciples; and today, as the Holy Spirit, I show you one more page of the book so that you may study and become enlightened.

45. My will is that you gather in one only the three testaments given in three times, and prepare yourselves to answer those who ask you the why of these manifestations.

46. The example of your elders is written in indelible letters: Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, who left their people a seed of faith, love and perseverance, fulfilled their destiny and are with me. I do not ask you for sacrifices because those times have already passed; your life is painful today and I only want you to be spiritualized; but if I pointed out to your children the mission of taking my Doctrine to other countries, do not oppose; if I take you to lead a multitude with your word and examples, do not refuse, so you will leave a mark in this time and I will show the generations to come the fruits that my word cultivated.

47. The time of struggle has come for you. The ministers of great religions make alliances with each other to feel strong and fight against my chosen ones, and when the time comes, they will want to attribute to their talent this revelation that I have entrusted to you, whom I have prepared humble and simple. If I have placed this grace in you, it is because I know you and have purified and cultivated you to serve me by your understanding, but this that I have given you belongs to all my children and I do not want it to be a cause of strife. When this struggle is, after 1950, the time when you will no longer have my communication in this form, how much you will feel the absence of my word! and then, I will only allow you to imitate my apostles of great faith and strong will.

48. My word will soon reach other nations and will stop men in their hatred and desire for revenge. Look, the sick are not getting up from their beds yet and there are already rumors of new wars. Homes have not been rebuilt or villages restored and there is already a thirst for blood. To them will come my message of peace and concord.

49. You know that beyond your continent, the nations have been devastated and the pain has reached every heart. There are no children, young people or old people who have not tasted a cup of bitterness, and among them I discover those who, despite their sorrow, have the strength to ask that the nations that are preserved in peace, not be disturbed by war; and in different sects I find pious spirits who pray with sincere love and compassion for those who go through these great trials. I receive their works, respect their customs and take into account their merits. Watch, pray, ask like good disciples and I will grant my grace. I protect every creature and bless all nations.

50. You will all receive peace, as you have worked it, but I promise you better times. After the purification that is to be done on Earth, beings sent by Me, virtuous spirits with

Love one another!

great missions will come to form the obedient family. Four generations will pass after yours, so that my Doctrine may spread throughout the world and reap beautiful fruits.

51. Not all my children will understand at this time my coming in spirit, nor will they know that I come to prepare humanity to make it return to Me. I want you, just as you have sprung from Me, clean, so to return so that you can penetrate the Heavenly Kingdom.

52. Each spirit carries a virtue that frees it from stalking and temptations, and a light that guides it, which is consciousness. If I have given man free will, it is so that he has his own will, and for this he feels himself the owner of his life, of his actions and similar to Me. I have shown him my love by making him the possessor of a high destiny and I have surrounded him with indulgences, even if this son has not obeyed the laws that I have given him.

53. My call of this time has been for everyone and there are few who follow me. Not because you live in this world today do you feel far from Me. I want you to look at me from your abode, that your heart may be sensitive to every divine manifestation, that you may love me and that you may be closely united to Me. If you possess my nature even in a limited way, you can understand me and do great works.

54. The path that I have traced to the spirit leads to elevation, although in it you will often find thorns and thistles.

55. If you seek holy or righteous men to guide you, you will not find them. If you want to seek the highest perfection, look at me in the infinite, communicate with me and I will advise and inspire you.

56. You have not spoken to the world of what you have heard from Me, and that materialized and cold world is waiting for a sign from me, a warning or a word, to return to its Lord and start a new life. Scientists observe and wonder why there are so many phenomena in space. Theologians want to penetrate into my arcana and every spirit sensitive to my presence wonders if the world has passed into a new era, and I have the answer for those anxious, thirsty for knowledge, to whom I will give to drink at the source the water that quenches their thirst.

57. You are already prepared, your gifts are enduring; if you have appreciated the grace that you have, do not lose it; if you have merits, increase them, that no sacrifice will be sterile, nor any effort vain, because every work remains written and there is no hand that can erase or alter your book.

Love one another!

58. You who carry a spirit of Israel, know that this essence that pours out my word is the same that I gave you in the First and Second Times. Now I have come to show you the pages of the Book of Life in its third part, and like the previous ones, it contains infinite wisdom.

59. I am the book in which life is written and in which all wisdom exists. Come, knock on my door and I will immediately open it for you, but I want to contemplate in your heart a true longing for light. If you come to feel that your understanding has reached a limit of understanding and that it can no longer go beyond, do not be afraid, because then your spirit, for whom there are wider horizons, will rise through the super-smallness of matter until it reaches that light that it wanted to look at.

60. When man, longing to increase his knowledge, has entrusted everything to the power of his intelligence, he has encountered insurmountable obstacles for the human mind or has sunk into abysses full of mystery, without being able to satisfy his curiosity or his desire to find more light for his science.

61. Until now, men of science have lacked spirituality, so their knowledge has always been reduced, since they have not been able to look for the true origin, the cause and the principle of what they study.

62. Verily I tell you that after this era of materialistic, selfish and perverse science, there will come a time when men of science will know how to penetrate the arcana of Nature, spiritually prepared with prayer, clothed with humility and respect, inspired by noble, high, human ideas and purposes.

63. Humanity is approaching with great strides towards the end of that world created by the science of man, of that superficial false world, and it will be man who by his own hand destroys the work that his pride and greed built. Then will come silence, meditation and with it, regeneration, purposes and high ideals. A new Era will open before men and a humanity purified in pain and acrisolated in experience will penetrate into it. A new world men will raise up, but it will be a world guided by the spirit, enlightened by conscience, channeled along the path of my Law.

64. I want this world to understand that material science is not and will never be the goal of your existence, since with it you have not even been able to achieve your happiness on Earth.

65. You must know that when you leave this planet, so that you can reach a higher abode, you will not do it starting from a scientific and materialistic world, but from a world spiritualized by love, by virtue.

Love one another!

66. The materialized spirits are blind in other worlds, because their faculty to understand the spiritual has been neglected, preventing them from being sensitized to perceive the subtle, the pure, the elevated, the luminous.

67. No one dares to deny that in his being he carries spiritual missions. Only I and your spirit know the covenant that exists between the Father and his children, but believe, and know that of what I have given you to me you will have to answer, that of all the gifts that I have entrusted to you you will have to give an account, when you return in spirit to the eternal Kingdom.

68. As you have reached a time when you can already understand, accept and conceive the spiritual life, I have sent you my word, which is a doctrine for the spirit, which is a sure and full of light path, so that you may walk through it, towards Me, walking with security and firmness, restoring with patience and love, shedding the layer of impurities that for a long time you have carried and acquiring more and more light, so that, when that blessed hour arrives to be absent from that world of trials and struggle, may you make a worthy entrance into the valley that awaits you to bring you a harvest of light, a fruit of peace.

69. You all carry my light, every spirit possesses that grace; but, while in some that light has been increasing, growing, going out to manifest itself, in others it only remains in a latent state, hidden, ignored. But I tell you the truth, no matter how spiritually retarded a man may be, he will always be able to distinguish between good and evil, so you are all responsible for your deeds before Me.

70. I must tell you that responsibility grows in you as your knowledge develops, because you will become more and more sensitive to the dictates of conscience.

71. Do you realize how much you need on earth a teaching that comes to facilitate your understanding in a lawful, fair and simple way?

72. Here you have my word, people, the promised word, the message announced by Me from the Second Time, the one whose essence would be the Spirit of Truth, the divine light that would come to clarify the whole mystery that the minds of men could not penetrate.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 311

1. Beloved disciples, You have prepared the sanctuary to receive me and to make me present here in spirit and in truth. Each one of you shows me his own sanctuary, but the Master is pleased with the one that you form with your union, with your spiritual harmony; that is why I have taught you love, so that through it, you may come in spirit to the era of spiritual unification; truly I tell you that until then you will be able to present me the true sanctuary, in which the divine concert will be heard.
2. Today I find myself raising up that temple with my word, with the inspirations of my Law in the spirit of my children; but you are still my disciples, the little ones still do not cease to arrive before my presence. Some I have taught for many years, others I begin to teach the first lessons in the Third Time.
3. My word through this manifestation will soon end and who will be those who, after Me, should continue to deliver the lesson to humanity? Who will be the ones who will continue to deliver the teaching contained in the great Book of Life? My disciples, whom I have been preparing for a long time, so that they can stay in my place, but not so that they only dedicate themselves to repeating my words, because then you would deliver the echo of the speaker and it is not the human word that I come to bequeath to you, but the essence of the message.
4. You have heard my word through my spokesmen; in it you have found imperfections, which some have attributed to matter and others to Me. I do not come to accuse my children for whom I communicate, but I do tell you: In this manifestation I have not come to deceive you, I have never done it. I have brought you my revelations and the inspiration of the Holy Spirit through human understanding and along with my perfect teaching, have been the imperfections of man. The Master says to you: This stage of my communication will pass and then you, enlightened by the light of my Holy Spirit, will know how to clearly distinguish where my essence is and where human imperfection is, and as the farmers on Earth do who, when collecting their wheat harvest, know how to separate the chaff, so you will separate the wheat from my teaching and keep it in the barn of your heart, and the chaff, which is the imperfection of the spokesmen, will be forgotten, while the essence of my lessons will remain eternally in your spirit.
5. To manifest myself at this time, in this form, I have called great multitudes, from among them I have chosen men and women in their different ages, spheres and races; those chosen ones, of which you are part, are the spirits whom I know; because there is not a single spirit that is strange to me, you are all my children.

Love one another!

6. I have followed the path of the evolution of each one of you, because I have traced your destiny and in calling you to be present in these manifestations, I have selected my chosen ones, I have endowed them with faculties and powers, being seconded in this task by the spirits of light, by my emissaries of peace, spirits full of the word, who have led you step by step, along the path of spiritualism, helping you to find in yourselves the gifts and graces, awakening your spirit to the Beyond, to eternity.

7. With my divine lessons and with the tests that I am wisely putting throughout your life, I have been developing your spirit, forging it for the struggle, discovering what was previously a mystery to it, an impenetrable arcanum; you have recreated yourself in my Work and through my lessons, you are learning to interpret the teachings of the First and Second Times, which theologians failed to understand.

8. The trials that you are encountering in your path overwhelm you, but you instantly think that my Divine Spirit is in your being, like a star, like a lighthouse, and you always seek that light to save you.

9. Many of the chosen ones to whom I have showered graces, have been cold for their mission in my Work; the ideals of the world, temptations and unpreparedness, have separated them from Me; and how many, who have been constant before my lessons, even when they were not of the chosen ones, nor have they received through the speaker the mark and the gifts, I contemplate them clothed with my grace, because from Spirit to spirit, I have given them their gifts and in them there is the grace that has been in all of you since the beginning of time.

10. Blessed are the faithful; blessed are those who remain strong until the end of trials. Blessed are those who have rejected the strength that my teaching imparts to them, because they, in the times of bitterness that are coming, will go through the vicissitudes of life with strength and with light.

11. Be faithful, disciples, because my Work will never disappoint you, the Master will fulfill his promise and will not be absent for a single moment in your struggles with humanity.

12. My teaching, from which your spirit is nourished, tends to transform you into teachers, into the faithful apostles of the Holy Spirit.

13. I have not come with these revelations to bring you only the peace of the world and to make your sufferings more bearable with the body balm. I have come to give you with this manifestation, the great lessons that will tell you about your spiritual evolution, because if I had only come to give you the goods of the world, truly I tell you: For that it

Love one another!

would have been enough for me to entrust it to the scientists, to whom I would have enlightened by means of intuition, revealing to them the secrets of Nature, so that from there they could take the balm to heal you of your bodily diseases.

14. My Work comes to show you broader horizons, beyond your planet, from that infinite number of worlds that surround you; horizons that have no end, that show you the path of eternity that belongs to you.

15. It is to your spirit that I speak so that he may seek his perfection through my light, my Law, which is found in consciousness. Convert that Law into a ladder, into a path, so that you may come to Me, because it is your arrival that I eagerly await, so that you, O dearly beloved children, may enjoy my Kingdom, may live understanding my love and I, in turn, may receive yours, which must be perfect so that your spirit can be recreated in the universal magnificence of my Work.

16. Conquer that Kingdom, disciples, that I help you, because in this struggle how many enemies, how many temptations will oppose your path and how many abysses you will have to save!

17. You are the people of Israel, who walk through the desert in pursuit of the Land of Promise; now you no longer have Moses as your guide, it is your Father who marches before this people, who encourages you and lifts you up and although I lead you through my chosen ones, recognize that above them is the Universal Guide who is God, who is your Father, the one who speaks to you and who says: go ahead, overcome your enemies, do not faint in trials, that you will not perish on the way. Go ahead! Do not deny your destiny, because you do not know if at that precise moment you can already glimpse the Land of Promise on the horizon.

18. To my chosen ones I have given great gifts, one of them is that of healing, the balm, so that with that gift you can fulfill one of the most beautiful missions among humanity, since your planet is the valley of tears, where pain is always found. Through this gift, you have a vast field to sow consolation, according to my will, and I have deposited this balm in your being, in the tenderest fibers of your heart, and with him you have recreated yourself, before his wonders your neck has bent, your heart has softened with the pain of men and you have always walked the path of charity. Continue to give that balm that is not in your hands, because he overflows in looks of compassion, of comfort, of understanding, passes through good thoughts and becomes healthy advice, in words of light.

19. The gift of healing has no limit, never forget that you are saturated with it and that if pain makes its prey in you, because you are subject to trial, if with that balm you cannot

Love one another!

turn it away, do not forget my teachings, forget your suffering and think of others, in whom the pain is greater and then you will see wonders in you and in your brothers.

20. I have allowed my Spiritual World, at the very stage of my manifestation at this time, to communicate with you through those empowered to receive those beings saturated with my balm, so that they would be as teachers of love and charity among you. Some of you have been able to appreciate their patience, their humility, others have made them the object of humiliations, vexations, materializations and those beings of light, have not made their complaints, their claims present to me. They are the understanding spirits who, in order to lift you out of your spiritual misery, have descended before your exigency and smallness, sacrificing their own spirituality many times, with the ideal of being able to take you out of darkness, to bring you to the light, but this stage will soon end.

21. My Spiritual World, intercessor of peasants and multitudes, will tell me: Lord, do not judge our brothers for the offenses they have done to us. And if they intercede for you in this way and forgive you, what will the Father not do in granting you His forgiveness? They have penetrated even the humblest homes, following in your footsteps of misery and pain; they have gone everywhere to the call of my peasants and sick, without fear of getting stained, looking only for the wound to heal it, sadness to leave comfort, illness to turn it into health. And the Father says to you: The example that my Spiritual World has given you, you must engrave it in your spirit. Do not forget, just as they are, I want you to be, so that when you reach the end of these manifestations, you take this balm to all your brothers, without distinction of classes, races and ideologies, that you penetrate the royal palaces, in the humble huts or in the most unclean place, without being afraid of contagion, censorship or mockery.

22. Always go after those who suffer and leave as a mark of your step, the best fruits of your love; if you fulfill this, you will have imitated my Spiritual World that is my faithful disciple and your teacher; and just as they do not seek any retribution and when they have given you the greatest benefits, they have always done it in my name, so I want you to go through the ways of the world, sowing comfort, health and love, even when in exchange for all this, you only receive, as my Spiritual World and as your Teacher in that Second Time, blasphemies, vexations and ingratitude. You should not expect any retribution in this world, but if you want to achieve reward, let it be satisfaction, the joy of having raised the dead to my truth and of having comforted the sad.

23. I have given you eternal peace in my Law, and I want each of you to be like a lark of peace, that your wings never close, that you know how to move to all places, either materially or with thought, through your prayers, and there, where war and discord reign,

Love one another!

there where iniquity arises, you are as angels of peace; as guardians and emissaries of the Holy Spirit.

24. Look, this humanity has never offered me the fruits of peace; from its beginnings it has lived in wars, it has incessantly struggled to achieve insane ideals, to live in debauchery and feed hatred and shame. That is the fruit that men offer me and now those contests are not over yet. Humanity is preparing to undertake its greatest struggle, it is preparing its most powerful weapons, the weapons of its understanding.

25. men are walking towards their own destruction. The beings of the Beyond are agitating over them, some are emissaries of my love and inspire men with peace, justice, harmony; the others. they only inspire hatred, wars and reveal to men of science, the means of destruction, which the human brain alone would not be able to discover. These events, it has been a long time since I prophesied to men through my apostle John, so that they would be watching and praying; but they have only slept and behold the enemies of peace, who are fighting in the heart of humanity to lead it to the abyss; that is why I make you my emissaries of love, so that you may be united to the legions of peace and good may triumph, so that with your works, you may collaborate in the fulfillment of John's prophecy.

26. When that time of struggle that I have announced to you arrives and in which you will have to cross provinces, countries and tides, do not let yourselves be intimidated by the din of wars, nor allow your spirits to falter in the presence of death; but you must spread the wings of your ideal of peace, so that this prayer covers men; you must make use of all the gifts of your spirit, so that you sow my seed of love.

27. My manifestation at this time has made you know how great the struggle and the trials that await you will be: Will your love overcome the hardness of men? Verily I tell you, My peace will have to overcome; but I will not impose it by force, it will come through the conviction emanating from my teachings, and when it penetrates into the heart of the son most obsessed with evil, that heart will have finally reached peace.

28. The Master tells you: there will come a pain greater than all the sorrows and sins of men, that pain will be the cup of their repentance, before it, they will bow their necks and when they receive my forgiveness and my balm, my servants will confess.

29. I have given you, O my children, the gift of the word, because I am the Eternal Word; I am the divine word that never ceases; I am the divine concert and I have given you a part of it. That Word that I have deposited in your spirit will speak and your lips, which today are clumsy to express the conceptions and inspirations that I grant you, will be eloquent, docile and faithful interpreters of the divine concert. It will be a gift that will

Love one another!

amaze you with which you will be ecstatic and through which men will enjoy and feel my presence. You have begun to develop that gift, because I say to you again: Of the abundance that is in your heart and in your spirit, your lips will speak.

30. Whatever is born from your heart, keep it, love it and when you give it up, it will have essence and life. If, on the contrary, you come to speak without telling the truth, it will be like a vain seed that will not germinate in the hearts of your brothers.

31. Disciples: Great are the lessons that I have granted you, because the end of this manifestation is already very close and you must not forget that it will be after this stage, when in your meetings my Word flourishes through communication from spirit to Spirit. It will be then when your lips deliver the great revelations of my Kingdom and with my message of love, you will penetrate all hearts and then men will say: How is it that this one knows how to read what was stored in my heart? But remember that it will not be you, it will be I who speak through you; because of these gifts you will not feel like lords, you will not be great among humanity, because your matter will not denote anything of that spiritual greatness. You will be one more among all, you will not wear badges that distinguish you, you will be apparently like everyone else; but in your spirit, at the moments that are propitious, my Arcanum will overflow.

32. You carry, by the grace of the Holy Spirit, the gift of clairvoyance, which is not limited to contemplating in the spiritual the messages of the Beyond. Clairvoyance is a broader gift, it is intuition, it is foreboding, it is prophecy; they are messages that you receive in your dreams. Clairvoyance is the spiritual gaze that can contemplate the past, the present and even the future, according to my will. How many times the seer, contemplating a viewpoint, will not know what he has seen and those who listen to his testimony, will understand that message.

33. Now the seers are in preparation and verily I say to you: You are all seers; some have developed in one way, others in another, but all of you have a spiritual gaze in a latent state. Those who, in the form of symbolic silhouettes, contemplate what my will is in their prayer, I have them in preparation, because after 1950 the mission that I will entrust to them will be very great and their responsibility will increase. Therefore I say to you: prepare yourselves, because when this word no longer resounds through the spokespersons, the multitudes, both believers and unbelievers, will greatly need your testimony; your voice of alert and preparation, will be like a torch in the middle of the night, you will be like heralds that awaken the peoples who are still asleep. Prepare yourselves, people, so that after 1950, you will be able to receive in your spirit the messages that descend from my love.

Love one another!

34. I have told you about your spiritual gifts and when you no longer listen to me in this form, you will discover in them all the greatness enclosed in your own being, you will listen to me again, and you will weep in wonder of so much love, of so much grace as I have clothed you; but you should not make use of the faculty of communicating by your understanding with the Spiritual World, after the year 1950 ends. The spiritual beings of light will continue to vibrate through the empowered and those who were not, but their manifestation will become present by inspiration. So they will continue to give you their healing balm and they will do wonders and their word will be inexhaustible among you.

35. But if, after some time of these manifestations, you begin to hear rumors that the Master or the Spiritual World have communicated again through the human understanding, you can deny it, because my word is one and my Law never varies.

36. You will live alert, O people, so that you may know how to distinguish the voice of the true prophets and the testimony of the apostles, from imposture! You will live alert so that you do not fall into the nets of falsehood and you will be the strengths of these times of struggle and of those that are to come; because a conglomerate of my disciples who will remain faithful to my teachings, will not be stained, nor will it be the soldier who abandons his banner of spiritual purity; the truth will be in them and I will manifest myself, I will speak to the other peoples and I will tell them: This is my Work, these are my disciples and the best sign that I will give to the world of those who are my emissaries, will be that, in the great trials, the false will fall and the faithful will remain firm. The false ones will renounce pain and the faithful will bless me; the false ones will turn their backs and the faithful will always be firm before my Law.

37. I want you all to be my faithful witnesses and my beloved disciples, and I am preparing you for this; but before I end my lesson for this day, I am going to tell you something that should not surprise you: I have spoken to you in my teachings of the called and the chosen. Do you think that a Father who is perfect like Me, can have predilections or make distinctions between his children? Can an evolved spirit accept that his Father gives some of his children and leaves others without inheritance?

38. When you begin to fulfill your mission and reach the nations, the most remote peoples, in the same jungle, you will find human beings and you will make them understand that you are all brothers, you will give them testimony of my Spiritualist Doctrine and you will marvel at the proofs of love that I am going to give you.

39. There, among those beings isolated from civilization, but also very far from human perversity, you will find great spirits who will come to increase the ranks of the people of Israel.

Love one another!

40. As you pass by, the sick will receive the balm and be healed; the sad will weep for the last time, but their tears will be of rejoicing. And in the face of these trials that you give, the multitudes will bless the Lord and his disciples, you will be acclaimed as on that day when your Teacher penetrated Jerusalem; but also among those who praise you, men and women will arise who will be full of the gifts that you possess. In some, his gift of prophecy will amaze you; in others, my balm will be incessant; in others my Word will spring up like crystal clear water and in this way you will see the gifts of the Holy Spirit arise from among your brothers, like an inexhaustible seed.

41. Then you will recognize that you are not the only ones, that you are only the spokespersons of God, those in charge of awakening humanity and telling it that man possesses in his spirit an inexhaustible flow of virtues and that the gifts I have given them to him as his Lord and as a Father. You will discover that before the justice of God's love, you are all equal, you are all given with the same grace in spirit and in truth. It will be then, when humanity tries to clarify in itself, the mystery of its existence, they will penetrate inside and recognize their own spirit. Then, raising their face to infinity, they will ask everything that they cannot understand.

42. Everything that you can teach them, you must make it known and everything that you cannot discover to them, because their knowledge corresponds to your Father, prepare for Me, through you, to reveal them, but first you must recognize your mission and if I still call you the people of Israel, there will come a day when all developing their own gifts will be equal before Me, before their Lord and will come to form one people that will be the People of God.

43. At the end of my lecture, your spirit from the Beyond, where he is recreating himself with my presence, united with the spiritual legions of peace, will send his feelings of love, his thoughts of peace and charity, to this humanity that, because it is divided into sects and religions, has not fully reached the light for his spirit. And what can you ask of the Father, if He has already given everything to you from the beginning? It is your conscience that allows your spirit to take the fruit to which it has become entitled.

44. When you pass through your paths of struggle, everything that you are going to need will already be deposited in them; you only have to do merits, that make you worthy of my love.

45. Why am I speaking to you like this, my children? Because I love you, because I am not pleased with your sufferings, the Father would always like to see on your face the spiritual smile of peace.

Love one another!

46. I bless you and once again I say to you: Be the worthy emissaries of my universal peace!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 312

1. The Master is among you again in fulfillment of His promise. He comes to entrust you with one more leaf of the Book that he will bequeath as a gift of love for his people. One more sheet, beloved disciples, that will be read, studied and understood by future generations.
2. Who but I could have revealed to you that you are living the Third Time? Who but Me could have told you that you are the people of Israel? You know this, and you have faith in it, because I have taught it to you. You are these, those and the same in spirit and I come to gather you into one family.
3. I am the one who has formed your family and in the same home I have placed spirits of various tribes. In the same family there are spirits of Levi, of Simeon, of Reuben, of Judah, members of various tribes, and when there is peace in them and they love each other, in truth and in spirit, the desire of the Father has begun to crystallize, the unification of all men.
4. Homes and families of Israel: When you feel that temptation is present in the bosom of yours, seek solitude, invoking Me, saying to me: "Master, unite and give us your strength, give us your sword and do not let as a father I do not know my children; do not let as a husband I do not know my companion or as a companion I do not know my husband". I will hear your prayer, I will defend you and I will make you come forward, because this is my will!
5. Today I come for mine and I have blown the sound bell calling you to congregation in this Third Time. Humanity will again look spiritually at the tribes gathered together, forming the people of Israel.
6. From the First time I filled you with pleasure, the nations or countries in that era did not have, greater sages than Solomon, more enlightened envoys than my prophets, more beautiful and chaste women than those of Israel, nor more perfect men than those of my people. I poured into their bosom the gift of wisdom, inspiration, beauty. I made the gifts of the Holy Spirit flourish and at that time you knew that you were God's chosen people, you knew that your Lord was with you and caressed you, you knew that I was your strong one and yet you became familiar with my gifts, with my caress and with my presence. That is why the Father's righteousness has fallen on you.
7. The tribes of Israel are very numerous by the spirit; from each one I will select 12,000 and I will mark them on their forehead, but the Israelite people do not concretize to 144,000. The chosen people are infinite.

Love one another!

8. The Master taught you in the Second Time, that many are the called and few the chosen and all the people of Israel will be called and from among them, I will point to the 144,000. In everyone I will pose peace, spirituality and the principle of spirit-to-Spirit communication.

9. The time is coming when men will give more importance to the spirit, and will be disillusioned by material science, which will cause them to fall into pain, disappointment and lethargy, but then the people of Israel will arrive, awakening those who sleep, lifting up those who have fallen and raising the dead, in imitation of the voice of Jesus, the one who said to Lazarus: "Get up and walk". When men are spiritualized, when their mind and feelings are elevated, they will know what they never knew through science. Then they will rise up with harmony, with fraternity, with noble ideas to live in the Kingdom that I have inspired men.

10. In your Father's house there are many abodes, which are the infinite rungs of the ladder that leads to perfection; from there the spiritual world descends to manifest itself among you. You have asked me many times from spirit to Spirit the reason for the existence of that immense number of stars, of those planets that shine on your world, and you have said to me: "Master, are those worlds empty? And I tell you, the time has not come when I will fully reveal it to you; when man attains spirituality, then great revelations will be made known to him and he will be able to communicate with those beloved beings of my Divinity, from spirit to spirit and the communication of thought of all the brothers will come."

11. But from today on know: all the worlds are inhabited by my creatures, nothing is empty, all are blessed gardens and orchards cared for by Mary, the Divine tenderness.

12. The Holy Spirit will speak again through your mouths of higher lessons, unknown to you and to humanity, when, beloved people? When there is spirituality in you and consecration in your mission.

13. I behold that the bread with which man is spiritually nourished is not the bread of my table, everything has become contaminated with the passage of time, everything has defiled and has left the heart and hand of man unclean; and I have come among you, people, communicating for sinful matters like yours, to give you a word that is wholesome and pure at heart. Do not superficially appreciate my word and my manifestations, because there is a lot of human imperfection in them, look for the meaning of my manifestations and you will look at the sweet face of the Master, you will hear the echo of his voice that your spirit still remembers.

Love one another!

14. My apostles of the Second Time, whom you have to imitate, implored the Holy Spirit to descend on their spirit and spoke under his inspiration. So I want you to prepare yourselves, people, because the spirit can speak through matter under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit.

15. So watch over yourselves, watch so that your understanding is not contaminated, watch over your heart, so that you can receive that dew of grace that I am sending you, that crystalline water that has to be kept at the source of your own being so that you may quench the thirst of the world.

16. Do not fear the judgment of men, beloved people, fear the divine judgment if you become creditors to him for your faults.

17. Never be ashamed to gather in such humble places as these, where you hear my word.

18. When they come to ask you if these enclosures are your temples, in all truth you will tell them no, that you are building your temple in the spirit.

19. Some will be surprised at your revelation, and others will scoff at your word.

20. You will not be offended by the mockery of your brothers if you keep in mind that whoever did it is because his ignorance does not allow him to contemplate the truth. You will have the compensation in those who, penetrating among yourselves to search you, come out amazed at the inner peace that illuminates each of my true disciples.

21. You, on the other hand, will never mock those who, in the midst of their religious fanaticism, are idolaters, because in addition to looking for me in material forms, they worship me in them. You will not need to point out to your brothers their mistakes, thus seeking to correct them, rather by doing so you would provoke their anger and exalt their fanaticism. It will be enough for you to practice my Doctrine with the spirituality that it demands, so that you may bring the errors of your brothers and sisters to the light of truth.

22. You will have to use a lot of patience, great charity and true love, if you want humanity to soon come to recognize the essence of my word and to pay true worship to it, as well as to recognize in every human creature a brother, spiritual and material, in God.

23. Who told you that you are only spiritually brothers? It will not be necessary for you to break your understanding to understand that the same origin that you have spiritually is your material origin, since everything has sprung from Me. I also remind you that on Earth, from one father and one mother, all of humanity comes.

Love one another!

24. Why then, if your spiritual ties are eternal and your human ties so deep, do you not love and recognize each other as brothers? Verily I tell you, it is because of the lack of spiritual knowledge among men, despite their religions.

25. The day that men, through meditation, inspired by the light that descends from consciousness to illuminate the brain and the heart of man, discover their essence, that day peace will begin to germinate among humanity. I also tell you that, once man has awakened to the spiritual light, there will be nothing and no one to stop him on his path of tireless seeker of truths. He will never again lose his freedom of spirit achieved after many pains and many tears.

26. It will not be necessary for Me to manifest Myself in the whole world through spokespersons so that the peoples will awaken and men will be freed from darkness. Those who believe that I have to lift up my word until the whole world hears it, are in error, because that would mean that the human brain is the only means I have to get my messages to the spirit of humanity, and I am going to prove to you the truth of that ancient prophecy in which it was revealed to you that there would come a time when the Divine Spirit would be poured out on all flesh and on every spirit.

27. Verily I tell you that this time announced by the prophet is precisely this one that you are living, this Era that is beginning and that you know as the Third Time.

28. The merit of this people will consist in carrying from heart to heart and from region to region this divine message, so that those who have awakened to the light of this New Dawn, receive in their hearts the seed of my word, once the earth has been fertilized with the dew of my grace.

29. In that Second Time I only made myself heard from one people and it was only three years that I used to give the world my word.

30. I brought the seed to you and taught my disciples how they should sow it. Once they learned from me., I entrusted the extensive lands to them to cultivate. this is the merit of those sowers who did not ask their Master to stay with them for longer than it was written, nor did they object, telling him that there were still many peoples and nations to know him. They knew that they had inherited the truth from their Master and that it was enough for them to overcome the darkness, to convert the world and make that divine seed perpetuate itself in all human generations.

31. Put away from your mind every erroneous idea that you sometimes forge and only concretize to what since the first days of my communication I have been revealing to you, since you know that each of my words is a law and that every law must be obeyed.

Love one another!

32. Beloved people, your heart is filled with satisfaction thinking that you are my disciples in this Third Time; but I tell you never to let vanity blind you, because if you fall into that weakness, you will even ignore your conscience, when it comes to claim your faults. Whoever does not begin by purifying and elevating his human life, cannot aspire to elevate himself spiritually, because his steps will be false and his works will have no seed of truth.

33. Therefore, see that sometimes, in my lessons, I descend from spiritual teaching to the council, so that you may conduct yourselves with righteousness within human life. I am speaking to the heart of man, exhorting him to regeneration, making him understand the harm that vices cause to the body and the evil that they cause to the spirit. I have told you that the man who allows himself to be dominated by a vice has forgotten that the spirit must not be overcome, he has forgotten that true strength consists in destroying evil with virtue.

34. That man overcome by the flesh, has denigrated himself, has disrespected himself, has descended from his elevated condition of man to that of a poor cowardly being to fight.

35. That man, instead of bringing light, bread and wine to his home, carries shadows, pain and death, makes his cross, that of his wife and that of his children heavy and hinders the spiritual journey of those around him.

36. I have spoken to the heart of the woman, mother and wife, who have not been able to keep the purity in the heart, nor have they been able to give the partner and the children, the warmth of tenderness and understanding.

37. How could you raise your spiritual life, men and women, if you have not corrected the great mistakes that exist in your human life before?

38. My Work requires that his disciples know how to bear witness with the purity and truth of the acts of his life.

39. To one and to another I ask: Do you have children? have mercy on them, then; if you could contemplate these spirits for a moment, you would feel unworthy to call yourselves their parents. Do not give them bad examples, take care not to make a fuss in front of the children.

40. I know that at this time, as never before, there are problems within marriages, problems to which they find only one solution: estrangement, separation.

Love one another!

41. If this humanity had the necessary notion of spiritual knowledge, it would not make such serious mistakes, because it would find in prayer and spirituality the inspiration to solve the most difficult trances and overcome the toughest trials.
42. My light reaches out to all hearts, to the sad and the defeated, to encourage them.
43. My strength is communicated to the weak so that they may soon rise up, with an iron will to transform their dark and empty existence into a luminous life through knowledge, virtue and spirituality.
44. I want, disciples, that you all preach by example, that you do not prevaricate, that you do not proclaim the truth and practice the opposite, that the fruit that you gather instead of being bitter, be pleasant.
45. People: Do not forget, therefore, that you must first fulfill your life on earth, so that later you may know how to be fulfilled in my Work.
46. Before continuing to lament your sorrows in the world, stop to meditate for a few moments so that you may find the cause of your afflictions.
47. I grant that you search until you find the cause of your pain, so that you can find a remedy, because it is up to you to prevent the pain from penetrating into your home. I assure you that not only will you find the cause of what makes you suffer, but at the same time the way to remedy your ills will be revealed. My charity will descend on those who have known how to pray and meditate, and that charity will be in your spirit and in your body like balm.
48. I will prove to you that the promised Comforter has come to you, to wipe away your tears and turn your pain into peace.
49. Come to Me, all of you who carry a sorrow hidden in your heart. You carry hidden the pain that a betrayal has caused you and your bitterness is very great because it was a loved one who hurt you deeply.
50. Come and meditate, so that prayer may enlighten you and you may know if at some time you were the cause of being betrayed, then prayer will serve to strengthen you in the idea that you should forgive those who betray you in your love, in your faith, in your trust.
51. Truly I tell you, the very moment you grant your forgiveness to whoever has offended you, you will feel my peace in fullness, because at that moment your spirit will have been united with Mine and I will stretch out my mantle to forgive you and cover you one and the other with my love.

Love one another!

52. I am forging you for when the struggle comes, therefore never think that your sufferings now are sterile. What do you want, people? You still need pain to show you its lessons.

53. This time of crucible and teachings for your spirit will pass, but it will leave its seed of faith, of experience, of wisdom and strength, in each of my disciples. Then the times of struggle will come when you will be persecuted, slandered and mocked, even by those who called themselves your friends, and with surprise you will see that in the face of betrayal you will not falter, that no one will be able to cause you disappointment anymore, because you will have learned to forgive and to be understanding and forgiving with your brothers.

54. I will bless my disciples every time they forgive and I will shower blessings on those who have been forgiven by you.

55. You are not alone in the world, there are beings floating around you in infinite number, who help and inspire you in all the steps of your life.

56. In order for you to receive that spiritual influence and that light, it is necessary that you pray, so that you may always be worthy of the help of high beings.

57. Be sensitive to spiritual influences and you will not have to stumble along the way.

58. The narrow way is the one that appears before your eyes, and it is necessary to watch and pray so as not to go beyond its limits. In him I want to meet you always, because those who come to Me by that path, will mean that they are clean of vice and falsehood.

59. Do you want to enjoy invisible sight, as well as the influence of spiritual beings of light? Do you also want to get rid of those who dwell in the shadows of their materialism and confusion? For I tell you that the secret consists in leading a quiet, simple life, in living with love, in cultivating in your home the seed of virtue.

60. My blessing descends on all; but while some know how to receive it and take advantage of its benefits, others reject it, stripping themselves of all the grace that it contains.

61. Those spiritual legions of which I have spoken are also part of my blessings that I send to you. My messengers and servants, at the instant of receiving divine inspiration, hasten to help their brothers who inhabit the earth, that planet turned by men into a valley of tears.

62. Only my Doctrine will be able to bring you into contact with the Spiritual World, bringing you closer to each other, as befits all the children of the Lord, who possessing

Love one another!

spirit cannot be distant from each other, nor allow matter to be a barrier between those who inhabit the Earth and those who are in spirit.

63. Let my word continue to polish your hearts until it makes you truly sensitive to the pain of others.

64. You will never be able to fulfill your spiritual mission perfectly until the fibers of your heart have been sensitized.

65. Do not delay in your preparation, think that every second that passes, is wrapped in woes of pain that this humanity exhales, your sister.

66. When you arrived before the manifestation of my word, you presented to me the burden of suffering, your complaint, and you shed tears in torrents because you believed that no one on earth suffered as much as you. It was that your heart lived only for itself and your eyes were closed to every need or suffering of others; it was necessary for you to listen to my word, which is an eternal source of truth and light, so that the blindfold of darkness that covered your pupils, fell letting you look at reality. And the truth is that your sufferings, with being great, turned out to be small before you, when you began to consider other peoples of the Earth, through whom the war, formed by the hatreds, ambitions and revenge of men, has passed. Then you lowered your head in shame, to say to me: "Lord, forgive me, today I recognize that in my disagreement, when the pain became acerbic in my heart, I came to blaspheme, when I should have thanked you because my sufferings were incomparably less than those of other beings, but it was my ignorance that made me be unjust in front of You; today I understand my mistake, I ask forgiveness for all my offenses and I beg you that everything I asked for myself, you deign now to pour it on those who carry an immensely heavier burden heavier than the one I was carrying."

67. How different is your current way of praying if you compare it with the one you used before you heard this word! Why? Because it changed the way you feel and interpret the divine teachings.

68. Now I tell you, disciples, do not stop or pretend to believe that in order to practice true charity, it is enough to feel compassion, as you have done until today; no people, because there is still a lot to purify, to sensitize, there is still a lot of selfishness that it is necessary to combat as if it were bad weed; there is a lot of coldness that it is necessary to turn into spiritual warmth, so that at last, the feeling of love arises from your spirit, which is the source from which piety, charity and all noble and lofty feelings spring.

Love one another!

69. Then you will be able to undertake tasks and missions of which you would not feel capable now, because you still lack the strength that emanates from true love.

70. Now, people, do you think that you should passively wait for the hour when your spirit will be enlightened by that inspiration and your heart will be filled with that ideal? Do you think that just by listening to my word, you will be able to sensitize your fibers as necessary? No, people, at the same time that you are listening to my lessons, you have to go in search of those who suffer, to be in contact with pain, to taste the cup of bitterness of your brothers and feel with your senses the misery, the orphanhood, the disgusting vices, the diseases that fill you with horror, the darkness that overshadows troubled understandings, hunger, thirst and the restitution of spirits.

71. Only in this way will you be able to become teachers of those who suffer a lot in life, because if you only prepare yourselves through the study of my word and prayers, when you want to face reality and try to console, convert and heal, with sadness you will see that you are small before those who have suffered what you do not imagine and that they will rather be able to be teachers of you because of what they have suffered, because of what they have lived and experienced. Then your lips would have to be silenced and you might think that my Doctrine is not consoling and strong enough to relieve men of their sorrows and awaken in them faith and hope in my justice, in my forgiveness and in my love.

72. Where can you practice the lesson you are receiving, in order to prepare yourself? The opportunities abound in such a way that if you know how to observe, you will be able to verify that not a day of your life passes without at least one opportunity to do charity, in any of the multiple ways in which it can be practiced.

73. Through the gift of intuition of which I have made all men possessed, you will be able to discover many cases that are hidden in the secret of hearts, many tragedies that not only affect the earthly life of your brothers, but also affect their spirit.

74. How can we penetrate into the intimacy of those hearts, without injuring them and without desecrating their secrets? How to discover those hidden sorrows that overshadow the lives of your brothers? I have already told you: Intuition, that gift that is part of spiritual sight and that will have full development in you through prayer, will point out to you the way to calm the pain of each of your fellow human beings.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 313

1. I come to give strength to your understanding so that it can store everything that it pours out on you at this moment.
2. This is the time of great trials and great lessons, your spirit knows this and that is why he approaches my manifestation, eager for my revelations and my words; he understands that only with great preparation will he be able to truly take advantage of these trials.
3. Never as now has the spirit of humanity contemplated such an extensive field for its development and is already preparing to penetrate it, in search of the truth that it has lost and that it cannot find.
4. If I were to leave men alone in their search, they would be lost, but truly I tell you, if when he has gone in search of his doom I have not abandoned him, how can you conceive that I left him when he is going after the Truth? That is why I have come to you at this time bringing you a message full of revelations, which will soon be the beacon and the way for the spirit of humanity.
5. First I have reached this people that is being formed around my divine manifestation and tomorrow, when he is strong and able to teach, in him I will reach the other nations.
6. Understand the responsibility that these words contain for you and let your whole being feel the sweet weight of his cross.
7. You, people, are the missionary who in this Third Time will draw paths for the spirit of your brothers, paths of truth that lead the spirit to light and peace. You are the one who will have to establish spiritual bonds between men, so that peoples may come to harmonize and unite.
8. Today, despite being under the influence of my word, you are sleeping a peaceful sleep, because you have not realized the significance of this time nor the magnitude of the charges that you are receiving. But you are not always going to sleep, the whirlwinds are already coming to shake the foliage of these trees, under whose shade you have heard the divine nightingale trill so much, and when you look at how the branches shake and the trunk creaks, when you look at how the leaves, fruits and nests fall, then you will realize that you were sleeping, because you did not want to listen to the voice that from infinity warned you, spoke tirelessly so that you would live alert and never be surprised by pain.
9. Would it not be better for you to wake up now with the echo of my voice, than tomorrow with the roar of the storm?

Love one another!

10. Soon you will stop listening to my word and if you do not take it into account as a true disciple of my Doctrine should, tomorrow you will have to cry, but you cannot say that I did not tell you about dangers or ambushes, because then you will remember very clearly how at the time of my communication I took the understanding of all my spokesmen to tell you at every step: Watch and pray, because the struggle will be great and it is necessary that you be strong.

11. I will leave a prepared path, a path full of light for the spirit; I will fulfill as a Teacher for you and later, each of those who at this time have sat spiritually at my table to eat the bread of my word, will have to answer for each of the missions that have been entrusted to him for his spiritual journey.

12. What would be the answer that you would be pleased to give me at the moment of asking you for the fruit of your struggle? Of course, you wish in these moments that at that hour your answer would be good, because I tell you that from now on you do something so that your spirit gathers on the way the worthy fruit that makes it wait serenely for that moment.

13. Verily I tell you that your spirit will inevitably have to go through this trance, why then ignore it, thinking that at last it is only after this life when your spirit will have to give his harvest to the Father?

14. I give you time to meditate and to fulfill the mission that your spirit has come to fulfill at this time on Earth.

15. See that I treat you as a just and loving Teacher, who puts at your disposal all the means for you to achieve the peace that you must conquer.

16. Just as there are those who would never want to leave this Earth, there are also those who dream of getting away from it forever. I tell you one and the other that it largely depends on them that your wish is fulfilled.

17. If the one who longs to return to the spiritual valley leaves his mission on Earth completed, he will rise to those abodes and will not have to return to this world anymore; on the other hand, the one who feels great attachment to the material, if he knows how to take advantage of life for the good of his spirit, sowing good for others, it will be granted to return as many times as necessary, with the joy of his spirit; but if the one who wishes to get away from human life and longs for the spiritual life, has not fulfilled his mission, and the one who would like to inhabit the Earth always does not know how to take advantage of the opportunities that life offers him, his desires will not be fulfilled; the first will have to return to the world and return to the spiritual valley, to return again to

Love one another!

the Earth, without ceasing, until he fulfills his mission and reaps the fruit that he often rejected. The second, he will have to be retained in the spiritual world until, identified with his consciousness, he forms in himself the firm purpose of fulfilling on Earth the mission that he always left unrealized.

18. Do not think that I will reproach you if in your heart you showed me love for our life in the world. If your desire is noble and if you want existence to honor my name, I will have nothing to claim from you; but if your rooting in the world is due to insane ambitions or low passions, then I will be the first to tell you that you are not worthy to inhabit this world that I have showered with blessings for the advancement of your spirit.

19. Love Me, live in my Law, harmonize with everything and everyone, and the place where you live will be indifferent, because what will be worth will be your spiritual elevation.

20. You do not know how meritorious it is for the spirit to rise up in the midst of his human condition, overcoming all the temptations of the world. To achieve these merits, I allowed your spirit to incarnate and made him dwell in material worlds, wisely prepared by Me.

21. Every world, every dwelling place, was created so that in it the spirit would evolve and take a step towards its Creator and thus, advancing more and more on the path of perfection, it could have the opportunity to arrive white, clean and modeled at the end of its journey, to the summit of spiritual perfection that is precisely to dwell in the Kingdom of God.

22. To whom it seems impossible to come to dwell in the bosom of God? Ah poor minds that do not know how to reflect! Have you already forgotten that you sprouted from my womb, that is, that you have dwelt in It before? It is no wonder that everything that has sprung from the source of life will return to it in due time. Every spirit, when it sprang up from Me, was a virgin, but then on its way many were defiled; however, everything being planned wisely, lovingly and justly by Me, by your Father, I went ahead to put on the path that the children would have to travel, all the necessary means for their salvation and regeneration.

23. If that spiritual virginity was profaned by many beings, there will come a day when, purifying all their faults, they acquire their original purity, and this purification will be very meritorious before my eyes, because the spirit will have achieved it through great and incessant tests for their faith, their love, their fidelity and their patience.

Love one another!

24. You will all return by the way of work, struggle and pain to the Kingdom of Light, from which you will no longer need to incarnate in a human body, nor dwell in a world of matter, because by then your spiritual reach will already allow you to make your influence felt and send your light from one world to another.

25. Why do you hold back your spirit, preventing it from advancing and thereby delaying its entry into the Kingdom of Light, where there is everything great that a spirit can aspire to?

26. Work without ceasing, even a little every day, always thinking of reaching the abode that truly corresponds to your spirit, that mansion that I sometimes call “the Promised Land”, where one does not cry, suffer, or die.

27. This Doctrine leads the spirit to that state of elevation and light, which is the way, it is a beacon, it is sustenance and a road of travel.

28. Blessed is everyone who rises on the wings of thought when he hears this word, because when he returns from his ecstasy to the daily struggle, he will carry within him a light that will make him advance step by step, bringing him closer every day to that eternal mansion, from which you all sprouted and to which you all will return.

29. I am going to speak in these moments to all the disciples who would give their lives rather than disobey my commands. Let my word reach the most sensitive fibers of your heart, because in this word you will lean many times in future times.

30. If you truly keep my essence, you will not be one of those who regret the departure of my spiritual manifestation, since you knew how to store my revelations and teachings. There will be no mourning, no sadness, no disagreement, no confusion in you, because you will see everything fulfilled according to my promises, and you will not for a moment pretend to rebel or stand in the way of the fulfillment of my will.

31. From today, have the full knowledge that everyone who takes this step towards spirituality firmly, will soon see the prize, feel my presence in front of him and within him, will enjoy my inspiration and the progress of all his spiritual gifts will be palpable. It will not simply be the belief that I am close to you, but the reality of my presence before your spirit.

32. Those who think that after 1950 they will fall into stagnation or lose spirituality are mistaken, because it will be precisely after the departure of my word that some of you will begin to take real steps of advancement and understanding in my Doctrine.

Love one another!

33. If you believe that during the time of my communication you have reached great heights of spirituality and that this has been the cause of my word flourishing in the minds and on the lips of the spokespersons, you are in great error, because I tell you with all truth, that until now you have not taken a firm step towards spirituality, which is the goal pointed out by my loving word to all my children.

34. It is necessary that the spokesman disappear, that you cease to hear my thoughts humanized on the lips of these creatures, that you renounce all rite and all symbolism, so that you can find the essence of Spiritualism.

35. I say this to both of you, to those who long for the progress of their spirit and the flourishing of my Doctrine at this time, and also to the conservatives of traditions, routines and customs, who believe that by practicing their material cults, they are complying with the Law.

36. Yes, people, you know very well that within a pure, simple and essentially spiritual doctrine such as the one I have come to reveal, you have once again created an external cult, which, in the course of time you have come to believe that he constitutes my Work; but the time has come when I speak to you with absolute clarity, because you are already strong to know this truth.

37. Next to the wheat of my word also grew the nettle and the tares of your errors, but here one of my parables given in the Second Time will be fulfilled, the one that taught to let the grass and the wheat grow together without trying to mow the grass before the wheat had ripened, because there was the danger of also cutting the good seed.

38. This will be done in this time, blessed people. The hour is marked for the sickle of my righteousness to descend to reap the fields in which my seed was sown so that at last, separated the truth and the essence of my Work from all human influence, you may rejoice in the contemplation of my light and come to truly possess the knowledge of this divine revelation.

39. The hour is also marked when the same sickle descends to each religion to mow its fields in order to separate the truth from everything that is false and impure they had.

40. The entire human existence has evolved. His science, his way of thinking and living, his knowledge, his conquests and his ambitions; he has only neglected his spiritual part, he has left only the spirit in abandonment, without wanting to take charge of all the rights that the spirit has within life. And that is why humanity has been spiritually stagnant for many centuries.

Love one another!

41. How little men give to their spirit through their religious cults! How thirsty, how hungry and what a great need of light the spirit of humanity has!

42. The wheat that has allowed to grow is very few and the weeds are many, but I am going to help everyone to mow the fields with the implacable sickle of the truth, which at last you will see shining in your world.

43. People who come to listen to the lessons of the last year of my communication between you, let them be engraved in the most subtle, in the most sensitive of your understanding and of your heart, so that the light of consciousness that shines in the highest of your being can act one of you.

44. The mark that I will leave for you will be one of peace, so that when you no longer hear this word and you will have to bear witness to it, you will say: "The Master passed by, leaving us the way prepared with his divine light".

45. My mark will be engraved in the recesses of your heart, there where the inner sanctuary is.

46. It is necessary that my word be engraved in your mind, so that you study it deeply, only then will your faith and your strength be true.

47. You are going to contemplate how many will not believe in the departure of my word, but in truth I tell you that in that you will know that they did not believe in my presence either while I have manifested myself in this way. Those who have been fluctuating between doubt and belief, even if they have appeared to have absolute faith in my manifestation, will be precisely those who deny that my word has ceased, because those who have truly believed in what I have revealed and commanded you, will not be able to deny one of my words.

48. Those who today have doubted and have not had full faith, as the disciple's faith towards the Master should be, those will remain parked on their way, feeding on the monotonous and routine rite, created by themselves. On the other hand, those who have now believed Me will necessarily have to continue believing in Me, even after the manifestation of my word has concluded. They will be obedient to my commands and will do their best to interpret my teachings fairly. They will have an ideal: that of spirituality, and they will have a light that will always accompany them: faith.

49. My gaze will be on the work of this people, once the stage of my communication has passed, to reward every obedient disciple, granting him my charity, encouraging him to continue on his journey, always inspiring new steps of spiritual advancement. I know that among this people there are those who not only believe in my word, but also consider it

Love one another!

just and judge it perfect that the Father put an end to his communication in this form, so that the struggle for spirituality can begin. These hearts have the certainty that there will be no loneliness or emptiness in them and that my presence will be more sensitive, because in that way they will approach a new form of communication with my Divinity, a purer and more perfect stage, because it will be communication from spirit to Spirit.

50. The time is not far off when your brothers will come to you questioning you about my revelation, demanding your testimony about the proofs that I have given you of my truth, and how different will be the way in which some and others testify about my Work; as long as some stick strictly to the truth of what they heard, others will have to look for arguments to justify their confusion.

51. It is necessary that I speak to you in this way, beloved people, so that you may reflect in time and enter into a thorough examination of your works, thoughts, feelings, words and purposes, leaving it to your conscience to preside over this manifestation and that examination.

52. This moment is necessary for you to fully open your eyes to the truth, because you will be able to rectify if you have erred and you will be able to make up for lost time.

53. Great will have to be the satisfaction of those who bring my Doctrine to triumph and make it known in all its purity and truth, and I, as a Teacher who loves you very much, want that great joy to be experienced by all my students.

54. Listen to me, people: I have many wonders stored for you in my Arcanum to reward your spirituality; but I will wait until you have all united as brothers, until you are all obeying my commands to overflow on your spirit and on your matter the torrent of light, charity, consolation and revelation that I reserve for the days of your spirituality.

55. This word, transmitted through all my spokespersons, cannot have greater clarity. Once understood by all, my justice will be pending to contemplate those who rise up in pursuit of greater spirituality, as well as to judge the works of those who still seek his kingdom in this world.

56. Who made man from the beginning look for an orientation for his actions? Who made him search in the depths of his being for his immortal essence? The spirit; he was the one who has been revealing to him that a higher nature encouraged and enlightened him.

57. Man, through the gift of intuition and revelation and through his intelligence, although slowly, has given himself, from the most remote times of his existence, to search for his origin, his essence, the cause of his being, the reason for his permanence in the world and the purpose for which he was created.

Love one another!

58. Since he realized that there were faculties in him that differentiated him from other creatures, he had the idea that a higher destiny was reserved for him among all the beings of Creation, and slowly the intuition of a God, the existence of the spirit and therefore the need to raise a cult or spiritual tribute to the One from whom he felt to come, was born in the depths of his being.

59. Hence the spiritual evolution of humanity begins, an evolution that has not been the same in all men because these, divided into races and separated by nationalities, customs and languages, some have advanced more than others, some have had a way of raising their worship to God and others have adopted different forms.

60. I have shed my light on all men, revealing to them the only existing truth, but you see how each man and each people feels, thinks, believes and interprets in different ways.

61. These different ways of thinking of men have originated their divisions, since each people or race follows different paths and feeds different ideals.

62. The majority have moved away from the luminous and true path, believing that fulfilling the divine Law implies sacrifices, renunciations and superhuman efforts, preferring to create for themselves religions and sects, whose fulfillment and practices are easier for them to perform, believing thus to satisfy the needs of light and elevation that they feel in their spirit.

63. Many centuries and many eras have passed without men realizing that it is not a human sacrifice to fulfill my Law and that, instead, they do sacrifice flesh and spirit in the world by shunning my commandments. They have not realized, they have not wanted to understand that, whoever fulfills my word, has to find true happiness, peace, wisdom and greatness that materialized men conceive in such a different way.

64. The moral and scientific world that surrounds you has been the work of men of material ideals, of men who have only sought the material improvement of humanity and I have allowed them to do their work, take it to its limit, know its results and reap its fruits so that they can gather the light of experience in it. In that light my justice will be manifested, and in that justice my Law will be present, which is Love.

65. When men recognize their mistakes and rise up in pursuit of the true path, it will be because they have awakened, because they have repented, because they have been enlightened and then their works will have not only the human purpose, but also the spiritual one.

66. Each people, religion, sect, science or man, carries in itself its part of falsehoods and errors, as well as its part of truth, but the moment will come when the need to unite, as a

Love one another!

powerful and irresistible force brings them closer, to contribute each his seed, in a desire to harmonize all. For this there will have to be struggles, disputes and confusions, but they will be necessary for everyone to reach the only conclusion, which is the immutable truth of my existence and of my Law.

67. At the end of the struggle, men, already at peace with themselves and with their fellow men, will understand that in order to achieve the goal of knowledge and to experience true peace, it is essential to live in communion with the Divine Law, which precisely proceeds from the love of the Creator. At the same time they will understand that it is not necessary to profess so many and so diverse religions in order to be able to preserve oneself in goodness and morality, but that, to achieve true harmony among all and have a morality that is beyond the simply human, it is enough to carry in your heart the word that you call the Doctrine of Christ and that to embrace it you will have to live it and love it with simplicity and humility.

68. The light of the revelation that I have sent you at this time, I have translated it into a humble and simple word through my interpreters or spokespersons so that all humanity knows it and helps it in its awakening, now that everyone is looking for means and material solutions to save themselves from the chaos in which the world is sinking; now that no one tries to be spiritually inspired to find in Me the answers to their questions and the solution to their problems.

69. My word will come to palaces and humble homes, knocking on the doors of hearts, making spirits tremble, healing, consoling the sick in body or spirit and illuminating minds in darkness.

70. Blessed are those who receive it serenely, those who listen to it and meditate on its meaning, because it will be fertile seed in their hearts.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 314

1. Once again I have listened to you and the union of your prayers has been the best hymn with which you have given me.
2. A fruit of love emerges from each of you that is like a note of harmony with your Father and the union of your thoughts forms a concert full of spiritual purity.
3. In some I contemplate that this note is prayer, it is an action of grace for the benefits they have received from Me.
4. In others, that thought is one of sadness and bitterness because of the vicissitudes they have encountered on the path. But with the union of these thoughts you form an act of faith, which is the homage and respect for my Divinity.
5. That is the communication that the Father expected from the spirit of his children; that is the offering of love, which you had never wanted to give him.
6. But the prayer that I have taught you throughout the ages and which you have not always been able to practice due to lack of spiritual development, is the one that is guiding you and under its light you are reaching true spiritual communication with your God.
7. While you are under the influence of my word, the world, with its paths strewn with thistles, disappears for you.
8. On the seventh day, your matter rests from its earthly labors and your free spirit, like a lark, comes after the inexhaustible source of my wisdom. He comes before my manifestation and is strengthened by the outpouring of my love that I offer him in the teaching of my word.
9. I am not looking for faith in some or unbelief in others. I am not here to look for great merits in some or small in others. No, people. My divine love is perfect, I am the Father of all and by giving you my teaching, I give you the same essence, the same love.
10. If humanity as a whole listened to my word, there would be no blessings in it for some, and for others I claim, or my claim would be general or my blessing would be for everyone; but it is the time when I communicate through the human understanding and not everyone will contemplate this manifestation. The number of my witnesses destined to listen to my teaching through the mouthpiece is very small, but truly I tell you, if these witnesses know how to prepare, humanity will hear my word through their lips, because everyone will know that the Holy Spirit was teaching you through human understanding.

Love one another!

11. Therefore, as a Father, I am preparing you so that after 1950, when you go after the multitudes and have to speak in my name, my word, which is true, will not be mixed with impurity and lies. May it spring up like a torrent of crystal clear water, because the origin of these waters, which is my Spirit, is clean and pure, and those that flow from your lips must also be pure.

12. I want you to always find yourselves clean, to be like an oasis among men, where all those who are thirsty for truth can quench their thirst and not find in those waters the impurity of the mire.

13. When this time of teaching has passed, you will say to me, "Father, why have you been among us for so little time? Why did you leave so soon? And I will answer you: The duration of my teaching to my disciples of the Third Time, was marked by the clock of eternity, and in it you will be able to understand and continue the lessons of past times, I have not come to give you a different teaching.

14. I must give you in my commands until the last of my words so that you do not hesitate at the time of trials; it is my will that you have an answer for each question, for each doubt a ray of light, for each weakness the strength of my Law, and thus you will succeed in your fulfillment, recreating your spirit in the most beautiful and sublime mission that I have given you since the beginning of time, which is to redeem and forgive for love, to practice the good, not for the good of yourselves, but to please your Father and perfecting your spirit.

15. The practice of your mission will give you peace and when you find yourselves strong by the virtue of love, you will teach this humanity that today I find naked, hungry and sick, to which only the practice of good will bring for its spirit the balm that is the peace of God.

16. That will be the teaching that you will bring in my name to humanity, when the well-being and peace that is the supreme gift of the spirit, they will not find in science, nor in riches, nor in the affections of this world; then they will find on their way the humble brother, my disciple, my apostle who without flaunting, without proclaiming his mission, he will teach with his works of love and truth. Then men will discover the secret of peace and will cleanse their hearts to take from my Kingdom the perfect peace, because the peace of men is often made by the fear of one another. That apparent peace is anxiety; with it there is no rest in the spirit.

17. Fight, disciples, form in the hearts of my children a kingdom of peace, from which they can live in a better world, a strong world, not like the one that seems fragile to me today, because with a weak breath or shock of the elements, I could destroy the vain and

Love one another!

arrogant work of men; but it is the work of my children and I respect it, I allow it to bear fruit, because I know that at last, tired of their works, they will accept the teachings of my love.

18. All my works have love and justice as their principle. Everything that you contemplate, that you come to know through the understanding, even the smallest of atoms, lives and pulsates in a path of love and justice, because everything has been created by Me, and in my Spirit there is no impurity, nor is there imperfection.

19. Many of the great works that man shows me, and to which he has devoted his life, his strength and his pride, do not have love and justice as their principle, and every work that does not have that principle will be destroyed and will only leave the light of experience to men as its fruit.

20. Man has completed his new life in science, investigating and forming his tower of pride, his tower of Babel, from which he does not worship me, does not recognize me; but truly I tell you, it will be man who is confused and in his confusion destroys his new tower of Babel. Then humanity will remember that man from the first time built his tower of vanities, of distrust of Me, and the consequences that he had in the past times, will be repeated in the Third Time.

21. Materialism, pride and arrogance, will be brought down, and confusion will come among men.

22. The wise will doubt their wisdom, the men of science, believing to find the goal, will find an unfathomable arcanum. The elements will turn against the scientists, because they have not been used with love and there will be chaos among men.

23. Remember that I am the beginning and the end, science and knowledge. I have given that light to men, and I have been recreated in their works, when they have put them at the service of good. When they have taken the gifts and virtues with which I have adorned them, for the development of the spirit and the mind, then they have worshiped me, they have faithfully fulfilled the mission that I entrusted to them; but when they have put their gifts at the service of evil, vanity, the desire for greatness, then they have not obeyed me, they have twisted the path, they have offended me. But in my wisdom I have used them to carry out my divine plans, I have taken them as instruments of my justice, as an example for humanity.

24. Am I the enemy of science? Am I an obstacle to the progress and evolution of my children? Whoever believed this, it is that he has not been able to interpret my word, has not understood the Father in his truth, because every gift or faculty that exists in man,

Love one another!

must have development, because evolution is a Universal Law. Everything has to be perfected in my creation, you all have to return to Me, clean, perfect and in multiplication. But if for a moment I have interfered with the will of man, it is because sin and human evil intention find a limit in my justice.

25. When humanity has passed through this crucible, when the light of truth rises victorious over the darkness, then, O beloved people, men will build on firm foundations the new tower, which will be a temple of recognition to God, a sanctuary of peace where there will never be discussion about my existence, where the knowledge of one, is that of all; there there will be no idolatry, mysticism, or adultery to my Law. Then men will, with my help, raise up, above this valley of tears, a world of peace, where all the virtues flourish, where all the sciences are perfected; in the bosom of all the institutions they will feel my voice vibrate that will tell them: "Love one another", and in their harmonious life men will see a reflection of the eternal mansion.

26. If, in the midst of his imperfections, man has discovered so much, what will it be when he watches and prays and comes to Me? What will it be when he approaches my source of light and truth, with respect, humility and love? The Holy Spirit will overflow in men all the revelations that he has retained in his arcanum; when that is, it will not be necessary for the scientist to break his understanding by consulting his books, because his spirit will know how to lead him to the inexhaustible source of my wisdom; there he will find me waiting for him, always waiting for him to reveal new and great lessons; so I will lead you from revelation to revelation, from dwelling place to dwelling place, from perfection to perfection, to eternity.

27. For those coming times I prepare you, you will all be witnesses of the fulfillment of these prophecies, you will all have the joy of being a harmonious note in the concert of the Lord. If in your profanations to my Law I use you to manifest my justice, so also when you live in harmony with my commandments, I will use yourselves, to reward you with my revelations, with my messages of love.

28. Now I am erecting a sanctuary in the hearts of my children, but in this building I have to count on the help of all of you.

29. What sanctuary is the father referring to, O people? to that of your spirit, who at this time I behold him in ruins, but I will help you in his restoration.

30. The sanctuary of the Lord has always existed, it has no beginning and no end, it is his own work, it is his divine and infinite Spirit, which is waiting for your preparation, so that you feel inside him, where everything is harmony and perfection.

Love one another!

31. Your planet, being an atom in the middle of the immensity of the Universe, has the mission of being an image of that harmonious temple.

32. Therefore, when you come to this recognition, let it not be just a word or a theory, no, disciples, let it be something that you feel and live; then you will not need the quarry temples, your spirit will not seek those places that prevent you from knowing your Lord better, it will seek freedom, and in the blessed grace that I have entrusted to it, it will find the scale of its perfection.

33. It will be then that man will feel accompanied and contemplated by Me, when he sees that there is no unclean dust under his plant, then he will understand that his home is a small sanctuary for Me, that his world, being an atom among the immensity of Creation, forms as a whole the Universal Sanctuary of God.

34. All the worlds in which my children are being perfected, are like an infinite garden; today you are tender bushes, but I promise you that the crystalline waters of my teachings will not lack you, and that with their irrigation you will grow in wisdom and mor, until someday in eternity, when the trees are full of fruits in full maturity, the Divine Gardener can recreate himself in his work, tasting the fruits of his own love.

35. This is how I prepare you, disciples, I open the Book of Life before you, so that you will no longer look for a certain place to worship me, so that at any place or moment you may feel me, whether in the fields, the valleys, the mountains or the sea; your presence in any place is enough to make it sacred, because I am in you.

36. If I speak to you in this way and teach you, it is to take away the fanaticism that by tradition you have had, not to create a new fanaticism among you.

37. See that my teaching, while it is profound, is simple and clear.

38. Before you become teachers, I want to contemplate you as the good disciples, that you learn from Me, so that men do not confuse you, that you answer every question firmly and truthfully, with gentleness and love, because that word penetrates more into hearts.

39. I have told you that on many occasions a word of wisdom and love has been enough for a spirit to be saved, that that word has not been lost, because it has remained as a seal of eternal fire in that spirit, and that word that was his salvation, he not only carried it in his earthly life, but to the Beyond. That is why I come to inherit you with my word, which is like a key that opens the path of peace for the spirits. Do not be afraid of crossroads, do not be bent by vicissitudes, destroy doubt, deepen in my Doctrine, and that

Love one another!

strength will give you great happiness. Woe to the weak, woe to those who have not been strengthened in my teaching, for they will stumble along the way!

40. I want my people, my witness, my disciple, to be the strong one on the roads, so that he saves the crowds that I am going to put in his path.

41. Today you are not able to understand the strength of your spirit, because you are still weak in the faith, but I will strengthen that faith with great trials; and the confidence that you have in Me, you must also have in yourselves, since the gifts that you carry I have given them to you.

42. Soon my communication through the human understanding will end and after 1950 you will not hear me through this communication again, but you will not look for those who were spokespersons or faculties to invoke me or invoke my spiritual world. Not in the greatest trial will you attempt to profane my will.

43. Prepare yourselves, so that with the strength of my teachings you will prevent the progress of many events and avoid those that are my will, but if you sleep, those tests will have to come and hinder your work.

44. How many men and women are walking on paths different from the one I have traced out to you, carrying in their spirit the same gifts that you possess. If these men and women find in you the good teacher, they will know the reason for these gifts and will reach a broad development in the knowledge of my teachings. But if they do not find the good teacher on their way, some will be confused, others will take their gifts to develop them under their own idea and will, others will be instruments of invisible forces, which may well be of light, but they can also be of darkness.

45. Therefore, disciples, do not sleep for your fulfillment; after 1950 I am going to entrust you with some time to meditate on your mission, and in that meditation you will reach the unification of knowledge in my teaching. Through that unification you will face the events and the struggle.

46. Thus I warn you of all trials and in this last year of my presence among you under this manifestation, I will tell you about all the dangers and give you the way to overcome them.

47. Listen carefully to what I am going to tell you: In the bosom of a great Church, ministers will speak to humanity of the Holy Spirit. They will talk about the Third Half. They will talk about the Seven Seals. They will make the call to the peoples and will pretend to choose and point out the one hundred and forty-four thousand with the mark with which I have already pointed out those who have been my will. But I will touch all

Love one another!

men, in the shepherds of humanity I will manifest myself through consciousness and I will subject them to great trials. At that time I will know which of you I will use to give proof to those, I will speak through you with the preparation that I have come to give you.

48. It will not be men who make known to humanity the revelations of the Holy Spirit, because in the high judgments of the Lord, only He.

49. The Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist Doctrine has not been revealed to you by any man. I, as Father, from the First Time announced it to you through my prophets. Through Jesus the Word of the Father, I announced it to you, I promised it to you as a manifestation not very far away.

50. In this Third Time communicating by the human understanding, I came to fulfill my promise to you and to reveal to you the lessons that were hidden. It was not man who gave the gifts to your spirit, I entrusted it to you, when you gushed from Me.

51. It was not man who traced the Trinitarian symbol on your forehead, it was the Lord who pointed it out to you in the spirit. It was not man who ordered your mission, it was my omnipotent voice.

52. How could the Father allow such a desecration and confusion to men? I, the slain Lamb, am the only one worthy to untie the Seals of the Book of Wisdom, of the great Book of Life, which contains the destiny of everything created. I, the Alpha and Omega of the Divine Word, am the only one who can tell you the intimate revelations of my Divinity. How am I to allow the profane and disrespectful, to take the divine lessons according to his will, to surprise the ignorant, and become great among men?

53. Outbreaks of these desecrations will appear, but it will only be so that you, beloved people, wake up. Signs of desecration, of false testimonies, of false miracles will appear among men, false prophets will arise, false manifestations that will attribute to my Divinity; but that will be only a proof of the desire for advancement of the spirits, for the coming of the Holy Spirit, for the fulfillment of my prophecies and all my promises.

54. Do not delay the time of my spiritual arrival among men; do not be, with your unpreparedness, an obstacle to my manifestation among humanity through your works, because although you are not the Redeemer, nor will you proclaim that you are going to save men, nor are you the only ones in this work, you were the fertile land that patiently waited for my seed of redemption. You are a part of my legions of light, of my armies of peace and truth that at this time are already fighting for the establishment of peace, but I am preparing you to fulfill your mission as the strong Israel, a mission that you have not

Love one another!

fulfilled throughout the ages, but that today you must conclude so that you may arrive at this mansion of light that awaits you, from which you will contemplate broader horizons, where you will practice my justice and my love and you will rise up the ladder of perfection to occupy the place that corresponds to you in the bosom of God.

55. Are these the fantasies I'm giving you? No, people. To you as humans, I give the moral teaching and I clothe you with virtue so that you may live with love and peace in your home, so that your bread may not be bitter. My Doctrine imparts well-being, strength and progress, but this sustenance is not enough for your spirit. The spirit needs a superior delicacy to continue, after the death of its matter, its journey to infinity; for that day I come to give to the spirit teachings that seem fantasies to man, deep and unfathomable lessons for the most awakened imagination. I entrust this key to your spirit, so that with it he may open all the doors he encounters in his path and thus continue his journey towards his spiritual perfection.

56. My Doctrine contains all the teachings. It is "the way, the truth and the life." That is why you must practice it at every moment of your existence.

57. Give the divine the most sacred place in your spirit and give matter its due! Give to God what is God's and to Caesar what is Caesar's!

58. If you learn to be fair in your life, your step will be firm and doubt and uncertainty will disappear.

59. When the time comes for your preaching, when your weaknesses and superfluous practices have disappeared, when you only occupy yourselves with what is necessary and high for your spirit, then you will enjoy a greater time to practice my Work, and when you find on your way the needy of what you possess, you will not show yourself as Thomas in doubt, or as Peter in his moment of cowardice, neither will you be like Judas, weak before vanities and temptations.

60. Your spirit says to me: "Master, why do you compare us with those extraordinary spirits?" And the Master says to you: It is true, my disciples of the Second Time were great spirits who worked among humanity for their spiritual advancement, an advancement that had not been achieved by men of that time, not even at the present time. But they were spirits like you and they were also humans like you. Their virtue fought against their imperfections, but their spirit being stronger, overcame human weaknesses and devoted themselves to the practice of my teachings, achieving through their virtue and their love, the faithful fulfillment of my Doctrine, and the example that each of them left was worthy of the Teacher who taught them.

Love one another!

61. You will give great examples worthy of the Master who has come to speak to you in this Third Time. Why do you doubt Me and you? I wait patiently for you to interpret my word and I want you also to teach humanity with patience.

62. I, the most patient teacher, explain to you clearly the lesson that you have not understood, and the test that you did not know how to overcome I put it back in your path and when you overcome it, your spirit feels strong and thanks me; then the Teacher taking the Book of Wisdom teaches you a new lesson.

63. But when that book is stored in the chest of your heart, the Master will tell you: You are no longer the disciples, you are the teachers. Go to the humanity that ignores my revelations and open before it the Book of Wisdom and with the same patience with which I have taught you, teach your brothers.

64. If I have shown you your defects, it was so that you could correct them, and you too, when you go among your brothers and find the same defects in them, remember that they be corrected with patience and with love.

65. Have I brought violence into my teachings? Peradventure have I used the whip to teach you? No, disciples, I have gently forgiven you. You men: Are you already practicing patience with the partner? You women: Have you been patient with your husband? And both spouses: Have you had patience to correct your children? If you have practiced in that way, you will have imitated me, if you have not done so, I forgive you, but I will test you on the way until you come out ahead.

66. I leave you once again my word as a seed of love. When you go to sow it, think that the material seed is not born at the moment of sowing, much less can it bloom and bear fruit. All this required love, merits and self-denial to cultivate.

67. The land that I grant you is the heart of humanity, the seed is my revelation as the Holy Spirit, consecrate yourselves to your cultivation, love it, bless it, because with your example you will be teaching new farmers, who will be with you the sowers of the Third Time.

68. Learn to know my teaching. Where can you find her? Is it in the word that the speaker pours out? No, disciples, you have my teaching in the essence of this word. When you communicate spirit to Spirit with your Lord, how will you be able to recognize my divine voice? In the voice of your conscience, there you will have me eternally teaching you.

69. My love will touch your most sensitive fibers, but it will be harmony with your conscience, which will make you listen to my divine concert and many of you will contemplate me in the sweet silhouette of Jesus. I must warn you that the silhouette of

Love one another!

Jesus is not the perfect way in which you will contemplate me. If I said to you in times past, "Every eye will see me," I gave you to understand that you would all know the truth, although I must tell you that I will limit Myself according to the evolution of each spirit. But when you ascend the ladder of perfection, then you will behold me in all my splendor.

70. For now, do not try to imagine me in any way, meditate: If your spirit being limited is essence, it is light, what form can the Universal spirit of Your Lord, which has no beginning and no end, have? Leave the unfathomable in the privacy of my arcanum, watch and pray, and when human death sets your spirit free, I will open one more veil in my infinite book of revelations, so that he may know the Father and know himself, so that when you reach the Afterlife, you will be ecstatic at the contemplation of a better world, of a wonderful world that awaits you, but that will not be the last you die.

71. Pray, people, pray for humanity; with your prayer or without it, I am with everyone, but I long for the precept of loving one another to flourish among my children.

72. I have visited your dwelling, and contemplated your needs, I have left you a present of love. You have not wanted to learn my divine language. I do know yours, even if it is imperfect.

73. Walk firmly in my path and you will find it strewn with wonders. Who told you that the time of miracles has passed? Is not your existence a miracle of love? Do you not sense the danger that looms around you? Do you not sense the danger that surrounds your world? Why don't you dog? Because a miracle of love protects you.

74. Everything that surrounds you has been created by Me as a wonderful miracle of love, to adorn my beloved children.

75. The time of miracles is in eternity. I am an infinite miracle of love for all my children.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 315

1. Blessed are the people who have come to the call of their Lord. My book opens before you to reveal one more lesson. The teaching that flows from my Spirit is essence and life for yours, take and eat of it, because it is the bread of eternal life.
2. I am sowing my Doctrine in the hearts of these multitudes and I will have to reap the fruit in due time. My word will not be lost, because I am keeping it in the most sensitive of your being, which is the spirit.
3. Calm your hunger and thirst at this table of love, forget your misery and heal from your ailments, so that you can truly enjoy these moments.
4. The fire of pain burns your heart and only the crystalline water of my word can quench it, that is why I invite you to listen to me, so that you may live and regain peace.
5. Yes, people, I want to make you possessors of my peace, so that later you will go to spread it on the roads and peoples of the Earth; I have called you to prepare and become emissaries of my message of peace. Think that you are not the only ones who need me at this time, but that all humanity that surrounds you is thirsty for love and light.
6. Do not be afraid if you are not understood, my light illuminates all understanding; do not look at the difference of languages or creeds, insurmountable obstacles to the propagation of my Doctrine.
7. The Tower of Babel is certainly still standing, but it is also true that the spiritualist people are already emerging in the world and he has the mission to begin to destroy the foundations of that tower of divisions, differences and pride.
8. I want you to learn to have peace in the midst of the struggle, so that you all continue to consider this world as a single dwelling, as a home that, although temporary, has warmth and the sustenance that everyone needs to live.
9. Do not yet think about the peace that spiritual life can bring you when you have left this one. Think about how much you still have to do in this world; rather worry about doing the greatest merits to be worthy of a better home, and if you think about this, do not doubt that you will know how to make good use of the days that my charity grants you on earth.
10. Leave a trace of love in your passage through life, because if it is not so, you will not be able to reach the Kingdom of peace.

Love one another!

11. If you love Me, if you believe in Me, if you want to please me and carve a future of peace in your spirit, take this teaching, practice it with purity and truth and when that is, you will experience in your whole being a very great strength and light, because you will be imitating me.

12. When your struggle ceases, you will be able to hear in your heart an infinite, heavenly voice, which will tell you: "Blessed are you who listened to my voice in the desert and believed in it, because from that moment you had a perfect ideal to be inspired by. Blessed are those who knew how to resist slander, blows and humiliations, because at last you have conquered the Land where you will repair all your wounds.

13. Keep my word, O blessed people, see that it will have to be the firm foundation of a new tower that men will have to raise, but not the tower that symbolizes human pride, nor the one that challenges divine power and justice, but the immaterial tower, which symbolizes spiritual elevation, love, charity and harmony among men.

14. To help you in your spiritual development, it was essential that I communicate through human understanding with this people, to remind you of my Law, to make my word clear and your mission defined.

15. Law, rules and advice I have entrusted to you so that you can guide your steps once you no longer have my word with you. That Law and those norms, made known to humanity, through human understanding, will serve so that men, to whom I have granted spiritual gifts, will know how to direct them along the true path, thus avoiding their own confusion and that of their brothers.

16. I tell you again that your spiritual journey will not be painful. If you all know how to unite the different gifts and missions that I have entrusted to you, you will form a group that will be invincible in trials, because you will all lend strength and encourage each other in the struggle to reach the Promised Land.

17. The world in this Age did not know how to wait for me as the people of Israel waited for me in that Second Time. My great prophets had announced a Messiah, a Savior, the Son of God, who would come to liberate the oppressed and enlighten the world with the light of the Word and that people, the more they suffered, the more they desired the arrival of the promised one; the more they drank in the cup of humiliation and oppression, the more they longed for the presence of the Messiah, and everywhere they looked for signs and signals that would tell them about the proximity of the arrival of their Savior.

Love one another!

18. From generation to generation and from parents to children, the divine promise was passed on that he made the Lord's chosen people watch and pray for a long time. At last I arrived among my people, but not everyone knew how to recognize me, although everyone was waiting for me; some did it with spirituality and others through a materialistic interpretation. But the purity and the love of those who felt my presence and looked at the kingdom of heaven in the light of my word sufficed for me, so that they would believe in my manifestation; it was enough for me with those who faithfully followed me and looked in Me to their spiritual Savior, because they were the ones who testified to my truth after I left this world.

19. Although my message was for all the peoples of the earth, I called the hearts of the chosen people so that they could then become spokesmen for my word. However, not only that people felt my presence, but also in other nations people were able to discover the signs of my arrival and sensed the time of my presence on Earth.

20. When I declared to the world that I was the Messiah, and my word began to sustain hearts like a river of life, hunger and misery of body and spirit were everywhere. Only the light of hope sustained that people, because even their worship of God had suffered desecration, turning it into another idolatrous cult.

21. Hunger, thirst, disease, slavery, confusion, leprosy, darkness, misery, that was the burden that Caesar had placed on the men of the people of God. That is why I was desired, that is why day after day I was expected, and when my word reached the hearts, speaking to them of love, justice, fraternity and freedom, the mobs followed me; when my hand touched the sick, making them feel the peace and divine comfort, they, unable to contain themselves, shouted to testify in the streets and squares, that I was the promised Christ, the Messiah announced.

22. And now, in this Third Time, what people have waited for me? Who has watched and prayed for the fulfillment of my promise? Very few, because instead of imitating that people who from generation to generation passed on the knowledge of the prophecies, what you have done is to erase from time to time my word. And know that in my word, given in Jesus in the Second Time, I promised to return, thus confirming the words of the prophets of the first times, who not only spoke of my coming as a man, but also announced my coming in spirit, in this time that you are now living.

23. The signs that would tell of my upcoming arrival, as well as the proofs of my presence among men, were written and have all been fulfilled. Why then did the world not know to wait for me? Humanity is drinking the most bitter cup of all that man has drunk in the world, why then has he not desired me or called me? Because their

Love one another!

materialism has reached such a degree that it has excluded me from their life, they have thrown me out of their heart, because they are no longer the humble, those who knew how to bow down to their Lord to pray and obey His will.

24. Now man feels great, wise, strong, powerful and absolute. He possesses the light of science, why should he desire the light of the spirit? He owns the forces of Nature, why wait for them to come and free him from his enemies if he can do it with his weapons?

25. Humanity was spiritually asleep the instant my promise to return among you was fulfilled. Not a single people watched or waited for me and see that if in the First Time the promise of the Messiah was for one people, the promise of my return was for all nations.

26. Truly I tell you, my light has already, like lightning, crossed from the east to the west, without the world noticing it.

27. My word has come among you, awakening and surprising rude men of understanding, ignorant of the reason for my call, to use their mind and transmit to the world my new message.

28. When this message has concluded, I will stop speaking through these channels, to manifest myself later in a subtle way in the spirits, but my word, engraved in the hearts of those who heard it and written in a new book, will be taken to the peoples and nations of the world, as a seed of peace, as the light of true science, as a balm against the evil that afflicts the body and spirit of humanity.

29. My word will not reach the hearts when my emissaries wish it, but when it is my will, because it will be I who will watch over my seed, who will prepare the earth for it and open the way for it; it will be I who will make it reach, wisely, at the right time to peoples, nations, and homes. She will arrive when you are already waiting for her, when your hearts are awake, remembering my promises, when you have awakened from your deep dream of greatness, of pride, of materialism and vanity.

30. People who have gathered around the manifestation of my word: Since you did not know how to keep watch while waiting for my arrival, at least understand the value of my Work, looking at it the infinite love with which I have come to you to say: Since you have not known how to await my return, know how to stay awake from now on, watching and praying for the salvation of the world.

31. I have sought you to make each one of you my disciple, to leave you my word, which is the eternal seed, as an inheritance, and after sowing and cultivating my own seed in

Love one another!

you, to send you to other lands, on my behalf, to bring this gift of love to all your brothers.

32. I am hungry for my children's faith and spirituality. I have given you the spirit that is part of Mine, that makes you superior to the other creatures that populate this world. Man is like Me in the attributes and virtues with which I have endowed him. I have given you everything so that you may live a lavish life in works of love and charity.

33. Do not hide my doctrine for fear of being rejected; if you prepare yourselves worthily, if you stick to the fulfillment of my laws, who can censure you? My teachings lead you to the highest morality and spirituality, and you will be able to live in peace with those who profess their faith in different ways like those belonging to other races or other classes. I only want you to bear the seal of the purest spirituality so that you may be recognized as disciples of this Work. For this reason, do not feel bigger or smaller than your brothers, but do feel the duty to help them, putting my word within their reach so that they can also become my disciples.

34. I have given you the Earth so that you may all possess it equally, so that you may live in peace and take it as a temporary home, in which you will develop your gifts and prepare your spirit to ascend to its new abode. I have said to you, "In the house of the Lord there are many dwellings"; you will know them as you go up. Each one in ascending degree will bring you closer to Me and will be reached by you according to your works, because everything is subject to a divine order and justice.

35. No one will be able to prevent your passage from one ladder to another and at the end of each of them there will be joy and celebration in your spirit and in Mine as well.

36. Thus I prepare you to know that the road you have to travel is long and do not settle for your first works, believing that they will open the door of those dwellings for you; and I also tell you that it is beautiful and satisfying for a spirit to reach the end of a stage and stop to look back at the path traveled, with its great struggles, its days of bitterness and its hours of peace, after having overcome the innumerable obstacles; and at last triumph, compensation and justice shining around you and the Spirit of your present, glorious Father, blessing the son, making him rest in his bosom, while he is prepared for his next scale and thus passing from one to another, until reaching the highest fulfillment at the end, to dwell eternally in Me.

37. For now fulfill your destiny on Earth, bring peace where there is war, love where there is hate and pour out charity where selfishness reigns, and when you reach the end of this path, I will return to you more than what you have given to your brothers.

Love one another!

38. This is my simple and clear word, within the reach of your understanding. I have recreated myself with your recollection and attention; I see in each one of you the desire to practice my teaching, to renew yourselves, to perfect yourselves, and to form a healthy family of spirit and matter that is loved and recognized and founded on a single spirit, that sends light, strength and peace to humanity.

39. The light of my Divinity is in every consciousness, as the supreme gift with which the Father has inherited his children, you are, therefore, among all my creatures the highest, since you carry in yourself the light of consciousness that makes you know who you are, where you come from, what your destiny is and where you are going.

40. Now your spirit lives a time of greater light, in which it will have to take a step forward, in which it will rise more towards Me, who am the goal of your perfection and spirituality.

41. The ladder that Jacob saw in a dream, today rises brightly before every spirit, inviting him to ascend and to know the mysteries that men have not been able to penetrate.

42. This is a time of clarity for the spirit and for the human understanding, in which you will know how to find the content, essence or meaning of all those revelations that since ancient times were made to you; but that you have not managed to interpret justly, because they were given to you through a symbolic language or in parable.

43. The lack of spirituality of men has been the cause that the understanding has not clarified the truth that is within each of the words or forms contained in the divine messages. So humanity has assumed that it should only believe even when it is without understanding. I tell you right now that I am not a mystery to anyone, that you create the mystery with your lack of spiritual elevation, with your lack of prayer and your lack of charity and humility.

44. I cannot be a mystery because I am everywhere and I show myself fully in everything that exists and surrounds you; but if you insist on not looking at me, if you close your eyes when I appear before them or flee from Me when I am calling you, I will have to remain an impenetrable mystery for you.

45. Do you know the meaning of that Scale that Jacob contemplated in a dream? This scale represents the life and evolution of spirits. Jacob's body was asleep at the time of the revelation, but his spirit was awake. He had risen to the Father, seeking prayer as a means and by penetrating his spirit in the regions of light, he managed to receive a heavenly message that would remain as a testament of revelations and spiritual truths for

Love one another!

his people, which is all humanity, because Israel is not a material name but a spiritual one.

46. Jacob saw that this scale was resting on the Earth and that its apex touched the sky; this indicates the path of spiritual elevation that begins on Earth through the flesh and ends by merging his light and his essence with that of his Father, outside of all material influence.

47. The patriarch saw that angels were ascending and descending that ladder, representing the incessant incarnation and dis-incarnation, the continuous coming and going of the spirits in pursuit of light, or also on a mission to restore and purify themselves, to rise a little more when returning to the spiritual world. It is the path of spiritual evolution that leads to perfection, that is why Jacob contemplated at the top of the scale the representative form of Jehovah, indicating that God is the goal of your perfection, of your aspirations and the supreme reward of infinite joys, as compensation for arduous struggles, prolonged sufferings and perseverance to reach the bosom of the Father.

48. In the vicissitudes and in the trials, the spirit always found the opportunity to make merits to ascend. There, in each test, the Jacob Scale has always been represented, inviting you to climb one more step.

49. That was a great revelation, O disciples, because it spoke to you of the spiritual life at a time when the awakening of the spirit towards the worship of the divine, the high, the pure, good and true was just beginning.

50. This message could not be only for a family, or even for a single people; its essence was spiritual and therefore had universality. That is why the voice of the Father said to Jacob: "I am the Lord, the God of Abraham and the God of Isaac, the land in which you are I will give it to you and to your seed and that seed will be like the dust of the world and you will spread out to the west and to the east, and to the north and to the south and all the families of the earth will be blessed in you and in your seed."

51. This message may seem to you of little importance in appearance, but it is profoundly infinite in its spiritual content, but how could men find its essence, if they have not valued it, if they flee from every spiritual sign or revelation? I had to be the one who comes to give you the interpretation of that message that I gave you in another time, when the awakening of the spirit in the world was just beginning, to encourage you in your mission.

52. Day after day signs appear and events arise that tell you about the end of an Era.

Love one another!

53. Human science has reached the limit to which man can carry it in his materialism, because science, inspired by the spiritual ideal of love, goodness and perfection, can go far beyond where you have taken it.

54. The proof that your scientific advancement has not been motivated by love for one another is the moral degeneration of peoples, it is the fratricidal war, it is the hunger and misery that reign everywhere, it is the ignorance of the spiritual.

55. Full of pride the great nations rise up proclaiming their power, threatening the world with their weapons, flaunting intelligence and science, not realizing how fragile the false world they have created is, because a weak touch of my justice will suffice for that artificial world to disappear. And it will be the hand of man that destroys his own work, it will be his mind that invents the way to exterminate what he created before. I will cause only those human works that have borne good fruit to men to remain standing so that they may continue to be cultivated for the good of future generations, but everything that contains a perverse or selfish end will be destroyed in the fire of my inexorable justice.

56. On the ruins of a world created and destroyed by a materialistic humanity, a new world will arise, the foundations of which will be experience and will have for its purpose the ideal of its spiritual elevation.

57. Think of the advancement of a humanity whose morality comes from spirituality; imagine a humanity without limits or borders, fraternally sharing all the means of life that the Earth offers to its children. Try to imagine what human science will be, when it has as its ideal the love of one another, when man obtains through prayer the knowledge he seeks. Think how pleasant it will be for Me to receive from men the worship of love, faith, obedience and humility, through their lives, without having to resort to external rites or cults.

58. That will be life for men, because within it they will breathe peace, they will enjoy freedom and they will be sustained only by that which contains truth.

59. The existence that you lead on Earth has more of death than life. It is hell for many, it is prison, it is captivity, it is exile. Peace is not known in it and freedom cannot be enjoyed. There is no health in the body or in the spirit, nor are there joys that compensate you for so much pain.

60. But you struggle to seem happy; you ponder how to disguise your continuous failures; you put a smiling mask before your face to pretend that you are happy and you flaunt strength and courage to hide the fear you have before the abyss that you have opened under your feet.

Love one another!

61. Yesterday the Earth was a valley of tears, now it is a valley of blood. What will it be tomorrow? A field of smoldering rubble, through which the fire of justice passed, exterminating sin and bringing down the pride of men without love, because they forgot the spirit.

62. Thus the merchants of knowledge will be thrown out of the temple of knowledge, because they profited by the light, because they profaned the truth.

63. What future times am I talking about? You do not know, nor am I going to specify them, because the facts will speak to you of the fulfillment of my word.

64. While I tell some to gather all the fruit of their works so that the fire destroys them, I tell others to gather their seed and protect it, so that when the day of justice passes, that seed will continue to propagate as a seed of life.

65. In my teaching this day I want to tell you that my Word has once again enlightened this humanity so that it awakens and emerges to spirituality.

66. The concept that men have of Me is very limited, their knowledge about the spiritual, very scarce, their faith, very small.

67. Religions sleep the sleep of centuries, without taking a step forward and when they wake up it is only to stir inside without daring to break the siege that they have created with their traditions.

68. It will be the humble, the poor, the simple and ignored, who will leave that orbit in search of light, a pure environment, truth and progress. They will be the ones who will give the bell and the alert voice, as they feel the arrival of the times of my new revelations, in the Era of Spirituality.

69. Humanity wants to discover the mystery of the spiritual life, of that existence to which it will inevitably have to penetrate and which for that very reason it is interested in knowing.

70. Men question, they plead, they ask for light out of charity, because they feel the need to prepare, but, by every answer they are told that the spiritual life is a mystery and that to pretend to uncork the veil that covers them, is recklessness and blasphemy.

71. Truly I tell you that those who thirst for truth and light will not find in the world the source whose waters quench their thirst, it will be I who will pour out from heaven those waters of wisdom that the spirits crave to drink, I will overflow my source of truth on every spirit and on every mind so that the mysteries are destroyed, because I tell you once again that it is not I who have mysteries for men, but you who create them.

Love one another!

72. It is clear that there will always be something in your Father that you will never discover, if you take into account that God is infinite and that you are only particles; but that you should ignore who you are in eternity, that you have to be an impenetrable mystery before yourselves and that you have to wait to penetrate the spiritual life to know it, that is not prescribed by Me.

73. That in the past times it was not spoken in this way, nor was a broad invitation made to you to penetrate into the light of spiritual knowledge, is true; but it is that in the past times humanity did not experience the imperative need to know that it now feels, nor was it spiritually or mentally qualified to understand. If he had always been searching and rummaging, it was more out of curiosity than out of true thirst for light.

74. In order for men to find the path that will lead them to that light and in order for them to be in a position to receive those waters from the source of life and wisdom, they will first have to leave all external worship and erase from their hearts all fanaticism. Once you begin to feel in your heart the presence of the living and omnipotent God, you will feel escaping from the innermost depths of your being a new, unknown prayer, full of feeling and sincerity, full of elevation and tenderness, which will be the true prayer, revealed by the spirit.

75. That will be the beginning of your elevation to the light, the first step on the path of spirituality. If the spirit can reveal true prayer to man, he will also be able to reveal to him all the gifts he possesses, as well as the way to develop them and direct them along the path of love.

76. You are still living in a time when you need the books that contain the testimony of my manifestations, to learn from them or that your brothers who know the most transmit their knowledge to you, but you do not count on that the time of the intuitives is approaching, of those who speak by inspiration, of those who receive the light in prayer, of those who, without learning on Earth, have more power than the man of science.

77. My communication and that of my spiritual world through this poor, ignorant and rude people is a proof of what I am telling you, the beginning of an era that will culminate with the manifestations of spirit to Spirit.

78. Humanity will soon be heading towards this goal, without obstacles that can stop it from achieving its highest spiritual aspirations. Every man has the sacred right to know the truth and no one should oppose his step, since it is I, who at the end of the road is waiting for him, to shake him with infinite love and show him all the beauty that eternity holds for each of those who seek with love, for all those who hunger and thirst for truth.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 316

1. Disciples: Behold the Master again among you. My spirit receives your call and instantly attends to your invocation by sending you his Universal Ray to envelop you with his light.
2. I am looking for the prepared understandings, to give you my teaching, but not only the spokespersons receive my presence, no, I am with all my children, from the nursery to the disciple, everyone feels at this moment the presence of the Holy Spirit.
3. Truly, not only you feel me; from all points of your world, the spirit of my children rises after the Doctor of doctors, to receive from Him the caress, the balm and the strength. As it is the time of the manifestation of my Spirit among humanity, I make myself felt in all my children, I limit myself, allowing myself to contemplate according to the evolution of each one, to stimulate with it the faith and love of my disciples.
4. The Third Time has come in fullness for humanity. Nearly two thousand years have passed since I came to give you my word, and that Doctrine, despite the time that has passed, has not yet been known by all mankind, because I am not loved by all my children; however, everyone worships me, everyone seeks a single Divine Spirit that is Mine. But I do not contemplate unification among men, I do not contemplate among them the same faith, the same elevation and knowledge, and that is why I come as the Holy Spirit, to unify them in Me, to perfect them with my Doctrine of truth, with my unchanging word, with my Law of justice and love.
5. The greater part of this humanity calls itself Christian and the Master tells you: If I were truly Christian, I would have already conquered the rest of men with its love, with its humility and its peace; but my Doctrine, bequeathed from the Second Time, is not in the heart of humanity, it does not throb or flourish in the works of men, it is stored in dusty books and I have not come to talk about books. By book I brought you my life, my word and my works, my passion and my death as a man and that is the reason why most of humanity calling itself Christian, does not have the peace or grace of Christ, because they do not imitate him, because they do not practice his Doctrine.
6. The kingdom of injustice has ruled over humanity, because they have despised my revelations, but now I come in the Third Time to remind men of my lessons of the past times.
7. Why is the reign of injustice reigning at this time? For I behold as kings those who should be servants, and those who should be lords in love and humility, I behold as slaves.

Love one another!

8. The one who steals and surprises the good faith of others, I find enriched, and the tyrant is extolled and surrounded by flattery. He who is stained with the sister's blood, is elevated to a high place, and those who are victims of human cruelty, are humiliated.

9. This is how I contemplate your life, humanity, I see many institutions with beautiful names, but truth, love and charity do not spring from them. I see that in the midst of sects and religions, ministers arise saying to their peoples: Do good. And truly I tell you, the only one who can say, "Do good" is Me, because I alone do good to you, men must always say, "Let's do good."

10. I do not contemplate truth or sincerity, because men have become contaminated with the evil that reigns; but despite this there are those who have remained faithful to my Law and have suffered, without leaving the path marked by my love.

11. Through those who have remained faithful to my Law, despite the environment that surrounds them, I say to those who suffer: Persevere in the good, remember and live my examples of the past times and you will overcome human weaknesses.

12. I revealed many lessons to you in the Second Time and that teaching was the preparation I gave you for this Third Time, since your spirit could not rise up to Me. I came to you in Jesus, being born, suffering and dying as a man. With my sacrifice I left the doors to the Hereafter open for you, so that your spirit, awakening from its lethargy, would rise to Me. I opened before you the Book of the Seven Seals, the great Book of Life, and truly I tell you, with my sacrifice for the love of humanity, I untied at that time the fifth seal.

13. Today I do not come as a man among you, I come as a Holy Spirit to teach you so that you can achieve spirit-to-Spirit communication, but so that this communication reaches its perfection, I have begun to communicate through the human understanding, but this manifestation will end in 1950, and then these children will become disciples and communicate spirit-to-Spirit with their Teacher, and even if they are my disciples before Me, before humanity they will be the good teachers.

14. Today I am preparing you as in the Second Time; you and those are the same, you are disciples and witnesses of my teachings.

15. Trials have beset you on the way, but even when you meet the obstacle in your path, you will not turn your back on me, you will not deny me because you were witnesses of my promise to return, and you have seen it fulfilled at this time.

16. You will be able to find in my manifestation the same teachings of the Second Time; but in this era I have come with the light of my Holy Spirit, to reveal to you the

Love one another!

unfathomable, and in the communication from spirit to Spirit, I will continue to reveal new and very great lessons; all the content of the Sixth Seal I will make known to you in this stage of revelations that will be preparing you for the time when I will open the Seventh Seal. In this way you will know the unfathomable, in this way you will find that the spiritual valley is the abode of all spirits, the infinite and wonderful mansion that awaits you in the Afterlife, where you will receive the reward of the works that with love and charity you have sown in your brothers.

17. At this time, your spirit is saturated with my revelations, whether you have received them through the lamp holder or with your spiritual gifts.

18. It is the time when, not finding among men a brother to guide you, advise you and serve as a staff, you come to Me because I am the divine Cyrenian who raises you up and comforts you in your vicissitudes.

19. You have known through Spiritualism what spiritual restitution means in your destiny, and in the practice of my teachings you penetrate by my will into the future and contemplate as an alert, the trials that you are encountering in your path, if you do not watch and pray.

20. Your conscience is the judge who does not sleep, it always advises you to watch over your brothers and yourselves.

21. Why do men bring misery and destruction to peoples? Why don't they respect their lives and the lives of their fellow human beings? For lack of spiritual elevation, for having strayed from the fulfillment of my Law.

22. Could you, in an instant of violence, take the murder weapon to kill your brother? No, disciples, none of you feels capable of it, even if I tried him greatly, why? because you know that each creature has marked in its destiny its fulfillment and its time to return to Me. You remember the restitution that awaits you if you stain yourselves with my sister's blood, and that fear of my justice, makes you respect the life of your fellow man, and you would like everyone to feel the same respect. The Father tells you: today the reign of injustice in the world is at its third height, but Spiritualism, which is the revelation of the Holy Spirit, will not leave a single corner of the world without his presence and when my Doctrine is established in the heart of humanity, it will be in all men of good will my Kingdom of Justice.

23. When this divine revelation is duly interpreted by all, there will no longer be suicides and homicides, no one will take his own life, least of all he will do so with that of his fellow man; man will have ample knowledge of all his acts, but I will continue to prove it

Love one another!

first, and if I have manifested my teaching to you through human understanding, I, the Word, will know how to make myself heard and understood by all my children.

24. If I told you at the Second Time that every eye would see me, I will fulfill my promise to you by making me contemplate and feel for all men, in all my truth.

25. This is why the Master tells you every moment that your mission to extend my teaching will not be difficult and even less impossible, because the earth has been fertilized and you, like good farmers, will learn every day to cultivate it better. But know that you, you will not be the only emissaries or spokesmen of my Doctrine, the Spiritual World is also fulfilling its mission among humanity, both of you will be turning your brothers into precursors of my Doctrine for the generations to come.

26. Through Nature you had signs of my coming at this time. I am giving signs to humanity, and I am calling the attention of men of science, because in this year of 1950 I will shake the hearts of all my children; many will be confused by these tests, but instead others will awaken, and after these events, I will come as a Holy Spirit and tell them to look for my disciples, who possess my revelations of this Third Time.

27. If they make mistakes as infants, I as a perfect Teacher will know how to forgive them and I will give them through you my preparatory teaching that I am entrusting to you through human understanding. And when I behold you all penetrating with love into the spiritual sense of my teachings, I will surprise you with great revelations manifesting to you, and full of joy you will say to me: "Master, surely your wisdom has no end".

28. Persevere in the good, disciples, for I will not disappoint you. Verily I tell you, when you come to the Hereafter, in Me you will find the harvest of your good deeds, then you will see how beautiful your reward is. For now you do not know what it will be like, nor do you try to imagine it, I just say: Watch and pray. Sow my seed of love, with your word, with your gaze, with your prayer; since charity is given in so many forms, do it with your fellow human beings; verily I say to you, your sound thought will be enough for Me to make your desire my own and to give to those in need according to my will.

29. Thus I want to contemplate you, O disciples of the Holy Spirit, as emissaries of peace, as doctors of the body and of the spirit, as sowers of the divine attributes. You will never cease to sow consolation, balm and peace, so you will be fulfilling your mission until the end of the day, your work will be crowned with my divine caress, and I will strengthen your spirit with the eternal finery of my blessing.

30. You are receiving my last lessons through human understanding and in them I ask for your unification after 1950. When you no longer have this manifestation, who will take

Love one another!

my place? Who will make his voice heard and remember the teaching of the Divine Master? Respect and shyness will invade you, the same spokesmen for whom I gave you my teaching will feel fear, nor will the guides familiar with their peoples dare to give you my word. What will you do then, O disciples?

31. People: I will tell you about those who remained in the world to bear witness to my word: my disciples of the Second Time.

32. Jesus had departed, the apostles of his truth traveled the paths of fulfillment, penetrated the cities, visited homes, wrote to their distant brothers.

33. The divine word, like a new dawn, began to illuminate the life of humanity, vanishing the darkness in which men had lived.

34. My Doctrine, on the lips and in the works of my disciples, was a sword of love and light that fought against ignorance, idolatry and materialism. A cry of indignation arose in those who saw the coming collapse of their myths and traditions, at the same time that in other hearts a hymn of joy arose before the luminous path that would lead to the hope and faith of those who thirst for truth and those oppressed by sin.

35. Those who denied the spiritual life were exasperated when they heard the revelations of the Kingdom of Heaven, while those who sensed that existence and hoped for justice and salvation, thanked the Father for having sent his Only Begotten Son into the world.

36. Men who kept in their hearts the blessed longing to serve and love their God with purity, saw their path cleared and their understanding enlightened by penetrating my word and felt a relief in their spirit and in their heart. The teaching of Christ, as true spiritual bread, came to fill the immense void that they carried, filling with its perfection and with its essence all the aspirations of his spirit.

37. A new era was beginning, a clearer path was opening up, leading to eternity.

38. What beautiful feelings of spiritual elevation, of love and tenderness were then awakened in those who were enlightened with faith to receive my word! How much courage and what firmness accompanied those hearts, who knew how to suffer and throw everything without falling for an instant!

39. Was it because the Master's blood was still fresh? No, people; the spiritual essence of that blood, which was the material representation of Divine Love, never dries up or extinguishes, it is present, alive and warm now as then.

Love one another!

40. It is that in those hearts there was also love for the truth, to which they consecrated their lives and even offered their blood, to confirm with it that they had learned the lesson of their Teacher.

41. That nobly shed blood overcame obstacles and vicissitudes.

42. How the spirituality of the disciples of my word contrasted with the idolatry, materialism, selfishness and ignorance of the fanatics in ancient traditions, or of the pagans who lived only to worship the pleasure of matter!

43. Never was the Law of God so clear as it was on the lips of Jesus. That is why the world was moved to its deepest roots and many peoples, turning away from their hearts ancient traditions, surrendered themselves to the word that in Christ became understandable to men.

44. Never had the world harbored a man who revealed greater teachings or carried out greater works.

45. How many mysteries humanity then deciphered; how much light penetrated into its spirit, into its heart and into its understanding! Those words full of tenderness of the Master, his wise, profound and at the same time clear parables, those comparisons for which he took the child, the flowers to make himself understood; those powerful works, possible only for a God to which the world called miracles, all this was like a new dew that came to fertilize the arid fields like deserts, which existed in the heart of humanity.

46. Until then, men had not discovered the spiritual meaning that exists in everything created by the Lord, even in the smallest beings. If they took a child in their arms and looked deeply into his eyes and listened to his questions full of innocence and intuitive concern, they felt the presence of a spirit vibrate there, of a being that was something more than that child.

47. If they observed the tender plant that grows hidden among the weeds, they immediately discovered in it the impulse to grow, and to be able to offer the flower of its beauty, thus fulfilling the destiny that its Creator pointed out to it.

48. This is how those men woke up, it seemed to them to inhabit a world not seen before. It was that they were blind and seeing they did not look, it was that they were deaf and hearing they did not hear. But I came among men to give them sight, hearing, voice, movement, will, understanding and sensitivity, so that their spirit, oppressed in the captivity of the flesh, would be freed from its darkness and learn to read and interpret the Book of Eternal Life.

Love one another!

49. Now ask yourself, new listeners of my word: Are those simple and clean analyzers of divine revelations still preserved in the world? "No," you answer me from the bottom of your heart, because you well know that every step that the world advances in its science, is one more step that takes it away from spirituality, since before looking for the meaning or spiritual essence that all beings contain, what has interested him is to find the substance and the purely material force.

50. See why I have returned among men and let my word penetrate your heart, because in this time a new miracle of conversion, spirituality and elevation will be realized among humanity. Learn from Me, so that you may be the good disciples of this time.

51. Here is the book of my teachings that I am bequeathing to you. There are the writings; they will continue my Work among you. When you no longer listen to me in this way, you will review my lessons and in them you will always find new revelations.

52. In reading my teachings you will have my wisdom, great messages and inspirations. The counsels of the Spiritual World, you will remember them with the same fragrance that you received them, that time will be of study, of analysis, of preparation and when you least think, those will arise among you, those who with ease of word deliver my teaching for inspiration. But how great their preparation will have to be in order for them to be believed by the multitudes. Today you contemplate these spokesmen speaking to you in ecstasy and no matter how great the disbelief of some, you think that my manifestation is possible through these channels; but when humanity contemplates my disciples speaking in their normal state, of divine revelations, they will doubt them.

53. In your own congregation, those who doubt will arise when they hear you speak with my inspiration and you will have to carry a great preparation and spiritual clarity to be believed. In this way I will continue to manifest myself, whether it is only one who listens to you or a multitude, whether your audience is made up of select men, of rude or of the so-called wise, before some and before all I will manifest myself by your understanding. If you know how to prepare, I will give the tests requested by those who hear you. In this way I will continue to sow my Marian Trinitarian Spiritualist Work, my revelation as the Holy Spirit in the heart of humanity; then you will understand that my communication with you will not be interrupted at the end of 1950, because the bonds of God and his children are eternal.

54. In the Third Time I came to realize with the clarity of my manifestations the impossible for men: to communicate by human understanding. Understand me, disciples, because in the spirit-to-Spirit communication that awaits you, you will feel my presence eternally; if you know how to prepare, you will never say to me again: Lord, why don't

Love one another!

you come? Why don't you contemplate my pain? You will not speak to me like this, disciples, verily I tell you, whoever speaks to me like this will give a palpable proof of his ignorance and unpreparedness; I do not want to contemplate my disciples far from Me, I want you to tell me in your spirit: "Master, you are among us, our spirit feels you, your wisdom is the source of my inspiration". That is the true confession I want to hear from you.

55. I do not want to contemplate Thomas in my new apostolate, I want to see in you the dedication of John, that you all may always feel me in your spirit, but I do not want you to feel slaves before Me, because you may fall into a new fanaticism.

56. In the moments of your fulfillment in my Doctrine, give yourselves spiritually, and in the moments of your earthly duties, give yourselves with all preparation. I tell you again not to feel like slaves before Me, have the true spirituality that my Doctrine gives so that you give to God what is God's and to Caesar what is Caesar's. So you will have peace and you will be happy in your fulfillment, without parking. You will not proclaim to be my witnesses, you will demonstrate with your works that you are sowing my truth.

57. By ceasing to give you my word in this way in 1950, I am not going to retreat into rest because my Universal Spirit never rests, I am eternal activity, I am always striving for the perfection of all my creatures; I am the traveling companion in the evolution of my children; I am their counselor and at the end of each stage, I am the one who receives the fruit of their fulfillment in my Law.

58. I am the perfect gardener and I will not cut the fruits when they are green. I will know how to become a gale to whip the trees and I will make their bad fruits fall, but my love will preserve the good ones and my Spirit will eternally rejoice in their progress and in their evolution.

59. Rise on the path that leads you to the top of the mountain and every step you take you will better understand my teachings, and you will be perfecting yourself, to interpret the divine language.

60. What is the language of the spirit? It's love. Love is the universal language of all spirits. Don't you see that human love also speaks? Many times he does not need words, he speaks better with facts, with thoughts. If this is how human love manifests itself, what will your language be like when you are perfected in my Law?

61. Walk firmly, disciples, do not be cowed by trials, by vicissitudes, think that before you I have passed along the way and have left it blessed with my footprint. Pray for

Love one another!

humanity, that is your mission; come to Me, who am an inexhaustible source of consolation and balm, and bring this present to your brothers and sisters.

62. At this moment I penetrate into the hearts of my children and distribute my seed of love. But what heart will be like a fertile soil that causes the seed to germinate? Today you still do not know it, but if you become the good farmers, you will know how to sow my teaching in the sick, in the obsessed, in the vicious, in those thirsty for love and peace.

63. In everything you will deposit the incalculable treasure of my word that will be ever greater in your spirit.

64. If you are all laborers of the divine gardener, if you are all collaborators in my cultivation of love, it is because you will all enjoy the culmination of my Work.

65. You will all sit at my table, because there will be a feast in Heaven; you will all be the wise virgins of my parable, the prodigal son will not exist there, you will all have conquered my Kingdom, and you will listen to the most beautiful and sublime of concerts. Your spirit will experience the greatest joy by finally understanding the great love of your Father and Lord.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 317

1. Beloved disciples: I contemplate you prepared, you have penetrated into spiritual recollection to reach the grace of listening and understanding my word. On your way you have had my presence, already giving you the miracle, giving you my protection or speaking to you through consciousness. I want to dwell in your heart to be your Guide and Teacher.

2. "I am the way, the truth and the life," I tell you once again. My word is the bread that feeds your spirit, my presence brings you the longed-for peace. How many trials you have lived through in the world! You sought peace and comfort in earthly pleasures and when you did not find them, you returned to Me to say, "Lord, only in you do we find peace and comfort for our spirit."

3. Israel: In this time of vicissitudes, learn to seek me in your prayer; when the trials are greater, seek me as a luminous beacon or as the boat of salvation. Trust in Me, that I will lead you to a safe harbor. Everyone who seeks me finds me; every spirit that rises up, having faith in my Divinity, attains salvation. That is why I have sent you into the world saying to you: watch and pray for men, because they have not listened to my word, and only the people of Israel listen to my teaching of alertness and preparation, and the Master will say to humanity: Behold the depository of your salvation; behold, the people of Israel, who are my disciple, who will come in search of you to give you my lesson, to give you the bread of eternal life, which you did not want to receive when I gave it through human understanding, because the means I chose to manifest myself at this time has seemed imperfect to you.

4. How many have listened to my word and, not understanding it, have turned away from the path! I will call you again, I will give you proofs of my truth and you must believe in Me, because the seed of life and spirituality that I have sown in your heart, must flourish in faith. This truth will shine in them and they will confess to their brothers that I was among men manifesting myself through human understanding.

5. How can humanity judge my works and penetrate into my innermost judgments? But I have given him free will, self-will, and by virtue of those gifts I have put him to the test. Those who have believed, have overcome the trial, have strengthened their faith, have risen to the regions of the spirit, feeding on the essence of my revelations.

6. Verily, I tell you, the encounter of my Spirit with yours was in the Hereafter. I have taught you to seek me by rising up the ladder of prayer and with that purity you find me

Love one another!

in the spiritual, because at this time I have not come to humanize myself. I have only used the understanding and heart of my creatures, to manifest myself through them.

7. I have given you this book of teachings so that the last ones may also know my revelations, I have repeated the lessons to you, I have contemplated that many have penetrated to my Work, wanting to know everything from its beginning, therefore I have repeated my teaching to you. I have told you that Elias, through Roque Rojas, opened the Third Time, so that you would find the Divine Master on your way.

8. Blessed is the one who listens to me with love, the one who comes to Me opening his heart to receive the essence of my word; because he reaches the light, and with that wisdom he will understand my Work, he will know how to practice it after 1950 and he will justly be called my disciple.

9. I want to call everyone my disciples, but remember that the good disciple has to be faithful to the teachings imitating his Master.

10. You recognize that your spiritual struggle is great here on Earth and your spirit makes you feel that when he penetrates into that life that awaits him beyond this world, he will have to continue fighting to ascend. Meditating on this, you come to experience a certain sadness when considering that rest does not exist at the end of human life. That sadness does not come from the spirit but from the flesh, which is fragile and small, because its nature is not eternal and it has to be afraid of eternity.

11. For the spirit, eternity means his greatest blessing. If he thinks of enjoyment, he knows that it will have no end and if he thinks of his restitution, he knows that he will have time to restore his faults and to perfect himself.

12. Spiritual rest, as understood and conceived by your matter, does not exist; the rest that awaits the spirit is activity, multiplying by doing good, not wasting an instant. Then the spirit rests, it lightens from regrets and sorrows, it recreates itself doing good, it rests loving its Creator and its brothers.

13. Truly I tell you, if your spirit caused him to remain inactive so that he could rest, as you conceive of rest on Earth, the darkness of despair and anguish would take hold of him, because the life and light of the spirit, as well as his greatest joy, are work, struggle, incessant activity.

14. The spirit that returns from the Earth to the spiritual valley, bringing imprinted in itself the fatigue of the flesh and arrives looking for the Hereafter as a bed to rest, where to sink into oblivion to erase the traces of the struggle, that will have to become the most unhappy being and will not find peace or happiness until it awakens from its lethargy,

Love one another!

until it comes out of its error and rises to the spiritual life that is as I have already told you before, love, work, the continuous struggle on the path that leads to perfection.

15. Here on Earth, your spirit must feel oppressed, since everything on Earth is limited and fleeting. Here he must get tired of as much sin and as much impurity as there is in human life. But it is not a weariness like that which afflicts the flesh, but a weariness of all that is evil, a repulsion for all that is unclean, a fatigue of struggling and suffering many times for frivolities or unjustified causes.

16. If men had made a clean existence out of this life and had prepared their body as a room worthy of a spirit dwelling in it, then fatigue would not be known, nor would there be boredom, nor repulsion and therefore, the disembodied spirit would not reach the spiritual world looking for rest in rest; on the contrary, it would arrive full of strength and faith to continue its journey, that struggle that in the world never managed to stop and that even death left in suspense.

17. I want that at the end of the struggle, when all my children have gathered for eternity in the spiritual home, they participate in my infinite bliss as Creator, taking into account that each of you took part in the Divine Work, building or rebuilding.

18. Only in the spiritual will you find that of all that I have created from the beginning, nothing has been lost, that in Me everything is resurrected, everything arises and is renewed.

19. Thus, if so many beings were lost for a long time, if many, instead of doing works of life, did destructive works, they will find that the time of their confusion was temporary and that their works, no matter how bad they may have been, will have reparation in eternal life, to be converted into collaborators of my incessantly creative Work.

20. What will a few centuries of sin and darkness be like humanity has had on Earth, if you compare them with eternity, with an endless time of evolution and peace? You moved away from Me, by virtue of your free will and you will return induced by consciousness.

21. The flesh was hard and rebellious to follow the dictates of that inner light that you call conscience and it was easier for him to follow the impulses that directed him towards the debauchery of his instincts and his passions.

22. Humanity has traveled a long way along the path of life on this Earth, in the midst of the struggle between the conscience that has never been silent, and the flesh that would like to make materialism its cult and its law, neither matter nor spirit having conquered so far since the struggle continues.

Love one another!

23. Do you ask me who will win? And I tell you that the absolute triumph of conscience, working through the spirit in the flesh, no longer takes long.

24. Do you not feel that after so much struggle and so much fighting, the matter that is human and transient has to bend before the consciousness that is my eternal light?

25. Understand that after such a prolonged struggle, man will finally reach the sensitivity and docility that he has never had before to that voice and that spiritual life that vibrates and pulsates within his being.

26. You are all marching towards that point without realizing it, but when you look at the triumph of good and justice on Earth, you will understand the reason for the struggle, the combats and the trials.

27. With this preparation I want to contemplate you so that you may sow your path with good examples, bearing witness to everything that you have received and heard from Me.

28. When this manifestation passes, you will contemplate my supernatural teaching, beyond your reach and you will ask yourself: How is it possible that the Lord has spoken to us in our own language, in this time of greater evolution of humanity?

29. Listen, disciples: it was written from ancient times that I was to come and manifest myself over all my children, and thus I would prepare the arrival of a time of peace among men by leading them to the practice of spirituality. This is the fulfillment of the prophecy, today I am preparing you surrounded by the Spiritual World, while in the Afterlife, other spirits are pending my orders and will come to dwell among humanity in the times to come. Among them are those who will govern the peoples, those who, by their great virtue, will make men fulfill my commands, directing them on the right path. They will come after you.

30. My Work will grow more and more until at last all the spirits will be unified in the fulfillment of my Law and this dwelling will become a world of perfection. Those who inhabit it at that time will feel my love throbbing in everything created and will be preparing to inhabit a better world. This dwelling will be temporary for your spirit, he will go to other regions, to other planes of the Beyond, in search of his perfection; remember that I told you: "In the Father's house there are many dwellings". And in this time of greater evolution, in which you understand my teachings better, I have come to tell you: "In the Father's house there are an infinite number of dwellings". Therefore, do not think that by leaving this world, you will reach the maximum spiritual elevation. No, disciples. When your stage on this planet is over, I will lead you to other abodes and thus

Love one another!

guide you eternally on the infinite scale of your perfecting. Trust in Me, love Me and you will be saved.

31. Do not stand still, people; if you know the way, hasten your step. Fulfill my Law, live loving and doing charity to your fellow human beings, and all the gifts that I have entrusted to you, will be like lights that illuminate the path of humanity.

32. Why for a moment do you doubt you and Me, if I have told you that you are part of my Spirit? Why do you doubt that you possess my attributes? If you have come to this world to make restitution for your past faults, why do you blaspheme when you find proof on the way?

33. This is how I come to prepare you, disciples, this is how I come to engrave in your heart the book of my teachings. If you long for comfort for your sorrows, seek my word in your heart, and from there it will spring up like a fountain of crystal clear waters.

34. I am doctrinating you in this year of 1950, the last of my stay among you, I want you to achieve the spirituality that I have asked of you. You have understood your Father and have entered into spiritual penance, you have loved me and the impure garments that covered his spirit have fallen from some, and I contemplate others after their purification. Do not forget that to practice my teaching you have to get rid of all materialism.

35. I have entrusted my light to your conscience, so that guided by it, you may set aside every imperfection and the virtues that I discover in your spirit with my word may flourish. I have created you sensitive to love and pain as well. I have said to you, "Love one another," so that you may feel my word in all its purity. Share your peace with your brothers, help them to hurry their cup of bitterness.

36. Remember that I have told you: Before Me you are all my children, if I allow you evolution and in it you have your struggles, it is because I long for you to conquer your perfection.

37. It is time for you to begin the spiritual work entrusted to you. See how the fields are unfruitful because the seed of love and charity lives hidden in the depths of your heart.

38. I have come with my teachings to strengthen you in the good, I have come leading you along paths of love so that you may reach your brothers with my message of light and consolation. If the time of my preaching has been long for you, it has been so that you may assimilate the content of my Doctrine and never go to mistake its meaning, because you are the new Israel, the people who will bear witness to my truth.

Love one another!

39. At every step the voice of your conscience awakens you, making you understand that you have a high destiny among humanity and a great mission to fulfill.

40. Is it true that within you there is a force that does not let you fall and a voice that does not let you sleep? Is it true that when you stray from the path or forget about your mission, you feel a restlessness that leaves you no point of rest? For that force, that inner light, that voice that speaks to you within, is your conscience, in which my Law and your charges are indelibly written.

41. Let yourself be led sweetly by that inner guide and truly I tell you, all spiritual restlessness will disappear leaving in its place a deep peace and true satisfaction.

42. If you take advantage of these precious moments, you will not mourn for lost time tomorrow, you will not regret mistakes, nor will you have stumbles. Think that it is your good works that will have to bear witness to Me, or do you think that with imperfect works your brothers will also be able to recognize my truth? Do not forget that the tree “by its fruit will have to be recognized”.

43. Do not be afraid to be few and small, an invisible army of beings of light will go with you, preparing your way, opening doors for you to pass, knocking down obstacles and overcoming pitfalls.

44. Against a world of darkness you will count on that world of light; to overcome the influence of war, you will count on the angel of peace; against illness, pestilence and death, you will have with you the charity of those invisible beings, ready to pour on humanity their balm of charity and consolation.

45. My disciples have never been forsaken by Me, they have never been abandoned by those beings who inhabit regions of light and harmony.

46. Who inspired some of my disciples of the Second Time to remember the divine word of their Master and write it down for the inheritance of all generations? Who led my disciples along unknown roads to distant cities? Who freed Peter from his prison, while his jailers were asleep, and who accompanied those apostles of my truth in the supreme hour of their sacrifice? The spiritual beings, your brothers, whom men have called angels.

47. Oh, if only you knew the value that this influence has in your life! You would be more docile, more humble and more obedient to his calls and to his indications. But you are creatures of little faith, because you wanted to touch and see with your bodily senses the spiritual life and since you have not achieved it, you have felt disappointed in your faith.

Love one another!

48. Truly I tell you, if your faith were true, you would not need to feel the presence of the spiritual with the senses of the flesh; because then it would be the spirit who would perceive with his subtle sensitivity, that world that vibrates without ceasing around you.

49. Yes, humanity, if you feel distant from the Spiritual World, on the other hand those beings cannot feel distant from men, since for them there are no distances, no limits, no barriers. They live within the spiritual and for the same reason, they cannot be strangers to the life of human beings, whose highest destiny is the elevation and perfection of their spirit.

50. You are all brothers, all spirits have the same attributes, your same matter has been created the same as the others. Then: Why have you divided yourselves into classes and nations, mankind? I love you as one son and so I forgive you, but be worthy of this grace, conquer your redemption. The moment will come when, meditating on my teaching, you will love one another inspired by my love and you will not judge your mistakes.

51. Advise and correct with love on your way, but do not feel superior to your brothers, just love, live with justice as I have taught you.

52. Get ready because tomorrow you will be guides and teachers of humanity. In this time of which I am speaking to you, you will give my teaching with love, as I have taught you, you will not judge your brothers harshly believing that you please your Lord with it, truly I tell you, even when you find yourselves teaching humanity in my name, you will not be exempt from sinning. Watch and pray, but if I contemplate you sanctioning the faults of your brothers without love, I will speak to you through conscience and tell you as in the Second Time: "He who is free from sin, let him throw the first stone".

53. My teaching is for all time. Now I repeat to you the lessons of past ages so that you may understand me better. Just as you are listening to me, the disciples of the Second Time listened to me; just as you are taking the first steps in my Doctrine, so they took them; just as you are struggling to overcome your imperfections, so they fought and won in the end.

54. Just as you doubt the gifts that I have entrusted to you, so among those disciples there were those who secretly, believing that the Master was not looking at them, put his word to the test. If they were living my examples, the fruit of their preparation manifested itself in their works, if they did not watch and pray, the miracle did not manifest itself and they returned to Me, with doubt in their hearts, but when they heard the truth of my word again, they repented of their faults and tearfully promised not to doubt Me again.

Love one another!

55. This is how I contemplate you at this time, disciples: Some of you fight carrying faith and good works as invincible weapons and you see that my word manifests itself in your fulfillment; but others of my children, without practicing my Law, have sought that I grant them a miracle before humanity that identifies them as my messengers, and when they did not obtain it, they doubted Me, and denied me.

56. I forgive them because if today they doubt, tomorrow they will believe, if today they do not accept my teaching, tomorrow they will give their own life, to confess and bear witness to the truth of this revelation.

57. I bless those who live in my Law and those who reject it, because through the latter, when they have penetrated to the meaning of my teachings, I will give great tests to humanity, because they will be the faithful conduit for my Divine Spirit to overflow among their brothers in virtue truth and love.

58. Thus I rejoice among you, disciples, thus the Father strengthens you for the time of trials that you will have to live.

59. Remain attentive to the voice of conscience and in truth I tell you that you will continue to receive my teaching; even when this manifestation through the mouthpiece ends in 1950, listen to conscience and then your communion with God will be eternal and there will be nothing and no one to separate the disciples from their Master.

60. Trust in my word, verily I say to you, all the prophecies will be fulfilled, to the satisfaction of the prophets and the joy of the people of Israel.

61. Watch and pray, because times are going to change, unite yourselves to my Law of love and there will be no test that will stop you on the way; live the examples that I gave you in Jesus, and then you will come out ahead; no one will be able to silence my Word in your mouths; truly I tell you, even the scaffold will not make you forget my Law, because the memory of the slain Lamb will strengthen you and you will offer yourselves as a holocaust to my Divinity.

62. How many of you will abandon your dearest ones, to go in search of those who will have to hear my word through you. How many of you, for the love of my Doctrine, will strip yourselves of your material goods and live in the midst of privations. But if your body lacks earthly goods in this world, I will adorn your spirit with my love in eternity. But do not be afraid, O dearly beloved children! I do not ask for the sacrifice of any of you, I have only told you in my word: Whatever you do in my Work, you will receive multiplied a hundredfold; sow your path with good deeds and you will reap the fruits in the Hereafter.

Love one another!

63. Thus I prepare you at this dawn in which Christian humanity commemorates the passion of Jesus. You too, disciples, are living the ever-present sacrifice of the Messiah, and you are nourished by the examples of the Divine Redeemer.

64. People of Israel: Be the light of humanity, remind him of my promise to return that I made to him through Jesus and tell him that I have fulfilled my word.

65. Those prophecies have been forgotten by men, but I, through my new apostles, will remind them.

66. Disciples: In the manifestation of my word is present my Father's caress and my peace; take it you who still inhabit the valley of tears.

67. Hurry your cup with patience, because after this bitterness you will eternally taste the bread and wine of my love.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 318

1. Blessed are you who come seeking my teaching. Blessed are you who know how to find in my word the flow of eternal life. But who are those who are being strengthened by my lessons, so that they may remain as emissaries among humanity, when my word through these channels has ceased? It is you who are purifying yourselves from ancient stains for failing to my Law, who are rushing the cup of bitterness; who are coming from great tribulation and are cleansing your spirit in the crystalline waters of my teachings.

2. Today, when you come before this manifestation, you feel unworthy of my presence, but I contemplate that you are regenerating and that purification makes you worthy of Me. Feel my caress, feel my love; he is the balm that heals your sufferings.

3. You commemorate for the last time, in this form, my passion of the Second Time. You do not come to fulfill a tradition, because the disciples of the Holy Spirit will not be traditionalists, they will be obedient to my Law. You come only to commemorate those divine events, the perfect examples that I bequeathed to you through Jesus, which will eternally teach you to conquer your own redemption.

4. Today I contemplate your spirit moved by the memory of those teachings and I say to you: O dearly beloved children, do not discard these lessons, because they are your inheritance!

5. You thank me for the strength that my word imparts to you, but among you there are those who ask me this question: Father, why don't you perform in my life the miracle that I have been waiting for, for a long time? The Master says to you: In this time I have sown miracles in your life. From my Spirit to yours, benefits and thanks have always come. Through the spiritual world I have poured out my love among you. By your faith and good works you have seen these miracles performed. I say to you: Do you need a daily prodigy to believe in Me?

6. At the beginning of your evolution, I poured out materialized graces and benefits, palpable before you, but when your knowledge and faith lit up like a light in your spirit, I stopped giving you these material proofs. Today your faith as disciples must be in accordance with my will, in order to overcome all obstacles and adversities. You ask me: Teacher, what is faith? And the Master tells you: Faith is the spiritual gaze that sees beyond the heart and the mind. Faith is the gaze that contemplates and discovers the truth. That is why the manifestations that you often fail to understand are contemplated by your faith and makes you firm in them.

Love one another!

7. This is transcendental dawn, O beloved people, for I am building the NEW JERUSALEM among you. You are the first stones of the white city announced by Me through the prophets; this spiritual city will not have its foundations in this world, because if you believe that the New Jerusalem is your earthly Homeland, you are in grave error; the New Jerusalem, I am building it in your spirit and that city, whiter than the snow cones, will spread to all men when the redemption of all humanity arrives.

8. Today, when I come to you to start building the Great City, I contemplate among my people the lack of harmony, of spirituality and my Divine Spirit suffers, because you still do not know how to be fully with me; despite the perfect lessons that I have given you through the times, you still insist on low passions, on disunity and idolatry.

9. Truly I tell you, if you want to be great, do not seek greatness in the vanities of the world because they are perishable, seek it in the spiritual, which is eternal.

10. To reach this elevation, it takes a persevering effort, an unshakable will, an absolute faith. Only in this way will you be able to attain the glory of the spirit.

11. The path lends itself to making merits, since it is strewn with trials. There you will be able to learn to give up your pride, patiently accepting pain, rejecting vanities and passions. On the other hand, there are many needy people on the way who you can help so that they also reach the goal.

12. Every man, whether he has spirituality in his life or not, carries a cross. My Word teaches us to bear it with love, to make it light and even necessary to be able to live. He loves his cross, he loves his destiny because he knows that it was I who drew it for him, he loves my will and whoever does my will participates in my peace, my light and my strength.

13. The one who shirks the weight of his mission, the one who deviates or disregards the responsibilities that his spirit contracted with me, to take responsibilities at his whim or will, he will not be able to have true peace in his heart, since his spirit will never be satisfied or calm. They are the ones who are always looking for pleasures to forget their sorrow and their restlessness, deceiving themselves with false joys and fleeting satisfactions.

14. I let you walk your path, because I know that if today you walk away, forget me and even deny me, soon, when reality comes to wake you up from your dream of greatness on earth, you will understand the insignificance of riches, titles, pleasures and honors of the world, when man has to face spiritual truth, eternity, and divine justice, from which no one can escape.

Love one another!

15. No one ignores this, since you all have a spirit who reveals to you, by the gift of intuition, the reality of your life, the path that is mapped out for you and what you should accomplish in it, but you persist in freeing yourself from all spiritual commitment to feel free and masters of your life.

16. Do most people follow their religion? I tell you that you have made religions to try to escape my Law and make you believe yourselves that you are complying.

17. To this humanity I could apply the same words that I said to the Jewish people at that time, when I made them see that by complying with ancient and already useless traditions, they had forgotten the Law.

18. Everywhere the symbol of Christianity arises - the cross. Everywhere I find the quarry temples, my name is pronounced by most men, tributes are offered to me and rites are raised to me every day. However, I do not discover in the heart of humanity the manifestation of love that is the essence, the beginning and the end of my Doctrine. And you all believe that you are in the Law and in the Truth, that's why when I come to reveal the opposite to you, you get upset and when someone points out your mistakes to you, you let anger penetrate into you.

19. Verily I tell you, Christians, that if at this time I were to come into the world as a man, you would be precisely the ones who would take me to the cross of a new Calvary when you heard the truth on my lips. But I will no longer come to your world as a man. I have come in the spirit, you will not look at me with the eyes of your body, but you will have to listen to me; you will want to find me to exterminate me, but when you find me it will be to worship me, because whoever speaks to me spiritually will be proof that faith has arisen in his heart and has enlightened his understanding.

20. Now I still discover among my new disciples the weakness of Peter, the doubt of Thomas, the ambition of Judas, and it is necessary that as a Teacher I continue to teach you.

21. Remember in this last commemoration, which I am making among you today in this year of 1950, the day on which Jesus, accompanied by his disciples, penetrated triumphantly into the first Jerusalem to finish his divine mission on the cross.

22. Live these moments spiritually with true preparation; not as a simple commemoration, no, feel that in truth I am giving you my last lessons through the spokespersons in the Third Time; and these words will be the bread of eternal life for your spirit throughout his journey; these teachings will be your bulwark and your staff,

Love one another!

you must make them yours, engrave them with the fire of my love in your conscience, so that later, as I have given them to you, you engrave them in the hearts of your brothers.

23. A large part of humanity celebrates this tradition, and my Spirit makes his love felt to all his children.

24. It is the preparation that I come to give to the spirits. When spiritual and human regeneration is in all men, spirituality will bring as a fruit, fraternity and love among peoples; then, from this planet the white light of spiritual harmony will arise, which will be contemplated in all the worlds. It will be the White City that my apostle John contemplated in his ecstasy. It will no longer be the murderous city that raises its Master on a cross to see him bleed and die. It will be the regenerated city, which awaits the arrival of its Lord, of the Father who descends from the cross of his martyrdom to live eternally in the hearts of his children.

25. When the Master wept in the first Jerusalem, it was not because of that race, it was because of the blindness of men who, having their Father so close, did not recognize him. The Master opened his fatherly arms to clasp his children, and the children's hearts were closed blinded by his darkness, and the Father could not feel the caress of his own. Instead, he received disbelief, mockery, derision and death. But since it was not the material city for which Jesus wept, I allowed its destruction to show humanity that the one whom the Father sought and will always seek is the spiritual sheep, lost in the dark jungles of sin.

26. If in the Second Time I said to you, "My Kingdom is not of this world," why do you pretend that my manifestation as the Holy Spirit would be again in the limited form of Jesus? Remember that I said to the woman of Samaria, "The hour is coming, when the true worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and in truth."

27. I have come to you in spirit, I have fulfilled my promise to you. But do not be fanatical about your nation, because it has only been your shelter at this time as any other people on Earth could have been; but you, those appointed to listen to my word at this time, are the chosen ones to begin to build the New Jerusalem in the unification of your spirits.

28. Today you are far from contemplating the kingdom of peace in your world; put off all selfishness and even when you do not enjoy peace in the present human life, do not stop fighting. I have taught you to forget about yourself in order to think about others. Why should you seek only your well-being and let Me be the only one who cares about all humanity? There are many of your brothers and sisters who need your words, prayers and love. They lack the wealth of benefits that the revelations that you waste give. Work these

Love one another!

lands, make them fruitful with love. If you leave the task started when I call you to the Hereafter, do not be afraid, that corporeal death will not end with your fulfillment.

29. I am Life, I am Eternal, and I have made you to dwell in Me, so that the work you have begun will never abandon it. Trust in Me and truly I tell you, a single seed will not be lost and your harvest will be perfect.

30. Think of the new generations that are to succeed you and for them sow the seed of love, leave your mark of virtue imprinted. Do you know if I will bring you back in those generations? Be virtuous in peace and in struggle.

31. Put into practice my Law of justice and love; there is no impossible that prevents you from fulfilling my maxims. I do not come to demand perfect works from you, because I still contemplate you debating in the stormy ocean of life, there you fight holding on to the boat of your conscience, so as not to perish in the raging sea of evil.

32. The great cataclysms of the spirit and the darkness that originate the doctrines of materialism, prepare the chalice of bitterness and great events for humanity.

33. Your planet is not yet the abode of love, virtue, or peace. I send clean spirits into your world and you make them unclean to me, because the life of men is saturated with sin and perversity.

34. I contemplate the virtues as small lights isolated among the spirits; whipped by the gales of selfishness, of grudges and hatreds; that is the fruit that humanity offers me.

35. Long before your spirit comes to find peace and harmony in this world, your matter has enjoyed this bliss.

36. In order for man to inhabit this planet, with my perfect wisdom through the elements of Nature, I shuddered and prepared this Earth; but before man inhabited it, it was the primitive beasts who lived on it.

37. When this world was turned into a mansion full of delights, wonders and beauties, I offered it to my dearly beloved son, to man. In this way I made you to inhabit the earth in order to dwell in it, because to love and understand life is also to love and understand Me. When the love and understanding of everything around you are true, then you will have recognized me and redeemed yourselves in true knowledge, because I am in everything created.

38. Those who investigate Nature without love, guided only by the knowledge of human science, deny me. It is that they have not known how to see, it is that they have not understood and much less felt and loved. How many there are among the humble, among

Love one another!

the despised, humiliated by the arrogance and ignorance of those who believe themselves wise among humanity, who without knowing have believed, because the gaze of their faith has contemplated the truth head-on and have understood that this planet from the beginning has been for man, a paradise of grace, harmony and blessings.

39. You have marveled contemplating the perfection of every being, every creature formed by Me takes its place on its path, everything subject to a mandate, everything obedient to my Law. You should not doubt the origin of your nature, because you already trust in the accuracy and fidelity of its Law. You have discovered many teachings in life and you are confident in the fulfillment of its natural laws, which have not let you down.

40. From the earth you have gathered its taste. She is for you like a wellspring of blessings, which has always provided you with sustenance, the paradise of joys, and at the end of your earthly life, she has opened her bosom to welcome you with love; but while in human life you found bliss in your beginning in this world, your spirit, finding itself in the Third Time, is still struggling to achieve peace. But if in the beginning I shook this planet with the elements of Nature to offer it to you as a paradise of blessings, at this time, again it will be my elements that shake you, it will be my perfect justice helping the spirits to obtain their freedom. In this way I will manifest myself in the bosom of religions, sects and institutions, destroying their hatreds and revenges that have divided men for lack of spiritual unification.

41. These events await humanity; watch and pray, disciples, because many of you will contemplate these trials. You will see the doctrines of materialism stirring, enveloping men, making them exclaim distressing woes of pain.

42. I do not want to frighten you with this alert, but to warn those of you who will die on Earth in this time of trials. All this must happen in order for all spirits to achieve their salvation.

43. It will be my Divine Spirit that extinguishes the pride of men; it will be my wisdom that reveals the truth to you, to those who have wandered among darkness; it will be the light of the Holy Spirit that illuminates the spirit of men, in their sciences, and leads them to the path of forgiveness, love and justice.

44. When you have passed through these trials of my perfect love, it will be the spiritual and material rebirth of humanity. Then men, as they travel on the path of virtue and spirituality, will be amazed to understand that this life is the same one that I offered them from the beginning, that nothing in it has changed, they will know that the planet that I entrusted to them as a temporary abode, is still prodigal in blessings, that merciful Mother Earth as the "Author of Life", continues to offer them her bosom to feed them with her

Love one another!

love, because that is the mission that the Father has entrusted to her. The sun will be the same, which will always send its life-giving warmth, as a symbol of the presence of the Lord. It will be at that time, O beloved people! When men understand that it has been their evil deeds that have embittered their existence, they will become my good farmers, and they will prepare themselves to live harmoniously more perfect dwellings in eternity.

45. Thus I prepare you, disciples, for the times that await you, in which there will be no hungry before satisfied, ignorant before wise, nor great before small, you will all be at the banquet of the Lord and you will rejoice in the infinite concert of his love.

46. At that time, O disciples, the New Jerusalem will be in the hearts of men. You will reach high degrees of spirituality, and I will not only send highly evolved spirits to incarnate among you to bring you my messages. I will also send to you the spirits in need of your virtue, who, when they meet among you, will be cleansed from their sins. In those times it will be the opposite of today, when I send you clean spirits and you return them to me stained.

47. With the essence of my word, form in the hearts of your children a sanctuary of spirituality, not of fanaticism or idolatry; lead them along the path of my Law. It is not enough not to hurt anyone. The right thing is not to do evil, but if you do good, with this you will be pleasing me.

48. How clear and simple is the truth! How clear and simple spirituality is! However, how difficult it is to understand them for those who persist in the darkness of their fanaticism and their traditions. His mind cannot conceive that there is anything more than he knows, his heart resists renouncing what for him has been his God and his Law: tradition and rite.

49. Do you think that I hate those who insist on not looking at my truth? No, my children, my charity is infinite, and it is precisely these, whom I seek to help them get out of their captivity, so that they may be ecstatic in the contentment of the light. The trials necessary for their awakening to the faith are reserved for them. They will not be tests superior to his strength, they will be lessons wisely suited to every spirit, to every life, to every man.

50. From there, from among those dark brains, from among those hearts sick of religious fanaticism and ignorance, you will see the great fervent soldiers of truth arise, because the day they break free from their chains, from their darkness and see the light, they will not be able to contain their joy and they will loudly exclaim that I have returned to save the world, raising it to the true Kingdom through the scale of spirituality.

Love one another!

51. To help you in your evolution you have had the manifestation of Elijah, your spiritual guide, the forerunner of the Third Time, the one who has prepared your spirit. But he sees with sadness that many are astray and how great is then the pain of Elijah; he seeks his sheep in union with my spiritual servants in all ways. Who among you will prepare to attract the absent, those who are on the path of sorrow? To those who are suffering, I strengthen them so that they do not blaspheme, so that they feel my presence and quickly get up at this time, so that they may be with the Master at the table and be fed with the bread and wine that I have prepared with my love.

52. You are the generation that in this Third Time is listening to my word so that your life conforms to the fulfillment of my Law and I communicate through the understanding prepared by Me to fulfill my promise of the Second Time.

53. In the past, my apostles felt sadness when I told them that I would soon leave them, that they would later be the ones who would have to spread my Doctrine, but I warned them that I would return when the world was at its third height of perversity. Some have not recognized me, but others will come who, upon receiving the essence of my word, will understand their Teacher and feel my presence. You will be with me again and I will receive you with the same love as always so that you may be in my lap.

54. I have come to give you my teaching so that by living it, you may become worthy to enter my Kingdom.

55. From the Second Time, I have taught you how you should reject temptation, everything that does not belong to you from this world so that you may be with me, as Jesus was in the Father.

56. Prepare yourselves, because you are the disciples who follow in the footsteps of the Master, who is once again ascending to Calvary. These last lectures are similar to the last moments of Jesus' life, because at the end of 1950, my Divine Word will cease to speak to you through these channels. Today you come in haste, because you do not want to miss a single one of my lessons, you keep them in your heart, because you long to be witnesses of my last words to humanity.

57. You are the same ones who in the Second Half sang the Hosanna! when Jesus entered Jerusalem. Today when I manifest myself to you in spirit, you no longer spread your cloaks in my path, it is your hearts that you offer as a dwelling place to your Lord. Today, Hosanna! it's not loud, that Hosanna! it springs from your spirit as a hymn of humility, of love and recognition of the Father, as a hymn of faith in this manifestation that in the Third Time your Lord has come to offer you.

Love one another!

58. Yesterday as now, so you followed me at my entrance to Jerusalem. The great crowds surrounded me captivated by my words of love. Men and women, old men and children, shook the city with their jubilant voices, and the priests and Pharisees themselves, fearing that the people would rebel, said to me, "Master, if You teach peace, why do you allow your disciples to be scandalized in this way?" And I answered them, 'Truly, I tell you, if these people were silent, the stones would speak.' Because they were moments of joy, it was the culmination and glorification of the Messiah among the hungry and thirsty for justice, of those spirits who had long awaited the arrival of the Lord, in fulfillment of the prophecies.

59. In that jubilation and joy my people also celebrated their liberation from Egypt. I wanted to make this commemoration of Easter unforgettable among my people; but in truth I tell you, I did not fulfill a simple tradition by sacrificing a lamb, no, I offered Myself in Jesus, the Slain Lamb, as the way through which all my children will be redeemed. In the Third Half, I also do not come to fulfill a tradition; with my word I have made you live the events of the past times, and know disciples, that the Law that I dictated to you on Mount Sinai, is present in your conscience, the sacrifice of the Slain Lamb, as well as the revelations that I have brought to you as the Holy Spirit and the teachings that I will grant you in the times to come, everything is present in eternity.

60. Afterwards you will commemorate these events, but your commemoration will be of meditation, of true purposes of regeneration and fulfillment in my Doctrine. You will not make feasts, you will not do ceremonies or rites believing that you will please me with it, forgetting the Law. You will not be traditionalists. The spiritualist disciples will always bear in mind the passion of their Lord, they will feel his divine presence teaching their brothers, listening to the voice of their conscience.

61. When the moment comes to commemorate the Holy Cenacle, you will do it with your prayer, and you will feel that my Divine Spirit pours out the spiritual bread and wine among you, so I will come to clarify for you the lessons that you will still contemplate shrouded in mystery.

62. Alert, disciples! You have entered into a time when Christian humanity, wanting to achieve the true interpretation of the past revelations, study my word and prophecies. In some I find a little light, others have become confused. In some I contemplate humility, respect and love to penetrate to the study of the prophecies; in others pride and vanity, and in their desire for greatness, they explain to the peoples the meaning of the "scriptures" and verily I tell you, that with their errors they have confused humanity.

Love one another!

63. Remember that I told you in the Second Time that I would send you the "Spirit of Truth", the Holy Spirit and that He would explain to you the revelations that at that time you could not understand, and I would tell you about new teachings.

64. Here is the Spirit of Truth, the Holy Spirit, speaking to you about the past, the present and the future.

65. Watch and pray, people, because in prayer you will find the light to better understand my teachings. This is the bread and the wine, feed yourselves, disciples, strengthen yourselves, because tomorrow you will have to share this sustenance with humanity.

66. Learn from Me, take my example and my wisdom, O people, O dearly beloved disciples.

67. You are all farmers in my countryside, some first and others last, but you will all be able to be first because of your hard work and spirituality.

68. In this dawn in which your spirit offers me his spiritual hosanna, my Divine Spirit floods you with peace, love and blessings.

69. By my blessings, legions of spirits who have purified themselves in the spiritual valley, receive the light; and at this time, united with you, they contemplate the continuation of my Work, the building of the New Jerusalem in the unified spirit of humanity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 319

1. Welcome once again to Me, who is manifesting Himself to you at this time? The Father, the Son or the Holy Spirit? I answer you, your God is manifest among you. If in the Second Time I said to you as a man "He who knows the Son knows the Father", today that I do not come to you as a man, but in spirit, I say to you: Whoever listens to Jesus hears and receives the Lord and behold the voice of the Holy Spirit. Do not look at three persons or three gods, look at a single Divine Spirit that at this time manifests itself among you in fullness and in this voice, in this word of your Teacher of Teachers, you will find the Judge, you will discover the Father and you will feel the essence of the Holy Spirit.
2. In my last manifestations through the human spokesmen in the present year of 1950, I will test the progress of my disciples, I will put them to the test by taking the lesson from you, because I want to show you who is more advanced or who is behind in my teaching; I know everything, the lessons and tests that I give you, will be so that each one of you intimately have knowledge of their progress, their stagnation or their delay.
3. I come to make more and more light in your spirit so that you will be enlightened after the departure of my word and then, as I have told you, you will be luminous beacons in this sea of passions and storms that form your world.
4. Those who have great faith in Me, humbly prepare their spirit to receive in him all that I give at this time; but there are still disciples who greatly open the eyes of their spirit, trying to discover in the Hereafter the truth of my presence.
5. Still doubt invades some hearts and they wonder if it will be Me or not; still in some of my words and revelations some are often confused and I tell you: Why, if you are already in the Third Time? Leave the doubt to Thomas, because he lived in the Second Time, but remember the lesson that I gave to him and everything that I manifested at that time to destroy materialism, to destroy the doubt of those men; but today in the Third Time, when the teachings and revelations of the past times and of the Third Time are accumulating in your spirit and in your heart, why do you still doubt? Why are you deliberating in the depths of yourselves, whether I will be or not, whether there will be truth or imposture in this Work that you are receiving? I speak in this way only to those who doubt, to those who struggle inwardly, finding themselves in the last stages of my manifestation for the understanding of man, and once again I say to you: Blessed are those who have believed without seeing!

Love one another!

6. You are commemorating in union with your Teacher, events that happened in the Second Time, I have taught you that the lesson that I then gave you, I left in your spirit. Every one of my works and my words were acts of eternal life that I gave to you. The blood that I shed to trace the path of your redemption for you is still fresh and will be eternally in the spirit of all my children, because the one that came out of my body at that time was the image of the life that I poured out, of the forgiveness with which I enveloped all sinners, of the light with which I dispelled all the darkness of this humanity and that spiritual life is eternal in you, in that blood that will always be fresh in your spirit.

7. If I became a man to bring redemption, salvation and light to men, I did not only come to them, it was the time appointed by my Divine Spirit to go in search of all spirits, without any distinction, neither of worlds nor of degrees of elevation; and so, after consummating my mission as a Teacher among you, my Spirit penetrated into all the dwellings inhabited by the spirits of the Lord, because if you had the promise of the Messiah, that promise was not only for the incarnate spirits, but also for those who were waiting for me in the Afterlife, for those who were waiting in the restitution, in the atonement, in the spiritual experience, the day when the Redeemer of all spirits arrived to open the door.

8. That is why, after consummating my Work among you and leaving the doors of my Kingdom open with my sacrifice of love to all my children, I went after the other spirits and also gave them freedom, but I found some in human clothing and the others in various clothes. But in truth I tell you: I have never sought such garments, but the elevation of spirits, because I come to cleanse you of imperfections and materialism, I come to purify you with my Doctrine, to give you the white garment, whiter than the snow-white, of which I have spoken much to you in this time.

9. If at that time I sought one and the other in their different dwellings, now, in the Third Time, I have again come after all; I have again manifested myself to the spirits who dwell throughout the Universe. I have certainly come to establish bonds of love, to seek communication with all the spirits; but I want my communication to be more perfect now than that of the past times, so that through it, you may quickly reach Me, so that through this communication from spirit to Spirit you may receive with greater perfection and purity the Father's inspirations, his orders, his claims and his justice.

10. As a Holy Spirit I have dedicated the Third Time to enlighten all spirits, so that they may never fall again, to save the lost, to convert the obsessed and to cleanse those who have the greatest stains to free from their chains of reproach, shame, crimes and remorse,

Love one another!

all those who have imprinted on their conscience the whole history of their faults, of their offenses to my Law.

11. Everything is prepared with wisdom in the Universe. I am speaking to the worlds, to all my children in the way in which I have to communicate with each of them, to bring them to the perfect communication from spirit to Spirit, to bring them to the perfection that is the goal that awaits everyone. Are you spiritually one of the most advanced in the universe? Do not pretend to know, because you could not understand it.

12. In the Second Time I said to you, "In the Father's house there are many mansions." Today I tell you in your own language: In the Universe created by Me, there are many worlds populated by children of my Divine Spirit. You are all brothers in Me, you are all similar to Me and if in the present you are different in your imperfection, in perfection you will all be the same. I lead you to that perfection and so that you may reach it, I prepare you, I teach you, I test you and polish; towards communication with my Divine Spirit I am directing you all equally, and towards communication with one another I am also leading you. When will such communication between the spirits be perfected? You won't know for now. There will be many babbles, many manifestations that will be believed by some and denied by others; but the spirit will manifest, the spirit will speak, the spirit will impose itself on the Universe.

13. For all this I tell you that it is not a material day, that it is not a few hours that I dedicate to you to penetrate the world of light and the dens of darkness, in search of the spirits that await me; no people, it is a whole time, it is a whole era in the midst of eternity, destined by Me from the beginning of creation, to reach everyone as a Holy Spirit, manifesting myself with more elevation and with more perfection, according to the advancement of the spirits in the Third Time.

14. Today do not look beyond your world, so that your spirit does not come out, nor your gaze, nor your mind to search what does not correspond to you yet, and that you only receive what corresponds to you, with respect and obedience, through prayer, from the elevation that leads you to Me and to my Spiritual World consecrated to protect you. By that elevation, by the use that you have of what I reveal to you at this time, you will be able to know what you want to know today out of curiosity and that tomorrow you will know for justice, for reward, for reward, O beloved disciples of the Lord!

15. The time is coming when I will leave you without this word. When you stop listening to it, there will be sadness in many, coldness will penetrate in others and the others will remain fervent; but if today you ask me what my divine desire is, I answer you: that all of you be fervent, that before I raise this word among you, prepare yourselves. Search my

Love one another!

Work, if you want, so that you are convinced, firm, so that doubt will not surprise you later, because it will make you suffer and stumble, because that doubt will leave you with intense pain that will remind you of your conscience and I do not want my disciples to carry any claim in their conscience, I want them to only feel the peace of my Spirit.

16. If this people do not know how to prepare, if they do not take advantage of my last teachings, then they will miss my word; and time, trials, vicissitudes and the insane words of men, will make them penetrate into doubt; then the disciple will have to stop on his way and wonder if what he heard was true or not true, and when only the apparent silence answers his doubts, then he will raise his disrespectful face to say to the Father: Lord, if you promised to stay eternally close to us, why do your children not see you? Why are our ears not listening to you? Why are you not manifesting yourselves clearly before us?

17. And if you see that the doctrines of men and religious institutions rise up in great struggles and advance on their way winning battles, then you will say: Where is the Work of the Father? Why did he keep silent and leave us in solitude at the mercy of vicissitudes and dangers? You will have very great doubts as other disciples of mine had at one time and the doubt will increase if you remember many of my words that, according to the misinterpretations, were not fulfilled and you will say: Why did his word not have the virtue or the power to leave his people unified? Why with all his power did he not perform the miracle of melting this spiritualist people of the Lord into one heart? Why, at the time when He was teaching His disciples, did not all the nations of the world come to listen to Him? Why was peace not made among mankind, if He descended with power through His Universal Ray? Why was his departure so sad? Why did he depart in silence among us, without having been heard or glorified by all mankind? All this will burn your heart in the fire of doubt, but I don't want it to be like that; I want your spirit, elevated above all doubts and uncertainties, not to demand from the Father the materializations for his Divine Spirit, I do not want that after the departure of my Word, you demand that I come to humanize myself, to limit myself or to take the form of Jesus as a man.

18. I want your spirit to truly follow me, not only because of the desire to feel me, not because of the force of your spiritual need to see and hear me, but through the truth you feel me, in the serenity of your spirit you contemplate me, with the faith of your being, because then in this way you will look at me bigger, more perfect and unchangeable.

19. Remember that in that Second Time the men felt disappointed. They were waiting for a Messiah full of material strength to free Israel from the slavery of men, they were waiting for a warrior prince, a lord of armies, of peoples and of earthly domains; and when they heard the word of that meek and humble Teacher who spoke only of the works

Love one another!

of his Father and who promised them a Kingdom better than the kingdoms of the earth, who announced the spiritual victory of his Doctrine, who announced justice for those who mourned, for the poor in spirit, for the sick, for the humiliated, for the slaves of the; they, who were waiting for the next moment of their material liberation and the glorification of that Lord, they who longed to see him sitting on a throne in this world and to see a scepter of justice at his right hand to judge the peoples, to subjugate the great reigns of this world, felt disappointed.

20. When the night of the Master's arrest arrived, their hearts were moved by such meekness, because the Lord made no resistance, because he did not fulminate his own enemies with his power, because like a meek lamb he allowed himself to be dragged to the scaffold, and when contemplating the mockery, the mockery and the derision of that people, his apostles themselves were absent confused and intrigued. And so they asked themselves: Why have events happened in this way? They felt a great love for their Master and made the pain of Jesus their own, but they had not yet awakened spiritually and their spiritual eyes were not yet opened to the light of the truth, and when they looked at him there on Calvary and contemplated his death on that shameful tree and saw that his blood ran like that of any man, then doubt seized those hearts.

21. How could they rise to continue the Work of their Master? How would they continue that example of redemption? But the Master had gone through death to rise full of glory and life above all created things, he contemplated his own and suffered for the doubt of his disciples and as one more proof of his infinite love, after his resurrection, he allowed himself to be contemplated by the women who faithfully loved him and followed him, so that they would testify to his disciples of what they had seen and heard, and despite that testimony they doubted. It was necessary that the Master was manifesting himself, dispelling the darkness of doubt and making light in all those hearts but there was the disciple who doubted more. Thomas, the one who had said that only by touching his Master's wounds with his own fingers, could he believe that he had risen. And the Teacher had to surprise him in his doubt too.

22. When the Master found his disciples lonely and moved, some believing in the resurrection of the Master and Thomas doubting, the Lord appeared among them saying: My peace be with you! And calling Thomas, he showed him his wounds and said to him, "Sink your fingers, Thomas, and do not doubt, that it is really Me." But Thomas at that moment repented of his doubt, overcome in his unbelief exclaimed: "My Lord!" But I said to him, "Because you have seen me, you believed. Blessed are those who believe without seeing."

Love one another!

23. Do you want to carry eternally in your conscience, that sweet claim of Jesus, the Master? And let him say to you again: Have you believed because you have seen? No, disciples of the Holy Spirit, not disciples of the Third Time! Do not harbor doubt, destroy it from now on, contemplate me in spirit, contemplate me in my truth and in my essence, so that later, when these manifestations are lacking, you will be able to look at me through love and faith, with a pure spiritual gaze and clean of doubts and stains.

24. So that you may rise to fulfillment, do not expect that only through the seers I can tell you: Get up and fulfill, do not expect that I will come again to humanize me, to be believed. This happened in the Second Half, because it was necessary. Because the Master could not demand more from those disciples, at this time when man was beginning to penetrate with the spirit into the unfathomable valley of the Beyond: and you, who are these and those, who spiritually have evolved a lot, to whom I have tried a lot and I have spoken through the human understanding, to deliver the truth and make great revelations to you, could you doubt, could you fall into materializations, could you let the love of your heart cool down and divert your spirit from the path, after the departure of my word? No, disciples, I am speaking to you and I will prepare you even more with my word, so that in your spirit there will only be light, courage, determination and unshakable determination in the face of all trials.

25. When I presented myself spiritually to my disciples of the Second Time, they felt true love in their spirit, it was when they hugged in an embrace of fraternity and spiritual courage to continue the work of their Master; because then, full of spiritual bliss, their doubts destroyed, they said: Behold, we were in truth with the Messiah, with the Son of God and with; we were in truth with the Savior of the world, He has not disappointed us, He is life, He is the Redeemer, He is the Truth, his Kingdom is not of this world, his dwelling place is the eternal Kingdom from which today He looks at us, speaks to us and lets himself be looked at; He has promised us to be eternally with us; behold, we are united, we are loving each other, and we will testify of Him to all the peoples of the earth.

26. Do you know if, after the departure of my word, true unification will also come among you, when you feel in the depths of your heart and spirit the absence of my word, when my spiritual world no longer causes his word to reverberate among you either, through the faculties? Then the congregations will look for the congregations, and those who have remained distant, acting under their own will, will look for their brothers, they will seek the warmth and the presence of others, the advice and the staff: they will seek my word and the balm one in the bosom of the other and I will come again to manifest myself.

Love one another!

27. Yes my people. and I will speak closely to your spiritual ear and you will all see me, and those clear manifestations that I give you, which today you do not know in what form they will be, will come in a definitive and clear way to get you up on the road, they will be your bulwark, your incentive, so that you never believe that you are walking alone. I will surprise you in the ways, in your spiritual fulfillment, in the material fulfillment and also in your faults. I will choose the opportune moment to make myself present on the path of each of my disciples. I will be present and manifest in your meetings and you will feel my warmth, the breath of my Spirit and you will receive my inspirations.

28. Just as you are going to believe in Me, I want you to also have faith in one another; that no false testimony arise among you; that no falsehood arise from your lips to make you great or notorious among the people or among humanity. Woe to him who lies, woe to him who says, I saw the Master, without having seen him! Woe to him who says, I have received this message from the Lord, without having received it! Because then my inspiration will be denied to him and he will only recover it through the purification of his stains. Do not take my name in vain. do not take my Work to lie, nor take my Spirit or my Work to shield your deception with it.

29. I want you only to tell the truth, that if you have never received an inspiration or a manifestation from Me, be conformed and do not lie, because in this way no one will point out to you; but I tell you, Who can there be who does not receive from Me? Who can be the one who does not enjoy my inspiration, who does not receive my commands and feel my manifestations? I will not stop at your faults. I will always be before you, I will let you become prophets, but prophets of truth, not false ones who stand up on the roads boasting of prophecy.

30. In the early days my prophets knew how to walk in the streets proclaiming the messages of the Lord; but how much humility, how much courage and faith there was in them. Times have changed and today you cannot go out into the streets, the roads or the squares of the villages, shouting my messages out loud. Today you have to know what is the time when you should speak, act and pray. If you prepare yourselves in this way, my people will not hesitate before your own testimonies.

31. When you are about to face a trial, when my justice is going to make itself felt among the peoples of the earth and even in you; when it is my will to reveal some event to you, I will choose one of you to warn you and announce to you what is about to happen. I will choose two or three, whom I please, so that that message may be confirmed, but do not doubt, because with that, you would demand from the Father a greater manifestation, and do you not know that in this Third Time the Master has told you: "The time of pleasures is over"? If you say, "Yes, Father, the material pleasures are over, but you have granted us

Love one another!

the spiritual pleasures." I answer you: Yes, my children, but if you demand materialization from the Master, then that request of yours is within the material satisfactions, that time has already passed.

32. That is why I have come to strip you of many traditions, because the cult revealed by the Father to your spirit, a cult wrapped in grace and perfection, you would profane it, you would make it fall into profane rites, ceremonies and feasts and you would always be more concerned with external worship, the fulfillment of traditions, than with the fulfillment of the Law and Doctrine, and that is why, with pain from some and joy from others, I have come to strip you at this time of many traditions, of many religious practices to which your spirit was bound.

33. Now you are finding the true temple and that temple you find the same inside you as outside, in the infinity of the Universe. Today you know that the true altar is in your heart, that faith is the lamp that you must light for Me; that the flowers, the offerings, must be your works, your merits; that the image of your Lord is yourselves, that through you you can contemplate Me. Today you recognize that the source of grace is my Divine Spirit, an inexhaustible source of perfection and blessings; that I am the Work, because my own Work is in Me and is infinite and universal; that I am the shepherd of all the spirits, that in great numbers they follow Me and that finally everyone will reach the one fold that is perfect peace, that is the eternal abode of the spirits in the Hereafter, and that the Father's house is everywhere and from that house you have never left.

34. Thus, your spirit will have opened its wings and will contemplate the infinite for space, for time to eternity, by way, the perfect and luminous path that leads you to the Father, and you will have forgotten and left behind on the way the traditions that were obstacles and stumbles, the routine that was only the wall that had stagnated your spirit, and the idols, the objects of fanaticism will remain behind and your hurried and free spirit will be full of zeal, joy, hope and faith in its spiritual future.

35. Everything that the spirit contemplated as a staff to support himself, to support himself, to believe and to love me, he will have left to contemplate me with his spiritual gaze, to trust in the infinite and in the truth that I have come to manifest among you in fullness at this time. By the preparation of some I overcome the imperfections of others, by your desire for advancement, of approach to Me, of elevation, of ideal and of understanding in my divine Work, I come and manifest myself, I pour out wisdom and light among you.

36. The blood of Jesus, converted into the light of redemption, penetrated and continues to penetrate all spirits as salvation. Eternally my Spirit is giving salvation and light, I

Love one another!

continuously make the rays of my light penetrate where darkness exists, instant after instant my Divine Spirit pours out, not in human blood, but in essence, in spiritual life, on all my children.

37. Your future awaits you, the times are coming and they are coming to you and with those times, people will come, the multitudes, eager for spiritual knowledge, eager also to destroy their doubts and to be able to find for the spirit a port of light and peace.

38. Humanity will come and among it, Thomas represented by science and by materialism, with his eyes prepared to search, and not only with his eyes, with the fingers of his hand, to feel, to touch and only in this way will he be able to believe in my existence and in the spiritual events that will happen to each other among humanity, and of which men will testify, so that the Thomas of the Third Time can be overcome by my love in his doubt and in his materialism.

39. Prepare yourselves so that you may be apostles of the faith, so that you may be fervent disciples, those who not only testify with words but also with deeds, and thus your examples will overcome the hardness of men. I will show wonders and give proofs that will truly illuminate the unbelief of those who stand before you.

40. I do not ask for an impossible, they will not be difficult works for you, your preparation, your prayer and faith will suffice for me and everything else I will do, Oh my beloved children!

41. Everything that you do not manage to do, all the stumbling block that you find, you will leave it to Me and I will make everything possible and then humanity will contemplate that what is impossible for human beings, becomes reality through you and those wonders will not be able to attribute them to humans and in their amazement they will have to go to the Beyond, to think of a supreme and sovereign power.

42. I will come to manifest myself in splendor to destroy the sin of men; before human power I will manifest myself as divine wisdom and science; I will also come to surprise the materialism of human science. Over all the religions and institutions of men I will come as the Savior. That's what I announced. In the fields of discord and battle I will be present with my invisible weapons of peace, with my two-edged sword that will put to death all sin and adultery.

43. I have come as the Great Warrior; as men want to see me and as many who populate the earth are waiting for me. As a warrior I have arrived in truth and in spirit; my war has begun for a while, but that war is at its dawn, the strongest, the most tremendous of this combat is still to come, and in that contest you will penetrate, whom I am preparing as

Love one another!

soldiers. But you know that my war will not be about injustice, but precisely about justice over human injustice. My love will tear away the hypocrisy, selfishness and evil of man; my peace will come to destroy everything that has the seed and principle of hatred, of discord. What will then respect my invincible sword that I am going to deposit in your hands? My children's lives, sensibility and virtue; everything else will fall.

44. If I contemplate a spark of love for Me, an atom of truth, a particle of love or pity for others, all that my weapon will respect; therefore you can understand that this combat will be great between you, but it is not only between humans, this contest is universal, all spirits will take after this battle, a step towards true life, a step forward, a firm step towards Me, in truth and in spirit.

45. Do you not feel how the spiritual life is stirring around you? Do you not feel that within your spirit the rumble of this great combat is heard? Even at the moment of your deep sleep, your spirit stirs and struggles, it detaches itself and works on the mission that I have indicated to it.

46. These are the great battles that John, my disciple, contemplated, through the prophetic gift, he saw the armies, which are the same ones that today are in full struggle.

47. The strongest of the combat has not yet arrived and that is why I instruct you every moment to let you become strong soldiers of my Doctrine, of my Law, this Law that says to its soldiers: Love one another!

48. That is what the Great Gerrero what the Prince of the Armies comes to tell you in the Third Period, O beloved people. Rise up with that sword of love, wield it, draw it and overcome all hatred and all evil that exists in humanity.

49. You know that from my high sun I envelop the Universe in my peace and in my blessings.

50. Everything is blessed by Me at all times, at all times. No curse or abomination has sprung from Me, nor will any sprout for my children; therefore, without contemplating the righteous or sinners, I send down on everyone my blessing, my gift of love and my peace.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 320

1. Blessed is the human race for having had the humanized presence of its Lord on earth. Blessed is the human race, for having received that inheritance of love.
2. My existence in the world through Jesus, I spent it in the lands of Palestine, my preaching lasted only three years, there were few villages that I visited and the crowd that accompanied me to Golgotha, was not very numerous. However, that word that vibrated on the lips of Jesus, was bequeathed to humanity of all times. I had no need to go in search of disciples to all the countries of that time, because I knew that my word, like a seed, would soon leave that land to spread to all the peoples of the world. Those who listened to Jesus and witnessed his death were a representation of all the generations that would come later, because the essence of my Doctrine and the love with which that blood was shed, had to belong to everyone.
3. Do not judge that people because they did not recognize the Messiah in Jesus and because they sacrificed him; do not be scandalized thinking that the one they mocked was God Himself. Truly I tell you, Judge, only I. Many of those who judge that people as wicked, and do not forgive them for having sacrificed the Master, carry a decay in their hearts without realizing it, because they have taken a place that does not correspond to them.
4. If, while being subject to the cross, dying, in front of a mob that was enjoying his sufferings, he exclaimed: "My Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing", that same phrase could be repeated daily by Me, for you, because knowing my name since you were born and carrying in your conscience my teaching, my commandments and my laws, you do not cease to hurl offenses at me or mock at my maxims.
5. Three ages of spiritual revelations have come to you and humanity has not yet built the temple that I hope for; however, in this Third Time, men will raise up in the depths of their hearts the Tabernacle where the Ark will be, which will be the spirit, keeping inside the tablets of the Law that is in your conscience.
6. The moral and spiritual transformation of humanity seems impossible to you, because you have strayed far from the principles that were given to you revelados. No you manage to imagine and even less to believe in a world where love reigns, peace reigns and justice exists.

Love one another!

7. I tell you that you cannot believe in all this because you have not wanted to analyze the meaning of my word and my works; if you devoted a little of your time to spiritual meditation, you would achieve great inspirations and obtain wisdom.
8. Two thousand years ago, who among humans imagined the current world that you have made with the strength of your intelligence? No one, therefore, many of the ancient prophecies that foretold this now world, were not believed.
9. I am prophesying to you a new world and a spiritualized humanity and again when this word is known, it will not be believed.
10. Generations and more generations will pass away; the pride of men will unleash storms and floods, plagues and plagues and the alas! but after all this, the new inhabitants will begin a life of reflection and spirituality, taking advantage of the immense wealth of experience that past generations bequeathed to them, and the divine seed will begin to germinate.
11. In every spirit there is the divine germ, since it has sprung from Me, and just as your children inherit the traits or the character of their parents, so the spirits will reveal at last, what they have inherited from their Heavenly Father: love.
12. Remember that day when for love of you as a man I will atone on the cross; remember my passion, yes, but stop doing it in the traditional way that for centuries you have been used to, an external and material form that has not left seed in your spirit, because you have not delved in search of meaning and essence.
13. I see that to move your heart, you dramatize my death with bloody representations and images; that you cry and dress in mourning as if a man had just died and that every year, you go to give condolences to the Mother, without realizing what you are doing.
14. Why give condolences to Mary, if she has lost no one, since the one who expired on the cross, rose to eternal life? Why cry for Me, if I am beyond pain and death.
15. Verily I say to you, it would be better for you to weep for yourselves and to feel sorrow for your sins, and to carry mourning in your heart for so many virtues and noble feelings that have died in you.
16. I wish that, without waiting for anniversaries or dates, or traditions, you would gather in congregations or in the bosom of your families and reviewing those examples and works that I teach you in the Second Time, you would gather full of spirituality and learn to meditate and analyze my word, because then you would get a benefit for your spirit, discovering the meaning or essence of my works and my words.

Love one another!

17. Do not try to feel pity for Me, because there is nothing in Me that can inspire pity to men; but instead, be inspired by that love, that through a life I proved to you and apply that pity, that regret of offending and those regrets, to your fellow men, among whom there are thousands, who are worthy of all compassion and all pity; some, because they suffer intensely; others, because they have sunk into the mire of vice; others, because they do not know the light of truth and others because they live orphans of love or because they are hungry and thirst for justice and peace.

18. For all of them, yes, feel mercy and charity; for them, cry and pray; but above all, do something that relieves their pain or improves their life. Then yes, you will be understanding my Doctrine, understanding my sacrifice and interpreting my will.

19. Loving one another will be the only way to fulfill my word and please my Spirit.

20. I said, on the cross, through Jesus: "Forgive, Father, you who do not know what you are doing!" After many centuries, I can say again of this humanity that it still does not know what it is doing, because it often changes the meaning of the Law or the Doctrine that I have revealed to it and violates them, believing that it is honoring them and fulfilling them.

21. If you understood and felt my teaching, love would run through your veins, love for your brothers, who are part of me; but you are very far from loving each other and you prove this with almost all your works.

22. Remember in your commemorations, that I, the Divine Master, out of love for you, left the Spiritual Kingdom, becoming a man to dwell with men, that I left my Kingdom to show myself in your world as a being at the service of the needy; that being in Christ, the Father of all creation, I came among you, to be the most humble and to consecrate my whole life to you.

23. My Doctrine taught that the more you have, the more you have to give, and that the older you are, the more humble you should be.

24. Who are those who imitate me at this time? Who is capable of descending from a throne or from his seat, to be confused among the poor and needy to give them life? I do not find them, despite the fact that your world is so vast and humanity is so numerous.

25. When those examples are given in profusion on Earth, then you will be able to say that you are commemorating my word and my examples, that you are living them.

26. From generation to generation and from time to time, men have been departing from the divine laws, thereby determining a backwardness in the spiritual order.

Love one another!

27. If you stop for a moment to contemplate your world, to look at it through the mind, as if you were on top of a mountain contemplating a city, you will observe that humanity has developed its passions and its intelligence, always applying them to earthly ends.

28. If you analyze and meditate, you will find that there is nowhere a sign of true spirituality, something that proves that a being of light dwells in man.

29. When you descend from this mountain of your meditations, you will descend sorrowful, saddened, with the knowledge that you have strayed far from the divine laws that govern the spiritual life.

30. On your way you will meet the little inferior beings, a bee, an ant, a worm, and you will say: "Father, why don't you allow those beings, being inferior to us, to sin, and instead your spiritual children, as we are, do you let us sin?" Ah, little ones, that you dare to ask such foolish questions to your Lord!

31. I have already surprised you by envying the happiness and peace with which these creatures live. I have already seen you envy the joy that exists in the nests where the birds have made a home, and I have heard when your heart has been said: But do these beings deserve greater blessings than the children of God? Now I tell you that you are wondering like this and you are intrigued because you do not know how to study my teaching until you find the truth.

32. Do you not see that these creatures have only one dwelling place, which is the Earth, and that it is right that they should have their glory and joy in it? Are you not seeing that they are induced to fulfill a force that is the law of Nature? If they live within the Law, they have to enjoy what the Law contains, which is love, peace, well-being, delight, activity, life.

33. You, men, have the opportunity to know something that is beyond material nature and that is the spiritual life; for this the path that leads to the Kingdom of your Father has been revealed to you; but I have left you free to take the path or not, to ascend or descend, to approach or to distance yourselves, because it is the way to make true merits before the Father and at the same time to prove your love for him.

34. The irrational being is guided by instinct, which is his inner voice, his teacher, his guide, it is like a light that comes from his mother Nature and that illuminates the path he has to travel in his life, a path also of struggles and risks. You men are guided by the spirit, you spirits are guided by conscience, which is the light that the Divine Spirit has deposited in his spiritual children

Love one another!

35. The destiny of the children of Nature is on Earth, there it begins and there it ends; on the other hand, the destiny of the spirit began in Me and will never end, because when it rises above earthly life, when it goes beyond the abodes of perfection and penetrates eternity, it will go from one mansion to another, discovering new worlds of wisdom, enjoying more, loving more.

36. Do not stop meditating on your destiny, nor do you stop observing your inferior brothers, because in them you will find infinite examples of wisdom, which applied to your life will make you reap good fruits.

37. From them take the harmony with which each species lives. Imitate the activity of those who are active. Take the examples of fidelity, or of gratitude, They are examples that contain divine wisdom, since they are my creatures, also sprouted from Me, so that they surround you and accompany you in your world, so that they participate in what I have deposited on Earth and so that in them you discover the voice that tells you, that when you comply to the letter with the divine Law, and let yourselves be induced by the voice of conscience, as they let themselves be guided by instinct, you will have to know harmony, you will have to know peace, and this will lead you to the multiplication of your goods, to abundance and spiritual and human progress.

38. Do you think that anyone who meditates deeply on all this is then capable of fomenting a war? Do you think that anyone who has clearly heard the voice of his conscience will rise up to humiliate his own fellow men? No, beloved people. Then come to the conclusion that you have to meditate, in my revelations, that the world also has to meditate, so that in those reflections, the spirit rises, the mind is ecstatic and in a word, man really listens and obeys the voice of conscience.

39. Meditate and teach to meditate the lesson of this day, it is a message that you have to take to the hearts of your brothers, with the tenderness with which I have given it to you, because you have a mission to fulfill and that is why I have come at this time to give you my word, but for this communication I have not used those who have greatly cultivated their understanding in the wisdom of this world, but those who in their humility have imitated my disciples of the Second Time.

40. You, show my Work without fear, because it will enlighten the world through the ages.

41. Prepare yourselves so that my word may be written in your hearts, so that you may be in imitation of your Master, so that being humble, you may be my true disciples. Bring the truth so that with it all humanity may be enlightened.

Love one another!

42. Practice the virtues and unite as one disciple. From this Book all will carry the teachings and thus the last will be the first.

43. Beloved people, with what dedication do you listen to this word that teaches you and announces to you the events that you will soon see fulfilled in you.

44. This humanity will take great steps towards spirituality, its spirit will be able to go beyond human limits, and reach the higher abodes, to communicate with its brothers and receive the light that they have to offer them. He will also be able to descend to the planes inhabited by beings of low elevation, retarded beings to help them get out of their poor condition and place them on a better level. The scale through which the spirit ascends towards its perfection is very great, in it you will find beings of countless different degrees and you will offer them something of what you possess and they will also, in turn, give you something of their spiritual wealth.

45. Then you will discover that this is not the only world that struggles for its improvement, you will know that the spirit evolves on all the planets, that it pulsates and grows in everyone, fulfilling its destiny and I want you to prepare yourselves so that you make an alliance with all your brothers, that you communicate with them, with that holy longing to recognize you, to love you and to help you. Do it in my name and within the strictest obedience, through your thinking, and when you start this exercise, you will begin to interpret his requests, his teachings and benefits.

46. I long for there to be harmony with your brothers inside and outside this planet, which is now your home; establish bonds of friendship, request help when you need it and also help those who ask you for what you have.

47. How much the beings destined at this time to bring you the knowledge of my new coming love and protect you, and how they have a beneficial influence on humanity! Only I contemplate that constant work and I know its merits. I bless you because your work is great. If you knew how to penetrate your spiritual life, you would see it surrounded by care, by wonders that you owe to your spiritual benefactors. They work in various missions in your world, without you even knowing their goodness and their effort. I only tell you that his struggle is constant to return to order and justice the life of men.

48. Help them in their difficult mission, understand their love, their selflessness and become their collaborators in this great work!

49. Not only at this time, but since the first man inhabited the Earth, the spiritual world was sent and has manifested itself by sharing with you sorrows and joys. I have ordered it

Love one another!

so, so that you do not feel alone or distant from your spiritual brothers. When you return to simplicity, when you are in contact with these beings and look at them closely, you will recognize their work and bless them, and when you leave the Earth to embark on the journey to your next abode, you will come united to them, who became guardians of your life. And after knowing the virtue of your spiritual brothers, do you not wish to be to your little brothers what your guardian angels are to you?

50. I am revealing to you what was hidden from your interpretation, because I do not want you to ignore what is fundamental in your life; the immortality of your spirit, its ever ascending path and its end in Me.

51. Walk the path step by step, live on Earth, but always look at Heaven; think that you are living eternal life, from the moment you have started your journey and that each test you pass brings you closer to Me and each stage makes the time of your return shorter.

52. You have looked at the first lights of this era of spirituality, but you will not see its full development from this world; it will be your descendants, who will continue your work, and I will grant you to continue cultivating your seed, as I have allowed the spirit of those who were your fathers, to continue watching over your fulfillment.

53. Work for the good of this world; take my word to your hearts, many times you will be ignored by some, but in others it will find an echo and in those you will overflow this teaching that I have given you so that you may transmit to all your brothers.

54. Today you have my word, manifesting the same and unique essence that I have given you in all times: love. The principles on which my Law and my Doctrine are founded are immutable and eternal.

55. Today I come in spirit to manifest my truth and my presence through the divine light, as in that Second Time I incarnated my Word in Jesus, to reveal my truth to you through the word and seal it with blood. It was necessary to reach out to men, to live with them, to let oneself be felt and to look as they see and feel, in order to give them proof of the infinite love that my Spirit feels for men.

56. I Christ, through Jesus, the man, manifested the glory of the Father his wisdom and his power. The power was used to work wonders for the good of those in need of faith in the spirit, light in the understanding and peace in the heart. That power, which is the very force of love, was poured out on those in need, to give oneself fully to others, to such an extent that I did not use it for my own body, which also needed it in the supreme hour.

57. I did not want to make use of my power to avoid the intense suffering of my body, because in becoming a man it was in order to suffer for you, giving you a palpable, divine

Love one another!

and human proof of my infinite love and my pity for the little ones, for the needy, for sinners.

58. All the power that I manifested for others, the same in cleansing a leper, in giving light to the blind and movement to the paralytic, that in converting sinners and raising the dead; all the power that I manifested in front of the mobs, to give them proof of my truth, already proving to them my authority over the elements and my power over life and death, I did not even want to use it for myself, letting my body live that passion and feel that pain. It is true that my power would have prevented all pain to my body, but what merit would I have had before you? What example would I have left within the reach of man, if I had made use of my power to avoid pain? It was necessary to divest myself of my power in those moments, to renounce the divine force in order to feel and live the pain of the flesh, the sadness in the face of ingratitude, loneliness, agony and death.

59. That is why Jesus' lips asked for help at the supreme hour, because his pain was real, but it was not only the physical pain that overwhelmed the feverish and exhausted body of Jesus, it was also the spiritual sensation of a God who through that body was vexed and mocked by the blind, ungrateful and arrogant children, for whom he was giving that blood.

60. Jesus was strong because of the spirit that animated him, which was the Divine Spirit and he could have been physically insensitive to pain and invincible before the trials of his persecutors; but it was necessary that he wept, that he felt, that before the eyes of the crowd he fell again and again, exhausted the forces of his matter and that he died when the last drop of blood had escaped from his body.

61. This is how my mission on earth was fulfilled. Thus ended the existence in the world of the One whom the people had proclaimed King days before, precisely when he entered Jerusalem.

62. The very ones who had received me came to accompany me to Calvary and many who had sung: Hosanna! Hosanna! then they cried out, "Crucify him!" Crucify him! But also many who received me into their hearts prepared with love and faith, followed me faithfully until the last moment, dropping their tears on the blood trail that their Master was leaving.

63. For those who looked at me with the light of his spirit, I was the same God made man; for those who only saw me through their senses, I was not the truth, since my death as a man confused them making them feel disappointed. These were the ones who mocked, those who called themselves deceived, remembering the vehemence with which Jesus promised them a Kingdom full of joys, but now, seeing him bowed under the

Love one another!

weight of the cross and later subjected to a humiliating cross, they could not but laugh and shout that Jesus was a false prophet who did not deserve to live.

64. Poor ignorant understandings, poor materialized spirits who were confused by their own conjectures; "If he is the Son of God, why has he not been saved from the hands of his oppressors and executioners? If power is in his voice and in his right hand, why did he complain on the cross that he had been abandoned? If He is the life, the one who raised the dead, why did he die at the hands of insignificant men?"

65. It was not yet time for the light to reach the spirit of those creatures. They would still have to walk the path of life to come to understand the divine truth of my pain and my death. On the other hand, those who loved me with the spirit did not have a moment of confusion or doubt, and the more they saw their Lord suffer, the greater was their admiration before those proofs of infinite love, of the most perfect justice and wisdom.

66. The same thief Dimas, of whom everyone would have said that he had a heart full of darkness, unable to discover an atom of my truth, knew how to know my Divinity, precisely where others stopped recognizing it: on the cross. He knew how to look at my light, he managed to discover my love, he saw the humility of Jesus and the blindness of the world, and because he had suffered a lot on Earth and had been judged and had known the scaffold, he understood me and said to himself in his heart: "It is good that I die on a cross, as a thief and an evildoer, but why do you offer the Master this chalice, this man from whom you have received only goods? And when he saw the patience and humility with which the righteous Jesus was dying, he could not contain himself and exclaimed, "Lord, when you are in your Kingdom, remember me."..

67. Yes, beloved Dimas, you went with me to the Paradise of light and spiritual peace, where I took your spirit, as a reward for his faith. Who would have told those who doubted that in Jesus, dying and bleeding, there dwelt a God, that in the thief who was dying at his right hand there was hidden a spirit of light? Time passed and when the calm was reborn, many of those who denied and mocked me were penetrating the light of my truth, so their repentance was great and their love to follow me was unshakable.

68. I had bequeathed to the world, from the cross, the Book of Life and spiritual wisdom. A book to be analyzed and understood by men throughout the centuries, eras and times. That is why I said to Mary, trembling with pain at the foot of the cross: "Woman, behold your son," pointing with my gaze to John, who represented humanity at that moment, but humanity converted into the good disciple of Christ to spiritualized humanity.

69. I also spoke to John, saying, "Son, behold your Mother." Words that I am now going to explain to you.

Love one another!

70. Mary represents purity, obedience, faith, tenderness and humility. Each of these virtues is a step on the ladder where I descended into the world to become a man in the womb of that holy and pure woman.

71. That tenderness, that purity and that love, are the divine womb, where the seed of life is fruitful.

72. That ladder, by which I descended to you to become a man and to dwell with my children, is the same one that I present to you so that through it you may ascend to Me, transforming yourselves from men into spirits of light.

73. Mary is the ladder, Mary is the mother's womb. Look for her and you will find Me.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 321

1. Blessed are you, disciples, because you put your good will to interpret my word, so you can develop the gifts you have and apply yourselves for the good of your brothers.
2. You are already at the time when men are concerned about the eternal, about that life that is beyond the ephemeral human existence, and you, who have been my disciples at this time, always keep in mind that the key that opens the door to spiritual wisdom is love.
3. Throughout my teachings I have explained to you how this life on Earth serves as a school, an experience, a crucible and the development of the spirit, but that the supreme knowledge about the spiritual life will only reach it when it has left matter and is in the infinite valley, beyond the material.
4. Admire the simplicity of my Doctrine, which can be applied to every practice, to every order, because its light is what illuminates and encourages the Universe. Its essence, being poured out on your understanding, reveals to men the way to improve themselves until they reach spiritual perfection. That essence is the good that exists in your God, as an inexhaustible source of inspiration in your life.
5. My Doctrine is simple and therefore within the reach of the human creature, understandable to all, since you all possess spirit. Wherever the complicated, mystification or materialism intervenes, there is no my truth, which is the light.
6. Seek simplicity, love humility and thus secrets, like the most impenetrable mysteries, will appear before your understanding like the pages of a book, showing all its contents clearly. When I speak to you of mysteries and secrets, which men have not been able, have not wanted or have not been able to clarify, I mean everything that in my Arcanum I have reserved for the knowledge of my children; I do not speak of what you will never know, because it is only of the domain of your Father.
7. In the Second Time I came to give you a teaching through which I made men understand that they were not only constituted of matter, but that in each of them there dwelt a being, whose life was superior to human and whose dwelling was not forever in this world, but in a Kingdom infinitely higher than that of the Earth. That Doctrine, profound to eternity, was nevertheless expressed in a simple and simple way, so that all men would understand it, since it was incumbent on everyone to know it.
8. That Doctrine was the preparation for humanity to fully make its entry into the spiritual field in this Third Time; because now that I am humanizing my voice again to make

Love one another!

myself heard by men, I have come to them to expand that lesson, to develop it and explain it, contemplating that this humanity is already in a position to understand the meaning of everything that remained in principle as a promise.

9. I will gather all men and all peoples around my new message, I will call you like the shepherd to the sheep and I will prepare for you the peace of a pasture, where you will take refuge from inclement weather and storms.

10. You will see how, despite the fact that many apparently do not have the slightest trace of faith or spirituality, they preserve in the purest of their spirit, the immortal principles of spiritual life; you will see how many of those who seem to you to have no worship, carry in the innermost of their being, an indestructible altar.

11. Before that interior altar men will have to prostrate themselves spiritually, to mourn their faults, their evil deeds and their offenses, sincerely repenting of their disobedience. There, before the altar of conscience, human pride will collapse, leaving men to consider themselves superior for their races. Then will come renunciations, restitution and finally peace, as the legitimate fruit of love and humility, of faith and goodwill.

12. Men who feed for now only ambitions of power and earthly greatness, know that their strongest adversary is spirituality, that's why they fight it and when they sense the struggle that is already approaching, the battle of the spirit against evil, they fear losing their possessions and that's why they resist the light that in the form of inspiration surprises them at every step.

13. Who do you think is the victor in the end, the spirit or the flesh? Surely the triumph will be of the spirit, who after having been a slave of the world, will now be the one who dominates the passions of the flesh, it will be the time when you will give to God what is God's and to the world what is the world's.

14. With a prophetic word I tell you this day, that the time is approaching when all the peoples of the earth will harmonize spiritually, which of you will be able to carry out that work? Which human will have the strength and the light to realize my prophecy? No, beloved people, there is no man capable of making light in these darkness that surrounds you. I will be as always the one who dispels the shadows, who calms the storm and leaves you all united around my table of love, as true brothers, as children who are of one Father; however, I will not be alone in the struggle, this people will collaborate with me, these disciples will be my interpreters for humanity, they will be my faithful witnesses before the searchers, they will be the instruments that I use to give the world proofs of my power, of my charity, of my presence.

Love one another!

15. You will never bear the full weight of my cross, I tell you again; but the part that you have to bear, how delicate it will be! Your responsibility is great.

16. The struggle will become intense, but it will always be encouraged by favorable events that will be the proof that I am with you. They will be like my voice, speaking to your heart.

17. How your spirit will rejoice with each people that is awakening to the light of the new day, the light of the Third Time, in which all men will unite to build the spiritual temple in homage to your God; the inner sanctuary where the inextinguishable flame of faith and love will shine.

18. Now you feel very distant from peace, harmony, fraternity, and you are right, because the concept of God, of life, of truth is so different in every man. It seems that there were many gods and that there was a God for every man.

19. Have you not observed, at least within the Nature that surrounds you, how everything obeys a single principle, how everything follows the same order and everything harmonizes in a single Law?

20. If there were several orders, if you had discovered laws different from those I have revealed to you and someone other than Me had revealed to you a truth greater than mine, you would have reason for there to be differences in your beliefs, in your cults, concepts and ways of living; but I tell you again that only one light is that which has shone from eternity on the firmament of your human and spiritual life.

21. It will not be a sacrifice for any man to convert to this Doctrine, nor will he have to break his understanding, nor will he have to renounce everything good, true or just that he brings in his heart.

22. The only thing that my Work pursues is the spirituality of all men, because in spirituality they will have to identify and understand each other. In spirituality, you will see the names disappear, the external forms of your religions, which have been the cause of your spiritual distancing, since each one has interpreted its God in a different way.

23. Then, when everyone approaches spirituality through their different paths, they will understand that the only thing they needed was to free themselves from their materialism in order to translate into spiritual form what they always took in a material sense.

24. Thus, the one who prostrated himself before an image to see my presence in it, will then know how to feel me in his spirit without having to create any form with which to represent me.

Love one another!

25. The one who made long walks to get to a place where he had been told that I was there, and that he could find his health there, that one knows that it is not necessary to move from one point of the Earth to another to find me, when through the divine gift of prayer a man can find me at every moment of his life, regardless of place.

26. Then men will purify themselves with sincere repentance and confess from spirit to Spirit with my Divinity, putting their conscience in that spiritual act.

27. There will be no more bread or wine spiritually than the essence of my word, the essence with which men will be nourished, strengthening themselves in love, in righteousness, in justice, in charity.

28. And those who live studying the scriptures of the past times, and who have also divided themselves into sects and congregations, due to the different ways of interpreting those words, will also find in spirituality the approach, because the elevation in the way of analyzing and interpreting, will reveal to some and to others the true essence that they had never found, because they had always given divine revelation a human and material sense.

29. Spirituality is all that I ask of men at this time, and within what is lawful, they will see their greatest ideals fulfilled and their greatest conflicts resolved.

30. In this time of confusion, my word will appear in the world as a boat of salvation. Men will be able to rise to a new life of light, of peace and fraternity.

31. Soon humanity will be able to contemplate the dove of peace flying over the nations, carrying the symbolic olive in its beak.

32. My ray has descended to you and although you do not contemplate it materialized, your spirit does feel the presence of my light that illuminates it.

33. You will already discover in your being something more than the organs of your body, and they will be the gifts, faculties, potencies and attributes of the spirit, which have slept in man for many centuries. Neither substance nor form will you find them, so I tell you that it will not be your science that will discover that mystery.

34. Until now, only what you have found with the mind and felt with the senses is what exists for you; but the moment will come when you will understand that true values exist in the spiritual, in that life that you have not wanted to know. Then your existence will be illuminated with a new light that will reveal to you the greatest mysteries and the most beautiful teachings. I will bless you because at last you will have collaborated with your Father in the development of life and the evolution of your spirit.

Love one another!

35. Now you find yourselves parked without being able to realize it, without being aware of the end of one stage and the beginning of another, without discovering the meaning of your trials or managing to dissipate the divine signs that I give you at each step.

36. You do not know if you are inside or outside of Me, or if you are alive or dead for the spiritual life, because even your sensations are asleep in your being.

37. Truly I tell you that only my voice can awaken you, only my call can raise you up, and that is why I have come, full of mercy to save you. My light is already approaching every heart, it is already quietly penetrating your understanding, as a thief penetrates in the middle of the night in an alcove: on tiptoe, without making the slightest noise.

38. When my voice makes itself heard in a spiritual way in humanity, men will feel something vibrate that had always been in them, although without being able to manifest itself freely. It will be the spirit who, encouraged by the voice of his Lord, will rise up responding to my call.

39. Then a new era will begin on Earth, because you will stop seeing life from below and you will begin to contemplate it, to know it and to enjoy it from the heights of your spiritual elevation.

40. See how my love does not let you awaken by yourself, but comes to your aid to lift you from the deep lethargy of materialism.

41. I contemplate you small and I want you to be great, to come to encompass with your powers, intelligence and senses everything that is granted by Me to be yours.

42. Let intuition awaken, let spiritual sensitivity appear, let your inspiration begin to vibrate, let your heart be cleansed of sins, let your understanding be cleared.

43. Fight for your identification with each other; work to harmonize all, fight that constant hatred in which you have lived on Earth, until you reach exterminate it. Seek that good may be established in the world, that your life may be ennobled by the practice of my Doctrine, from which the Law of love and justice emanates. Then you will have fought for the noblest of all causes and your spirit will have come very close to Me.

44. The destruction of evil, which you have wanted to eternalize in your world, which, although you do not believe it, many have made their god, since they devote all their forces and thoughts of their being to him, must be your goal, fighting against him, inspired by the idea of getting to exterminate him and throw out of your life.

45. For this blessed struggle you will gather faith, will, courage, strength, patience and perseverance.

Love one another!

46. You will not be alone in that battle either. I will put my strength in your arm and my light in your intelligence. I will make wonders of each of your works when they are inspired by charity and love.

47. Take this lesson and keep it in your heart and put all your will at the service of the desire to know you better. How? Trying to find in your spirit his gifts, powers, missions, restitution and whatever he keeps as your inheritance.

48. Do not be discouraged if you watch the days go by without discovering anything of it in you. Pray and meditate, put my examples and lessons into practice, and when you least think, some gift of your spirit will be manifesting through your works.

49. Open your eyes and sweeten your senses so that you perceive that invisible world that vibrates around you. You have endeavored to ignore that spiritual life that pulsates incessantly inside, outside and above you, without imagining that you are as intimately linked to it as you are to the air you breathe.

50. It is that you have become too interested in material science and have forgotten spiritual wisdom.

51. You know that in order to penetrate the infinite ocean of spiritual life, it is necessary to have strength, goodness, faith and love for God and this seems difficult and hard to you, always preferring the human sciences, which according to you do not demand that purity and elevation that the study of the spiritual demands.

52. If you knew that there is not a work of yours in which some spiritual being has no influence, it would seem inconceivable to you, and yet it is so.

53. Beyond your human life there exists a world of spirits, your brothers and sisters, beings invisible to man, who are fighting among themselves to conquer you.

54. That struggle between them comes from the difference in evolution in which one and the other are. While the beings of light elevated by the ideal of love, harmony, peace and perfection, are watering the path of humanity with light, always inspiring the good and revealing everything that is for the good of men, the beings who still preserve the materialism of the Earth, who have not managed to divest themselves of their egoism and their love for the world or who feed for an indefinite time human tendencies and inclinations, are the ones who sow confusion on the path of humanity, obfuscating minds, blinding hearts, enslaving the wills to use men, turning them into instruments for their plans, or taking them as if they were their own bodies.

Love one another!

55. While the spiritual world of light struggles to conquer the spirit of humanity to open a gap to eternity; while those blessed legions work incessantly, multiplying in love, becoming nurses at the bedside of pain, counselors at the right hand of the man who carries the weight of a great responsibility, counselors of youth, guardians of childhood, companions of those who live forgotten and alone: the legions of beings without the light of spiritual wisdom and without the elevation of love, they also work incessantly among humanity, but the purpose is not to facilitate the path to the spiritual kingdom, no, the idea of these beings is completely opposite., it is their intention to dominate the world, to continue to be masters of it, to perpetuate themselves on Earth, to dominate men, turning them into slaves and instruments of their will, in short, not to let themselves be stripped of what they have always believed to be theirs: the world.

56. Well, disciples, there is an intense struggle between one and another beings, a struggle that your bodily eyes do not contemplate, but whose reflections make themselves felt day by day in your world.

57. In order for this humanity to be able to defend itself and get rid of bad influences, it needs to have knowledge of the truth that surrounds it, it needs to learn to pray with the spirit and also to know how many gifts its being is clothed with, in order to be able to use them as weapons in this great battle of good against evil, of light against darkness, of spirituality against materialism.

58. Precisely the spiritual world of light works and struggles preparing everything so that the world will one day get on the path of spirituality.

59. Reflect on all this and you will be able to imagine how intense this struggle is for your spiritual brothers who work for the salvation of men, a struggle that is for them a chalice in which you give them to drink the gall of ingratitude every moment, since you concretize to receive from them all the good they do you, but without ever taking their side to help them in their struggle.

60. Few are those who know how to join them, few are those who know how to be sensitive to their inspirations and obedient to their indications, but how strongly they walk through life, how confident they feel, what joys and inspirations delight their spirit.

61. Most men struggle between the two influences, without deciding on one, without surrendering themselves totally to materialism, but without striving to get rid of it in order to spiritualize their life; that is, to raise it for the good, for knowledge and spiritual strength. They are in the midst of an internal struggle.

Love one another!

62. Those who have surrendered themselves completely to materialism, no longer caring about the voice of conscience and ignoring everything that concerns their spirit, no longer fight, they have been defeated in combat. They believe they have triumphed, they believe they are free, and they do not realize that they are prisoners and that it will be necessary for the legions of light to come to the darkness, so that they will be set free.

63. I send this message of light to all the peoples of the Earth, so that it may be the awakening of men, so that they may realize which is the enemy they have to fight until they defeat it and which are the weapons that, without realizing it, they carry with them.

64. Truly I tell you, if at this time I had come as a man, your eyes would have had to see my fresh and still bleeding wounds, because the sin of men has not ceased, nor have they wanted to redeem themselves in the memory of that blood shed for Me on Calvary and which was a proof of my love for humanity. But I have come in the spirit to spare you the reproach of contemplating the work of those who judged and sentenced me on earth.

65. Everything is forgiven; but there is in every spirit something of that which I poured out for all on the cross; that breath and that blood do not believe that they were diluted or lost, they represented the spiritual life that I poured out from that moment on all men; but, by that blood that sealed my word and confirmed what I spoke and did on earth, men will rise up after the regeneration of their spirit.

66. My word, my deeds and my blood, were not and will not be in vain. If at times it seems to you that my name and my word have almost been forgotten, you will suddenly see how they arise again, full of vigor, life and purity, like a seed that, despite being incessantly fought, never dies.

67. Neither will my word and my manifestations of this time die. There will be times when it seems that everything has ended without leaving a trace or traces in the world, but suddenly, when you least think, the Doctrine of Spirituality that I have come to teach you will emerge with as much or greater force.

68. My patient work through your understanding will not be in vain, since if at that time I symbolically poured out my life through that blood to teach you love, now I have come to pour out my Spirit on you to open the path of elevation to eternity; but, if my blood was not sterile, less will the light of my Spirit be.

69. Now you cannot measure the scope of the word that you are hearing; but your spirit that has the beginning of eternity, will be able to witness the truth and the fulfillment of what in this Third Time, through rude and impure spokesmen and the spiritual world of light, I came to reveal to the world.

Love one another!

70. Sometimes, in your meditations you wonder how spiritual beings will do in space, to move from one point to another, if at the same moment they are requested in different parts of the Earth. Your imagination then makes you see them flying endlessly, fast as light, from one point to another and from one end of the world to another.

71. You think: How hard and difficult your mission! You say: How painful is his restitution!

72. I must tell you that it is not that mission as your mind has imagined it. Those beings, when they have reached the necessary elevation to receive the mission of guides, guardians, counselors and benefactors, their irradiation is so extensive that they do not need to move from one place to another, since from where they are they can influence their brothers who need them, from there they can see, hear, feel, and carry out the works entrusted to their charge.

73. The distances disappear for the spirit elevated by wisdom and love and their reach is in accordance with the elevation they have reached.

74. Now if you can think that a spirit without any elevation will need to move to bridge distances, since its most precious attributes have not been developed.

75. Do not even try to imagine the place where the being to whom your memory evokes is, because he is neither close, nor distant, like Me, who am neither far nor close to you, since I am present in everything and everywhere.

76. The only distance that exists between you and God, or between you and a spiritual being, will not be a material distance, but rather a spiritual one, caused by your unpreparedness, lack of cleanliness or willingness to receive spiritual inspiration and influence.

77. Never put that distance between you and your Teacher. or between you and the Spiritual World and you will always enjoy the benefits that my love pours out on those who know how to seek it. You will always have the feeling that the spiritual world vibrates next to the hearts of those who are preparing to feel it, if you do not do it that way.

78. How great will be the distance that humanity of this time will put between it and the spiritual life! It is so great, that it is for this reason that men today feel God infinitely distant from them, and imagine the distant and unattainable Heaven.

79. The more time passes, men also feel more and more distant from the spiritual Realm; they have lost the blessed illusion of coming to inhabit it and when they die, leaving the

Love one another!

spirit to separate from the flesh, they only have the impression of the material, which makes them lose all notion of the spiritual.

80. My message of love at this time, comes to erase distances, to set aside confusions, to dispel darkness, making the spirit of humanity, which has already dwelt in the infinite spiritual valley, praying and meditating, return to its beginning, find its essence and reveal it to man, to the mind and heart of the being entrusted to him as an instrument to fulfill a mission on Earth.

81. You will see how that distance, apparently so great, may be enough for a moment of spiritual enlightenment to disappear, making you experience all the joy that you deprived yourself for so long, while you thought me distant.

82. Today you are more qualified for your conversion, even if it seems difficult to you. I tell you this because your whole being, both spiritually and corporeal, has developed, evolved, without stopping along the path of your free will.

83. Just as the mental capacity of the men of today is many times greater than that of the men of the past times, because their qualities have been developed, so the spirit in its constant experience of life, has been developed so that it will be able to understand, conceive, believe and admit, what the men of other times could not achieve.

84. That is why I have chosen to manifest myself to humanity, the perfect form, that is, the spiritual one, because I know that you are already in a position to understand it. Not so in times past, when I had to look for material ways to make myself heard and understood by men.

85. This is the time when humanity will struggle to establish the spiritual worship of God, but it is natural that it will be after a struggle when understanding and calm have already reached the hearts.

86. You, who listening to us through this doctrine have managed to strip your heart of prejudices and fanaticism and in a natural and simple way worship me and feel me inside, you can consider yourselves as privileged beings among all humanity, and I will take you as precursors of the Era of Spirituality.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 322

1. I come to make known to you one more page of the book of my teaching, which is love and light for your spirit. Blessed are you who truly listen to your Master, for I come to teach you with clarity and perfection so that you may understand your destiny and the mission that I have entrusted to your spirit.
2. You come to study and understand my teachings, to give them to your brothers and although they have sometimes rejected you, you have not felt hurt, but satisfied that you have been able to answer their questions.
3. You speak to Me in the depths of your heart to show me the unbelief of your brothers and I tell you: If you have found your hearts like hardened rocks, I will speak to them through their conscience so that they feel the desire to be with me. Your mission is to fight for the good of humanity following the path that I have traced for you, without measuring time or distance.
4. You will find many in need of the spirit, sick and slaves, whom you have to heal and set free by breaking their chains, giving them my teaching with sweetness, because the day will come when you will no longer listen to my word and then you will remain as teachers so that you can prepare the generations to come.
5. With the sword of light you will be able to destroy the darkness and open a breach to your brothers. I want that in this Third Time humanity can bring peace, unity and goodwill. By whom will they receive these teachings? For my disciples, beloved people, for those who love me and do not tire of being with me, those who feel me at the bottom of their own heart.
6. Blessed are those who are always with me and reject temptations by turning away from the orgies of the world. His spiritual eyes will behold in the hereafter the eternal glory, the Kingdom in which the spirit will dwell.
7. I leave the teaching of union and fraternity in you, watch and pray so that temptation does not take away from you what I have entrusted to you; so that you may be the emissaries and disciples who in due time will be sent by Me to humanity. When you are free of all materiality, clothed only with my love and my light, you will hear my voice in your spirit, you will recognize the voice of your Shepherd and then humbly, like sheep you will walk climbing the mountain to reach the divine mansion.

Love one another!

8. Your Heavenly Mother is like a shepherdess following in your footsteps. Mary cultivates you like roses and lilies in her pleasant garden, she gives you the fragrance so that you may be the flowers that raise your essence to your Father.

9. In the Second Time I told you that I would be with you again and now that I have fulfilled my promise to you, some have recognized me and others have doubted my presence. Some of you have shed tears of joy because you have listened to me again and have contemplated me with the eyes of your spirit. I have heard you say to me: "Master, if the sacrifice of my matter were necessary, with all resignation and humility I would give it up for the salvation of my spirit and of humanity".

10. I have entrusted you to my Spiritual World of light to be your counselor and protector, to guide you on the way and help you in the fulfillment of your mission. To those who have not understood me, I say: Do not doubt, because in all times I have manifested myself through men, but I did not want to surprise them with my manifestations, because before I sent my emissaries, I sent the precursor to prepare the way and the heart of humanity.

11. During the year of 1950, I will give you my last teachings, and I want you to understand before ending my communication through human understanding, how you are going to sow my word of love and how you should cultivate it from heart to heart, from province to province, in all places on Earth, where they have not listened to me and have not been able to feel me at this time.

12. You are the strong spirits, full of love and light, do not become scribes or magnify yourselves before humanity, because in your humility will be the grace and the light of your Father.

13. Your looks will be of tenderness, your knowledge will be that of love, your hands will lavish caresses, in your word will be the consolation for humanity and the world will take your example and will not feed the wars that it has unleashed era after era and century after century.

14. Then my will will be fulfilled and that of those who have worked and cried a lot to achieve the unification of humanity. Then there will be no distinctions of races or colors. This is my promise to you.

15. Today every man believes he knows the truth in all its fullness; every religion claims to be the possessor of the truth. Men of science declare that they have found the truth. I tell you, no one knows the absolute Truth, since the part that has been revealed to man has not been able to grasp it with his mind.

Love one another!

16. All men carry in themselves part of the truth and errors that they mix with the light of truth.

17. The struggle is approaching in which all these forces fight, each wanting to impose its idea; but in the end it will not be the triumph of a human idea, nor of a scientific theory, nor of a religious creed that prevails, but the harmonious set of all good ideas, of all high beliefs, of all the cults elevated to the maximum of spirituality, of all the sciences put at the service of true human progress.

18. I will allow men to speak and expose their ideas; others to publicly show their cults and their rites, to discuss and fight, for scientists to present their most advanced theories, for everything that exists hidden in every spirit, to arise, sprout and manifest itself, because the day of harvest is near, that day when consciousness like an inexorable sickle nips in the bud what is false in the heart of humanity.

19. You, people, be alert and do not forget that I have announced this struggle to you: so that when you watch men argue passionately, when you witness how religions wage war and how conscience fights with them, you will not be afraid.

20. Let the world be shaken; let the tempest break loose and the struggle arise, so that man may awaken and in his awakening contemplate the light that he has long dreamed of admiring; so that selfish men who have closed the doors of the path that leads to the knowledge of the Truth, fall from their seats, from their thrones and their pedestals and let the hungry and thirsty mobs of the light of the spirit pass by.

21. You will all have to look for my light; you will all have to look for a beacon so that you can contemplate the path in the days of darkness, days of meditation and repentance, days of deep examination before your conscience in which there will not be a human creature who feels calm and who can say: I fear nothing because I have always acted justly.

22. No, there will not be one who exclaims or thinks like that, because conscience will make itself heard in every spirit.

23. Only those who pray and repent will achieve the purification of their spirit; only those who renounce their vanities, their superiority over others and their pride, will be able to hold on to the saving boat, because those who persist in their follies, those who cling to their errors and their traditions, willing to sustain them to the end, despite the judgments and dictates of conscience, they will knowingly head towards the abyss of confusion and darkness where your Father would not want anyone to penetrate .

Love one another!

24. This message of love and charity that I have brought to you in the right time for your salvation, in its opportunity you will make it known to humanity.

25. My message of wisdom carries the mission of spiritually uniting men, of saving them from the whirlwind of confusion, of rescuing them from darkness, when they have lost faith.

26. Only my word will have the power to stop those who are vertiginously advancing to the precipice, because she reveals everything, because she does not stop to decipher a mystery, because she is impregnated with the charity and love of your Father.

27. Who but Me could save all those men without faith in the higher life and without knowledge of my righteousness? Who has truly understood the meaning and origin of the pain of his life full of sorrows, oppressions and anguish? How small I behold the teachers and the guides of humanity! What do you know about the spirit? They only care about the human part, without being able to discover what lies beyond earthly needs and concerns. That is why men, disappointed that they could not find a satisfactory answer to their questions either in science or in religions, have given themselves up to searching for the truth for themselves. Some are approaching the path, while others find new confusions due to their poor spirituality.

28. Men who have rushed through one cup after another of bitterness in life tell me: "Lord, why are there not those who explain to us the reason for our pain, so that a faith can ignite in us that helps us to support the weight of our cross?"

29. To these little ones I send my light for their understanding and my strength for their heart, like a heavenly balm, because I have infinite ways to reach each creature.

30. Ah, if everyone knew how to question me; if everyone prayed spiritually; if everyone was interested in knowing the truth! Verily I say unto you, they would obtain what they desired, for no one has sought that he has not found; no one has knocked at my door that it has not been opened to him.

31. Leave a trace of humility on your path. Do not allow pride to penetrate your heart considering yourselves unique in spiritual knowledge.

32. You will always keep in mind that you are all the same before Me, that you all had the same beginning and all have the same end, although outwardly each destiny appears different.

Love one another!

33. Never forget that all of you will have to reach Me, which means that all of you, although in different ways, will do the necessary merits to reach the highest spiritual height; therefore, never consider anyone inferior.

34. Vanity should never germinate in the spiritualist, but true modesty should always accompany him, and thus his actions, instead of dazzling with false light, will have an impact on the hearts of his brothers.

35. You will take your cross with love, not as one takes an obligation, not thinking that if you do not fulfill it will have to go badly in life, not out of fear of my justice. You are spiritually evolved enough for me to ask you, as I am doing, that your fulfillment in my Law be out of love for your brothers and that this feeling has been inspired by love for Me.

36. Leave behind the times when men repented of their faults, not out of regret for having offended me, but out of fear of eternal damnation, as men had imagined it.

37. Remove from your heart the belief that you can leave your repentance for the last moment, trusting in the mercy of God and think that the only thing that your spirit will gather in that moment of justice, will be what throughout his existence on Earth he has sown; his harvest or his fruit will be the evolution, the advancement, the elevation that he has achieved through the life that was entrusted to him.

38. How different is the spiritual reality from what men have imagined! Neither my justice is as you believe, nor is it divine punishment to which you give that name, nor is Heaven as you think, nor is it achieved in the easy and quick way you imagine, nor is spiritual atonement as you say, nor is temptation a spirit.

39. You need to study the divine revelations that I have made to you throughout the ages, to come to understand the metaphorical language through which I spoke to you, to sensitize in such a way your spiritual senses, so that you come to know what is the word of God and what are those of men, so that you find the essence of my teachings.

40. Only from a spiritual point of view will you be able to find the just and true interpretation of my word, the same of the one that I sent you through the prophets, those that I bequeathed to you through Jesus, or this one that I am giving you through the spokespersons of the Third Time.

41. When this humanity has found the true meaning of the Law, of the Doctrine, of the prophecies and of the revelations, it will have discovered the most beautiful and the most profound as it relates to its existence.

Love one another!

42. Then he will know true righteousness and it will be when his heart presents the true Heaven, it will also be when you know what atonement, purification and restitution are.

43. Today you are still covered with the veil of ignorance, which in your earthly materialism and in your religious fanaticism, full of false fears and prejudices, you have not dared to tear; therefore, when a test comes to your life and you do not find any clear cause for it, you cry out saying: But what have I done so that I may be punished in this way? Without knowing that sometimes my justice takes centuries and even eras to reach a spirit. My justice always arrives and even if it appears to be late or out of time, the truth is that it always manifests itself in a wise way.

44. My spiritual doctrine has several purposes or missions: one is to console the spirit in his exile, making him understand that the God who formed him, awaits him eternally in his Kingdom of Peace; another is to make him know how many gifts and faculties he can have to achieve his salvation and elevation or perfection.

45. This word carries the message of spirituality that opens the eyes of men to look face to face the reality that they think they find only in what they see, in what they touch or in what they verify with their human science, without realizing that they are calling the transient "reality", and are ignoring and denying the "eternal", where the true reality exists.

46. Let this message go from nation to nation, from house to house, leaving its seed of light, of consolation and of peace, so that men may pause for a few moments and grant their spirit a truce, the indispensable one for him to meditate and remember that any moment can be that of his return to the spiritual valley and that the fruit that he reaps on his arrival in the spiritual life depends on his works and his sowing in the world.

47. Today I find you sad, despondent and hopeless and you tell me in your prayer that life has long denied you its favors. The Master tells you that it is these times that you are living, those that the prophets of the first times announced and later the Divine Word ratified to his people. But if it is true that you are hurrying a very bitter cup, know that your pain will not be useless, if you know how to suffer it lovingly and patiently. It was necessary for humanity to reach this point where pain penetrated and touched every fiber of its being, so that it would wake up from the deep sleep in which its spirit lives, and begin a life of recollection in which it offers its Creator the tribute and recognition it owes him.

48. It has been a long time that I have been putting a dam on his free will, signaling with it that the time has come for meditation and good practices, so that he does not continue to suffer and sink into chaos. I have wanted to avoid her fall, advising her and preventing

Love one another!

her, but she has been deaf to my words, but I will continue to call this beloved humanity, inviting it to amendment and decorum in all its acts, to make her a worthy disciple of my teachings.

49. I have returned to you as I promised, to comfort you and give you hope in your tribulations, and not only to that, but to enlighten you so that you take great steps on the spiritual path. I have come to give you the lesson you need in these precise moments of confusion, the one you have been anxiously waiting for in order to heal your wounds and know the saving route.

50. I have prepared everything so that you will carry out a great work and at the end of it, you will come to Me calm, satisfied and at peace with me and with your brothers. And in that instant of communion with my Spirit, I will not ask tribute from you, it will not even be for Me your merits, but for yourselves, and what you offer me I will return it to you in spades, in endless blessings and benefits.

51. Look how much I love you, if you want even more proofs of your Father's love, ask and I will grant you that my love is inexhaustible. If you want to test my patience, my submission, do it too, but after you have received, after your recognition; do to your brothers what I have done to you.

52. Forgive as many times as you are offended. Don't even take into account the number of times you have to forgive. Your destiny is so high that you should not stop at these stumbling blocks on the way, because very big missions await you later. Always bring the spirit willing to love, understanding and goodness so that you place yourselves on higher planes. And just as in the past times, many of your brothers wrote with their works, beautiful pages in the eternal Book of the spirit, imitating them you will continue that story, for the example and delight of new generations that will come to Earth.

53. Be strong, because you are living the times of trial. Every creature, from the tender child who has barely opened his eyes to the light of this world, to the old man bent by the weight of the years, endures a trial, a process of restitution; but I give you my strength, my influence, so that you may pass with faith and serenity those trials that will make you invulnerable to pain.

54. There will be a struggle of ideas and the faith and belief of one and the other will be put to the test, and those who have raised their work on quicksand, will see it fall because its foundations were not firm; and in this time, the strong must support the weak. They will mourn their ignorance, their nakedness and their lack of merit, those who did not know how to pray or penetrate the truth of my teachings. Many of them are innocent

Love one another!

because they have not had the true guidance of their brothers, and shepherds and sheep will mourn their insecurity and their confusion.

55. You, people, destined by Me to pour out your influence on this world, will live praying and watching over its tranquility and its salvation, you will spread your wings to cover humanity in those hours of danger and anguish.

56. That is why I have taught you prayer from spirit to Spirit, and I have removed from your sight every symbol or representation of my Divinity. You have built a temple within yourself and from there you love me and glorify me. I have taught you respect for the beliefs of your brothers and I have prepared you as a sentinel who lives alert to defend the faith of those who weaken in that combat that is already approaching, and when you have concluded your mission, you will be able to tell me with satisfaction: "Our Father, we fight with the sword that does not hurt, with love and goodwill. We speak the divine word, we invite humanity to pray before You: we bring comfort to those who suffer, we convert those who had violated the Law to good; we raise up men and women who lived stationed in their ignorance and we awaken their faith and trust in You, and since then they love you and follow you," And I will receive you as soldiers of my cause and I will give you the reward you have deserved.

57. My work will spread over the earth. Others will adhere to the first and then others more, because it is written that man will rise above his current condition, in search of his spiritual perfection.

58. How much you have to fight to prepare the earth so that I will bring down to men my Reign of peace!

59. Pray and meditate on my words and you will find that they contain an ocean of love. I have spoken to you through the limited understanding of man, and this, even with all its preparation, fails to express the meaning, the reason that my teaching contains. Penetrate into it with the spirit so that you will come to understand more clearly than with the heart or the reduced mind of your human being. If my Work of the Second Time seemed great to you, you will also regard my coming at this time as a proof of your Father's infinite love.

60. As you perfect yourselves, you will see the goal closer, you do not know if you are one step away from your salvation or if you still have a long way to go. I only tell you to let yourselves be guided submissively and obediently by this word, which is the voice of my Divine Spirit. Excuse yourselves from breaking the Law, from falling repeatedly into the same error. Heed this call, which is an invitation to amendment, a plea made to you

Love one another!

by your Father, because I do not want to see you live uselessly on earth and then mourn your disobedience.

61. Work zealously for your advancement and you will see that those trials that now make you suffer and whose meaning you have not understood, are for your good and will fill your being with peace and joy. They are wise trials that I am sending you to purify and temper your spirit in the struggle, as I have forged so many beings that today you love and venerate, whom you recognize for their strength and acrisolate virtue; they are your brothers who passed through this world leaving a mark of purity and holiness. I want you to join them and follow them, because your destiny is the same, you are all great before Me, all worthy and I want to see you live in the mansion of peace that they inhabit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 323

1. I come to give my teaching to your spirit, I come to nourish it and strengthen it with my love.
2. Beloved children: You are my preschoolers, my little children who travel on Earth carrying bitterness and suffering. Blessed are those who leave the path of sin so that your spirit may draw near to Me.
3. The Father teaches you how you should receive and how you should ask; for truly I tell you, if you cleanse yourselves from sin, you will bear my forgiveness and be comforted.
4. I come to cleanse you from every stain so that you may receive charity from your Father, but you will never divest yourselves of that charity, because it comes from my Divine Spirit and is the inheritance that you will take on your way. I am the Teacher who has come to give you my Doctrine again so that you may carry it in your hearts and give it as I have given it to you.
5. Consciousness is like a mirror in which your spirit is contemplated. I tell you: It is no longer the time for you to contemplate yourselves in need before that mirror, because I have come to give you my light, my sublime word, so that you will need nothing in tomorrow, so that you may be obedient to my Law and continue giving humanity the example as my apostles of the Second Time did.
6. He is not the mouthpiece of the one from whom you receive this teaching, because he is a sinner like you, I have led him out of his ways and have prepared him to deliver my word to you through him. The essence of this Doctrine is my own essence.
7. From the Second Time I have said to you, "Love one another," because he who loves his fellow man loves Me.
8. I do not come to distinguish you by races or colors or by classes, I speak to all of you equally so that you carry a single will, so that you receive with a smile and with your open arms your brothers who come from different nations; practicing this love, in tomorrow there will be no wars, death will not rule over humanity again. Do not blame Me, O humanity, for your wars.
9. Do not fall into confusion, do not form a new tower of Babel, so that those who come to you may find you all prepared equally. The unbeliever has to take tests to recognize the wonders of the Father, so that his spirit, through my word, recognizes his God.
10. The tests will be of love, because from the most hardened stone crystal clear water has to spring.

Love one another!

11. Rise up to Me, and I will put away all sickness from you, for I am the Doctor of doctors. I will leave in you everything that humanity spiritually needs and when you are recognized, all the Doctrines of the Earth will have recognized me in my spiritual Work because this is my will.

12. I have left prayer as a bulwark among you, that is why I say to you: Watch and pray so that humanity may reach salvation for you, so that you may deliver to it in due time the word that you are receiving.

13. The time in which you live, which is of such spiritual transcendence for all men, is passing unnoticed by humanity; however, the moment will come when it will be recognized as of great importance, not only in the life of the people who received this message, but in the history of all the peoples of the Earth.

14. Think of the greatness that it means to be listening to my word, but do not go to rest on your laurels, because at the same time that you should feel the joy of having this grace, you should know that your responsibility before the peoples, your brothers, is very great, since you have to bear them the testimony of what in these times you received.

15. Blessed are those who keep my word in their hearts, because they will love their cross and with it on their backs they will arrive at the doors of their brothers, bringing them the message of light, peace and love, which in my word I entrusted to this people.

16. Each of my lessons of this year of 1950 is of preparation, for when the moment comes to terminate my communication with you. Why cry then, when I am giving you everything, so that you need nothing? Do not weep for the departure of my word, people, I have already told you that my essence will be kept in your heart and if your memory is fragile, I will inspire some of my children to gather in books and albums, the pages and writings that have been made about my word.

17. Strengthen yourselves in meditation and prayer, you are human and small and the "goodbye" of my manifestation will have to move your whole being. How will this people not shudder on this day, if all over the Earth, in one way or another, men who have no idea of my presence in the Third Time will have to feel it?

18. When the light has been made in the understandings of humanity, men will come to the realization that all the events surrounding the end of 1950, were the testimony that the stage of my communication had concluded, just as the initiation of this time was also announced by events that moved men all over the world.

19. I am preparing and preventing you for when the confusion of ideas arises, so that you can get rid of the inner struggle of the spirit and the torture of thought, because all the

Love one another!

ideas, doctrines, theologies, philosophies and beliefs of humanity will be removed, symbolizing a tempest, a true tempest of the spirit, on whose rough waters I want you to sail, staying afloat until the storm and darkness pass. I do not give you a better formula to get ahead in this test, than prayer and the practice of my word, by means of which your faith will be continually strengthened.

20. That struggle of ideas, that encounter between creeds and ideologies, that battle, are indispensable for all the scourges and errors that accumulate at the bottom of every cult and every institution to come to the surface. Only after that storm can a moral and spiritual purification of men come, because they will see the truth emerge, they will know it, they will feel it in themselves, and they will no longer be able to feed on appearances or fictions.

21. Just as each man freely and alone takes the necessary action of the sun on his body, recognizing that material life is found in its light, in its heat and in its influence, so they will take from the light of truth, whatever they need for sustenance, strength and enlightenment of their spirit.

22. Then a force will come that has never been felt by man, because his life will begin to adhere to the true principles, to the norms established by my Law.

23. It is up to you, people, to take my message of spirituality that I have brought to you to the world, but I want you to understand that the way to spread this light has two aspects: one, completely spiritual through thought, prayer, with which you will establish an environment of spirituality, and the other, spiritual and human, through the word, the material presence, the explanation of my word to the sick. Remember the example of Jesus.

24. If you had a great faith and a greater knowledge about the power of prayer, how many works of charity would you do with your thought; but you have not granted it all the power that it has and that is why you often do not realize what you reject in a moment of heartfelt and true prayer.

25. Do you not realize that something higher is preventing the most inhuman war of all your wars from being unleashed? Do you not understand that this miracle is influenced by millions of prayers of men, women and children, who with their spirit fight darkness and fight against the influence of war? Keep praying, keep watching; but put in that act all the faith of which you are capable.

Love one another!

26. Pray, people, and over war, pain and misery, spread the mantle of peace of your thoughts, forming with them a shield, under whose protection, your brothers may be enlightened and take refuge.

27. If at the moment the world is so blind that it cannot see the light of truth, nor can it hear my call in the depths of its being, pray and gain ground spiritually, since at this moment you would not be heard, because all peoples are consecrated to prepare to destroy and defend themselves.

28. Men will have to be blinded even more, when despair, hatred, terror and pain reach their limits.

29. Nor would that be the right time to deliver my message, because you would be like criers in the middle of a desert, no one would listen to you.

30. Do not forget that the human heart is like the land to be cultivated: first you have to clean it, removing stones from it and uprooting the weeds that cover it, then you have to fertilize it with irrigation so that a seed can germinate in its bowels and finally, you have to be on time to sow the seed, before the earth gets tired of waiting and the propitious time passes.

31. Thus, a work of purification is taking place in this humanity, in which man, without realizing it, has offered himself the chalice that will restore his purity.

32. All the pain that he is preparing for himself will serve to soften his heart, so that at last he will expel from the depths of his being how much evil has germinated in him and when he can no longer suffer anymore, nor feel more anguish, he will feel the light of conscience, the sweetness of repentance, the sap of a new life for his spirit reach his heart.

33. Once prepared, cleansed and purified by pain and later fruitful with the dew of repentance and reflection, man will be about to receive the divine seed of spirituality, because his bowels, already ennobled with repentance and the purpose of amending and restoring, will be eager to receive in his bosom the seed of love, peace and wisdom.

34. What will become of this humanity if, when I was looking forward to the arrival of my message, this people had not prepared to present themselves to their brothers as messengers or laborers of my word?

35. How great is your responsibility, disciples, so great, that you will have to answer me for each of the minutes that I have entrusted to you for the performance of your mission.

Love one another!

36. I have told you to raise your prayer for now, that is, to begin by acquiring a true knowledge of the mission that you are going to fulfill; that you exercise your heart through the practice of charity, that little by little you become sensitive to your being, striving to combat your egoism that is the fruit of materialism. Then spirituality will penetrate into you.

37. Stop being the little ones now, so that when I tell you to pray, you will understand that I am asking you for good works, since it is they, and not your words or thoughts, that truly speak to my Spirit. A thought, no matter how beautiful it may be, if it is meaningless, it lacks essence. A word or a phrase no matter how beautifully it is said, if it is not transformed into a work, it will not have life and you already know that what has no life, does not exist, therefore it cannot be received by Me.

38. You know: When I tell you to pray, not only do you concretely enter into the inner recollection of your thoughts, but also leave that sanctuary and leave in each of your brothers, a garment of true fraternity, as the most certain proof that you live watching and praying for your fellow men.

39. In this way, your defects will be removed, you will be fighting your disunity and you will be achieving that preparation that I talk about so much in my lessons.

40. If, by the time humanity reclaims my new message in its heart, this people had not prepared itself by means of practice, nor had it become embroiled in a struggle of love against hatred, charity against selfishness and peace against discord, diseases and hardships, do not expect with a single word to reach the bottom of hearts, persuading them of my truth.

41. That is why, at the same time that I am giving you my word, I am telling you to put it into practice, because only in this way will you be able to understand the essence of my teachings, their content and their infinite goodness.

42. Eighty-four years have elapsed from 1866 to 1950; a whole stage of spiritual revelations in which the divine light has shone unceasingly on every spirit and on every flesh; in which the spiritual world has manifested itself to this people in one form and in many forms has manifested itself in all humanity.

43. The time is now approaching to say goodbye to you through the medium chosen by Me for my communication at this time, but I will be waiting for your preparation and your spirituality, in order to resume my communication with humanity, although no longer using brains to transmit my messages, but seeking direct communication of my Spirit with yours.

Love one another!

44. When I said through the mouth of an ancient prophet that there would come times when my Spirit would be poured out on every spirit and on all flesh and that men would have prophetic visions and dreams, I was referring precisely to this approaching time, in which the gifts that every spirit possesses will arise, seeking the divine truth and testifying to the fulfillment of what was prophesied to you.

45. Do not fear the day when I will speak to you for the last time, nor do you fear the time of meditation, in which you will not hear my words through human lips; for truly I tell you, I will be present, without ignoring you or abandoning you for a moment, encouraging your faith with my charity, making you feel my presence in various ways, filling your meetings with essence and divine effluvia, inspiring you with thoughts, deeds and words, guiding your steps and avoiding falls and stumbles.

46. Do not be afraid of the new time, do not go to doubt my presence in spirit, because I will make you hear my voice reproaching your doubt, saying to you: Ah, men of little faith, who need to see and touch in order to believe!.

47. If you really aspire to penetrate into spirituality, to be worthily called my disciples in this Third Time, meditate deeply in these solemn moments, in these lessons, which are going to be the last that you will have to receive.

48. I want you, as good disciples, to imitate your Master in his truth, so that along your journey you may give fulfillment to your mission, without ever leaving the path traced by the Law and conscience.

49. If I announced my coming to you many centuries ago, I fulfilled my promise. If I have already promised you a time of pleasure once communicated through my spokesmen, in which I would speak tirelessly of the Spiritual Kingdom, I have done it; but if I have revealed to you the date on which I will have to conclude this message, I want and I must fulfill it, because in my will there can be no change, nor can my divine words undergo variation, nor is there another power or another will to change the destiny of life and beings.

50. Everything was foreseen by Me from eternity, nothing escaped my wisdom. Every time was marked from the beginning and every destiny was mapped out. Even though men have never harmonized their will with mine, my will has not ceased to be done.

51. I have always given you time for your preparation and have provided you with means to save you. Before sending you my justice to take you to account at the end of an era or a stage, I have manifested my love to you, warning you, and exhorting you to repentance, to amendment and to good; but, when the hour of justice has arrived, I have not come to

Love one another!

ask you if you have already repented, if you have already prepared or if you still remain immersed in evil and disobedience; my righteousness has come at the appointed hour, and he who knew how to build his ark in time was saved, and he who scoffed when the hour of righteousness was announced to him and did nothing for his salvation, he had to perish.

52. Meditate on this that I am telling you, so that you may know that your will will never be able to change mine, even if it sometimes seems that way, that when the hour of justice arrives, I will visit you and touch you, to give to each one according to his merits, because I already spoke to you before with love and with light, so that in time you were building the saving ark, the one in which the days of greater justice could rescue you from perishing under the waters of Universal purification.

53. If this event has not yet taken shape in the youngest and the last, the responsibility remains with the elders, with the first, with the disciples, so that they teach their little brothers how the Father's will is obeyed and how his Law is fulfilled. But I tell you, if they do not know how to give an example of obedience, or a testimony of my truth, I will give them one more proof of my righteousness and how my will is fulfilled above all.

54. You ask yourselves in the depths of your heart why I sometimes make such severe claims to your spirit and I tell you that if I had denied you one of my attributes when I formed you, you would be right to complain or be surprised at my claims; but when I know that in your being I have deposited something of each of my powers, virtues and attributes, and that I have also made revelations to you about my Law, about your destiny and about life, granting you sufficient time for your understanding, evolution and development, you should rightly consider that I descend to you to judge your works and the use that you have given to my gifts.

55. I tell you again that if only one of my attributes had denied it to you, I would not have the right to claim from you the mistakes you made in your life.

56. From this you will be able to understand that there is not and has never been a human being in whom there has not been a spirit animating him, nor has there ever been a spirit that lacked consciousness.

57. What greater glory for man, to know that he is animated by a being of light, an inhabitant of the Spiritual Realm, an envoy or messenger from a higher world? And on the other hand, what greater joy for the spirit to know that the luminous beacon of consciousness that is the light of Divinity illuminating the way is with him eternally? But, as you have wasted your time occupied only with the material, moving away more and more from thoughts about the spiritual life every day, as even your religions suffer from a

Love one another!

lack of spirituality, you have a lethargic, sickly and gloomy humanity, which when listening to the voice of its Father, who comes to judge and claim him, is surprised by the claim and wonders: Why so much rigor for this weak, small, sick and innocent people? But he does not realize that reason does not assist him when he responds in this way to the voice of his Master, because he is neither weak, since he carries in himself the strength with which God endowed him, nor is he small because in his spiritual and bodily formation there is the wisdom and perfection with which I formed him, nor is he innocent because through consciousness he realizes perfectly what he does, what he should do and what he stops doing. And if he feels sick, it is because his lack of harmony with both the spiritual and the material, have taken him away from the main sources of life, such as spiritual communication with me and contact with his mother Nature.

58. I invite you to meditate deeply on my word, and I must tell you that if, after hearing me, someone continues to consider my claims and my judgments unjust, it will have been because he could not penetrate the meaning of my word and I will have to forgive his hardness of heart and understanding.

59. You have been tested for a long time, beloved people, because it is necessary that you purify yourselves so that you may become worthy to go and deliver my word to your brothers, now that the nations so need a message of peace.

60. I will not send as emissaries those who are dead to the life of grace, because they will have nothing to give, I will not give that mission to those who have not cleansed their hearts of egoism.

61. The emissary of my word will have to be a disciple of mine, whose simple presence makes my peace be felt in hearts. He will have to possess the virtue of knowing how to comfort his brothers even in difficult trances, and in his word there will always be a light that dispels all darkness of the spirit or of the understanding.

62. I found this people dead and raised them up with the light of my word, why should not my disciples be able to do the same with their brothers, if that is what I have come to teach them?

63. When I speak of the dead, I am referring to those who have died for faith, for goodness, for truth, and I can tell you that in each one of you, when you came before my manifestation, there was a dead person.

64. My word, touching the slab of your heart, made the spirit buried long ago under the materialism of your life tremble.

Love one another!

65. Unknown sensations, hidden tenderness and delights of the spirit, he made you experience my word. You eagerly came before the divine ray communicated by the speaker, to enjoy that essence that you felt descending from the infinite into your heart.

66. Moments of true peace for you have been those in which, transported to a world of light and perfections, you have forgotten your earthly vicissitudes.

67. Then your heart has overflowed in thanksgiving, because when you no longer expected anything from life but pain, the veil of mystery was torn and a ray of divine light descended into your spirit as a message of love, truth and consolation.

68. In your dark, painful and monotonous life, the unexpected miracle of my return arose, through a spiritual and mental communication at the same time.

69. From that day on, a new life appeared before your eyes. The shadows of doubt and uncertainty fled and light became in your heart.

70. That is the new dawn of which I speak to you so much in my word, that is the new day before which you have awakened.

71. You already have hope, you already feel safe, you already know what you have to do to live within this path.

72. Noble purposes, good intentions, beautiful projects have been born in your heart.

73. The way spreads luminous before your eyes inviting you incessantly to travel it, to show you its beauties and reveal to you at every step new teachings.

74. Who among you does not wish that wonderful awakening to all humanity? Who among you will want this treasure for himself alone? None, I see in every heart the longing for universal resurrection, the desire for peace and light in all men. In truth, I tell you that this longing, growing every day in your heart, will be the force that will lead you tomorrow to fight for the realization of the ideal that my word has caused to be born in your spirit.

75. I will provide my people with the means to carry my message to all nations, I will grant that in their path they will find men of good will who will help them carry my messages to the ends of the earth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 324

1. I have descended into your heart which I have found ready to receive me. Who among you has searched for me who has not found me?
2. You are walking in a desert, but you have my presence in this voice that encourages you every moment in the innumerable trials of the way. You have been fed with the bread of the spirit, while many portions dwell in deserts where they have not found water, food or guidance.
3. I descend to all, I have not come to distinguish any race; my Spirit descends to all men, but only those who are prepared receive me and are recreated by my presence.
4. I bless the people of Israel, to whom you have opened the doors of your heart to give me lodging, to those who have opened their eyes to the light and have discovered in this Work all the truth and the greatness that it contains, because they will be saved and through them the generations will be saved. You, the chosen people, the one who has heard me in all times, today you come once again and bow down to Me to say to me: Father, direct our steps, ignite our faith more, do not allow us to fall into temptation". You tell me in your prayer that you have great tribulations, that you have tasted a cup of bitterness, that your plant has been wounded by the thorns of the road and the Master answers you: Be patient in trials, hurry with resignation your cup of bitterness and wait for tomorrow working on my Doctrine.
5. You were warned, you knew what these times brought with them, because I announced it to you, you are not the blind one, you walk on the path full of light; it is others who stumble, fall and cry. They are the ignorant, those who do not know where they are going, those who live a sterile and useless life; but you, people, who have the knowledge that you possess all the gifts of the spirit, that you have my presence in my word, that you have received me day by day in my lessons, are the strong one who presents to me his fighting spirit, a spirit that has overcome adversities, that has risen above the great obstacles and has passed the great barriers seeking Me, seeking perfection, because you have to be the first, the strong one among humanity, the one who speaks with the truth and testifies to what he has seen.
6. When that great final test approaches, you will speak to your brothers; your words will break the silence into which this humanity will fall, confused for a moment by that great test. It will be the voice of Israel that will rise up speaking to the world and announcing to it what I have promised it: Peace to men of faith, power and strength to everyone who rises up with a pure ideal. To encourage you, I will put my words on your lips, my

Love one another!

inspirations in your heart, so that you can guide this humanity with certainty. You have been prepared a lot. In each of my lessons, I have opened before your eyes an infinite path of ideals, of spirituality.

7. Your mind has been recreated and even more so your spirit, savoring the delights of this word, keeping it in your heart to study it later. The time of great study is approaching for the people of Israel, when you will have to deliberate on the words that I told you, on the lessons that I gave you as a testament for yourselves and for all humanity.

8. Be prepared, people, because many ideas will arise from all hearts, your thoughts will clash and you will not find affinity among humanity. It is the announced time of struggle. While some stand up defending my Truth and spreading my Doctrine, the others will want to destroy it, they will want to bring down stone after stone of this Work, which I have built in the heart of the people of Israel.

9. Some will rise up in fanaticism and ignorance, because each one will have analyzed according to his understanding; but I, the Light, will descend to you to lead you; I, Justice, will make the truth shine in the hearts of those who have listened to me with preparation.

10. People of Israel: In this great struggle, you will only carry the weapons of love, peace and justice, what would become of you if you wielded the two-edged sword, the one that wounds and kills? First of all, you will make my light shine and you will take my word to the hearts; you will clothe yourselves with patience, prudence and love and you will remember these lessons that I gave you in the midst of this peace. Even though I have often seen the congregations debating in great whirlwinds, in great confusion, my word has been like a beacon in the midst of that raging sea of ideas, of concepts, of different analyses. Each one of you will be a herald of the truth, you will all imitate me, you will all remember the love with which I taught each of my disciples, the patience with which I prepared each of my little ones; the forgiveness that I poured out on everyone when they failed and fell into temptation.

11. So you, Israel, who are to remain as my disciple, who want to bear witness to this Teacher, you will have to imitate me. There will be the moment of the test, of your opportunity, there you will also recognize yourselves, there you will contemplate the greatness of your spirit; but if you were not prepared, you will lament your weakness. I as a Teacher have taught you, I have poured infinite lessons on you and at the end of this year of 1950, the year of grace, the last in which I will speak in this way, you will have been prepared and everything that you had not heard through the spokesman, you will receive in your spirit by intuition.

Love one another!

12. In this way you will understand great lessons. The path I have laid out for you is infinite; you will never be able to say that you have already reached the end, that you have nothing to learn or to study, that you have understood everything. No, people, a short time will not be enough for you to understand my Doctrine, you will have to study along this journey on Earth and then in the Hereafter, your spirit will continue in the spiritual regions, seeking the essence and wisdom of my Spirit and you will always find broader horizons, your ideals will grow, and then you will understand that your Father is infinite in his light and in his love for his children.

13. Today you are no longer the little one, you are not the child in this Work, you have walked a lot in fulfilling your mission. I have spoken to you, telling you that in three times when my word has resounded before men, the people of Israel have been established on earth to receive me; therefore, your spirit has listened to me for many ages.

14. You have already passed some scales, you have evolved; you have the experience and the fruits that you have gathered in the past times; you have already experienced great trials, therefore your spirit will not be surprised by false lights. You who know the taste of my word, have opened your eyes and know the purest, spiritual light. You have read in the great book of my wisdom and you will not be able to confuse yourselves with the imperfect sciences.

15. I have made known to you the true light and the true science that is in Me; I am making you great by the spirit, because I want you to seek me with him, more than with the mind, so that you can be Spiritualists, in truth. Because the time of great opportunities for the People of Israel is already approaching. If today you have felt like prisoners, with a small field to practice my teaching, the moment is already near when I will open the paths for each of you and there you will practice my Doctrine and when practicing you will find the greatness of each of my words.

16. Only in this way will you be able to understand me, in this way you will correctly analyze my word and you will not form in your mind theories and concepts that confuse you and do not lead you to the understanding of my Doctrine. You have to practice love, peace and charity, so that you may identify yourselves with your Father and be able to recognize yourselves, as I have prepared you, full of gifts and graces. I have told you that I have formed you in my image and likeness, that each one of you can do great works on the way, that they bear witness to Me, that they make you similar to Me and by virtue you can do them.

17. Are you ready yet? Have you already prepared to imitate me? In truth I say that you lack nothing, that you have already reached spiritual maturity and from this point you can

Love one another!

already practice and offer me the first fruits of your fulfillment, while a large part of humanity remains asleep; while waiting for the touch or the shaking that will wake it up.

18. You watch and pray, you keep your faith alight, you pray for all those who feel disinherited and lost from the spiritual path, and this prayer envelops humanity and saves it, redeems it. The moment will come when those hearts in which you have sown love, those whom you do not know yet, because you have prayed for those whom you do not know, will arrive on your way or you will arrive and you will find them on your way and there you will identify yourselves, there your spirit will recognize the sowing that he has done.

19. The regions are waiting for you, I have told you a lot about this and you have seen it far away, because you have not contemplated it instantly, but the time will come when you will disperse and then you will take this seed as abundant seed to spill it on the fields of humanity. There you will know your advancement, there you will strive to carry forward your ideal, there you will magnify yourselves with your acts of love and sacrifice for humanity.

20. It is necessary that you pass through these tests so that you can understand my Doctrine. Each one of you has to become an apostle and I will enlighten and bless you from beyond.

21. You have the gifts they had. Yes, people of Israel, because you have been my disciples at this time, just like those twelve and all those who listened to me in the Second Time. I have poured out my seed on you, my wisdom has enveloped your spirit, but if for a moment you have not felt full of it, it is because you have not yet penetrated into meditation and study.

22. I am going to grant you a time of peace, a time of separation from your earthly life, so that you can study and then, prepared, give beginning to your mission. When that moment arrives, do not let it go unnoticed, do not dedicate this time that I am going to grant you to the life of the world. I will give you in addition what is necessary for sustenance and for the spirit, all that you need.

23. I have come by the spirit of man to rescue him from the darkness in which he has walked. Matter is secondary: a loaf of bread is enough for you to feed yourself, a roof to cover your body and free it from the inclement weather, a humble garment too and this is enough; but the spirit, who has to travel a long way, who has to come to Me with great merits to achieve the promised graces, has not yet had his chance among you, he is still chained, he still cries out for salvation and liberation every moment. At the bottom of

Love one another!

your being, your hard heart rises up, and it is necessary that it be the one that governs the flesh and there is not the one that governs the spirit.

24. The envelope is only a garment, the instrument that I have given you on Earth so that you can travel on it for a while. I will call the spirit of matter to account the instant you have left this garment. But this materialism in which you live, this prison in which you have oppressed your spirit, is going to open its doors, is going to give you freedom so that you can live very close to Me and be able to love with all the forces of your being this humanity.

25. I want the people of Israel to be like a tender mother who welcomes this helpless humanity, to be your warm lap, to be your eyes full of love and compassion for this humanity. I am going to entrust her to you so that you can look at her as a younger sister, or if you want as a daughter. I am going to leave you on my behalf and just as I love, bless and love humanity, you will do the same; she is hungry for love, for examples and for light. I have to say to humanity: Look for the people of Israel and in them you will find my representation and my wonders; in him I will pour out my teaching and my pleasures!

26. How great is your office, beloved people; you have not yet understood it! But do not be afraid, if you believe in Me, you will be able to rise up, and you will occupy that worthy place before humanity. Get ready now that you still have time to think and meditate, now that you are not yet among the large portions preaching; and you can still correct the errors yourself, penetrate into your interior to know what is good and bad and encourage the virtues that you find and that I have written in your spirit from the beginning, since you were formed; and whatever you find bad, all the imperfections that are in you, turn them into perfections.

27. The Earth is a valley of atonement and trial for the spirit, but he must overcome with the strength and power that I have given him, because he is part of Myself, he is my own essence, my very Life. You are my creatures, similar to Me and therefore, what obstacles will you encounter in your path that you cannot overcome on the path of spirituality and elevation?.

28. People: It is enough for you only to pray every day and prepare yourselves in the study of my Teaching, so that you can, by your own effort, break through, solve all the trials, wait patiently when you have to wait and receive everything according to my will. I have not promised you a flowery path. I have not told you that you are going to be happy and you are going to taste perfect happiness on this Earth; I have taught you that

Love one another!

you are undergoing trials and you are going through a path of atonement and repairing your past faults, as well as that you are doing merits to climb.

29. That is what I have told you, people, therefore, be content in tribulations, lead your life with joy; what you have not received at dusk, hope, that you will receive it at dawn, because everyone who trusts in Me receives, everyone who prays is strong. Therefore, disciples, this master will always accompany you in prayer, in the study of spiritual lessons, in the study of human life, so that you may be prudent and equitable at all times, so that you may be just in all your determinations, so that you may bear witness that you are my apostles and before yourselves you may feel full of peace because of the justice that you have poured out in your acts.

30. This is how I prepare you, O people of Israel, I have unified you in this congregation. Some of you, who have arrived in the last hours of my word, I have taught and raised you to unite in a single thought, in a single study so that you may achieve a single degree of evolution, with those who have listened to me for a long time.

31. I contemplate you all treading on the same scale of evolution, nurturing great ideals; always putting the spirit ahead, praying and expecting everything from Me. I bless you and I also say to you: I expect this of humanity: When will it be converted? When will he have left his robe of uncleanness? When will he have stripped off his materialism to come in search of the spiritual garment? This great work will not be done by you, I, who work tirelessly, will convert humanity in the necessary time; she will evolve, she will take great steps in an instant, because I prepare the tests and the circumstances that will lead her to spirituality. you will fulfill at this stage, but I will work and fulfill at all times.

32. You have known my word, you have recognized that it comes from Me and for a moment you are also looking for the warmth and tenderness of maternal love and the Master asks you: Have you not recognized in this word of the Master the tenderness and love of the Mother? I have told you that I am one Teacher, one Spirit and all the loves are in Me. If you seek Mary, seek her in my own word, in this word that blesses and caresses you every moment.

33. Yes, people of Israel, the Father and the Mother speak in Me, all the loves speak in Me, in this my word that I have poured out in all times, if you recognize me, you will find everything you crave. There will be no emptiness in your heart, in Me you will find the Father, the Friend, the Brother, the Teacher, but also the Mother. I am the perfect love, the love of loves. Console yourselves, people, and thank me because I have made these lessons known to you.

Love one another!

34. I in every dawn of grace full of blessings your path. Who among you, who asks me in anguish or anxiety, has not been heard? I contemplate everything and I know everything. I speak to you from beyond. It is you who come to Me, who rise up to meet Me in the regions of the spirit. I have not touched the Earth, at this time; I descend spiritually and communicate with your spirit through the Universal Ray and from there I contemplate and listen to everything. From there I speak to you and I bless you and in this dawn of grace I say to you: Do merits; since the middle of this year is approaching, if you have taken advantage of it properly, blessed are you, but I as a Teacher advise you; take advantage of every day and every moment so that you can record my word and keep it always in your heart. This atmosphere will remain floating, this peace, this light, this joy and this love, you will continue breathing it after this year, in your meetings or away from them, I will grant it to you. Wherever you gather, there you will have my presence; wherever you cry out to me, there you will have me.

35. Then, people, recognize that the Divine Master is coming to manifest himself at this time, in the midst of an atmosphere of peace, understanding and spirituality. I have unified your mind and you have formed a spiritual temple to which I descend. There I manifest myself and make myself felt, there you will recognize me after this year, because that is how I have to continue manifesting myself, in the midst of peace and spirituality. Your spirit will destroy division and create an atmosphere of harmony, of unification of ideas.

36. When the time comes, you will disperse without forming sides or leaving confusions or bad example.

37. You in your heart and spirit, full of peace, will speak, and in one sentence of yours all the justice and truth that I want to make known to this world can be summarized. Then take care to keep your peace, your spiritual energy and your faith well, so that you can be at all times the voice of truth, the voice that prophesies, the voice that silences evil and awakens the spirit to the voice of conscience.

38. This is what you will be, people, in the midst of turbulent humanity. Therefore I leave you prepared; each of you will fulfill within a portion, but you will all be spiritually united, even if you were materially distant; and you will communicate with each other, either spiritually, or through missives. This is how you will develop my Work, this is how you will present it to the world, that is why, at this time, I have awakened within you the ideal of developing the gifts for truth and justice, so that you may always be upright and spiritual.

Love one another!

39. I leave you united as one family, in which there will be no differences, you will all contemplate yourselves as brothers, all on the same scale of evolution, with the same disposition to fulfill and with a great ideal. You will all receive from my Spirit the blessing, the encouragement and what you need for your struggle. In this dawn of grace I strengthen you, record each of my lessons, they, although short, contain great light.

40. Blessed are you: I find myself always waiting for those who want to rise spiritually, those who seek beyond what their eyes can see, those who with the eyes of the spirit discover eternal life in the Hereafter.

41. I make known to you your gifts and I make the call to you; but each one of you by your merits, must come to Me.

42. In this dawn of grace, through the prayer of the people of Israel, gathered in different congregations, inside and outside this Nation, I bless all humanity and I give you my peace and my charity.

43. This is how I am preparing you for the difficult times. Your words must break the silence into which humanity is going to fall, overwhelmed by calamities, confused by the diversity of ideas that will arise among the spiritual guides of different sects and in that day of anguish, which you do not know how long it will last, a voice will rise up in each spirit that will say: "Peace to men of good will" and those who feel faith in their heart will be saved, those who remain with their lamp lit, and those will feel in themselves a great power.

44. The time of study is approaching for this people, when they will deliberate on my words and commands, and you must be prepared for that struggle. your thoughts will meet, you will differ in your analyzes, but my light will shine on all your concepts and I will use those who with a healthy spirit rise up to realize my plans.

45. I only give you the weapons of love, prudence and patience for that struggle, and in the performance of that mission you will remember with nostalgia these hours of peace, this beatific environment in which I instructed you and warned you for new times, and in that sea of different ideas, concepts and analyses, you will fight to preserve your peace and dignity as my disciples.

46. It is not enough to analyze my teaching and understand its meaning for you to put yourselves in safety, it is necessary that you practice its precepts, so that you identify with me and your spirit penetrates into maturity, into the solidity of your convictions.

Love one another!

47. I have not promised you a flowery path in this world, but despite its misfortunes, you can lead your life with joy, look forward confidently to the future, and be fair and equitable in all your acts; work and fulfill at this stage and I will work in all times.

48. Preserve your spirituality so that you may be, at all times, the voice that speaks with truth, the one that silences evil and fulfills its mission of guiding and teaching its brothers. You lovingly evoke your Heavenly Mother in each of your meetings, and the Master tells you: Her spirit and mine are one. Have you not recognized in my word his tenderness and his grace? In this teaching the Father and your Mother speak, in a perfect divine conjunction.

49. How many times have I surprised men by asking themselves if there is no way to communicate with God and many times, sighing, they have exclaimed: Oh, if I could ask the Lord a question and receive the answer! But then, believing that this is impossible, they resign themselves and continue to seek my mercy through external cults and material offerings, although deep inside their being they cannot conceive how a Father who has always said he loves his creatures so much, does not deign to answer them when they invoke and call him.

50. Ah little beings consecrated to earthly life, if you only knew that this need to communicate with me is what I carry in my Spirit! If you knew that not only is that communication that you crave granted to you, but that all my teachings revealed to you throughout the ages, have the purpose of leading you to spirit-to-Spirit communication! But as you live materialized, you have wanted to listen to my voice, responding to those words that your lips pronounce and that cannot and should not be, because then it would cease to be a spiritual communication, in which your Lord would stoop to the height of your materialism.

51. That is why the way I have chosen at this time to communicate through these spokespersons, will have to be brief, because it is not the perfect way, but once it has passed, the time of preparation will come in which many men will begin their development towards spirit-to-Spirit communication.

52. I have never been far from you, as you have sometimes believed, nor have I ever been indifferent to your sorrows, nor deaf to your calls. What has happened is that you have not bothered to refine your higher senses, hoping to perceive me with the senses of the flesh, and I tell you that the time when I granted this to men is already very far away.

53. If you had cared a little about developing some of your spiritual gifts, such as elevation through thought, prayer, foreboding, prophetic dream, or spiritual sight, I assure

Love one another!

you that by any of them you would be communicating with me and therefore receiving answers to your questions and divine inspiration in your thought.

54. I am entirely willing to speak to you, always waiting for your spiritual elevation and preparation, to please you and give you the joy of communicating with your spirit. It is only necessary that you also dispose yourselves with the greatest purity to achieve that grace.

55. Verily, I receive you and give you my benefits in whatever form it may be, through which my charity is requested; but even if you obtain from Me what you asked, your spirit will never experience the joy of having become worthy of that good.

56. I must tell you that the day you know how to reach the spiritual heights with your requests, your joy in receiving my charity will be incomparably greater, because he who knows how to ask, will naturally have to know how to receive. I tell you this, because there are those who get from Me what they ask for despite not having known how to ask. What value can you give to what you didn't even know how to ask for or didn't even ask for? These are the ones who do not know how to receive, those who could not understand the love with which their Father has granted them. But my duty as a Father is to help children in their struggle, to protect them, to help them and to console them, that is why my mercy can never stop overflowing over my children.

57. This Father who loves you so much, cannot see you sunk in spiritual ignorance, which is darkness, poverty and littleness. To do this, the conscience comes to awaken you, which is like a teacher that arises from yourselves and always seeks the means to be heard and felt, to overflow in word and doctrine that corrects your mistakes and to rise to the heights of light, knowledge, conscience and the greatness of the spirit.

58. Unite in your mind and spirit my manifestations as God revealing the Law to you, my manifestations as a Father who reveal to you my infinite love and my lessons as a Teacher, revealing to you my wisdom and you will obtain from all this an essence, a divine intention: that you will reach Me, by the path of spiritual light, something more than a communication with you. I want to lead you to my own Kingdom, where you will always have me present, forever in you.

59. For now, try to spiritualize yourselves so that your hidden gifts will awaken and step by step you will approach, first to the spirit-to-Spirit communication and then to the abode of perfection.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 325

1. Blessed are those who know how to weep with love, because that is the proof that their spirit and their heart live in harmony.
2. These are the moments of your meditation, the propitious hour for you to understand and feel my love, the moment when almost without realizing it, your heart opens like a flower and the spring of weeping flows sweetly from your eyes.
3. Those tears speak louder than all words and say more than all thoughts. In them there is sincerity, there is humility, there is love, gratitude, contrition, promises...
4. Hearing me speak like that, you feel understood and loved by Me. Yes, my little ones, I contemplate you all and I listen to you all, I know your names, I know all your needs I hear your cry and your requests and I receive from everyone the supplications and the offerings.
5. Yes, you are my children, because you sprang from my Spirit, how can I not know and love you?
6. If sometimes, despite your prayers, the pain or sorrow persists, it is not because I have not listened to you, nor that I do not want to encourage you, it is that I want to test you, to give you one after another my lessons, it is that my duty as a Father is to correct you, touch you and perfect you on this path that is life.
7. Blessed are those who bless me at the altar of Creation and those who know how to receive with humility the consequences of their faults, without attributing them to divine punishments.
8. Blessed are those who know how to do my will and humbly accept their trials. All of them will love me.
9. You have come to take refuge in Me, multitudes, because what is happening in your world fills you with dread, you have proven that all justice, all love and all truth have fled from the hearts of men. So you have said to yourselves: To whom to turn? From whom to apply and wait? And you have remembered Me.
10. Poor peoples of the earth, enslaved by some, humiliated by others and despoiled by others by their own leaders and representatives!
11. Your heart no longer loves those who govern you on earth, because your trust has been disappointed; you no longer trust in the justice or magnanimity of your judges, you

Love one another!

no longer believe in promises, in words or in smiles. You have seen that hypocrisy has taken hold of hearts and has established on earth its reign of lies, falsehoods and deceit.

12. Poor people! who carry the work on their shoulders like an unbearable burden. That work which is no longer that blessed law by means of which man obtained what was necessary for him to subsist, but has become a desperate and distressing struggle to be able to live. And what do men get in exchange for leaving their strength and life? A remnant of bread, a cup of bitterness.

13. In truth, I tell you that this is not the sustenance that I deposited on Earth for your delight and preservation, this is the bread of discord, of vanities, of inhuman feelings, in short, it is the proof of the little or no spiritual elevation of those who lead you through human life.

14. I see that you take away each other's bread; that the ambitious cannot see that others have something, because they would like it for themselves; that the strong seize the bread of the weak and they concretize to see the powerful eat and enjoy.

15. So I ask: What is the moral advancement of this humanity? What is the development of his noblest feelings?

16. Truly I tell you, in the time when man lived in caves and covered himself with skin, they also snatched each other's food out of their mouths; the strongest also took most of it; the work of the weak was also for the benefit of those who imposed themselves by force, men with men were also killed, tribes with tribes and peoples with peoples.

17. Where is the difference between the humanity of today and the humanity of those days?

18. Yes, I know that you will tell me that you have achieved many advances, I know that you will tell me about your civilization and your science, but then I will tell you that all this is precisely the mask of hypocrisy, behind which you hide the truth of your feelings and of your still primitive impulses, because you have not cared a little for the development of the spirit, for fulfilling my Law.

19. I am not telling you not to seek in science, no, on the contrary: seek, analyze, grow and multiply in knowledge and intelligence within material life, but have charity for one another, respect the sacred rights of your fellow men, understand that there is no law that authorizes man to dispose of the life of his brother, in short, humanity, do something to apply to your life my maximum commandment of: love one another! that you may come out of the moral and spiritual stagnation in which you are sunk, and when the veil of the lie that has covered it falls from your face, your light may arise, sincerity may shine and

Love one another!

truth may be established in your life. Then you will be able to say that you have made progress.

20. Strengthen yourselves spiritually in the practice of my teachings, so that in the future your words will always be supported by true works of charity, wisdom, fraternity.

21. I know that deep down in your heart you are wondering if when you no longer hear my word you will have the inspiration and the necessary strength to rise up to the struggle and not to decay in it.

22. You wonder if you will not lose the disposition or preparation that you acquire by listening to my word.

23. Hesitant and uncertain, I contemplate you when you think of the day when I speak to you for the last time, because you understand that the hour will come when you will begin to transform yourselves from disciples into teachers, and you feel unable to live without my word.

24. To all this I tell you that, if I knew that without these manifestations it would be impossible for you to sustain yourselves in your spiritual struggle, I would not keep my word; but I know that it is necessary to finish my message, so that you will soon stop thinking like disciples or infants, to start thinking like teachers.

25. Understand that you are not going to spend your life directing your steps to these places, in pursuit of delight or spiritual comfort. It is necessary for you to understand that the moment will have to come when your spirit will have to teach what He received from Me, for the advancement of your brothers.

26. Truly I tell you that it is necessary for your spirituality that I cease to communicate in this way; once my message is concluded, then you will strive to perfect your prayer and your ecstasy, to feel my divine and invisible presence and you will also strive to refine your senses and faculties.

27. But live alert, because from among your ranks men and women will arise denying that I have put an end to my communication. They will wield many arguments, saying that the divine vibration is eternal and that therefore it is not possible for Me to stop making Myself felt by the human understanding; but from now on I tell you that it is true that my Spirit vibrates eternally in men, it is also true that the way in which I have communicated through these spokespersons will not be eternal, since it is not the most perfect, since I am preparing you for a communication from spirit to Spirit.

Love one another!

28. This manifestation must not last any longer among you, so that you will not make of it a tradition, a habit or a rite. Nor do you listen to those who say that Spirit-to-spirit communication is reserved for the generations of the very distant future. No, disciples, you will certainly achieve perfect spiritual communication after a great evolution, but this will be through the ever-ascending practice of my Doctrine.

29. Pray directly to Me, without the need for intermediaries, nor words, symbols, rites or images, that will be the beginning of spirit-to-Spirit communication, since your inner and higher self has been the one who has risen in search of me. Your spiritual voice has called me and my divine voice answers you. How does your being receive the message of my Spirit? Through the gifts of intuition and inspiration, that is, in a subtle and spiritual way.

30. Is it true that this form of communication is more perfect and spiritual than the one you have through your spokespersons? Now I also tell you that your spiritual communication will have its degree of perfection according to your preparation, as has also happened with the spokespersons and with the multitudes who support them in their preparation.

31. Go practicing spiritual prayer, so that from now on you will verify its goodness and its truth; get used to seeking inspiration and the development of your intuition through that form of prayer. Then you will experience in your understanding a flood of light that struggles to become human expressions and words, noble feelings and good deeds.

32. Developed in this way the prayer, which is the principle of communication from spirit to Spirit, you will no longer have need of spokespersons who transmit a divine message to you, since instead of commissioning another person to prepare to receive and transmit that light, it will be each one of you who prepares to receive directly from his Father and according to the merits he has made before Him.

33. Disciples: It was I who revealed to you at this time the faculties that you possess, so that you could develop them under the direction of the spiritual world and so, when the communication of your brothers the spiritual advisers was over, you would already be prepared to give good fulfillment to your mission.

34. Now that you have received my last lessons, since you are in the year 1950, and that the spiritual world will have to give you its last communications, you will be able to realize that this people has wasted this time of preparation and development.

35. How many of my chosen ones have not even taken the first step towards that preparation! What will you do when you no longer have the ease of being able to listen to your Teacher and your spiritual brothers, as you have had for so long?

Love one another!

36. Many will have to mourn the lost time and will say to themselves: Why did we not know how to appreciate in all its value those blessed moments that the Father granted to his people? What is better than to have begun the development of our gifts under the teaching of the Master and the advice and vigilance of the Spiritual World? But it will be too late, because the day and hour marked by my will to end this stage of communications, the will of man will not be able to change them. Then a new stage will begin, and with it, a new way of developing your spiritual gifts in a simpler, higher and more spiritual way.

37. Those who have strived to take advantage of this time will have a tranquility in the heart and a peace in the spirit, but those who waited for the last dawns to wake up from their deep sleep, will see with tears in their eyes the sunset of the sun of my word that illuminated this time, without having known how to take advantage of its light to start sowing the seed of spirituality.

38. The memory of these days will be the same pleasant for some, that torturous for others. To the latter, their consciousness will awaken them to reality and they will recognize the transcendence that my new Word had for the world. This will make the love for studying my Work awaken in your hearts and that through your prayers and your analysis of the written word, you will go step by step recovering the lost time.

39. Verily I tell you that in all those in whom repentance is very deep and the longing for spirituality becomes very great, my help will be fully manifested and they will soon be able to find themselves among the most advanced.

40. The moment will come when all those who have listened to me at this time will feel the need to bear witness to my word. for the world will appear to you as a vast field thirsty for water and seed. Then reflect: What do you already have in your heart to offer your brothers and sisters? How are you going to bear witness to my Truth and show the greatness of my Work?

41. When the hour has come, when men will question you, ask for proofs and testimonies about what you saw and heard from Me, everyone will give what they have and for those I tell you from now on, that you better be prepared so that the hour of proof does not surprise anyone. See that then, if your brothers caught you sleeping, you would wake up stunned, amazed and there would be inaccuracies and falsehoods in your words, because you did not know how to prepare in time and haste made you make many mistakes.

Love one another!

42. No, beloved people, I do not want those in need of light to surprise you sunk in darkness and that is why I speak to you with all clarity so that you avoid stumbles in the future.

43. Always keep in mind that any time can be conducive to the development of the spirit and meditation.

44. Have not all these peasants who have worked with me done so in the midst of their struggle and their vicissitudes? But I taught them to withdraw from everything that surrounded them in order to give themselves completely, that is, in spirit and in matter, to their mission, in the moments of spiritual work.

45. Take these teachings from Me and do not forget them and take that example from your brothers so that you may be strengthened in it.

46. If you wait for times of peace to be able to penetrate into the fulfillment of your mission, you are in error, because those times of peace will precisely come because of the work, the struggle, the effort and even the sacrifice of my people,

47. What purpose would it have to sow on a field in full fruit? If I have appointed you farmers, it is because you have the mission of sowing, and the seed that I have entrusted to you is the one that will give you the desired peace, which means that to collect it, you will have to sow it first.

48. Although you consider yourselves very small, in truth I tell you that you will become useful to humanity, useful spiritually, for this it is necessary that you prepare yourselves from now on.

49. You are not going to take the gift of faculty to other nations, nor that of spokesman, because by then the time of my communication will have passed, but you will carry the wealth of inspiration and wisdom that I have offered you in my word.

50. For your work, it will be necessary that you remain united in my Work, forming a true spiritual family, but you all already know that at the end of the year 1950, there will be no more manifestations in this form. However, for your encouragement and consolation. I assure you that my Spirit will always be with you and that you will feel my presence more deeply in your being.

51. I will be inspired by your thoughts, I will recreate myself with your meetings, I will make myself felt in your heart and in your spirit and I will pour out in charity in many ways, rewarding and encouraging your faith and spirituality.

Love one another!

52. Everyone who fulfills my will in this way will be a faithful witness of my word and his zeal and obedience to interpret my orders will be the firm foundation where he will build his spiritual temple. These will be my disciples who will spread my teachings throughout the earth. But if there are those after 1950 who persist that I continue to communicate in this form, they will be deceiving and their testimony will be false, because none of my disciples is unaware of the day announced and appointed for my last manifestation.

53. I have given this people enough time to accumulate spiritual light that is wisdom and is the development of all the powers of the spirit, so that at my departure, he could remain in the world as a teacher.

54. Establish from now on a spiritual communication with the other peoples of humanity, so that you may prepare the paths of those who will become messengers of my word. Through prayer you will be able to establish that spiritual communication that I am inspiring you.

55. When you are already fulfilling this advice that I have just given you in my teaching this day, try not to think if at the time of praying for a certain people or nation, those brothers for whom you prayed, felt or did not realize that someone was thinking and praying for them; do not wait for his answer in the same way either, keep in mind that the day men communicate through thought, they will have taken the firm step towards the Era of spirit-to-Spirit communication, and now you are just beginning to stretch those invisible threads of fraternity, of love, of understanding and spiritual approximation.

56. Everything will be fulfilled in due time, because everything that has been prophesied has always had a deep reason for being, although men have doubted when that announcement has been revealed to them long before its fulfillment.

57. You see how the prophecies of the past times have been fulfilled for the most part, trust that what I have now announced to you and promised, will also be fulfilled, the light will shine.

58. See how an invisible power is manifesting itself every day in your world. Feel the presence of the time of judgment among men, see how everything is being prepared for the final battle, in which all human passions that fight against goodness and truth will be defeated, being annihilated to make way for new feelings and new ideals.

59. The sickle of my righteousness comes to reap your fields and I declare to you in truth and in spirit that everything that does not have deep roots of good will be blinded and everything that is superfluous will be taken away.

Love one another!

60. The time in which evil hinders the development of good will pass, and although this struggle will always exist as long as a spirit dwells in a human flesh, it will be the good that predominates and prevails.

61. Make merits to belong to that world of light that I announce to you. Leave from now on a seed that will bear good fruit tomorrow. Do not think that it will no longer be you who can gather and taste those fruits; put all selfishness aside from your heart and think that it will be your children by blood or your brothers by the spirit who will raise the harvest of their older brothers, whom they will call precursors and bless them in their prayers.

62. Men speak of remote times, of antiquity, of long centuries and endless eras, but I always look at you little ones. I see that you have grown very little spiritually. I consider your world still in its infancy, even if it seems to you that you have reached maturity.

63. No, humanity, as long as it is not the spirit who gives these tests of maturity, of elevation, of perfection, of advancement and progress in the different orders of your life, you will not fail to present to me human works, only great in appearance, but without moral consistency, without solidity due to the lack of love.

64. Do you think that I would be able to receive from you the fruit that you present to me if I called you to respond in these moments? No, humanity, no one could present Me with a fruit worthy of Me, something that would be a proof of the love between men, of their harmony, of their faith in Me, of their elevated life by practice in the good.

65. I will not receive some to stop receiving others, I will wait for the time for you to give me the fruit of your harmony. That will be your restitution on earth.

66. Do you tell me that you love me? Do you maintain that you love truth and justice? For I tell you that if you all loved truth and justice you would not live as you live, separated by classes, by creeds, by races and customs.

67. If you loved truth and justice, you would love one another, you would seek to destroy barriers, shorten distances and erase differences.

68. Have you done this? You know better than not, rather you have fought for those differences to endure, that there are strong and there are weak, rich and poor, powerful and miserable, educated and ignorant, and I find that bad seed everywhere.

69. Do you want me to receive you like this, stained with envy, with vanities and low passions?

Love one another!

70. How little did you understand the meaning of my coming into the world at that time, when I appeared among you as a man to declare to you that the entire content of the Law was summarized in two maxims: love for God and love between brothers, because that is the essence of life and the divine bond that unites the family of God!

71. Do you see how wrong you are when you think you are finding the fullness of your strength and your knowledge? If you are still not convinced of what I have told you, answer me: Is everything that you are creating with your science for the happiness of your fellow human beings, for the solution of their problems and for their well-being? You will not be able to tell me yes, because you would be lying, nor will you be able to tell me that you need to exterminate the bad weed so that a better world can arise, because my Law has never authorized man to dispose of his brother's life.

72. Is it not love that inspires your science at this moment? Is it true that what you are preparing, is to satisfy hatreds and ambitions? Well, submit it to the judgment of your conscience and you will see how she tells you that the greatest works of humanity, at this time, are not a proof of spiritual advancement but the denial of what at that time I came to teach you with my word and with my life.

73. I am your Father and I need to speak to you in this way. I cannot deceive you nor do I want you to live deceived; I am going to send you this message and I am going to make it reach everyone, but if because of being humble the word and humble also its bearers you did not believe it, the facts, the tests, and the events, will surprise you and then you will understand that there was truth in this message, but that you did not want to listen or take it in time. Again, as in the days of Noah, men will laugh at the prophecies and only when they feel that the waters already cover their bodies, they will begin to believe and repent.

74. My charity has always come to stop you in your folly, but you have never wanted to listen to me. Sodom and Gomorrah were also warned to enter into fear and repentance and to avoid their destruction, but they would not listen to my voice and perished.

75. I also invited her to Jerusalem to pray and to return to true worship; but her unbelieving and carnal heart rejected my paternal warning and waited for the facts to reveal the truth to her. How bitter those days were for Jerusalem!

76. Do you see how it is true that you are always the same, because you have not wanted to leave your spiritual childhood to grow and elevate yourselves along the path of the wisdom that is in my word?

77. I am sending this message to all of you, which will serve as a prophecy, an awakening, an alert to peoples and nations. Blessed are you if you believe in its contents.

Love one another!

Meditate on its essence, but then watch and pray, that if you do this, an inner light will guide you and a higher force will protect you until you are safe.

78. Today you are witnesses that I come to heal people who are sick with understanding with the balm of truth, from which all wisdom comes.

79. It is necessary that to all these knowledge that you have acquired of human life, you unite the knowledge about the spiritual life, because until you have a certainty about your beginning, about your destiny and your end, you will not know yourself, nor will you know who you are.

80. Within the human you know what day you were born, and you also know that you will have to dig the grave when someone has stopped living. But who knows the instant in which your spirit sprang from my womb, the way in which it is born, the way in which it incarnates and how is its return to the womb from which it sprang? Something, but very little, there have been those who have sensed without being able to find the whole truth, is that man alone will never be able to penetrate the Arcanum.

81. It is I, your Master, who once again approaches men in a time of spiritual restlessness, of interrogations, of dissatisfaction with what has remained hidden in the mystery.

82. I come to clarify the truth and to calm the spiritual restlessness of men; and I come to answer their questions; I come to put away that anguish that they experience before their impotence to find the truth. I also come to tell you that much of what you see shrouded in mystery was something that you did not know how to discover, due to lack of preparation and cleanliness, but that was granted by Me so that you would know its background.

83. If I promised to return to the world to clarify the mysteries with my light and to remove the darkness from its understanding, this is the propitious time for my return, in which my Spirit opens the book of wisdom again, so that men may find in it whatever corresponds to them to know, whatever is granted to them by Me.

84. All these people have asked me why I chose at this time the spiritual form to manifest myself to men, considering that for them it is too high and difficult to conceive and feel.

85. I know that this is what the men of today tell me because they know that in the past time I incarnated, making myself human, visible and tangible. But these people have not meditated that before I came into the world as a man, I had already manifested Myself in the Spirit to men, and they had listened to me and believed me, but they never asked me to come down into the world to see me.

Love one another!

86. I took the human form because it was essential to leave a perfect and living example of what fulfillment in the Divine Law is and no one but Me was the one to do it, I, who made the Law, I who would bring you the Law explained with words and deeds that shaped a doctrine.

87. If, instead of choosing the human form to dwell among you, I had taken the form of an angel, men would have felt small and incapable of following in my footsteps and would have considered my word of impossible human fulfillment, on the other hand, they would not have believed in a sacrifice of mine for love of you.

88. Now, if instead of choosing a form superior to the human one, I had taken the form of a bird or a plant, or had hidden myself in one of so many creatures inferior to man, you would not have taken that manifestation as perfect, you would have felt humiliated that you had not been chosen as the means for divine elevation.

89. Now I tell you that whatever form I take to manifest Myself is just and perfect and that if you have not realized that I am present, manifest, tangible in all the kingdoms of Nature, it is because you have not been interested in knowing the divine language.

90. The Ages have passed and have only partly been taken advantage of, that's why I'm approaching you now to teach you how to make up for lost times.

91. Here is your Master reminding you that in the Second Time I became incarnate in Jesus to speak to you from heart to heart and that I have also come to reveal to you that I can communicate through the understanding of man, and that I am preparing you to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit. I am also teaching you to observe the elements of Nature, in which my power, my wisdom and my justice are manifested. Finally, disciples, I have come to teach you the spiritual language so that you may hear and understand my voice, which speaks to you at every step, and which teaches and guides you.

92. It is this Doctrine that will provide man with the spirituality he needs to rise step by step, step by step, towards spiritual wisdom where he will find his origin, his essence, his reason for being and then his love for Me will be very great and will bless all life and everything that exists and surrounds him, because in everything he will see, hear and feel the presence of his Heavenly Father.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 326

1. You begin to listen to my word and your eyes become an inexhaustible fountain of tears. Why are you crying, people? You do not always know the cause, sometimes it is because the struggle has been bloody; sometimes because life has hit you with ungratefulness, disappointments, failures, illnesses or mourning; but there are times when without having any of those reasons, you cry a lot when listening to me.
2. I know the reason for that crying for no apparent reason, I know its origin; it is your spirit that weeps and through the flesh manifests it with tears. Each tear is a flow of contained tenderness, of pain for feeling captive, of regret for the mistakes made, of sorrow for having weakened, of sadness for the time lost.
3. What does matter know about all this? That is why many times you have believed that you cried for no reason.
4. You ask me if it is a fault to cry in front of Me. Truly I tell you, whoever does not experience that need to vent a sorrow or to express a supreme joy, it is that instead of a heart he has a stone, because he does not feel my presence in any way.
5. Weep, beloved people, because weeping is also a means that I have given to man so that he may purify himself and get rid of the burden that weighs him down. See how afterwards you feel freer, lighter and cleaner to resume the day.
6. Your spirit needs this purification to make itself worthy of possessing the mission that is reserved for it and it needs to unload the weight that has been accumulating in it over the times, because a new struggle awaits it, a struggle that it will have to start without feeling any fatigue.
7. Yes, disciples! Crying in the moments of your meditation is proof of sincere emotion and each tear is more eloquent than a thousand words, the most beautiful and expressive of your language. But not in everyone the weeping of the spirit, repentance or joy is manifested through tears. In many of my children that feeling is inner, hidden, quiet, visible only to Me. They may seem insensitive or impassive; but their heart is as sensitive or more sensitive than those who express their feelings.
8. When you have all understood and are living spirituality, you will also keep your spiritual sensations, without making ostentation in front of your brothers, understanding that before whom you must confess, repent and purify yourselves, it is before your Father and You will carry Him within your being.

Love one another!

9. For now beloved children and disciples, the important thing is that your heart begins to feel the vibration of the spirit in your being, to understand the need to purify itself, to accept the cup of bitterness when it reaches your lips, and that the same will be beneficial spiritually manifesting outwardly, that throbbing hidden in the depths of your being.

10. A world awaits you, a humanity awaits you, and that is why you must seek your purification, so that when you stand in front of the road, converted into missionaries of this spiritual message, virtues will not mix in your heart with defects, because you will be betrayed at every step by yourselves. You will wish to be sincere and hypocrisy will arise to betray you; you will wish to be charitable and the selfishness of your heart will get in the way. That is why I tell you that your purification will have to be true, in order to make you worthy of possessing this spiritual mission; but there is no one like your conscience to make that inner purification be firm, true, like a ripe fruit, through reflection, experience, meditation and the exercise of my teachings.

11. Can you imagine the joy that your heart will experience when, when speaking to your brothers about what I have revealed to you at this time, you watch them cry in silence, with a cry that will not only be of the flesh but also of the spirit, thirsting for tenderness?

12. Every time my palabra is pronounced by your lips previously prepared by prayer and inspired by my charity, my essence will be alive and my word pulsating, so I tell you that it will produce through your lips the same effect that it produced in the hearts of the multitudes when it was transmitted by meditation of the spokesman.

13. Disciples: The word that I have given you at this time, you should not take it as the foundation for a new religion, because it is only the explanation of the law that I revealed to you from the earliest times.

14. Think that if it were a religion, it would be destined only to those who professed it, but being the infinite light of God, it shines on everyone, descends on everyone to illuminate the paths of humanity, without distinction of peoples, races, languages or creeds.

15. My Law is the altar before which everyone will have to come to worship their Lord; wherever there is a man there will be the altar in the height of his spirit, waiting for his tribute and his love offering.

16. Understand, disciples. What I want to give you to understand is that everyone who receives this teaching must also unite and identify spiritually with everyone, without the external difference of the various cults being the obstacle that prevents you from recognizing and loving your fellow men as brothers in Me.

Love one another!

17. If this is how you come to feel, you will have assimilated my lesson and you will be able, in the hard days of trial that lie ahead, to distribute and participate in your gifts without distinguishing any of your brothers.

18. I am not here to ask men for the unification of customs, material laws or knowledge about sciences that in the end the day will come when convenience will make the peoples unite. What I come to inspire you is spiritual harmony, the union of thoughts; may all humanity come to know and practice spiritual prayer in which you will all be able to rise inwardly and receive directly from my Spirit the bread of eternal life.

19. Many religions exist on Earth and for the most part, they are founded on faith in Christ; however, they do not love each other or recognize each other as disciples of the Divine Master.

20. Do you not think that if one and the other had understood my Doctrine, they would have applied it to practice, leading to reconciliation and peace among the peoples? But that has not been the case. All of them have remained estranged from each other, spiritually distancing and dividing men, who see each other as enemies or as strangers. Everyone is looking for means and arguments to prove to others that he is the possessor of the truth and that others are wrong; but no one has the strength or the courage to fight for the unification of all, nor does he have the good faith to discover that in every belief and in every cult there is some truth.

21. Spirituality is what I expect from the world, before Me the names with which each religion or sect is distinguished has no importance, nor the greater or lesser splendor of its external rites and cults, that only reaches the human senses, but not to my Spirit.

22. I expect spirituality from men, because it means the elevation of life, the ideal of perfection, the love of goodness, the cult of truth, the practice of charity, harmony with oneself, which is harmony with others and therefore with God.

23. I am giving the irrigation that will prepare the lands where my seed will sprout and bear fruit tomorrow. Now it seems impossible that this world can be transformed materially and spiritually in view of what evil has taken root in the heart of this humanity, but I tell you that it will not be long before you see the beginning of the spiritual transformation of your peoples.

24. Who would have believed at that time that in pagan, sinful and sensual Rome, a city where life was a constant orgy of vices and pleasures, of sins and crimes, faith in the word of love for Christ was to be ignited before any other people? And yet it was so.

Love one another!

25. Rome first had to sin a lot and had to get tired and bored to find herself about to receive the seed of my word in her heart, but when she arrived, those hearts, fatigued with pleasure and shattered by disappointment and pain, opened to the contact of the essence of my message, as the withered corollas of flowers open, when the breeze descends to caress them.

26. The heart beat hard and the spirit of that people was shaken. Your sins were forgiven you in grace to your faith and your courage to answer my call.

27. Courage and sacrifice that people needed to be able to assert their faith and their love for the truth that had come to enlighten their hearts, but they knew how to be strong men and women, whether they were old, young or children.

28. Do you understand, disciples? Well, compare that empire of vanities, of vices and of love for the world, with this humanity of now and you will sense that she too, jaded and tired of vanities and sick of sinning, is approaching the day when her spirit will be surprised with the breath of the divine breeze that will come to awaken her, a precursor breeze of the dew that will quench the spiritual thirst that devours her and that will be the preparation for later the seed of spirituality to descend in all hearts.

29. How many times in your heart have you asked me why I have never presented the spiritual life to you with complete clarity, and I tell you: if you felt that life through your material senses, you would never make the slightest effort to achieve any spirituality, you would never develop your spiritual gifts and faculties, nor would you seek to make merits to deserve my revelations.

30. Between you and the spiritual valley, there is a veil that does not allow anyone to desecrate the purity of that sanctuary and it is only granted to cross those thresholds to those who come to them clothed with respect and humility, purity and noble ideal, love and true faith.

31. I tell you true faith, because there is an apparent faith inspired by something imaginary, in something that, because it is false, disappears and goes out as soon as the truth is known.

32. There are many who have tried to imagine the spiritual life in order to believe in it. Great and small, ignorant and cultured, everyone has wanted to know what Heaven is like, what God is like, what form spiritual beings have, what light and existence are like in that world. Then they have imagined beyond the stars a beautiful valley, a majestic palace, a throne and in it God is seated, in human form. To the spiritual beings you have also attributed human form and you have imagined them flying like birds, to move from

Love one another!

one point to another. You look at everything full of light, a light similar to the one you have on Earth, everything shining like gold and adorned with the most beautiful things you know in the material world: heavenly songs and divine music filling the space, while millions of beings eternally worship the Lord, always in fennel before his throne, praising him and offering him incense.

33. This is how the spiritual life is conceived by the imagination of many men and once that image has been forged in their minds, they have believed that it is so; that it should be so and they have put their faith in it.

34. What will become of them when they know this teaching and know that what they had imagined does not correspond to reality? Some will instantly open their eyes to the light of truth, recognizing the errors created by their materialism. Others will be confused and deny the truth of my revelations.

35. I only tell you that it is necessary that you remove from your mind all the images you have forged about the spiritual life, because neither God has the form of a man, nor is he on a throne as the kings of the Earth are, nor is Heaven located beyond the stars, nor is its light like that of the Sun, nor do spirits have human form. Everything is different from what you have imagined, in such a way that even if I explained to you what spiritual life is really like, you would not understand it, because even your language would be unable to express the truth, the infinite greatness, the beauty and perfection of the eternal.

36. Could you tell me what form or volume consciousness has? Could you tell me, in what form is love or intelligence? No, Master, you tell me. For just as consciousness, intelligence, and love have no form, neither can you compare earthly things with those of the spiritual life. However, there is nothing more beautiful in the attributes of the spirit, which is a set of gifts and virtues that do not need in any way to be able to exist.

37. God has no form, because if He had, he would be a limited being like the human being and then he would no longer be God. His throne is perfection, justice, love, wisdom, creative force, eternity.

38. Heaven is the supreme happiness that a spirit reaches on the path of its perfection, until it rises so much in wisdom and love that it reaches a state of purity, where sin and pain do not reach.

39. On some occasions, when my prophets spoke of the spiritual life, they did so through human forms and objects known to you.

40. The prophets saw thrones similar to those of the kings of the earth, books, beings in human form; palaces with curtains, candlesticks, the lamb and many more figures. But

Love one another!

now you must understand that all this contained only a meaning, a symbol, a divine sense, a revelation that had to be expressed to you in an allegorical form, since you were not able to understand a higher one.

41. It is high time that you correctly interpret the content of all my parables and teachings that I have revealed to you by means of symbols, so that the meaning penetrates your spirit and the symbolic form disappears.

42. When you come to this knowledge, your faith will be true, since you will have grounded it in the truth.

43. Humanity: I come to prophesy to you in my word a better world than the one you live in, precisely when your heart has washed away its impurity in the blood that I shed on the cross, blood that was the representation of divine love, of the supreme forgiveness and of the redemption of all men.

44. You, unbelievers and skeptics, cannot believe in a world of justice, nor can you conceive of a life of love and virtue in your land. In a word, you do not believe yourselves capable of anything good, nor do you have faith in yourselves.

45. I do believe in you, I know the seed that is in every son of mine, because I formed him, because I gave him life with my love.

46. I do hope for man, I do believe in his salvation, in his dignity and in his elevation, because when I created him, I destined him to reign on Earth, forming an abode of love and peace on it, and for his spirit to be forged in the struggle to arrive by merit to dwell in the light of the Kingdom of Perfection, which belongs to him by eternal inheritance.

47. This land, which you call the valley of tears or exile, was prepared with infinite love for Me, to offer it to the children who were to inhabit it. Everything in it overflowed with life, abundance, blessing and delight for those who would come to possess it. There was nothing in it that was created to cause pain to man, on the contrary, everything was arranged in such a way that when humanity caused harm to itself with its mistakes, it itself would find in its path and everywhere the necessary means to remedy its sorrows and to triumph over its vicissitudes.

48. Many centuries have passed over man on Earth and he has not yet known how to be happy on it, why? Simply because he wanted to find that happiness without looking for it on the true path that is the path that my Law traces, the Law of love and justice, of harmony and purity.

Love one another!

49. Do you think it is necessary to suffer on earth to deserve Heaven? No, humanity, the only thing you achieve with suffering is a certain purification, because the true and absolute purity of the spirit is achieved through love, which inspires you with my Law.

50. What merit does it have that some who have suffered a lot on Earth, for that reason live wishing to get to Heaven? It is natural that if they see that the world no longer has anything to offer them, they think about the spiritual life. True merit is that of one who, having everything in the world, at any moment would be ready to give up his possessions and comforts, because then he would be demonstrating his spiritual elevation and testifying that Heaven or Glory is not the determined place created by the imagination of men through the times and the ages, but a state of the spirit that can begin to live, to experience and enjoy from his human life, a state that will become purer and more perfect as the spirit ascends the ladder that leads him, from the material world, to the summit of spiritual life.

51. If I knew that your destiny is not so high, I would not speak to you in this way, just as I would not have sent my Law, nor would I have given my life to you if I had known that you would never redeem yourselves in it.

52. The fact that I have searched for a way to communicate with men in three eras is because I knew that at the end of time you would rise above passions, carnality and human miseries, living a noble life, full of high inspirations, full of works revealing your spiritual maturity.

53. Do you think that when men live in such a way, they will hunger and thirst for justice, or will they need judges and governments to guide them in the world and judge them and sanction their acts? Do you think that in a world where there is fraternity and justice, there can be wars, misery or pain? No, humanity, already then you will see how this Earth can only give you warmth and life, sustenance and well-being, wisdom and happiness, a happiness that although not in its highest degree, because that is only known when reaching the height of perfection, yes a happiness that compensates with justice those who struggle to persevere in the truth.

54. That is where you all are going, towards that life of serenity and peace, not towards the abyss or death, as your heart thinks it senses. It is true that you will still have to drink a lot of bitterness before the time of your spirituality arrives; but it will not be death, nor war, nor plague, nor hunger, that will stop the course of life, nor the spiritual evolution of this humanity. I am stronger than death, and therefore, I will bring you back to life if you die and I will bring you back to Earth when necessary. I still have a lot to reveal to you, beloved humanity. It still holds many surprises my arcanum.

Love one another!

55. Nature reserves many teachings for you and the Earth has not yet given you what it carries in its bosom.

56. You are fragile flesh and sensitive to pain, you are weak and small and that is why I have mercy on you.

57. The struggle of the spirit through matter is very great, but it is precisely there that he forges himself, where he makes his merits and where he is tested.

58. My divine teaching is not only intended for the spirit, no, it also has to reach the human heart so that both the spiritual and the bodily parts come to harmonize.

59. The divine word is destined to enlighten the understanding and sensitize the human heart, and the essence that exists in that word is destined to nourish and elevate the spirit.

60. In order for man's life to be complete, he inescapably needs spiritual bread, just as he works and struggles for material sustenance.

61. "Man does not live by bread alone," I told you at that Second Time and my word stands, because humanity will never be able to do without spiritual food, without being surprised on Earth by diseases, pain, darkness, calamities, misery and death.

62. The materialists may say that humanity is already living only on what the Earth and Nature offers it, without the need to go in search of something spiritual that sustains it, that strengthens it throughout its journey, but I must tell you that this is not a perfect or complete life, but an existence that lacks the essential, such as spirituality.

63. Spirituality does not mean mysticism, nor does it imply the practice of any rite, nor is it an external cult.

64. Spirituality means the development of all the faculties of man, both those that correspond to his human part, both those that vibrate beyond the senses of the body and those that are the powers, attributes, faculties and senses of the spirit.

65. Spirituality is the just and good application of all the gifts that man possesses.

66. Spirituality is harmony with everything that surrounds you.

67. The need for spiritual nourishment is increasing in man, but he tries by all possible means to satisfy himself with what he has in the world.

68. That need, as the spirit evolves, will have to feel bigger every day, until it reaches the features of an infinite thirst and hunger; until it experiences despair and anguish, like those felt by the pilgrim lost in the middle of a burning and arid desert; like those felt by the castaway lost on a lonely island.

Love one another!

69. And one day, when humanity least thinks about it, the peoples will wake up crying out for justice, light, truth and love, men tired of so much sin and so much falsehood, realizing that in their life there has been an immense void that they never managed to fill and a hunger that they could never calm down.

70. It is true that thousands and thousands of men and women profess a cult and try to feed their spirit through their various religions; but what they do is so little and it is so imperfect that it barely reaches the heart through the senses, because it does not reach the spirit, since the spirit can only eat spiritual bread and drink wine that is divine essence.

71. When men who seek the light through ceremonies and liturgical acts, dispense with all rite and all external worship, they will instantly see the light of truth arise before them, in fullness, like a basket full of loaves and fish, which overflows inexhaustibly before the greed of the crowds.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 327

1. The spirit of Elijah has gone before you, touching your spirit with light and love, preparing the moment and the way for you. It is Elijah in the passage of each of his sheep like a sword, like a shield that helps you overcome the multiple obstacles, the temptations that stand in your way, and the one who knows how to feel him, who invokes him and seeks him as the lost sheep seeks its shepherd, always finds him, is always heard and attended to in his lament, in his supplication.
2. Many times you ask yourselves: Why, if the longing to follow the Master lives deep in my heart, do so many obstacles stop me from reaching Him and from serving Him? Then your spirit rises in prayer, which is an invocation of divine help and at that moment Elijah, who has God's mandate to watch over the flock in the Third Time, comes in haste, presents himself on your way and helps you overcome the difficulty. Then you raise your brow in triumph and give thanks to the Father, and the little lamp of your faith is lit again and you continue walking on the path with peace and trust in Me.
3. Verily the Master says to you, I have prepared a Kingdom of peace and perfection for every spirit, but another kingdom is opposed to that Kingdom which I have prepared: the world. If my kingdom is conquered through humility, love and virtue, the other kingdom, in order to possess itself, requires pride, ambition, arrogance, greed, selfishness and evil. At all times the world has opposed my Kingdom. At all times those who follow me have been disturbed on their way, they have been tempted, both by visible influences and by invisible forces. This is not the only time in which you tread on thorns to reach Me; it is not the first time that your spirit stumbles to reach my presence; at all times you have led the struggle in the most intimate of your being; the inspiration of my Spirit, making light inside you, has engaged in battle with darkness, with false lights, with false virtues, with matter, with everything superfluous, with all the false greatness of this world.
4. Your spirit has written his story and his journey in the book of the Seven Seals, there are recorded by Me all your acts, each of your steps, thoughts and words. The great deeds of your spirit, the great vicissitudes and journeys, your great trials, your amrgura chalices; everything is written there in truth. Your spirit has lived a lot, but your flesh does not know it. If your matter has forgotten the first steps of your childhood, how can it know the evolution of your spirit through its long journey? How little the spirit has been able to reveal to its matter, I have not yet granted it to you because of your lack of evolution.

Love one another!

5. Times will come when the purified human mind and heart, grounded in spirituality, will know how to receive by intuition the voice of their own spirit; they will know how to receive with clarity and purity, every revelation that the spirit makes to their environment.

6. Today you still do not get to contemplate the past of your spirit through your human life, however, the Father comes to tell you: How long has been your journey! How much has your spirit struggled to sustain itself on the road! How much has been wounded in the thorns of life and how many stretches of your path have been marked with the blood print of our steps! But in spite of all trials and all vicissitudes, you follow after the Father, after your Teacher, whom you love; after God who is a source of light and consolation for your spirit. And even now in the Third Time, in order to follow me, you encounter difficulties, you stumble over vicissitudes and you call some of them trials and the others you call temptations. And if you love me so much, and if you so want to follow me on the way and reach Me, why does your Father allow you to be tried and tempted in this way? For verily I say to you, the way that leads to Me is narrow, and in that narrowness there are hardships. It is narrow as the street of bitterness, it has its falls, it has its thresholds, many misunderstandings and ingritudes and all the pains of life.

7. But in order to reach that Kingdom of Perfection, it is only by that way that one arrives. The broad way leads to the kingdom of the world and sin.

8. My Kingdom is strong and powerful and if I have allowed another power to rise up in front of my strength and my power, that of evil, it is to demonstrate mine, it is so that you may feel and contemplate before the imposture, before the darkness, the strength of my light and my truth; it is so that you may see that that kingdom of darkness, of disturbances and of trials, with its great power, is my instrument and I use it, in truth.

9. If I try you, it is not to stop you on the path of evolution, because I am waiting for your arrival in my Kingdom; but I want you to come to Me victorious after the combats, strong after the struggle, full of the light of spiritual experience after the long journey, full of merits in the spirit, so that you can humbly lift your face and contemplate the Father at the moment when He approaches to place his divine oscar (holy spear) in you, an oscar that contains all the happiness and all the perfections for your spirit.

10. In order to be able to overcome in all trials, do what the Master has taught you: Watch and pray, so that your eyes may always be alert and not be surprised by temptation. See that evil has great subtlety to test you, to make you fall, to overcome you and take advantage of your weakness. Be perspicacious, so that you will know how to discover it when it lies in wait for you, because if you have had great trials and temptations in which you have overcome in order to be able to follow me at this time, in this year, you will

Love one another!

have very great trials and temptations. The struggle within you is great, the struggle within humanity is great; the spiritual struggle throughout the Universe is also very great. It is the decisive time for my reign, for my justice, for my power; and those who are with me now, those who have learned from my word, those who are strengthening themselves in Me, must know and understand everything in order to overcome, in order to be able to get ahead in the great trials that are approaching for men.

11. I teach you to watch and pray, not only for yourselves, but also for others, so that you may be like spiritual prophets who, with your prayer, transmit intuition to your brothers, that you may make them sense the dangers, the temptations; that with this you may be able to avoid the great and bad determinations of humanity. It is incomprehensible for some, impossible for others, but I tell you: It is what the Holy Spirit brought to his disciples in the Third Time: spirituality, the development of the spirit through the Spiritualist Doctrine; to rise up, to find his spiritual horizon, his favorable field to germinate, to find the scale: so that he, rising, always finds the presence of the Master, the scale on which he affirms himself and leads towards perfection.

12. At this time when I made the call to each one of you, how few felt the inner illumination at the first touch; how few were those who confessed that their spirit sensed the miracle, that their spirit felt that the fulfillment of the divine promise was going to be realized in him: the return of the Master; and how many of you fell into the nets of doubt and reluctance.

13. Others, already to rise up after my word and my presence, were called by the feasts, by the pleasures, by the loves and affections of the Earth, by your human interests and the Master was waiting for us. But at last, with my help, your spirit overcame and came before Me to convince himself of my presence, that the impossible was possible, that my promise was coming true.

14. If you were tested when you were weak, how much you will not be tested now that you are the strong!

15. Will the Father allow great troubles or temptations to approach His disciples? Verily I say to you, Yes, I will allow it, but not with the intention of seeing you overcome by temptation in these trials, no, but so that you may turn darkness into light and overcoming your enemies, turn them into friends and brothers; so that you too, rising up from the sins of men, leave traces of good and virtue, turn men into good ones; therefore I will allow trials to come to you. I have already shown you how you can get ahead: by watching, praying and putting my Doctrine into practice.

Love one another!

16. How will those trials that come to you and that you are about to receive be like? In multiple ways; some of them you have already passed them, others you are living them and others will come later. Let there be no sadness or cowardice in your spirit. Just as every day brings for you a satisfaction and a bread, every day also brings for you a sorrow. Take these trials as great lessons that life gives you, in which you must apply my teachings. From the youngest to the most advanced, you will all have tests on the way and from now on I warn you that I want you to be awake. I do not wish any of you to succumb to such trials. If anyone stumbles, there will always be a helping hand by his side, a sister hand that rises up on the path; if someone is sleeping and in his sleep is surprised, timely come to the one who is asleep and wake him up. If the dream is deep and does not wake up, the one who is awake, let him be the sentinel of the one who has become lethargic.

17. This is how I teach you, this is how I prepare you and I leave you ready for every reconciliation so that you may also know how to forgive.

18. Look, people, many trials that you have had for a long time and which you happily passed for the love of my cause, you do not know if, when they appear on your way again, they cause you despair. You do not know if illnesses or the shortage of what is necessary for your life, make you at times doubt my charity, doubt your preparation.

19. Of all this I speak to you, because temptation will use all her arts, all her strength, to touch my disciples. My disciples, who are not only within Spiritualism, because they are in the whole Universe, I contemplate them scattered although scarce, but they are everywhere, because I have sent them. They will be sought to test his spirit, in his virtue, in his love for Me, in his love for others, to bend him, to offer him the riches of this world, the earthly, temporal greatness, the brightness of glory and material delicacy. But just as I warn you by the understanding of man, I warn all those disciples, through revelations and by intuition.

20. Alert, the Master tells you! If you are going to be touched by trials in human life and overcome a lot in them, other trials will also come for the spirit. 1950 is approaching its end and all those who have not prepared within this my people will have my spokesmen to my Spiritual World, the guides and the farmers as well.

21. Many will rise up with the dissatisfaction of the departure of my palbra; all those who feel unable to live without this manifestation, will rise up to ask the Master to revoke his order, modify his decision and dictate new dispositions among his people; and in all this will be the temptation sowing its seed and touching the hearts of the spokespersons, of all without exception; and to those whom he finds watching and praying, enlightened by his

Love one another!

conscience, he will not make a dent, but to those whom he finds already influenced by unpreparedness, by nonconformity, by confusion and fear of loneliness, he will inspire them, he will find a seat in them and those hearts will pretend to greatly adulterate my teaching.

22. Who is the one who can make the Father change his divine determinations? Verily I say to you, neither did Jesus obtain it from the Father. In the Second time, when the hour of the Master's sacrifice was approaching, Jesus sought the solitude of the garden and made himself accompanied by his disciples; sadness invaded the hearts of the apostles, the presentiment of serious trials seized them, but also the heart of Jesus was flooded with great sadness. Then the Master said to his disciples, "Watch and pray with me for a few moments!" And as he was watching and praying, the Master not only did it for those disciples, but for the entire Universe.

23. The heart of the Master, as a man, felt for a moment abandoned by everyone, misunderstood and lonely and blood sweat poured out of his body: it was when Jesus, raising his gaze and his voice, said to the Father: "My God, if it is possible, take away from Me this bitter cup, but not my will but Yours be done".

24. Faced with the son's request that the Father revoke his will if possible, did the Father heed those words? Verily I say unto you, no. It was written and commanded, and the Master of Masters had to make himself felt on that blessed body, so that the Spirit would overcome the matter. When he returned to the disciples who were sleeping, he said to them, The spirit is ready, but the flesh is fragile.

25. How sweet his reproach to that body!

26. The Third Teimpo is approaching its fullness and that is why the Master wants you to watch. Yes, my disciples of this time, because if those of the Second Age slept in that blessed and solemn hour and the Lord watched and prayed for everyone, now I want you to watch and pray so that you do not fall into temptation, so that you let the Father do his will among you. And if He has announced the hour of his departure, if he has indicated to you the instant when he will lift up his word, you must obey the high commandments of the Lord, even if it is a great trial for you; but you already know that my Spirit will be eternally present, that I will have to communicate from spirit to Spirit and My Spiritual World will watch over you and protect you.

27. You have become familiar, you have become greatly accustomed to this manifestation given for so long, therefore you are going to feel pain for the departure of these manifestations, but in the face of this pain be strong, my children, in the face of this test, give signs of your spiritual elevation. But in truth I tell you that all those spokespersons

Love one another!

who, with great preparation, arrive until that day, will feel that death passes by themselves for a moment, but I will resound to them later and others will feel as if they had been orphaned, but the only thing that will be absent, the only thing they will lose will be the echo of the material voice, the sound of the human word, because the vibration of my light, of my Spirit and of my inspirations, will follow you everywhere, and the more your spirituality, the greater will also be what the Holy Spirit reveals to you.

28. Ah, if I could really deliver my lesson to all my disciples of this time gathered in one group; if all my people were listening to these warnings! But the final moment of this stage is approaching and I find you still disunited, I find you spiritually distant, without love for one another. Still spiritual respect and charity are not born from the purest of your hearts and there are the virtues that I have sown like a divine seed in the hearts of all my children, waiting for spiritual evolution to be reborn to the life of grace.

29. Only spirituality will give you unification. As long as you have not attained spirituality in my Work, there will be no charity, no understanding, no love, and without these virtues you cannot be united to Me. I want you to be united to each other so that you may bear witness to your Master and I also to you. If you are saying among men: This is my Teacher, I also want to say to the Universe: These are my disciples. But I still need to polish you and you still need to learn and practice.

30. Go ahead with me, Oh my children, I will help you to come out ahead in all trials, I will give you the light so that there is no darkness on your path, I will always be the loving voice that does not allow you to sleep, and when that hour approaches, very soon, when I tell you the last word through this communication, I want to find among you spiritual recollection, conformity, true understanding and the effort to move forward. But woe to those who oppose my will! Woe to those who tempt my spokesmen! Woe to those who lead them into the snares of temptation! Because no one will say that he was innocent, no one before the court of my justice will be able to say that he did not know what he was doing. Who is that Spiritualist, who does not know that at the end of 1950, this form of manifestation through man will end? Who does not know that in my high judgments only I? Who has not heard that I am the inexorable Judge?

31. So when I say my last word to you, which is to be: "MY Peace BE with you!" in the material there will be silence. Your Father will never again make His word resound through the human mind. I have not prepared any punishment, I have not prepared any scaffold for the children who disobey me or oppose my command, for those who come to tempt me at that supreme moment. They will be prisoners of themselves, prisoners before their conscience, they will be the ones who sign their own sentence and they will also be their executioners.

Love one another!

32. But what fruit will they be able to give, what essence will they be able to pour on the hearts of men? He who thus rises up in disobedience, by his own hand will strip himself of power, gifts and offices.

33. I can't fool you! I am never in an act of falsehood, I do not hide myself in darkness. My TRUTH is always naked, but if men have not been able to see the nakedness of my Spirit, it is because they have not wanted it. I do not hide my truth from you with any garment. My nakedness is divine and it is pure, my nakedness is holy and I will show it to all beings of the Universe; as an image of it, I came as a naked man into the world and naked I also left you.

34. I want there to always be truth among mine, because I am and will always be in your truth. I want there to be love between you and my love will always be in your love. There is only one truth, only one true love and that truth and that love are in you, your love and your truth will be mine and my truth and my love will be yours.

35. This is how I want them to be my disciples, because even after 1950, I will continue to converse with them in the moments of their meditation, in your meetings, when you walk alone. When you go accompanied by each other, you will always find the Traveler, the Wayfarer who crosses your path and asks you to invite him to walk with you and my inspirations will be very great. Then you will feel your spirit comforted and you will say: This, which the Father sends from beyond, He never said by the understanding of the mouthpiece, is that the Father continues his Work among us.

36. So I really want to contemplate you, with that humility, with that meekness, so that I can manifest to you, because I have great lessons prepared for tomorrow, everything that at this time I have not delivered to you. My Spiritual World will come to your spirit and that will be the powerful incentive that will conform and encourage you on the way: the closeness of the Father, the true presence of Him and His Spiritual World, the closeness of his Kingdom among you. And when you go among the multitudes, you will bear witness to them and tell them that you had Me and my Spiritual World communicating through human understanding; that you were the ones who conversed with the Father and those who entered into conversations with my blessed beings.

37. And if the world were to ask you: And have that communication and those spiritual conversations ceased between you? Then you will say: Communication with the Father is Eternal: He has sought the children from the beginning of their evolution and at all times he has communicated with his creatures, but with the passage of time he has sought a better, more perfect, higher and spiritual communication. Thus humanity will understand many divine revelations, speaking with that simplicity and you will make the blindfold of

Love one another!

darkness fall that prevents the spirit from understanding my truth. In this way you will also make them see my greatness and make fanaticism and idolatry disappear from their hearts.

38. It is in this way that the proud buildings, the altars of gold and silver, the rites full of pomp will really fall; they will all fall by themselves defeated by time. But it is idolatry, the temple of fanaticism that lives in the hearts of men, that I want to collapse, to be destroyed. And from the men, those who have offended me the most, I will tear out everything that they keep in their hearts, so that no trace of these profanations will remain.

39. O blessed people of Israel! fill yourselves with my strength and my light, that if in my word I always come to announce serious trials and painful events to you, it is so that you can defend yourselves from them and come forward; but also in my word I always come to pour balm and joy, confidence and hope in your heart and spirit. To your heart I announce and prepare a better life on earth; to your human heart, whether as a child, as a young person, as a man or woman in his maturity, or as an old man, I come to comfort, to bless, to open a gap in the path of life, to pour out blessings in your step. I come to teach you the best way to find peace in the world, to know the fruits that give sweetness to the palate, I come to teach you what are those licit works that can make you happy and worthy of my peace in this world, which is the valley of tears; I come to strengthen your bonds of love with your children, parents, brothers, relatives or friends and peoples with peoples. I also come to teach your spirit once again the life of the Hereafter, which you can reach by the merits that you are doing, since inexorably you will all have to reach it, without any exception, because death does not come only to old age, it does not come only with the fatigue of life, it comes at any hour, on any day, at the least foreboding instant. Think that everyone, absolutely everyone, will pass into that life.

40. But if this human life that you live, savor and search, if this life that you enjoy and suffer, which you study so much and also serve, you have never come to know in fullness, how will it be that other one that is superior to this one? Your spirit knows something about her, but that something is not the whole. Some more and some less have passed through the valley of the spirit, through those high regions, through those worlds superior to it, but nevertheless, your spirit must always be prepared to penetrate into other worlds, not the one you left last time, but a different, superior one, on a higher step of the Scale of spiritual Perfection. And that is why I am coming to you, that is why I am not only talking to you about the earthly life, but about the life of the spirit, because it is the longest, it is the perfect life, because it is the dwelling place where you will have to remain eternally, and I do not want you to be confused when you arrive at it. I do not

Love one another!

want your spirit to feel unworthy to knock on my door, I do not want the passage from this life to the next to disturb you, because that step is transcendental, it is of trial, of struggle in truth.

41. I am not here to take all your thoughts away from human life. I am the one who has given you the natural materials, who has made your spirit incarnate. It is my charity that has sent you to inhabit the Earth, that has adorned and blessed this planet with all kinds of gifts, of natural kingdoms, of elements, of creatures full of grace for your sustenance, conservation, recreation and evolution. It is I who gives you in marriage, I who gives you the command to grow and multiply.

42. I am the one who puts the tools of work in your hands and who blesses that work and your fruit. I am the one who blesses the sweat of your brow. So, I cannot be the one to separate you from your fulfillment, while you are really busy with it, but fulfill as it belongs to you, with humility, with respect and charity for yourselves and with charity also for others and then you will reap from the smallest earthly tasks, a fruit that gives peace and sweetness to your heart.

43. But apart from those duties, from those loves, from those affections and bonds that unite you to one another, I also ask you for dedication and time for your spirit, for that higher being that presides over all the acts of your heart, of your mind and of your whole being; for that being that governs your envelope, for that being that is my servant and of which your matter should be servant. May you also grant him his time for his meditation, for his work, for his development, for his worship, for his spiritual duties to his Father and to other spirits.

44. In my Doctrine and in my Law, at all times, I have united all the laws, all the duties, all the cults. So I come to you in this Third Time, teaching with that amplitude so that you do not fall into new fanaticisms, so that you do not fall into mysticism or temptation; to be simple in the fulfillment of all your duties; so that the spirit does not become fanaticized or prevent people from their duties; so that the spirit may not be an obstacle for the heart or for the mind, so that matter may also be docile and consciousness may make itself felt in matter so that it may not prevent the spirit from fulfilling it either.

45. These are my disciples. Blessed are those who truly take advantage of my lesson. Blessed are those who watch and pray in this year of trial, in this year in which temptations and disturbances will come in your path and so you can be strong, you can overcome everything with prayer, with vigil, with practice in my Doctrine and know how to unite and love one another and have charity. I do not want obstacles to be raised for the development of my manifestations, that no differences arise in you, that there is

Love one another!

understanding and I will continue to manifest myself through my word in the bosom of this people and through all the spokespersons in all the precincts.

46. Watch over everyone, watch over yourselves, so that good and peace may finally overcome your differences, so that my Kingdom may overcome in you the kingdom of imposture, darkness and evil.

47. I want to rise up triumphant in you; I want you to contemplate the King of Armies as your Father, victorious over your wickedness and you as soldiers full of spiritual dignity, full of satisfaction and peace. Then the hymn of universal harmony will be heard in the greatest of victories, of that triumph that is to come, but of which neither your Father nor you will be angry to have conquered under your love. Our vanquished will not be the spirits, it will be evil, all darkness, sins and imperfections. The Father's triumph will be in the salvation of all retarded spirits, rooted in darkness and evil. You are in error if you believe that someone will be lost, he would cease to be God if one spirit did not find salvation. All those whom you call demons are also spirits who have sprung from God and if they are confused today, they will also find salvation. When will the true light be in them? When you, united with the spiritual legions of light, combat their ignorance and their sin with your prayer and your works of love and charity.

48. The perfect joy of the Father and of you will be the great day of the Lord. The universal feast will be when all of you are fed at His table with the bread of eternal life.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 328

1. Blessed are you in my presence in spirit and in matter! Because the one and the other are recreated, they are saturated with my divine essence and are strengthened in Me to continue on the journey.
2. Behold my Spirit and behold yours also!
3. The Father and the children are present, they contemplate each other face to face with love, they recognize each other, they love and bless each other. Verily I tell you, people, that before now, at no time had your spirit found the right way to reach Me. Today, for an instant of elevation, of detachment from earthly duties, for an instant of true repentance and knowing the path of spiritual prayer, you will find me.
4. It is no longer the time for penances, nor for ceremonies or rites to be able to communicate with me, to be able to believe that you are glorifying and pleasing me. You have left that time far behind, your spirit has been liberated and he recreates himself in the Third Time, spreads his spiritual wings and dominates the infinite, rises towards Me, transports himself and emancipates himself from earthly sufferings and miseries. When he returns to his matter after his elevation, he communicates to it his strength and his light, he lifts it up, comforts it and comforts it. Taking the spirit into his own matter, as an elder does with a weak child, he leads it along the paths of life and light, encouraging it with faith and hope.
5. As the times go by, your spirit is ceasing to feel weak, it is becoming strong on the way by my teachings and by the light acquired in its trials and its struggle. In this way I want to contemplate my little ones, converted into disciples, into apostles of this Work of light, of spirituality and love, so that I can leave you in my place to teach men, to show them the lessons not discovered by them and to point out to them insistently and firmly, the way of truth, the way that leads to the peace of this Earth and to the glory and eternal peace of the spirit.
6. From my high sun I send my Universal Kingdom, it extends and overflows in love in all existing creatures. But among you, chosen people, my Ray becomes a human word, a comprehensible word that becomes clear. My word descends upon all my people, and verily I tell you, even though many times my children have said, "On such a pedestal and in such an enclosure there is imposture," over every imposture and over every unpreparedness, my Spirit has been present. Do you not remember that I have often said to you: I do not come to contemplate the stain or the unpreparedness of my children?

Love one another!

7. It's my time. It is a time of fulfillment for the Father, imposed by Himself, out of love for his children. Why should I stop before your sin, if it is precisely with whom I come to fight and whom I come to overcome with my light and with my love?

8. Do not judge anyone as an impostor. Do not judge anyone as a liar or a defiler. Why don't you see that you are all my disciples, that you are all learning from Me? After 1950, when my Universal Ray no longer comes to become a human word among you, then yes, alas!, Alas! of him, no matter how great preparation he makes, if he tries to make my Universal Ray communicate as at this time. Because, despite his great spirituality and preparation, by his disobedience he will be an impostor; it will be the time when you will no longer have the presence of the Father in the way that you have had since this revelation until 1950, because my laws and my orders are immutable. I never change my Work, my justice is inescapable and my disciples must live in harmony with their Father, in obedience to Him and in complete conformity. That is why the Master assures you that now, within the time of my communication, despite the great unpreparedness and imperfection that I can discover in the channels through which I communicate, I forgive them and manifest myself and pour out my charity among the multitudes. If in the midst of my word, which is of purity and perfection, the imperfections of the flesh go, I have taught you to recognize the tree by its fruit, so that you may forgive human imperfections and know how to discover in the spiritual flavor of the fruit, the presence, potency and essence of your Lord.

9. I am forming a spiritual album in your consciousness and by my divine order a material book of my word is also being formed. It is the divine testament that I leave for posterity, for future generations, for the other generations that will come after you; but truly I tell you, they will not know the taste of your imperfections. My word, whether it is the one that your conscience has kept, or the one that is recorded in the papyri, will be perfect, it will be pure, free from every stain, from every impurity and from every imperfection, and it will be the crystalline water whose miracle calms the thirst of man, the thirst of the spirit; it will be the bread and wine around which the spirit of humanity feasts many times; it will be the luminous beacon and the path illuminated also by the light of the Holy Spirit, where pilgrims and the lost castaways can find the route to getting to a safe harbor.

10. Let it not seem difficult or even impossible for you to establish Spiritualism in the world, because I have fertilized the lands and the seed that I have entrusted to you is fruitful. The lands are waiting and although not all of them are prepared, some are waiting for the seed, others are in purification and this purification is an irrigation of justice, of trials, of wisdom and love on the part of your Father.

Love one another!

11. Now humanity, divided into peoples, races, languages and colors, receives from my divine Spirit its share of justice, the trials that correspond to each one, the struggle, the crucible and the restitution that I have destined for each man and each race. But you know that my justice has love as its principle, that the trials that the Father sends to men are tests of love; that everything leads to salvation, to good, even when apparently in those trials there are misfortunes, fatality or misery. Behind all this is life, the preservation of the spirit, the redemption of the same; the Father is always waiting for the prodigal son, to clasp him in his arms with the greatest love.

12. There are entire races that do not recognize me, there are peoples who persist in departing from my laws, in not knowing my Doctrine, in opposing it, judging it inappropriate for this time. They are the ones who have not understood me, they are the obstinate in earthly freedoms; they are the ones who often practice the good for their own convenience and not for the elevation of the spirit. But for each people and race, my justice and the trials are prepared, and they are arriving day after day to finally strengthen their heart and spirit, as if they were farmland, and once prepared to deposit in their bowels the seed, the eternal seed of my love, of my justice and of my light. And those peoples will speak with love of Me, those races will be born for hope in Me and there will be songs in the spirit of all the peoples of this humanity, choirs of praise and love to the one Lord of all men!

13. Now is the time for testing and struggle. Your God himself is fighting; he is the King of Armies and he has appointed you his soldiers. Today you are still weak and distrustful of yourselves; you measure the trials, you imagine the struggle and you let your spirit and heart be cowed. Your conscience creates a balance in itself and places the good on the right hand and the evil of this humanity on the left; while you see that good means like a grain, evil is like a hundred bushels and that's when you don't know what to do, that's when you look inside and see that you are neither righteous nor holy, nor virtuous and you think that only righteous, virtuous and holy beings will be able to carry out the redemption of this humanity calloused in evil, hardened in hatred, materialized in passions, in vices and in misery.

14. You judge your own sanctuary and in it you contemplate your small offering, your weak flame. You penetrate into the sanctuary of others and you see that he is no longer a brake to stop the dizzying career of men and you think that when you talk about God, you will not be heard, that when you talk about the faculties of the spirit you will be mocked.

15. Why is there so much distrust in the priceless treasure that I have entrusted to you in this Work that I have revealed to you? Verily I say to you, without becoming holy, or righteous, you will be able to do great works of redemption among men, great wonders

Love one another!

among mankind, and you will also be able to be an example among men. If I were to send saints and perfect beings among mankind to set an example to men, it would seem impossible for them even to resemble them! I want to send among men, converted sinners who, without becoming righteous or saints, know how to leave an example of regeneration, repentance, strength, dedication to the Doctrine of the Father, longing, progress and spiritual evolution and those are you!

16. Your spirit will one day come to perfection, but you do not know when. The Father will not force you nor will you force your steps, but yes, never stop. Even if your step is slow, I want it to always be firm and ascending.

17. That you will have to fight among men? It's true. That the testimony that you bear among them, that I communicated by human understanding, to deliver this word that you are going to give, will have to be questioned? You have a point. But do not let this afflict you, because in all times humanity has doubted my presence and my coming into this world and it is because men have not recognized themselves; it is that humanity, claiming to be loved by the Father, has never understood the scope of that love; it is that even though he believes he knows his Lord, he does not know that one of his most beautiful attributes is humility. That is why I have always come to men in a humble way, I have never brought in my divine manifestations all my power, nor all my finery, nor all my greatness. Men could not look at me, they could not resist me either!

18. I have always limited myself, but I have limited myself in humility, in love and in tenderness, because with the same love that I love you today, I loved you in the Second Time, in the First and I will love you in all eternity. I can truly tell you that before you existed, the Father already loved you.

19. Among you there are the disciples who ask themselves: "Why, if our spirit sprung from a Father all love, all purity and perfection, has he not been able to maintain himself and persevere in goodness and virtue?" The Master answers you: I sent your spirit to Earth, endowed with all the attributes that are in the Father, and I formed him as a son similar to his Creator; a matter was entrusted to him for his transit on earth and that matter was the beginning of trials and of struggle for the spirit, because the flesh is weak and weak.; that's how it had to be, fragile, to test the strength of the spirit.

20. Virtue manifests itself only in proof. The light shines more in the darkness, the light does not shine in the light and thus, it was necessary that your spirit be tried and tested, because your spirit has a beginning and in his innocence he lacked merits, he lacked experience, development and perfection, and he was entrusted with a low scale to be able

Love one another!

to ascend to a higher one and thus by the seven steps of the scale of perfection, until he arrived as a perfect and pure spirit in the presence of the Father, full of light, evolved through the development of all his gifts, perfected in all its powers, full of merits in the struggle, full of knowledge of himself, of his Father and of life, aware of where he had sprung from, what he had been created for and where he had returned.

21. If in the flesh the spirit found the beginning of his struggle on the earthly path, he also encountered an infinite number of trials and temptations; some palpable and others invisible, temptations and trials so powerful that they made him fall through the flesh, some visible and others only perceptible to the spirit, to the conscience, to the fibers of the heart and the mind.

22. Tested in all ways has been from the beginning the spirit. If he has been tried with evil, do you believe that a Father can possess evil in order to tempt his children? Verily I say unto you, no. But evil also exists from the beginning, it has been created by weakness, the weakness of the spirit and of the flesh. The spirits, for not knowing how to make use of their own strength and the flesh for giving in to temptations. What has the Father done about this? allow the elements of evil to test you; once and a thousand times I have allowed it, to test in you my own light that I have entrusted to you, to put to the test your own virtue, which is mine; to comfort you in pain, in difficult trances, in the chaos of life, so that through those trials and those difficult cases, your spirit may find reasons for perfection, fulfillment, occasions to show your brothers and your Father their strength and perseverance in my laws.

23. You have always recognized my Law by intuition, my Law that commands good and that abominates evil. Intuitively every human being from his first steps on Earth recognizes what the good is and discovers where the evil is. But you have not been able to maintain yourselves in the natural law, like the first men, as my people found themselves before the coming of Moses. Do you think that before the coming of Moses, my people Israel, who were in formation, did not recognize their Father? Truly I tell you, yes, from the beginning of this humanity, there have been those who recognize me and through him I have been recognized by others; but when evil has weighed more than good, among humanity, I had to come to remind man of the good, I had to materialize myself, to make myself visible and tangible to humans, as happened on Sinai when before Moses, being surrounded by his people, I promulgated my Law and gave it to him engraved in stone, and I sent him among his people to be the seed among all nations.

24. By that Law my people were saved, they were liberated and achieved pleasures and happiness on Earth and hope for the Hereafter. But the day of the adulteration of my Law came, the day of familiarization in it and again the evil spread until it came to weigh

Love one another!

more than the good itself. When those precepts began to be twisted, when men began to create new paths within mine, then I had to come again, but already as Messiah, made man among men, to straighten the paths and communicate them with the way of truth and attract men to the truth and to the good, to invite them to the way of justice and love; to unmask the impostors, to destroy all falsehood, all superstition and to tell them: This is the Law, this was what I gave at that First Time!

25. By that my coming, new peoples of the Earth and new races also found the way, peace, spiritual bliss, sustenance and hope in the Hereafter.

26. For a long time, this humanity was fed with the rich food of the Kingdom of Heaven, but behold, that food was also to be contaminated and already in that form delivered to the hungry lips of men. My doctrine was adulterated, my teachings were also distorted and misinterpreted; the fulfillment of the children and their worship were not what the Father had commanded, and it was necessary to return among men fulfilling a promise, because I knew in advance that my presence was necessary among men, from time to time; therefore, behold, the appointed Age for the Lord to come among you again, to ask you for an account of the Law of times past, of the revelations, teachings and wonders poured out on you in the two eras that have passed before.

27. This is why I have come, because you have not known how to persevere or keep yourselves in the good, because you have yielded to the infirmities of the flesh, because you have fallen into temptations both visible and invisible, under that supernatural power of evil that exists over you!

28. Do you believe, then, that at that First Time all the witnesses of my coming were gullible before her? Not all of them, really.

29. Do you believe that when that revelation was taken to other countries, to other lands of Gentiles, of pagans, it was believed by all? No. Many did not conceive that this Law was a divine work. Rather, they believed that it was human work. But when that Law, by its justice, by its own deeds was imposed and manifested, then the great unbelievers penetrated into it.

30. Also in the Second Half, thousands and thousands of men and women listened to me. Many believed, indeed, but many more doubted and did not think that this Man was the Messiah, but that he was a being like everyone else. His word, through unbelief, became incomprehensible and confused and was transparent and clear only to those of good faith, and so it was fought, mocked and persecuted by unbelievers, and my passion, my deeds, my wonders, were not recognized by the unbeliever as divine works, but as works of man.

Love one another!

31. When my Doctrine, by its own manifestations, imposed itself on humanity; when my witnesses also gave proofs of being my true disciples, my true witnesses, then unbelieving humanity converted to my Doctrine, wept their repentance and was also my disciple.

32. Why should you be surprised that this happened at this time?

33. There will be those who doubt your testimony and that I have communicated by understanding with man. There will be those who, when they lay their eyes on these material books that contain my word, doubt that it is a divine work, that it was received by inspiration; and then, they will attribute everything to you, to men, to human vanity, because there is distrust among this humanity; but you will pass over distrust and unbelief, without judging your brothers, without being violent about it, knowing that after distrust and unbelief, faith will come by your own deeds. Let them see your works, let your testimonies be truly full of light, that it will not be books or your words that convert the world, but your good works with which you seal the testimony that I was among you, that I came on the cloud to communicate through my ray through a spokesman, a man named so by the Divine spirit.

34. I will let you go through all the ways of the World, as well as your children, disciples also of the Holy Spirit and their children will carry my seed; and in truth I tell you that three generations will not pass after yours, in which this humanity has not been moved to its deepest fibers, before Spiritualism, before the coming of the Holy Spirit, before extraordinary events, some that I have verified among you and others that I have reserved for tomorrow. So you will abolish the reign of evil. That power will be broken by your works of love and justice.

35. Every man who is converted to Spiritualism will be one less who belongs to that reign; but if you believe that I give you the task or the charge of overcoming with your works of love and light the evil environment, truly I tell you that it is not the time yet when you can overcome it completely, it is still stronger than you; but not for these words that I tell you, go hide your weapons and stop wielding them, not my children, look that if your sword is not almighty, I am Almighty and I am in your sword.

36. Fight against temptations, discover the crossroads, break the tempting networks and ties, discover them with your intuition when they are hidden behind the veil of the hereafter, discover them when they are hidden among men or in the struggles of the Earth; always fight. I tell you, you will be with me in this contest. I am in it as a Great Warrior against darkness and all existing evil and in the end, I will be the one who gives the last blow and the one who overcomes, the one who helps you, and you are the ones

Love one another!

who help me to overcome. The absolute triumph of temptation and evil will not be yours at this time, my people. I will have to bind that power for a while, but your merits will be taken into account for this and that time when that power is tied, it will serve so that the good in all its forms takes strength and when man is strong in the good, when in the balance of my justice, the good weighs more than the evil, then yes, temptation in all its forms will be unleashed for a while longer and already at that time it will not be my sword that overcomes it, but your own weapons.

37. I will only watch from infinity, because you will have the necessary strength to overcome the adversary. Virtue in all its forms will have ruled over this world and temptation will find no corner, no open door, no place, and its greatest jealousies, its greatest bonds, will be stretched to the last element of that power of temptation and when its reign is broken and divided, then the beginning of your triumph will come and darkness will become light, evil will become good and the lost will be found.

38. Behold, this will be the triumph in your spirit and when you lift up your song, it will be the triumph of the light of justice and love; because you will not leave this world failed, you will not be defeated by temptation. No, my children. If for a long time you have fallen and will continue to fall before those snares, the day of your triumph will come, when you will raise your forehead and look at your Lord, as a soldier knows how to stand before his ruler.

39. I am preparing you, people, for future struggles. I want to see you always triumphant in all struggles; but I do not want those triumphs to flatter your pride: they will not be triumphs for your vanity, they will be for my reign; they will be for your spiritual humility deep, intimate satisfactions, that do not even come out on your own face.

40. Your works of love and charity will not be published, there will be no Pharisees among you who feast on the charity done among their brothers. You will be those who in silence do good. You are already living in the time of the Holy Spirit and your spirit is developing in all its powers, to do good through them. You will be able to give, not only the goods that you possess on Earth, but those that your mind, heart and spirit possess. What you cannot do with your word, with your material person, do with prayer. Converse with me, elevating yourselves to Me and from there you will be able to execute great works of charity and love. But when your conscience tells you that you have to divest yourself of something material in order to give it to the needy, do not want to replace that charity with a prayer. Do not want to hide or disguise your egoism with spiritual prayers, do not want that what you can do, the Father does.

Love one another!

41. Let your conscience always command you and dictate to you in what form you have to give charity and if in that charity there is the need to divest yourself of something of yours, do not hurt your heart! Reach out your hand and you will look at the joy in your spirit, then your heart will sense the joy in your Father.

42. I prepare you for the great struggles among humanity and I tell you: the men of today are interested in the Hereafter, not all of them in truth, but in all points of the Earth the spiritual is probed, the arcanum of the lord is sought to be searched, books are judged and studied, men of philosophy and sciences are interpenetrated. It is that I am wanted, it is that my presence is felt by everyone, and they try to find me; the spirits know that I am a source of love and forgiveness and despite their faults, they dare to look for me because they expect forgiveness and redemption; they know that I am an inexhaustible source of mercy and that I am also a table full of delicacies to satisfy their hunger and thirst.

43. Do you think that in this search men are not strengthened and prepared? Do you think that they do not achieve evolution and development in their studies? Yes, people. When you wake up you will be surprised; when you converse with your brothers who feed under the shade of other trees, who eat fruits different from those that I have offered you, you will see how they have also sustained themselves, how they are also strong and the moment of struggle has come, when you have to make use of the sword of your reason, knowledge and spiritual elevation, you will see that the sword of your brothers also has light strength.

44. Do not sleep, so that you can contend, but learn to know the triumph, because many times in your defeat there will be the triumph, the defeat will be apparent before the adversary; the triumph will be in yourself and then it will spring from the face of the one who apparently defeated you.

45. Understand me, people, because the time will come when you will have to be silent, to humbly bend your neck with true humility and then the adversary will rise up over you and strike his blow; but you will have been silent, you will have bowed with knowledge of the cause and later you will contemplate how in the spirit of that one the seed that you left is shaken and how the blow of your sword of light and love, left a deep wound in the heart of your brother, not of your enemy, and from that wound the pride of that one will come out the heart and the seed of the Master will penetrate.

46. You have already had experience, because many times you have come before my sanctuary to tell me: "Master, I sowed in a heart with great love, but his ears did not hear me, he remained cold and hard and his lips mocked me". And the Master smiled sweetly, filled you with peace and hope and told you: Wait, your seed has not been lost, it has

Love one another!

reached the depths of that heart. Let her go! I will give him the irrigation and I will fertilize it, I will remove the weeds and the stones that for now your hand could not remove, but watch over him, do not forget him, watch spiritually and wait, that the moment of your satisfaction and your happiness will come. And that moment, when it has delayed, has put doubt in you but so that the doubt is not eternal, I have come to tell you: Look at the seed that you sowed, apparently disappeared, but has given rise to a bush. Now cultivate it so that it bears fruit; then your joy and theirs has been great.

47. I prepare you, people, so that you are not impatient, so that spiritual patience presides over the fulfillment, because the seed that I entrust to you once again, has no time limit to germinate like the seed of the earth; it develops within eternity and time can be short as well as long; you do not know this, it is up to you only to cultivate it, to take care of it with your prayer and love.

48. This is how the Master prepares you for after his departure. If today you enjoy listening to my word through the human understanding, I want that joy to be prolonged after my departure, I want, people, that when my Spirit in that Beyond awaits the approach of yours through prayer, whether individual or unified of you, I can contemplate in the hearts of my children the happiness and joy that today I contemplate in the; that full of knowledge of everything that happened in this time, of everything that the Father gave you and of the term that he put to its manifestation through the understanding, you may come to Him with a hymn silent on your lips, but ardent in your spirit, to say to Him: "Father, how much you have poured out among yourselves! How much joy in our spirit during those times! How full of light you left the spirits and how precious an inheritance you bequeathed to humanity!"

49. Thus I want to contemplate you, full of joy, O people. May he not contemplate among you the spirit who has been delayed, may he not contemplate the one who continues to sail in unbelief, the one who cuts his hair in the midst of his sins and his lack of use of my grace. I want to contemplate harmony among the people, that I may feel in my own Spirit their outpouring and their prayers, that they may say: "PEACE AND GOODWILL; FAITH, HOPE AND CHARITY.

50. In this way I want to contemplate those virtues, cultivated by your spirit and waving like a banner to the wind, to infinity, so that I can give you the order to go after all the peoples, the multitudes who are really waiting for me and ardently desire the new arrival of the Messiah, of the Redeemer among men. Some say: The Master is already among us, but he is invisibly, but I tell you, blessed be the intuition and foreboding of these spirits. Others say: "No, He has not arrived, He has to arrive visible and tangible as in the Second

Love one another!

Half"; and they have forgotten the cloud, that spiritual cloud in which I have come in this third Time.

51. There are others who have totally forgotten that promise and do not watch or pray, but you are prepared, the revelation of the Third Time has been given to you with a loud voice so that you may go without hesitation, with full certainty among your brothers and sisters and do not be afraid before the great crowds; because when the moment comes, you will have to be questioned and you will satisfy hearts with your testimony. The believers will form legions, the unbelievers will also form them and fight; but the legions of unbelievers will soon be decimated, because it is the time that the Holy Spirit will prevail; because he will infiltrate all hearts.

52. Strengthen yourselves, disciples, feed yourselves, be healed in Me, resolve material trials, be calm before life. The pain that still surrounds you, do not contemplate it with indifference, because that crucible will perfect you. Do not curse pain, nor abhor it, but rather bless it. The cup of bitterness, when it has to be drunk by you, drink it; if the feces cannot be drunk by you, I will drink them, but have conformity and patience. Contemplate pain more with the spirit than with the flesh, or feel it more with the spirit than with matter, and then you will see how much strength you will find in the meditations of your spirit; you will see how much light consciousness imparts to the spirit and this to its envelope. In your spirit you will find the divine balm, the true balm that soothes and heals all ills and with it you will truly heal.

53. Be the true spiritualist, be my true disciple, O people! Then everything that is a thorn, that is a stumbling block and a stumbling block on the way, will be bearable and light. That burden that at times weighs on your shoulders, inexplicably will be light if you meditate and pray; the explanation for it you will have in yourself. Is that the spirit will rise and high is strong and makes his flesh strong; therefore, I want you to live a high life, so that from there you may dominate this life, and your spirit may fight and overcome in all trials, so that from there the flesh may prevail, over its passions, its weaknesses and its miseries.

54. Rise up, people, more and more and the peace and the Kingdom of the Father will be within your reach and while still inhabiting this Earth your spirit will be a dweller of the Kingdom of peace of the Father!

55. This is my chair that in this dawn, as a lesson, I give you, carry it in your spirit, in it is all the love of the Teacher, in it is a weapon with the strength to rise and fight in the future.

Love one another!

56. Watch this moment for all humanity and truly watch, the Master tells you, for all your spiritual brothers and sisters! It is the moment of prayer. My spirit of love and peace will spread his mantle throughout the Universe, to envelop all my children in this caress, in that balm and in that paternal blessing, O blessed people of my Divinity!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 329

1. Blessed are you who would like to expand your knowledge to discover the highest.
2. Happy and blessed are those who want to see clearly, but truly I tell you, you must study and analyze my word so that the blindfold covering your eyes falls.
3. Man has made himself doubly guilty, not only because he makes no effort to make that bandage that prevents him from knowing my teachings fall, but because he exhausts himself in the bonds of the flesh that lead him to material pleasures to the detriment of spiritual pleasures, and it is thus that he has become a slave to his passions and has destroyed his willpower to regenerate.
4. The blind want to guide the blind and those who have not practiced my Doctrine, want to give guidance to sinners. Man is weak because he has not wanted to make an impulse to regenerate and purify himself with my word; he has not wanted to make use of that power with which he has been endowed, which is the will, to fight against his vices and overcome himself. When your spirit wins that battle, then you will be able to say that you are liberated. And as your spirit has dominion over the flesh, you will behold that even the wild beasts meekly bow down to your call of love.
5. When man becomes spiritualized, he will understand with the light of my Holy Spirit everything that he has seen in God and in Nature as a mystery.
6. Do not say that you believe in Me, if your deeds or your thoughts say the opposite. The day will come when by your spirituality you will feel that I am in you and you in Me. If you want to be my true disciples, seek that spirituality.
7. My table is prepared, come and feed yourselves with the bread of eternal life, prepare yourselves with my lessons of love, put away your ignorance with my light, free yourselves from passions, be the children of light.
8. Then your works and your spirituality will be like a song that your spirit sings to glorify your Father.
9. Prepare yourselves, disciples, because the day is approaching when I will speak to you by this means for the last time and you must be strong to wait for the new day, the new time, in which I will no longer look for the brains of your spokespersons as devices that transmit my word, but I will be present in Spirit, ready to pour out my inspiration on the spirit of each one of you.

Love one another!

10. There are only a few months left for you to finally recreate yourselves with these manifestations, but I say that it is enough time to meditate on my message and my revelations, so that you prepare yourselves with study, with prayer and with practice and thus you will accumulate strength, help your brothers, lift up those who have fallen, give comfort to those who cry in the midst of their trials and leave in each of your steps a true imprint of spirituality.

11. Whoever is at his post at the supreme hour of giving you my last word, that one will remain firm in the struggle, that one will remain standing; but everyone who was treading falsely will fall, because only the well-founded will withstand the passage of the whirlwinds that will then reach this people, so I tell you that every work that had not been built on foundations of truth, zeal, charity and spirituality, will be collapsed.

12. Learn to know the essence of my word so that you can feed your spirit only from it, because I have seen that by not worrying about finding my essence, you have assimilated rather the phraseology of the spokespersons and the faculties, and do not forget that the flavor that you are going to give to the world, will not be human flavor, but divine.

13. Truly I tell you, if the corps of spokesmen had been prepared and had devoted itself to the performance of its very high and delicate mission, its lips, in transmitting my message, would not have needed to speak so much to express my inspiration, nor would my manifestations have lasted for hours.

14. If they had understood and obeyed the dictates of their conscience and had been inspired by love for the people and charity for those in need of spiritual light, my word would have been concretized to a few sentences, but so full of perfection even in form, that they would have shocked the wisest who believed themselves on Earth, and the duration of my messages would have been minutes only, but in them so much essence would have been poured out, that the spirits of the listeners would have felt transported to the eternal, where time is neither long nor short. And you would have felt my presence in all its intensity because it would not have been marred by the imperfections, impurities and materiality of your spokespersons.

15. Ah, my children, whom I see crying at this moment, but already belatedly, because in the remaining fulfillment of the office you have, it is no longer enough to achieve a fruit of perfection, that fruit that you should have matured through a continuous struggle to achieve spirituality! However, you will be able to do something in these last days.

16. Now I am going to tell you how you will be able to correct your mistakes so as not to take them further, much less transmit them to your brothers as if they were part of the truth.

Love one another!

17. Take the word as you heard it from the lips of the spokesman and then, calmly and judiciously, raising your mind through prayer, meditate on those lessons, until you find their meaning, their background, their content, and that will be the divine essence that you will leave stored in your heart and that you will then carry as a message of light to humanity.

18. When you dispense with vain words, forms, symbolic practices and ceremonies, you will have torn the veil that prevents you from contemplating the truth. When you renounce the external and the superfluous, it will be a sign that spirituality begins to be felt and lived by you; then your spirit, your heart and understanding and even your senses, will cease to be easily impressed by superficial manifestations or of little meaning. The spirit will seek in everything the essence, the truth, the life, the principle.

19. Could one of these disciples bring to his brothers a message in which the pure were mixed with the impure, the divine with the carnal and the elevated with the vulgar? No, people, it is natural and just that you think that these good disciples will only go to spread a heavenly message, which both in its essence and in its form is a living testimony of light and truth.

20. To whom will I entrust the work of turning my word into writings, that it may be one more means of extending your testimony? Only I know, but in truth I tell you that I will prove a lot to them and that they will be chosen among those who feel the most love for the spirituality of my Doctrine to spread among their brothers.

21. Strengthen yourselves in these teachings so that you can find yourselves firm in the last hour of my manifestation and then become part of the number of soldiers who fight for the essence, spirituality and simplicity of this Work.

22. When this seed has germinated in the hearts of the peoples that make up humanity, there will be an absolute change in the lives of men. How great will be the difference that they demonstrate both in their human life and in their spiritual worship, when the comparison is established between the way of living, believing, worshiping, fighting and thinking, of the men of the past times and of those who practice spirituality.

23. From that time of fanaticism, idolatry, materiality and absurd beliefs, not a stone will remain on stone; all the mistakes that your ancestors and yourselves bequeathed to those coming generations, will be destroyed; everything that has no essence of good and truth will not endure, but everything good that you have inherited, that will have to preserve it.

24. This Doctrine, exposed in a more spiritual way than in the past, will have to fight among men, peoples, religions and sects, to break through and become established, but

Love one another!

after the moment of confusion, peace will come to men and they will recreate extracting from my word the content that has always kept in itself.

25. The concept about my divinity, about the spiritual life and about the purpose of your existence will take the true course, because every man will be a good interpreter of what was told to you in parable and figuratively by your Master, by his messengers and prophets.

26. That language was only partially understood by men; it was the lesson assigned to them according to their spiritual and mental capacity, but they, wanting to know everything, became confused and confused, giving material interpretations to what could only be analyzed spiritually.

27. The light is already shining again in each spirit and you will be able, therefore, to penetrate into the depths of those and these revelations, but do not forget that if you really aspire to know the meaning or essence of my word, you will have to penetrate into the study of these revelations; analyzing them spiritually and then it will be simplified; its meaning will appear diaphanous, clear, simple; the mysteries will be destroyed and with it ignorance, and then the Earth will begin to return to the spiritual valley luminous beings and not dark beings wrapped in the veil of ignorance.

28. Since this communication began to manifest, your spirit was enlightened by my teaching, although unbelievers also arose the same among those who have cultivated the mind, as among the rude and ignorant.

29. How many arguments to deny this revelation! How many attempts to destroy this word! But nothing has stopped the course of my message, on the contrary, the more this Work has been combated, the more the faith of the multitudes has been ignited and the more time has passed, the greater the number of those through whom I transmit my word.

30. What does this mean? That human power will never succeed in preventing the divine power from carrying out its designs.

31. If today's man with all his science is not capable of subjecting the elements of Nature to his will, how can he impose his power against the spiritual forces?

32. In the same way that the stars in the Cosmos follow their unalterable order, without the will of man being able to make them change their course or their destiny, so the order that exists in the spiritual cannot be varied by anyone either.

33. I made the day and the night, that is, I am the light and no one but Me can hold it. In the same way it happens in the spiritual.

Love one another!

34. I am the light of your spirit and only I know when I should send you the flow of divine clarity.

35. The course of the river of life no one will be able to modify. The passage of light no one will be able to prevent. That is why you see that after some years of manifesting to you in this form, my communication has come to an end, without any of the many opponents of this Doctrine having managed even one day to prevent the act of my manifestation.

36. The speaker, at the contact of my light, has felt strong, invincible, invulnerable, and indeed it has been so.

37. The People, by congregating inside these enclosures, have always done so without fear of the world, always full of confidence in my presence and in my protection, and I have proved to them that their faith has been encrypted in the truth.

38. In the face of the proofs that I have given to this people about the truth of my presence, the multitudes have been increasing and the number of places in which I manifest my word has multiplied.

39. I must also tell you that the number of unbelievers, skeptics and deniers has increased, because as long as humanity does not have the concept of Me that adheres to the truth, there will always be those who deny Me; due to their confusion they cannot understand me, nor can they listen to me, nor feel, and then they will have to deny and fight what for them cannot be true, since it does not enter into the domain of their understanding.

40. I forgive them, because their intention is not to harm me, nor could they cause me any harm. They in good faith believe that these crowds are victims of a hallucination or a deception and would like to be able to avoid it.

41. But other deniers will already come, those who, hearing the meaning of this Doctrine, tremble before its truth and its justice and looking at their power and name in danger, make war and fight with ignoble weapons my Work. In those hearts it will not be ignorance or good faith that impels them to fight this people, it will be envy, hatred and fear that the light will be made in humanity. But no one will be able to prevent the light from being made when the hour of dawn for the spirit arrives.

42. Do you know, what is the origin of that light that is in the word poured out by the lips of the spokesmen? Its origin is in the good, in divine love, in the universal light that emanates from God. It is a ray or a flash of that luminous Whole that gives you life, it is part of the infinite force that moves everything and under which everything vibrates,

Love one another!

pulsates and rotates without ceasing. That is what you call divine irradiation. it is the light of the Divine Spirit that illuminates and quickens the spirits.

43. This radiation manifests itself on the spirit as well as on matter, the same on the worlds as on men, plants and all beings of Creation. It is spiritual over spirit, it is material over matter, it is intelligence over understanding, it is love in hearts. It is science, it is talent and it is reflection, it is instinct, it is intuition and it is on the senses of all beings, according to their order, their condition, their species and their degree of advancement. But the principle is only one: God, and its essence is only one: love. How impossible then can it be that I enlighten the minds of these creatures in order to send you a message of spiritual light?

44. The plants receive the radiation of life that my Spirit sends them to bear fruit; the stars receive the force that my Spirit radiates on them to be able to rotate within their orbits; the earth, which is the present, living testimony, within the reach of all your senses, receives without ceasing the radiation of life that makes so many wonders spring from its bosom. Why is it impossible that man, in whose being the presence of a spirit shines like a jewel, which is where his likeness to me lies, does not receive directly from my Spirit upon his spirit the divine irradiation, which is the spiritual seed that will have to bear fruit in him?

45. Know me all so that no one denies me, know me so that your concept of God is based on the truth and you know that wherever the good manifests itself, there I am.

46. Good is not confused with anything. Good is truth, it is love, it is charity, it is understanding.

47. The good is precise, exact, determined. Know him so that you will not be mistaken. Each of the men may go on different paths, but if they all agree on one point, which is the good, they will come to identify and unite. Not so when they insist on deceiving themselves, giving the appearance of evil to the good and disguising the bad as good, as happens among men of this time.

48. Meditate on this teaching, unbelievers of my manifestation and of my word and then judge, but first remember that when I was among men, I told you that "my Kingdom was not of this world", giving them to understand that my abode is spiritual; when I spoke to them about the spiritual life I did it through parables, since they would not have been able to understand if I had described to them in all its greatness and truth the Kingdom of Heaven.

Love one another!

49. Mistakenly humanity has taken my parables and teachings literally in a figurative sense, because in their imagination they have given material or human forms to everything divine.

50. Because of the material interpretation that human minds have given to my revelations, many beliefs about the spiritual life are so far from the truth.

51. How can men thus give a just interpretation to what I have called the "Kingdom of Heaven"? How will you be able to know my justice, as long as you believe that there is a hell like the one your imagination has forged and when will you be able to accept and understand that the law of reincarnation is not a simple theory, nor a false belief of a few men, but a law of eternal justice and loving compensation, through which the spirit is purified, perfected, modeled and elevated?

52. Listen to me again, humanity: This is the Third Time in which I have presented myself to tell you that I have not come to erase a single one of my words revealed by Me when I was on Earth, but to erase from your heart all the erroneous interpretations that you have given to my teachings.

53. When you renounce your fanaticism, which is what blinds you and prevents you from looking at the truth, you will begin to understand this Doctrine and before you you will see, full of light, the content of my revelations, both of this time and of past times. Then you will call perfect justice what you called mystery today and you will know how to give its eternal value to the immutable and its just importance to the human, which is transient.

54. Thus you will know that a single existence on Earth, because it is so brief compared to the spiritual life, cannot be decisive about the eternity of a spirit, that is, it will not be enough for one of you to achieve perfection within it, which leads you directly to the Kingdom of the highest spirituality that is what you call Heaven, nor, the mistakes of a life on Earth can determine that a spirit is lost in darkness or in pain for an eternity.

55. Certainly, a human life, granted to a spirit, has such a great value, and represents an opportunity so conducive to the progress of a spirit, that the fact of wasting it or of misusing it, implies that my justice, always inexorable, manifests itself in the path of those who profane gifts as sacred as those that I entrust to each spirit by sending him to Earth; but that from such a brief existence as that of man in the world, all eternity depends on his spirit, is an error, all the more so if you reflect that human errors are typical of beings who lack development, light and elevation.

Love one another!

56. My Doctrine, full of light and love, comes to strengthen the spirit, in order that he may come to impose his power on the flesh and sensitize it in such a way that the inspirations of conscience become more and more perceptible to him.

57. Spirituality is the goal that humanity must pursue, since through it it will come to identify fully with consciousness and finally come to distinguish good from evil, because because of the lack of spiritual elevation of men, that inner voice, deep and wise, upright and just, has not been able to be properly heard and interpreted, and therefore, man has not come to have an absolute knowledge that allows him to truly distinguish good from evil and not only that, but may he also find in himself the strength necessary to follow every good impulse and obey every luminous inspiration, rejecting at the same time any temptation, impure or bad thought or feeling.

58. The best weapons for man to overcome all his enemies, he will find in his own spirit and it will be conscience that reveals to him the way to fight and defend himself in that battle that he will have to sustain irremissibly against evil, that force to which man feels so inclined, personifying it in a spirit, to which he has given so many names and attributed form.

59. I tell you that you will have to fight evil, temptation and darkness, but not in that being that you have forged in your imagination, but inwardly, with yourselves, which is where weaknesses, evil inclinations and darkness dwell, because men have loved darkness more than light.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 330

1. Beloved Disciples: See Me again become a Teacher looking for your spirit to give him a new lesson.
2. My word becomes a balm among you and after that balm you come. Your whole being is comforted and your spirit is comforted by my presence, because you live in times of bitterness and struggles; because wherever you plant your plant you feel the pain that hurts, but when the pain penetrates into your being, you raise your thoughts in search of the Master to show him conformity and resignation in the face of trials.
3. From the Second Half I promised you a great comfort that you did not know when I would come. That great consolation was to come at the time when peace fled from this world; when love and charity did not exist in the hearts of men and behold the consolation promised among you! Here is the warmth of my Divine Spirit how it envelops you, not only those who are listening to me through the understanding of man, but my creatures throughout the Universe! I make you feel at this time my warmth, my consolation and my strength to you who form my apostolate and who in the Third Time had and listened to me through these manifestations.
4. Blessed are you for your strength, for your conformity and spiritual elevation in the face of the trials that I have sent you, because pain has purified you. But it is not only pain that must bring you to my right hand, it is not only sufferings that must give perfection to your spirit; pain washes away spiritual and physical stains, the obstacle on some occasions, it is a brake, it is a reason for meditation, for repentance, for understanding the sufferings of others; for spiritual elevation, the perfecting of the spirit is achieved in the practice of love and charity. Then let the pain wash over you when he arrives, never call him, let him arrive when he must approach you; do not seek pain, seek peace, seek well-being and joy, seek it for yourself and for others, desire it for everyone; because I am the God of peace, joy and light.
5. I am the God of hope and the realizer of all the legitimate hopes of my children. When the pain penetrates into you, let it fulfill its mission, but think that in order to ascend the ladder of perfection, of spiritual evolution, you should not be satisfied with being strong and resigned in trials, in pain, you must also think about the sorrows of your fellow men, you must have charity for others and love your brothers and sisters.; then your spirit will have made merits, it will have overcome human egoism, it will have overcome the self-love of the envelope and it will have risen as the good disciple of the Divine Master.

Love one another!

6. Who among you does not desire true peace on this world? Who among you does not long for the reign of love, of virtue, of joy in the hearts of all men? But I contemplate that your heart has penetrated into a true resignation in the face of pain, into a great conformity in the midst of trials and for this I bless you; but, in addition, I encourage in you the hope of a change in your life; do not despair, do not think that you are not going to contemplate in your heart or in that of yours, the peace that in past times illuminated the heart and the paths of all humanity. For this I am teaching and preparing you, to cleanse and prepare the lands and the roads with your virtuous steps, with your prayers, with your wisdom counsels learned from Me, with your spiritual works, works of love; in this way you are preparing this world and you are making it worthy for the kingdom of the Father to penetrate again into the hearts of my children.

7. Do not resign yourselves to the fact that this world will always be a valley of tears. I want that through your fulfillment and regeneration, nations, races and peoples will be regenerated and through this regeneration the valley of tears will become a valley of love and peace. Have I not come from ancient times to propose to men the Kingdom of Heaven? Have I not brought it in my word and in my manifestations?

8. Prepare then, O disciples, so that the strength of your spirit may open a breach, open a path, prepare the roads and you may be as precursors of my arrival on the path of men. I will make all your works new! I have granted free will to man and I have entrusted the planet Earth to him, I have given him power and dominion over all elements, substances and beings, so that he would form his dwelling, from the beginning of man, from the beginning of the spirit, I have shown myself as a Law of love and justice; I have multiplied myself in precepts, in maxims, in examples. I have made of life, of Nature a true and perfect book so that the spirit of man will not get lost in the tortuous paths, so that man will always find the way, and learn from the great Book of Life, written and created by God. But the time has come when I must draw the attention of all men and I have begun with you, the least, the poor and humble, to make you apostles of this truth, prophets of the events that are to be, witnesses of my third coming.

9. My teaching is for everyone and in that wake-up call to humanity, I will do justice and remind all my children of his mission; through him I will renew everything destroyed, I will dignify everything profane and I will lay the foundations for a new life in this world. I will destroy everything useless and superfluous; I will destroy from the life of men everything harmful, I will combat all adultery and all vice: pride, selfishness, hypocrisy, and I will once again show humanity the immutable Law, the Law of all times, the eternal One, which I am reminding you once again and then you will truly feel the closeness of my Kingdom, the presence of the Universal Father.

Love one another!

10. Inside and outside of you my presence will be felt and looked upon with deep respect; with spiritual elevation, with true love and worship. The happy days of the patriarchs will return, the days when families for long years lived united by love and only death separated them, will return; the times when magnanimous and righteous rulers ruled the peoples of the earth, will also return. I have everything prepared and those times will be of light and of great progress for man, experience, light, elevation and everything that humanity in its great struggles, in its falls, in its mistakes and in its successes, has collected on the path of life, I will leave it as a foundation, as experience, as true knowledge of what is good and evil, of what is light and darkness. And when the prepared lands are already found, the great sowers, the great guides, the great patriarchs, the good rulers and the righteous judges will come to this world.

11. When these spirits of great light have arisen among men, humanity, surprised at the strength of their goodness and energy, will ask itself: And these, who are they? Is it David who is returning to earth? Is it Solomon? Will it be Elias? Have the prophets of the first times returned? Will they be the apostles of the Master of the Second Time? Thus men will wonder; but I will keep this a mystery until you all return to the Afterlife and then you will know for sure who were the ones who came in the Third Time among you.

12. Those of you who are present at this moment listening to my word, say in the depths of your heart: "We will not reach those times, we will not be able to live through those fortunate times". But the Master explains to you: I am going to allow that although those events that I predict to you are distant, beyond the scope of your present existence, I will allow luck, peace and well-being to penetrate into your heart, into your present existence and this will be as a foretaste of the happiness that this humanity is going to enjoy in the times of the fullness of Spiritualism in humanity. And who or who of you can know if I am going to send you to inhabit this world at that time to reap the fruit of your patience, of your strength and of your conformity in pain? And it will be when you learn to practice love and charity in the midst of your well-being; you will learn to glorify the Father in the supreme moment of your joys and when you are wrapped in that atmosphere of bliss and tranquility, you will go in search of the needy; it will be then that you will remember the one who suffers the most and in this way I will show you that in the midst of peace, in the midst of well-being, you will be able to practice my teachings and that if pain washes away, love sanctifies.

13. That is what I am preparing you for, disciples, for those new times that are to come. In order for the Kingdom of Heaven to penetrate the hearts of my children, first man must pass through my righteousness, first he must purify himself to the last corner of this world and when everything is prepared, my Kingdom will be full among you. My

Love one another!

Kingdom has begun to approach with the coming of my Universal Ray made word and life, made human voice among you in this Third Time.

14. Elijah, as a precursor of the Holy Spirit in all times, came to prepare paths and to awaken men, he came to call the scattered sheep with his bell, so that all gathered in the fold, they would listen to the voice of their Lord, and that was the concern, so that at this time the Kingdom of the Father, the Heavenly Kingdom would begin to approach among you.

15. Who who has listened to the voice of the Lord in this time, has not felt at least an atom of peace in his heart? Who has not reached for his suffering a drop of balm or a little consolation? Who, who was lost in the paths of darkness, has not glimpsed in my word a ray of light? Who, who was tired and believed himself without a reason for being, has not found in my Work the true reason for his existence?

16. It is the Kingdom of the Father that has approached among you; but that Kingdom is not formed only by the King, because a king without subjects cannot be king and He has come with his spiritual subjects, he has come with all his Kingdom to manifest; He as the Father and his subjects as true children of the Father and as true brothers of you. That is the kingdom that I had promised, that is the consolation that I had prepared for you in these times and as your preparation progresses; as the times pass, my word is being fulfilled and my Kingdom is getting closer and closer.

17. Elijah, as in a chariot of fire, walks his spirit throughout the Universe, leaving a trace of love, that love that is the fire of the Spirit of God, light that illuminates and light that embraces, that warms the cold of spirit and heart. And if Elijah had passed through the whole universe, would he have stopped passing through the nations of this world? Not really, his light has been with everyone, his preparation, the same. He is the forerunner, that is why with his step he awakens the spirits and if some remain lethargic still, it is that they are waiting for the new call of Elijah, as a shepherd; and he, who is tireless, will insist on the asleep, on the deeply lethargic until he awakens them; but those who are awakening, open their eyes and by intuition sense the time in which they live, sense the presence of the Father, the transcendence of the moment and their spirit escapes from the world to communicate with their Lord, to invoke him in his solitude, to cry out to him, to attract him to their own heart; some calling him as a Father, others as a Teacher, others still looking for him as a Judge; but all, verily I say to you, will awaken just as those who have already done so, none will be neglected in their supplication or in their elevation and prayer. With those I converse. I communicate and prepare you; but since you are not perfected or certain of spirit-to-Spirit communication, you doubt this truth.

Love one another!

18. Who are the ones who are going to erase the uncertainty of those who begin to communicate spiritually with my Divine Spirit? You, who will be forerunners, apostles and prophets; you will arrive with the accurate word, with the precise, clear teaching and the resounding testimony, that I was among humanity and that I continue to be present and eternal in the spirit of all my children and you will also tell them the perfect way to approach Me! You will teach the true spiritual worship; how to fulfill spiritual life and earthly life and you will show them love, justice and morality.

19. If humanity discovers great gifts in you and therefore feels inferior, give it the knowledge that there are no superior beings; the most advanced spirits may exist, but there are no superior ones. Truly I tell you, there in the mansion of the righteous, very close to Me, there are great spirits. That is the goal that I point out to each of you. I want that at the end of time, when these disappear, when the problems cease for your plant and you finally reach that oasis of heavenly peace, you will all be the same around my table; equal in the infinite and perfect peace of my home, of my kingdom. Therefore, when men admire you, flatter you, envy you, make them understand that everyone is given equally. I manifest to you on this day, that any man or woman with a will, can be able to heal and deliver light, I declare to you on this day that any man or woman can contemplate by clairvoyance or spiritual sight, the hereafter and the future.

20. Truly I tell you, any man or woman, no matter what age, will be able to heal and do wonders if he has love and good will. And if I have pointed out among you those who must have the gift of prophecy, the healing one, the faculty of transmitting the voices of the Beyond, the gift of advising and guiding crowds, it is because I wanted to entrust to each of you a small part in my Work, but your spirit and your human body have been created by my love equally for all; from one spirit you have sprung and from one flesh also. But you will also make humanity recognize that it must only take a part in the Lord's Work and that part is not going to be dictated by you, you will only prepare them with these teachings so that they, through their conscience and my charity, discover the gift of the mission entrusted by the Father.

21. One hundred and forty-four thousand are those marked in this Third Time; it is a legion of spirits, it is a group that my charity has pointed out and selected in all times from the conglomerate of spirits to give them a special mission, a responsibility to others and a restitution also, to prepare them as guides, as apostles, as an example. The twelve tribes of Jacob in that first time were numerous, they far exceeded 144,000 and yet, of that very numerous people, it has pleased me to select for the fulfillment of this Third Time, only that number. To them I have entrusted the mission of awakening humanity, of leading it along the path of the Holy Spirit, along that infinite path that brings you closer

Love one another!

to the Father, that communicates the spirit of man with the higher worlds and with the lower worlds; that brings all spirits closer, that identifies them and turns them into true brothers and sons of God through the symbolic act of the "Mark".

22. Many have been pointed out, but others on the path of their own existence will be surprised and it will be revealed to them, either by my Divine Spirit or through you, that they belong to the number of the 144,000 and the sign that I give you, that the number has been closed, will cause a great commotion on your planet and that commotion, that event, will not take long to come to you. When this happens and many of you remembering these words, you will say prostrate spiritually before the Father: "Lord, you have pointed us out, we are already gathered".

23. Alas, alas for the Universe at that instant, indeed! the Father tells you, because with this I will make men understand that something supernatural is happening, that something beyond the elements, of the will of man, is happening, and the greater part of humanity, fearful, will penetrate into prayer and repentance.

24. It was written by the mercy of God and announced by the prophet John, that in the fullness of the Sixth Seal the elect of the Lord would be marked; I have fulfilled what was written and said by the prophet, be sure also of everything that I tell you. Who among you does not understand what I am talking about? Who lets go without feeling the lesson that I have been delivering to my disciples?

25. I have limited my manifestation, I have limited it to put myself within the reach of all my children. If you do not want to find my majesty or my greatness in external works, do not look for all this in the face of the envelopes through which I communicate; if they reach an atom of spiritual transformation, an atom of transfiguration, they are possessed of my grace; but look for me in the essence of my word and there you will find me.

26. In this way I manifest my Universal Ray among you, it becomes balm, teachings, prophecy and recreation for your spirit; but also the light of my ray descends to all creeds, to all the spiritual religious ceremonies that humanity celebrates; at this moment I am present in all hearts, gathering the cry of humanity, giving the protection of my love to the orphaned, giving my caress full of tenderness to childhood, strengthening the heart of youth, strengthening the elderly in their fatigue, accompanying the lonely and the abandoned, healing the sick, listening to the last complaint and care, both of those who know how to ask and pray, as of those who do not know; listening even to the offense of the one who blasphemes in his pain, I forgive his ignorance; with all I am. I do not turn away or humiliate the great, I do not ignore the rich or the greedy, I do not turn away from the selfish, on the contrary, I contemplate them as those children who have taken

Love one another!

their inheritance and have distanced themselves from the Father; in their wealth they have forgotten Me, they have forgotten that I have more than them and that one day they will need Me.

27. Today they do not invoke my name, they do not seek my Spirit, they do not love me, but I am with them, the doors of my Kingdom are eternally open to repentance, my heart is always open for the poor; because you are all poor spiritually, some in material wealth and others in misery; always bringing my gifts and my benefits to make you rich and possessors of true values, of true eternal goods. And if I am with everyone, Oh my people! Why shouldn't you be too? I also want your spirit raised to the hereafter, to contemplate all your brothers equally; that from that scale that your spirit reaches in prayer and in love, you do not distinguish your brothers by religions, sects, classes or races, that you contemplate all with the same love and look at them with the same fraternity and charity; that you will not murmur about the cults or practices of others; that much less mock the fanaticism or idolatry of your fellow men, because then you would not be practicing my Doctrine as I teach it to you i'm teaching.

28. I have granted spiritual freedom to the spirit from the earliest times. From the moment the first spirits sprang from my heart, I set them on the path of spiritual freedom and from the very beginning I also granted man freedom to think. Who then are those who forge the chains for the spirits? Who are those who captivate and frighten men and spirits? Who are those who stop the spirits by anathematizing them? the bad ministers and the bad spiritual guides of humanity, those who allow themselves to be surprised by the darkness to lead the spirit of man along false paths. At all times I have come to propose my Law of love, never to impose it. I have never punished a spirit because he does not love me or because he does not comply with my Law. I only test him, detain him, admonish him, touch him and provide him with the means for his redemption; but I never punish him and I could even less avenge myself. In the Spirit of the God of love, there can be no place for revenge.

29. Then, my people, do not pretend that all men think or believe as you do. You will never anathematize humanity, you will not throw sentence or condemnation on anyone who does not tell you, who does not accept your proposal, your teaching or your advice. With the deepest respect and with true spiritual charity, you will contemplate all your brothers and sisters and thus you will know that each one, in his worship, in his doctrine, in his path, has reached the place to which his spiritual capacity has entitled him; and that, at the point where you contemplate humanity, is how far it has reached the evolution of itself.

Love one another!

30. You are only going to propose Spiritualism, the third message of God to men, because the first was from the Father on Sinai, the second was from Christ and the third message was from the Holy Spirit, but in this third message all the laws, the precepts, the testaments that God has bequeathed to his children are united.

31. Take this rich and beautiful message to all humanity and propose it with love! If you do so, you will see how your seed will be able to germinate in hearts with humility, with that silence with which the seed of the earth does, so your spirit will also germinate and will rejoice infinitely to contemplate that the seed of the Father never dies when it is well sown.

32. I am preparing you so that you will soon be the true sowers and the good apostles who bring the seed of charity to your brothers; I am preparing you for after the departure of my word, so that there will be no chaos among you, so that there will be no weeping, that uncertainty or disorientation will not penetrate into your spirit.

33. I have told you that not all the congregations are ready, because they have not been able to wake up in these last moments, but all those who really prepared, will remain responsible to support in their trials the rest of the peoples who, not listening to my word, despair, those who in their pain, not contemplating the messengers of the Master's word at the table, at which they ate for so long, will cry and falter in their faith.

34. Indeed, you will be the counselors, the strong as pillars, so that the roofs of the houses of Israel will not come to the ground. I want you to be like the voice that comforts, like a song, as you were in that First Time, when you were crossing the desert in pursuit of the Promised Land, when women dyed their lyres to comfort and console men and to gladden the hearts of children in their hard journey; when the soldiers felt fatigued by the battle, when the soles of their feet were calloused by the hard road, then the song of the women of Israel echoed in space, sweetened the hearts of the men and made the walk more bearable.

35. So also in those moments of silence, of recollection and meditation, when they are interrupted by weeping, by despair, by the desire for the Father's Ray to return once again to the pedestals, you, with your word as a song, as a voice of consolation, will say: "We are not alone, the Master is among us, he has stayed in our hearts forever" and the voice of the winds will encourage you. That will be the time of the prophets, in which their faithful testimonies will resonate in the hearts of the people as heralds who announce in truth the events to come, as a testimony that the Father and his Kingdom are closer than they have been in this time of my communication.

Love one another!

36. Short is the time of my sojourn in this form among you and from now on, I prepare you for some graces that I am going to grant you in the last days of 1950.

37. Spokespersons: Do not think from now on that the one of you who receives my Ray for the last time and pronounces my last word, is going to be the happiest and the most full of grace among you, do not think so; I am going to communicate in each of my last lectures for each of you; I am going to descend to each of your understandings, with all my grace I am going to leave imprinted in your spirit and in your heart the memory of the last time I manifested for each of you. It will be like an oscar (holy spear), like a feeling that your spirit will never be able to erase, because you are the ones who have served me, the instruments by which I have spoken to the world at this time and I will give you my caress and my blessing, I will accompany you throughout your journey and I will wait for you until that day or instant when you will come to be at my right hand for eternity.

38. You, Children, who have been an open door for my Spiritual World, I will also make my grace and that of those blessed beings, be imprinted in your heart forever, my Spiritual World will also communicate for the last time through its protected ones, leaving as a last message a council of love, a council of tenderness and light and the testimony and confirmation that each of those protective spirits, will continue to watch over the steps of their brothers on Earth and that neither the Father nor the Spiritual World we will depart from this beloved people.

39. Those who had the mission of guides and all those who listened to my lessons and put them into practice, loving and forgiving their brothers, will have on their spirit and on their matter the grace and strength of the Master to continue, because his voice after my departure, will be strong, a voice full of life, a word full of essence and strength. All his gifts will be revived in the last moments. Each one of them will be a spirit turned into a torch of light and the set of those torches will march before the people so that they are not lost, because during the time of my meditation and then in the time of the struggle, spiritually, they will continue to be custodians of the people to free them from the crossroads of slavery, from the stumbles, from the tempting cells, in pursuit of all obstacles and to continue leading them to the congregations, to the blessed fold of spiritual unification, of the unification of ideas and purposes, of the unification of obedience and in the fulfillment of the positions entrusted to Me.

40. To the seers I say: You will have sights full of splendor, such as you never had, precursors of your revelations that you will have to develop and receive in future times, because surely, those prophets have not yet reached the elevation that they have to reach; their eyes have not yet seen everything they have to see, nor have their lips said everything they have to prophesy. But the purification that they will achieve, guided by

Love one another!

their conscience, will be so effective that lies and darkness will never be in their spirit or on their lips, they will always know how to distinguish true inspiration from false and tempting inspiration; they will know how to gather from the mercy of the Father what He gives them as a message for humanity.

41. My golden pens, whose hand has been indefatigable in these times, will continue to write the testimony of the prophets, they will continue to write their own inspiration and also the word of the inspired, of those who have to rise up as teachers among the people.

42. Nor will I forget my Columns, those hearts that have also led the people on the path of recollection, respect and spiritual elevation. They have been one and the other like captains under the orders of a general; they have been like Moses or Joshua in the desert, seconded by the Tribe of Judah, by that tribe in which the Maccabees were great captains, invincible warriors who broke through the city, who tore down walls and dominated entire villages, because they carry after them the people of the Lord, who were to receive the Promised Land as an inheritance. This is how the Master compares you, O Columns!

43. And the people, composed of children and disciples, will also have great joy and will receive great lessons from the Master in the last moments. Among the graces that I entrusted to you, O people, I will grant you that you may communicate for the last time at the end of 1950 with the Spiritual World, with the guardian angels counselors or healing beings and also with those spirits who on Earth were your parents, your children, brothers, friends, or relatives; I will grant that you may be able to hear them materialized, humanized, for the last time, and receive in that communication the caress, the spiritual embrace, the advice full of light, the voice of hope that tells you: "Keep walking until we are all united in the house of the Lord"

44. This is how I prepare you from now on with love, with tenderness, I sweeten your palate, I soften your heart, so that those moments may be among you as an opportunity for rapprochement, reconciliation and forgiveness between one and the other. May the stumbles, the bad looks, the two-edged swords that have left deep wounds in your heart, be sheathed and everything be erased by true love, by forgiveness between brothers. That if your eyes cry in those moments, your tears are of true love and come more than from your eyes, from the source of high feelings of your spirit. If your material arms are intertwined, more than the arms of your body, be the arms of your spirit, bonds of love with which I have tied all the spirits of the Universe and that at this moment you all recognize yourselves in my Law. And if my word has already ceased, if the voice of the Master only resonates in the realms as a distant echo, may that love, that close embrace of yours, be the warmth, be the consolation, be the company that you make yourselves on your walk and for that love, for that charity of one for the other, you will contemplate the

Love one another!

sanctuary that I ask of you, that temple in which I want to dwell and where I am looked at, heard and felt by you; temple in which I want the World to penetrate so that it can look at me, feel me, see me, worship me and love me for eternity through Spiritualism, which is the message that the Holy Spirit sends to the world through your understanding.

45. You also go with your spiritual message to childhood, youth and old age. No longer look at borders or say, "Lord, freedom to the peoples." Now tell me, "Father, bless our brothers, forgive us all who offend you." No longer look at nationalities, no longer mention them in your prayers. Rise up and while you are confused with the angels, with those who always advocate and ask for everyone, also pour out the peace of your spirit on all your brothers and sisters and you will then see how the races begin to merge into one again, the languages that divide you will begin to be known by those who did not know them; the castes and lineages will disappear and will be replaced by humility and understanding. The exalted, overcome by trials, will descend to those who contemplate below and those who were below will ascend to place themselves at the height of those who were above; because it is time for restitution and in that restitution is my divine justice, which is perfect. In every spirit present, my scales will be weighing your actions. Therefore I tell you: I am the one who knows how to judge you and lead you with perfection and in the mystery of each life, of each destiny, only I can penetrate.

46. You, watch and pray, so that the peace of my Divine Spirit, descends throughout the world.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 331

1. The one who doubts this communication through the human understanding is as if he denies his status as a superior being among other creatures, it is as if he denies his own spirit and does not want to realize the spiritual and mental level that he has reached through endless trials, bitterness and struggles.
2. To deny that I communicate through your understanding or your spirit is to deny oneself and put oneself in the place of the lower creatures.
3. Who does not know that man is the son of God? Who does not know that he carries a spirit in himself? So why not think that between the Father and his children there must be one or some ways to communicate between them?
4. If I am intelligence, I seek you through your understanding; if I am Spirit, I seek you through your spirit. But how will those who deny my communication understand and accept this truth, if they have never wanted to look at me and know me as a spirit? In their hearts they have given body to many erroneous beliefs, such as thinking that I am a divine being in human form, which must be represented with symbols and images to communicate with me through them.
5. Over the centuries, humanity, which has sought me in this way, has become accustomed to the silence of its images and forms before which it prays and offers rites. And the idea has come to form in his heart that no one is worthy to look, hear or feel God. By saying that I am infinitely tall to approach men, they think they are paying me a tribute of admiration and they are wrong, because whoever says that I am too big to look at creatures as small as man is, that is an ignorant person who is denying the most beautiful thing that my Spirit has revealed to you: humility.
6. If you believe in Christ, if you maintain that you are Christians, you should not feed such absurd ideas as that of thinking that you are unworthy of your Lord coming to you. Do you forget that it is precisely your Christian faith that is founded on that proof of divine love, in the Word of God becoming man? What more palpable and human approach could you ask of Me? What communication is more within the reach of sinful and carnal men, dark in spirit and closed in understanding, than the one in which I made them listen to my divine voice translated into a human word?
7. That was the greatest proof of love, humility and piety towards men, which I came to seal with blood, so that you would eternally keep in mind that no one is unworthy of Me, since, certainly for those who were most lost in the mud, in darkness and in vices, I came to humanize my Word and to pour out the sap of my blood.

Love one another!

8. Why then, the very ones who believe in all this, now deny my presence and communication? Why do they try to maintain that this is not possible, because God is infinite and man is very low, very small and very unworthy? Truly I tell you that whoever denies my communication of this time, will be denying my presence in the world in that Second Time and will also be denying my love and my humility.
9. You sinners, it is natural that in your sin you feel distant from Me, but I feel that the more mistakes you make and the more you stain your spirit, the more I need to come closer to you, to give you the light, to reach out to you, to heal you and to save you.
10. I knew that when I returned to communicate with my children, many would deny me and that is why, from that time on, I announced my return, but at the same time I made it clear that my presence would be in spirit, but if you doubt it, turn to the testimony of those four disciples who wrote my words in the Gospels.
11. How was I to return to the world as a man and shed my blood again? It would be like considering my work and my sacrifice of that time sterile and it would be as much as judging that from then until now, humanity would not have evolved anything spiritually.
12. I knew that despite your materialism of this time, in the depths of your being I would have to find the evolved spirit and for that reason it is that my communication has now been spiritual.
13. Here you have me, in spirit, from the luminous cloud, sending my word to you, humanizing it through these spokespersons, as a preparatory lesson for that communication to which you will all have to arrive: the communication of spirit to Spirit.
14. I have brought you this message translated into the human word on the lips of my spokesmen, so that later, when my word has ceased and you have taken the necessary time to study it and understand it thoroughly, you will go as messengers of good news to share my revelation with your brothers.
15. In addition to this message, I have sent directly to men a light that has reached the depths of their being, little by little illuminating their hearts and their understanding.
16. When my message reaches the world through you, you will find that the lands were truly prepared.
17. Yes disciples, this is the time when men, without realizing it, meditate on their spiritual future, analyze what they know as divine revelations and also intuit what their mission is; and thus, reflecting in the inner silence of their heart, they come to the understanding of many truths.

Love one another!

18. This is how the light has been made in many understandings, how they are discarding religious fanaticism, and idolatry is losing strength in their heart.

19. Without realizing it, they are opening a gap towards spirituality. An unknown courage, a faith and a superior strength has helped them overcome fears and prejudices and as their will has been strengthened, their reasoning has become firmer, clearer and more precise.

20. See how the light of truth reaches men, transmitted from Spirit to spirit. Who will be able to prevent the passage of this light that is not seen with the bodily eyes?

21. The essence and the truth that in my revelations of the past times I made known to you, could not be lost in forgotten books where my word was written, nor could it lose its meaning by the fact of suffering alterations by men. The truth is above all human littleness and it manifests itself at every moment; but its light is more clearly observed when man has reached to take a new, definitive and transcendental step in his path of evolution.

22. The symbols, the parable and the figurative sense with which the mysteries of the spiritual life were revealed in the first ages will be understood in this time, when the light of a long spiritual experience will help all of you to correctly interpret the Law, Doctrine, prophecy, revelation and promises.

23. My message, like a fruitful watering, descends on your spirit where I have deposited the divine seed of love. This is the day that you dedicate to the rest of your material tasks and in which you grant your spirit the opportunity to pray calmly and meditate, thus preparing yourself to listen to my word that is bread of eternal life for your spirit.

24. My task, beloved people, is to make your spirit luminous, teaching it to dwell in higher worlds.

25. I want to make you my disciples so that you may learn to feel me, as children who are of my Spirit. Why should you not feel my presence in you, if you are of my very essence, if you are part of me? You do not feel me, because you do not realize it, because you lack spirituality and preparation and how many signs or sensations you receive you attribute them to material causes; that is when I tell you, that being with you you do not perceive my presence.

26. Now I tell you: Is it true that if you are part of me, is it natural that you feel me in your being? Is it not right, by meditating on it, that your spirit should come to merge with mine? I come to discover to you the true greatness that must exist in every man, because

Love one another!

you have confused yourselves and wanting to be great on Earth, you have dwarfed yourselves spiritually.

27. You have given material values greater importance than they possess and instead, you no longer want to know anything about the spiritual and your love for the world has become so much that you even struggle as much as possible to ignore everything that relates to the spiritual, to believe that this knowledge is contrary to your progress on Earth.

28. I tell you that the knowledge of the spiritual does not affect the advancement of men, both in morals and in their science. On the contrary, this light reveals to men an infinite amount of knowledge that is now unknown to their science.

29. As long as man resists rising up the ladder of spirituality, he will not be able to approach the true greatness that here in the bosom of his Father, will give him the supreme happiness of being a child of God, a worthy Son of my Spirit, for his love, for his elevation and his knowledge.

30. Do you want to feel me, O people? Be meek and humble and stop asking Me to be with you, concretely wait for the moment when it is my will to manifest myself before you.

31. I make my presence felt through this communication through the human understanding, but I must tell you that you have not obtained this manifestation by merit, but that it was my charity born of the love that I have for you, which made Me approach you to make you feel my presence.

32. I knew that you were in great need of my messages, that the hunger and thirst for my light was already very great in your spirit; that you were in time to respond to a call from me, because the suffering on Earth had purified you and sensitized you. That is why I made myself present to you in this form, making you understand that this message would only be the preparation for when you had to seek me from spirit to Spirit. Then it will no longer be my piety that moves to communicate with you, but your spiritual elevation; you will no longer be the outcasts, the blind or the spiritually insensitive, but with full knowledge and absolute faith of what spirit-to-Spirit communication means for you, you will do everything in your power to make yourself worthy of that grace.

33. By then you will have the light you need to let my Spirit manifest through you and make my presence felt in your thoughts, in your words and in your deeds.

34. Today you are like pilgrims, who have been wandering for a long time, but at this time my sonorous bell has made the call to you; you have come in haste to the source of

Love one another!

grace and I take pleasure in receiving my peasants and contemplating that this people is spiritualizing step by step and showing me love for their fellow man. You were the hardened rock, but the chisel of my word has carved your heart to transform it into a sanctuary.

35. From the book of teaching I make known to you one more page, so that you may carry more light, and my word may blossom in your heart. I bring you a wealth of spiritual charity for those of you who think you are in need.

36. You have turned this earthly paradise into a valley of tears; I entrusted it to you as the garden of Eden so that your spirit in union with its matter could be recreated with everything that your Father prepared for the well-being of human beings, so that you would taste its sweet fruits and thus with your heart full of joy you would be in spiritual harmony with your Father.

37. Blessed are those who, before the New Dawn, have cast off their darkness and have blessed me. I have brought you in my word the essence and the light and I have removed the darkness from you so that you may stand firm on the path that I have prepared for you.

38. You are my husbandmen whom I have left in the care of the seed that will later have to bloom. I have entrusted to you the stout tree full of foliage so that the pilgrim may rest under its shade, but the gales have stripped it of its leaves because you were surprised by temptation when you were asleep. The leaves that the gales snatch from this tree, my charity collects and I return to form with them the foliage of its branches.

39. I have given you the fruit of this tree and you have tasted the infinite sweetness of my divine love. Some of my farmers have become masters and have abandoned the tree that I have entrusted to them, but I continue to take care of it because under its foliage many caravans will come to rest and feed on its fruits.

40. Blessed are those who have been strong through time and trials, who have been able to lead the multitudes to Me. I strengthen them, enlighten them and cover them with my spiritual mantle, from the inclemency of the times. I take away the cup of bitterness from their lips so that my people may rejoice every day with my word.

41. Many will come in caravans seeking my Father's lap, seeking from the tree the fruit of life that will sweeten their palates. I find myself waiting in them for my chosen ones, the sick and the needy. Elias will make them present to me, they are the saddened hearts and the enslaved spirits that through the ages have rushed a very bitter cup without finding

Love one another!

comfort, and neither the times nor the gales, will be able to destroy the tree, its leaves will always carry the wisdom and its fruits will be multiplied.

42. I have removed darkness and falsehood from my servants, I have prepared their hearts with my divine love and have placed the peace of my Spirit in them; I have shown them my Law and the whiteness of my Work so that they may watch over their purity and purity.

43. Many will rise up like judges and will ignore the purity of my Work and deny the manifestation of my Spirit through human understanding. But I am the power, the way and the light, and when it has been my will, I have extended my charity like a staff so that humanity may be sustained in it.

44. I am the one who feeds your spirit and matter and when you are with me, the pain moves away from you and you feel the tenderness of my love deep in your heart. It is also the moment when conscience claims you and makes you ashamed before yourselves of having lived in sin and of not having finally fulfilled your mission.

45. I have made known to you the path of spirituality so that every day you were divesting yourselves of materiality, so that you would be those who are at the service of my Divinity, prepared to achieve spirit-to-Spirit communication.

46. Some troubled hearts say to me, Father, how long will wars cease, as it is announced through your prophets? and I tell you, the time of peace is marked by my divine index. When you become spiritualized, you will be like a clean mirror and everyone who contemplates you thus prepared, will have to question you and from the first words that flow from your lips, they will receive the love that flows from the bottom of your heart and then you will be recognized as my disciples and they will listen to you without getting tired. That will be the beginning of the time of peace.

47. Take care of your spiritual garment, so that it does not stain, so that it is always white, so that you may be venerated and respected by your brothers. Your matter is temporary, but your spirit belongs to eternity, therefore you must make use of the gifts that I have entrusted to you, so that you may dwell in the eternal mansion.

48. How pleasing is my manifestation to you when you know how to understand me, when your heart is like an open book in which my word is written; so that you may study and practice, so that you may give the example of humility and meekness. Whoever you find tired and burdened on the way, lift him up, strengthen him, do not deny him what he asks, because I have given you charity. Blessed is the one who gives up what he has in his

Love one another!

bag, for the charity he gives to his brother will be multiplied to him. Your spirit is possessed of a spiritual flow that is inexhaustible every day.

49. Be like the good farmer who cultivates the seed in the fields, a seed that materially flourishes and bears its fruit, by the effort of man; the one who with faith and hope takes the tools, removes the earth, cleanses the plant of the bad weed and hopes that the waters will make it bloom and produce abundant fruits, for the food of humanity.

50. I have come to communicate among you in fulfillment of a promise, my love marked a time for this communication and the time is getting shorter; while some believe others doubt and What should the Father do before those who have not recognized him? Pain will return to purify your wickedness and the tares that have multiplied will be exterminated again.

51. Understand, O Israel, that you are responsible for my Work. Feel the pain of those who suffer and mourn in slavery, in those nations. They hope that my powerful mercy can set them free and give them peace. Innocence weeps and is left helpless on the roads, the elderly are mocked and the maidens led astray, and so without mercy and without remorse in conscience, the thread of existence is snatched from each other.

52. Israel: I have prepared you so that you may learn to build, so that you may give peace and hope to humanity, so that you may show it the port of salvation.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 332

1. I find you praying, O beloved disciples, watching over your spirit for the peace of this world. This is what I have taught you, this is what I have come to reveal to you once again; that you are the messengers of peace, the bearers of that blessed gift, at this time when she has fled the planet; because the heart of man rejects her and only uncertainty, hatred, dizzying life and restlessness penetrate him. As an emissary of peace and since you cannot materially go to all the places, roads and places on Earth to carry this divine message, I have taught your spirit the elevation, the transportation through spiritual prayer, so that he pours well-being, charity and blessings on all your brothers.

2. I have told you in my teachings that you do not ask me for certain nations, but for the Universe, for all your brothers, without contemplating races, nationalities or classes and your high spirit, dwelling for moments in the Hereafter, from there contemplate only the great universal family of the Father, contemplate the suffering, misery, pain of all and for them ask me for the; that from there you may contemplate those beings who are higher than you, in higher spiritual worlds and ask them for help, as I have taught you to invoke the Spiritual World with respect, to receive inspirations and protection from it, and so, O disciples, you will be loving with universal love.

3. Men say that Christ in the Second Time taught love for one another without distinction of races, and I tell you in this Third Time: I, as Christ in the Second Time, taught you universal love, but I had to start by teaching you love for each other as men, so that when the time came you could love each other with spiritual love, no longer only without distinction of worlds; and in this love that I have been teaching you now, I want your spirit to encompass everything, that loving your Father you love all creatures; that in your world you love each other, with an atom of the love with which the Father loves you; that you love everything created by Me, that you are not indifferent, nor do you not know what I have inherited and entrusted to you.

4. Man does not always interpret my teachings well. I have never taught you to ignore or stop tasting the good fruit that my laws order and grant, I have only come to teach that you do not pursue, much less love, the useless, the superfluous; that you do not take the harmful, the illicit as fruits favorable to the spirit or matter. But whatever is lawful and beneficial to the spirit or to the heart, that I have entrusted to you because it is within my laws.

5. I have given you another lesson: That your spirit knows how to renounce its matter when the time of the call is for it, that when your spirit has to cross the thresholds of the

Love one another!

Hereafter, it knows how to renounce sustenance and the links of the Earth; but in truth I tell you: the spirit, once detached from matter, does not penetrate into blindness for material goods ; rather, on the contrary, the Master tells you, it is when I allow your spirit to acquire greater knowledge, so that it admires the works of Creation more, so that it penetrates more into the meaning of life, so that it begins with its spiritual wings to encompass everything, so that its gaze crosses those horizons that were as a limit for its intelligence on Earth and then truly begins to love the Father and the divine creation with true universal love. It is when all human condition, lineage or caste disappears for the spirit; it is when he ceases to love only those who belonged to him as an earthly family, to begin to love all his fellow beings with spiritual love. That is the love that I have taught you through all the times. But if among you there are the disciples who have listened to me little at this time and because of the little they have listened to me they fear that they will not be able to fulfill or understand my Work and therefore envy those who have heard me a lot, those who have received my word a lot at this time, truly I say to them: Do not be afraid! How much or little the disciples have listened to me means nothing, because a moment of enlightenment may be enough for them so that for that moment your spirit may be transfigured and become a teacher, an inexhaustible source of love and inspiration.

6. Take this my word as a consolation and trust in it those of you who have heard me little! For verily I say to you: on your way you are going to meet those who have not even once heard me in this Third Time and among them you are going to see how the great apostles of Spiritualism, the great intuitive prophets, the great inspired arise. You are going to contemplate the gifts of the Holy Spirit manifested among humanity, developing by intuition. You are going to contemplate men communicating from spirit to Spirit and then you will say: "Blessed are we, who at least a little could hear the master, because these brothers never heard him through human understanding."

7. Do you not remember that Mark, not being part of my chosen twelve, was a great apostle of my Doctrine? The child apostle who knew how to keep the teachings of the divine Master in his heart to stamp them on papyrus and bequeath them to humanity like a golden book. In his childhood he listened to me only in his earthly innocence, but he let the Master's hand write the divine message in his heart. Do you not remember that Paul, not having listened to the Divine Master once, knew how to become; being the persecutor of my apostles, did he know how to love me and rise up to be one of the great soldiers of my Doctrine?

8. So it will happen in this Third Time; but I will also leave you the Book, externally written with the material letter and internally illuminated with the light of the Holy Spirit,

Love one another!

so that in that fountain you may drink; so that through my teachings you may achieve the strength and the spiritual light for the great struggle that awaits you, because all of you will be at the same point of preparation, strength and spiritual knowledge to go after humanity that is fertilized by pain, by the wise trials that exist on the path of each creature.

9. When the great trials come, I do not want you to be the surprised ones, but your brothers; that you are not intimidated by a crown or a royal mantle, that you are not intimidated by a scaffold or a threat, that you are not cowed by a slander, that there is no offense that hurts your heart; and then the surprised one will be the world, when I can manifest myself through you in wisdom, in humility, in justice and love; but I want to manifest these attributes not only through the word; I want to be present in your works. Think that in times past, in the early days of Christianity, it was the blood of the Master, the blood of his disciples and apostles, the blood of the martyrs, that spoke best, because the heart of humanity was hard, and if a truth and a word was not sealed with blood, it was not believed. Now neither the Father nor the world will ask for your blood nor will it ask for your life so that with it you may seal my truth; but it will ask for proofs and you will give those proofs and they will be of love, of revelation, of spirituality, because your brothers and sisters are thirsty for them. If you offer the crystal clear waters, if you offer the bread of life, the world will believe you and through you it will believe in Me.

10. I have told you, disciples, that you will have to face to face with the great religions and with the minor sects; but do not be afraid of both. The truth that I have entrusted to you is diaphanous, the word that I have taught you is clear and simple on its surface, but deep to infinity in its content and they are strong weapons with which you will fight and overcome, but I tell you: A people of the Earth will arise full of materialism and unbelief, to deny you the right to call yourselves Israel, to deny your testimony of having received the new coming of the Messiah, and that people is the Jew. Haven't you thought about him? That people awaits in their bosom the arrival of their Messiah, of their Savior, of the one who will do them justice and place them again over all the peoples of the earth. That people know that I have always come to him and in this third Time they will say, "Why should God come to another people? But here are my teachings.

11. From the first days of your world I began to form the seed of Israel in the human race; from generation to generation I was polishing it, I was perfecting it, until the moment came when I formed a family of spirits chosen from all, to give beginning to the formation of a people. With wisdom I chose every spirit, every human being, to integrate my people.

Love one another!

12. Once formed and strengthened by my charity, each spirit developed in its gifts, according to those times, each matter prepared with grace, I let it multiply on the face of the Earth and to that people I always spoke, I always sought the way to be with it and to communicate with it through its patriarchs; I spoke with the tribes of the people through their guides, to always lead it on the right path, to remind it that I am over everything created; to remind them of justice among themselves in order for that people to be the bulwark of the other peoples of the Earth, to be the living torch that illuminated every corner of the planet, to be the blessing of all nations and the oasis of peace for all those in need.

13. That is why I have graced him in spirit and in matter, that is why I have granted him fertile land flowing with milk and honey. In his great faults I tried him to strengthen him, to temper him, so that he could know good and evil, light and darkness, abundance and hunger, freedom and slavery and I also allowed him to be tempted and in the great temptations and disturbances that came to the people, some fell and others were faithful to me. For those who fell, the others suffered, for the weak, the strong were touched. But what was the weakness of the one and the faithfulness and constancy of the other? The weak fell into unbridled love for earthly goods, low passions, boundless ambitions, bad cults, hypocritical cults. The persevering were so in their humility, recognizing and loving the Creator through simple worship and healthy customs.

14. I will never forsake that people, because in their sufferings I sent prophets to them to lift up their spirit, so that their hope and faith in Me would not decay, but when those prophets warned the materialized, the enriched of the earth, those puffed up in human glories, they were unknown to them, persecuted and many times killed; but the word of those prophets remained like a lit torch in the hearts of the persevering, of the faithful, and through all the prophets the Father announced his coming to his people, to free them from slavery, to do him justice, to deposit his Kingdom in the hearts of each of his children and those promises, those prophecies, were interpreted in different ways by the two sides of the people.

15. When the Lord arrived as Messiah, as Savior among his people, some had been waiting for him for a long time as the God of love, justice and peace, as the Father of all consolation and all balm; others were waiting for him as an invincible soldier, as a warrior who, raising up his people, would lead him to exterminate the enemy peoples, those who had captivated and dominated the Lord's people; they were waiting for his hands to bring the great earthly riches, the temporal goods to donate to each of his children and his tribes. Thus, when the Messiah appeared on earth, full of meekness and human poverty, in the most complete humility, he was only felt and recognized by the

Love one another!

faithful and persevering, by those who had a sensitive spirit and heart to the elevated lessons, to the divine message that the Lord brought through Jesus.

16. And those who were waiting for the rich and powerful God of the Earth, the warrior avenger of all the wrongs that the people had suffered, their disappointment was great and their refusal too; but that Teacher of good and humanity, wrapped all his people in the same love, finding that he had divided into reigns; the same in Samaria that in Judea he gave his word, the same in one tribe that in the other he poured out his love, his balm, his miracles, teachings and prophecies. But despite this, he continued to be denied by the carnal Jews, by the materialized Jews, by those who trembled at the revelations of the spirit, by those who did not want to contemplate the way that leads to the Hereafter, and was instead recognized and loved by those who awaited the coming of the Kingdom of Heaven, the bread of eternal life, the truth about all men, love about all creatures and from that time that people walked in division.

17. It was necessary that the Father, after his departure, snatched from the hands of his people the land that had been entrusted to him from their ancestors. To some it was taken away by restitution and to others by reward, because that land of Canaan, that beautiful Palestine of the past times, was prepared by me only as an image of the true Land of Promise for the spirit and when I stripped the people of those possessions, the Jew remained materialized, wandering on the face of the Earth and the other part, the faithful, those who have always felt my presence, were waiting for my will, without pain for having renounced that inheritance of the past times, knowing that a new grace the Father had entrusted to them: the inheritance of his word, of the Divine Word, of his sacrifice, of his blood.

18. In the middle of the Third Time, and at this time, my gaze contemplates my people of Israel, still divided into two camps: The one materialized, enriched with the goods of the Earth for its own restitution, making the foundations of the world tremble with its power, because its strength, its talent, the graces that the Father poured out on his spirit, he has placed them at the service of himself, of his ambition, of his greatness. See how this people has given proofs of strength even within its materialism in its sciences, in its will, in its intelligence; he retains in the depths of his heart the rancor for the past famines, for the enslavements, for the humiliations and today, strong and proud, he rises up to humiliate other peoples, to shake them with his strength, to dominate them. Today he is the one who is fed up and is pleased to contemplate the millions of hungry and the great peoples of slaves, slaves of gold, of his strength, of his science and of his ambition.

19. And I also contemplate the other part of my people, that of the persevering and faithful, of those who have always known how to feel my presence, of those who have

Love one another!

always recognized my arrival among men, of those who have believed in my revelations and despite everything they have obeyed me and fulfilled me; and that other part is not only you who have been witnesses of my communication through the understanding of man at this time, but part of the spiritual people of Israel is scattered throughout the world and in the place where everyone is, receives my charity, feels my presence, sustains himself with my bread and waits for me, not knowing where I will arrive, or in what form, but he waits for me. But those who do know how I have come, how I have communicated myself, those who have known for certain my revelations, those who are prepared for the times to come, are you who are part of the one hundred and forty-four thousand selected by Me from the twelve tribes of that people; 144,000 who will be before the numerous people of Israel, like 144,000 captains who will make them march in the contest of the Third Time towards the great battle.

20. Do you think my people will always be divided? I tell you the truth, no. The teaching, the light and the trials have come for you. For those, my justice has arrived and so have the trials; I am leading them in great strides towards awakening for the spirit and although it is true that at the first moment they will deny my third coming into the world as they denied the second, I tell you: the moment of their conversion is not far off. They live in their ancient traditions, but I probe the spirit and the heart of the Jewish people and I let you know that they remain in their traditions more out of convenience and fear of spiritual revelations, than out of self-conviction; they shudder at the manifestations of the Hereafter and this is what I will propose to them: the stripping of everything superfluous, the practice of charity, love and humility.

21. You will have to come before them and both of you will wield your weapons. Each other the word, the thought, the prayer and the trials. The others their talent, their power, their tradition. But I will be present in that struggle and I will make my justice triumph in truth, I will make spirituality triumph, I will make the spirit rise up on the flesh, bend it and humble it, and then the reconciliation of the tribes of Israel will come, the unification of the Lord's people and when that people is prepared, in truth I tell you, then it will begin to fulfill until it concludes the great mission that God from the beginning of time has deposited on his chosen people, who were to be the firstborn and the depository of the revelations of the Lord, so that as the first brother he would know how to lead others, share his grace with them and bring everyone to the right hand of the Father.

22. Divided the people have not been able to triumph over the other peoples of the Earth, but I tell you the truth; Just as those have given in the Third Time great proofs of their strength and their light, within human life, I want you also to give proofs of your

Love one another!

spirituality, give proofs that the strength of the spirit is greater than human forces, so that in the contest it overcomes these.

23. Understand, people, so that you can carry out the mission that the Father has entrusted to you, so that your spirit can rise in peace, can finally reach Me and from my Kingdom, can love all creatures with the universal love that I come to teach you!

24. I have spoken a lot to you in this time, but of all that I have told you, you will learn a lesson that I have given you in this dawn of grace: UNIVERSAL LOVE!

25. How many times Jesus was found by his disciples when he was conversing with the various creatures of the Universe! How many times the Master was surprised in his dialogues with the birds, with the countryside, with the sea! But they knew that their Teacher was not alienated, they knew that in their Teacher the Creator Spirit of the Father vibrated, the one who had given language to all beings, the one who understood all his children, the one who received the praise and love of everything done by Him.

26. How many times did the disciples and the people contemplate Jesus caressing a bird or a flower and blessing everything and in his eyes they discovered looks of infinite love for all creatures! The disciples guessed the divine joy of that Lord, to be surrounded by so much splendor, so much wonder sprouted from his wisdom and they also saw tears in the eyes of the Master many times, when he contemplated the indifference of men before so much greatness, the insensitivity and blindness of human creatures before so much splendor. They saw the Master cry many times, when he contemplated the leper crying for his leprosy, and the men and women complaining about their fate Being wrapped in a lap of perfect love!

27. You well know that my Law teaches you to love me first of all, not because the Father's heart contains egoism, but that you must understand that in order for you to love creation and yourselves, you have to understand my love through yours, in order to feel it for your brother. That is why today I say to you in this dawn of grace: I want your love to become universal, but in Me, loving Me first, loving one another and then loving everything created by the Father, all creatures, perfect works daughters of the Father and therefore your sisters.

28. Give sensitivity to your spirit and your senses. Let your matter, even if it is temporary in life, take part in this recreation, rejoice that it has existed, that it enjoys the emanations that Nature gives it, that it becomes saturated, that it gets fed up; because this material life is also a source of blessings, of warmth, of energy, it is consolation and caress; it is sustenance, it is peace.

Love one another!

29. Let your matter enjoy, let it take part in this feast, the Master tells you; do not hide it or take it away from Nature, do not make it renounce that source of life, do not deny it what I have given you with so much love, and it will sleep in peace when the moment comes; but your spirit from the Hereafter, from his liberation will continue to contemplate the material creation before all the works of the Father and will then know how to estimate them better than now and even when he no longer sustains himself from material life, even when he no longer has to get enough of them or to coexist within themselves, he will know how to be in harmony with everything, admiring everything and loving everything in the Father.

30. My word floods you with peace and is a balm for your spirit and for your heart. You have conversed and still continue to speak with your Lord in the language of the spirit, that language that encloses respect, that is a hymn to my divine ear, that is the caress of the son towards the Father, that is the hand that rises before the one who has everything and can do everything. You are confessing before Me. You hide nothing from me because you know that my gaze embraces everything, penetrates everything and you feel mortification before your conscience for the faults committed on Earth. But verily I say to you, I, who count your good deeds and your faults, day after day as the days pass, I write more good deeds and write down fewer bad ones.

31. Do not stop your step, O disciples! May your journey, as I have always told you, be firm on the path of good and progress, because times are coming when only good will open a gap to man, when only virtue and truth will sustain him on the path of struggle and combat. The days are approaching when imposture will have to fall, when falsehood, hypocrisy, selfishness, every bad seed will find its end, through great trials, stumbles and setbacks. That is why the Master says to you: Affirm yourselves more and more in the good! Be convinced, my people, that you cannot receive any evil for the good that you do! If, for the good that you do on earth, you reap bad fruit or bad payment, that bad fruit is temporary, it is not the final fruit, truly I tell you: We must persevere until we reap.

32. Be the good husbandmen in the Lord's field and always observe the husbandmen of the material land. Do they, when their planting is advanced, abandon it for a temporary passenger? No, really. They wait for the bad weather to pass, they watch and pray for them and wait for the harvest and how many times that harvest of perseverance has really been filled with blessings and abundance! So be you: Take setbacks in spite of your good deeds, as temporary passes, as a test for your virtue, but always trust that my seed, which you sowed well, will give you good flowers and good fruits, when the time has come.

33. Verily I say to you, the spirit is like a seed, it is like the seeds that you know. I'm speaking to you figuratively. They also germinate, take root and grow, bloom and bear

Love one another!

fruit; but I have something else to tell you. Not all spirits germinate at the same time, nor do they bear fruit in a certain time. Some do it before and others after, even if they have been sown at the same moment. understand this and apply it to the past, the present and the future of you and of all humanity, because from it you will draw great conclusions, great revelations and great answers to the questions and doubts of men.

34. If you enter my lecture this day, you will discover in it a marked intention of your Teacher: that of affirming your spirit so that you bring to humanity the true revelation of the reincarnation of spirits. The intuition of this will be preserved by all men; in all the peoples of the Earth they sense the mystery that encloses the past, present and future of each spirit. For some it is theory, for others it is possibility, for others fantasy, others flatly deny it. However, I find them thoughtful around that truth.

35. The humanity of this time forges legends, fantasies and even the most remote tribes, even the peoples hidden in the jungles, sense the mystery of the reincarnation of the spirit. It is that the earth is prepared, it is fertilized, it is that the human spirit in its evolutions has managed to reveal to matter part of that mystery, as you call it. All that remains is for my people to arrive, my doctrinaires, my faithful, those who have always waited for me, those who have known how to receive my revelations and teachings, to give them confirmation with a living word, with reasons, with truths. Then men will awaken to a new knowledge, to a new life, which is nothing but the Kingdom of God in the hearts of men, the spiritual kingdom in the very spirit of humanity.

36. I speak to you with the same verb with which I spoke in the Second Tense. From my word springs all good. If you seek the balm in her, my balm falls inexhaustibly on your ailments; if you have asked me for the absent sick, they will be absent from your matter, but not from my Spirit or yours and in them is my balm; if you ask me for my blessing or my protection on your undertakings, on them, truly I tell you, is my love and my light. I take you by your hand because you trust in Me as in a saving guide and I will lead you to triumph, in truth. In stumbling blocks and trials I will strengthen you and revive you.

37. You ask Me for the absentees who are laborers who are disciples in my Spiritualist Work. I am there with them, I have been in their step, in their prayer, in their fulfillment. I have set them as torches of light in foreign nations for you, so that they may be like angels of peace, like watchmen surrounded by my Spiritual World. From the moment of their departure, they have been inspired by their protective angels, so that they take their material and spiritual steps firmly on the path and so, when the Master asks them to fulfill, full of satisfaction those laborers can say: "Father, we have worked in your name". When will they return to this soil? The Master has prepared the path and the moment and they will be in your lap and his words will resonate in your heart as a testimony of the

Love one another!

great manifestations that the Father gave them, of the great wonders that their eyes contemplated and that will give you strength, it will be an incentive for tomorrow, when you also have to cross borders and go after other brotherly peoples.

38. If I adorn you with my love, if in this time of trials I cover you with my mantle. How am I to leave the whole universe uncovered under my charity? If I come to you, who are now human creatures, to teach you universal love, how could the Master only look at some, forgetting others? My gaze is with everyone and my mantle too, my balm overflows in everyone. Under my mantle of peace, some feel it and take advantage of it; others make war, destroy themselves and are offended.

39. You ask me: "Father, why in this year of reconciliation, why in this year of spiritual unification and love, which humanity has named "holy year", do men rise up in fratricidal wars? The Master answers you: You, watch and pray! Today you have not yet managed to penetrate the meaning of these trials, but in truth I tell you that the spirit of men is already about to awaken and for this it has taken some more pain, it is necessary that they hurry that chalice that all men are for themselves. They will be their own awakening, they will be their own judge, they will be their own balance. I allow it this way and forgive them and pamper them; I pour out my light on them, so that if it is possible for them to reach the truth by my light, so they will arrive and not by pain.

40. As my Universal Ray ascends, I will leave you, from the Beyond, pouring out your spiritual peace and your blessing on all humanity.

41. This is my lesson. Keep practicing my teachings! Keep walking step by step and make in your heart and in your spirit take more and more strength, take more and more body, spiritual unification with everything!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 333

1. Come to me if you are tired. In my word you will find, balm, comfort and caress. After listening to my lesson, I assure you that you will feel strengthened to embark with faith on the journey that will lead you to conquer my Kingdom.
2. These are the moments when many hearts come in search of my manifestation, when I give proof of my presence by making them feel my Spirit very close to theirs, surprising them with the insight of my gaze by reading in each of them their past, their cuitas, their requests and needs.
3. Many of them, just by listening to me, have believed, because they have found the truth in my word, however, many others have doubted despite me manifesting myself to them with such clarity. To these hearts I ask at this moment: What is the proof you need to believe in Me? And they answer me: "May you grant us what everyone is wishing for?."
4. Ah humanity! What would become of you if I only did what you desire? However, I have to grant you something of what you are asking, to prove to you that who you have listened to through these manifestations has been your teacher.
5. Do I need to work miracles and perform wonders so that my Work, appearing before your eyes as supernatural, you will call it wonderful and true? Or is it enough that I speak to you simply, that I bring my essence to your spirit and make you feel my presence in the tenderest of your hearts?
6. I can give you whatever you ask of me; but I must only give you that which is truly for the good of your spirit.
7. Learn to pray and meditate at the same time, so that knowledge and understanding may arise in each of you. Only he who knows does not doubt or distrust. Doubt comes from ignorance. Do you see why I did not want to perform before your eyes those works that you call wonderful? Because with them I would only make you believe that I had made them, but your ignorance would remain the same. I have preferred to offer you the miracle hidden in the essence of my word so that by seeking it, you will find wisdom and light, knowledge, revelation and truth, because then all uncertainties and doubts will be dispelled.
8. Now understand why in this Third Time I have only wanted to call you to listen to my word, knowing that everything your spirit and heart may long for or need is enclosed in it.

Love one another!

9. Do not be bad disciples before my teaching. Be sensible and understanding so that your judgment is just.

10. You are witnesses of this word so that when you are called to respond to it, you will not be silent.

11. I assure you that if you intend to penetrate with interest and with love the meaning of these teachings, you will have to discover at every step true wonders and wonders of spiritual wisdom, of perfect love and of divine justice, but if you look with indifference at these revelations, you will have to ignore what they contain!

12. Do not pass before my manifestation as many of you pass before life: seeing without looking, hearing without listening and thinking without understanding.

13. The men of the earth are witnesses of how many wonders and goods I have deposited in it; but only those who are interested in knowing, penetrating and rising know how to estimate its treasures and discover its secrets. Those are the ones who recreate themselves discovering at every step new manifestations of divine power, wisdom and goodness.

14. I tell you again that I did not come in this Third Time to perform the inexplicable miracle or the external wonder to impress or surprise you, but to bring you a simple word in its form, but profound in its content, so that it may be studied in the light of consciousness. In this I give you one more proof of my truth, because you must bear in mind that at that Second Time I warned humanity, announcing to it that false prophets would arise in the world doing wonders to teach men, making them believe that it is Me.

15. I have not brought such miracles, nor have I come to force anyone to believe in this word, nor have I tried to sow fear if you do not follow me. I have only come to fulfill a promise made to men, to send the Spirit of Truth to explain to them everything that they had not understood well or had misinterpreted.

16. Here is my promised word. Blessed are those who know how to penetrate into their interior, because I tell you the truth, they will find my divine presence there.

17. The Master is tireless in telling you about your mission. Some of you present your obedience to me with joy, others, saddened, present to me the trials you have gone through, and I place my strength in you. Be strong, the Master tells you; the trials will pass, wait and you will receive, fight and you will triumph.

18. I have poured myself into your spirit so that you can carry the message to humanity, she is waiting for my chosen ones. I will prepare you with my word and your spirit will always be enlightened. When your thoughts and spirit are in harmony with your

Love one another!

consciousness, you will have unified and spirituality will be in you, you will be the mirror of humanity and as the good disciple, you will be spreading my teaching.

19. Work, beloved people, but the reward, I have it prepared in my divine mansion, there the angels will welcome you.

20. I have deposited in you a treasure of incalculable value, some of you will feel unworthy of my charity, but I tell you, You are my most precious work. Practice my teachings and you will see that your works will be luminous, the truth will be in them. Now you are like little children, later you will be the disciples; but my teaching has no limit, because the light of my Holy Spirit will always be radiating in your spirit. I am the way the light and everyone who comes to Me, finds peace and conformity in his life.

21. You, who are under the shadow of the stout tree, which is my teaching, are the ones indicated to watch over it to cultivate it and make its branches spread more and more every day, so that they give shelter to the walker who tiredly approaches to receive its shadow. If you want the fruits of this tree, which is my divine word, to multiply, you must be prepared, and then you will see that its branches will continue to spread so that the multitudes come and feed on its fruits.

22. I speak to you in a figurative sense so that you can analyze and understand my teachings. My divine light will inspire you to speak to your brothers and bear witness to my manifestation as the Holy Spirit. Work harder and prepare more and more to be spiritualized.

23. You come from the Master to listen and to learn, but later you will give the teaching that I have given you; because hearts are still hardened rocks and spirits are still in darkness and it is necessary to fight to break their chains and set them free, it is necessary to raise the dead and convert those who have committed crimes.

24. This is your mission, beloved people, do not feel weak, or say after 1950 that your work is over; do not want to rest, because you have to work hard so that my light illuminates all humanity.

25. My presence has been among you, so that by listening to my word through the human understanding, you may be prepared for the fulfillment of your mission; so that humanity, by receiving my teachings again through you, may penetrate to spirituality.

26. You are my little ones to whom I give every day one more lesson, one more page of that book of Life that the seers contemplate, every time I tell you about true life.

Love one another!

27. I have granted that my golden pens engrave my word that I have given you in this Third Time, with which the Third Testament will be formed, which will later reach the hands of man. In the future the new generations will study it and will know how to conduct themselves within morality, they will know how to spiritualize themselves and they will feel that the Father is with them. I will entrust guardians and counselors who are at the right hand and custody of humanity.

28. Beloved people: You are the disciple whom I have been preparing since the beginning of my communication, so that after the end of the stage of my word you can feel me in your spirit.

29. The year 1950 has reached its fullness. It is the year marked by my will as the last of my communication through the mind and lips of these spokesmen. It is the year a thousand times mentioned in my word so that no congregation would ignore the last day of my manifestation.

30. The word that has poured so much balm on your wounds, you are going to stop listening to it. The voice that has been your spiritual pleasure and your consolation is about to cease, but you are not going to show disagreement for a moment, but you will humbly recognize that if it was my will to send you this light for a while, it will also have its end by my will.

31. Do not say that the time in which I have manifested myself in word among you seems brief to you, because you should not attribute to Me any imperfection in my determinations. Do you think that I was unaware that when the year 1950 arrived you were going to be unprepared? No, disciples, I knew everything, however it was my will to mark this year as the last and this plan you must take as perfect.

32. At that Second Time I was also announcing my departure to my apostles in advance, even though I knew that they were still weak; proof of this was that one of them doubted my Divinity and felt disappointed in his material ambitions; and when he realized that the treasures that I had been promising were not of this world, he chose to hand me over to the enemies of my Doctrine, blinded by the payment with which they would have to repay their service.

33. See if there would not still be darkness in that heart that put a price in money on the life of its Master.

34. Then, when I was taken by that mob to appear before priests and rulers, I saw how confusion and bewilderment seized the rest of my disciples, who, prey to fear, fled to hide

Love one another!

themselves. When Peter was discovered as one of those who accompanied me, he denied me, swearing never to have seen me.

35. All these were proofs that at the time of my departure the disciples had not reached their maturity.

36. It is that those three years that my preaching lasted were marked to deliver a divine message to humanity, but not because in the same term the disciples had to reach the maximum elevation and perfection.

37. Those three years were preparation for the time of struggle that would come after my departure.

38. My sacrifice was consummated, but knowing that those hearts needed me more than ever, because a storm of doubts, sufferings, confusions and fears had been unleashed inside, I quickly approached them to give them one more proof of my infinite charity. In my love and pity for those children of my word, I humanized myself by taking the form or image of the body that I carried in the world and I let myself be seen and I made myself heard and with my words I ignited faith in those decayed spirits again. It was a new lesson, a new way of communicating with those who had accompanied me on Earth; and they felt strengthened, inspired, transfigured by faith and knowledge in my truth.

39. In spite of those trials, of which all were witnesses, there was one who stubbornly denied my manifestations and trials that I spiritually came to give to my disciples and it was necessary to allow him to feel even with his material senses my spiritual presence so that he could believe.

40. But not only among the disciples who were closest to Me, that doubt arose; no, also among the crowds, in the villages, in the cities and in the villages, among those who had received proofs of my power and for those works followed me, confusion arose, the anguished interrogation, surprise, not knowing how to explain why everything had ended in that way.

41. I had charity from everyone and just as I gave proof to my closest disciples that I had not separated from them even if I no longer accompanied them as a man on Earth, to every heart, in every home or family and in every people, I manifested myself before the hearts that believed in Me, making them feel my spiritual presence in a multitude of ways. Then began the struggle of that people of Christians who needed to lose their Teacher on Earth to get up to preach the truth that He had revealed to them. You all know his great works.

Love one another!

42. You too will have to lose this communication in order to be able to rise up to bear witness to my word. But before I rise up, I will manifest myself Spirit to spirit with my people to put away their doubts, to correct their mistakes and free them from their confusions, because I tell you again, that when I make my word cease, you will not be prepared either, so there will be traitors, there will be those who deny me and those who doubt my communication from spirit to Spirit. But I will inspire you and give you new proofs of my truth so that you too may rise up full of love, faith and spirituality to the struggle that awaits you.

43. Listen to my voice, people, she descends to fill you with courage and courage for the struggle that you will soon have to undertake. The road awaits you, the stage of your fulfillment is approaching and you need to be strong.

44. My word, engraved from now on in your spirit, will be your guide, it will lead you step by step to the happy goal that I have set for you, so that you may come to dwell in the light for an eternity.

45. Each one of those who have heard me and learned the divine teaching will be a messenger of my word on the path. His heart will be a saddlebag full of blessings to be poured out on his brothers in need of health, peace, comfort.

46. My disciples will cross the great expanses in pursuit of cities and towns, where without knowing, many hearts await them. Once you are on the path of your mission, you will not have to ask anyone if you are on the true path, or if you have strayed, because conscience will enlighten you and my word will instruct you in everything you should do.

47. The charity with which you treat your brothers will be rewarded by Me with wonders and works that move the hardest and coldest heart.

48. Now you will be able to explain to yourselves why you have been subjected to purification for a long time, because it is essential that those who are going to speak of purity, carry limpidity in their hearts, and bring peace to those who are going to sow peace and harmony in homes.

49. My word fills you with strength, because it is time for you to emerge on Earth as emissaries and apostles of spirituality; humanity is horrified by war, hunger and perversity.

50. You should not lack the presence of mind when you face pain, misery and death, because it will be precisely there that the light you carry shines, illuminating the lives of your brothers.

Love one another!

51. Blessed is this people because in it the prophecies of times past will be fulfilled, in which it was said that the People of God would arise on earth, and blessed are those who know how to recognize it and receive it, because they will remain united to my people.

52. Nothing is impossible in my power, therefore I will move you from one point to another, I will lead you and I will make you reach wherever your presence is necessary, because in each son of this people I will send a consolation to those who suffer, to those who have been waiting for the advent of justice and peace on earth for a long time.

53. When my people come to the nations and approach their brothers, they will be surprised to find a certain preparation or disposition in men to understand this Doctrine. This is due to the natural evolution that each creature has reached and to the incessant vibration of my Spirit over all humanity.

54. From the people of today, lacking spirituality and love, I will make the generations spring up so many times prophesied by my word; but first I am going to prepare these peoples who today are unknown, they are making war and destroying themselves and when the action of my justice has passed over everyone and the bad weed has been uprooted, a new humanity will begin to emerge, without already carrying the seed of discord, hatred or envy in their blood, because the blood of their fathers was purified in the crucible of pain and repentance and I will receive them and tell them: Ask, ask that it will be given to you, as I told you in the Second Time, but now I add: Know how to ask.

55. How few have been those who have truly known how to ask. You yourselves who are listening to this word, many times you do not know how to ask or what to ask. But I, in my charity for you, always go ahead and give you more than you need, even if it is not always what you have asked for, because only I know what is best for everyone.

56. You guys are asking for it right now. I give you for the future. You think about your material improvement. I am thinking of your spiritual perfection. I am not only telling you that spirit is more important than matter, but that matter will always be in the background. Everything that does not concern the spirit is given to you in addition.

57. I give it all to you and what do I ask of you in return? Only that you fulfill your mission, taking with love what I have granted you, understanding that it will be too much to reach the goal where you must reach.

58. I am speaking to you as a Father, not as a judge, although my word in itself carries justice, because now is when you must work with your thinking, trying to improve yourself morally and spiritually.

Love one another!

59. Your work has begun today, do not wait for tomorrow to start the day, because it may be late, since each one has been assigned a short time on Earth to take advantage of it for the benefit of the spirit.

60. I am calling you children of light because the knowledge of my Doctrine is giving you understanding about life in general, therefore, no one expects to reach the final trance of their existence on Earth empty-handed and trusting in a truce or a new opportunity, because nothing will change my justice.

61. If you know how to understand my Doctrine, it will offer you many satisfactions, many opportunities to be able to elevate you, Learn to pray before making any determination, because prayer is the perfect way to ask your Father, since in the midst of it you will be demanding light and strength to get ahead in the struggle.

62. When you pray, the enlightenment will soon come to your understanding that will allow you to clearly distinguish good from evil, what is convenient and what you should not do, and this will be the most palpable proof that you knew how to prepare yourself to listen to the voice of conscience.

63. My Doctrine reaches the heart of man in this Third Time to teach him how to achieve perfect communication with God and inner communion with conscience, as a proof that your spirit has reached a degree of evolution and capacity that it never had before and that allows it to understand the new revelations of the Holy Spirit.

64. The way is prepared and the door is open for anyone who wants to come to Me.

65. The path is narrow, you have known that for a long time, no one ignores that my Law and my Teaching are infinitely clean and strict so that someone would think of reforming them at their convenience or will.

66. The wide path and the wide door are not precisely those that lead your spirit to light, peace and immortality. The broad path is that of debauchery, disobedience, arrogance and materialism, a path that most men continue to seek to escape from their spiritual responsibility and inner judgment of conscience.

67. This path cannot be infinite because it is not true or perfect, therefore, being limited like everything human, one day man will reach his end, where he will stop to look horrified into the abyss that marks the limit of the path. Then chaos will follow in the hearts of those who have long strayed from the true path.

68. In some there will be repentance, so they will find enough light to save themselves, in others confusion will arise before an end that they will consider unjust and illogical, and

Love one another!

in others there will be blasphemy and rebellion, but truly I tell you, that will be the beginning of the return to the light.

69. I bless you, disciples of the Third Time, who know how to cross the thresholds of this world to come in search of my Spirit. I invite you to pray day by day, to gather together to analyze and deliberate on my word, because these are the last times in which you have it in this form.

70. I invite you to penetrate into the Arcanum, into the wisdom that my Work contains so that you may feel strong in the midst of the struggle that you are living, in this battle that you are waging.

71. The chosen people, charged with making light in the world, are scattered in all nations, receiving the call to live attentive to my voice. Some will hear my word through my spokespersons and others will be spiritually instructed and you will all be witnesses of the verification of the prophecies, announced for this time. I will guide your steps along the same path and one day you will meet and recognize each other.

72. You have passed through ages, you have inhabited the Earth for centuries, and in these times you have evolved, and at last you will find yourselves able to initiate spiritual communication with your Lord and with the Spiritual World.

73. I entrust you with a great charge and I hope for your understanding. Base all your actions on the Law that is rigid and strict and so, walk in fear, but in safety. Be afraid of infringing, of not acting consciously, but also have confidence because I am a guide and support in the path of each one of you.

74. You only have the present, but I know where you will cross tomorrow and the obstacles you will encounter. I tell you that if you have faith, you will be able to face the greatest dangers, launch into the riskiest enterprises, always sure of my protection.

75. Suffer the hardships with patience and if you fail to understand the meaning of your trials, pray and I will reveal their meaning to you, so that you may be satisfied.

76. You have not yet perfected yourselves, you are not yet righteous and therefore you will find new trials, which will polish your heart and perfect your spirit.

77. Israel has been a fighter from the beginning of her great journey, and when she has faltered because of the roughness of the road, my voice has lifted her up saying, "My strong arm is in your arm," and when she has prayed and watched and observed my precepts, she has enjoyed my grace and privileges.

Love one another!

78. You are already living the announced times and you should not doubt. The Book is already open in its last chapters, so that you can read with dedication and extract its essence. These are the grave times of which I spoke to you earlier and despite their crudeness, I want you to look with joy and confidence to the future, because your sorrows will not last beyond the limits set by my Law of love and justice.

79. Pray, that you may be filled with peace and goodwill; meditate, that you may be certain of the place you occupy spiritually. To reach your highest elevation, there is no set time, if you have faith, you will be able to take great steps on that path.

80. My manifestation through man will end in 1950, but the era of the spirit will continue and after that year, the unleashing of spiritual gifts will come and with it the conversion of many spirits.

81. The branches that have been detached from the tree, will adhere again, you will all join Me.

82. Watch over my revelations, so that my Doctrine will remain clean and untouchable. Man is getting tired of limited cults and seeks the whole, he longs for a divine teaching that will save him today in his human condition and tomorrow in his spirit.

83. Anyone who rises up with high desires or aspirations will be helped and I will show him the shortest way to reach Me.

84. Comply with the Law, even if you have to sacrifice your heart or change the established customs in this world. You will not have temples or places of worship, you will not limit my Doctrine or your field of work, your home will be the universe, your family humanity and your temple My Divine Spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 334

1. People: Wake up and realize that you are living in a new time.
2. Meditate and pray that spiritual inspiration will begin to shine in your understanding.
3. Observe all the cases of human misery, of pain, of need and let the sight of the pain that surrounds you everywhere sensitize your heart.
4. When you already feel in the depths of your being a generous and noble impulse to do good, let that impulse overflow and manifest itself. It is the spirit who is going to deliver his message because he has found his body prepared and willing.
5. Understand that if you get up to sow the seed of my teaching, it must be because of that love that it is born from the most sensitive of your being, but do not try to do good again or perform acts according to you worthy, if they are inspired by the fear of punishment in case of not doing them. that has no merit, no longer say before Me, or even before your spirit, that it will not be able to settle for trifles. When your spirit sheds his human cloak and in the sanctuary of spiritual life he gathers himself in the depths of himself, to examine his past and examine his harvest, many of his works that had seemed perfect to him here in the world, worthy of being presented to the Lord and deserving of a reward, will turn out to be small in the moments of that meditation; the spirit will understand that the meaning of many acts that seemed good to him in the world, were nothing more than traits of vanity, of false love, of charity not felt by the heart.
6. Who do you think has given the spirit the enlightenment of a perfect judge to judge himself? Conscience, which in this hour of justice will seem to you to shine with clarity never seen before, and she will be the one who will tell everyone what was good, what was just, what was real, what was true that she did on earth and what was evil, false and impure, that she sowed on her way.
7. The sanctuary of which I have just spoken to you is that of conscience. That temple that no one will be able to desecrate, that temple in which God dwells and from where His voice comes out and light springs forth.
8. In the world you have never been able to penetrate that inner sanctuary, because your human personality always seeks the means to evade the wise voice that speaks in every man; I tell you that, when your spirit divests itself of its envelope, at last it will be able to stop before the threshold of that sanctuary to prepare to enter it and before that altar of the spirit, prostrate itself, listen to itself, examine its works before that light that is conscience, hear the voice of God speak within itself, as Father, as Teacher and as Judge.

Love one another!

9. No mortal can imagine in all its solemnity that instant through which you will all have to pass, in order to know what you carry as good, to preserve it and what you must reject because you cannot carry it any longer in the spirit.

10. When the spirit feels that he is in front of his consciousness and it becomes present with the clarity of the truth, that being feels powerless to listen to himself, he wishes he had never existed, because before him, in an instant, his whole life passes before his mind, the one he left behind, the one he owned and was his and of which he has finally come to account.

11. Disciples, humanity: Prepare yourselves from this life for that instant, so that when your spirit appears before the threshold of the temple of consciousness, you will not transform that temple into a tribunal, because the spiritual pain will be so great that there is no material pain that resembles it.

12. Watch and pray, meditate, practice my teachings and never let yourselves be deceived by your vanity, which pretends to make you believe that you act with truth, with charity or with love, when in the background there is none of these virtues.

13. Never write down in your heart the works that you are doing and never be satisfied with the first thing that you do, so that on your way you will ascend without ceasing.

14. I want you to meditate on what I have told you in this teaching, so that you may understand how your judgment is verified spiritually. In this way you will make disappear from your imagination that picture in which you represent a tribunal presided over by God in the form of an old man, making the good children pass to his right hand to enjoy Heaven and placing the bad ones on his left to condemn them to eternal punishment.

15. It is time for the light to reach the highest of your spirit and of your understanding, so that the truth may shine in every man and prepare him to enter worthily into the spiritual life.

16. You make me aware that the struggle that you have sustained in the hearts of your brothers is apparently fruitless; that you talk to them about spirituality trying to remove fanaticism and idolatrous practices from their hearts, and that a few moments after having taught them, they will bow down again before their idols.

17. You come with a wounded and withered heart, but you cherish a hope that I will give you on my word new reasoning and new weapons to continue fighting.

Love one another!

18. I tell you, beloved disciples, in whom I see the fervent longing for the light to shine in all your brothers: You have to put on patience to wait for the longed-for moment of enlightenment of those for whom you pray and ask so much.

19. They also believe that you are in error, because they watch you pray in a vacuum, and because they hear you speak of teachings and revelations that are not recorded in books.

20. They also go to pray for you and talk to me and ask me not to get lost.

21. I ask you, disciples, whom do you think I should listen to more than you or them? Many of you say to me in your heart: "To us, Master, since in the way of praying we come closer to the true".

22. For I tell you, disciples, that I listen to some as much as to others, because you are all equal before Me, because I love some as much as others, and because in everyone I see anguish that someone might get lost from the path.

23. It is the people's struggle, the announced struggle, the great battle that would arise even in the homes and even in the bosom of the most loving and united families.

24. Whose victory will it be in this fight? Of none. The triumph will be of truth, of light, of love and justice. All of you will be overcome by these divine forces, but precisely this apparent defeat will be your triumph.

25. That is why with great love the Master comes to teach you so that you will be prepared for after my departure. But just as I have given my charity to you, so you will guide humanity, with your works of love.

26. My ray has descended in your understanding to prepare your spirit and I have poured out my pleasures among you so that you may become worthy to be with me in my Kingdom.

27. Temptation also struggles among you to turn you away from my path, but I, as a good Shepherd, have led you out of all paths and without asking you to go to the sacrifice, I await your amendment so that you may receive my grace fully and become the good disciples who will give my teaching to humanity tomorrow.

28. I have raised you up because you were dead to the life of grace, I have forgiven you and prepared you so that tomorrow you will go to speak to humanity that has risen denying its God. I am the foolish pilgrim who knocks on the doors of every heart, because I want to make you feel my love.

29. Humanity disconcerts me and denies my presence at this time, but I will make her recognize that with love and charity I manifest my justice, that I do not come with the

Love one another!

whip to deliver her pain, that I only come to raise her to the life of grace and purify her with the crystalline water that is my word, my truth.

30. The world has not learned my teaching and has fed its idolatry and fanaticism, so it is passing through the great crucible and hurrying the chalice of amrgura, because its materialism has taken it away from Me.

31. A great struggle awaits you, Israel, because you are going to testify to my truth, you are going to put away the obfuscation of humanity and show it my light.

32. Those who call themselves pastors of humanity, have not felt my presence, they are still waiting for me; but I contemplate that they are delivering different teaching from that which the master has entrusted to humanity, which will lead you along the path of truth by teaching you to love one another.

33. It is not my will that the world feed ideologies other than my Doctrine of love, because that damages the spirit and therefore you do not know me. You have not been able to analyze my Doctrine, you despise the bread of eternal life and humanity seeks me in their synagogues, in the material temples that their own hands have formed according to their understanding, and how long will humanity understand me and listen to my call?

34. After 1950 there will be a great struggle of ideas and you, the people of Israel, will rise up trusting in my Divinity. You do not know who will be unaware of you. Is there any human law that can punish your acts and good deeds that you do on the way? No, because you are the ones entrusted to take away the pain of humanity, to give it my peace and to make love arise in the human heart.

35. Disciples: That maxim that I taught you in the Second Time, to love one another, is applicable to all the acts of your life. There are those who say to me: "Master, how can I love my fellow human beings, if I am an insignificant being, who lives devoted to material work?" To these little ones of mine, I say that even within this seemingly unimportant material work, you can love your fellow human beings, if you do your work with the desire to serve your brothers and sisters.

36. Imagine how beautiful your life would be if every man worked thinking of doing well and of joining his little effort to that of others. Verily I tell you that misery would not be known, but the truth is that everyone works for himself, thinking about himself and if anything about his own.

37. You all need to know that no one can suffice himself and that he needs others; you all need to know that you are intimately linked to a universal mission that you must fulfill

Love one another!

together, but not united by material obligations, but by intention, by inspiration and ideal, in a word: By the love of one another. The fruit will then be for the benefit of all.

38. I come to tell you, people, that you do not work only for yourself, that in your effort you try to shed light on all those who seek you, without making distinctions. Truly I tell you, whoever gives more to his brothers, the more he will receive from Me, since he applies my teaching to his life.

39. I am giving you enough knowledge so that you can make known the message of love that I have sent you at this time.

40. That Christ who came in other times to give men a Doctrine of love is the spirit who speaks to you at this time and manifests himself through understandings chosen to transmit this message to the world. This word, humble in its simple form in its expression, will make this humanity come to itself, far from all spirituality.

41. I am calling on all the peoples and all the religions of the world, to remind them of the supreme commandment of my Law, the one that at the last supper with my disciples, I made known to them.

42. Humanity is now in preparation. It is my justice that prepares him, without men still knowing about it, because in his pride, in his proud materialism, all the events of his life that are inexorable to him, he attributes to chance. but my call will already come to the hearts and then they will come contrite to ask me that their pride and their mistakes be forgiven them.

43. That will be the crucial hour for the spirit of humanity, in which for an instant it will experience absolute emptiness, after its great disappointments, when it will verify the falsity of its greatness, the fragility of its power, the erroneous of its ideologies. But this state of confusion will not last long, because by then my emissaries will be advancing, spreading my new message.

44. Once again, as in times past, when the missionaries of my Doctrine advanced from the East, spreading the knowledge of my word to the West, so at this time, the world will return to see my emissaries, bringing the light of this message to peoples and homes.

45. Would it surprise men that now the light is going from the West to the East? Will you go for this cause to ignore the message that my bearers carry to you in my name?

46. Truly I tell you, the only light that you see emerging from the East, is the one that illuminates your world, the light of the king star, because the divine light that illuminates the spirit, it springs from Me, and is in all places and points of the Universe.

Love one another!

47. Certainly, in the past times I spoke to you a lot through forms and symbols, but the time has come when you will look face to face with the truth, without the need to interpose forms or symbols between it and you.

48. The Master receives the disciple who in this Third Time is ready to study to understand my divine teaching. The book is open before you and its pages are illuminating your spirit so that you recognize that the Work that I have entrusted to your hands is great and sublime, that my teaching contains the supreme wisdom for you to reach my Kingdom. It is the way that I have come to show you again so that you may walk along it and thus leave the iniquity with which you came to Me.

49. I have prepared your spirit with my light, with my justice, so that you may be in imitation of your master, so that you may no longer get lost in different ways, so that obedience to my commands may be in your heart. But watch and pray that you do not lose the preparation that I have given to your spirit. At this time I come to show the world the light of a new day so that men may prepare themselves, listen to my word and contemplate with their spiritual eyes my presence.

50. Your mission is very delicate, people of Israel, but my word has penetrated to the innermost depths of your being and has enlightened you, has removed blindness from your eyes and has shown you the greatness of my Kingdom.

51. My word has been transforming you because you are no longer the ones you were yesterday, because now you are sensitive to my presence, you have recognized me and you know how to rise up to seek me from spirit to Spirit. Moreover, I behold that you have not fully practiced my teachings, that you have stumbled and that for a moment you fall again, because you have not completely cleansed your heart of the superfluous and unnecessary, of what the world feeds in its perversity; the tares grow next to the golden wheat that is flourishing in you. The time has come when the bad weed that through the ages has sprouted and flourished in hearts will be uprooted, it will be tied in sheaves and thrown into the fire for extermination. Then your heart will only be the white field, the fertile and prepared land where my word will bear its fruit.

52. Beloved disciples: There is a lot that you have to prepare yourselves for, because your steps towards spirituality have been slow and time has come ahead of you, because at this time you should have already been in direct communion with my Divine Spirit to fulfill your mission.

53. Your spirit has been able to bend matter for a moment and it is then that you have been able to fulfill my commands, as my true disciples, to watch over humanity that will receive through you my charity and my mercy.

Love one another!

54. Let my Spirit dwell fully in you, so that you may show my Work to humanity as the saving boat, as a beacon of light, as a new Heaven for incarnated and disembodied spirits.

55. I want to contemplate you all prepared and clothed with the light of my Holy Spirit, to find in you a sense of responsibility before my divine Work and love for my Divinity and for your brothers, because I want you to give yourselves for love of them and teach yourselves to communicate directly with my Spirit: because I have to use your spirits according to the preparation that you have achieved and then the awakening of the world will be full and through you it will feel me, because this is my will.

56. You are in the time of the great struggle of good against evil, of light against darkness and you are preparing yourselves to defend my cause; you will be in imitation of me, because I am before my armies and you are part of them; see how my light removes darkness and how my word is abolishing sin. If you want to be the good soldiers, be meek and carry the light of Truth so that as true servants of God, you may bear witness to what I have come to give to the spirit in this time for his salvation.

57. I do not want to contemplate among you, chosen people, different thoughts or different wills, I want to contemplate you unified, carrying my same inspiration and guided by my word that is one in all of you.

58. Those of you who have slept and have let the lamp of your sanctuary go out and have stripped yourselves of my grace, I call you and say to you: Get up, hurry your step and come to Me who as a Father I wait for you and not as a Judge, but in truth I tell you: You should not park on the roads anymore because great would be your responsibility before Me tomorrow.

59. I have awakened your intuition and through this gift my Spirit has conversed with your spirit and I have given you my commands so that you can fulfill them.

60. I make you walk with certainty so that you may do my will, because everything you do at my will will be for the advancement of your spirit. I give you authority and my peace so that it may be a testimony of my presence among you. I do not want anything to disturb the peace that I am giving you and with it continue preparing and working, but if you carry bitterness for the cause that I have entrusted to your hands, I say to you: Rejoice, because I will give a great reward to your spirit.

61. Know that just as there are spirits who in restitution are sent back to incarnate to inhabit the Earth and gather in justice the fruit of what they sowed before, others do not reincarnate, but invisibly stay on Earth until they achieve spirituality or elevation that makes them move away from what no longer belongs to them.

Love one another!

62. All restitution is hard, it is bitter and painful, but my Doctrine comes to teach you how to avoid your spirit that instead of finding peace after having suffered on Earth, it has to find itself before a test of purification and restitution.

63. Here in my word, learn to love the world to the extent that it is right to love him, so that when the time comes to leave everything, there will not be any burden on your spirit that deprives him of his freedom.

64. Beloved people: Come into the light. I am the way that leads to it, I am the truth and the life.

65. It is impossible for anyone who applies his conscience to the acts of his life to be lost.

66. When in my word I speak to you about the spiritual life, you wanted me to describe it in detail, in order to be able to conceive it; but when you see that despite having told you a lot about it, there is very little that you can understand, you say to me with pain: “Master, how will that existence be, which despite your teachings and revelations we cannot penetrate?”

67. I say to you, disciples: Do not be afraid, because the important thing is not that you know what that dwelling is like, but that you have faith that you will have to reach it and that you must therefore prepare yourselves as best as possible to reach that goal without hesitation or hesitation.

68. You have already learned from Me that the elevation of the spirit is achieved by love, because the one who loves develops all the gifts and potencies of his being. Do not aspire to reach the high peaks of light only for the development of the mind, but always look for a way to harmonize the intelligence with the feelings, so that, at the same time as you study the lesson, you will put it into practice.

69. The way of truth is so clear that no one who comes for it can get lost.

70. You are not going alone, because my breath and my light go with each one of you; but in case it seems little to you, I have placed next to each human creature, a spiritual being of light, to watch over your steps, to make you sense some danger, to serve as a companion in your solitude and to serve as a staff in the journey. They are those beings whom you call guardian angels, guardian angels or protectors.

71. Never behave as ungrateful to them, nor be deaf to their inspirations, because your strength will not be enough to make you come out ahead in all the trials of life, you need those who are ahead of you and who know, because I reveal them, something of your future.

Love one another!

72. The struggle of these beings is very arduous as long as you do not achieve spirituality, because you do very little on your part to help them in their delicate mission.

73. When your spirituality allows you to feel and verify the presence of those brothers of yours who invisibly, without any ostentation, work for your well-being and progress, then you will feel regret that you have forced them to work hard and also suffer a lot for your sins. But when this understanding arises in you, it will be because the light has already been made in your understanding and charity towards them, gratitude and understanding will spring up.

74. What a great joy there will be in those guardians of yours, when they see that their work is supported by you and that their inspiration harmonizes with your elevation!

75. You have so many brothers and so many friends in the spiritual valley, whom you do not know!

76. Tomorrow, when the knowledge about the spiritual life has spread throughout the World, humanity will recognize the importance of these beings by your side and men will bless my providence.

77. Who has imagined the battles that these legions of light hold against the invasions of troubled beings that threaten you at every step? There is no human gaze that has discovered that struggle that one and the other are constantly waging, without you noticing it.

78. Your ignorance about the existence of all this that happens without you realizing it, has been one of the reasons why I have ordered at this time that the Spiritual World communicate with you through brains destined by Me to carry out that mission. Thus, those beings have had the opportunity to come to you to bear witness to their existence and to test you with their love, with their charity, with their humility and their patience, who live consecrated to watch over you.

79. Pray, people, and in your prayer join them. Have confidence in their protection; they are beings of radiant light, capable of performing at your side the delicate mission of leading and accompanying you along the entire path until you reach Me.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 335

1. Today my spirit descends once again on spiritual Israel. I manifest myself to you, beloved people, through my Universal Ray, and I speak to you as Father and Teacher, as Friend and also as Judge. I am present in all of you and I listen in your prayer, even the most intimate request that you make to me.
2. I take pleasure in contemplating that the incarnate spirits are discovering the true communication with their Father and Lord, they are leaving behind the ancient rites, the various forms they used to seek me, to worship me and they are advancing firmly on the spiritual path. It is you, humble congregations, who are receiving these communications at this time and in them my great lessons.
3. I have gathered a great number of spirits who belong to the chosen people, not by race; know that I do not come looking for races to which you belong or have belonged in the past times, I am looking for the spiritual Israel to whom I have entrusted a mission, because it is among the other peoples of the Earth, the firstborn to whom I bequeathed my past testaments.
4. You, who have been the depository of grace and revelations, have received the mandate to bring light to all beings, to be a beacon for those who wander through the world, ignorant or indifferent. I have called you, who have been my prophet, my witness, my emissary and my confidant, once again, to take you to continue your mission and that in that fulfillment you may be able to perfect your spirit.
5. In spite of your fidelity and your love, I tell you without reproach: You have not yet fulfilled my past lessons. You have possessed the light, peace and blessing that I gave you for your brother peoples and you have not shared these gifts with them. See that in order to make yourself worthy of attaining this office, you have gone through the great struggles of spirit and matter, through the contests of thought and the battles of this world, in order to acquire the necessary mettle, resolution and experience. But if I have told you that you have not fulfilled my commands, I do not want to detract from your works of former times. It is these merits that make you worthy of the grace of having me among you in this spiritual manifestation.
6. In the essence of my teaching you will find the presence of your God. This is the same word that the prophets heard, the same light that inspired Moses to gather the chosen people and prepare them for communication with their lord. I discover among you the first Israelites, those who marched to the front in the desert journey, in the First Time. To the valiant and valiant children of Judah; to the faithful Levites zealous for the worship of

Love one another!

the Lord; to the indefatigable sons of Zebulun, in charge of obtaining the sustenance for the caravan, and thus to all those who gave me great proofs of fidelity, love and trust.

7. My gaze also stops with love on those who knew how to wait for the Messiah, in the Second Time. In the martyrs, from whom the executioner's sword could not tear away the belief that I had become a man, in order to redeem the human race. In this people are my disciples and my witnesses from all the ages and after this time of perfect communion with your Lord, when my teachings conclude through this means that I have chosen, my Spirit will come in fullness on all my children and each of you will feel that his gifts and powers are developing, to the amazement of his brothers and even of yourselves.

8. Your gifts will flow out of your spirit vigorous and strong, not as an ornament that was a reason for vanity, but as virtues and examples that you will show humanity, in your thoughts, words and deeds of love, all of them revealing the greatest humility and meekness. The gift of prophecy will be greatly developed among you. The men of science will question you about the future, they will come to your meetings to hear your testimonies and to face the serious tests and resolve their conflicts that will be presented to them.

9. Now you are small in your development, you still doubt your gifts and when you feel some miracle that I grant you by your meditation, you attribute it to another cause. But the moment will come when you identify with me and then your trust will be absolute. You will understand your gifts and attributes and with them you will bear witness to Me.

10. Truly I tell you, it is I who am giving you the prophecy. It has never sprouted from man, he has only been a conduit. The prophecy comes from Me and I grant you to a certain limit the possibility of interpreting it; but those that contain greater wisdom, I alone will clarify them for you. When you have tried to analyze without being prepared, you have fallen into false interpretation.

11. I have announced to you the events that you are watching take place today. This is a time of great fulfillment. It is the facts that have come to give the interpretation of all the announcements that I gave you in the First and Second Times, through my prophets, but men had already spoken, some justly and others wrongly. The prophecies that I granted to the scope of human analysis have been well understood, but those that it was only up to Me to analyze, interpret and fulfill them, I have come to clarify with events and tests.

12. This is a momentous time for humanity, a time when man will awaken through different tests that speak of my love for you. I want to find your spirit clean and your mouth worthy to make known my teaching. For this I clothe you with humility, so that

Love one another!

you may be simple, even possessing gifts, that arouse the admiration of those who know you.

13. Let the prophecy pass through your spirit and matter, even if you do not understand it; it is your duty to make it known. It will be others who will better understand what you testify, but when neither one nor the other can penetrate the true meaning of my prophecies, I will come to your aid to tell you: "If the prophecy that I have given you has been very great and wise, it is because the revelation that I want to make to humanity is very great, in order to reach its goal. I gave this sight to my chosen one, and I give you its interpretation."

14. Do you think that Joel, one of the great prophets of the First Time, understood what he announced to the multitudes? Remember that he said, "And it will come to pass that times will come when your children will prophesy, your young men will see visions, and your old men will have revealing dreams. There will be wonders in heaven and great signs on earth. The sun will turn black and the moon like blood; steam and smoke will rise from the earth and at that time will the great day of the Lord be very soon to arrive?."

15. The prophet did not understand the transcendence of what he spoke, but he did it with truth; he was my conduit and spokesman, his spirit was clean and his mouth dignified and the prophecy was like crystal clear water that springs from the spring and does not stain through its channel. Thus that message reached the hearts of men and is kept clean. Some have interpreted it in one way, others in another and I truly tell you, that great prophesied day is about to arrive and events are justifying the words of the prophet.

16. Open your eyes and prepare your spirit so that you analyze the events, and you will see that the signs announced since those times, emerge clear, precise and the facts themselves show you the explanation and the fulfillment of those words; it is the interpretation that I have given to my prophecies.

17. Thus I prepare you, beloved disciples, for the fulfillment of your delicate office, that your lips only speak truth, so that you may see your way open, and if speaking and testifying the truth, you are not believed, nor understood nor loved, leave that cause to me and do not cry, always go forward and never be silent. Let your mouth speak confidently, courageously, always fulfilling its mission, your whole being will be prepared to pour out emanations of peace, not only in your words, but in your thoughts and spiritual messages.

18. Cultivate peace, love it and spread it everywhere, because how much humanity needs it! Do not let yourselves be disturbed by the vicissitudes of life, so that you may always remain strong and ready to give what you possess. That peace that is the patrimony of every spirit, has fled in this time to give way to war and torture nations, destroy

Love one another!

institutions and annihilate spirits. It is that evil has taken over the human heart, hatred, insane ambition, unbridled greed are spreading doing harm, but how brief will his reign be already. I announce to you for your joy and tranquility, that your liberation is already approaching, that in pursuit of that ideal a multitude of beings eager to breathe an atmosphere of fraternity, purity and health are working.

19. What will you, my disciples, do in this great struggle that has already begun? What are your purposes? I see in the depths of your being an immense desire to fight, to make my Teaching known, knowing that she is the best guide for humanity. Fight for your peace and moral and spiritual vindication, and when you feel strong in the good, take it everywhere, that it may fall like fruitful dew on the hearts of your brothers.

20. Pray and may your prayer be a balm for those around you and for those who are absent; for those who inhabit your world and also for those who live beyond it, in need of comfort.

21. I am going to give an incentive to my people and this is: All those spirits who, in the painful struggle of war, lose their body, will be attracted to the spiritual valley and there they will be waiting for your prayer to achieve light and knowledge, and at this hour when the people unite in a fervent and heartfelt prayer, those beings will be surprised by that spiritual hymn, and they will hear your voice that invites them to move forward and they will not be disturbed for a single moment. The light will be clear and from that hour they will rise to fight for their elevation.

22. The trials that await humanity after the year of 1950 will be very great, it will have to drink very bitter chalices, and suffer very hard blows; but all this will be so that it awakens from its dream, now that its spirit is asleep for its perfection and true mission. All those tests that men receive at this time, will be called that I make them to meditate and reflect on their charges, because it has been a long time for the spirits to pass from the Earth to the spiritual valley and from this again to the Earth without taking advantage of their reincarnations; and this grace, this proof of love and justice that I grant you, by giving you new lives in this world, is not to be wasted: I do not allow you to return to Earth just to feed on its fruits, but to fight for your elevation and conquer the kingdom that I have promised you.

23. I will call for the first time with sweetness to help you get ready to fight, but if you do not understand that voice, I will call with severity and I will touch you again, but if you do not come, justice will come in fullness to wake you up so that you open your eyes and contemplate the light of a new day.

Love one another!

24. I warn you in this way so that you will not be confused when you see that new wars are unleashed, that a multitude of beings perish day by day under different accidents before your eyes. When you cannot penetrate into the reason of those trials that shake your heart, think that every spirit has come to Earth to restore to himself what he had denied before, and that there are beings so lethargic that only such a test awakens them.

25. How much I love you and I don't want the pain for you! Those creatures who did not find this consolation and balm on Earth, at the moment of reaching the spiritual valley receive it from Me to be led to the Afterlife. I give them to you because I am the inseparable shepherd of my children, all their pain reverberates in Me, all the blood spilled in their wars for no reason, falls into the hollow of my hands, all the tears of humanity soak my face. Even the most hidden and hidden being for you, is very close to Me, I contemplate you all with love equally. Those creatures that you look at with disgust, I will raise them from their misery, and I will polish them so that crystal clear water of regeneration, of repentance and of love may flow from them.

26. I speak to you in multiple ways, because you need to be prepared to speak as you have already done. You enjoy hearing my teachings and you feel closer to Me every day. You recognize that it is a joy to exist to be loved by your Father; that it is a satisfaction for you to have passed through the great trials to which I have destined you, because each of those trials is a stepping stone that brings you closer to Me.

27. I have called many of my children to give them different positions, different missions within this Work and I have given them to you according to your advancement and your gifts, and with all of them I have formed my people, my new apostolate. To some I have given the charge of guides and so that their task is not hard and painful, I have divided the people into congregations; to others I have entrusted the gift of spokespersons, so that they transmit my inspiration made human word to these multitudes who gather to receive this prodigy. I have given the privilege of clairvoyance to some to make you prophets and announce through them what is to come. They have also received the mission of columns those who have to help the people in their pilgrimage and have to be of the guides like a Cyrene who helps to bear the weight of the cross of their multitudes.

28. Others have been graced with the gift of faculty and these as instruments of the Spiritual World, have been prepared to transmit their messages, the analysis of my Work and also as possessors of the healing balm, of the consolation for the sick, so that united, they pour charity on the needy, through healthy spiritual emanations. I have appointed a golden pen to the one who will print in the Book that I will leave you, my revelations, teachings and prophecies of this time. I have given the position of Cornerstone to those who are to be an example of firmness, stability and strength among the people. In these,

Love one another!

his word, his consolation and example will be invariable, as is the rock, and now that this stage of my communication is at its end, I am judging all the charges, and to all those who were chosen to receive such great missions, I am calling them to penetrate into deep study and know the result of their works. I accompany everyone in this hour of meditation.

29. Don't worry, I didn't make a mistake in choosing you, I know you and I know what you are capable of, I knew who you would be on the journey. I am your Father and I have given everyone the opportunity to work in my Work, I have offered everyone the same delicacy, so that you all feel loved in the same way, with the same right to be my disciples and possess the same inheritance.

30. I already knew that some would fulfill my commands and obey my words very soon. Others would be slow to discover their faults and correct their mistakes, but my gifts remain latent in the spirit waiting for their awakening, because you will all have to come to Me, the understanding will be in everyone: you will become perfect and you will be with me at my right hand. But in order for you to come to Me, you must be ready to fulfill my Law, and take the way with humility and submission of spirit. Watch and pray in these brief days when you will have me in this form and make your heart move before my word so that a longing for obedience, unification and love may arise from your being.

31. Soon the emissaries will rise up carrying missives and their banner will be my word and my messages that you have received. I am preparing you to rise up on missions of peace and goodwill, because I want to find you ready on this solemn day when I am to give you my last words.

32. From now on I announce to you that my last lesson will not be of greater duration than these that I am giving you, it will be as brief as all the ones that I have given you, because my great final lesson covers that of the last three years, it is the book that I have written about your spirit with the fire of love of my Spirit, in which I have summarized everything that I have revealed to you since 1884; in it I have told you about the beginning and even before the beginning of Creation, of the evolution of man from the earliest times to the present. In this book I have told you of all my lessons given to you, through the great ages past and your trials; in this book I have gathered the revelations of all the times past and those of the future, without interpretation and without fulfillment. There you will also find the preparation for your spirit on its journey, now on Earth and then in the spiritual valley.

33. This is my last lesson, it will be concluded on the last day of this year of 1950, but it will not be my last communication with you, because I have taught you in all times to

Love one another!

pray and to make spiritual communion with me. You men and all beings who inhabit the different dwellings, have access in my Spirit and I dwell in you. Do not go to feel distant from Me, do not feel the emptiness or the silence when this word ceases; continue listening to the harmonious and constant concert of your Father, enjoy my presence so that you meditate and study my Work.

34. It is necessary that you gather all your strength and spiritual knowledge before rising up to spread this teaching and when you find yourselves gathered around my word, praying and meditating, you will feel my presence. The children will be moved, the seers will also notice the precursor signs of my presence and I will manifest myself in a subtle way; everyone who congregates will feel me and those meetings will have solemnity; there will be a spiritual environment that will give you peace and confidence in the future. The Spiritual World will also come to you without touching your brain and will come wherever you call it to help you in your trials and continue to pour out its charity and protection on this world. He will see to it that there is no confusion in your mind, no misinterpretations or unjust determinations; and when this time of preparation has passed, do not forget your meetings, because although you know that I manifest Myself in each of you separately, it pleases me to find you gathered praying and busy in your spiritual exercise.

35. Remember that feast of Pentecost celebrated by my apostles after my departure. Their attentive spirits were waiting for my manifestation and when they were united in a single thought, my Spirit descended and put the word in their mouths, and their whole being was illuminated so that they communicated with men of different languages and beliefs.

36. That is why I want these meetings among you, always, O disciples; whenever you can gather, do it in my name and I will be present revealing to you the content of my Arcanum. I entrust to you all the moments and days of your life so that you dedicate a moment of them for your elevation; but once again I sanctify the seventh day so that you may penetrate into communion with me and the rest may be to love one another and put into practice everything that you have understood well of my teaching; but there will be no need for special enclosures for your meetings, the same will be for Me your home, your humble bedroom, the valley or the mountain, the bank of a river or the desert.

37. I advise you not to proclaim among humanity that you are my disciples, that your mouth does not say it, but that your works speak; do not say that you are Israelites by the spirit, the world will recognize spiritual Israel, when this, unified in the mission of making light in the spirits, of bringing peace to the hearts to be as I said to Jacob in his dreams, in his revelations: "I will give you a lineage as great, as numerous, as the dust of

Love one another!

the earth, as the stars of heaven, as the sands of the sea and in your descendants they will be blessed are the peoples of the earth.

38. The peoples of the earth have not yet been blessed in Israel, because this one presents me with a schism, as it happened in the Second Time. Some live for matter, others for spirit, some form one kingdom and others another; I see that some live for the world and its gold, and others seek me and are happy in their poverty; but when I have gathered this people, this great legion of spirits responsible for peace and divine revelations, then this world and even the heavens will be moved, because their union will exert so much force, so much influence on the world, that there will be no one who does not feel it. Your mission will be known and your message that I entrust to you from now on will gather the testament that I have bequeathed to humanity in the three times.

39. Let your spirit be like a chest that keeps everything I have entrusted to you, because the road you are going to travel has rough parts, it has thistles and thorns, but there are also stretches where trees and flowers will make your journey pleasant, and thus walking will surprise you the day of your unification, the day of your redemption and eternal peace, when you have reached the end of your fulfillment.

40. For now, pray for the distant and in the near overflow your heart; heal the sick, pour out counsel in the needy, become all consolation and balm among suffering humanity. When you pass by a stranger to whom you cannot say a word, but your heart is moved and your spirit lifts up his prayer, presenting to me the suffering of that brother of yours, I will give him what he needs, because you have deposited his pain in Me.

41. Get to know yourselves. Discover the gifts that I have given you and recognize that your spiritual knowledge has relieved many hearts and raised them on their moral and spiritual level.

42. Take everything you need of intuition and love for your mission.

43. Some of you say to me in your prayer: "Master, why tell you my little things, show you my life or make you participate in my companies, if you know everything? Why confess my faults to you, if you are looking at them, if I am in you? Give me whatever you will, and I will be satisfied with it."

44. And after that prayer, you have remained in ecstasy, only giving thanks for what I have granted you by giving you my word. In it is the spiritual sustenance and the blessing for your human being.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 336

1. With great tenderness I descend to you so that your spirits may recognize my Law. At this time I have come to show you wide horizons so that you may travel on the path of light, perfection and truth.
2. I do not want you to find yourselves before humanity tomorrow ignoring my Doctrine, following a wrong path that I have never shown you, because I am going to leave you prepared so that you can show the way of truth to those who have not listened to my teaching and you will not go looking for the blind and ignorant to receive the teaching from them, because they will have nothing to teach you.
3. You will be humble and with your gifts you will bear witness to my manifestation to humanity, so that they may invoke my name and give credit to my presence among you in this Third Time. Do not allow your brothers to tell you that you had the false teacher, that you are the ignorant ones who lack virtues and that you are not the strong ones. No, Israel, I do not want that pain to be in my Spirit, nor for humanity to claim your unpreparedness after my departure. I want those who did not listen to me to be moved by the memory that you make of my communication through human understanding and to feed their spirit with my lessons that have been written by my golden pens.
4. I want you, with your counsels, to convert the sinner and with your words of encouragement to conform the one who is depressed and desperate. Man does not live by bread alone, and the charity I leave you for humanity is spiritual. Those will come to you who, possessing material wealth, are lacking in tranquility and health, to them you will also give what I have entrusted to you.
5. Testify for yourselves that you are not mistaken in following me; for after my communication through the spokesmen ceases, you will continue to be the faithful soldiers of this divine cause; of this Doctrine that bears no stain and of which you will not be ashamed to spread it among humanity. You will testify to my truth by your works, I do not want you to make this teaching known to the world by your word alone.
6. I leave my Law written on your conscience so that you can show it to your brothers, so that humanity may be guided by it and no longer stumble on its way.
7. At this time men have come to listen to me, they have received my teaching, the truth that I have come to reveal clearly to you; then they have meditated a lot on how to teach humanity this knowledge that they themselves did not understand from the beginning.

Love one another!

8. You will prepare yourselves, Israel, so that you do not let yourselves be surprised by your brothers; I do not want you to show ignorance to fools, no, my people, you will speak with words of conviction and with confidence in yourselves, you will explain my teachings and the revelations that I have given you at this time and why you are the ones indicated to teach the one who does not know and show him the path of his evolution.

9. The new generations have to look for me, because I will send evolved spirits to Earth and from their early childhood they will ignore the foolish words of the world, because their spirit will make them understand that these teachings are not satisfactory and then they will look for you, my people, so that you can clearly show them my Spiritualist Work.

10. When you rise in prayer, you will remember my words and so on your way you will not be surprised and you will be able to deliver my teaching to everyone who needs it and who asks for it.

11. I am your Father who tirelessly speaks to you so that you may come to understand me, so that after my communication through the human understanding you may feel full of peace and rise up to fulfill your mission full of enthusiasm, obedience and vigor.

12. I do not want the pain of humanity to go unnoticed before you; I want you to feel its neediness, epidemics, plagues and all suffering and that with love you raise your prayer so that it reaches my charity.

13. All the offenses that humanity does to you, they will not have done to you but to me and with their own hand they will be carving the pain for their spirit, but you with patience will receive the contempt because the time will come when everyone will be convinced of my truth and will know that you were not wrong.

14. Many will say, "Why, if God is among us, does He not command that the wars cease?" But you will know how to answer your brothers and you will tell them that, in the instant of divine justice, the Father will allow the proud to destroy each other, but later I will put an end to the strife so that they may receive peace from Me.

15. The word that I have come to entrust to you is light on your path so that in the midst of chaos, you will always travel with tranquility. Recognize, O Israel, that every one of my words has satisfied you, but do not just listen to this teaching out of habit, practice in truth what you learn from your Teacher.

16. See, O Israel, how much my Spirit has to struggle against sin and unbelief. When I contemplate that my children have understood me, my Spirit is filled with joy, I bless you and your obedience comes to the Father like the scent of flowers.

Love one another!

17. I do not want you to cry tomorrow, Israel, and raising your face to infinity, to tell me: The sects and religions have attracted the great multitudes to whom you with so much love gave the light. Yes my children, but they will stir the wheat with the weed. They are the hearts that have not been polished with your word. But truly I tell you, they are intent on breaking the sheep out of the fold with false words. But I am power, and I will make the multitudes see clearly that my Work is as white as the snowdrops.

18. Do not let yourselves be surprised, my people, always live alert and be faithful sentinels, do not be afraid of the words that your own brothers tell you to convince you that you are wrong, remain firm, because I will give great awards to the soldiers who are faithful to my cause, to those who know how to face these difficult times of confusion of ideas, of creeds and religions. You will respect all your brothers in the same way that you respect my Work and you will show the teaching that I have come again to leave you; if men mock you, let them, that the light of my Holy Spirit will come to them and repentance will be in their heart.

19. Be firm and live alert, because difficult times await you: in these times men will come before My Work, trying to search it, but verily I tell you: I will bring you out in advance, this is my will, because if for a moment you will find yourselves wrapped in darkness, I will arise as a bright light to enlighten you and rescue you from the jaws of the hungry wolf and to show you the way of light and truth.

20. I, your Master, have come to make known to you all the great things that surround you and those that you carry hidden in you without you noticing it, because of your lack of spirituality.

21. I want you to come to know all the power with which I have endowed you so that you may do good and ascend the mountain always leaning on the staff of my truth.

22. Life has always been painful for man because he has always ignored many of the gifts that he carries in himself. How could he make use of them while ignoring their existence? I have often surprised men who are despondent and sad, believing themselves powerless to get rid of the yoke that life means to them at this time. And that is why I have come to surprise you greatly with my voice that calls you, with my word that comes to infuse you with faith, courage, joy and hope.

23. Only faith can make the spirit feel strong and that is why with my Doctrine I am igniting the faith of some and encouraging it in others, because you will have to integrate in the future a strong, exemplary, obedient and zealous people of the Law, but their strength will be born, of their faith in my Law.

Love one another!

24. I no longer want to contemplate tears in your eyes, I no longer want to see you bearing the heavy burden of your life empty of spiritual ideals and instead full of worries and material sufferings.

25. Feel yourselves already the beloved children of your Father, learn to request from Me what you need for your good, remember that I am the Divine Comforter, so that in your tribulations you do not let yourselves be overcome by anguish; know that pain should only serve to temper your heart, but not to weaken it, it should leave you purified, but not embittered.

26. Go conquering from the Earth that happiness that will be full in your spirit and that in this world will offer you its first fruits as an incentive for you to continue the journey without fainting.

27. Spiritualized under the inspiration of my teachings to let me manifest fully through your being.

28. Did I not come to give you my body at that time? Then understand that you have it. Let me manifest through you as if I were doing it in my own body, then it will be when you have truly spiritualized and are doing the will of your Father.

29. Open the door of your heart and let me pass so that you may be comforted in your sorrows. I, the owner of beings and worlds, come to you with the humility of a beggar and only the request, my plea, is that you love one another, because with your understanding and understanding you will be loving and venerating me.

30. Every child is a part of my Spirit, therefore, what you do with your fellow human beings, you do with me. Does not the suffering of others afflict you as much as your own? Why do you feel strange if you are the same spirit and the same flesh? You are my work that I created in the beginning so that it would evolve and be perfected through the times.

31. Today, in this Era of great trials, only your faith will make you emerge triumphant, and fervent prayer, which is a powerful key to open the door and start you on your journey, will accompany you.

32. Your work to bring to your brothers the good news of my manifestation in Spirit will be very great. because the humanity of this time is less credulous and less pious; it will present its doubts and its unpreparedness to you and you will have to fight tenaciously, but do not despair if you stumble upon these obstacles, fulfill in your stage and you will see with satisfaction how this world is illuminated with the fraternity and peace so long desired and requested by those who always trusted in the triumph of light over darkness.

Love one another!

33. On this day that is already near, those who inhabit the Earth will be able to appreciate love, as the reason for this life and all the beauties and perfections that the works of love have made in all times. Then you will know why I have come in this age and what is the result of your efforts. meanwhile, others will be in the spiritual valley and from there they will see with ineffable joy multiplied the seed they sowed in this world.

34. Be sensitive to all my inspiration. Be obedient and simple. Let me manifest through your gifts, let me reach your brothers through your being. May your lips speak my words of comfort to the ears of those who suffer and express my wisdom. To those who need light. May your hands serve me to caress and your eyes to look with charity, with tenderness or pity.

35. You need to saturate yourselves with Me in order to do the works that I have taught you and then you will know that Christ is pouring out His truth in all spirits, waiting only for His elevation to manifest his love.

36. If my Doctrine seems strange to you to the extent that you think that knowing Me you have never heard these words, I tell you that your strangeness will be the result of your negligence to penetrate into the depths of what I revealed to you in past times. For that reason this Doctrine will seem strange or new to you, when in fact this light has always been present in your life.

37. Today, your understanding is shaken like a weak boat under a storm, but it will not be shipwrecked, a miraculous force will protect it, each lightning will be a flash of hope in the middle of the night and when at last the storm ceases and the new day arrives as a message of peace, a prayer full of faith, love and gratitude will arise from the innermost depths of your heart. You will feel that your spirit came out strengthened from the trial and you will experience a certain inner illumination that you did not know before, which will allow you to contemplate clearly what had been for you darkness and mystery.

38. Only when you have been transformed will I send you out into the world to spread my message, because until spirituality is true in the disciples, they will know how to give as they received from Me.

39. I also tell you that before sending you to give this good news, I will have healed your wounds and flooded your being with the balm of consolation that I have come to pour out on this humanity.

40. Come and hear this word today. Come to the fountain that overflows in knowledge and in charity, so that you may begin to truly know me, because you do not know me.

Love one another!

41. Every time your lips or your thought says to me: Lord, do not deny me your forgiveness, you are proving your ignorance, your confusion and how little you know me.

42. Tell Me to take pity on your pain? Asking me to have mercy on my children? Beseech Me, to forgive your sins, to Me who am love, mercy, charity, forgiveness and pity?

43. It is good that you try to move those on Earth who have hard hearts and that you try to move to God with tears and supplications those who do not have an atom of charity towards their fellow human beings, but do not use those forms or those thoughts to try to move the one who created you out of love and to love you eternally.

44. Do you understand now why I was telling you that you know very little about Me? Sometimes, when the chalice becomes very bitter on your lips, or the painful trial that lasts to the point of exhausting your strength, you cry out in my name, saying to me: "Lord, take this punishment away from me, do not make me suffer anymore". Oh, humanity, that in your darkness you do not realize that I am not the one who wants to have you in pain, but that you are yourself, the one who carves out the suffering, the one who fills your cup with bitterness, and then you blame Me.

45. Come to this source of light, so that your spirit and your understanding may be enlightened and then you will begin to know me as a Father, as a Teacher and as a Judge, because I, as a tireless Teacher, have been among you, Israel, without contemplating your disobedience and misunderstanding, your lack of meditation and study of my Law. With my Divine Word I make you recognize your mistakes, your weakness and ignorance. I have given you the time to get up and work on the lands that I have entrusted to you as an inheritance.

46. It is the mission that the Master in all times has entrusted to the disciple so that he may reveal himself in the face of the suffering and bitterness of humanity.

47. My Word has patiently spoken to you according to the preparation and elevation of the spirit, but I descend into the world of sin and darkness without defiling my divine light. I come to you so that you may regenerate and when I have claimed you with my Divine Word, you suffer because you have felt that my word has touched your heart so that it awakens your spirit; the word that your matter has heard, has not been to your liking, because your materialism prevents you from knowing the divine intention, the background and the inspiration of each word that I have given you. That is why I tell you: dematerialize yourselves and let your spirit break its chains and be able to rise up to Me, so that it listens to my Divine Word, and matter, through the spirit, can understand what the Master gives you.

Love one another!

48. It is my will that you be the Israelite people who carry in their hearts the seed of divine love and peace. The world is waiting for charity and mercy from your God and, as in the past, it is waiting to be able to contemplate the true disciples of Jesus.

49. Humanity awaits your struggle in imitation of the disciples of the Second Time, but for a moment you have been frightened and when you hear that your brothers tear you apart and slander you by calling you impostors, then you imitate Peter and deny me on the way, you deny the grace with which I have prepared you and you lose it by falling back into your materialism.

50. You have to convince the unbeliever, to lift up the fallen and deliver words of comfort and love to those who are suffering.

51. Men in their free will make the call for unification so that peace reigns on Earth; they seek harmony and want to demonstrate to the world that the light is in them, that they are the ones graced with the power to make peace. And these impostors will want to snatch from your hands the jewel of incalculable value and the Ark of the New Covenant that I have given you under your responsibility, and they want to turn you again into the servants of Pharaoh, into the slaves of darkness, of those who by their misunderstanding find themselves dragging chains of evil, of the selfishness of their own greatness.

52. I have not only spoken to you of the fulfillment of my apostles of the Second Time, and of the fulfillment of Moses, no, Israel, I have spoken to you of the fulfillment of Jesus of Nazareth; He gave you a most perfect example at that time.

53. By the same authority of Jesus I have given you that you may rise up in imitation of him to help your suffering brothers and sisters.

54. I have not given different laws to man, nor different doctrine, nor different ways. It is the same men who have traced the paths along which humanity is walking, but you are on the true path and you are enjoying my love and my light.

55. But do you, people, want the rocks to testify to my presence? No, Israel, for this would be a cause of pain and bitterness for your spirit and matter.

56. It is not my will, chosen people, that you be lost and that humanity does not know you as my disciples, as the teachers of tomorrow. That is why the Master tells you: study and analyze so that you understand my divine intention, so that the world knows and reaches the Tree of Life.

57. Beloved people, this is the moment that you will hear my Divine Word through a spokesman, but of the number of my people there will not be a single spirit missing or

Love one another!

left over, 144,000 will be gathered before my presence at the end of 1950, so that you receive the last orders by which you have to guide yourselves to fulfill your delicate mission, to send you to the nations to deliver light, charity and truth and so, by the fulfillment of my chosen ones, the world may enjoy the peace of my Divine Spirit. That is why the tireless Teacher comes to give you one more syllable of his teaching, so that you can study it, analyze it and practice it.

58. My manifestation is of light, of peace and of love for you; I come to teach you the way in which you must regenerate; I come to teach you to transmit through him so that you may feel strengthened with my love. That will be the force that will make you walk with certainty, that will make you the true disciples who will give faithful testimony of my presence to humanity.

59. I come to set you free so that you will no longer be the slaves of sin; I come to give you the light so that you may recognize the truth and form in your hearts a sanctuary in which you may make your faith present to me like a torch, so that your spirit may rise up to Me and be in communion with me.

60. I no longer want you to say to me: "Lord, why are you far from me, why are you not listening to me, why am I lonely on the road?" Beloved people, I never turn away from my children, it is you who turn away from Me, because your faith has failed and you yourselves have rejected me and have closed the doors of your heart to me.

61. The world does not know you and has given you pain and when you cried out to your Father, I gave you the best clothes with my charity, because my mercy is great and I have not let you perish, because I am the port of salvation for you and for humanity.

62. I have fed you with the best delicacies from my heavenly table and I have cleaned your floor so that you may walk in imitation of your Master.

63. I come to leave my word written in your heart so that you may be the children of light who bear witness to my presence among you; so that you may be the staff of humanity and show it the saving boat, so that my light may shine in the darkness and teach the world to rise and to communicate from spirit to Spirit with my Divinity. That is why I have come to prepare you, people, to be the servants of the Third Time, those who give the multitudes the bread of life and the crystal clear waters. Children are lost in this time of perversity, confusion and materialism; the world travels like a blind man, the dead are the life of grace, it is humanity that perishes and gives me to drink once again the chalice of pain. Show them the light of the new day, make them feel my presence and tell them that the Father is waiting for them with open arms.

Love one another!

64. These are the moments in which you will hear my word through a spokesman, but my divine word has to be like an open book before humanity. You will show it written in your heart, in your spirit, as the light that illuminates you, as a torch to guide humanity, because it will come from different paths in search of the fruit that you have received and you will have to give it to lead a life of grace. It is the fruit of the Tree of Life and whoever feeds on it will not perish, for he will bear eternal life. And you, who have fed on this fruit, have to let your spirit rise again and rise up breaking all its chains.

65. Fill your hearts with peace and goodwill. Be the spirits of light who show yourselves to the world as free spirits who have known how to build the true temple to your Lord.

66. I want to contemplate you giving life to the dead, light to the blind, making my message heard to those who have not wanted to listen to me, converting hearts to faith. This is the golden seed that in your hands you must show your Father, that is why I come to lift you up and to give you my teaching, which is a treasure of incalculable value for your spirit, because in my word I have made you feel my peace and with it I have inspired you to travel on this path that is bathed with the light of my Holy Spirit.

67. I have not come to contemplate your faults, only as a Father you have me to give you my word, so that by practicing it you may be regenerated and contemplate yourselves full of my charity; I want to see you clothed in my spiritual pleasures, all illuminated equally with the light of my Holy Spirit, so that unified with love, with faith and goodwill, you may be the strong Israel that makes my Work present to the world. So that they may contemplate in you my messenger, my emissary, the spirit who has truly prepared himself to guide humanity.

68. You are receiving my lessons day after day; I am the Teacher who comes to teach you constantly so that tomorrow you will raise a spiritual song, when you have already been spiritualized.

69. I give you my strength so that you may follow my divine footprint, I enlighten your mind so that you may clearly understand your Father, so that you may correctly analyze my word and the truth that men seek in different ways may be manifested in you.

70. You, beloved people, will carry this message to humanity, so that in the light of the truth it may understand the Law of the Father; because I contemplate it in its great confusions, interspersing in my high judgments, wanting to search in my arcana when it is not prepared, nor has it been able to understand me yet.

Love one another!

71. My Doctrine will be the clean mirror where humanity will contemplate itself, so that with humility and meekness let my word convert you and prepare you to love me, regenerate and love one another.

72. I have given you the banner of my peace, so that you may make it felt to the world, but the peace that I have entrusted to you is that of my Spirit, it is the one that inspires your conscience, the one that is born of my love and with which humanity will become aware of my presence. It is this peace that I have come to give you so that you may feel it fully on your way, the one that I have prepared so that you will not encounter pain, because this, you have prepared it yourself, but your spirit carries great gifts and power so that you may triumph over the suffering that demands and purifies you, because in truth I tell you that it should not be only pain that brings you closer to Me, but obedience to my Law, your good works.

73. You will feel joy when you practice my teachings and thus you will climb the mountain. Understand that you have a delicate mission to fulfill, you have to leave a mark of obedience among humanity, in imitation of your Master, an example of humility so that this may be like a luminous trail and the generations to come may follow your example. You will know how to leave the path prepared for them to penetrate into spirituality. You will be the sowers of the truth so that the world will no longer fall into the abyss, into the hatreds that it has fed through the ages.

74. Prepare yourselves, my people, for the world is hungry to understand my truth. Take comfort to him because his purification is great. But I also tell you that the charity that I have reserved for you in my Arcanum is great, but before you receive it, you must make yourself worthy to deserve it. When you reach your fulfillment, you will contemplate that you carry it in the most intimate of your being.

75. Truly, I tell you, you are no longer the needy, the weak, or the blind, for my light has illuminated you to bear witness to my presence at this time. It is My will that the last ones may find in you a haven of peace, under whose shadow they may come to rest. Welcome them, bring them closer to the source of grace, without contemplating their ignorance or their wickedness and if they come with leprosy, heal them because you carry the balm, and if the murderer comes to you, cover him with your spiritual mantle and make him repent of his faults, so that he can seek the waters that cleanse him of his stain, that redeem him. If these needy of the spirit come to your doors, seeking my word and my light, you will deny them nothing, you will be the servant of your brothers because for this I have prepared you, so that you may give my charity.

Love one another!

76. Thus, everywhere you go there will be the blessing, humanity will recognize me and feel my presence and will carry faith in its heart. Then the world will be able to turn away from its idolatry. Humanity has to seek me spiritually, it has to love each other and nourish peace and goodwill, loving each other, and you are the ones who will carry this teaching, you will be like a ray of light in their darkness.

77. Your struggle is near, you will contemplate that it is the struggle of light against darkness; then you will become the soldiers of my cause, you will raise your banner and you will wield the sword of my word and you will feel that the armies of your Lord are fighting against the darkness of this world.

78. This is the time when I come to enlighten all spirits, when I come to liberate the world from the slavery that for centuries has led and it is necessary to make me feel in this world of evil, hatred and ill will in which wars flourish. It is necessary that he be able to purify himself like gold in the crucible so that he may rise to the life of grace and carry eternal life in his spirit.

79. But the Father says to you: I do not come to exterminate the most precious thing of creation, which is the spirit, no, beloved children, I will only cleanse the world of its evil so that a new humanity may arise, in which the multitudes will feel me and will know how to fulfill my Law. They will love one another, they will eat the fruit of the Tree of Life, they will quench the thirst of their spirits in the inexhaustible Source of Grace and my Holy Spirit will illuminate them like the king star; then you will contemplate that humanity will praise and bless me.

80. You, beloved Israel, are the chosen ones and the ones prepared for you to continue fighting and working so that this world can contemplate the new day.

81. People, you who are the first to set an example, make my Work present as I have entrusted it to you; be the true spiritualists who carry the gifts of the Holy Spirit with all splendor.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 337

1. Blessed are the meek and humble of heart who have not noticed the humility of these places in which I manifest myself, thinking only of providing their spirit with the joy of hearing my word.
2. In truth I tell you that for the brief moments of preparation of these hearts, I send my light and my peace to that raging sea in which humanity succumbs, in the midst of its passions and its wars.
3. How can my Spirit not also feel joy when I contemplate these multitudes who are looking for me in the essence of the message they hear through the speaker? They no longer seek forms, nor rites, they only want to sustain themselves with the bread of the spirit.
4. Eat and be satisfied, spirits, understandings and hearts, so that when you no longer hear this voice, you will feel strengthened and nourished for eternity.
5. The humanized voice of your Master through the spokespersons will cease; but the book of my revelations and teachings will remain open forever before your spirit, as a beacon of inextinguishable clarity.
6. This word that has flooded your spirit with peace, that has brought endless delights to the heart and mind of this people, that has raised the dead to faith and has illuminated the path of all those who have listened, even if you do not hear it again on the lips of my chosen ones, it will be indelible and unforgettable for you.
7. Blessed are those who know how to keep this bread and this wine in the purest and purest of their being, because they will always have something with which to impart comfort, sow charity and make light on their way.
8. Blessed are those who have believed today, for tomorrow they will testify to all that they have heard and seen. You will stay on Earth working for the spiritual awakening and for the peace of your brothers and I will be waiting for you until I take you to the Promised Land.
9. If your memory is fragile to retain the wealth of teachings that I have revealed to you, I will leave you a material book inspired by Me, containing all the essence that at this time I came to pour out on this people. This way your journey will be easier, because my lessons will strengthen you at every step, because you will not have the danger that over time, forgetting what you once heard, you fell into errors, alterations or mystifications.

Love one another!

10. My word will continue to be for this people, a beacon and a star, the spiritual triumph will be of those who are faithful and persevering to the end, of those who do not get caught up in the hunger and thirst of the desert; of those who face step by step their own calvary, always keeping their gaze fixed on infinity, which is light, eternity and the promise of true happiness.

11. The more you lift up your spirit, the less the cross will weigh you down and when I have stopped speaking to you in this way, I will come to you in spirit and say to you: Open your book and study, so that soon you will be the strong disciples that this Work needs to make itself known on Earth. You will open your book and he will answer you, he will put you out of doubt and reveal to you what you were trying to explain to you.

12. Surely I tell you that a day will come when you will no longer need a material book that reminds you at every step of my word, because by then it will flow from your lips like an inexhaustible torrent of inspiration. But for this day to come and for you to achieve that degree of elevation and wisdom, you will first have to study and practice a lot about the written lesson, until you reach the maturity and the essence that allows you to receive from Spirit to spirit the divine inspiration.

13. He will be the Teacher of peace when he contemplates peace in your heart. You, my disciples, will always be recreated with my word and when you are spiritually elevated you will feel my manifestation in your spirit and you will receive my inspiration.

14. You are my chosen people and you must be humble and generous. Walk in the way of the light so that you will not have stumbles or failures, because I am the one who goes before you. He who sleeps for a moment, upon awakening will contemplate that his brothers have advanced on the path of light while he has been lethargic. But I give my word every day to the servant who has not labored, who has allowed himself to be surprised by darkness and has let tares germinate in his heart.

15. Depart, O beloved disciples, from your ways of yesteryear, because in them only pain has surprised you, that is why I will find you naked and hungry, without peace and without consolation for the world, not knowing your destiny or feeling my Father's warmth. But now I have given you a new opportunity and I have entrusted the time for you to be recreated with my word so that in it you may find the redemption of your spirit, that spirit that throughout the ages has been a slave to the passions of matter.

16. You are in the time when the world feeds its third height of evil, in which ambition flourishes and the impiety of those who do not listen to the voice of reason and conscience prevails, but you who are on this path of light, come to receive my word so

Love one another!

that you understand your destiny, so that you may rise and prepare yourselves with the love that I have always taught you.

17. You love me very much and you have known how to take advantage of the time, you have become spiritualized, you have bowed to your matter and you have been inspired to work for the progress of your brothers. But there are also many who have not understood me and ignoring reason do not want to feel my peace, nor do they want to carry spiritual greatness in their being.

18. I encourage you with my love so that you do not feel weak, so that by receiving my strength you can affirm your purpose to fulfill my mandates and you will face the problems and vicissitudes that humanity itself will cause you.

19. Do not be afraid of men, watch and pray so that darkness will not surprise you, nor rob you of the grace with which I have prepared you. You will be my emissaries in the various places of the earth. The recognition of my Work has been for you your spiritual awakening. You are no longer idolaters or fanatics, you already know what your destiny and your spiritual mission is and whoever wants to walk this path, loves his brother and has conscience as the guide of his actions and then it will be all light and there will be no darkness in his heart; he will have joy and bring conformity and this will make his spirit rise higher to Me.

20. Everyone who meets on the way, will always be protected by my Spiritual World of light, will be helped by him in the fulfillment of his mission.

21. Be content with the great charities that the Father has entrusted to you for everything that relates to human life on the face of the earth, nor ask for what may give occasion to the perdition of your spirit and matter. I have more to give to you than you have to ask of me, but I am the one who knows what you really need on the way. I have said to you, if you know how to keep my law, you will behold me in all my splendor.

22. The beings of light are among you pushing away the darkness, they will be your protectors who will ensure that you are clean and away from all tendency to materiality, so that you contemplate spiritual beauty and receive their messages of peace for humanity. Elijah is also cleansing and preparing my chosen ones, so that through him I can manifest myself.

23. Take advantage of the short time that remains for you to listen to my word through the speaker, so that you may be enlightened and know how to receive inspiration, because through your spirit I will continue to speak to the great multitudes; my Spiritual World will always be with you; be meek and with courage and firm purpose you will raise your

Love one another!

plant without measuring the distances. You will begin your work slowly and in this way you will see how the world is moving away from the fear of punishments and every human tendency; in this way it will receive your testimony.

24. You already know what your mission is and how you should prepare and it only remains for you to know how to communicate spirit to Spirit with my Divinity, no longer through the mind of a spokesman.

25. Then those who recognized me will no longer have confusion, they will feel confidence and faith and will see that the spirit knows how to receive and understand my spiritual manifestation.

26. The precincts that have given you shelter will continue to be meeting places for you, but I tell you, the true temple that will always remain open in eternity is the temple of the Holy Spirit. All generations will come to Him and within him they will receive life and light, peace and blessing from Me.

27. After 1950, you will begin to work to deliver the good news to humanity as I have taught you. That is why I come to teach you so that you can treasure the true light that you will bring to the world. You, as my chosen people, will know how to respect the ideas of your brothers in the different sects and religions and you will know how to unify them in a single will with your struggle. The time will come when my Work will flourish in different nations, in those fields that have remained sterile, so that everyone will know the true essence of my word that I have poured out like crystal clear water in this time.

28. Tomorrow you will be one people, with the same ideal, like a single source to which everyone comes to drink from its crystal clear waters. Watch that the same fruit may savor humanity, this fruit that brings essence and sweetness to the heart and spirit.

29. My Doctrine will prepare you in such a way that everyone who assimilates its essence will learn to relate to his fellow men with a special treatment for everyone, children, young or old, men or women.

30. When I talk to you about special treatment for your brothers, I want you to understand that I am talking about spiritual treatment, because it is necessary that you come to keep in mind every time you relate to your fellow men, that by going to them you are going to communicate with their spirit.

31. Then you will know how to discover in the child a spirit that begins a struggle, that begins a life through a clean heart and a virgin understanding. Your heart, when entering into these considerations, will feel tenderness and charity towards those spirits.

Love one another!

32. When you meet the young man, you will be able to see in his energy, in his illusions and in his ambitions, the presence of a spirit in the fullness of his struggle on Earth, at that time when the spirit fights relentlessly against the passions of the flesh and the dangers that lurk at every step.

33. For the youth, have understanding, know how to help them and watch over them, so that they may come out ahead in the difficult journey of life.

34. Towards mature men and the elderly experience respect and love. In them you will be able to discover the spirit that has already crossed the summit of the mountain of life. What the Earth was to give them, little or much, they already received. They don't expect anything from her anymore. They figure everything in the future that awaits their spirit, but of all men, they are the ones who have to give the most, because they have already reaped the harvest of what they sowed throughout existence. Listen to them, take from them. If they need a staff, care or help, it is not their spirit that has needed your request, it is their tired flesh, worn out by the struggle. Have attention, tenderness and respect for them, because they need and deserve them. After so much bitterness and fatigue, a drop of honey is very pleasant to those hearts.

35. This is how I want you to look at humanity, beloved people: spiritually, so that you may give each of your brothers the value he has and give him the place he deserves. If you forget your essence and continue to treat yourself as material beings only, you will be denying the true value that exists in every human being and that is the spirit.

36. Now that I make my voice heard through my pedestals, I welcome the crowd that shows up to listen to me. I welcome the same fervent man as the unbeliever, the one in good faith as the searcher, the one who has purified himself in spirituality as the one who comes carrying the heavy burden of his materialism.

37. I bless you, beloved people, because up to this day you have shown me the faith and the desire to bring you closer to the perfecting of your spirit. The mission of Israel is to pray for the world and to teach; you have grown and multiplied and from infancy you are becoming disciples, to go later in search of those who in a short time will receive the inheritance of my word.

38. The way in which I have come to manifest myself in this time is different from that of the Second Time, but my purpose is the same: To save humanity, to take it away from that whirlwind that it has encountered in its path and from which it has not been able to get rid. Temptation has been unleashed with all its strength and man has fallen like a weak child and has known great hardships; he pours out his cup of bitterness and in the midst of his confusion he cries out to me, and the Father has been with him. The feces are still

Love one another!

in the chalice, but I will help you to endure those pains, which are a consequence of your disobedience. Blessed are you who hear me, for you will be strong! But what will others do when that great pain comes to them? Will his spirit succumb because of lack of faith? The prayer of Israel is to sustain them.

39. I want you to be clean, repentant and quickened by my love. While you have sought your salvation in the world, you have been weak; when you have raised your gaze to Me asking Me, you have received strength; so, if you know where the comfort is, why have you not always sought me, why do you not seek love to destroy hatred and thus put an end to wars? I continue to speak to the world and only Israel hears me and takes responsibility for my words. In him I leave the charges, but also the spiritual pleasures.

40. I have placed my truth and my essence in you so that you may make my word known. I do not want to see fanaticism, ignorance or hypocrisy in you. I want to see my people free, within my laws, as a strong and sincere family that knows how to love and reach out to the needy, that understands the vicissitudes that humanity is going through in this time and intercedes for it. I am preparing you so that you will never say, "My Father, we lacked the light, the knowledge and the strength to fight against falsehood and darkness."

41. I have asked you for an atom of faith to do wonders through you. I have given you proofs of the authority I have given you. You have healed the sick, because you have wrapped him in your love, a word of yours has converted a sinner; you have touched his heart and the light that penetrated him, made him reflect and knowing his faults repented and saved him. Console and give peace, I have told you, and as you pass through the homes you have brought peace and from it not only the beings who inhabit this world have reached, but also those spiritual beings, your brothers, they thank me for the light that the people of Israel has scattered throughout the Universe.

42. You will obtain greater graces when you love one another in spirit and in truth, and have been unified in the fulfillment of my laws of peace and goodwill. When you are prepared in this way, righteous, spiritual laws will spring up from you. From among you there will arise rulers who will change the course of the peoples, but when I have to point out to one of you this position, take it with humility, feeling the great responsibility that I place on you and remember Moses when he rightly led the chosen people, his proverbs, his maxims full of wisdom and justice, and imitate him.

43. I reserve for you great commands in the future, according to your preparation. Your influence will be decisive in the progress of this world. You will preach equality, you will respect the mission that I have given to my children, because they all possess virtues and sacred rights that I have granted you without distinction.

Love one another!

44. In order for you to achieve triumph, you must unite, feel charity for humanity; forgive her, as I have forgiven her. You are going to contemplate innumerable faults, their moral and spiritual diseases, their decay, but you will only give light; your mission is to give, explain my Doctrine and show a good example. The rest you will leave to Me, the great causes that you find in your brothers you will present to me and I will judge those according to my will. After 1950, do not form theories or sciences within my Doctrine, do not make dogmas or rites, just remain in the faith, carry the sign in your spirit and practice the virtues that I have taught you. Gather your strength for the fight, because humanity awaits you. Some of you will go beyond the borders of your nation, others to nearby regions, others more you will return there where you saw the first light in this world. I will disseminate you, but pray and prepare yourselves so that you may know my will and know how to obey it.

45. Rise up in my name. Before speaking, prepare yourselves; when you get ready to work, study your delicate position. I will be your forerunner. When the testimony of my coming in the Third Time is asked of you, speak of what you have seen and heard. By this time you will have studied and analyzed my word and what you have not been able to understand, you will understand then.

46. I am sending you to build in the hearts of your brothers. Your work will have a beginning and an end so that it may be worthy of Me.

47. You will be judged and scrutinized, but when they contemplate in you the ideal of serving, they will bow down to you and they will love you, they will be surprised at your transformation and your spirituality and they will imitate you. Of the teaching that you give, I will be a witness in the Hereafter.

48. I will send great spirits to the Earth to continue the Work and you, according to your merits, will have great spiritual missions. Humanity has sinned greatly and the evil seed has taken deep roots in its heart; therefore the work of purification will be long and patient. The spirits who are to demonstrate the right path are already being sent, it is you who form the people of Israel whom I have placed on a spiritual ladder from where you can elevate humanity.

49. Do not feel superior to each other, my word and gifts are for everyone, so that you understand me in the same way.

50. The Third Time has begun in the year 1866 and you do not know how many years or centuries this Era will last. If the end of the Second Time was nearly two thousand years, you do not know how long the present time will last. Only trust, beloved people, that the Father will communicate with you and will be closer and that you will be transformed

Love one another!

every day. If you want to stop fighting, I will encourage you to keep going. it is a tenacious, constant struggle that has given beginning and it will continue. This is my restoration work.

51. I have given you life, I have sent you to this world to fulfill a delicate mission. Fulfill my commands, love me before everything created and serve your brothers, so that you can dwell on a higher scale and be closer to Me every day.

52. You will all dwell with me, when you have purified yourselves and fulfilled your mission. In order for you to have the fulfillment of all my promises, live spiritually on Earth, observing the spiritual and material laws.

53. Leave this inheritance to your children: My word. I have given you the power to create, to form a family, I have granted you a home and I have told you: Fill it with love, warmth and a good example. If you want to see righteousness in your children, obey my laws. They expect from you and if at the present time, they do not understand your advice and examples, the time will come, parents, when they will grant you reason, venerate you and bless you.

54. Today learn from Me, because I have come to seek everyone without exception, you are all my children and you all have the same rights to be loved, blessed, forgiven and redeemed by Me.

55. Here is my word, from it there spring flashes of light that turn away the darkness of every understanding closed to the truth.

56. See how the power of this word is opening the closed doors of your heart so that love and humility, spirituality and faith penetrate into it, making pride, ignorance and sin, which for a long time had dwelt there, come out forever.

57. Truly I tell you, everyone who has listened to me, whether they believe in my word or not, already has a spark of light in their spirit and a door to consciousness has opened in their heart, which they will no longer close.

58. My word will have to fight against the spiritual ignorance that reigns among humanity. While those who know of my new coming believe that my presence will be incarnating my Spirit as in the Second Time, those who know nothing of my return and of my promises are surprised by my presence in spirit and through human understanding, and wonder at every step why I find myself among men again, when they knew nothing about this.

Love one another!

59. It is that humanity has become concrete to its rites, to its traditions and external cults, forgetting to study the Law, the prophecies and teachings that I bequeathed to men in the past times.

60. How could you not be surprised to hear me now, if you were not watching as I instructed you? How could you not be surprised at the presence of my word if you were never interested in knowing my prophecies or the signs that announced my new coming?

61. For these men with no interest in knowing the truth, it is as if nothing I had done or said in the Second Half. It's like I didn't come and I didn't exist. that is why it has been necessary that at this time my word should speak to you about past events in order that you may be able to relate the present events with the prophecies, promises and teachings of the First and Second Times.

62. If all of you had understood my word that I brought to you at that time, all of you would have been waiting for me, all of you would have understood that my new coming would have to be in spirit and no one would have felt surprised at my manifestation, but you arrived with darkness in your mind, with the blindfold of ignorance that prevented you from seeing the light of truth, with a heart full of fanaticism and foolishness, how was it possible that you all said at the moment of hearing me: he is the Master? It was necessary that you listened to me again and again, and again, so that in each lesson your understanding was gathering a new flash of light that would bring you closer to understanding.

63. So without having to turn to anyone or look for books, you were knowing page by page the truth of the revelations of the past times, through which you understood the reason for my spiritual manifestation at this time.

64. Your heart has been calming down and your spirit has been affirming its faith, as you contemplate the firm foundations on which this Doctrine stands, which I have called Spiritualism and which is the Doctrine that tells you about eternal revelations.

65. Disciples: Understand then that if I came to speak to you in spirit through the human mouthpiece, it was so that by ceasing to speak to you by this means, you would continue to seek me in spirit and be able to achieve true communication with my Divinity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 338

1. I am the way and the light that guides you. I am the staff that sustains you and prevents falls on your way. I am the beacon that illuminates your path, strengthening your spirit with the peace of my Divine Spirit, quieting the storms of your life so that you are safe, so that your spirit does not stop.
2. In my word you receive the strength, the warmth and the sustenance that your spirit needs, to rise up and fight as the Master has taught him.
3. My word has served, serves and will serve throughout the centuries, as a crucible to obtain the cleansing of the spirit and for its perfection. Your spirit has gone through different stages of evolution, but it has not yet reached perfection within its works, in the fulfillment of your mission.
4. I have come in the Third Time and communicated through the human understanding in order to show you the way again, preparing you as the disciples of the Third Time. I have spoken to you in the simplest way so that you may understand my word; I have spoken to you figuratively and in parables, but in each of my lessons I have poured its essence into your spirit and I have manifested to you the desire that the Master feels to see in each one of you a true disciple.
5. When will the time come when your spirit will understand the perfect love that the Father has given you through the ages? At this time, your Master's struggle among humanity is great, to rescue all his creatures, all spirits. I come to awaken your spirit as Nature awakens before the first morning rays.
6. Although my word is simple, if you study it, you will find greatness in its depths and you will know how to appreciate the value of each of my words. Look that you are in a school where I regard you as kindergartners, disciples and teachers. According to the scale that your spirit has reached, so you receive from my word what belongs to you. The child simply takes my word and analyzes it, the disciple takes from my lesson the part that corresponds to him and with it he is filled with virtue; he who is prepared as a teacher, takes my word, analyzes it, delights in it, feels in his spirit the desire for fulfillment, to propagate my teachings, to practice the virtues and to develop his gifts.
7. You want to transmit my word to your fellow men, but you have found that many of your brothers are not prepared; you have touched the hearts but you have found the doors closed and they have not given shelter to your words and you have felt the wound because of the contempt of your brothers; but you are well ventured because verily I tell you, so you will be able to understand what your Master feels when touching the heart of

Love one another!

humanity and not finding the sanctuary prepared. But my love for all my children is great.

8. That is why I tell you: Do not lose heart in your struggle, persevere, because I will help you and if on one occasion you found the doors closed, tomorrow your hearts will be opened and you will receive my word.

9. Humanity is foolish and obstinate in its sin and I, in love, in forgiveness for each of my creatures who dwell on Earth and in the Hereafter. I love your spirit, because he is part of my same Spirit, but I provide your matter with what is necessary, so that it may be the support of the spirit.

10. The tranquility and peace that you enjoy on Earth is a blessing and a grace that you receive from your Father. But you also raise your spiritual complaint and say to me, "Lord, my matter is poor and ragged," and truly I say to you, Do you think that for this reason I am far from you? Do you think that because your wrapper wears a rag, the presence of your God does not accompany you?

11. The interest I have for you is for your spirit and if you live in this world resigned and content with your poverty, great will be the virtue that your spirit manifests. Remember that your Teacher has taught you humility and the merits that the spirit can achieve through this virtue. You should only have on your lips a blessing and a glorious song for your God, because truly I tell you: The prize is not on Earth, beloved disciples, it is in the Hereafter. Here I will not give you the glory, here is not paradise, here I have prepared for my chosen a sweet restitution.

12. Blessed are you who suffer with peace and resignation because you will be taking firm steps on the way. The Master has taught you not to covet the riches of this world, not to desire the passing treasures of this life and if you live in a humble hut but your spirit knows how to develop the gifts that I have given to him, you will be able to feel happier than a king or potentate of the Earth in the most luxurious mansion.

13. I have spoken to you in a parable to teach you to live in harmony with your Father on this planet, so that you may know how to fulfill his commands because your destiny is written in my love.

14. This life has served you so that your spirit can reach elevation with the resignation and with the light that you have received from Me.

15. You have gone through different stages of evolution; from the first you have begun to prepare yourselves to reach the fulfillment of your delicate mission; in the second you have found greater progress, greater lucidity in your spirit; in the third you have brought

Love one another!

greater advancement, greater understanding to my word and greater fulfillment to it. You reached the fourth stage and felt even more the grace of your God, the approach of my Spirit to you, and your spirit in that great joy reached the fifth stage in which you had to carry greater development in your fulfillment; you struggled and thus you reached the sixth stage, new fulfillment, new progress and development of the virtues that your God has given you, and thus you will reach the seventh stage where you will contemplate the kingdom of the Father, where your spirit will feel the glory of God and where you will be at the right hand of your Lord.

16. My word descends to inspire your spirit, because I want that tomorrow through your preparation you will continue to recreate with the presence of my Divine Spirit, because if you are prepared, you will not feel orphaned, you will not feel the absence of my word, because your spirit will be able to communicate with my Divinity. That is why I wanted you to prepare yourselves in time, to practice prayer and to carry spirituality in your heart, so that tomorrow you will not be confused or practice imposture. I want you to know how to raise your spirit to Me so that you may receive my inspiration because I am going to turn each one of you into my pedestal.

17. Pedestal is the base where the light and strength of your Lord rests, then you, my children, tomorrow you will be the true pedestals, the true spokesmen of my word. Prepared with the development of your gifts, you will deliver my word with all clarity, I do not want to contemplate ignorance among my people of Israel after this precious time of my communication through human understanding has passed for you.

18. After 1950, who among you will be unaware of this divine Cause? If you do so, it will be out of ignorance and ignorance is what I am keeping from you, because the one who is enlightened will not retreat, he will remain firm and will progress on the path, but the one who has not understood me will recognize that it was the fruit of his unpreparedness, of his lack of faith and spirituality and for that reason he will return to his idolatry and his fanaticism.

19. If you contemplate imperfection on this path, do not attribute it to my Divinity, I am perfect. Attribute it to your fellow man who has not been able to prepare himself to guide you with the perfection with which I have taught you.

20. I have told you: for my Spirit there are no nationalities, there are no castes or lineages, there are no races or colors. You are all my children and to all I have opened my arms and to all I have received. I have received the one who has come contrite and repentant before my word, the heart that has been perverted, who still brings with him the stain of blood on his hands and I have defended him from the justice of the earth. Why?

Love one another!

Because he is my son and if he has been the staunch sinner on earth, if he has killed, I have forgiven him and I have said to him: Do not sin again. I am forgiveness, but this forgiveness I want to serve you forever.

21. I want you to leave your evil ways, that each one understands my word and repents of his mistakes; that you be repentant sinners in my presence, that you atone in silence and I will not publish your sins, I will not betray you my children, I will advise you as the most faithful of your friends. Do not take the forbidden fruits on earth, do not take what does not belong to you, do not do deeds that dishonor you in life. Be the man or woman who lives with all honesty and righteousness, as I have taught you, that if a weakness caused you to sin, repent now of your fault. Let my charity cleanse you, but I want your repentance to be of a clean heart.

22. Amend yourselves, regenerate yourselves, for the Master has told you at this time: I come to serve the sinner, but not the obstinate one, but the repentant sinner and when you have repented, what have you received? Peace, spiritual tranquility, tranquility in your spirit, graces and virtues of your God.

23. What man is capable of giving you a moment of spiritual peace as I come to give it to you every moment? What man advises you like I do? See that there is no one capable on Earth who steers your path with as much certainty and virtue as I do with you and even so, you still want to turn away from this path to go after new adventures.

24. Men and women who have suffered the absence of your relatives who have disembodied, of those who lived with you, gave you peace of mind and filled your heart with love, are you not satisfied that I have done my will in those your loved ones? The mothers have felt the loss of your children, the children have been orphaned in life, you have lost the presence of your dearest ones who were your parents. The wives have seen their faithful companions depart, I have separated them from your life, I have called them to the Hereafter and do you want to intercede in my high judgments? No, because you must recognize that you are passengers in this world, that if I have called them, it is because I have prepared a new life for them. But conformity comes to your hearts and if you mourned the absence of yours, it was because of the weakness of your matter, but your spirit that has understood my most holy will has felt joy.

25. The Father tells you, know how to abide by each of my commands with love, with conformity and peace that one day not too distant your spirit will also penetrate into the Afterlife and contemplate those spirits who disembodied before you. You are still inhabiting this planet and in truth I tell you: the same fate awaits you, but in this life full of strength, light and peace so that you may continue living righteously in this world and

Love one another!

when I call you, your eyes will be opened to that new life and you will go to start a new path.

26. Blessed is the one who is ready because he will come out of his purification and will contemplate a new life on his way.

27. Turn away from the world, raise your gaze to Me and be delighted with my presence. let my word be impressed on your heart so that you may be strong and do not let temptation take away from you what I have entrusted to you with so much love. Fulfill the Law so that you may be the true spiritualists, because you have slept through the ages and I have come to wake you up and if you have a purpose to be with me, you will not feel the weight of your guilt.

28. I come at this time to receive the fulfillment of my labors and to leave in his spirit my love and my message of peace, the spiritual blessing. I want you to be the mirror for others, for those who deny my presence among you, those who do not believe in my communication through human understanding.

29. My Spiritual World protects you and is the staff in your life, but when you penetrate the darkness, they make their cry present to me, because you forget that they are the ones who guard you. but I come as a Father to give you the advice, as a Teacher the teaching and as God my blessing and my charity, I look at the disciples in the hope of reaching Me and I tell you, that whoever wants to be with me must be obedient.

30. I have taught you so that you may understand and penetrate spirituality.

31. My manifestation through the human understanding is going to end, but when you understand my teachings, you will feel unified in thought and in will and you will love each other unified in thought and in will and you will love each other.

32. Short are the days when you will still hear my word through the human understanding and it is necessary that you understand me, so that you carry the essence of this word in the depths of your heart. I have come to you, tomorrow you will have to rise spiritually to reach Me.

33. After the completion of my communication through the human understanding, the teaching that I have been giving you will resonate in your being. You will feel the nostalgia for the absence of this manifestation and then you will mourn your lost time if you did not know how to take advantage of what in my Doctrine I have come to deliver to you.

Love one another!

34. I called you at this time, beloved people, to take preparation and if you discard this opportunity, I will let you continue on your own path and I, meek and humble, will follow in your footsteps and when you fall I will lift you up sweetly and lovingly and after your long walk I will draw you back to Me.

35. I have raised you on a higher rung than humanity stands; I have given progress to your spirit so that in imitation of your Master you will descend to humanity to raise it up as I have done with you. Do not look at the speck in the eye of your brothers without first looking at the beam that is in you. Understand these words, people, because humanity has not yet understood them.

36. You will form my temple, it will be the union of the clean spirits, the spirits of good will who love and serve their God. They will be the spirits of light who will no longer harbor evil, because darkness will not find a place in those spirits, because they will be clean as the snow cones.

37. I have told you: you will be part of my armies that will fight greatly to free humanity from its darkness and by your obedience you will reach the scale of perfection. You will be able to do many good works if you are meek, humble and full of faith in your Father, because I will manifest myself through your understanding, because I have given you great gifts and have poured out on you in light, grace and wisdom.

38. I have enriched you so that you may give of this wealth to the needy, because you will not be the selfish ones who want everything only for yourselves, because if you did so you would be deprived of my charity.

39. The prophecies will be fulfilled and when humanity is in its confusion, in its darkness, you will show it the light and manifest my presence in yourselves.

40. Understand Me people, I speak clearly to you, I receive you sweetly, come to quench your thirst, I am the source of living water, rest in Me who am peace and take pleasure in Me who am perfect wisdom.

41. Behold, humanity, that it is necessary that the pain be with you so that you may feel me, but do not blame your Lord for these manifestations, blame yourselves. When suffering came to you, you said to me, "Lord, why are you punishing us?" And you do not recognize the fruit of your deeds to say to me, "Lord, we have sinned, forgive us."

42. When humanity knows how to lead itself in my way, it will have been saved and everyone will love their God and Lord and will love each other. That is why I tell you: store my teaching in your heart, carry my wisdom in your spirit and give it to humanity

Love one another!

on all roads as I have come to give it to you, help it to climb, lift it up with the strength that I have entrusted to your spirits.

43. I give you shoes on your plant so that strengthened you will meet and thus penetrate all the roads and deliver my light; you will go in my representation because I have made a pact with you to fulfill this blessed mission and when you come to Me, you will present me with your harvest.

44. Again I will recreate myself with your spirit, showing you the teaching that you have to learn because you have to learn because you have to practice what I as a Teacher have come to teach you.

45. You make me aware of your obedience and the effort that you carry in your heart to imitate me and that makes you understand my divine word. It is my will that you be prepared to be the true emissaries of my word, so that humanity awakens and feels me at the bottom of its heart, so that it contemplates the way and walks along it and is in harmony with me.

46. You have gone through various trials and in them you have not been weak because my strength has remained in you; I, as Father, encourage you with my word and I show you the moment in which I am going to entrust to you the charity that humanity has needed. You will go on my behalf, bringing to your brothers the bread of life and the light of my Holy Spirit so that they may come out of their darkness.

47. I will use the spirits that I have cleansed and purified, to whom I have given light to their spiritual eyes so that they may see my presence in this Third Time, to you, whom I have prepared with my word so that you may give the testimony of my presence in your heart.

48. You came needy, without any good in my presence, but I have prepared your spirit, I have clothed him with the light of my Holy Spirit and I have poured out my pleasures among you so that you may go before the needy and share the wealth that I have entrusted to you.

49. That is why I have prepared and purified you greatly, to serve you, of those who had turned away from evil and falsehood, of those spirits in whom, by listening to my word, my light has penetrated, enlightened them and made them recognize where the true God is and for this reason you have turned away from the confusion that the world has led in its false doctrines, in which humanity seeks me because it has not recognized that its God is not manifested in the materialism of its works.

Love one another!

50. You lift up your spirit and communicate with me from spirit to Spirit, but to achieve this communication it is necessary that you carry my Divine Law engraved in your heart, so that by this spirituality you can be in communion with me. I tell you: when I cease to speak to you through the human understanding, I will not depart from your spirit, I will dwell in you, because this is necessary to manifest myself through you to humanity.

51. It was my will that you should be the first to sit down at this table; it was my most holy will that you should be gathered and gathered close to Me, to inherit and convert yourselves from the needy into the rich who possess the treasure of my word. In this way your spiritual eyes have contemplated the light of a new day, because you are the disciples of the Third Time whom I have prepared so that later you may testify of my presence to humanity, so that you may speak of my Law with all truth and wisdom, so that you may preach the gospel of my love, and with your works make my presence felt to humanity, so that repentance may penetrate into their hearts for their past faults and mistakes; may he leave his false gods and know how to find his true God and through you obtain comfort and hope for the times to come in which my prophecies will be fulfilled.

52. In your path the darkness will rise to envelop men, but not you, because you carry my light in your spirit and heart, you can no longer be enveloped in the darkness of the world that obscures minds and obfuscates men, making them not listen to the voice of their conscience. But this is the fight that I entrust to you because in your hand I have placed a sword of light that will illuminate the caverns of darkness.

53. You will see how men in their need continue to bow down to their false gods, but the light of my word will penetrate to the innermost depths of their hearts and they will feel the presence of my Spirit.

54. The multitudes will rise up and purify themselves so that they may receive my message through you, because the Father comes seeking the salvation of the spirits and it is necessary that they first wash and purify themselves so that they may receive my charity. Some will rebel because they are full of ambitions, because they have ruled over the multitudes and their spirits have been darkened and confused.

55. You will hear how your brothers will deny the veracity of my messages through you and will say that you are the false ones, the imperfect men who cannot carry my presence in yourselves in the most intimate of your being, because they are the ones who want to contemplate me as one more king of this world.

56. In the Second time I reigned full of humility to deliver my Doctrine to men, but they did not believe in the coming of the Only Begotten of the Father. So at this time your

Love one another!

brothers will deny that you are my messengers, my chosen ones in whom I have poured out my pleasures so that you may make my Work known with all clarity, because they will look at you humbly and they will know that you were part of confused men, that yesterday you were also in the mud and iniquity. But you will tell them about my love and invite them to receive me into their hearts so that they too can find the port of salvation.

57. In this way you will go along the roads and when you have spoken greatly, when you have tirelessly manifested my love and my charity for humanity, when you have shown them the true worship that they must elevate to their God, then this humanity will contemplate my unleashed judgment and the great purification of humanity will begin until it is clean and pure as gold in the crucible. Their iniquity will end with fire and the powerful will recognize that my power is greater than theirs and that my justice is above all their laws; their hatreds will be exterminated and abolished, because my love will be the fire that will purify the heart of humanity and then the great multitudes will feel my presence and it will be, Israel, when your work, your labor will begin to flourish, the lands will be fertile and my seed will multiply one hundred times one.

58. Your struggle will continue even after you have left your matter, your spirit will continue to lead the life of my Holy Spirit, life of grace, eternal life and you will be imitating my angels working so that the coming generations will be men of good will who love each other and nourish my peace and glorify their God with their works.

59. Today humanity is in chaos, it sleeps in a deep sleep, it has not felt me, it does not listen to me and few are those who are awake feeling the presence of their Lord, but humanity will come to understand that it is the time when it must be spiritualized to reach the summit of the mountain, because they will receive the light of the Holy Spirit to come out of their darkness.

60. The time of their confusion is coming to an end, the reigns of this world will tremble and contemplate that their foundations are false and in this way my will will be made felt. But it is up to you to prepare the world, because it is my will that men, women and children hear the good news. To those who have wept and waited for comfort, give it, show them the truth in the depths of your heart.

61. The pain that you have suffered for my sake, I bless and sanctify it because everything that you suffer for my sake, will dignify you eternally.

62. I give strength to your spirit and I leave in your hands weapons of light so that you overcome the lurks that temptation will raise as a barrier, and thus you will move forward in pursuit of the Kingdom that I have promised you.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Libro de la Vida Verdadera

(The Book of True Life)

Book XII

Teachings 339-366

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 339

1. You come to Me with the spirit prepared, full of humility and meekness, to knock at the doors of the one who is eternal love and forgiveness for his children and you wait anxiously for a word that mitigates your pains, that answers your complaints or that makes light in your darkness, to feel happy.
2. I contemplate you coming from different paths, each fulfilling a different destiny, but all in pursuit of the same end, seeking to identify with me, to feel close to perfection. And you joyfully receive my word, which at the same time caresses and corrects you; you are interpreting it in its true sense and you begin to love me with purity. You no longer fear Me as you did in other times, because today you know that I am perfect love and justice, that I do not punish you, and that it is from you that you should fear, because you weaken and fall into serious mistakes that later you have to mourn and repair at a very high price, and this experience makes you live watching to avoid the stumbles that disturb the spirit and cause bitterness.
3. Anyone who understands this is right. You are not doing works of the utmost perfection, but you are on the way to doing them because you are my disciples. The light has dispelled your doubts, strength has overcome weakness and confidence leads you to give yourselves with true love to the fulfillment of your destiny.
4. You are penetrating insensibly into the spiritual path, into the life of simplicity and purity that I have asked you for and you feel satisfied in this new life; you no longer wonder why I have returned to you or if perhaps my word points out a new path for you; today you know that what I told you in the Second Time, was not all that; that the lesson was not concluded and that I had reserved for you a time of grace in which I would resume my teachings, to show you the way that leads to spiritual life, true communication with me and the explanation of my words given at that time when I dwelt among you and that have not yet been understood.
5. Meditate and you will come to understand that neither in the First nor in the Second Time, you were able to understand, feel and believe such a great lesson, but the Father who owns time and eternity, has led you by the hand along the path of life, with great patience and wisdom, without any haste, and today you have penetrated into a new Era.
6. Behold, the time of the Holy Spirit, about to reach its fullness, the time of the great revelations and justice, in which the veils of many mysteries will be broken to be all light and clarity!

Love one another!

7. I have opened your eyes so that you may go beyond what you have known and be able to penetrate my Arcanum, because I, the Father, am not a mystery to my children. I want to be known and loved by you perfectly and fully, as I love you. I have not yet been loved and revered as I should be, and you do not know how much joy you would give to my Spirit for a moment of understanding and abiding by the Law.

8. Since your advent to Earth you have had my manifestations within the reach of your understanding, but your understanding when you took the first steps on the path of evolution, was very small, as a child is small when he is born; I had to limit myself to be seen, and to be heard, so that you could understand me.

9. I did not fully manifest myself in the early times because your reason would have been troubled and your whole being would have felt brokenness. That is why I have prepared you through long ages, and I have put you at the beginning of the way, to walk it step by step, and thus you will reach this stage in which you will be able to understand and love your Father better.

10. At all times I have sent emissaries to this world who have spoken of the survival of the spirit, of its immortality and of the higher life that it reaches when it has reached perfection, since the first days in which man inhabited the Earth showing signs of innocence, as in those of the greatest sin, and now in these of materialism and false science, my spiritual messengers have given evidence of the high degree of elevation in which the spirit lives who has known how to keep in constant communication with his Lord.

11. But the emissaries of the first times did not know how to explain to humanity the great stages that the spirit goes through and its life in the Afterlife. The patriarchs, who knew how to preserve themselves in virtue, in love for their Creator, were determined to lead their family, their tribe or people, along the path of justice and righteousness, and although they had the knowledge of the existence of their spiritual, universal God, the intuition of a higher life for the spirit in the Hereafter, with all its light and virtue, they could not reveal the path of evolution of the spirit and the reason for its great trials.

12. The prophets spoke with great truth, they almost always came to Earth in times of confusion and deviation, admonishing the peoples, inviting them to repentance and amendment, announcing great trials of justice if they did not turn to good, and other times predicting blessings for compliance and obedience to the divine Law. But what those prophets spoke of was an exhortation to the practices of goodness, justice and respect for one another. They did not come revealing the life of the spirit, its destiny and its

Love one another!

evolution; not even Moses himself, whom I chose to make my representative and through him I gave the Law for all time, spoke to you about the spiritual life.

13. The Law of the Father contains wisdom and justice, teaches man to live in peace, to love and respect one another, and to become worthy before Me, as men; but Moses did not show humanity what is beyond the thresholds of bodily death, nor what is the restitution of disobedient spirits, or the reward for the prudent and zealous of their mission.

14. Then David reigned, full of gifts and inspiration and in his moments of elevation, in his ecstasies, he listened to hymns and spiritual songs with which he formed the psalms with which he would invite the people of Israel to pray and to give to their Lord the best offering of his heart. And David, with all his love and inspiration, could not reveal to the people the wonderful existence of spirits, their evolution and their goal.

15. And Solomon, who succeeded him in the reign and who also demonstrated the great gifts of wisdom and power that had been granted to him, for which he was loved and admired, and even today his counsels, his judgments and proverbs are remembered; if his people had approached him to ask, "Lord, what is the spiritual life like? What is beyond death? What is the spirit?" Solomon, with all his wisdom, could not have answered.

16. But truly I tell you, Moses with his zeal and obedience, the prophets with their warnings, the patriarchs with their examples, the counselors, the wise men and the judges with their sound counsels and their good judgments, left you an example, so that following him you could make your first steps firm from this Earth on the way to the promised Land of the Hereafter. You should have started by practicing good on this world, you had to be righteous among yourselves to find justice on earth. Here you found the fruit or the harvest of your tillage. This dwelling was for man in those times a reflection, an image of the eternal life of the spirit.

17. Later the Messiah came becoming a man, to open a new time and give humanity a new lesson in which he had to make great revelations to tell him: "You are the children of light and I make you my disciples". "Truly I tell you, whatever you see Me doing, you can do in the name of the Father." And in truth the Messiah, in whom my Spirit was manifested, brought the key to open the doors of the Second Age and the power to untie the seals that closed the Book of Life, wisdom, justice and eternity.

18. Since before his advent I allowed the world of men to be visited by the Spiritual World. Spirits of light and great elevation and also those of little spirituality stirred around the Master. Some and others were present at that time, the first manifested themselves as humble servants full of submission, among them was the one who

Love one another!

announced to Mary his high destiny of conceiving in her most pure womb the Word of the Father. Another visited the shepherds of Bethlehem to give them the news of the Savior's birth, and yet another emissary warned the holy family of the danger that threatened it and guided and protected them in their flight to Egypt.

19. Many manifestations were looked at at that time with joy and faith of many, and others, reluctant and unbelieving for the spiritual life, doubted and denied this truth; but my spiritual hosts that were unleashed, were attracted by the light that the Master radiated.

20. Beings of light at the service of the divine Work and other rebels and ignorant arose everywhere, and the possessed appeared among that humanity, whom science did not succeed in freeing and were repudiated by the people. Neither the doctors of the Law, nor the scientists, succeeded in restoring those sick to health.

21. But everything was ready for Me, to teach you and give you proofs of love and I granted you through Jesus the healing of those creatures, to the amazement of many. The unbelievers, those who had heard of the power of Jesus and knew of his miracles, were looking for the most difficult tests to make him hesitate for a moment and prove that he was not infallible; and this liberation of the possessed, the fact of returning them to their state of normal beings by just touching them or looking at them or directing a word of command to them, so that those spiritual beings would abandon their mind and one and the other would be free of their heavy burden, confused them. To this power, the Pharisees, scientists, scribes and publicans had different reactions. Some recognized the power of Jesus, others attributed his power to strange influences, others were right to say nothing; but the sick who had been healed blessed his name; some had been possessed by a single spirit, others by seven like Mary of Magdala, and others by such a large number that they themselves claimed to be a legion.

22. Throughout the life of the Master, spiritual manifestations followed one another, some were seen by the twelve disciples, others by the people on the roads, in their homes. It was a time of wonders, of wonders. Men and women perceived signs and voices from Beyond; the elderly and children were also witnesses of these manifestations and in the days before the death of the Redeemer, the heavenly light penetrated the heart of humanity, the beings of the spiritual valley, called the hearts of men and the day when the Master as a man breathed his last, and his light penetrated all the dens and all the enclosures, in the material and spiritual abodes, in search of the beings who had been waiting for him for a long time, materialized beings, disturbed and sick, lost on the road, bound with chains of remorse, dragging bundles of iniquity and other spirits who thought they were dead and were attached to his body; they all came out of their lethargy, and

Love one another!

rose to life; but before leaving this Earth, they went to testify of his resurrection, of his existence, to those who had belonged to them and with all this, the world witnessed these manifestations on that night of mourning and mourning. The hearts of men trembled and the children wept before those who had long since died and that day returned only for an instant, to bear witness to that Master who, having descended to Earth to spread his seed of love, at the same time cultivated the spiritual fields inhabited by countless spirits, also his children, and healed them and freed them from their ignorance.

23. The knowledge of these truths spread from one generation to another, and the apostles went along the roads of the world opening the eyes of that sleeping humanity, showing the path that leads to a higher life, opening the gap to the Afterlife and teaching the Doctrine of their Master. They also freed the possessed, healed the sick not only of the body, but of the spirit. They knew how to relieve and look with pity both those who inhabit this world, and those who live in a distant world, they felt the pain of one and the other, because for the one who loves there is no alien pain, nor distant; the one who prepares knows how to perceive the complaint, the supplication or need, wherever they are found; and these disciples taught others, so that they would succeed them in the fulfillment of their mission on Earth.

24. I allowed these manifestations so that the world could meditate and know that the spirit does not die, that his life is eternal and that in whatever dwelling he inhabits, he has his path traced, his duties have been pointed out to him and he has one more mission to fulfill in front of him.

25. I myself returned after the crucifixion to bear witness to my truth and overcome the unbelief of humanity and even among my disciples I had to present myself to prove that I am life and my life is in all creation. I made those followers of mine see me and their fingers palpate me to make them come out of their sorrow, because there was confusion in them after my Work on Golgotha was consummated and it was necessary that my presence comfort and revive them. But this was not the whole meaning of that fact, it was a foretaste of my new coming, a lesson of profound meaning that I gave to you by appearing in Spirit to the amazement and joy of those beloved disciples. Then they knew that there would come a time when I had to come to them in a spiritual way to explain everything and to bring you a new message.

26. This is what I said to you at that time: "What I have told you is not all that I am going to teach you. So that you may know everything, first I will have to leave to send you the Spirit of truth, to clarify what I have said and what I have done. I promise you the Comforter in times of trial." And that Comforter, that Explicator, I am Myself who return

Love one another!

to enlighten you and help you to understand the past lessons and this new one that I now bring to you.

27. I am the one who has opened the Third Time so that you, penetrating into deep study, may know the reason for all my manifestations and the knowledge of my revelations.

28. In the Second Time, during the years that I lived in this world, I was surrounded by events, facts and supernatural creatures, and all this spoke of the importance of that stage, of the realization of my promises, made since the beginning of time to Humanity, very beloved; and now, that I bring you one more lesson and make you know the spiritual life, I come to give you faculties and gifts so that you become spiritual doctors and be on that path, tireless sowers, teachers of true wisdom and for this mission I have chosen first of all the people of Israel so that it is this, the one who teaches other peoples.

29. Today's humanity, as great as you consider it in number, is very small compared to the world of spiritual beings that surrounds it, and with how much force those legions invade the paths of men and they do not perceive, do not feel or hear that world that is stirring around them.

30. I prepare you, my disciples, to make light in every spirit, to be of one another, true friends, brothers, counselors and doctors, and your intuition will tell you who is close to you and what are their needs, their mission or restitution. But you, engaged in this great Work, will respect and love the destiny that I have indicated to each being and will not penetrate sciences that will cause you to descend from the high place in which my charity has placed you.

31. You are no longer ignorant. Today you are walking firmly, because long ago you began your work. From the days of the patriarchs and the prophets, and later in those of Moses, in which you were guided and wisely advised, all your actions, prayers and words, are written and have their reflection in the spirit. They were the beginning that made you worthy to receive my first great revelations and also my advents.

32. My communication at this time will not be sterile, and for those who have heard me and have taken advantage of my teaching, it will be a treasure in fruits of good taste. When I cease to manifest myself through man, I will leave my witnesses, my disciples, who will continue to work, and then, from the bosom of this people I will cause new generations of sowers to sprout, who will multiply this seed.

33. I invite you to return to the happy days of the patriarchs. Imagine for a moment you making a virtuous and simple life like the one in which peace, goodness and sweetness reigned. Recall the fortunate times in which man, by his faith and virtue, knew how to

Love one another!

keep himself healthy and strong in spirit and matter, and knew how to represent me in justice, in energy and in strength; those times when the woman was also full of virtues, tenderness, moral strength, beauty in her spirit and in her body, she was a lap and cradle, a wellspring of kindness and an example of piety for her children, husband and father.

34. Remember those times when the roof of some was extended to shelter others, when there was hospitality and charity, love and respect. When you live those days again and you make yours the desire to love and serve your neighbor, to make the peace of your people, the peace of your heart and your home conducive, I will invite other peoples to participate in that joy and there in your company they will find brotherhood and friendship, in your heart, sincerity; under your roof they will find honesty and morality, at your table blessings and in your word light and truth, and after those peoples longing for peace, have penetrated into your bosom and participated in your spiritual ideal, they will return to their lands, by their long or short paths, carrying a footprint, an example of spirituality and truth. The desire to imitate you will arise in them because among you they have found the secret of peace, of health, of the joy that you have found in the fulfillment of my laws, and in spirituality, which is simplicity, elevation and truth in all acts.

35. Do you see this humanity struggling in its uncertainty and in its pain? Do you feel that blanket of sadness, of sad omens that envelops your planet? The Master tells you: that world that has no knowledge of my new coming, nor does it live inspired by my word, how distant it feels from the spiritual life, but it will also suffice for its enlightenment, a test, a call, so that it turns and recognizes that the only mission that its spirit brings to Earth, is that of perfecting itself through the tests that I send it.

36. Many will penetrate this great truth, until they have left their body on earth and cross the thresholds of that valley that awaits everyone. Humanity is one step away from that knowledge. The veils will be torn and everyone's eyes will be opened to find themselves in front of the arcanum, and this world that you contemplate so great, its vast continents, its seas as extensive as its deserts too, its roads so long, its men so impenetrable to you, its races so incomprehensible, will be overcome by a doctrine, by a word, by a revelation, but this will not leave traces of blood, of death or of pain.

37. Man will be enlightened, by a word that he will devour like fire, but that fire will be of love and the trail that he will leave in his wake will be of life, of health, of comfort and of peace. This Doctrine is my Law, my Word and my eternal Work, which I once again offer to my children and will emerge with strength from the hearts of all, because it is written in every spirit and its seal is indelible.

Love one another!

38. What will be the beginning of this work and how will this knowledge come to men? I have arranged everything in a perfect way, a large part I take on my own; but I make you and my spiritual hosts partakers of this Work, as well as my envoys, to whom I have entrusted countless missions, so that you may rise up as legions of light to bring this revelation and explanation of the spiritual manifestations that have been verified in the past times and in the present era, in which very few have glimpsed their transcendence, and that light will reach everyone without distinction of classes or races, because you will not stop for fear of judgment or punishment of unbelievers.

39. I will give you the order to get up to work, because it will be a time of such great and so clear signs, that you will hear the voice of the Spiritual World and the voice of this world that with its events will be signaling that the hour of your struggle has arrived, I will speak to you from Spirit to spirit and I will guide you on the way; but I want that before you reach humanity as teachers, you arrive as doctors, and once you have calmed her sorrow, she will be able to drink from the fountain of pure waters of my word. Seek first the wound, the sore or disease and heal his pains so that later you can reach his spirit.

40. Go to your brothers like Jesus in the Second Time, carrying before my word, the balm and What is the balm, O disciples? Is the water of the springs blessed and transformed into medicine for the sick? No, people, That balm of which I am speaking to you is in your heart, there I have deposited it as a precious essence and only love can open it to sprout like a torrent; when you want to pour it on someone who is sick, it will not be your hands that anoint, but the spirit flooded with love, charity and consolation, and wherever you direct your thoughts, the miracle will work.

41. On the beings and elements of Nature, you can act in multiple ways to bring comfort to everyone. But I also say to you, Do not be afraid of diseases and be patient and merciful with everyone. As for the possessed and the confused in their human mind, you can also cure them, because you have that faculty and you must put it at the service of those beings who have fallen into despair and oblivion. Set them free and manifest this power to the unbelievers. It is one of the great missions of this people: to bring light where there is darkness, to break all slavery and all injustice and to prepare this world to contemplate its Lord and to look at itself, at its interior, with full knowledge of the truth.

42. To those who, believing that they belong to this world, live troubled and confused in their spirit, help them with love to get out of their great error. Do not use violence, but fill your heart with tenderness and compassion to treat all beings.

Love one another!

43. Have you not brought light and comfort to those troubled beings? Yes, the Master tells you. Since I gave you this knowledge, you have illuminated the path of those creatures, but how great must be your faith and prayer for you to convert those spirits.

44. The struggle in which the darkness will be defeated has already begun from one world to another, the great battle is in the Universe and it is necessary that man be convinced of it so that he can wield his weapons. While the world is preparing and entering the final test that will give it the light, pray, watch and bring the balm to all those in need. Go to them in your prayer and protect them under your spiritual mantle, that when you are pouring out your being in love, I will be enveloping the entire Universe in my Spirit.

45. Pray, people, do not give up for a single moment at the approach of my departure, strengthen yourselves in my word and watch over the peace of the nations.

46. Do not even try to know who you were yesterday and who you will be tomorrow, just think that you were, that you are and that you will be, and that you will come to Me by the path that I have traced for you; that you are the spirit of Israel, the chosen people to hold high positions within my Work. Work for you to achieve peace on earth and glory in the Hereafter.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 340

1. With love and charity I come to remind you of my words that I gave you in the Second Time, in which I taught you to love one another, leaving clear traces of my love on your path.
2. I taught you to love your God before everything created, but in this Third Time I come again after your spirit, to give him my love, my light and my charity.
3. Do not leave my lap, because you do not know what tomorrow will grant you and I do not want you to find yourselves weak by that time. You are the chosen people who will rise up showing the world the right way and delivering to it syllable after syllable of the teaching that I have come to entrust to you. But my Work is not just another religion, it is men who have formed religions according to their intelligence, My Work is a Doctrine, it is a law that I have brought to you from the beginning of time.
4. At this time humanity rushes the cup of bitterness and says: "It is God's punishment"" But the Father says to you, I am love and I do not punish you, it is you yourselves who have worked out your purification. At this time I come to give you the teaching and you receive it through the word, intuition, clairvoyance and revelation. I come to strengthen your spirit so that it will not be surprised by temptation, which is always wanting to turn you away from the path of light.
5. I listen to those who in the depths of their hearts tell me: Make us worthy to be part of your apostolate, I tell you that after 1950 I will raise up new disciples and servants of mine who will receive by intuition and inspiration my messages so that they speak to humanity.
6. You ask yourselves the meaning of the seven rungs of the ladder and your Teacher truly tells you: The number seven means spirituality, it is the spirituality that I want to see in my chosen people of Israel, you have to come to Me with all your virtues and developed gifts. On the seventh step or stage of your evolution, you will come to Me and you will see that glory opens its doors to receive you. I do not abandon you for a single moment and when the pain is in your heart, it is not because I have abandoned you, because my love is infinite, it is that the Father has allowed the pain to reach you so that you wake up and be alert.
7. You beloved people, you stand before Me on behalf of humanity, you are part of the tribes of Israel, of the 144,000 descendants of my chosen people, but some of you are in spirit and the others in matter.

Love one another!

8. From this message of peace and consolation you will take to all the places of the earth, because great is the need of humanity. I have left your saddlebag brimming over with my charity and I have placed a sword in your hand so that you may put away the darkness that wants to stop you on your way.

9. In this Third Time I have prepared the table for you and I have offered the spiritual delicacy to your spirit; because the Holy Spirit is the one who enlightens you so that you penetrate spirituality.

10. Elijah has been the forerunner in this Third Time, he has gathered you in the fold of my love and helps you to travel on this path so that you learn to forgive and love one another. Everyone who practices my teachings penetrates into light and tranquility, and joy overflows into his being

11. In my love I have granted you free will so that you may come to Me of your own free will, but when you have not been able to rise up, I have come even for you to show you the way with the tenderness of my divine love.

12. The true spiritualist will be recognized not by his words, but by his good examples. To help you in your elevation, my luminous ray reaches your world to illuminate and elevate your spirit.

13. Humanity needs my love, my word that must reach to the bottom of its heart. The Master fights tirelessly so that your spirit is more enlightened every day, so that by divesting itself of ignorance it can rise to the higher mansions.

14. The doors of my Kingdom are open and the Word of the Father comes to you with infinite love to show you the way again.

15. I have come again among humanity and it has not felt me, because I have presented myself in Spirit and its materialism is great. If your spirit has sprung from my Divine spirit, why has humanity not felt me? For he has bound his spirit to ametrialism, to the low passions; but behold the Lamb of God, who as a light comes to you or to enlighten you and deliver the truth to you.

16. My word is the food of your spirit, they are the crystalline waters where he will purify himself to receive from his God what belongs to him. Do not seek the treasures of the earth, seek the eternal treasures so that you recognize the greatness that surrounds you.

17. In times of difficulty, when you feel sad and despondent, rise up in prayer so that you may receive charity from your father.

Love one another!

18. My people, you feel despondent because your faith and confidence have been lacking and truly I tell you, if your faith is lacking, you will lose strength and your spirit will feel weakened, sad and decayed. I want you to put your faith and trust in your Father, so that you will achieve everything you need. Love so that you may be happy, be good and simple, suffer patiently and forgive the offenses of your fellow men.

19. I have called you to receive my teachings again and to let me dwell in your heart and do my will, so that I may manifest myself through you through good works.

20. In the Second Time, I, Christ, manifested myself through the lips of Jesus of Nazareth and when men took my life, as a man, this message of light continued to illuminate your world and so it will continue throughout the ages.

21. Analyze each of my words and in this way you will be able to penetrate the light of truth and your spirit will be able to become greater and greater and will rise up the perfect scale of my spiritual light.

22. My light has always been among men and has manifested itself through my messengers. The apostles of the Second Time, illuminated by the light of the Holy Spirit, sowed the spiritual seed of my Doctrine. In the Third Time I come to teach you with infinite love, also using human understanding, so that when you feel full of this light and this consolation, you will bring these lights and this charity to humanity. As I teach you, so teach; as you receive from Me, so give my word to your brothers, with infinite love; do not point out the faults of your fellow men, for I have not come to betray your faults. Go along the way sowing roses even if you have to pick thorns. If the thorns hurt your heart, I will heal your wounds. I will give you the balm, the consolation and the spiritual strength.

23. My people, there is tribulation in the world, but verily I say to you that it will not be forever, because I have come to remove the darkness of the world and to leave it the spiritual light so that this great tribulation may be removed forever, so that humanity may feel happy as is my will. But do not blame the Father for your sorrows or for your wars, because that has not been my will.

24. I have given you peace, union, fraternity and goodwill and I have taught you how you should love one another. I do not want wars in your world, nor that pain dreams of you, it is humanity that has wanted it this way, because it has not known how to love or forgive, I as a Father have forgiven you, because if your sin has been great, your tribulation has also been very great. I have forgiven you for your pain, because everyone who suffers and cries is worthy of the pity and mercy of your Heavenly Father, and at this time I come to wipe away your tears.

Love one another!

25. Love and forgive so that you may pass into my Kingdom wearing in your spirit a garment of light. Your Master is coming to show you the way so that you can be saved and just as I give you my hand, give it to your brothers and lead them meekly along the way manifesting to them your love and good will.

26. What has been the cause of your pain, my people? Your mistakes: they have become the thorns that have wounded your heart, but my love comes to heal your wounds.

27. I tell you: do not become creditors to pain, come on my way with the white robe of virtues so that you may penetrate into the kingdom of Heaven.

28. You will be part of the spiritual hosts of luminous beings, because I have given you the light of the Holy Spirit so that you can shine like the stars in the firmament.

29. Again I tell you: I am the truth, the way, the light and the life. Come to Me who am calling you to take these virtues from my Divine Spirit.

30. At this time I have been showing your spirit wide horizons so that you may turn away from materiality and meditate on all the good that you can do to humanity.

31. With meekness and obedience you will execute my commands and bend your matter, so that unified spirit and body, you will do my will.

32. You have my love and my spiritual pleasures and you who enjoy my peace, pray for the nations that are in chaos.

33. I am making myself felt in the hard hearts of men, of those who carry the purpose of fueling wars, so that they recognize that my will is stronger than their warlike purposes. If the hearts of these men are hard and do not move before my will, my justice will be felt throughout the universe.

34. Pray, beloved people, for humanity: fight and work so that it may receive my charity through you, because that is your mission and the restitution that your spirit carries in this time, so that you may make merits.

35. Do not sleep, Israel, go forward in the fulfillment of your delicate mission with the light of the Holy Spirit. At this time youth rises and like Cain, brothers with brothers take their lives.

36. Arise and give to the world my light and the balm for its great sufferings; fight with your sword of light and lead the world out of its sin. With your prayer turn away the evil influences that overwhelm men. I want the world to recognize you as messengers of my Divinity and that at this time when I am judging all of you, you will be my servants in whom I have placed the light and the power to break the darkness of the world.

Love one another!

37. At this time defend your children from idolatry. In the different religions many ask me: "Lord, you said that you would return, why don't you manifest yourselves before us?" They are the men who have not been able to understand me, because I am fulfilling my word, and doing my will among my chosen ones, so that they may be the messengers who awaken humanity and bear witness to my presence at this time.

38. Israel: In this Third Time, great multitudes are waiting for you; you will be like rainbows of peace and light as you bring the good news to them.

39. It is necessary that you speak to those who hide my word and who adulterate my teachings, speak to them with all clarity, I will be your help so that you manifest yourselves before them, because they will be the men who will give reasons so that tomorrow my Work will be censured and my Law altered, because they have added to my Work what does not belong to it.

40. Humanity will accept my teaching out of conviction, but my true servants will not be puffed up like lords before humanity. Tomorrow you will have to rise up strong to fulfill your mission in places near and far, so that the world may penetrate me and do my will. but how many trials await you, O Israel! How many of my children are going to rise up like hungry wolves to want to destroy you! and if you were not prepared, you will greatly feel the pain, when this is not my will. Take preparation and be obedient to each of my commands, so that it may be the blessing in you and in humanity.

41. You spend your life telling me to forgive your faults, just as you forgive your brothers, but truly I tell you, only your lips repeat those phrases learned by heart, but it is your heart that offers me a real and true fruit of your works.

42. Sometimes, when some proof weighs on you and you mistakenly attribute it divine punishment, you say to me: Lord, if I have forgiven my brother, why don't you forgive me? Instead of saying: Father, forgive me if perhaps I did not know how to forgive my brother with the truth and purity with which you have taught us.

43. If you learned to meditate for a few moments every day and that your meditation was on the spiritual life, you would discover countless explanations and you would receive revelations that by no other means could you obtain.

44. Your spirit already has enough light to question me, as well as to receive my answer. The spirit of humanity has already reached a great elevation. Observe your brothers of humble condition who, despite their poverty of knowledge, surprise with their profound observations, as well as the clear way in which they explain what for many others is something inexplicable. Do they go to books or to schools? No, but they have discovered

Love one another!

by intuition or by necessity the gift of meditation that is part of spiritual prayer. In their solitude, isolated from influences and prejudices, they have discovered the way to penetrate into communion with the eternal, with the spiritual, with the true, and some more, others less, all those who have meditated on the true essence of life, have received spiritual light in their understanding.

45. Man, through his spirit, will find the truth, everyone will feel my presence, because I had already told you from that time that "every eye will see me", the propitious hour has arrived.

46. For this time that you are living is precisely the one announced by my word and by my prophets of past times, so that all men may see me through the senses and powers of their spirit.

47. It will not be necessary for them to contemplate me limited or figuratively in human form in order to be able to say that they have already seen me, but it will be enough for their spirit to feel me and their understanding to understand me to say with all truth that they have seen me.

48. Love and faith, as well as intelligence, can look infinitely beyond where your eyes can see, so I tell you that it will not be necessary for me to limit my presence in human form or through some symbolic figure to make you see me.

49. How many who at that Second Time looked at me or passed by me, did not even know who I was, on the other hand, how many who did not even know when I was born as a man, looked at me in spirit, recognized me through my light and enjoyed my presence through their faith.

50. Open all your eyes and justify with your faith that you are the children of the light.

51. You can all look at me, but for this it is essential that you have will and faith.

52. The doors of the Kingdom, of that spiritual abode where you must arrive to know everything, are open in expectation of your spirit.

53. Be the greatest that you can in this life to have the necessary strength to climb towards the light when it is the liberation of your spirit. But be great in love and in forgiveness, in charity and in light, so when the hour rings when you must leave matter, you will easily divest yourselves of your earthly burden, and already free on the path of ascension, you will arrive without stumbling to the mansion of peace.

Love one another!

54. To help you in your evolution, again my word descends to men to point out to them the saving path. I gently take men of goodwill by the hand to guide them towards the light, showing them at every step on the path the beauties never discovered before.

55. When I speak to you of beauties, I do not mean those of Nature, which for this purpose you have awakened and developed your senses; I speak to you of the beauties of the spiritual life, which you do not know, because when you have not been cold or indifferent to them, you conform to images or forms created by the human mind.

56. I give you the keys so that you may open the doors of your eternal happiness: Those keys are love, from which charity, forgiveness, understanding, humility and the peace with which you must travel through life come.

57. How great is the joy of your spirit when it has dominion over matter and is recreated with the light of the Holy Spirit!

58. The trials of this life make you lose faith for a moment, but trust in Me, I strengthen you to fulfill your mission and day after day I will strengthen your faith.

59. I am preparing you so that through you the purification of humanity may be raised up, so that you may bring my light to the nations that are facing their great problems. Humanity sobs and seeks freedom to penetrate the path of spirituality.

60. Every day I wait for the arrival of my new disciples to entrust them with my Work and make them an example of humility and a clean mirror for humanity. They, without showing off that they are my chosen ones, will rise up fighting and working as missionaries, to deliver my light to the world.

61. Great is the number of the multitudes who listen to me at this time, but few are those who have prepared their hearts as a sanctuary of my Divinity.

62. The time is short for my communication between you and that is why I want to contemplate you prepared. I tell you, my children, the gates of my Kingdom are waiting for you, just as when you crossed the desert with Moses in the First Time to reach the lands of Canaan. You are like a prodigal son who returns to my Father's lap, who feels my caress again and carries my teachings and if you have arrived naked before Me, I have covered you with my spiritual mantle so that you will not be ashamed. I have come to show you a new day and to offer you the delicacies of my table, because I have contemplated your stumbles and as a Father I have felt your pain, but at this time I have brought you comfort, my word as the bread of eternal life, my peace and joy in your life, so that you may feel in the arms of your Father.

Love one another!

63. The Spiritual World has also felt joy when it has contemplated that you are with me again, it has joined with you to work in my countryside, to receive the needy and the sick, to dispel the darkness and to give the balm to the sick of the spirit.

64. When you turn away from Me, it is when I veil closer to you so that you do not succumb in the abysses, because my love is infinite. You are the ones I have pulled from the raging waves to show you the port of salvation. I will guide you on the way and my Spiritual World will protect you and help you to rise up to Me.

65. The number of my servants has multiplied, but there will be few who will obey after my manifestation through human understanding ends, but I tell you that you will have my manifestation spiritually and having received my teachings page after page, now it is up to you to rise up to make the call to humanity.

66. You carry in your spirit the gifts of the Holy Spirit and my love, so that you may become known as the Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist people.

67. The Holy Spirit will enlighten you, the book of teaching will remain open and syllable after syllable you will understand everything that your Teacher came to give you at this time. It will be the Third Testament that will reach humanity, the word that in this Third Time I came to deliver to you through the human understanding.

68. When the light of my Holy Spirit fully illuminates you, you will prepare yourselves with purity and love so that from my word you may discover its essence and take it as sustenance and balm to humanity.

69. Moans and sobs of this humanity come to Me. But I ask you, who has hurt you? You keep silent and then I tell you that it has been your mistakes that have hurt you, that men have filled the road with stinging thorns without wanting to understand that later they have had to go through it.

70. Sometimes you judge that it is an injustice to have to suffer the consequences of the mistakes of those who have long since passed to earth, but who of you can assure that he was not one of those who sowed the path with thorns? Many men will be moved to laughter by this Doctrine, but it will not be their spirit that scoffs. it will be his heart, because the human has always been skeptical and incredulous when it comes to the spiritual; but it will be enough for me that my word be known to them so that, despite their irony and disbelief, something tells them that this word can contain a background that they foolishly do not want to recognize.

71. Knowing my teachings, who will pretend to escape divine justice? No one.

Love one another!

72. How many men, after having led an existence of sin, have been exempt from sorrows and pains throughout their lives, and when their last hour in the world arrived, have believed that they had circumvented divine justice, or at least escaped it. Already in the spiritual valley, those beings, instead of encountering the eternal torment that they had been told about in the world, with surprise have been enveloped in a breath of light and peace, conducive to reflection and examination before their conscience. Who would have told them in those moments, that the path they traveled on Earth, they would have to walk again! And it is then that the spirit feels the weight of a wise and inexorable justice on himself, but he finds himself materialized and does not understand eternity or spiritual perfection; he rebels, judging as unjust everything that is strictly just and loving.

73. If you all already had this knowledge, the way you would cope with your labors and sufferings would be different. There would be no despair in your sorrows, but on the contrary, you would intimately carry the satisfaction of being fulfilling a restitution to purify your spirit, and instead of blaspheming and rebelling, thereby making that restitution more lasting and painful, you would strive day by day to lighten the burden, in the hope of feeling your spirit free of scourges.

74. This Third Time, which is the Time of judgment, in which spiritual restitution will have to reach its culmination to give way to a new era, I make my voice heard in the world, to awaken men from their sleep and teach them how to turn their cup of bitterness into a cup of eternal life.

75. I have come to reveal to you the way to shorten the days of affliction, to tear off the thorn with which you have been injured and to tell you that I do not want you to be hurt more on the way. I come to combat your errors by giving light to your understanding so that it understands the causes of its sufferings and knows how to avoid them. In this way, you will no longer blame fate or your brothers for what happens to you, because the idea of being responsible will make you not wait for your vicissitudes to be remedied, but at the point you will get up, putting every effort and will to get rid of the yoke of suffering, sin and ignorance.

76. The light is scattered throughout the Universe, no man hearing this word will have the right to say that she led him into confusion. Before this Doctrine reaches the peoples of the earth, my spiritual presence will have awakened them and they will sense the arrival of a good news. My message will come to bless you, to console you, to help you to free yourselves from materialism and rise towards a better life, closer to the truth.

77. Well, disciples, if you are to return to the world once or a few more times, let it be so that you may reap pleasant fruits, cultivated by you previously, so that your spirit may

Love one another!

experience the satisfaction of having before it the opportunity to complete some work begun.

78. Do not leave this planet without first having carried out the work entrusted to your spirit on it.

79. How painful for the one who has to return and finds that work that he just started and that he will now have to see it united with new missions, responsibilities and jobs!

80. I am here to help you make amends for your mistakes. to reveal to you the secret of replenishing in a day, a lost year and in a year a century misused, and thus enable you to conquer eternity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 341

1. If my message of love had been understood long ago, humanity would live in peace, but man pretends to be self-sufficient and has forgotten my Law.
2. People: In your struggle to spread my work, do not want to work only for your advancement, pour out this light on everyone without distinction. He who continues to be spiritually stationed in the routine ideas inherited from centuries ago and who therefore has not detached himself from his fanaticism, will not contemplate my light as you do. Your spirit has received this divine revelation and what is your obligation to humanity? Make available to him the knowledge you have acquired, bearing witness to the truth with your actions.
3. I have instructed you to make known the message of love that I have come to deliver to you. I have revealed to you that I am in you and outside of you, but you ask me: Lord, how can I reach perfection in order to reach you? And I tell you that on your own merits you will climb until you reach Me. That is why I always advise you to become spiritualized, to go up and putting your gifts into practice.
4. You no longer need forms or rites, images that have no life or power. You have been created in the image and likeness of your God, because you have the spirit, you have the power and gifts to do good. In your fulfillment, be inspired by the Creation that has life and manifests the power and strength of your Lord. Behold the firmament, see around you how everything fulfills its mission. Look how the king star gives life to that nature and how there is harmony between its life elements and the germ that sprouts from the earth. everything in perfect communion manifests the greatness of God.
5. Christ, in his perfection, mastered matter and therefore performed the miracle of giving sight to the blind and making the paralyzed walk. It was the spirit that manifested itself through matter. You must evolve so that your spirit can dominate matter and manifest through it.
6. Again I come among you as love and charity, but my light is poured out on everyone, because the world needs spiritual guidance.
7. The men of good will who exhort (encourage) humanity, abstaining from all personal gain and from all vanity, those who truly know that humanity is far from its spiritual Father and that it is necessary to wrap in itself, to reconsider listen to the word of light so that it becomes spiritualized; those who fight for the good of their brothers, no matter what religion or doctrine they belong, they will be manifesting the truth and the truth is God.

Love one another!

8. My Doctrine is universal and as the spirit of man evolves, it will illuminate everything superfluous and seek spirituality, light and guidance for its perfection.

9. Love your God and love your fellow human beings because therein lies universal understanding.

10. To you I have entrusted my Work so that through you the world may receive my word; go to everyone equally, do not distinguish races or colors, because everyone is in need of the same spiritual food. In each good work that you perform, your spirit will be filled with joy, you will feel my peace and greater strength to move forward, in the fulfillment of your spiritual unification.

11. With love I await the return of the sheep that have left the pasture, of those who are traveling different paths. At this time your Ma dares the desert to go in search of the lost, of those who, having filled them with my grace and my love, I now contemplate them wrapped in their great gales.

12. Beloved disciples, spirits who have sprung from Me: I have come to prepare you at this time with my power and with my love so that you will not be carried away by the confusion that surrounds the world.

13. The time of my communication through human understanding is about to end and then you will rise up to testify among humanity. I have led you in the saving boat and I make you my soldiers of the Third Time, who will rise up to fight on the roads to make the world feel trust, love towards their God.

14. You will be before the world like a clean mirror. You will see my word fulfilled, from the first to the last, because you are my servants who with humility and obedience will fulfill my commands and will have the Law written in your heart.

15. As a Teacher I come to teach you humility so that you may rise up imitating me and go everywhere in the regions, because humanity is hungry and thirsty for my word.

16. It is necessary that you arise, O dearly beloved people, by the different roads of the Earth, because look that even in the Mexican nation many have not recognized my Work. See that in the world there are already those who claim to go in my name, even though they are needy in spirit, and you who have been filled by my Divinity, what should you do? Make my Doctrine known; you will not hide yourselves from the world or deny it the charity it needs.

17. The sects, the religions and the various doctrines, will rise up in your path and will want to get you out of the way, claiming to be possessors of the truth, claiming to be my

Love one another!

disciples; but you will rise up to fulfill my commands, I give you the warning, so that you may be ready in the fight. I will be before you and I will make you known to humanity as the mediators of my peace, as the balm that soothes their pains.

18. By your obedience you will climb step by step until you reach the top of the mountain, there I wait for the children of the twelve tribes of Israel.

19. My teaching at this time is the Third Testament where you will find my commands, which I have given you figuratively and also in a clear way so that you can take what corresponds to each one. I have engraved on you, Israel, my word with indelible letters and nothing will make it be lost and so you will be able to testify what in my perfect wisdom I have entrusted to humanity in all times.

20. Through prayer you come to Me helped by my Spiritual World that guards you. You already know this way, because in the lessons I have given you in the Third Time, I have taken you by the hand and taught you how to reach Me through prayer.

21. The light of my word is before you as a beacon that illuminates your life. You will no longer be able to get lost because I am in front of you. You have come to me because you love me and have found me manifest in all my splendor. Those who have beheld my presence in clairvoyance have rejoiced, but you have all seen me with the eyes of your love and your faith. You have all tasted my plabra as a nectar, as an exquisite delicacy and as a balm that heals too.

22. You will no longer be able to confuse the fruit of my word with other fruits, because you already know the taste, you already know that it contains all perfection. Now I am preparing you to speak to others when the time is right, when your preparation is great and you get rid of your materialism.

23. I pour out on all spirits the essence of my word, my love and my light and everyone who seeks me finds me. In all religions, doctrines and creeds that are on earth. I have found high beings who seek me in spirituality, spirits who have divested themselves of all materialism and have formed a temple for me inside themselves. By intuition they have received from Me, because I have revealed to them, as to you, everything that belongs to the Third Time. They have also read in the scriptures, in my word given in the Second Time and in their analyses and meditations, that I am pouring out my light among you and I have received with love the fruits of their spirit.

24. Great works they prepare, when contemplating Humanity lost and disoriented; they have risen, they have made merits and they have said to me: "Forgive those who do not know. We carry your light, the gifts, the strength to be able to fulfill your precepts." They

Love one another!

are based on the Law, on my word given in times past and they penetrate the prophecies and the announcements given by Me to my disciples and they say to each other: “This is the time”. This is how they seek me and this is how they have me with them, because they have not hidden me from men. Everyone who seeks me, has me in him.

25. I am the Universal Father, my love descends to all hearts, I have come to all the peoples of the Earth, but if I have chosen this Mexican nation to unleash in all fullness my word and my revelations, it is because I have found it humble, because I have found in its inhabitants the virtues and I have made incarnate in them the spirits of the people of Israel. But not all belong to this nationality, nor are all incarnate. The spirits belonging to the number of the chosen ones are still scattered throughout the world. They have been pointed out, I have opened their eyes, I have sensitized their heart and from spirit to Spirit they communicate with me.

26. You have had my word and my manifestations through the human understanding and through your gifts you have contemplated the development of this Work in the Third Time. Therefore, people, you are my witnesses who will speak with all preparation of what you have seen and heard, who will analyze my every word, who will explain my Law. Because others, despite their intuition and preparation, do not possess all the knowledge that you have. Their merits are great, because they have not heard me in the way that you do not hear me; but they are united with you in thought. The day will come when you will cross paths and recognize each other; your spiritual gaze will discover in them the spirit they carry, their strength and their virtue, and at that moment you will shake hands and you will know that that walker who crossed your path is also one of my chosen ones.

27. Not everyone will hear my word in this form, why, people of Israel? You do not know it, you do not know if it is because of your lack of union or because of your scarce spirituality, but be united to them; because they, like you, are responsible for humanity.

28. You will take your portion, watch over it, and lead it. Among my chosen ones are those who have consecrated themselves to the service of my Divinity by wearing an endowment as ministers. Among the chosen are the humblest, those who go unnoticed among the crowds: There are also those who carry the laws and governments of the Earth. I only know the number and I can contemplate them. You, Israel, know how to recognize them by your spiritual preparation. All of you will unite and form a single body and a single will, in the moment of trial in which I will ask the people of Israel for their dispersal to sow my seed in all ways. Do not be surprised at this moment, some of you will penetrate into the bosom of the institutions and there you will fulfill your mission of love, charity, teaching. The rest of you will go to the villages away from the big cities.

Love one another!

You will penetrate into the bosom of these rude peoples and there you will fight against the fanaticism and ignorance of those of your brothers.

29. The time for the fulfillment of your mission has not yet come. I have not fully appointed to you your portion. You are in the time of teaching. You are my children and my disciples. But the time will come when you will become Teachers, when men will come to ask you for a word and that word that sprouts from your lips will be the truth, it will be my pure teaching, you will present it without any mixture.

30. I'm preparing you. I myself have taken on this great mission of cultivating your heart. I have not entrusted it to men, because I see selfishness in them. I myself have cultivated your heart and with the trials that you have entwined in your path, it has been polished. When you have stumbled, I have told you: This test will bring you great light and when you have meditated, you have understood that that test that I put in your way was necessary, that there was a phase of your heart that needed polishing. Do you see how my work is perfect? For how could you take my word to speak to men if you were not purified, if you did not carry great light and great spirituality?

31. Only I'm driving you. Only I know the inside of each one of you and according to your strength I have sent you the proofs like this. This is what I have taught you, because at the right moment each one of you will rise up as apostles of my Divinity. Countless are the lessons I have given you. How much I have told you about the past times! In the Third Time I have gathered the three testaments and have formed with them a single book and in this year of 1950, in which I give you the last page through man, the Master truly tells you: With that page the book must not be closed. I will keep writing new and countless pages for you. I will continue to shed light so that you penetrate my word, so that you continue analyzing and according to the times you will reach greater spirituality, because you will not stop.

32. In the year 1950 you have not attained the greatest spirituality; you are at the beginning of it. But later you will continue to develop this gift that is latent in each of you.

33. Get ready, people of Israel! I am the Master in all times, I will not be absent, as I was not absent after my coming into the world as a man. After my departure, I have always been present. I have preceded all the ages and all the acts of humanity; I have always written its works, I have always judged its existence. Who will stop me from doing it? Who can prevent you from rising up to Me and loving Me? Who can prevent me from loving you, watching over you, comforting you, and judging your actions?

Love one another!

34. Those of you who form humanity are those who turn away from Me, those who cease to throb with love for my Divinity, those who fall into materialism, those who let yourselves be carried away by passions and forget your spiritual mission. But the Father is immutable and inexorable in his laws and in his judgments. I'm always the same. Do not think that at a certain time my Spirit manifests itself with greater love than at another time, I am the same Spirit who spoke through Moses and the prophets, the same one who spoke through the patriarchs and the apostles and the same one who has spoken through all the messengers.

35. Remember my Divinity, people. Be like the Father! Love me with the same love! Do not change from love to coldness! Don't be hot today, cold tomorrow! I want to contemplate you always loving, always believing, always high and spiritual, always on the ascending path, drawing you closer to Me; because this is the purpose of your spirit.

36. Why do you present your love and faith to me one day and distrust Me the other? Why does your heart change? I want to contemplate you as a firm stone, your faith always the same, your love always growing. I want you to be like the plants that you cultivate on earth, that you do not give up on your development, that you can reach in a short time the fullness and maturity of all your gifts, so that you can recognize me.

37. I am the mercy that cultivates you, you be docile plants, receive the dew, the life that I give you and take advantage of it for the greatness of your spirit.

38. Today the children listen to me and I speak to them the same as to middle-aged men or the elderly. Why don't I speak in another language to children, if their understandings are small? For their spirit is great as well as yours, for they can understand me; for it is not to the flesh that I come to speak, but to the spirit. Therefore I say to you, Do not despise children or leave them believing that they do not see me. Make them come! His spirit is hungry. I am going to cultivate them in the same way as you. It is the generations of tomorrow, those who have to lay on your foundations, one more stone in the work of edification, in the work of spirituality.

39. They are the last albas to hear my word in this way and I contemplate still scarce the number of those who hear me The heart of humanity is hardened. he loves only metal and pleasures, he has let the spirit get lost and confused in the whirlwind of hatreds, passions and ambitions.

40. Only the people of Israel have been able to wake up and are watching over those who sleep; so always watch. I will turn the rocks into fruitful plants, I will sow my seed in them at the right time. Just as I have said to you, "Do not build on sand," so I also know when I will sow, when the heart is ready, when the time has come. You, as my disciples,

Love one another!

do what the Master does, so when you contemplate prepared the heart, when it is open, hungry to receive the light of this Work. Your intuition will tell you the moment, it will reveal great lessons to you and you will do many works guided by intuition.

41. After my word ceases, who is going to teach you on earth? Each of you will receive inspiration, preparation from Me. So learn to pray and communicate with me. After this manifestation, you will continue to gather for a while longer. The strength of your thought will make you able to receive from the spring of life and light all the inspiration you need for your passage, for your transit. I will inspire everyone, but there will be some who have to stand out among you possessing a great intuition and they will be the ones who advise, who speak without calling themselves teachers, without calling themselves successors of mine. Everyone be prepared. Because I am going to test your faith and your progress in this time, and I want to contemplate that you all take advantage of my teachings and that my word has been fruitful in the heart of each one of you.

42. I do not want to contemplate you crying at this time, or feeling nakedness, hunger or loneliness. I do not want to contemplate you traveling as if in a desert, but as a family full of life, of energies, of spiritual faculties; I want you to love each other, understand each other and help each other.

43. I have taught you love, I have asked you for fraternity, I have made you understand that you have all been formed with the same love, that you have all sprung from Me and therefore you all have the same attributes, the same perfections. The greater your merits, the greater the inspiration and the greater your actions.

44. When you are not sure of taking a firm step, wait, gather all your strength, analyze all the fruits so that you can advance in your evolution. I will bless each of your determinations. I will prepare your spirit in such a way that it understands with all clarity the dictates of conscience, because you will not remain indifferent as in these times.

45. Many proofs are going to be presented before you. You will have to struggle with many obstacles, but you have already gone through the first trials, you have already been unknown to your own because of me. You have lost everything and have been content; but in Me, you have gained everything. I have given you the peace of the spirit that yours have not been able to give you. In Me, you have found the peace of conscience and spirit. So what can you fear if the world points to you? if he makes fun of you?

46. Fear not! Be sure of your faith, be firm in it, so that in the moment of trial you can give before them a sample of what my Doctrine is, that what you have embraced is just, it is good and worthy. Each of you is a representative of my Work. Wherever you are, your

Love one another!

actions are judged. Therefore watch over your actions, over your words, so that you may be in all ways, my disciples.

47. Each one of you is like a strong pillar in the paths of your life. You can give faith to those who have lost it; you can rescue the spirit who has been confused from confusion; you can give strength, stillness and peace to those who need it. Therefore, people, think how great is your responsibility. Think that I have not called you by chance, but that in finding my Work you have found a great responsibility before Me and before humanity.

48. I have not come to recreate your ear or your heart, I have come to instruct you in spiritual revelations and after you are filled with this light, your mission is to teach others. If I have called you the chosen people, it is not because I want to distinguish you from others; it is because I want to give you my teachings, to discover all the mysteries so that you can speak clearly to others and teach them to imitate me. But I will always be your Teacher.

49. Whenever you encounter obstacles, stumbles in the understanding of your brothers, whenever new trials come to surprise your spirit, I will tell you: "My peace be with you", and in this greeting you will recognize me and tell yourself inwardly: "The master is with me, I am going to receive His inspiration from Him, because despite all my preparation, I lack light in this trial". And I will give you the light, I will fill your spirit with energy and I will make your words just, full of truth, full of essence.

50. I am speaking to all of you as my disciples, I do not want to contemplate kindergartens at the end of 1950, that is why I have spoken to you so much, my teachings have been extensive so that each of you can be instructed and become my disciple in a short time.

51. I contemplate the gratitude in your heart. You told me: "Master, my life and my actions do not deserve to be close to you receiving your teaching", Do not speak in this way, let me become my disciples, let me love you as much as I have always manifested it to you. let Me present myself among you and may I show you how much I love you, so that you may love one another, so that you may always have the memory of these teachings engraved on you, which are torrents of love, and your heart full of that love may give itself to others, to your brothers and sisters.

52. I have inspired you with the virtues of charity, of benevolence, of forgiveness, how necessary these virtues are at this time, because I contemplate humanity stripped of them! Only selfishness, division, lack of love flourishes; everywhere I hear the murmurings of one another. Remember that I have said to you, You will not speak ill of your brother even if you have justice for it. Know how to leave the cause to me; I have not appointed

Love one another!

you judges, I have sent you all with the same gifts so that you may look at each other as brothers.

53. Even the justice established on earth, does not present righteous acts. I can contemplate the lack of charity, the misunderstanding, the hardness of hearts. But each one will have perfect judgment. I have allowed these trials and as long as humanity does not comply with my laws, as long as it distances itself from the fulfillment of its precepts, it will have on Earth someone who subjugates its heart, who hurts it. If you fulfilled, there would be no need for judges in the world, there would be no punishment, you would not need governments. Each one would know how to govern his own acts and everyone would be governed by Me, you would all be inspired by my laws and your acts would always be beneficial, they would tend to spirituality and love. But behold, humanity has fallen into great abysses: immorality, vice; sin has taken over the hearts of men and behold the consequences. You have to hurry bitter chalices, to endure the humiliation of men, who, being your brothers, have power on earth; but be humble, bear with patience the judgments, think that I am the perfect judge.

54. I prepare you on this day with the light of my Spirit and I ask you to pray and meditate in your life, so that you may understand my word and not only hear it: Study it, but not only study it, but practice it, so that you understand its value.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 342

1. Disciples: You are attending once again the act of the transmission of my teaching, full of faith, because you know that these are the last lessons that I have come to give you. The Holy Spirit comes to teach His beloved children. It is the fullness of time. It is the year 1950 announced to the people of Israel as the last in which they will have my word in this form. You hasten your step and prepare your heart to keep in it all the essence, the essence that I am transmitting in my charity; you prepare your spirit and ask me for understanding to understand each of my phrases. You consider the humanity that is behind you that has not heard these revelations, that still lives in darkness and you cry in the depths of your spirit. You would like to share with your brothers in these teachings and the Divine Master says to you: Wait, but first get ready, so that you can sow your first grain!

2. Not all will hear me in this way, people; there are many who are called and few who are chosen. Leave this cause in my hand, but I will judge your work from the moment you have heard my word. I will judge the generations that have passed from 1866 to the present year and I will give to each one according to his tillage. I can only tell you, people: you can still repair your faults; you still have opportunities to fulfill your mission. If today your lips have been clumsy, if your hearts have been like a rock and have not listened to the voice of the call, wait, I am preparing all humanity; I am leading her spirit and cultivating her heart; all the trials that she is experiencing lead her to a propitious end, which is spirituality, but first it will be purification in her.

3. In order for you to reach Me, humanity, it is necessary that you wash yourselves, that you purify your spirit, so that you can look at Me and feel me. When I call you, do not hide your face, do not be ashamed of your past; for first I will allow that you have washed away all your faults and that you have dignified yourselves.

4. Therefore, O people, do not be afraid, but behold great multitudes around me, for now prepare yourselves in union with your own. I have to serve each one of you and this seed that I have sown will multiply; propitious times for spirituality will come. Today you only encounter obstacles, chains that prevent you from passing; but the time of spiritual liberation will come for all and then your thought and word will be like a current that will bathe the fields of this humanity.

5. Today you feel the responsibility of having listened to me, of having believed in my word, that each lesson of mine is one is an order for you, that my Law rests in your spirit and that in a thousand ways I have explained it through human understanding. I

Love one another!

contemplate the steps that you will take tomorrow and for this I have prepared you, I have spoken to you, opening the ways, so that your spirit in trials, does not stumble. I have given you prophecies so that you will not stop, but look into the arcanum that I have formed within your heart, for the light that you need to solve the test that comes along the way.

6. Who among you can say that he is ignorant or that he is innocent, if I have given you the light, if I have prepared you, if my word has opened a way within you, and I am cultivating the seed that I have sown in your heart? Do not be afraid, people of Israel, if you have faith in the gifts that I have given you, go ahead, be stronger in faith every day, stronger in your will. so that nothing and no one can stop you in your path. I prepare you as warriors, because you are going to fight against darkness; because you are going to fight against evil; because you are going to soften the hard hearts and purify the understanding of men inveterate in selfish sciences and erroneous sciences.

7. That is why the Divine Master invites you to pray and meditate. I have always told you: Analyze my word and each of my manifestations, so that you can become my disciples and thus face all the trials and vicissitudes that you are going to encounter. But you know very well that you are not alone on the path of your life; you are accompanied by spiritual beings, the servants of my Divinity, the virtuous creatures: those who come to you contemplating your weakness, to help you, to give you spiritual vision when you do not have it; those who come to strengthen your faith when you weaken.

8. I have allowed the high spirits, the virtuous spirits who dwell near Me to have access to this world at this time. So, people, if everyone helps you, if your Teacher guides you, if my teaching is your bulwark, why should you be afraid? Why should your heart be afraid if you are ready?

9. Study yourselves spiritually, examine your thought and heart, read in the book that I have given you from the moment of the call and think how many pages I have written in your heart, how many prophecies I have entrusted to you, how many announcements Elijah has given you and how much preparation the spiritual world has given you.

10. Many years have passed since the day I opened this book in the Third Time and many of you have listened to me for a long time. Then, people, if you have kept those lessons in your spirit, the day will come when you will be able to open the book on the page you will have needed and read as you need; this book contains infinite lessons, it will not be closed in 1950, but it will remain open in eternity only in a different way than the one you have today.

Love one another!

11. I have come to speak to you through man to teach you spiritual communication with me and in the spirits that inhabit the high regions; so that you can read in that great book forever.

12. When you develop the gift of communication with my Spirit, you will no longer look for the books of the Earth, because in that book you will be able to read and know everything you need. The sciences of good will be revealed to you; love will come to solve great problems; peace and charity will be the precious gifts that will accompany you and you will feel strong as you have never been; because you will receive the explanation of great teachings, you will be able to read in front of your brothers in that inner book, which I have inherited from you, to give you the light and they will come to you, people of Israel, because you are the possessor of my revelations; but this privilege is not only yours, this gift is for all my children, they will all follow the path of spirituality and seek communication from spirit to Spirit.

13. You will be the forerunners of these revelations, as you always have been, because I have sent you to Earth, I have given you my commands saying to you: Take my message of salvation to humanity! Speak with all firmness! Preach and prophesy according to my will!

14. You are in preparation, people, you cannot say that you have already reached the full development of gifts. You have taken your first steps in the intimacy of these meetings; but later, when they ask for proofs and it is my will to grant them through you, give charity; but first put on humility, do not despise my word, do not sow in barren ground. Develop your intuition so that you speak by my will at the right time, to bring the portion that I am going to point out to you closer to your Master's table.

15. Today you live in the land designated by my will, in which peace, humility and hospitality have flourished. This nation has been your home and in its bosom you have had the fulfillment of my word. I announced my new coming to you and I have kept my word. My work has been accomplished. If you have not fulfilled yet, I give you the necessary time, but I as a Father have fulfilled among you and according to your advancement I have spoken to you in this way: according to your preparation, I have poured out my word in this way for the understanding and understanding of it; I have not spoken to you in incomprehensible language, but in a simple word, accessible to everyone, so that you can understand it. I have gathered you, I have prepared you and I have made known to you the gifts that were already in your spirit and I have only confirmed them, because the matter that you carry ignored them.

Love one another!

16. You, as children of the people of Israel, knew what was written from the beginning. You knew your destiny, you felt your responsibility, but it was necessary when incarnating on Earth, that my word became human so that you understood my will and my commands. You have come to the aid of humanity, in the moments in which it weakens; in which its most bitter cup rushes, in which the atonement has reached the limit. You have planted your plant in this Nation and I have told you: your whole being is prepared to become a balm and charity among humanity.

17. Practice, so that they may recognize you and bear witness that you are my messengers; in this way I have prepared you and I can still contemplate doubt in some, but behold, the tests will give you the light that you have needed, infinite tests of love that I prepare for everyone.

18. Prepare yourselves and deepen whenever you listen to my lecture, do not look at it on the surface, penetrate into its meaning, so that you can dwell in the spiritual regions at this time, close to Me, and you can contemplate the events of the Beyond.

19. I have come to manifest myself in a simple way, without ostentation, to teach you humility and it is my will that in these simple manifestations, you can contemplate and feel his greatness; I have given you the gifts of the spirit so that by them you can contemplate me, hear me and feel me, in all your being. I have touched all the sensitive fibers of your heart and I have caressed you with my word. No human word has given you the pleasure, the peace and the sweetness that this teaching has given you and by this flavor, by this essence that I pour into it, you will be able to recognize me.

20. After the year 1950, you will be more firm in your belief. Your convictions will be stronger; you will be able to remember with respect and veneration the hours when my universal ray communicated by the human understanding, became word to strengthen you, to guide you, to console you. So in the Second Time I said to my disciples, "The Son of Man must die, that he may be believed." In the Third Time I tell you: After the completion of my word through man, I will be better believed and loved.

21. You have commemorated in this time the years of my preaching, those three years in which I prepared my disciples; in which I lived with them. They contemplated all my works and in their preparation they managed to penetrate into my heart and contemplate the purity, all the majesty and wisdom that was in the Master. At that time I did not make ostentatious acts, my passage through the Earth was humble, but the one who was prepared sensed the greatness of my presence and the time I lived. This is how I chose my disciples; I found some of them on the bank of the river and called them, saying,

Love one another!

“Follow me.” When they fixed their gaze on Me, they understood who it was that was speaking to them, and so, one by one I was choosing.

22. They followed me; faithful to their spirit, obedient to my command, understanding my love and kept in their hearts the treasure entrusted to them. They did not want that flow to be lost and after a while of my departure, they wrote and printed my word, so that it would not be erased from the minds, nor from the hearts of the generations that were to come and of those who did not listen to me. They wrote inspired by Me, so that those writings would not be adulterated, however men have adulterated, have misinterpreted; but the original writings were my true word.

23. I have announced the charges to you: I have chosen you all and on your forehead I have marked you with my mark. To some I have said: Prepare yourselves so that you can prophesy; to others, prepare yourselves so that you can communicate spiritual inspiration to the multitudes, and to others I have prepared them so that the universal Ray, communicated by their understanding, can make my word known.

24. To all of you I have entrusted precious gifts, gifts of the spirit, eternal gifts. You have not been chosen only at this stage in which you live, you have already possessed these virtues before and after this time you will continue to possess them. But I tell you, according to your preparation, so will your development be. I will not allow your spirit to stand still. I will always prepare for him the ascending path, the ladder that leads to Me, because in my Kingdom there is a place prepared for each one of you and time is pressing, it is necessary that you speed up the step so that you can, in a short time, conquer the place that is indicated to your spirit.

25. Are there hierarchies in my kingdom? You don't know. I'm just telling you, make an effort! Fight so that you can achieve the development of all your gifts, so that you can understand me through them so that you can love me and fulfill your mission in all times.

26. Today you inhabit the Earth and tomorrow a new path has to be prepared for you and at that moment when the spirit has to reach the threshold of this world. I have to call him to account and lead him to the new life.

27. I am not speaking in the desert, great multitudes hear my voice in all the precincts, in all the meetings that have been prepared. But Elijah is your guide, he is the one who gives you the prophecies, he is the one who prepares you, he is the forerunner, feel him ahead, always close to you.

28. Whenever a trial afflicts you, invoke Elijah, who is light, who is the one who prepares the way and in that moment of trial, Elijah and I will be with you.

Love one another!

29. These are the last days of my word; therefore I speak to you in this way, because I do not want you to be confused, nor to be scattered.

30. You will continue to gather, you will continue to help each other. Each one will manifest his gifts, the one who is a seer will prepare to receive the message when it is my will, the announcement, the light that will guide this people and thus each one according to his gifts, must practice without selfishness, with all humility, with all elevation of spirit knowing that he is writing in the Great Book of eternity; that each of your works will be judged by your children, by your successors, knowing that the Work that I have entrusted to you is the Work of the Holy Spirit.

31. On this day I anoint you, I leave you prepared as a family. Watch! All of you prepare yourselves so that you can, with your prayer, help the nations, the rulers, all those who have great responsibility; because over the will of all these creatures is my will, there is my Law of inexorable justice and next to the law of atonement the law of love.

32. It is said, Everyone who is lacking will wash, he will make atonement for his lack, but in his atonement he will be comforted by the Holy Spirit.

33. I am the comforter, I am the promised Spirit of truth. Since the time of the patriarchs, there was this time when men would hurry the most bitter chalice. From that time it was said that the Comforter was to come among you to accompany you in the hour of trial.

34. Thus have I fulfilled my word, Thus have I prepared you, O people of Israel, you also as my disciples, I fill you with charity, with consolation, and with love. Recognize your gifts, practice them on the way, work with your thought and prayer, so that you can be a balm among humanity, so that you can stop the advance of evil.

35. My law is in each one of you, the charges also, the latent gifts, the senses and powers prepared, the eyes of the spirit open; the sensitive conscience, because it is the divine spark so that you can understand the hour you are living and you can pray, watch and work, according to my commands.

36. I bless you. Every one of humanity's lamentations is heard by Me and every one of its pleas is heeded.

37. Once again, I confirm the gifts so that full of love for humanity, you can practice them. Wrap her in your love, in the peace that I leave you and in the light that I pour out in my word, I entrust her to you like a sister.

38. In you I bless all mankind as it is written and I tell him to wait for the propitious times in which I will give him abundance and peace.

Love one another!

39. Today you are at the culmination of the times and I only strengthen you so that you can hurry the test. But the promise is present in each one of you, that after the Atonement there will be peace, in everyone there will be blessing and it will be the beginning of the new path that humanity has to take, towards spirituality.

40. My Divine Spirit will reap the fruit that you will work through your spiritual mission.

41. You are the tireless farmers who have cultivated the golden seed that I have entrusted to you in this Third Time and from this good seed you come to show me. I contemplate it and in Spirit I see that some of you have understood me and with my teaching and my wisdom you are going to become the beloved disciples, who are going to go in my representation everywhere of the roads giving the good news to your brothers. The others also show me the effort that you have made through the trials, in which your spirit has been able to overcome and bend everything that you have encountered in your path; because you have listened to my voice that has made you tremble and that has not let you sleep again on your way.

42. You have risen in haste to my call to listen to my command, which is the Law that I have come to engrave in your heart, and full of repentance you have been able to recognize that the times had surprised you and that you had hidden this great and sublime work, of incalculable value, that I have entrusted to your spirit. But your repentance has come to Me, my gaze as a judge has contemplated that your spirit has mourned the lost time and at the last moment you implore forgiveness, mercy and charity.

43. Thus I receive those who, having awakened from their deep sleep, show me your purpose of fulfillment and obedience, because you recognize that I have entrusted a delicate mission to your spirit and that the world needs you to raise your plant so that through you it reaches salvation and comes out of its abyss to be recreated with the light that you have contemplated in this Third Time.

44. I have prepared you and I have clothed you again with the greatest gifts, my light has illuminated your heart and your mind and in your conscience you feel the responsibility that you carry within my work to raise you up as envoys of my divinity, making known to men the peace that they have sought in different ways, so that in my name you may give life to the spirits that have died to the life of grace through the centuries. For this I have called you, O people of Israel, and my word has reverberated among you, like a ringing bell through the spokesmen; but not all of you have understood me. But those who have interpreted my will, have risen up to Me to receive the commands that they have to execute in life. To know me and to know themselves, to free themselves from the slavery that their spirits had carried through the centuries.

Love one another!

45. You are the spirits who carry the freedom that only my charity can give you and you will not be slaves or fall again, when you get up fully and unify your spirit with mine.

46. I want you to feel my peace and my love and that with this love you strengthen yourselves so that your plant does not stop anymore, but that you always keep going until you reach the top of the mountain; so that with the elevation and the harmony that exists between your spirit and mine. may you contemplate how much humanity has needed my charity through you and be the messenger of my great charities, of my revelations that I have given you as a Holy Spirit.

47. It is my will that as a soldier, apostle, disciple and farmer, you go and deliver my children who are waiting for the moment of their liberation, who are waiting like you, to find the table prepared with the bread of life. This humanity has felt only the rigor of bad times and miseries have hovered in its spirit. It is the time in which the world trembles because his purification is great, the pain awakens him, and he himself realizes that my word that has been written is being fulfilled.

48. This humanity is awakening in the midst of its own pain to contemplate the light of a new day. But you, beloved people, in fulfillment of my word, you will be my witnesses and you will carry this message of peace everywhere, you will show everyone again the way of salvation.

49. Israel: The struggle that your spirit has sustained with the darkness has been great. You got up to follow my tracks and were surprised by popr tests. Some of you have understood me and recognized each other, because you have seen that my work has no stain, that it is white as snowflakes, and full of zeal and spiritual desires you rise up to make humanity can be recreated in my work. Others who are recreated with my teaching, have not penetrated into the true sense that my word carries, they have not understood what is the fulfillment that I expect from each of my chosen ones.

50. I want to contemplate you spiritually unified, I want to find in your heart the fruit of the love that I have given you; I want to contemplate your hand united to my right hand. The time is approaching when you have to give proofs of my presence among your brothers and sisters in that you will speak to them with a clear word, full of light and truth, showing them your heart as the abode of my Divine Spirit and making them know that you are the bearer of the spiritual pleasures that at this time have been poured out in my arcanum.

51. Arise, Israel, as the son of light who has overcome the darkness that has stood in your way; show the world your regeneration, your spirituality, because I have clothed you with strength. Wake up with your good example and with your prayer to your sleeping

Love one another!

brothers and sisters and speak to them in imitation of my Divine Spirit. You will not be the blasphemers or the hardened hearts before my love and before the love for your fellow beings, because in you I have poured out my grace and the gifts of the Holy Spirit so that like good seed you may be multiplied.

52. I receive the effort that your spirit has taken in this time to become my servant and at the end of your journey I will give you the reward that you have carved, it will be the crown of laurels in your spirit. I have promised you that if an atom of understanding and obedience make me present, I will be with you, I will adorn you and I will give you what corresponds to you as children of the light, as the elect in this Third Time. like those whom I have cleansed with my divine blood so that you may be the ones who bear witness to Me.

53. You have searched yourselves and have contemplated your weakness and imperfection, for a moment you have lacked faith and the trials have surprised you, but you have shuddered before my divine gaze that contemplates the most hidden of your being. I want you to feel the good that my Spirit gives to yours for what you have worked and worked according to my Law, according to my divine mandate and in exchange for your effort, of the pain that you have hurried to follow me, when facing trials and overcoming them, I entrust you with a jewel of incalculable value: my wisdom.

54. As the Holy Spirit I pour out my effluvia on you, but make every day a greater effort so that your spirit reaches great elevation and your heart greater spirituality. For it is my will that you, Israel, be a clean example before your brothers and bear witness to Me, with your works, show the fruit of salvation for the spirit, give the message of my peace among mankind.

55. I have gathered and gathered you at this time to give you the vestment of the apostle, the vestment of the soldier, to adorn your spirit with my grace and with my light. For you, my Work will not be torn apart, or neglected, or mocked, I leave this responsibility among you so that by your example the multitudes may rise to the life of grace, so that humanity may hear my call and come to Me, because I am waiting for it.

56. My sword of light is fighting and conquering the darkness. I am preparing the ways for you to rise up with limpidity fulfilling my Law within my Divine Work. I have entrusted to you a flow of my charity so that your hearts may be moved by the pain and misery of humanity; I have made you contemplate all the pain that the world is in a hurry at this time and the need of the spirits, so that you may watch and pray, so that you may work manifesting my truth, cultivating virtue in your heart.

Love one another!

57. I do not want you to feel me far away, because I have told you that because of your spirituality, you will all feel me, you will feel me, your spirit will hear my voice and spiritually you will contemplate my presence. In this way I want to see your spirits united to mine for an eternity, because this is my will.

58. Prepare yourselves, O Israel, that with obedience and love you may be at my service, for I have anointed you to be the true disciples.

59. In you I am building the temple of the Holy Spirit and preparing for your arrival in the new Jerusalem.

60. Give the fruit of my wisdom to taste to your brothers who approach with good will, give it to all who ask, give it to the first and to the last. Feed them with my peace, watch over it and share it among humanity, as a testimony of my presence among you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 343

1. As charity and love I manifest myself to all who seek me. Humanity travels on various paths, but Elijah is tireless preparing the way and as a luminous beacon teaches you at this time the port of salvation.
2. You, people of Israel, will take my word to the whole world, you will raise your plant without feeling afraid before the waves of the raging sea, without contemplating the discord that feeds humanity. You will defend yourselves with the weapons of love that I have entrusted to you in your spirit and with my Law you will remove the blindfold of darkness. In this way humanity will recognize me and will also be part of my beloved people.
3. Do not magnify yourselves before your brothers, be humble and show them good examples.
4. At all times humanity has not been able to appreciate my charity, it has not known the one who created everything that exists in the Universe. The Master has revealed to you the why of all causes, so that you may be in harmony with creation by fulfilling my Law, that Law that does not cause you pain, but will lead your spirit towards eternal peace. Men have forged different laws and have shown different standards to their fellow men, but in them they have found only pain and confusion and the great multitudes have fallen into the abysses.
5. I will put an end here to the wickedness of the human being, to those who divide the nations; they will gather and cease to reap innocent lives. Here are the widows, the children who, helpless and orphaned, walk along the roads. That cry comes to Me, O beloved people!
6. Men in their blindness, tear my divine name when they are surprised by pain, are my blessings that I have given them by my perfect charity the cause of suffering? No, my children. The origin is in their own sin.
7. All their pain is the fruit that they have worked for their disobedience, but you will bring to the peoples the love, harmony, peace that I am offering them.
8. I have announced to you that false Christs will arise among men and also from among you many will be confused and will give access to temptation to confuse humanity; but every spirit will appear before my tribunal and then I will ask him what he did with my command, with my teaching; I will also ask them what is the love and charity that they have given to the world. My light will dispel the darkness to save humanity from its sin

Love one another!

and to remove the blindfold of darkness from its eyes. Thus my love will be helping you to reject temptation so that everyone may contemplate the path of light that I have traced for you.

9. The struggle is coming, O beloved Israel! but in the confusion of ideas that will arise among humanity, you will be like people of peace, giving the example of spirituality and love and breaking the chains that bind them to materialism. You will speak with a humble word and show the Law in your spirit; in this way the world will recognize you.

10. If you are prepared, you will rise up, taking with your example the Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist banner, carrying faith, hope and charity, and you will cross the seas, the deserts and the valleys, to alleviate the pain of humanity and to give my peace to those who have poured out a cup of bitterness.

11. I have given you the light, the teaching and my commands in the Third Testament that, together with the first and the second, form a single teaching of love and charity so that men may love one another, so that they no longer forge the golden calf, nor feed fanaticism and idolatry that is what has led them away from the true path.

12. I come to rescue the spirits so that they no longer feed the superfluous and bad that temptation has shown them. This is your struggle, O Israel! My love will be manifested in all the ways of the earth and no one will be able to take away from you the charity that I have placed in your spirit. I am your Father who descends to sweeten your lips, who breathes you with my peace, who engraves my word with indelible letters in the recesses of your heart.

13. I come full of meekness so that you may take my example. I speak to you through different spokespersons in fulfillment of what was said by the prophets, and you feel peace and comfort when you are with me. I have returned in this Third Time with great spiritual gifts to entrust them to your spirit.

14. As a Teacher I give you one more page of the Book of my teachings. In my word I give you the consolation and the life of grace so that you may continue on the path that leads you spiritually to Me, where you will find true happiness.

15. Short is the number of those who have prepared themselves to feel my peace and listen to my voice in their innermost being, to become the messengers of this peace.

16. You are my people, who have been marked from the Beginning with the blood of the Lamb, whom I rescued from the slavery of Pharaoh.

Love one another!

17. From time to time your spirit has been evolving through different matters. Only I know the pain you have been through, but with the experience you have gained you have come closer and closer to the Father.

18. This is a time of restitution, so that tomorrow you will not find yourselves suffering in the spiritual valley. I have come to free your spirit from all its chains so that it can rise up to Me and reach the divine mansion where the Father awaits you.

19. Great is my love for you, I no longer want to see you suffer and cry on your way, I want to see you with joy and joy practicing my Law on the path that I have prepared for you; my Spiritual World is ready to help you in the fulfillment of your delicate mission.

20. My word is the divine consolation for your spirit, always carry it in your heart so that you may be with me. Forgive your brothers when they tear my Work, when they tear the garment with which I have adorned you. Leave this cause to me. Show the good example in imitation of your Master, and thus you will see that your brothers will not disturb your peace again and will only come to you to ask you how you have acquired such greatness.

21. It is not my will that you become familiar with pain; if he has purified you, it is because you have needed it that way. Now that the experience is with you, seek my peace and follow the path. Work tirelessly so that my word may be among humanity. They are the prepared lands in which this seed will flourish and bear its fruit, because wherever three hearts were found carrying the grace with which in this Third Time I have come to donate to the spirit, there I will descend to give them my warmth and my caress. It is the spirits that belong to me that I have called, they are the ones that, having fed fanaticism and idolatry, I have extracted them from the different creeds and rites.

22. Beloved people, I have called your spirit at all times, but you have not been able to bend matter to fulfill my divine commands.

23. Not all of you understand what each of the seven rungs of the Ladder means for the embodied spirits. They signify the evolution that each spirit must reach, because you will have to return to Me clean, as you sprouted from my Spirit. But in your different reincarnations you have defiled your spirit and disobeyed my commands, therefore, beloved children, you have come back into the world to restore.

24. I have listened to you in those spiritual valleys, repentant of not having fulfilled my Law. You have said to me: Father, Father, grant me a matter to fulfill your commands through it. And I have granted you that opportunity, I have sent you to this world so that in a new body you can fulfill.

Love one another!

25. Is it at this time that only a small number of you are listening to my word? No, in truth, disembodied spirits also receive this message.

26. I have manifested myself to you at all times. according to my will, to make known to you a single Law, a single command of a single God who in three times has rescued you with his divine love.

27. My Law is love and charity; from the First time it was given to you through Moses so that you might be governed by it. In the Second Time, I spoke to my disciples about my second manifestation and they asked me: What signs will there be of your coming at that time? But I told them that humanity had to be unknown, that there would be great fratricidal wars, that one another would be unknown, that evil would multiply. Now I say to you: Childhood has been contaminated with evil from an early hour, there is no peace in homes. even in the nations, parents do not give their children the good example of respect and morality and because of all this, how much my Spirit suffers!

28. My word has been among you that you may show the light to your own, that you may not leave them in darkness, I have given you the light that you may put away blindness and ignorance.

29. I have come to give greatness to your spirit, greatness that is in the fulfillment of my Law that is my love, but of this greatness you have to make yourselves worthy, fulfilling your mission in imitation of your Master.

30. I have communicated through the spokespersons because I do not want you to be hungry and thirsty, because my word is the bread of eternal life, it is light and it is the teaching that I have come to give you so that you may be the good disciples who imitate those of the Second Time.

31. The crowds get confused and take the speaker as if he were my Divinity. No, beloved children, I am in the essence of this word, in the light that I send you from perfection.

32. I am a Father of love who patiently wait for you at the top of the mountain, to show you from there the rungs of the ladder that your spirit managed to climb. But those of you who have been frail will be touched by the representatives of the various sects and religions.

33. Not all of you are going to become my true servants, not all of you are going to be strong when this test comes, many of you will deny me like the beloved disciple who denied me even when I was with the Master.

Love one another!

34. The time that I will be communicating with you through the spokespersons is brief, but before my departure I will leave you full of strength, and of power, so that darkness will not envelop you and you will fall into the abysses. From the Beyond I will send you my strength and the great armies of my Spiritual World so that they may be of your help. You will defend yourselves with the weapons of love.

35. I have given you those weapons that like flashes of light will reach the great multitudes. In all times I have defended you and I have not departed from you, but at this time you will only cease to listen to me through a spokesman, to receive my revelation from Spirit to spirit.

36. My Law has not been dictated by man, it has sprung from Me, but the world has forged around my teaching different religions, creeds and rites, according to its understanding, to say to humanity: "This is the true way"; but I have not formed religions, I have only shown you the Law in all times.

37. At the same time, to make it unforgettable, I gave you my body and my blood, and that sacrifice of divine love will tell you eternally: "Love one another"

38. The true people of Israel, it is by the spirit and to him I have greatly given my word so that he will not be confused and with the sword of light and love defend my Work.

39. I have not come to seek your matter, for she, after her mission is accomplished, will come down to earth; therefore I say to you: take care to preserve the garment of the spirit and adorn it with good works towards your fellow men.

40. I love you with divine love, again I say to you: Forgive your brothers as I forgive your mistakes. I do not betray you or condemn you, I only give you my caress in the depths of your heart and spirit. If you know how to leave to me the cause of those who offend you, in due time I will weigh the deeds of each one in the balance of my perfect righteousness.

41. You only show meekness and the smile reflected on your face, so that by your example those who bear the darkness of this world may bend; so that you may be the ones who show the saving boat and rescue the spirits that belong to me.

42. Do not be afraid of the darts of humanity, give him my teaching and tell him that my Kingdom is not of this world. The God who has forged this world, does not hear them or speak to them, nor do they see Him in the way that religions believe. But I hear all things, behold all things, and know all things. I know what every heart asks of me through the images. Today I tell you as I said in the Second Half: I am the Way, the Truth and the Life.

Love one another!

43. Approach the sick person and, rising from spirit to Spirit, leave your love and charity in him; imitate my examples of the Second Time. I have left the sensitivity in your heart, I have given you the light and the gift of healing. Penetrate the elevation of your spirit and I will be delivering the balm to the sick through your channel.

44. I do not come to look for the quarry temples, I come after the temple in your spirit and heart to dwell in it, when spirituality exists in you.

45. After 1950 you will meet in my houses of prayer and prepare yourselves so that spirituality may be in you. You will no longer hear my word through human understanding, but you will be able to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit and your songs will be the elevation of your spirit.

46. The trials are going to be great and not all of you are going to stand up firmly. Many of you are going to fall into the precipice and you are going to leave the light that I have given you to penetrate the darkness. But those of you who persevere and stand firm will become worthy of my glory. I give you the teaching, but it is up to you to study and analyze it.

47. Israel: 66 years have passed in which I have entrusted you with charity and more charity, I have poured out my pleasures to you so that you may recognize me as love and so that you may be able to fulfill my Law.

48. I have spoken and prepared your spirit so that in this Third Time my Divine Word would communicate through the human understanding, so that when the final moment of this communication comes, you will not tell me: We have understood nothing of your teaching, we are still the little ones who do not understand the responsibility of the mission that you have entrusted to us. Therefore, beloved people, I have never abandoned you and I have tirelessly given you my word and until this moment my Universal Ray continues to descend to you.

49. I am perfection, I am life, I am love and it is not the will of your Master that you get lost in the ways; that after I have pulled you out of the dross of sin, you get lost again in the ways of yesterday and stripping yourself of my grace, return to darkness to confuse you with the foolishness and materialism of humanity. No, beloved Israel, I have appointed you a Trinitarian Marian spiritualist people, so that you may demonstrate to men the infinite grace that you have received from Me.

50. I have prophesied a lot to you and I have said to you: prepare yourselves, Israel, because times will come when false Christs will be among you; you will be touched and the flowery word of man will reach your ears and if you find yourselves unprepared you

Love one another!

will fall into the clutches of temptation; you yourselves will become the disinherited and you will retain my graces, you will throw away the bread that I have given you and in truth you will feel hungry, needy and ragged, when this is not my divine will.

51. Therefore, beloved Israel, recognize that with my word I have traced the true path for you, I have given you my Law so that you may do my will, so that you may be the disciples who set the good example and the faithful fulfillment of your mission.

52. I'm not asking for an impossible. Everything that I hope from you is possible; the cross that I have entrusted to you will not weigh on your shoulders and if for a moment you feel it heavy, it is because you have not understood your Master and have not been able to move away from your materialism.

53. In the First time, Moses was the head of Israel to guide him through the desert for 40 years to the lands of Canaan; but because of disobedience, unbelief and materialism, some blasphemed, others reneged and others rebelled; and Moses faced such a situation spoke to them with prudence and patience so that they would not offend the supreme will and would be humble and obedient to that Father who, without contemplating his disobedience, made manna descend from heaven and water flow from the rock.

54. Of these examples I make known to you, beloved people, so that you may walk on the true path and not seek the paths, because you yourselves would carve out the pain. I have placed you on the true path so that you may struggle and work making yourselves worthy of my charity and my infinite mercy so that at the end of your journey you may find the Land of Promise:

55. The time will come when you will ask me that my Divine Word continue to pour out through the understanding through the spokespersons and you will prostrate yourselves with fennels before the symbols that I have given you to ask the Divinity to descend his ray to tell you about the Law and to give you love to continue the path; but when this happens, you will remember that just as in the Second Time, after the moment of Jesus' departure has been marked. you will no longer hear my voice in that form and from that moment you will recognize that my presence was with you and that because of your materialism you became familiar with my word.

56. Your awakening, it will be late, very late, Israel, and this will cause my most loving Father's heart to suffer infinitely.

57. Beloved people: I want to rejoice with your spirit, I want that when you come before Me, I will tell you: Beloved children, take the reward; my divine love places the laurel

Love one another!

crown on your temples and opens the doors of my glory for you so that in my love you may enjoy the happiness that is in the Father.

58. The human will rises up saying that my divine Word will not cease to communicate through the human understanding, that even my Universal ray will descend to communicate some more time after 1950 through the spokesmen. Great error and great fault have been committed by the incarnate spirits in these matters, because they have forgotten that I am perfection, they have forgotten that I am the inexorable Law, they have forgotten that my word is of the king and does not return back; because I have told you that sooner I would stop lighting the king star, that my word will not be fulfilled in the Universe. And I have prophesied to you, I have marked a time for the end of my communication through human understanding and it will be effective. But I have also told you that I will not abandon you, that I will contemplate your preparation and I will listen to the prayer of the disciples, of those to whom at the last moment I have to give the last orders so that they may take the guidance and know how to take advantage of every last moment of life that I grant them in this world to prepare the new generations, so that they may leave this Earth prepared with love, understanding and charity. I will prepare the paths along which my beloved people will travel.

59. In truth I tell you that you will not have this manifestation again after 1950, and if man rises up wanting to ignore my will, forging the work at his free will to deliver it to the world, he will have to answer for it. I have prepared you and I have told you, beloved people: My will is obeyed: my word is fulfilled through the ages and I tell you, the time will come when you will not listen to it in this way again. Therefore, store my word in your heart and preserve the essence of these manifestations, because tomorrow you will uselessly ask the Father, because my Universal Ray will no longer descend to communicate to me through the human understanding.

60. Prepare yourselves, obey, work and give to your brothers what I have given you, speak and give the good news, so that everyone will wake up. But those who want to promote a materialistic work by adding it to my Law, saying that the Master will continue to communicate through the spokespersons, if they insist, if their foolishness is great, they will only listen to false manifestations.

61. Today, that the light of the Holy Spirit is among you, people of Israel, strive and work in imitation of your Master.

62. Great is my wisdom, but it is up to you to study and analyze my word. Begin to struggle and to work, because on your way you will find those in need of my light, of my teaching, you will find the wicked, the humble and also the high man; and you have to

Love one another!

Speak to everyone and show them my Work. Approach the door of the heart of this humanity and knock the first, the second and the third time, and if they remain closed, then move on. If, in addition to not listening to you, they tear you apart, have patience and go after the multitudes who need encouragement, consolation, balm for their spirits; approach them and anoint them with my word.

63. Get away from everything that disturbs your mind and give yourselves to prayer, so that your spirit may be in communication with your God and Lord and be the example of your brothers who are blind, show them spirituality. Your understanding will be enlightened so that you will know how to teach the multitudes with my truth. There are hearts that feel comfort with your words, thus, you will awaken all humanity. Then there will be no more egoism, no evil wills, no bitterness, no tares, and when they are before Me I will tell them: Blessed are you who come to the Master to bring one more atom of my light for the evolution of your spirit.

64. Humanity is hungry for my word, they are the needy who knock at my door, which I have left in the care of you so that you may receive the new generations.

65. Meditate on each day and communicate with me from spirit to Spirit. The roads are prepared by Elijah, He has illuminated you like a luminous beacon. In addition to having been the precursor of my manifestation in this Third Time, your mission will end until eternity.

66. After 1950, of the multitudes who have listened to me, some will follow me and the others will go their separate ways. So it will also be among my chosen ones, some will rise up in haste to unify those who are going forward because of their spirituality, and the others will again be stationed in their materialism.

67. My true disciples will arise prepared and will know how to fulfill my commands. They will be in imitation of my son Lot, who in Sodom and Gomorrah knew how to keep himself clean, when he received my command to leave those lands that were to be purified. My disciples will also come out ahead of every test.

68. Always have the example of Abraham engraved in your spirit: when I asked him for the sacrifice of his own son, he knew how to trust Me and made his great faith and obedience present to me. And when he was about to sacrifice his beloved son, I sent my angel to stop his hand. Then by his faith and obedience, I made him a great promise, so that through him I would reach humanity. But I have not come to ask you for any sacrifice, I only remind you of Abraham so that you may imitate him in his faith and obedience and I promise you that you will conquer eternal life.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 344

1. You come to listen to the word that like an open book I have shown you every day. I have revealed its contents to you; I have given you righteousness and light, I have given you the essence of my word and my love to transform you.
2. Blessed are you who have been resurrected in the bosom of my Work, I have set my spiritual gaze on you so that you may be those who will bear witness of Me to humanity tomorrow.
3. Many will come from different nations to receive the word that I have delivered to you. It is the needy and the shipwrecked to whom I will show this boat of salvation. Behold, from sinners I have come to serve myself to redeem other sinners; now they are the rocks from which the crystal clear water gushes, they are the sheep that are in my fold, they are from the tribes of my chosen people. I have taken them and consecrated them to my service. They are the Marian Trinitarian Spiritualists who unite in a single prayer to worship the Father and offer him the flowers of his heart. I have poured out my charity and my light on them so that perfection may come to their spirit. They are the chosen ones to receive and deliver humanity through him. They are my soldiers, my husbandmen, my disciples of this Third Time. To his care I have left the fountain of crystal clear waters and the tree with its fruits. They are the ones who have had faith to cross the desert again. They are the ones who will go in imitation of Elijah to call the great multitudes.
4. Chosen people of Israel: The Master's command is given to you, that you should testify about Me to your brothers. You are the strong Israel that will be recognized by humanity, because I have poured out my grace and the light of the Holy Spirit on you.
5. Do not waste this time, Israel, it is necessary that in the future you have my teaching in abundance so that you will not be the weak and needy. I have told you that after my departure, I will not depart from you, but do not for that reason trust yourselves too much and pass unnoticed my word that I am entrusting to you through human understanding. I want you to prepare yourselves from now on, so that when I send you to humanity, you will receive my message by intuition and spiritually feel my presence.
6. Anyone who knows how to prepare will be my interpreter. When this year of 1950 has passed, your eyes will contemplate many wonders, because the need of humanity is great. Prepare yourselves for the struggle, but with full knowledge of this divine cause, Israel; because you will have to clarify the errors of the world and remove the obsession and confusion from the brains of the spokespersons who will continue to say that I continue

Love one another!

to communicate through them. But they will not be my light in the understanding, nor will they give a word of comfort and wisdom as I am giving you.

7. You are limited and cannot penetrate the purposes and thoughts of your brothers. But the Father with his perspicacious gaze can contemplate everything that tomorrow is going to happen.

8. I want you to be my true disciples who can show the true way, who can be my emissaries to show humanity my Work. With the light that you carry, dispel the darkness and show that you are children of the light.

9. Do not be cowed by the trials that are on your way or by those who approach you, because they will be the needy of the spirit who, naked of good works, are before my Divinity; you will be the humble ones who are ready to alleviate the pain and prepare the hearts of your brothers, without flaunting the charity that I have given you, causing words of love and light to flow from your lips.

10. I do not want to contemplate the lie in you, Israel, because one day it will have to be discovered and then the world will say: Are these the disciples of the Master? If they are false disciples, then the Master was also false who pastured among them to deliver a lie to them.

11. You have to testify to my truth with good works, with your regeneration and spirituality. I do not want humanity to tell me tomorrow: Why, if your chosen ones received the divine word, do they not give us the charity that we come to ask them to feel the consolation in our sorrows and to receive the balm that heals our diseases? It is up to you to do all this, to nourish the faith in those hearts and for the world to recognize you.

12. It is up to you to make the walkers feel the freshness of the tree and rest from their dizzying career, but I will speak to them spiritually, I will make them feel repentance and confess their faults before my Divine Spirit. Then I will make them understand that I am receiving them with my open arms and that I do not reject them even though they are great sinners. They will spiritually listen to my voice that says to them: Beloved children, I have sobbed a lot for you and this is the propitious time for you to regenerate and let your spirit be free. I will make them repent of all their faults and be ashamed of their iniquities.

13. That is why I come to teach you every day, Israel, so that you may have my Law written in your hearts. I will speak to you through the conscience and I will discover to you what is the commandment of my Law that you have not fulfilled and in this way, step by step, you will become the regenerated people and full of my wisdom.

Love one another!

14. You yourselves will contemplate your transformation, you will see who you were yesterday and what you are today, and then the hearts, more hardened, will receive your words. You will be their counselors and with purity in your hearts you will betray them and show them the true way.

15. What direction can humanity expect from blind guides? They will only receive from you who are the children of light, for I will pour Myself out through you.

16. The time will come when great trials are looming among humanity, but you who are under my care will be like birds that do not work and are fed. Then humanity will be surprised that in the midst of so much calamity and misery, you preserve yourselves with fortitude and that darkness does not invade you because you have known how to obey me.

17. You are the ones entrusted to alleviate the pain of humanity, to teach blasphemers to pray who for a long time have remained without raising their spirits in prayer.

18. But for this you will have to spiritualize yourselves every day by removing materiality from you, because I do not want you to be the exaggerated spiritualist, no; fanaticism is abominable before Me and that is what I have come to remove from among you. Consciousness will tell you how you should live in harmony with everything.

19. The time in which you will hear this word is short, therefore it is my will that you analyze my teachings so that you understand them and can be prepared.

20. Learn from the Divine Teacher who gives you the teaching that will remain and with which you will recreate tomorrow, because the time is already short when you will listen to your Teacher through the human understanding.

21. The Father's mercy rests on your spirit, strengthens him and says to him: Learn from my teaching because you are still the weak child who does not feel my strength. Every moment I also speak to you through your consciousness to make you recognize your mission.

22. In my right hand I carry the Law and in the left a balance. I am going to start from among you in this form of communication, but do not be afraid, because I will feed you spiritually with my word and you will not feel orphans; you will take me in yourselves because I will no longer communicate through the human understanding, but I have prepared your spirit to communicate with my Divine Spirit and you will receive my commands when it is my will.

23. After my departure your struggle will begin.

Love one another!

24. I entrust my Law to you so that you may study it and not break it. Make merits before your Lord, for it is the time when with true submission in your spirit, you will say to me, Lord, your will be done in you.

25. With great love and patience I have come to get you out of the mud, from the different ideologies, from idolatry, because you had bowed down before the effigies, before the golden calf. How much misunderstanding has existed in all times, but I as light, as charity and love have always manifested myself to you so that you do not walk blindly.

26. In this time I have again rescued you from the various paths that your spirit has traveled and in which you have encountered pain. I have granted you different reincarnations so that your spirit, when coming to this planet, evolves. But at this time I have surprised you in your deep lethargy; I have not found a heart prepared to remind you of the prophecies of the Second Time, but it was my will to communicate through human understanding to teach you again, so that you may love one another.

27. My love and my light have descended to your spirit like a dew of grace so that tomorrow you will show the world my Law; if you know how to prepare, there will be no hand that will point to you and cause you pain.

28. You will rise in imitation of the apostles of the Second Time. They knew how to prepare and wait for the right moment to get up to spread my Doctrine. From the different sects and religions I am going to select those who belong to me, they will recognize me and will know how to fulfill their mission.

29. You will rise up to give my teaching to humanity, because my gaze contemplates its pain, its desolation, so that the peace of my heavenly Kingdom may come to it.

30. This is what I have offered you, beloved people, and you will see my promise fulfilled. Your spirit will climb step after step until you reach the top of the mountain.

31. Do not fear the murmur of mankind or their judgments, fear the righteousness of your God. remember that I have told you that as a judge I am inexorable. Therefore, always seek me as a Father, as God, so that you may lack nothing on your way.

32. I come to bind evil in sheaves so that it will be thrown into the fire. For every evil seed will be reaped by my divine sickle, which is this word that comes to you to give you life of grace.

33. As a Teacher I am always waiting for you to teach you, to lead you along the way. Blessed are you who have come to hear my word, for you will get up later to go and

Love one another!

deliver the good news to your brothers. He who has understood me and is putting my teachings into practice, is working happiness for his spirit.

34. Some of you say to me: How have we not felt you, Lord? and I say to you, Have you not felt me when you have done a good work, when you have given charity to your brothers? Do you not feel the satisfaction of being fulfilled? For in that satisfaction that you carry is how you are feeling me; because the one who does evil, departs from Me and it is difficult for him to feel my presence. I am in every good work, in the charity that you do, not only sharing your bread but giving words of love and consolation to strengthen the spirits, to console the hearts in the sufferings of this life. How many are in need of a little love, how many abandoned women need words of encouragement and you, my chosen ones, must rise up to give love, encouragement and strength to everyone in need.

35. The world is lost in its perversity, in chaos, in its dizzying race towards evil and to you I have entrusted this boat to save the shipwrecked, to those who have not listened to my word, but their spirits feel the need to receive it, that is why I want you to go wake them up and give testimony of my presence in this time to humanity.

36. Testify that I have communicated at this time through the human understanding and tell unbelievers that if in the Second Time I became a man to live with humanity, how could I not be able to communicate now through sinners whom I have prepared with my grace?

37. Why do you give more credence to the works of men and doubt the wonders and the greatness of your God and Lord?

38. Remind them of my steps on Earth as Jesus, remind them that I went from early childhood to speak to the doctors of the law; I taught you to pray and to be humble I was born in a manger and I died on a cross. And if I gave you that teaching, why in this Third Time, when the world is at the third height of perversity, should you not listen to this word and should I not show you the way that I taught you in the Second Time?

39. Humanity carries hatred and ill will and seeks the superfluous and also fanaticism has been in its heart.

40. People, you ask me: "Why, Lord, since you have prepared us with your grace, have trials multiplied on our way? And I answer you, In the Second time I taught you to suffer and to be humble; remember, they took me to the scaffold, put a crown of thorns on my temples and a reed in my hand to mock me, and I was meek and humble. I knew that my blood was to be shed as a symbol of humanity's salvation. When did you know that I had rejected those miseries, those sorrows, those sorrows? Never, I suffered out of love for all

Love one another!

of you and shed my blood to teach you the way of redemption. But you are not going to shed your blood at this time, you are only going to prepare yourselves with a good will to speak to the world of my truth.

41. I have given you a sword and I have named you my soldiers, you are part of my armies to which with my word I encourage you and I tell you: Fight and do not fear the world, because I am your Father and I will defend you, I will enlighten you so that you do not become victims of humanity.

42. Beloved people, you have come in haste to recognize that my word will give you salvation. As a loving Father you have had me so that you do not carry bitterness or stumble.

43. Full of patience I continue to condemn you so that tomorrow you may be the example of your brothers.

44. Depart from the world so that your spirit may receive my charity and not be deprived of my peace and my love, so that you may not encounter the thorns that the world has prepared with its wickedness. I have come to lift you up from the abyss and to guide you so that step by step your spirit may draw near to Me.

45. My light has never departed from men, I am always close to their heart, because how could I leave my children in the middle of the road? And at this time when listening to the alas! of the pain was I going to leave them without my charity? I have come to take away your pain and I have made you rest under the tree of life and I have fed you with its fruits; you will not be hungry or thirsty after my departure and you will share the fruit, the water and the bread, with the thirsty and hungry, with the needy.

46. Behold the peoples in their desolation, surprised by the great gales. That is why I come to prepare you, to enlighten you so that you may rise up in the likeness of your Master and through you be liberated by Me from their spiritual oppression. For I will make you know the truth, enlighten your spirit and understanding, and deliver you from the confusions that have arisen in the world.

47. Prepare yourselves, my children, so that with my power and light you may give guidance to the peoples of the earth and make them feel my peace.

48. The blessed innocence is contaminated with the wickedness of the world, youth travels in a dizzying career and the maidens have also stripped themselves of their modesty, chastity, honesty; all these virtues have left their hearts, have fed worldly passions and only crave the pleasures that lead them to the abyss. I come to speak to you with all clarity so that you may rise up and take a firm step in the evolution of your spirit.

Love one another!

49. I want you to rise up and be in communion with your God so that you may manifest the charity that encloses my Work.

50. Beloved people: Climbing you find yourselves step after step to be able to reach the top of the mountain. The light of the Sixth candlestick is illuminating the Universe and I find Myself leading the spirits, giving them elevation to rain down on Me.

51. I have entrusted to you a time for you to receive my teachings again, so that the light of my Holy Spirit may separate the darkness of your spirit. Through the understanding of the sinner I have given you my wisdom in simple words, but carrying in its essence the truth.

52. Tomorrow you will get up to go along the different roads of the Earth to give the good news and to bear witness to Me, so that humanity may set aside the superfluous, sin and discord, so that everyone may recognize themselves as children of one Father, because for the spirit there are no classes, races or lineages; from one Father you have all sprung and to Me you must return.

53. Humanity, due to its disobedience, is enduring its great purification and has not understood that it has prepared this cup of bitterness for itself, but I as a Father have come at this time to weigh the cross that it carries on its back.

54. Peoples, at all times, have unknown each other, forming boundaries and different ideologies and have moved away from each other.

55. I have manifested myself among you so that you may imitate me, so that the hot rays of the sun may not bend you in the desert. I have come to prepare you with my wisdom so that you can guide humanity.

56. In the Second Time I prepared my twelve apostles to teach humanity, but in this Third Time I have come to gather the one hundred and forty-four thousand marked to prepare them, so that through this people, humanity may again receive my charity.

57. Beloved Israel: How much humanity has stagnated because of its disobedience, because of the weaknesses of matter, which have weakened the spirit and have not allowed it to be spiritualized as is my will.

58. Study and analyze my teaching so that tomorrow you can give it to other brothers. I have not come at this time to confuse humanity with my Doctrine, I have only come to free them from their sins, so that they may lead themselves on the true path and achieve my peace. I strengthen you, beloved people, so that you may enter into the struggle.

Love one another!

59. The instant is coming when you will cease to hear this word through the mouthpiece, but I will not depart from my children; you will feel the absence of this manifestation, but just as I have been with you spiritually from the beginning, so I will be to the end because this is my will.

60. Beloved disciples, I want you to testify by your works what I have entrusted to you in this Third Era. From the Second Time I said to you, Love one another. When men come to listen to you, you will show them the way, you will make them recognize how wrong they were and you will explain to them each of the teachings that I have given you; you will tell them why you are spiritualists, because you are Israelites and because you are Marian Trinitarians. Remember that I have told you that you are Israelites, not by the flesh but by the spirit, because you are the descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, whom I named Israel because in the trial he demonstrated his strength, therefore you as Israelites must be strong. You are spiritualists, because I have taught you to seek me and to love me with your spirit.

61. Why do you seek and love Mary? for in the Second Time I entrusted to you her motherly tenderness, and her spirit intercedes for you and for all humanity.

62. The tribe of Levi was chosen from the First time to be the servants, the priests of God; and in this third time again the tribe of Levi is consecrated to the service of my Divinity, they are those who are consecrated to the fulfillment of their mission.

63. People: do not imitate Judas or deny me like Peter, or doubt like Thomas, but if you have such weaknesses, how much pain will you give to my Spirit. Watch and pray, imitate in their obedience to my apostles and like them no one wants to be greater than the other, because for Me you are all equal and according to your works this will be the quality of your spirit. I tell you as I said to my disciples, There are many mansions in the Father's house, but you must make yourselves worthy to dwell in them. Some of you will arrive first and the others later, let your spirit soar with good works, with the fulfillment of the Law.

64. When you arrive to the Afterlife, I will present you the book where your good and bad deeds are recorded and your spirit will rejoice if the balance of my justice tilts on the side of your merits, but if it were not so, you will return to this planet to incarnate and restore once again. Those of you who have fulfilled, from the spiritual valley you will continue to make merits to climb higher and higher and you will fight and work for humanity as the angels do and my Spiritual World that has greatly passed through the crucible.

Love one another!

65. Thus, little by little you will carve out true happiness and in the end you will merge with my Divine Spirit, because you know very well that you have sprung from Me and to Me you have to return clean and pure.

66. If you understood how much your spirit is purified by pain, you would love pain, but the flesh makes the spirit weak. but I have spoken to you about prayer so that you may defend yourselves from temptation.

67. After this word is no longer heard by your ears, you will rise up to give humanity all that you have stored and you will recognize the greatness of my Doctrine and you will know how to rise up and communicate from spirit to Spirit with my Divinity, and when you stand before Me I will tell you:

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 345

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

1. Welcome all to the Master!
2. Beloved people, only a few days have passed since I was present among you as a judge, when I came to judge even the innermost depths of my people of Israel and found some praying and watching, others sleeping for spiritual revelations and awake only for the temptations of the world. Some of them I found with real spiritual preparation and advancement: the others sunk in the delay, a part of my children in the routine and some more, lacking spiritual preparation.
3. I judged the love of the people and found that they do not love each other yet from brother to brother; that spiritual harmony is not yet felt or lived by my chosen people.
4. I heard the prayer of the congregation and from some repentance rose for the faults; of the others the feeble request for universal peace and for the unification of the people of Israel and how few, in truth, were those who, aware of their responsibility before God and the world, who with true spiritual vision, knew how to rise humbly before the Master, in demand of a lesson, knew how to present themselves before the Judge by bowing their necks, surrender themselves into the arms of the Father as children who know that God above all is love, and on that blessed occasion, in that instant of grace, the Father overflowed their spiritual complacencies, he poured out partly through the human channel and largely also from Spirit to spirit his inspirations, his justice and his orders, especially on his people, but also on the Orb and throughout the universe.
5. That was already my last chair in which I came to you as a Judge, in which you had my Ray communicated by the human understanding and surrounded by the farmers of all the regions, by representatives of all the precincts, by the Marian Trinitarian Spiritualist servants by whose understanding I manifest my Work and encourage the faith of the multitudes.
6. I will see you gathered like this again in times to come, but no longer under this manifestation. The people sensed this in their spirit and sobbed; the flesh was weak and rebelled at the upcoming departure and completion of these manifestations.
7. Elijah had prepared you, had touched you with his spiritual index before that moment, so that all the people would be awake, alert and watching; so that that moment of judgment and grace, I would not find him lethargic, because Elias presents himself on the path of the spirits always as a precursor and preparing the paths, setting aside the thorns

Love one another!

and stones so that the plant of my children does not get hurt on the way, blowing the spiritual bell that speaks to you through consciousness to the depths of the spirit, to leave you awake, of light to hear the voice of the One who arrives, of the One who always tells you: “Here I am” because the Father is at all times and in all places.

8. Thus I searched the hearts of men in that moment of judgment and found it full of pain, uncertainty, gloomy forebodings, I approached to listen to their heartbeat, to hear their prayer, which is becoming less spiritual every day, which is moving further and further away from its principles, because it is going after materialism, after only the sciences and tendencies of the Earth. Thus I found humanity, man, concerned only with the goods of the world; but with his anguished spirit, preserving only a ray, a spark of hope and that spark I did not come to extinguish it with my justice, on the contrary I came to revive it with my truth, with my consolation, strength and essence. This I poured out spiritually into the whole world at that moment of grace, so that my presence would be felt and my essence would be in everyone without any distinction, because Elijah had also manifested himself before. When I arrived, the spirits and hearts had already been prepared by the spirit of Elijah, the forerunner of God in all times and in all eras. For Elijah is the one who has always been with you and whom you have very rarely felt.

9. Is he your Father? No. Is it the Holy Spirit? Also. Who is Elijah then? Elijah is the great spirit who is at the right hand of God, who in his humility names himself a servant of the Father and through him, as through the channels of other great spirits, I move the spiritual universe and carry out great and high designs. Yes, my disciples, at my service I have multitudes of great spirits who govern Creation.

10. Then you ask yourselves, “Isn't the Father the one who does everything? And I answer you, I am the one who does everything, because I am in all spirits, I am in all creatures and without Me nothing would move; but just as I have given life to many spirits, I have given them all a part in my Work, in my work, a place in my Creation, a worthy place at my right hand. So from the first to the last, after preparing you all for that dawn of grace that passed, Elijah presented to his Lord the fertile fields of tares and the Father said to him, Leave! Still the tares will multiply a little; still the bad weed will grow, it will deepen its roots deeper and it will spread even more in the Earth; but soon the harvest will come, soon the sickle will come and then, among the bad seed will be the wheat, scarce, in truth, but it will be preserved in my granaries to be sown again when the hour is arrived and the earth is propitious and fruitful, while the tares tied in sheaves will be thrown into the fire.

11. Evil has grown among men, my people. Goodness, virtue, love, have been weak before the invasion of evil, diseases, plagues, plagues and calamities. Everything that is

Love one another!

the seed of the wicked has polluted the hearts of the good, has made some falter, has decimated the number of the faithful, because great force has brought evil on humanity.

12. I have allowed this to happen because of the free will that I have given you, because behind all the perversity, all the darkness and the obfuscation of men, there is a divine light; the conscience that is not lost and will never be lost; there is a principle that is the spirit, which keeps immaculate the oscar that the Father gave him, which is the divine seal with which I have sent all my children to the path of struggle and because of that “Mark” none of those spirits will be lost.

13. Great is the number of those who have gone astray; but there is no shortage on the planet, in the bosom of the different nations that make up the Earth, in the humble villages and in the valleys, some hearts that know how to rise up to Me, that know how to keep themselves in the covenant made with their Lord and know how to be an example and spiritual support for the multitudes and they, when they rise up, ask me: Why so much evil? Why does not repentance spring up in the hearts of men? Why doesn't humanity wake up for good, for peace? Why can't people understand each other in order to love each other, to recognize each other as brothers and sisters in God?

14. And the Father gives tranquility and hope to those who are thus watching and praying, saying to them: Wait, that those who have sinned the most, those who have caused this humanity the most pain, will later be its greatest benefactors, because they will not die; sin will die, its matter will disappear, the darkness caused by the sin of men will disappear, but the spirit, guided by his conscience, will never disappear, even when he has to go through great crucibles, through great spiritual restorations and purifications; even when he has to go through corporeal death, even when he feels that the darkness that surrounds him in his restitution is eternal: even when he feels that the fire of his repentance is hellfire. All this will pass away, from all this it will come out clean and clean, cleaner than gold when it passes through the crucible.

15. Life since the appearance of man you cannot imagine or calculate. What happened before your existence in other worlds, in the Beyond unfathomable for you, you do not know; but remember my teachings, they are your way.

16. There are forces invisible to the human gaze and imperceptible to the science of man, which constantly influence your life. There are good ones and there are bad ones, there are light ones and there are also dark ones.

17. Where do these influences come from? Of the spirit, of the mind, of the feelings.

Love one another!

18. One and the other vibrations invade space, they fight with each other and influence your life, those influences spring from incarnated spirits as well as from beings without matter, because the same on Earth as in the Hereafter, there are spirits of light as well as troubled.

19. If you ask me, what was the beginning, the origin of these forces, the Father answers you:

20. Before the worlds were, before every creature and that which is matter arose to life, my Divine Spirit already existed. But being the Whole, I experienced an immense emptiness in me, because I was like a king without subjects, like a teacher without disciples, for that reason I conceived the idea of creating beings similar to Me, to whom I would dedicate my whole life, whom I would love so deeply and intensely that when the time came, I would not hesitate to offer them my blood on the cross. And do not be confused if I tell you that before you existed, I already loved you.

21. Yes, very beloved children.

22. So that God could name Himself Father, He made sprout from his bosom spirits, creatures similar to Him in His divine attributes, this was your beginning, thus you emerged into the spiritual life.

23. But the Father, being infinite and longing to be understood by his children, once created your spirit, formed the material life, created one of your temporary abodes, the world.

24. The Father, with perfect, infinite patience, was forging and preparing everything, so that the son would not find any imperfection, but that at every step and in every work, he would find the imprint of his Father; because everything was arranged from the beginning like a book, through whose pages and with the passage of time you would find the longed-for answer to the question that you would ask me: Who am I, where have I come from and where am I going?

25. And when everything was ready, I endowed the spirit with the body that would serve as a staff, a garment to inhabit a wonderful world, created with wisdom and perfection for him, a book that, with all its lessons and beauties, was offered to the children of the Lord, like a ladder that began in that world and was lost in infinity.

26. And when everything was ready, I said to the incarnate spirit, to man: Behold, your temporary abode. Cross the paths, drink from the fountains, taste and savor the fruits, know me through everything.

Love one another!

27. This was your beginning in the material life, but what the Father tells you has been left far behind, has been hidden with the passage of time.

28. Your numbers, your highest sciences to measure and calculate the times, would not be enough for you to start a work that only God can carry out, because He is the Only One who will always be beyond the times.

29. If the scientist cannot specify the age of this world, how could he investigate the principle of universal life, if I do not reveal it to Him? However, so that you do not break your understanding by wanting to know what is beyond your reach, let it suffice for you to know that the Father, the All, in whom is present what has been, what is and what will be, has told you this day. The beginning of your life has been left far behind, it has been hidden under the passage of time.

30. When man began to live in the world, he lived a spiritual life full of purity and innocence; but the Father asks you: Do you think that I was satisfied with the purity of those creatures, purity that came from their ignorance, from their lack of knowledge? However, disciples, through that ignorance, the Father could not be known, understood, or loved, because of that lack of spiritual merits none of the divine attributes could be valued, and I did not want you to be inferior creatures subject to my superior will, or something like those machines that you build, without a will, without a life of your own. For this reason I granted the spirit the gift of free will, and I allowed matter to reveal to the spirit the mysteries of human life, but I made known to the spirit through intuition the existence of the Creator Father, and before the weakness of matter, there was the strength of the spirit guided by the light of consciousness, in which are my Justice, my Wisdom and my Voice.

31. The instant the spirit awakened human life to the voice of his material senses, he renounced his spiritual life and the crucible, the struggle, the needs, the pain, the consequences of all thoughts, words and actions began, and the development of the spirit and human faculties began.

32. Yes, my children, the consequence of all the thoughts, words and actions that the spirit had in its beginning, by reason of free will, gave rise to the invisible forces, to those vibrations of good and evil.

33. Those who, in the use of free will, began to live in a healthy way, trying to achieve their well-being and that of their fellow man, created healthy, beneficial vibrations, and those who, in the same use of free will, ignored the voice of conscience and were guided by selfish inclinations, typical of their matter, created evil, deceptive forces.

Love one another!

34. One and the other vibrations remained in space, ready to increase or decrease their intensity, according to the thoughts of men, according to their subsequent works, but those invisible forces, they would not be isolated from the evolution of the spirits, No, disciples, those vibrations would remain latent over all beings, and would come to them according to their thoughts and works.

35. Those who were inspired by the light of conscience, knew how to reject bad influences and sought beneficial and healthy vibrations, and those who in the use of free will did works opposite to the divine dictation, attracted the perverse, unhealthy vibrations, increasing their confusion; and from that balance come the diseases and the low passions that torment man until your days.

36. I, who know your beginning and your future in eternity, gave the first men weapons with which to fight the forces of evil; but they despised them, they preferred the fight of evil against evil in which no one triumphs, because everyone will be defeated.

37. If you ask me what were the weapons that I gave to humanity to fight evil, I will tell you that they were prayer, perseverance in the Law and love for one another.

38. I have spoken to you about the origin of the forces of good and evil, now I tell you: These vibrations were to reach all the worlds that I was to form, to test the children of the Lord; but with this, I was not looking for your perdition but for your perfection. Proof of this is that I have always manifested myself to my children, either by speaking to you through conscience, or by teaching you through my messengers or by becoming a man among my children, as in that Second Time through Jesus.

39. There is no race or tribe, however uneducated it may seem to you, even those that you do not know because they live in impenetrable jungles, that have not had manifestations of my love. They in the moment of danger have heard heavenly voices that protect them, that shelter them, that advise them.

40. You have never lived abandoned, from the moment you burst into life, you have been under the protection of my love.

41. You human parents, tenderly loving your children, would you be able to abandon them to their fate, when they have just sprung into this life, when they most need your care, your care, your love? I have seen you watching over your children, even when they have reached their older age, even for those who offend, who have offended you, you watch over them with greater love, and if you respond in this way to the needs of your children, how will the love of your Heavenly Father who has loved you since before you existed be?

Love one another!

42. I have always come to your aid, and in this time when I find you with greater spiritual evolution I have come to teach you how you should fight to annihilate the insane forces, and how to increase the vibrations of good, because the ancient beliefs, figures, forms and symbolic names with which men of past times represented evil, giving it human form, granting it spiritual existence, beliefs that have reached the present generations must disappear, because without realizing it you have created myths and superstitious cults with them, unworthy of the spiritual evolution that man has reached in this time.

43. You tell me: Father, if by misusing the gift of free will, by ignoring the voice of conscience, and by our weaknesses to your law, we have given greater strength to the vibrations of evil, to be spiritually free, to achieve the peace of the kingdom of Heaven, what should we do? The Father answers you: The freedom that your spirit longs for, you will achieve, by virtue of the merits of your restitution.

44. When will you reach your spiritual liberation? The Father does not reveal it to you at this moment, he only invites you to fight with the weapons that my love inspires you, against the forces of evil, persevere in my Law, be strong in the great trials, and you will see the establishment of my kingdom arrive in the heart of humanity, today divided into races, languages and colors, distanced by different ideologies, in doctrines, ambitions and hatreds; you will see it in spirit and in truth, dwell in the virtues, persevere in my teachings and pronounce my name with respect: but Ah! how many crossroads and how many temptations you will have to go through.

45. Watch and pray, overcome in my name and then yes you will have reached your spiritual apotheosis, glory will come to meet you and there will be smiles of peace and true joy. The prodigal son of the parable will return to the paternal home, and you will contemplate that humanity, after so many struggles and falls, will finally conquer the peace promised to men of good will.

46. Strengthen yourselves with my teachings and share this light with humanity; tell them what the origin of evil is, and how they can fight it wielding the weapons of love and virtue.

47. Tell him that, when man appeared on the beam of this world, the vibrations of good and evil already existed, and that from the beginning my wise and loving justice has allowed so many faithful spirits to the light of conscience, as beings guided by the gift of free will, incarnate in this world, some for the restitution of humanity, others for the blessing of itself. That is why you have seen in all the epochs of human life how great spirits have arisen, some for good and others for evil; spirits full of power, full of strength and when you have seen the appearance of those spirits incarnated in men doing

Love one another!

beneficent works, you have not conceived why not all men are like that. Humanity has been confused considering them as extraordinary beings, that at the same time when other beings evolve so little, they manage to manifest themselves with so much power, with so much light, with so much love, wisdom or virtue and it is that those spirits have not come to be born or to begin their evolution on Earth, it is that they are spirits that have settled in other worlds, in other places unknown to you yet; it is that they have not come among you to sow just, but to bring the harvest, the cultivated fruit, seasoned by them in other times and in other places; they have come to bring their flavor, their life, their essence to your lips and with them they have flooded your existence with well-being; they have given your spirit an example and your human heart, strength and staff. Some of these have been prophets, others patriarchs, other wise men, other kings, some judges or teachers; others have brought the beauty of Nature, of the heart and of the spirit, to make your heart feel the beauty of Creation.

48. You have also been amazed at the strength that men and women have manifested in their wickedness throughout all the epochs of your human life. The book of your history has collected their names; in the album of your existence, in the book where God writes and records all facts, all your works, there are their names too and you have been amazed that a spirit, that a human heart can harbor so much strength for evil, can preserve so much strength not to shudder at its own works; may she silence the voice of her conscience so as not to listen to the claim of God, who through her makes all His children. And how many times has the journey of these spirits on the planet been long and lasting. Those beings who, by virtue of their free will, have revealed themselves to my love and my justice, I have taken, using their own disobedience, to make them my servants and believing that they act freely, each of their thoughts, their words and their actions have been instruments of my justice, both for themselves and for others.

49. But when will that reign end? The Father tells you: The reign of evil has never prevailed over humanity, because even in the times of greatest perversity, there have been beings faithful to Me, obedient to my teaching and apostles of my Law; but the struggle has always existed from the beginning. Which of those two forces has so far been ahead in the contest? The one of evil! that is why I had to come to materialize among you to help you, to revive your hope and faith in Me, to warm your heart and tell you: You are not alone on the path, I have never lied to you. The principles that I have placed in you must not be twisted; this is the way of goodness and love.

50. For God there are no names of religions, no organizations of religions. For the Father, only the practice that the spirits have done in his Law of justice and love has value. I have always been among you, in truth, and I am in all the beings of Creation; but when it has

Love one another!

been necessary to limit myself, to approach and materialize myself for the sake of my love, I have always done it, already humanizing my voice as in Sinai, already speaking through the mouth of the prophets, as well as becoming a man, incarnating my own word in that Second Time, to become a living word and miracle; to make myself human blood, to make myself visible and tangible to the material eye of every man, as now in this Third Time, choosing among you men and women of different ages, nationalities and spheres, to give through some, others and everyone the same word, the same essence, the same revelation and the same testimony.

51. But truly I tell you, Elijah has always been before. Before man came to inhabit the planet, Elijah came to give it a spiritual environment; to flood all the areas of your dwelling with spiritual essence; to turn this planet, not only into an earthly paradise, but into a sanctuary for the spirit, so that man would not bow down only to Nature to worship her, but through Nature, discover the presence of his God. Even before you arrived, Elijah was. Why? For the Father would have to come to make his voice recognized, from the first inhabitants to the last, and in truth, the first ones listened to me and if they did not see me in all my splendor and did not contemplate my Divine Spirit in some symbolic way, they did know that I was Spirit and they felt my presence; they knew that I was, that I spoke, that I was their Father; that I contemplated them and judged them; that I offered all the good and touched them and rebuked them for everything bad.

52. But so that you could bear witness to the existence of Elijah, I sent him in the First Time to incarnate, so that he would bear witness to him and his Father and in truth he was one of those extraordinary spirits who surprised humanity, who amazed men by his manifestations, by his works, by his words; a man who, without being a man of science, had the elements in his hands; a being who, being human, knew how to overcome death and pass over it; a man who, with his invocation, attracted the elements to surprise the disbelief and materialism of humanity; a man who, without being a sorcerer, really knew how to have power over disembodied spirits, and of all this he gave great samples to those around him.

53. Elijah rose up as a prophet delivering prophecies that were about to be fulfilled and that the very witnesses who heard them saw them fulfilled, and prophecies also given for long times, which the new generations testified. And it was the same defending the servants of the Lord who touched the pagans and Gentiles with a righteous hand; it was the same stimulating the good faith of those who believed in their invisible God and worshiped Him, who scourged the materialism, superstition and paganism of the Gentiles. I manifested myself through him, I spoke to men through his mouth, I put my

Love one another!

power in his right arm, and so that you could be witnesses that Elijah was passing through death itself and he was in the true life, I brought him back.

54. He was to come before the Messiah, to prepare the roads, to awaken men from their deep lethargy; to revive the hopes of the one who day after day and generation after generation, from parents to children, came waiting with so much love for the arrival of the Master, of the Messiah. I made Elijah in truth and in spirit to be the Baptist, the forerunner, the one who came to say to you, "Prepare yourselves, enter into repentance and prayer, for the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand." And the people of Israel, those who believed in the prophecies of the Baptist, those who were afraid of his word, gave themselves up to vigil and prayer, cleared their spirit, and their heart and in them felt the proximity of the good news of the Master's Kingdom.

55. I made the Baptist's life extraordinary, from before he became a man; from before he came into the world in his mother's womb and then in his childhood and in his youth and until his last moment, so that his presence would awaken you as the bell awakens the sleeper, so that he would gather you as the shepherd gathers his flock, lead you to the riverbank to purify yourselves, to wash your bodies, as a symbol of the purification of the spirit that only in this way can receive communion with his Lord.

56. When Elijah has fulfilled his mission of preparing everything as a docile and humble servant, he then leaves the cause in the hands of the Lord and says to him: "Father, behold the multitude, behold the spiritual multitude, which I leave in your hands, because it is safe there, because your own Father's heart is the safest fold".

57. I brought Elijah back in the Third Time and this is what I had announced as a Teacher in that Second Time, saying, Truly, Elijah has been among you and you have not felt it. I will return to the world, but truly I tell you, Before Me, it will be Elijah. And as every word of the Master is fulfilled, in the Third Time Elias has been before Me to come to awaken the spirits, to make them feel that the hour of the Holy Spirit was opening its doors, to tell every spirit to open its eyes, to prepare its shoe to cross the threshold of the Second Era to the Third, and so that the manifestation of Elias in this Third Time was more palpable, I made him communicate through an upright man: Roque Rojas.

58. Elijah, from beyond, spiritually enlightened the man, inspired him, strengthened him and guided him in all his steps from beginning to end. But truly I tell you, I did not come to choose Roque Rojas from among men. I sent him, I sent his spirit already prepared by my charity, I gave him matter prepared also by Me and you know that he was humble, that through his humility and his virtue the Father manifested great works. He was a prophet, spokesman, seer and guide. Of all this he left a clear example to the people. He

Love one another!

was mocked and mocked by his own people, as Moses was in the wilderness; he was persecuted like Elijah, the prophet, and had to seek the tops of the mountains to pray and watch over his people from there. He was mocked and judged by priests and scribes, as his Teacher; he was believed, followed and surrounded by a few, also as his Teacher; his hands distributed balm, did wonders that raised faith in some and confusion in others; his lips spoke of prophetic lessons for some that were carried out to the letter; his lips knew how to say advice full of comfort for sick hearts; his mind knew how to conceive great inspirations and knew how to rise with the ecstasy of the righteous, of the apostles, of the prophets; his spirit knew how to detach himself from this world and from his flesh, in order to penetrate the spiritual valley and humbly reach the gates of the Arcanum of the Lord; and through this elevation, the spirit of Elijah manifested itself to the first witnesses, before the ray of the Master came.

59. It was the light of Elijah who prepared him, who enlightened him and gave him certainty in front of those present, who testified saying: “I am the prophet Elijah, the one of the transfiguration on Mount Tabor”. He spoke of justice, of charges and of death and those present trembled in truth, and that shudder was of faith, of trust and of surrender to the Lord. But after Elijah had prepared that way of the new communication so that it would be the presence of the Father in the Third Time, once he had prepared that path for the Lord to come to this world through the human channel, and prepared the ear, the heart and the whole being of man, to listen attentively to the Word of the Holy Spirit, Elijah was spiritually present among humanity to awaken all those who are asleep, to purify all those who are stained, to envelop all those who are cold in the fire of his spirit, to draw paths, paths and paths that will attract all spirits to the path of truth;. Because Elias, not only works in this people; his spirit in his struggle encompasses all of humanity; and when he had manifested through Roque Rojas, the doors of the Third Time were opened for the world, because it is the time when the spirits of the 144,000 began to arrive to reincarnate.

60. Roque Rojas was the first “marked” From Spirit to spirit I spoke to him saying: In truth, around my word the great multitudes will come to recreate themselves, but since they are still small, I will have to manifest my word and my works through the spokespersons; I will have to point out on their material front a triangle to make them recognize that they are of the 144,000, which are those that I announced through another prophet from the Second Time, to come to fulfill in this time a delicate and great mission among humanity, mission of redemption, spirituality and of elevation.

61. Through Roque Rojas I made you understand that you were in the Sixth Seal, that the book was opened for you in its Sixth chapter, in its Sixth Part. That Book of the Seven

Love one another!

Seals, is the anticipated history of the existence of humanity, because only God could write the history of men before they lived it, and that Book being enclosed in the mystery, to be revealed its contents to Humanity, only one hand could open it, a holy and pure hand, a perfect hand, and that was the Lamb, the same God, who you knew through his teaching and his sacrifice in the Second Time, sublime sacrifice of love; she was the only one worthy to open that book, because there was no spirit on Earth, nor in heaven, nor in space, nor in any world, who was worthy to open and reveal the book and its contents to the spirits.

62. I have told you through this revelation, that you belong to the Sixth Seal, but you have belonged to the previous five and you have to go through the seventh, until you penetrate into eternity.

63. The Seven Seals are your life, they are your history, your struggles, your triumphs and falls, your sufferings, combats and in the end your redemption, full of glory, full of hymns, full of spiritual feast at the right hand of your Lord, in his own bosom, but there have been turbulences among my people and after those confusions I have not found the true preparation in my spokesmen, so that I as a Teacher, as a Holy Spirit, take you out of them.

64. Elijah did not loose the Seven Seals, nor did he come to implant them in your nation. Roque Rojas did not untie the Seven Seals. The Book of the Seven Seals I untied myself. Only God could reveal to His children the intimacies, the arcana of Himself; it is well that through my prophets and my apostles, the Holy Spirit revealed great lessons to you, but only your Lord is the One who can open his heart for you to contemplate his interior. The prophets have spoken to you figuratively and the Father has brought for you the fulfillment and fulfillment of the prophecies.

65. You see how in all times I have been with you shining your primitive weapons, your original weapons, so that you can overcome the evil that has existed since before you were, so that you always give access to good inspirations, so that you always attract with your prayer and virtue the good emanations of the spiritual world of light; so that in your sleep, in your work, in your trials or difficult trances you may never fall into the nets of the temptation that has always stalked you, that has always promised you the path of evil full of pleasures and passing riches, of false lights, of wisdom and honors, that today are and that tomorrow do not exist, but that leave great bitterness.

66. You see how you have always had a shepherd who has prepared the way for you and has always followed you: Elijah. And if you say to me: "Master, in recent times we have lacked great examples to follow in your footsteps"" the Master replies: Take the good

Love one another!

example of Roque Rojas! He is an image of Elijah, he watched over you as a shepherd; he consecrated his life to my service and in him there was purity, elevation and love, because he knew how to remain faithful to the mission that I gave him from beyond as the good envoy.

67. Roque Rojas did not dictate the Law, nor did he give it to humanity, he was only the father's conduit so that through his understanding and his lips the Father's Law passed in words, to the heart of humanity. As a spokesman, he knew how to give himself into my arms, he knew how to be inspired by Me and become ecstatic speaking through him Elijah to give the first loaves of bread, the first drops of wine, the first delicacies to those first who sat at the table of the Lord in the Third Time. As a Guide, he knew how to lead you along the path of truth so that you would not twist your steps, taking care that you would not fall into fanaticism or idolatry; taking care that you would not confuse Spiritualism with materialized sciences that speak of the spirit, but that do not teach the practice of charity to all my children, nor with sects or religions and giving you a clean word. As a seer, he knew how to contemplate me and give faithful testimony to those who heard him, so that they would affirm their faith, and his testimony was always true.

68. But after Roque Rojas you have had other examples, if not perfect, if of those who leave seed to your heart. Encourage your steps in the good example of your brothers who are walking forward. But do not judge them with the severe judgment of a perfect judge, because then you could not find the perfection that you seek in them, but if you seek fidelity in one of your brothers, you will find it; strength, you will find it; love, too; zeal, self-denial, sacrifice.

69. Of all the virtues you will find in your brothers an atom, a particle, but it is already something, because it is the seed that I have been raising in the hearts of my disciples, since you are all of them, but if you want to find perfection, look for it in my word, because in my word is the Master of Teachers and He tells you this without boasting: He is perfect!

70. This manifestation that I have been giving you since 1866 is about to conclude and when the Master ceases to speak through the understanding of man, when this manifestation has ceased for Me and for you, what will Elijah do?

71. I have already told you that after you have had me through the channel of man, you will have me from Spirit to spirit. Will your communication be perfect the day after I leave? From the new day after my departure will the people of Israel already begin to have the great inspirations and perfect communications with my Divine Spirit? From now on I'm telling you no. I have already announced and ordained for you a time of

Love one another!

meditation and preparation in these practices, for verily I warn you that in that time of meditation and preparation, Elijah will be with you, but it will be spiritually. The spiritual gaze of the seers will bear witness to this and your hearts will feel their presence, their warmth, their prophecy and their encouragement.

72. When my people are already prepared, the Master will come on the cloud, on that spiritual and universal cloud, to communicate with everyone who is really prepared, to help those who are not prepared in their preparation and to awaken those who far from this teachings can be found and then I will not only have access among you; not only among this doctrinaire people I will find open doors for my spiritual communication; Indeed, all over the world they are already waiting for me; they will not all be prepared as I have told you, but there are the faithful, the persevering, those who have suffered a lot and have converted and those who have preserved preparation: there they are waiting for me, I contemplate them and I will not disappoint them, I will be in them in Spirit and in Truth.

73. Seers will arise all over the world, prophets, those who communicate from spirit to Spirit; men and women of different ages and nationalities, speaking of great inspirations. That time is already near, O people, that is why I am warning you, preparing you and teaching you, so that you do not fall into temptation or confusion, because great confusions are going to arise in times to come among this Humanity.

74. Spirituality, which is my own Kingdom, is approaching with great strides, like those winds that come from the North sweeping away everything, shaking all the groves, shaking all the forests, knocking on the doors and whipping the faces of all beings; so Spiritualism also comes like a gale of light and love; a gale that drags and sweeps away everything, and it will become established in the heart of man, in the heart of all institutions, in the bosom of all nations and of all races. It is my Kingdom, the Reign of the Holy Spirit, a reign of spiritual elevation, peace and love.

75. In truth, then, you will see how humanity, awakening from man to man, from heart to heart, will have to penetrate the temple, the sanctuary, the true church of the Holy Spirit, which is the Universal Work, which is the Law of God, the Law of justice and love. But you will see men get confused with Spiritualism, even searching for it, even pursuing it and rejoicing that they have found it; you will see men fall into spiritual confusion, into great fanaticism because in order for a doctrine to truly establish itself in the heart of man, it will first have to be like a pasture of fanaticism and the idolatry of humanity. The spiritual fanaticism of man will be very great in the Third Time; with such force they will want to surrender to him, that they will not know the material life itself, they will not know their matter, they will not know many material laws in order to fully surrender only

Love one another!

to the spiritual; to think, to dream, to live only the existence of the spirit, forgetting about the material; but then the same material laws that have the principle of justice in the spiritual, will take care of awakening them, touching them, rebuking them and correcting them.

76. You too, as disciples of this Work, like the 144,000 marked, like the spiritual Israel, taught by the Father in all times, will have the great obligation to rise up with your great spiritual book of wisdom, with your banner of peace, union and goodwill, with your weapons of justice, with your gifts of revelation, of prophecy, of intuition, of analysis, of study in my word, to say to humanity: This is the Work of the Father! This is true Spiritualism and this is the way to fulfill! This is the worship, the practice that the Father has come to teach as the Holy Spirit!

77. There then will be your endless lands, there will be your work waiting for you. There will be day without night, work without fatigue and combat without death. There will be the feast for your spirit, a feast of love and redemption, a feast of struggle! The greater your work, the greater your joy will be and you will pass from this life to another, carrying in your spirit the harvest of your fulfillment, as the best proof that you were one of the faithful of the Lord, of the spirits who came to this world only to sow peace and love and from beyond you will contemplate the struggles of this; from there you will contemplate the seed of light and love penetrating everywhere, converting everything, touching all the principles of humanity to their foundations and you will wait submissively and obediently for the Father's orders to come, to return to the world, to do the Father's will; those of you who have not completed your work, those of you who have not finished your work, you will have to come and others you will have to go to other worlds, to the bosom of other congregations of spirits; but this does not sadden you, do not think about eternal rest in the bosom of God.

78. Your flesh thinks about rest, because it is fragile; but for the spirit rest would be its worst punishment since the best reward for the spirit is activity, work, struggle; because in it he glorifies his Father by imitating his God, who never rests. Fatigue does not exist in the spirit that is in full evolution, neither does night, hunger or thirst.

79. It will be enough for death to awaken your spirit in the Afterlife, so that, from that precise moment, instead of being troubled, he understands everything and tells me: "My Father, Today my wings are opening to conquer the infinite and today I can love it and understand everything with the light that you gave me through the ages, point out to me my task, my mission". Do you know if you, who today feel small, will go to other worlds to appear as great spirits, as prophets, as teachers inspired by the beautiful works of the universe?

Love one another!

80. You do not know it, but the Father does tell you that your journey will not end with death, that your journey will not end in reaching Me spiritually; that you still have a lot ahead to contemplate and to live, a lot to learn and to do as well.

81. This my word is heard by you on Earth through the human understanding and on a scale higher than you, other spirits inhabiting it are also listening to it. As well as on other higher scales, the spirits who dwell there are listening to it; because this concert, which the Father initiates with the spirits in the Third Time, is universal. I have said it: My ray is Universal, my word and my universal essence are also and from the highest scale that the spirits have reached, there they hear me. You hear me now in this communication through the most imperfect way, which is through man.

82. That is why I am preparing you for higher communications and so that when you penetrate in spirit, leaving this Earth completely, you can then gather on a new scale to listen to the concert that the Father enters into with your spirit. Today you are in matter, recreating your heart and spirit with this word and those beings who belonged to you on Earth, whom you still call father, husband, wife, brother, son, relative or friend, are on other scales listening to the same word; but their meaning, their essence, is different for them, even if they experience the same joy, the same recreation, the same breath, the same bread.

83. Is it not by chance, the Maestro tells you, wonderful this concert? Is not your spirit recreated, does not your spirit enjoy thinking that what you are receiving here as spiritual sustenance, is also the cause of joy and spiritual life in other orbs, in other worlds where living are beings that you love, beings that you knew and that through Spiritualism are so close and distant from you at the same time?

84. This is how I prepare you full of light, O my disciples; this is how I comfort you and make you contemplate the infinite horizons that my Work shows you, so that you may carry this message of hope and light to all humanity, so that you may make it look at the true meaning of human life and spiritual life, but not only carry my teachings in word, but in deed, because I want you to penetrate fully into the practice of my Doctrine and thus be the good spiritualists, those who know how to give to the world what is of the world and to God what is of God. What corresponds to your matter, let it be given with justice, with charity and love to it, and what corresponds to your spirit, let it be given with love and charity to him also; may you have a time for your earthly duties and a time also for your spiritual exercises, for spiritual practices and for the development of the same.

85. In this way, every vestige, every trace of fanaticism and idolatry, of materialism and even of superstition will fall from your spirit and will be abolished from your heart, and

Love one another!

by practicing Spiritualism with limpidity, with that purity, with that simplicity and elevation, you will give the true example to humanity of what the worship that the Father expects of you in the Third Time should be.

86. You are strong, not only to be the disciples, but the masters of this Work; full of balm, full of gifts. Know how to find all these virtues in your own bosom, in that invisible ark that I have placed, that I have placed in the heart of each one of you.

87. Penetrate into your interior and you will find there the sanctuary, the ark; you will find a source, a spring of graces and blessings. There is no naked spirit, there is no disinherited. Before my divine mercy there is not a single one in the whole universe who can be said to be poor, unknown to his Father; none who can be said to be an expatriate from the lands of the Lord. The one who feels disinherited, it is because he has not found the gifts in himself or because for the moment he has been lost among sin or he is obfuscated or because he feels unworthy. Know how to always find them within yourselves and you will see how you will never lack my presence, you will see how there will always be bread, balm, weapons, keys and everything that you need in the very bosom of you, because you are the heirs of my Kingdom and of my glory.

88. This is my word that I write on your conscience on this day of grace.

89. Watch and pray, O people, because just as the seed of restoration, the seed of redemption is among you and very close to humanity, the seed that propagates the tares is also germinating greatly in the hearts of my dearly beloved children!

90. Watch and pray for the sickle to come closer! The sickle is not in man's hand; it is in mine.

91. I will allow the hand of man to carry destruction, death and war, but only to a limit. From that limit the justice, the perversity, the obfuscation and the ambition of men will not be able to pass. Then my sickle will come and she will reap with wisdom whatever my will is, because my sickle is of life, it is of love and it is of true justice; but you, people, watch and pray!

92. In this way I want to contemplate you and in the strength of your prayer I have also found reason to forgive. By your intercession I will also feel moved in my heart, to stop my justice. In your petitions I will find balm to bring to those who mourn; in your elevation of spirit I will also find reason to stop the destruction that men do.

93. That is why I want you to watch, that is why I want you to pray, to forgive and to love, O Israel!

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 346

1. I come to give you my word to polish your heart, to make your spirit feel my peace.
2. I am the light and the life and he who comes to Me receives from this grace. As a Father, I suffer when you deprive yourselves of spiritual goods, when you go to your free will, feeding materialistic tendencies and making yourself worthy of pain. If you suffer and weep, it is because of your own iniquity, but I come to remove the darkness from you and to cleanse your path of thorns and stones so that you may seek my path, so that you may forget your past and only see your future.
3. I will always be with you, I will be the good counselor and faithful companion and I will speak to you through your conscience so that you do not fall into temptation.
4. You are like a plant that the Father has cultivated, as a good gardener I find myself among you removing the nettle, pushing away the gnawing worm. I have been cultivating your spirit so that it may be in harmony with me.
5. You are the castaways to whom I have come to show the saving boat, so that you will not perish in the waves of the raging sea. Walk on the waters, as I said to Peter, but do not say to me as he did, "Master, save us who are perishing." When faith, united to love, forms a single power, you will experience a great strength in your spirit and even matter itself will be able to walk on the waters, because the power of your Father will sustain you. But never try to test your Lord.
6. Blessed is the one who pleases the Father with his works, because I always reward him in silence by giving him the multiplication of what he has given.
7. Great is the number of the needy, of the blind, of the troubled, but I, as a Father, draw near to them to give them my charity.
8. This manifestation will be among you until the year 1950 and will be written in your heart. But while that time is coming, I come to lead you so that you may come closer to Me. I have come to teach you, because the Third Time has come and in it you have heard the voice of the heavenly trumpet that has awakened your spirit. Some of you have asked me, "Father, why have I come to dwell on earth again?" And the Father says to you: So that your spirit may restore the lost purity and truly I say to you: Blessed is the one who has penetrated into this restitution, because he will be in my Kingdom, because he will have purified himself and will have fulfilled his mission.

Love one another!

9. You are part of the chosen people of Israel, to whom I have given a garment of light, so that you may arise tomorrow as teachers, as guides of humanity. At this time I am calling all my children and everyone who is with me and loves me, will get up to fight and work.

10. Temptation still surrounds you, but the time will come that I have announced to you in which temptation will be bound so that in your ways it will only be my light that guides you.

11. You are in the time of struggle and work, in which you must purify yourselves and restore your past, because it is not to your flesh that I have entrusted the inheritance, but to your spirit that has sprung from Me.

12. I have to purify the spirit, to cleanse it so that it may return to Me to merge with my Divine Spirit for all eternity, so that it may enjoy my Heavenly Kingdom.

13. Beloved children who have arrived in a short number, truly I tell you: My discerning gaze discovers everywhere my chosen ones, who feel in their spirit that it is already the time of my presence, they have not listened to my word like you, but in their spirit they hear a voice that tells them that I am again among humanity, that I have come spiritually on the cloud; to some I will grant to contemplate me with the eyes of their spirit, to others through foreboding, to others I make them feel my love greatly so that they may feel the presence of my Spirit.

14. I am knocking at the doors of the heart of humanity, some I find ready, others sleeping, because they have parked in the different sects and religions and for a moment they have deviated from the path. But the time has come when my sonorous bell is calling you all to come to Me, receive the resurrection of your spirit and be unified to feel my peace on Earth and reach the Promised Land.

PARABLE

15. "A great lord full of virtue and power was on a high throne and around him great multitudes, millions and millions of creatures surrounded him; but none of these multitudes could approach the sovereign, they could only contemplate him from afar, but in their hearts they wanted to get closer, to be very close to him. Suddenly a door opened and on it appeared a lamb dripping with blood and an inscription that said: "Behold the light. behold, the door is open, so that everyone who wants to penetrate, for everyone who carries virtue in his heart, come, come," A bright light was contemplated and the crowds full of rejoicing went towards that door; some arrived and penetrated into that mansion, but not all arrived because they found thorns in their way and could not walk through it.; others encountered great barriers that prevented them from entering through that door, but that Sovereign, that Lord Almighty, from on high contemplated the

Love one another!

multitudes and said to them: "Penetrate, penetrate, for the Lamb has shed his most pure blood to show you the way by which all of you will reach my Kingdom".

16. Blessed children: With my sublime love I have given freedom to your spirit and I have freed you from the chains of sin. With my most precious blood I have given you the opportunity for your spirit to earn the reward and manage to climb until you reach my Kingdom.

17. Do you understand me, people? That sovereign is your Eternal Father Great Jehovah; the door that opens is Jesus, your Master, the slain Lamb, who came into the world to rescue you, shedding his blood to the last drop, to give light and resurrection to your spirit.

18. At this time I have again entrusted to you a wrapping, so that you may go making restitution, so that you may turn away from sin and from all the tendencies of the world, so that step after step you may ascend to the mountain where I am waiting for you with my open arms.

19. I have taught you how to rise up in prayer so that you may turn away from sin, that you may reject temptations, because it is written: The death of the spirit will be abolished, because I am the Way and the life and the time will come when I will remind you: "Where is it, O death! your power? your altar? Where is your victory?" For in truth, the sting of death is sin and I am abolishing sin at this time, with the light of my Holy Spirit.

20. The time will come when you will contemplate the harvest of what you are sowing among humanity. In your hands I have entrusted the instruments of tillage so that you may cultivate the land and humanity may be fed with the good fruits.

21. I come to carve your heart with the fine chisel of my word and to enlighten you with the light of the Holy Spirit. I am the Teacher of Teachers who have come to teach you, to forgive you, to lead you along the path of truth and as a Doctor of Doctors I am also among you to heal your spirit from its leprosy and to take away its pain.

22. I give you my teaching so that you can put it into practice, so that you carry love and purity in your heart and even if temptation approaches, it will not find a place in you, because with my light and with my love, I make you strong so that you reject all weakness.

23. Blessed people: Contemplate the world in its wars rushing the cup of pain, more of all this I have saved you, do not attribute it to chance, blessed people. You are the blessed

Love one another!

people to prepare yourselves with my word, to show it to the world, because this is my will.

24. You are my instrument, chosen people of Israel, in your hands I have entrusted my power and my light so that you dispel the darkness of humanity.

25. By your obedience and fulfillment you will feel spiritually transformed and united to the spiritual armies so that in that Hereafter, you will continue to be my servants and never again depart from Me.

26. I have entrusted this time to you for your preparation, so that you may regenerate and climb the mountain step by step.

27. Truly I tell you, my love and the light of the Holy Spirit are poured out on all mankind, but wars have surprised the nations, as my apostle John contemplated in the Second Time. And have I prepared these sufferings for you? Am I death? No children, I am Life and life I have come to give to all my children.

28. In every reincarnation that I have entrusted to your spirit, I have always called you to true life. But this light is not only for you, the chosen people of Israel, for you are the representation of all mankind

29. I speak to your spirit, I knock on the doors of your heart and I make myself felt through consciousness so that you recognize the responsibility that weighs on your spirit.

30. I have made one way for you, because I am one God and one Law, and I have given you the same doctrine at all times, so that the spirit may do my will.

31. With a word of love I make you recognize that you have not been able to fulfill your mission, because I contemplate that humanity has become confused and in its blindness and in its materialism has allowed itself to be led along the paths that man has traced, and this is how he has worn the bandage of darkness in his spirit and has stripped himself of my grace.

32. Recognize, my people, how many mistakes humanity makes; because of its ignorance it seeks me in its materialism and its heart worships false deities, that is why it has not spiritually felt my presence. My children are recreated with the word florida and believe they are traveling on the path of light and truth, without contemplating at this time my Spirit as the saving star that sends its light from infinity.

33. I have taken you out of the world and although you are clumsy and humble, through you I have poured out my Word to clarify my truth to the world with the light of the Holy

Love one another!

Spirit, so that this humanity is no longer confused and so that his spirit leads a life of grace and in his heart he feels me and carries spirituality.

34. I have drawn you out to make you possessors of my grace and that when you contemplate me you may rise up to rescue your brothers from the abyss, to save the shipwrecked from the wide sea of evil, to free the slaves of temptation.

35. In the Third Time I find myself calling everyone equally, so that all my sheep will return to my fold.

36. I come to rescue the spirit from darkness and to awaken him from his lethargy, because I have created you and I love you very much, and in the Second Time for the love of humanity I shed my blood for your salvation.

37. I have given you many spiritual pleasures so that you may prepare yourselves and become the soldiers of my divine cause. I have entrusted to you in revelation and through intuition my messages so that you may understand my will.

38. I have told you, beloved Israel, that the time will come when evil spokesmen will rise up to give access to the false Jesus and within their materialism they will deceive by saying that the Master is speaking through them. False guides and false prophets will arise, false soldiers who with their word and materialism want to turn you away from the path of light and truth.

39. I have given you the warning, remember that every year I have told you: Prepare yourselves, beloved people, take advantage of my presence and store my word in your heart, so that tomorrow may be your strength and so time does not surprise you.

40. I entrusted to you three last years so that you would rise up and prepare yourselves as an example of the spokesmen so that they would recognize you as the true soldiers and the true disciples of the Divine Master. But many of you have withheld this grace and denied it. I have said to Israel: See to humanity how it is wrapped in its darkness, in its fanaticism and in its idolatry and for this reason ambition, greed, greatness has awakened in its heart that makes it proud and all this is abominable before my discerning gaze. But I have enlightened you, I have taken you by the hand so that you may rise up to show the world the way of light.

41. From the Second time I gave you my prophecy to announce to you the trials that were to take place. I told you that the Earth would tremble, that the elements would be unleashed, that plague, plagues and death would ravage the regions, that the rumor of wars would fill the heart of humanity with anxiety.

Love one another!

42. I am the one who presents myself before humanity as light, I am the one who come to give guidance to the spirit and to entrust him with my power and my love, so that he may bend matter and it will do my will.

43. My justice will stop the warlike impulse of humanity and they will love each other, there will no longer be selfishness, nor greatness nor misunderstanding; everyone will be governed by the Divine Law, everyone will obey the will of their Creator; there will be peace on Earth and the nations will no longer rise up in war, science will also recognize me. Everyone will rise up looking for the same path carrying the same orientation and in this world there will be morality, charity and true unification.

44. It is you, beloved people, who are cleaning and preparing the roads, because great multitudes will come after you and I will prepare those multitudes with my word.

45. What time will that Israel be? You do not know it, but I tell you: rise up to fight so that humanity may receive my peace and my love and so that it may be covered with my divine mercy.

46. The time is very short when you will have my word through the human understanding, but some speak according to their intelligence and say: "How can the Father abandon us, if it is love? He, as love, has an obligation to be close, very close to us, and today that we are going to find ourselves in danger, that we have not yet understood His teaching, that we have not realized how much He has given us and we are weak. He is the beloved God who will not be able to abandon us to the inclemency of the times. He is the supreme love who cannot claim us if we break his Law; He, being love, cannot demand that we disobey His supreme will. His word will be lifted up from those places where his Law has not been fulfilled, in certain places his light and his word will be lifted up and in the places where we rise up with activity, he will remain among us. And the Master says to you: I knew that human misunderstanding would have to stand as an obstacle before my true word. But in the Temple of the Holy Spirit the ideas of every sect, of every religion will be unified.

47. The Master has been with you for a long time, I have prepared you, I have marked you with my light as my chosen ones and I have given you my gift of peace, so that you may walk with firmness and obedience. It is given to the one who has prepared himself to penetrate the arcana of the Father, so that he may recognize that my Work is not a mystery.

48. Do not feel alone in the world, take advantage of the charity, peace and comfort that I bring you every day in my word. I want you to know how to lead yourself tomorrow and receive the vibrations of my thoughts. It is necessary that tomorrow, when you no longer

Love one another!

listen to me through a spokesman, you put my teachings into practice and learn to receive my light spiritually. My Spiritual World will be with you in every spiritual manifestation.

49. When you are ready, there will be no barriers or distances for you that prevent you from bringing this message of light and peace to humanity. You will be an example of humility and meekness for your brothers, I will give them life and strength for you. Blessed are those who have grown old working in my countryside, those who, being young, have turned away from the orgies of the world; for you will have eternal joy. But do not seek the reward in this world, nor do you expect to be exalted, because these vanities would deprive you of the grace that I have entrusted to your spirit, respect the good or bad ideals of humanity and you will only listen to my voice through your conscience so that you may be unified and humble, so that you may become worthy of the respect of men.

PARABLE

50. There was a great multitude of needy people in a district. But a Lord who had great wealth and gifts, called them and pointed out the day when he was to give them what they needed. When the time came, the needy came to the Lord and said to him, “Lord, we have come to your call, we are in your presence.” The gaze of that lord was full of compassion and mercy before the nakedness and poverty of those in need, then he asked them where they had their home to send them the charity that he was going to entrust to them, and then they told him: “Lord, we have no home, no shelter, where the dark night surprises us, there we rest”. Then the Lord gave them much of his wealth and said to them, “If you need more of this charity, come back when you are in need. Go on your way.”

51. In the same way the fatherless and widowed woman came to that Lord, and charity rested in his hands. The young men and the maidens came with their pitiful weeping, without peace and without consolation, and the lord who saw everything, also gave them of his wealth, and covered their nakedness with his mantle. The elders arrived in whom the forces had been exhausted and to them he gave strength, peace and prosperity.

52. The one and the other left that city, but the day came when the Lord who had given them so much, wanted to look at those crowds again to see if they had been able to take advantage of wealth or had fallen into poverty again. But that Lord saw that the pain enveloped them again.

53. The Master asks you: Of whom have I spoken to you? And you answer me: Master, from ourselves.

Love one another!

54. After 1950, when you will no longer listen to me in this way, the great trials will be among humanity, but you, beloved people, trust in my power, in my love and in my charity. You will be an example to your brothers so that through you I will save them from the abyss.

55. Humanity is pouring out its cup of bitterness and its lament reaches Me, but as love and charity I have always been close to men. I am a Father and what to do before the cry of humanity? Pour out my love and encourage the spirits as in all times.

56. He who is weak will suffer more for what he receives from the world, than for what corresponds to his spirit. Those who look at you with a bad eye and see that you weaken and violate my Law, they will also be those who tear you apart and point out to you your lack of fulfillment in my commands.

57. I have warned you a lot about the temptation that is near you to confuse you, but you will have to be the steadfast soldiers in the fight and you will not weaken before the trials or before the lurks of evil.

58. Short is the number of my people who have truly prepared themselves to receive my wisdom.

59. I have manifested myself through the humble, the simple, the dull of understanding to give proof to the world of my power and my wisdom.

60. For various understandings I have given you my word to correct you and to give you my love, my light, my charity, to teach you virtue so that the multitudes may rise to the life of grace.

61. Humanity is hungry and thirsty for my truth, its heart harbors hatred, tares, ill will and confusion has surprised it, because different ideologies have risen up to surprise it with different teaching and different law.

62. Penetrate, beloved people, into communion with your God, and do not bow down or venerate material objects, because I have never taught you this, nor have I given you mysticism. I have only poured into your spirit my light and my charity so that materialism does not stand in your way.

63. If you watch and pray, if you study and analyze, you will receive much from Me at the end of 1950, because you are the evolved spirits to whom I will entrust much of my charity. But I have told you that if, due to lack of preparation, you do not know how to bear witness about Me, the stones will speak and bear witness to my presence among humanity.

Love one another!

64. In my word, I have come to clarify what you have not understood, so that you may put aside the mistakes that you have made in my Work, because how can you set a good example to your brothers if you have not cleansed yourselves of your past customs before?

65. I have forgiven you and I have adorned you so that later you will give humanity this charity. I have entrusted my word to you like a sword of light so that you may rise up to the struggle and put aside the darkness and fanaticism that has penetrated the human heart. Because this is like an evil seed that has multiplied greatly and that is why humanity has lost the way of truth and has not been able to seek perfection for the spirit.

66. I come to make the world recognize its mistakes so that it no longer departs from the path that I have traced to it, on that path there are no thorns or pebbles that make your plant bleed.

67. Man rises up to subject me to trials, without recognizing that at this time you are all subjected to the great trials, because the world has puffed up with its science and its wealth and has unknown me as its King and Lord. For this reason men will also deny that I have communicated with you through human understanding, but those who do not know me in this way will be touched in their spirit with love and charity, so that they may awaken and recognize that what they have worked is temporary and that the sublime and eternal is in Me.

68. People: Do not waste the last moments of my communication through the spokespersons, because with my word I will prepare you to face all the trials, so that you carry the weapons of light with which you will fight against the confusion and selfishness of humanity.

69. Do not feel weak or small, for I have filled you with my charity, my teaching and my love, so that you may rise up like the soldiers of the Third Time.

70. The human heart will feel my love and glorify my divine name; as a Father I deny my charity to no one; I will remove the darkness from the confused, because the light of my Holy Spirit is dispelling the darkness of the world to free the spirits, and these are the ones I have come to save in all times.

71. If you become spiritualized, O Israel, who will be able to reject you on your way? What kind of look will be on you like a dart? You will only contemplate the smile, the joy of the hearts and the hands that reach out to shake you and this will be like an early reward for your struggle, so that it is not only the pain that you carry along the journey of your journey.

Love one another!

72. I will trust you even more in my teaching so that you may be the warriors who carry the weapons of light, the sword of love and show aloft the banner of Faith, Hope and Charity.

73. What do you still need, Israel? May you rise united in thoughts and deeds, may you be regenerated so that you may be the clean mirror where humanity can contemplate its imperfection.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 347

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

1. On this day I receive you and bless you. You bring your spirit prepared, attentive to the voice of your conscience to receive my teaching. I read in your heart and I am going to caress you and give you my word and it will be a balm that calms the hardships of your life.

2. But I come not only to comfort you at this time, but to invite you to be my disciples. I come to tell you: Take up your cross and follow me! Remember in each of your steps my examples of the Second Time; my coming as a man at that time was not in vain.

3. My passion, my word and my maxims are written in your spirit. There is the book that I have written in the three times; there is my word given through all the messengers; there are the testimonies and the facts. You can find everything in yourselves if you learn to penetrate your spirit; you are no longer children spiritually because you have traveled the way and you are in maturity, in fullness. You who have heard my word in the First, Second and Third Times, how could you doubt this message? How could you erase the announcements that I left written in your spirit, if I promised you to return, if I told you: Once again I will be among you? But I did not tell you in what way, I only gave you to understand, I pointed out the time and the events that would speak of my return, I predicted everything to you. Now I tell you that there will be great trials for you to be certain that the Holy Spirit has come upon your spirit to complete his mission among humanity.

4. This is the time! All the announcements given by Me have been fulfilled. All the prophecies of those who spoke in spirit and in truth are fulfilled.

5. I am present here, always among you, I have not hidden myself. In this time comprised since my departure in the Second Half. until my coming in the Third, I have always been present for humanity; my light has always vibrated among you, my love is the same, my teaching and examples too, it is only a different phase: I have come at this time materializing my word to make myself understood by you. I have taken your language so that you can understand my inspirations and here I am, people, full of love for each other; with open arms and as the Father receives his prodigal son, so I have received you, but I want to make you my disciples. I want you to be witnesses of all my words and manifestations. I want to leave written in your heart the testament of the Third Time, the precious book that corresponds to this stage.

Love one another!

6. You have heard my word through innumerable spokespersons, each of them has an assignment from me, a very important part to fulfill at this time, their responsibility is very great and after this time of communication through the brain of man, I will ask each of those spokespersons for accounts and they will have to answer me for my words, for the light that I gave to their brain so that it would be translated into words and delivered to the faithful people, to the people who love me and they will have to answer me. But the people will also have to answer me for all the words they have received and come to the time of full practice, I will hold everyone accountable.

7. Today I have come to you as a Father and as a Teacher; my judgment on the people of Israel has not been unleashed, I have not come to ask you for the harvest yet. Today I still give you the time, but the Master tells you: Take it to practice, to study, to penetrate into my Doctrine that is profound, so that in this way you can love me and follow me forever.

8. I have for each one of you a place in my Spirit; when you have won that reward, you will come to Me; meanwhile, fight on Earth and then fight on the way in which it was my will to send you, so that you can present your fulfillment to me. Think that I am always with you, that my gaze follows you everywhere, that my protection is infinite for each of you; that your pains do not go unnoticed for Me, that I am reading in the depths of your heart and I know your future.

9. Therefore, people, love me; study my Doctrine so that you may understand all that I want to tell you and what I want to command you. I, as a Father, come full of love to give you commandments and charges, because you are the responsible people of humanity, the one who has to be the teacher, the example, the guide. That is why I have taught you day by day; that is why my Word has not been silent: I have given you a long time so that you can listen to me, so that you can finally open your understanding and prepare your heart to understand me.

10. In the Second Half only three years I spoke to you. My word was incessant, so I spoke day and night to the disciples, to those who came to listen to me. I lived with you, you looked at all my actions, you attended my birth, you contemplated my growth as a man. I did not hide from you, I wanted all my actions to be known and you judged me, people, without being a judge. You judged my innocent age, my adolescent age; you judged my passion and being my creature, for a moment you did not know me; being you part of Myself; being my son, you judged my acts as a Father.

11. I am love and forgiveness, I contemplated your judgment with pity and I told you: One day, after long trials, great experiences in your life, you will recognize the love that Jesus poured out on humanity, his laws, his charity and you will never again depart from

Love one another!

the path that He traced for you; you will mourn your past and you will ask me for opportunities to repair all your faults, to fulfill my commands and you will voluntarily become my servant. But I do not want to contemplate you as a servant, I want you to always be my son, my disciple because I have no vassals, you are all my creatures to whom I have given my attributes, my power and my grace. You all belong to me: even if the world does not recognize me, he belongs to me and I have the right to love him. You will not be able to prevent me from loving you, humanity, but you must strive to put all troubles out of your way and seek the light that will lead you to the port of salvation.

12. You have encountered countless trials in this time, beloved spirits, you have stumbled many times, your very flesh makes you cry, but isn't the spirit stronger than the flesh? Have I not given you great power to fight against all adversities? Are you not part of the same spirit? You have the strength, the virtue and the energy, everything you need to fight against all the dangers that you will find for your spirit. Today I warn you people; for greater dangers than those you have encountered today, you will find in your path, but do not for this reason stop on the way; do not for this reason allow your brain to be disturbed.

13. I have announced to you the time of persecutions, of the judgments of men of different beliefs, but you are my disciple, you have the power and the light and with it you will be able to overcome all ideas, all the lights that men present to you. You will not be able to show him material books or any material work, you will only present your faith and love and these virtues that are spiritual, you will not be able to touch them. You will feel within you that a great faith invades your being and this will be enough for you to get ahead. You will be in the way of others like an invulnerable column.

14. Even if materialistic ideas came to you, even if they wanted to seduce you with sciences, you will not bend your neck before them; you will fully feel in your heart my love throbbing, you will live my Law that is inexorable, that is immutable through the ages and you will know how to transmit it to the generations that will sprout from you, because I will leave this people as a teacher of others. I will take each one of you as the trunk of a great tree, which I will branch according to my will. The greater your virtues, the greater will be the light of those who will follow in your footsteps.

15. Fight for yours. Fight for the faith of the creatures that I have left to your care; they bring grace and power and will take a step forward on the path of spirituality. They will affirm your words and when you lack them, they will remember the Law that their fathers practiced on earth and will be faithful to it.

Love one another!

16. This is the story of the people of Israel, of this people who will remain faithful to me, because I have appointed them the depository of my light, of my wisdom. You have a delicate position before humanity, you will no longer be able to lean to one side or the other; you know your path, you know that your Father has come down to you materializing to speak to you, to lead you, since you were not yet prepared to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit.

17. I made my manifestations palpable and my word clear so that you could understand me. But after this time, after this year of 1950, you will know with certainty the path that you will have to follow. You will communicate with me and your intuition will tell you how you should practice my Doctrine, how you should bring this precious seed to the hearts that will need it. You will not waste a single grain or sow it randomly, but you will deposit it where the earth is prepared, where your intuition tells you that this seed has to germinate and thus you will be like a sower.

18. You will rise up in imitation of the apostles sowing the seed in the ways of humanity, in the heart and in the spirit, but the book that you will have to present will be the book of your own life, your own example, your faith and trust in Me. It will speak more than your words, it will convince more than what you can say in word form. Therefore, people, from today form great resolutions of fulfillment.

19. I'm going to leave you in my place. The lips of the spokesmen will be silent, but your lips will be prepared, your heart inspired. I have to guide you along that path of infinite inspirations and tomorrow you will talk about lessons unknown even to you.

20. I am going to make you penetrate into the bosom of the hearts that await me, you will go as my envoys to speak of the sacred revelations, with the respect and love with which you have listened to me through man. Your mouth will be ready, but you must watch over your words, because your lips will never lie. I, from beyond, will contemplate you, and your examples will be written in indelible letters. Yes, O people of Israel, step by step I am leading you into the way of fulfillment. All works need time to be understood. I have given you this time so that you can reach fullness, maturity, and penetrate the path of spirituality.

21. I have not torn you from your past habits in an instant, but step by step I have made you abandon those that were not pleasant to Me; I have taught you to pray with the spirit, I have told you how you should converse with your Father, penetrating into silence, meditation and communion with your God.

22. So, you will continue walking people. Prayer will be your bulwark, faith will be your salvation. In the hours of trial my presence will be with you. Inwardly you will hear my

Love one another!

greeting, as at this time: “My peace be with you”, and you will then feel the confidence that my strong arm is in your arm and that what you did in fulfillment of my word will be blessed and approved by Me.

23. Now you have remained around me like little children and disciples and I have taught you with love, I have poured my sweetest words into your hearts, so that you may feed on them. The spirit feeds on love, there is no other sustenance for it. That is why when you move away from this love, from this essence that is in my word, you feel the emptiness, the orphanhood, the need to receive this caress and when you return to Me, once again you fill the emptiness of your heart with this crystalline water.

24. I have come to fill that fountain, so that you will not feel thirsty, so that you will always be full of grace and inspiration, so that the love of my Spirit may live in your heart. That fountain will not dry up, people, even when my word ceases in this form; in your prayer, in your ecstasies, you will continue to receive my effluvia, my phrases. Everything will be understandable to you, I will not look for foreign language later, but in the spiritual language in which I have spoken to you, I will continue to speak to you and when your preparation is greater, you will be able to understand greater lessons.

25. How many revelations will I make to you people! Everything that has not been said through man, I will tell you later from Spirit to spirit. But for this, you will have to continue practicing prayer with zeal. From prayer you will pass to ecstasy and your spirit will be elevated, you will feel how the Divine Master makes his word clear, how in one sentence he tells you everything and that phrase that I will give you, you will analyze it, you will make it known to your brothers and the people will be able to continue studying in this way, after 1950.

26. I will not leave you idle for a single day. If you are prepared, my inspiration will be constant. I will reveal to you, whenever I find you prepared, great lessons belonging to the spirit, and I will give you great prophecies that will serve the new generations; for you will leave many teachings written down. After 1950 I will allow you to write these inspirations so that they will not be erased from the fragile memory, so that they remain for all time as a legacy for humanity, and that immense hunger that makes this world present to me, that thirst for love and truth, for understanding, for spiritual revelations, will be calmed by the teaching that the people of Israel, as an emissary, has to bring to all portions, to the great multitudes.

27. The time of the universal judgment has arrived, and all works and all religions will be judged by Me, a cry will arise from the spirit of man, for everything that is false will be revealed, the truth will shine only; the awakening will be in humanity and then men will

Love one another!

tell me. "Father, give us your support, give us a true light to guide us." And that light and that support will be the Doctrine of the Holy Spirit; it will be the teaching that I have given you and that belongs also to those and to all, because I am the Father of one and of all.

28. Already my Spirit contemplates the orphanhood of men, the emptiness that each one carries in his heart; I see how they seek to fill that emptiness with earthly pleasures and do not find with what to quench their thirst; they look everywhere for that relief, the balm, and they do not find it either and until when "humanity wonders" and in whom should we find that balm and that peace? And the Father says to you, humanity: "I am waiting for you, everything you need is in Me and it is in you, but you have not known how to look for it. You have lost yourselves in different ways and have sought peace where there is no; you have sought true love and light where they are not. Seek Me and in Me you will find the love that will fill your heart and in Me you will find calm, light and balm. You are already tired of your search and you do not knock on the doors of my Spirit. You are fools, but I am waiting for you and when you knock on my door, it will soon open and I will make you pass, I will show you all the riches of the Kingdom and I will console you of your past sufferings and then you will mourn the lost time, you will mourn your faults and you will ask me for forgiveness and a new opportunity; I will give you everything, everything that you ask of me for the good of you and of your brothers I will give it to you, my riches have no limit, but they are spiritual. If you ask me for this flow, I will give you everything and I will tell you: Take advantage of it! Because each of the graces and gifts that I give to you, is of eternal life and is for everyone.

29. Thus, people, I have come at this time and some of you have contemplated me as a pilgrim, knocking from door to door to the nations of the world. Some have opened their door; the others have remained closed; but I will keep knocking, I will fulfill my mission as Father and Teacher, I will lead you step by step to my path, I will give you the light and you will all come to reflection and understand the why of your life. The purpose is love, compliance with my laws, and as long as you do not do this, as long as you do not practice love, as long as you do not comply with my commands, you will continue to lose yourself. But I have set a limit and that limit is about to come.

30. After that great universal test that is announced, that you hurry the last drops of the bitter chalice, it will be the beginning of the restoration; at that moment humanity must repent and must return to the way; it must know all its faults and it must find Me.

31. Yes, people of Israel, you who are witnesses of my manifestation, who hear how I speak and judge humanity, also listen to me carefully: carry my words, because you are part of that humanity. You also presented to my Spirit the emptiness of your heart, you

Love one another!

also came thirsty and hungry; in the fountain of love you quenched your thirst; well, think of those who have not yet reached the point of finding me, because the evil has been able more in them, but one day that evil will be bound.

32. Humanity has to find a wide field to fulfill my laws, to reform itself and to live in peace with me; I have made it walk on all roads, because I want to find it full of experience. Man, my son, who has come to earth by my will, has gone through the thousand trials that afflict the spirit, but after that, if his faith remains firm, how great will be the reward that he will achieve. After the tribulations, the disturbances and dangers, he must find the light of my Spirit.

33. Therefore, people, do not be afraid to enter into trials, do not be afraid to meet in great conflicts. You will not get lost in them. I will make all my children penetrate this preparation so that their sensitive fibers awaken. After the trials, the experience and the fruit, I will speak to you and tell you: "Behold, how fruitful the trial has been: how you have been strengthened in it and how you are safe and sound. My will is not that you get lost. My will is only that you be able to temper your spirit and despite the storms and whirlwinds love me and recognize me."

34. There are nations that have rushed through fiery trials, bitter trials, but for them I have a reward. All those who have suffered patiently and have trusted in Me will have peace, because they will have to rise up over all these vicissitudes bearing witness to Me and the people of Israel will have to take that testimony.

35. My word has repercussions in all areas. I have shown you to all nations, people. In conversing with you, I have told you of the sufferings of those and of their need and I have said to you: Pray, people, enter into vigil, do penance so that you can accompany those nations in their towns! You are the strong one, because you have stepped on firm ground, pray and prepare yourselves so that you may be a bulwark for others, so that you may reach out to yourself and give charity to everyone who asks for it; you can do charity to your brothers, even if you do not know them. Your spirit, who has great power and is clothed with grace, can send them that good of which I have adorned you. That is why I ask you first of all, love, people, love so that you can recognize me and recognize yourselves. Love, it is the principle of my Law, love is the purpose of all works, it is what I have come to teach you in all times. Love, peace and charity, these virtues are in you, you will not even have to learn to love.

36. Love is not learned, but it is felt, it is carried within and you, like all creatures, upon being formed have received all its gifts and attributes; then, penetrate into yourselves, seek the virtues that I have left in your being and practice them in your ways.

Love one another!

37. How happy you will be, Israel, when you will be able to carry out your mission among humanity, when you will be able to develop and make your gifts palpable, when you will sow and reap pleasant and satisfying fruits for my Divinity. The time for full practice has not yet arrived, but it is already approaching. It is the time when you will find yourselves in front of humanity and you will have to make use of all the light, all the prudence, so that your steps may be firm, so that your testimony may be true.

38. Thus I prepare you, and forewarn you; every day when you have my word you hear a warning, an advice from your Father, because tomorrow you will need it today you are at peace listening to me, but stages of great struggle will come and for those times I want you to be prepared, to be united and that unification makes you strong, so that there is not a single vulnerable point, but at the precise moment of my departure, just as the father on earth, surrounded by all his children gives the last recommendations and the children wait for the last moments of that life, so the people of Israel, gather around me to hear my last words and promise to love each other and strengthen each other in their virtues, to be one body and one will that guides humanity. This is how I want to leave you, people, full of responsibility, but also of grace so that you may be strong at all times.

39. I bless you Israel. In the different houses where you congregate I bless your good practices. I give more sensitivity to your heart and I tell you: Everything that is not perfect, that does not lead to Me, set it aside so that at the right moment it will be judged by Me and the people of Israel will not receive a sentence of pain, nor will they contemplate once again their Teacher on the cross bleeding and dying for your imperfection, but that they may contemplate him full of love teaching all humanity.

40. On this day of grace, when I have come to strengthen you, to give you my word that is sustenance for you, I leave you prepared and forewarned. These are the last times of my word, I want you to hear me in them until the last moment, so that this word may be imprinted on your spirit, enlighten you and strengthen you for the times to come.

41. This is my lesson this day, people, pray for yourselves and for the people of Israel who are on the verge of the great judgment. Pray for the world that is also on the verge of a great trial! Do not let a single day pass without raising your spirits and considering all these trials. I have listened to your requests and I will grant you according to my will.

42. Blessed are the humble, those who know how to expect from my charity, those who, knowing that a will superior to yours is upon you, grant me the right to dispose of your life! I bless you, my children; your cross will be light.

43. To those of you who stop to ask me why you have been tested, I say: Be silent, do not ask me why! Do you know your debt to me? Do you know in what way I will wash your

Love one another!

spirit so that it will come back to Me as pure as it came out of Me? Therefore I say to you: Only receive with patience and preparation the trials that I send you every day, that my strength is always with you.

44. I grant you the light you need to guide you correctly and guide yours on the path of salvation.

45. I grant you the precious gift of communication with your Father that will save you in all trials. At this dawn my balm and my consolation is with all of you, it is with the world and with all the creatures that have sprung from Me.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 348

1. Beloved people: The master comes to give you page after page of the book of his teachings, so that you may carry them imprinted in your heart. These lessons will be tomorrow for you, a treasure of incalculable value that will help you fulfill your mission on Earth and carve a reward for your spirit. Through your struggle, this teaching will remain in the heart of humanity and you will sing a song of triumph when you reach the Promised Land.

2. I grant you that through your preparation you take from my arcanum what you need to give to your brothers; because my chosen ones will come from different paths to become my disciples, farmers, soldiers who defend my Work.

3. All creation is subject to my Law and everything in its harmony worships me. Raise your gaze to the firmament and you will see the luminous stars that my wisdom has created, see in them an example of obedience and harmony, be inspired by that greatness, in that perfection, so that you meditate and let my Father's voice speak to you through your consciousness. The trees bear their fruits that are always pleasant to your palate. In everything, the Father manifests himself and speaks to you so that you may meditate and be obedient to the Law that I have given you.

4. I have formed tribes, peoples and nations and I have given everyone what they need for their spiritual evolution. You have worshiped Me in the stars and in the objects made by man's hand. Seek Me now within yourselves. Blessed is the one who penetrates the inner silence, because he will feel my presence and will achieve the peace of his spirit.

5. You have received my word through humble brains that have not been cultivated by the science of men but I have prepared them to be the pedestal where my Universal Ray rests.

6. When you listen to my word, you still want the Father to make himself visible before your material eyes and I say to you: Prepare your heart and you will feel me there, because I come not only to comfort you in this time of sorrows, but to bring you the teaching that I had promised you since I was with you in Jesus, in the Second Time.

7. My examples, my passion, are written in your spirit. There is the book that I have written in three eras, there is the word of my messengers, the testimonies, the deeds. You can find everything if you learn to penetrate your spirit.

8. In this era the Master speaks to you from the top of the mountain where I am waiting for you. I come to give life to your spirit so that it may rise to Me. Feel my love and bring

Love one another!

my peace, seek those who have been lost, the same in this world as in the spiritual valley. Blessed are you who have said to me, "Lord, we will follow in your footsteps, become the strong soldiers to defend this cause."

9. Again I show you the way where you will find the truth. I come to teach you so that you may bear witness of Me to humanity, so that you may prepare the coming generations by your example and they may carry my love and feel my peace; then you will have become the disciples who imitate my apostles of the Second Time. I will send some of you to different regions and nations to show the way to those who have been confused; but you will rise up full of humility, being a clean example among the multitudes that I will entrust to you, you will be like torches in which the light of the Holy Spirit shines.

10. I am preparing my chosen ones with my word without contemplating their faults; I come to heal their spirits, because I am the Doctor of doctors; I raise them up and say to them: Follow this path of truth that I present to you and you will soon come to Me.

11. You are Israel, from whom I have gathered 144,000 who bear my Divine Seal so that through you I may achieve salvation for humanity.

12. Men, women and children of different nations will seek me, and you, the chosen people, are the mediators, you are the ones donated by Me, so that in your path the arid and desert lands become fertile lands.

PARABLE

13. "There was a small number of inhabitants on a large tract of land. They knew that the time would come when they would come to dwell in those lands, walkers from the four spheres of the planet, of different races and colors. A humble boy taught them with words of truth, peace, light and love. An old man was looking for and making the call to the multitudes that would have to arrive in that region; he guided them, prepared them and told them about those privileged lands. The time came when the crowds were gradually arriving, and then the young man said to the old man, "What do you present to me?" And the old man answered, Behold, these multitudes whom I have prepared and led hither, that they may become your disciples. Then the young man said to him, "Blessed are you, keep looking in different ways and paths for the stray sheep; as a luminous beacon illuminate the four areas of the earth, carry on your shoulders the stray sheep

14. That old man, full of submission and obedience, went on his way to gather and gather the great crowds. Then the young man addressed the inhabitants of those lands and said

Love one another!

to them, I have come with my love, to give you my teaching, because you will be the mediators through whom the light of the Holy Spirit will illuminate the great multitudes that are about to arrive. Behold, I have prepared the table for you with the bread of eternal life, and with this same bread you will feed mankind."

15. This is how I come to speak to you, my children. Study the meaning of my teachings and understand who is the young man and who is the old man. I am the one who come to doctriate you and to prepare you for the coming struggle of ideologies. The old man is Elijah, the good Shepherd who gathers and gathers the sheep of my fold.

16. People who have prayed for peace to be restored and pain to be alleviated, you will hear with joy the loud testimony of your brothers and you will verify the value of prayer.

17. Today I make you listen to my advice and warnings, because tomorrow you will need them. I ask you to be united so that you will be strong and there will not be a single vulnerable point in you. Just as a father who sees his end approaching calls his children to accompany him at the last moment to give them his last recommendations, so I speak to you and I ask you to promise to love and understand each other, to strengthen you in virtue, to form a single spirit that watches and prays for the world.

18. I leave you a great charge, but I give you peace and strength. You yourselves will not be able to judge your actions, but I, the Judge, will weigh your works, I will receive your fruits and in the end I will show you the result of all your cares and vigilance.

19. Blessed are the humble, those who recognize that a higher will governs your destiny; you attribute it to My Divinity and grant me the right to dispose over your life, because you know that I always give you proofs of my love for you.

20. You are the spiritualist people on whom the Father has set his gaze so that you may awaken the world, so that it may receive the light of the Holy Spirit.

21. Humanity seeks me through religions, among which there are those that teach spirituality in their practices.

22. I have entrusted my Work to you and I have enlightened you so that you may be tireless in cultivating my word in the heart of humanity, so that you may rise up with the banner of the Law and as a good soldier defend with love the cause that I have entrusted to you.

23. My spirit is recreated by the harvest of the good farmers, but it also hurts when I contemplate that the farmer has slept, that he has not known how to cultivate the seed that I have entrusted to him.

Love one another!

24. When you are hurrying the chalice of pain, the Father listens to you in silence and spiritually comforts you

25. Great is the number of those who have been born at this time to the life of grace within my Work; and you, who have been the first, must prepare yourselves so that tomorrow, when you no longer hear my word through a spokesman, your brothers will not feel orphaned, nor disoriented.

26. The book of my teaching is formed with the lessons that I have dictated to you at this time through the human understanding; with this Book that will come to recognize humanity as the Third Testament, you will defend my divine cause. Humanity only recognizes the Law of the First Time and what is written in the First and Second Testaments, but the Third will come to unify and correct what men have altered due to lack of preparation and understanding. Humanity will have to study my message so that penetrating into the depths of each word it will find a single ideal, a single truth, the same light that will guide it towards spirituality.

27. Prepare yourselves, beloved people, so that you may know how to watch over this treasure that I have entrusted to you.

28. Blessed are those who know how to understand me in every manifestation through the human understanding. Blessed are the families in which from the first to the last of its members are in the bosom of my Spiritualist Work, it will be the obedient family, the blessed seed that I will show humanity as an example.

29. I have told you about the life of the spirit in what you call the Hereafter and of my divine greatness and I tell you that in all these lessons there is no mystery, because he who is clean will have the privilege of seeing and understanding the life of the Hereafter, that spiritual world that is illuminated with the light of the Holy Spirit and its inhabitants who together form a bond of love; he will see the top of that mountain of which the seers tell you. That is where the Father awaits all of humanity.

30. My Spiritual World works tirelessly and inspires and encourages you to penetrate spirituality, helps you so that in your fulfillment you get more advancement.

31. For a long time you have heard in my manifestations that the day will come when you will have to be in imitation of your Teacher, to give teaching to your brothers who do not know spirituality. The moment will come when the light of the Holy Spirit will completely cover you and illuminate you so that you may make known to the world my Work, my word given at this time, the light that will guide each spirit towards the divine mission.

Love one another!

32. Live according to what I have entrusted to you for your human life. Feed on the fruit of the Tree of Life, see that under its branches you will find rest and shelter. Cultivate it for yourselves so that you will see that its branches and its fruits multiply.

33. The fountain will pour out its crystalline waters in torrents to quench the thirst of the pilgrims, of those who are crossing the desert, so that they may feel strengthened.

34. The wolf in sheep's clothing will lie in wait for you on the roads, but you must watch and pray and take care not to fall into the abyss. For a moment you will feel that the rays of the inclement sun will make themselves felt in your being, but I will make my Spiritual World be like a protective mantle on your way. You will help me to form a new world within this humanity.

35. You are the disciples who are ready to fight tomorrow. You will be strong and you will know how to give how much I have trusted in your hands for humanity.

36. I do not want you to break the law; darkness has overtaken some of you and this has happened to you, because you have not wanted to listen to the voice of your shepherd who calls you with so much love.

37. You have become familiar with my word and you doubt that the Master will stop speaking to you through the human understanding and truly I tell you, Why do you intercede in my high judgments? I have marked the time for you and it is not my will that you tell me: "Master, behold that the vicissitudes and wars fill the world with anxiety, it is a time of trial for humanity and are you going to leave among us?" Then your conscience will answer you and make you recognize the vast time that I entrusted my word to you, but as a Father and as a Teacher, after 1950 as today, I will be listening to all your requests through your prayer. After my departure you will all be equally to the fulfillment of my commands, you will develop your gifts and through your conscience I will speak to you so that you regenerate and I will make you recognize with the light of my Holy Spirit the true way so that you do not fall into the abyss.

38. When the great multitudes come to you in search of consolation and my charity for their spirits, I will enlighten you and inspire you to receive my word through you; I have entrusted my grace to you so that you may be recognized as the children of light.

39. I have purified you, beloved people, because I have entrusted great offices at this time to your spirit so that you may do merit, so that you may testify the truth of my Doctrine by doing good to humanity; so that in the Hereafter you may carry my peace and not be lost in darkness again. I want that when your spirit comes to Me, you will tell

Love one another!

me: "Master, I did your will on my way and here I am again so that you entrust to my spirit orders and commands according to your divine mercy".

40. If you spiritualize yourselves, your children will obey you and the multitudes will respect you, because they will contemplate that you are the evolved spirits who carry the light of my Holy Spirit. And then those who have stationed themselves, beholding your example, will return to the road, shake your right hand and follow in your footsteps. When those who are hungry for my truth come to you, you will hand over my words to them so that they may become the meek lambs.

41. At this time evil will be tied in sheaves and thrown into the fire. I will do all these works and you, Israel, will tell the world about the time in which he is living and the reason for all the events. I have entrusted my truth to you, because great is my love for you, you are the depositories of the great revelations and prophecies.

42. Through you the Law will be made known anew to the new generations. That is why I have told you that you must be in preparation, because you have come to prepare the way so that tomorrow, the new generations will not be idolaters, nor will false prophets arise from among them to deceive humanity.

43. All this you will have to reveal to the world, Israel. At this time when various ideologies have arisen, sect against sect will arise, religions will fight each other and they will also ignore you, but being the children of light and peace you will tell them: The truth exists in the content of the Third Testament, there is the testimony of the presence and the coming of the Lord in this time. You will show mankind this Book and bear witness to its truth, with your compliance to my Law.

44. But if you sleep, O Israel, how much pain there will be then, because the nations will be touched with my righteousness, they will not know how to seek the true God and will only be confused in the midst of their ideologies and will want to make you recognize their false gods to confuse you.

45. Live alert, my people, because I have greatly entrusted my word to you so that you will not be ignorant, because you know how to feel my presence and I have taught you to recognize the essence of my word.

46. After my departure, many will arise, making you believe that I am still communicating by their understanding. I will not manifest in those brains nor will my Spiritual World, because neither will it take the human brain after 1950 to communicate with you; only spiritually will you be able to communicate with my Spiritual World of light.

Love one another!

47. Be the obedient children so that you do not fall into imposture, because great events will happen after my departure, but you will awaken those who sleep and will not fall back into idolatry and at the moment when you rise in prayer, you will feel my strength and you will receive the outpouring of my graces; in this way I will give you proofs that you are not mistaken.

48. My gaze will always be attentive to you, I will never abandon you, my Spirit will be close to you contemplating you in your struggle and defending you from the lurks and dangers. Fulfill my Law, so that man will not stand in your way with his laws; if you please Me, you will be pleasing to the world and you will feel the brotherhood of all your fellow men. It is time for the world to recognize my light and not reject my messengers.

49. You have the power to separate beings in darkness from your brothers, so that your fellow beings do not snatch the thread of existence.

50. One moment I will let the world do its will, but then mine will be done in the Universe. Watch and pray before the pain that humanity is in a hurry, because the years have passed and time has surprised you. I have shown you the way by which you must travel and I have given you everything you need, because I have watched over your spirit. I have fed him with the bread of eternal life, and I have awakened him from his sleep so that he recognizes his mission and feels his responsibility within my Work.

51. .Materialism and misunderstanding have been great and that is why, beloved disciples, you have stuck to the routine without letting your spirit evolve.

52. Every moment I have made you recognize, with a word of love, what you have not practiced in order to make known to humanity the Work that I have entrusted to you. And if you have not prepared yourselves, how will humanity, through you, reach my peace, my light and my love? It is you to whom I have entrusted the mission that you go by all means to spread my teachings. I have revealed to you the greatness of which your spirit is the bearer. I have told you that without you having done merit, I have chosen you out of love and with my grace and have anointed you. I have instructed you to be the apostles who show the world my teaching engraved in your heart.

53. The time has passed and you have not yet done merits; you have to stretch out your arm to lift up the one who has fallen, you have to show the midday light to your brothers who are in darkness, so that they may recognize that in all times I have manifested myself among you and in humanity.

54. In the first time I freed you from the bondage of Pharaoh through Moses, whom I put at the head of my people to guide them to the Promised Land, to the Land of Canaan.

Love one another!

55. In the Second Time, Jesus the Divine Teacher, gave you proofs of my essence, presence and power, but man in his egoism and in his materialism ignored me.

56. At this time you are again the slaves no longer of Pharaoh but of temptation, because she has given you the riches, the pleasures and the power to subjugate you and many of you have fallen and have strayed from the path of light, because you have been weak. I have not withheld grace, you have withheld it by your lack of compliance with my Law, but the world in its misunderstanding has not realized this and they are handing over to their brothers a work that they themselves have forged.

57. How grievous is the error into which the first have fallen, and how grievous is the error into which you also are falling, because you have not meditated that it is one God who has spoken to you, and that therefore you have not received different Teaching and different Law.

58. One God has always manifested himself before you; I have never abandoned you, I have always found myself close to your heart. Jesus in the Second Time, manifested my divine love and as a Teacher gave you the example of obedience to the Law. He taught you to pray and showed you the way.

59. In this Third Time the divine will is fulfilled, because you have received my teaching, the bread of eternal life for your spirit. But I have announced to you that after the year of 1950 you will no longer hear my word through the human understanding and only through the evolution of your spirit will you communicate with me from spirit to Spirit.

60. I entrusted to you these last three years of my communication through the spokespersons so that you could meditate and understand your responsibility so that you could get out of your routine and let your spirit take steps forward; but many of you have remained asleep and find yourselves lacking in understanding and elevation. Why, O Israel, have you not devoted yourselves to the study and analysis of the vast teaching that I have given you? The blind have not yet seen the light, you have not been able to heal the paralyzed so that they follow me, and the multitudes are confused and wonder if they have found the true way.

61. Many of you have thought that you were complying with my Law, and you are in grave error, because you are showing your brother only the bad example; you are the cause that men get confused and continue to feed idolatry and seek through the different human ideas the true God.

62. You are going to remain, beloved people, at the end of my communication, like an orphan, but as in the Second Time, after my departure you will understand me; after you

Love one another!

no longer listen to my word you will know what I have taught you a lot, but your awakening will be late. Therefore, people, with great pain in my Father's heart I claim your lack of compliance and obedience; I do not want that tomorrow, humanity will contemplate you as the people ungrateful to my divine grace, and many without having listened to me as you will believe in my message and will love me.

63. I have pointed out to you your errors so that you may understand that you are not showing my Work in the light of the truth, so that you may be regenerated and manifest to the world what you have received from Me.

64. You have believed, Israel, that because I am a loving Father I would not have to claim your faults and that I would have to cover you with my mantle to make you known to the world as the true disciples, soldiers and teachers of tomorrow. If you did so, Israel, I myself would deny you my love, because when the time came, you would not know how to testify to my truth with your words and deeds, and then the humanity of tomorrow would deny my manifestation. Because perfection has never been mixed with your imperfections.

65. I have told you that you are in the time of the struggle of love against hate, of my light against darkness, of humility against pride and tomorrow, when it is your awakening, you will feel infinite and profound sadness in your heart to understand the time that you have wasted and then you will recognize the mission of the spokespersons who knew how to prepare to deliver my truth to you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 349

1. Beloved people: You have believed in my coming at this time, and even in the last days of my communication you come in haste, without fatigue, following my word. Many have been called, I have given everyone the water from this source, and few have listened to me and understood, but I have manifested Myself and I have overflowed love in the Universe.
2. In the Second Time I said to you, "Blessed are those who have believed without seeing!" And to you at this time I also say: 'Blessed are you because you have believed and persevered in my Work without seeing me!'"
3. My coming must not surprise you, for it was foretold; but you did not know the hour when I was to arrive. After my departure in the Second Time, my words were impressed by my disciples and they took them to other new disciples to be propagated throughout the world and the promise of my return was for those who followed me closely, a stimulus in the hard struggle, a beautiful hope and a sustenance for their insatiable spirit of knowledge. And from generation to generation, my disciples waited to see the new appearance of their Master. But behold, the generations succeeded one another; a multitude of beings came to incarnate on Earth and then returned to the Hereafter, without their eyes seeing that promise fulfilled. The centuries passed and even the millennia, and when the hour was marked and my presence in Spirit opened a new Era, I found that men had erased my word from their hearts and very few were watching, waiting for my new advent.
4. I have arrived among you, in silence, without showing off, but the way in which I have manifested myself, has surprised many, has been a reason for doubt for some and even mockery for others. Only those who knew how to persevere with an awakened spirit and a clear mind, felt me, as they could feel me in any way I chose to manifest myself; but the promise was made to all and its fulfillment is presented to all as well.
5. This is my revelation of this time: Man has always been my spokesman. I have chosen him because he is my son, he is my work and this is the reason. And even if that son feels unworthy of Me, because he has not been perfected, I see beyond those imperfections, that particle of light that is part of my Spirit, the favorite creature, the intelligent being and capable of transmitting my word.
6. Do you, as human beings, love only your good children? I have looked to parents to help their sick or wayward children with more solicitude, in order to free them from their sufferings. At this time I have chosen humble, simple, sinful and rude men and women to

Love one another!

carry out this mission, because I have found grace in them and they have known how to purify themselves and elevate themselves to carry out their office worthily.

7. If I have not come to incarnate at this time to speak to you as I did through Jesus, is it because could you hear my spiritual voice, perceive and understand the divine language, today that you have materialized so much, that you do not know how to hear or obey the voice of your spirit that is distressed and fainting in that world in which you live?

8. That is why I chose the man and endowed him with spiritual virtues so that he could be my spokesman. And through this communication, I have been believed and understood by many, but others have persisted in their unbelief.

9. I have allowed the Spiritual World to communicate with men in the same way, and I have united those beings in spirit and the others in matter.

10. It is necessary that you taste the taste of all the chalices of bitterness, that you know about pain and also about peace so that you know everything and this becomes part of your experience. For I want you to be my true disciples, to teach by deeds rather than by words. The example has more force than the word and it is necessary that you make my Work reach all your brothers, and that is the best way to spread it.

11. Work patiently, persevere to the end. Let nothing stop you on your way because there is a lot of pain that you have to alleviate and many darkness that you will have to dispel. First of all, you must trust in your Father and in yourselves, and know the value of your gifts.

12. In the Second Time when Jesus addressed his word to the multitudes that followed him, in a single lesson he spoke to each and every one, and discovered the inner life of those creatures that approached Him, and despite the various requests, needs or intentions that presented him, his wise, precise and clear word, was always going to console a grief, to solve a problem or to dispel doubt and even when the unprepared heart of some did not know how to receive that word and interpret its meaning, the spirit, more accessible than the flesh, more sensitive to the divine emanations, he accepted those lessons and after meditating and holding a combat with his matter, he ended up believing, because only a superior Teacher, the Father of infinite goodness, could know the drama that was stirring inside him and calm and comfort his spirit.

13. Many men, when they saw the disciples living with the Master, expected to receive from them the same works that Jesus performed and were often disappointed to see that they were only little children who were beginning to rise spiritually, and struggled to understand the great lessons of their Lord. But Jesus had not yet said to the crowds,

Love one another!

“Listen to these disciples!” He did not present them as teachers at the time of his preaching. It was the rocks that were being polished to shine afterwards.

14. How many times the disciples tried to separate the children who were approaching Jesus to hear his word, believing that they were doing well and thus keeping more recollection, without understanding that they also had a place to occupy among the disciples and when this happened, how much pain they felt when the little ones and their mothers moved away.

15. The people who followed Jesus were always attentive judging his works and those of his disciples. When one of them tried to defend his Master using the sword, his act was censured by the crowds, but Jesus continued to correct and prepare his faithful disciples until the day when he told them: "I leave you in my place to do to humanity what I have done to you."

16. All the imperfections, the errors, the ignorance, had fallen from them, like a useless garment, to be clothed with the gifts and power of the One who sent them; they could already represent their Master, and even when they were severely scrutinized by the people, they found no reason to censure them. How much they had to struggle with themselves, in order to attain the degree of elevation that was necessary to preach the teaching of their Lord! And truly I tell you, his example is indelible. How much humility and how much love they poured out in their path to bear witness to my Work, and how fruitful and beneficial their example was for this Humanity! Even after many centuries his name and his memory live in the hearts of men, and I bear witness in the Third Time, an era later, of his great work, because I was able to testify my truth.

17. Now that I am once again surrounded by disciples and children, as I was in the Second Time, I am preparing you in the same way and providing you with grace and power. You will remain like them like sheep among wolves, but do not be cowed, nor will it seem impossible for you to carry out a great work and leave an example to humanity.

18. You will insensibly penetrate into a virtuous life and your steps will always lead you to the greater understanding and development of your mission. You do not know the strength that your example will have and the influence that you will exert when you are consecrated to your fulfillment.

19. I see in the future of this humanity, the works of this humble people who make their way through roughness and hard trials will be written in luminous characters.

20. How many darkness will your works of love and charity dispel and how many altars of fanaticism will fall before the strength of your spirituality! For you will carry my

Love one another!

doctrine of peace and love in your eyes, on your lips, in your heart and in all the powers of your spirit.

21. Now that my word is about to finish manifesting itself in this form, I tell you: That the absence of these manifestations will not cool your heart and be a cause of distancing, between one and the other, you still cannot fight alone in your fulfillment. You still need to give each other warmth, life and strength. I want to see after my departure that you continue your meetings, because I will continue to preside over your works and I will come to pour out inspirations on these beloved congregations. I want you to continue patiently seeking, as you do now, my word, my new revelations, because the divine light will continue to flow endlessly on all of you.

22. When studying my teaching, flee from all discussion or violence so that you will never disturb your mind. May spirituality, which is recollection and elevation, always preside over your meetings. And do not think only of yourselves, draw to your bosom the sick, the weak or tired in life, those who suffer disappointment in the different cults they practice, those who hunger and thirst for spiritual sustenance, the humiliated and helpless because their cause is not understood; love and attract everyone, and there in your meetings give them comfort, heal their wounds, help them to pray and united all in one prayer come to Me. Seek Me as a Father and as a Doctor, and that act will be enough for Me to pour out the balm and grant you wonders.

23. The more spiritual your meeting is, the greater wonders you will see realized. The good analyzers of my Teaching will arise among you, and when they are speaking to make their analysis known to you, I will enlighten them and they will say what will be inspired to them at that moment. But let no one speak out of vanity, lest he strip himself of his precious gifts.

24. Just as in these times I have rewarded your preparation, granting you this communication, I want that in those future times I grant you grace also for your elevation and zeal in my Work. If you do so, men and women will come to you who, having news of my new coming, will be interested in knowing my message and will eagerly ask you what I taught you and how I spoke in the Third Time to humanity. And that Book that the golden feathers are forming, that inspiration that the speaker translates into words to be collected and jealously guarded on the pages of books, will be the sacred inheritance that he leaves to everyone hungry for bread and to everyone who seeks sustenance for his spirit.

25. Do not relegate those pages to the corner of your oblivion, because they will be weapons in the days of struggle, when your lips still do not know how to speak with due

Love one another!

development; when your fragile memory forgets my lessons, those printed words will be speaking with the same essence with which I have taught you. The light of this Teaching will penetrate the hearts of those to whom you are witnessing and they will shudder and believe in my manifestation as the Holy Spirit.

26. The moment of struggle will come for you and you will see how the people feel strong and courageous, fervent in their belief. To know if that hour has arrived, you will not have to ask your brothers, but you will feel the call that your Father makes to you. The prophets will be alert because their responsibility will not cease. Their spiritual pupils will penetrate with respect and love into that world from which they will look clearly at the signs that will lead the people on the right path and also in this world there will be events that will tell you about that hour of fulfillment.

27. What do you want to know for those times that you have not managed to understand through this simple and clear word that explains and solves everything? So with that clarity you must teach so that you may be true teachers and counselors of humanity.

28. The regions will see you as their stronghold. The prophets will be believed. Your salutary, salutary words will be sought by the sick, your advice will be requested and your prayer and intercession will also be asked in moments of trial.

29. What beautiful times for your fulfillment those will be! What a great opportunity for you to enjoy your spirit and develop your gifts! How happy you will feel when you look at many who had lived uselessly, strengthen themselves in the good and get up doing profitable works, transcendental works! That is your mission: To redeem and restore to your fellow man the light that he had lost, in order to feel possessed of divine grace; everything that he had divested himself of will return to possess him, in order to be the owner of divine peace, wisdom and love.

30. Your preparation for that time will not contain mysticism or human theories. You will not be ministers of rites or forms, but humble teachers who will penetrate the time of deeds.

31. Understand that humanity is awakening to spiritual life and very soon you will see great events that will reveal its advancement; you will see nations that for a long time were enemies, unite and recognize each other, many opposing races will merge. The doctrines that have no roots of spirituality and that have dominated peoples, will be destroyed by those same peoples who previously proclaimed them as saving and new doctrines will emerge tending to the high. I will allow them to be established, because they will be precursor movements of the purest spirituality. And when you see these

Love one another!

works appear on earth, you will know that the spirit of men is about to reach the end of another great stage.

32. Many who are called wise today will be broken and confused at that time, like others who have been persecuted and humiliated for their love of justice, they will see shine in those days of balance and moral restoration, their desires, their healthy ideals.

33. The spiritual life will manifest itself in fullness on this planet, and will make its influence felt in all beings, and those who have been materialists will shut their lips, close their books and open their spiritual eyes to contemplate that life that they had denied and will open the doors that they had closed to the great multitudes.

34. You will see how my light shines throughout the world and every spirit has been illuminated. The arcana will be open and anyone who wants to look inside will be able to do so if they prepare with a little love.

35. When humanity knows my Teaching and penetrates into its meaning, it will place its trust in it and affirm itself in the belief that it is the right way, the guide for every being who wants to live in justice, in love and in respect for their fellow human beings. When this doctrine settles in the hearts of men, it will illuminate the life of the home, strengthening parents in virtue, marriages in fidelity, children in obedience and will fill teachers with wisdom, make rulers magnanimous and inspire judges to do true justice; scientists will be enlightened and this light will reveal great secrets for the good of humanity and for its spiritual evolution. Thus will a new era of peace and progress begin.

36. Spiritualism, as I have called this teaching, does not mean mysticism or fanaticism. This Doctrine advises the simplification of worship and the purest elevation of the spirit. It leads you to that path by making you penetrate step by step on the path of truth.

37. How few have understood me and have glimpsed the true essence of my teaching! I still see in my disciples the desire to persevere in the traditions and customs of their ancestors. The fear of giving up many habits and rites that are an obstacle for the people to advance in their preparation. But I will help those little ones, those weak spirits so that they may be strengthened and give reach to the first disciples, because you must all unite in one purpose.

38. The mission of this people is to work for the peace of this world, preaching and sowing my word in its path; so that this valley may be a reflection of the heavenly abode and its inhabitants, an image of the righteous who inhabit my Kingdom.

39. To achieve the goal in this world, you have to fight, than to suffer and cry, but do not faint in your struggle. You are going to stumble over the imperfections and hardness of

Love one another!

the human heart, but do not be judges of your brothers, remember that in the Second Time the judgment for some of their brothers did not appear among my disciples, only I corrected and judged the acts of those who followed me and when someone, scandalized by what another had done, approached Me to say: "Lord. Why is that brother missing? What will happen to him because of this, what consequences will he encounter on his way?" I answered him: "If he has failed, you do not make that mistake, nor wait for the punishment on him, to feel that you are more perfect and more worthy of Me"" And even on the day when I celebrated the last supper with my disciples and the work of Judas became known to everyone, my presence imposed silence, no one judged him, no one called him unjust or a traitor, no one claimed him or called him ungrateful. The silence was made because the disciples had already learned their lesson from their Teacher and it was only Judas' conscience that claimed him and judged him.

40. So be you at this time, do not judge or condemn your brothers, no matter how ignorant and erring you look at them. Leave your cause to me and fulfill as good disciples. Set an example, that if you do it with sincerity, free of vanity, you will find an echo in the hearts of those around you and soon you will see them taking the same steps and obeying the same inspiration.

41. Watch and pray, people! Watch over our unification and your peace, you are already in the last days of this final year and I want to find you united. I have been the lark under whose wings all the chicks have taken shelter. So I want to keep giving you warmth so that you don't get upset. I have taught you a lot so that you, as the first, know how to lead the last; see that among them there are some who have not affirmed themselves and it is necessary that you help them and even among those who have heard me a lot, there are those who are fragile. Repeat my words to them, give them warmth and life so that they do not stray from the path and watch with your works for the peace of this world, pray and that prayer will illuminate the lives of your brothers. And your spirit, imitating the Master, turned into a lark of peace, will fly over the beam of the Earth, carrying my message to all men of good will.

42. But do not wait for the result of your sowing at the moment of depositing the seed. I have told you that the spiritual seed does not have the same term to germinate as that which you sow in your fields. If the material seed germinates in seven days, the spiritual one can be born in the same way in seven seconds, as in seven stages of eternity; you must sow and cultivate with love and one day your spirit, which belongs to eternal life, will enjoy contemplating the germination of the seed it sowed, its growth, its flowering and fruition, and not only this, but the multiplication of this fruit, of which you sowed only one seed.

Love one another!

43. This is how I teach you and explain to you what you do not understand, I strengthen you more and more every day, because I want to see you strong in spirit and healthy in body.

44. Everyone who feels weak or sick, be strengthened by my presence, feel my comfort and rise up with faith and confidence in your destiny. That same faith will be a staff to sustain oneself and move forward. If your ailments are prolonged, overcome them, with that strength that I give you; if you look at the pain in your brothers and want to put it away, come to the source of comfort and very soon that pain you will turn it into peace and a smile. Do not look at death where there is none, for I am life and all beings live in Me.

45. When you want to pray for the beings who inhabit the spiritual valley, do not set days or hours to evoke them and get closer to those creatures, do it for the love that unites you to them and think that they belong to the spiritual life, that they inhabit eternity and are not under the action of time.

46. Live already in communion with this world, close to each other! Strengthen your bonds of love and if those beings to whom you were united on Earth, are higher than you in the spiritual ladder, they will help you in your life. If, on the contrary, they are delayed and need your prayer and your support, the example that you can give them, help them and thus you will be maintaining harmony and peace in this world.

47. Do not show impatience to meet loved ones again. That impatience is of the human heart that would like to perceive the shape of these beings, their face and their attitude, to enjoy with them for a moment. Retain that impatience and wait with true spiritual virtue for the happy moment of that meeting to arrive and then you will continue walking together along the same path that will lead you all to my right hand.

48. Watch over and pray for the beings of the Beyond; for those who need nothing from you, your prayer will be a greeting, an oscar (holy spear), a close spiritual embrace; and for those who need your help, your prayer will be a balm, a liberation, a caress and a voice of encouragement on the path of trials and restitution. Those spiritual beings who have not been able to rise to the abode that corresponds to them, to the world that belongs and awaits them, upon receiving the voice of this world that attracts them with their prayer, will awaken from their sleep, rise from their death and go after their salvation.

49. But humanity does not know how to illuminate the life of these beings, nor to start their materialization, it does not know how to break the chains of remorse and pain that weigh on them. You who possess the light, pray and have charity from that world unknown to you and help it to free itself and to channel itself in the life to which it

Love one another!

belongs; do not flee from its presence or fear them. I draw you closer so that together you may pray and come to Me. In this way I will receive you to give you peace, which must be extended to cover everyone, because you are all my dearly beloved children.

50. My divine Spirit draws you closer and blesses you, Take my word so that you may be filled with light, strength and wisdom and penetrate it so that you may know my will. I want you to be jealous of what you receive and to know how to analyze it.

51. In my manifestations of love you have felt that I give you life, you feel my warmth and my protection and you stop being cold to become beings full of faith and hope.

52. Each of my words is a command and I want you to get up in a hurry to fulfill them. My prophecies given through simple and humble creatures will be fulfilled and you will bear witness to it.

53. Because of my Work many of you will be judged badly, but do not take the cause, leave it to Me and I will defend you, you work only in sowing this light and in being humble. When they attack you, use only the weapons that I have given you: love, respect and humility. The more you are censured, the more I will manifest my power in you, and those of you who have the gift of seeing beyond this life, in the regions of the spirit, strengthen the weak, ratifying my words. And those who have the gift of rising to hear the voices from Beyond, prepare yourselves to carry my messages. These higher manifestations will sustain your spirit, even in the greatest trials.

54. Your works are perpetually written; therefore, you who have been consecrated to my service, use your understanding and gift of speech well.

55. I give you my teaching as a seed for you to sow and cultivate. When your prepared heart feels that the time has come to start your work, go, share with all the hungry and the seed will multiply. Many will not know how to receive the good news, because their spirit will not be in time to understand these lessons. Others will want to steal the precious fruit to use it badly and then they will repent to come to Me, like prodigal sons; but I will return the seed to those who through ignorance have lost it and every spirit of goodwill will possess it.

56. When you know how to find in my chair all the light and strength that your spirit needs, you will follow me to the end, you will not feel tired, you will not stop in your task of making my word known and the vicissitudes will not make you falter. When you have understood one lesson, analyze the next and continue reading in the book of infinite lessons that I leave for you to study and feed. Take what is necessary to live.

Live as my disciples.

Love one another!

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 350

1. I receive you on behalf of humanity, a small portion of the people of Israel. You move away from the world to listen to my concert and look beyond the limits of what is matter. Under my protection I will make you travel the way and each of you will carry a lamp so that he will not stumble when he reaches the end of his path on Earth. When your spirit departs from the flesh to rise up to Me and present his works to me, you will see written in the book of your life, all your deeds, your steps, and, together with me, you will judge your work.
2. Today I want to contemplate your free spirit to carry out his mission, solicitous and attentive to my inspirations, looking towards the end of the day that is near and feeling that soon you will receive the reward that I have to give you. I will tell you: Come to Me, you who knew how to hear my word through human understanding, who lived within my commands and who sowed love and forgiveness.
3. Everyone who carries my word in his understanding and lives practicing it, will possess my Kingdom, will have health, inspirations and prophetic gifts. So my disciples will be able to practice my Law, whether they are ignorant or wise, poor or rich, children or adults. The clumsy one will be enlightened and will speak with wisdom; the one who has nothing on earth will feel that he has everything, because he will have become spiritualized and will be indifferent to the goods of the world. His heart will be filled with joy because he will be able to make those who do not have it partakers of his treasure. And the children, whose spirit has evolved a lot, will speak firmly and their testimonies will ignite faith in the new adherents.
4. You who have learned from Me practice humility, teach with patience and forgive the mistakes of your brothers.
5. I have come to prepare you to give life to new generations, those who will communicate with me with greater perfection. By this time men will see me coming to them and establishing my Kingdom in their spirit.
6. Live alert and prepared for every test. Today you present to me the pain of humanity and yours, and I say to you: Set aside that chalice, feel peace and transmit it. I caress you and give you joy. If you rescue a spirit from pain or vice, you will have climbed one more step and you will feel the joy of having collaborated with your Master in the Divine Work.
7. My angels be with you; I, your Lord, will accompany you on your way.

Love one another!

8. I am building a sanctuary in your heart; I do not come to seek the royal mansions, nor the superfluous greatness of man, I come to model the simple, meek and humble heart that is sensitive to my call.

9. I will only be with you for a few moments, communicated by human understanding, I am going to prepare you so that tomorrow you will give peace to the world. My charity comes drawing the lost out of the abyss, because I would not be a Father if I only came to seek the clean spirits, because the righteous are found dwelling in my kingdom.

10. Man has wanted to be in communion with me through his different ideologies but he has parked himself spiritually; that is why I have come to entrust you with my word so that tomorrow you will rise up and be the clean mirror where humanity can contemplate its imperfections.

11. Being very close to each heart, men have not understood me. I have spoken to you in your own language so that you may understand me, for if I were to give you my teaching in a higher language, you would not understand me. That is why I speak with a simple word to the child and to the disciple, so that he will not be confused or reject my love.

12. Humanity will receive for your preparation and regeneration, because for one of you who is thus prepared, with only prayer he will be able to stop the calamities that afflict humanity.

13. I come to explain to you what you have not understood so that tomorrow you too may rise up to teach humanity with all clarity. If a thousand understandings were prepared, through them I would pour out my teaching.

14. In the Second time I gathered twelve of my children to become my apostles and they, by following me, forgot their goods and left their own. It was also before Me, the one to whom I said: Leave the riches of the earth, take up your cross and follow me. But not wanting to divest himself of his wealth, he said to me, "Lord, I cannot follow you."

15. I am charity and I do not come to ask you for sacrifice, because my disciples also rose up of their own free will, out of obedience to my divine Law, to become fishers of men.

16. You are now my disciples, but in order that you may have joy, comfort and peace, give shelter to my word in your heart.

17. Remember that in the Second Time, when the adulterous woman was being persecuted by the mobs, I said to her persecutors, "If any of you is clean from sin, let him cast the first stone." So at this time I come once again to forgive the adulterous woman.

Love one another!

And therefore I say to you, do not take up the cause of your fellow man, do not become judges to judge them. For I also say to you, Which of you is blameless?

18. I am light and charity and I know what you need; that is why helpless humanity comes to Me, and I have said to it: Silence your sorrow, for I know it, I am charity, I am forgiveness.

19. At this time humanity is disoriented and confused with ideas that it has fed and for this reason many of you have doubted the presence of your Master in the Third Time, but I tell you, my children: Prepare yourselves and understand that this word springs from my Divine Spirit.

20. I give you the light so that you may understand the way of communication of my Divinity through the human understanding. The spokesman is only an instrument prepared by Me to speak to you through him. It was written that he would come to communicate to me, using simple hearts, clumsy understandings, by lips lacking a verb, to speak to you about law, justice and love.

21. In all times I have sent spirits of great light to incarnate on Earth, so that by their example and love humanity would be saved from chaos, hatred and confusion.

22. I have told you, beloved people, that in the likeness of the apostles of the Second Time, you too will be converted into fishers of men. With love, with charity for the one who suffers, you will rise up and so, what heart will reject you on the way? The troubled spirit will receive the light and the crystalline waters of my teaching to quench his thirst.

23. Do not let evil continue to flourish; youth is lost, maidens in their tender youth are thrown into the mire. Have charity from your brothers, look at the cup of bitterness that the human race is drinking.

24. My prophecies are being fulfilled, so I ask you to be prepared so that when the time comes for you to fulfill your mission, you do not feel weak.

25. I am drawing out those whom I am to send to the nations to be the emissaries of the teaching that I have entrusted to you. This cross that I place on your shoulders, you should not take it as a burden, it is a white cross and easy to carry. I convert you from the first to the last in my labors; my spiritual hosts will be watching over you and if you rise up in the struggle abandoning what belongs to you on Earth in imitation of the apostles of the Second Time, I will give you everything necessary so that you go to convert humanity.

Love one another!

26. I have told you symbolically that one hundred and forty-four thousand of you are my chosen people of Israel. You will show the world the saving boat and through you I will give peace and comfort to humanity.

27. I am not the one who touches you with pain, the origin of your ills is in your imperfections and disobediences. I have said to you: Be alert, beloved people! for trials are knocking at your doors: but all watching and praying, the trials will be turned away and when temptation touches you, you will not fall into its snares.

28. I have pointed out to you by my light that you may be saved in trials. This gift has more value than all the rivers and treasures of the Earth, it is a divine oscar (holy spear) that I have imprinted on your spirit in this Third Time so that you may feel my peace even in the greatest vicissitudes and in the most difficult trances of life.

29. In that gift there is balm for you to heal the sick in body or spirit, there is power to stop the elements when they are unleashed, there are weapons to turn discord and war into peace. It is a part of your spiritual heritage: that you are going to take advantage of and develop in this time.

30. Your heart wanted to have something bigger in life. without knowing that it would not be possessions or riches of the world that you would have to acquire, but goods of the spirit.

31. What greater ambition can a man cherish, than to resemble his Heavenly Father? Truly, I tell you, this is the greatest desire that you should encourage.

32. It is not impossible to resemble your Lord, that is why I came into the world at that time, in the form of a man, to teach you with my life and my example to imitate the Divine Spirit in love and justice. Verily I tell you that when you dedicate your life to imitating me, you will find this happiness and that peace that you have sought in vain on other paths and that peace will be not only internal, but also external, because your conscience will no longer have to claim you at every step and every day, as now your faults.

33. Love me and imitate me in Jesus, remember how I, through that humble Teacher from Galilee, proved to you that my power, my wisdom and my wealth were greater than those of the world, because all my works were born of love, which is the origin of life, of the strength and the light that has created everything.

34. Thus I tell you, in this Third Time, the triumph will belong to those who imitate my works, because the weapons with which you will fight will be the same that I brought at that time.

Love one another!

35. Yes, I told you through Jesus, "I am the light of the world." I want you also to be like a beacon of light in the lives of your brothers, may your presence always be beneficial and your influence healthy, may your thoughts be clean and your feelings healthy. Then you will see how easy life is, how bearable the struggle on Earth and how pleasant it is to serve your fellow men. Then you will have become, by merit, the children of light.

36. What ambition awakens in your heart at the influence of my word? peradventure petty ambitions of this world? No, beloved people; my word is awakening in you the noble desire to raise your spirit along the path of truth.

37. Nor do I want you to give crooked interpretations to my teaching, believing that I love you poor, tearful, miserable and sick, ragged or hungry. No, I want you to learn to harmonize your material struggle with your spiritual mission in such a way that in the world, you can have what is necessary and let the spirit also have a few moments to practice his gifts and fulfill his spiritual mission, that in the world you can have what is necessary and let the spirit also have a few moments to practice his gifts and fulfill his mission.

38. I am preparing you, O people, to be the prophet of this time among humanity, the good prophet through whom I announce the events to come and give you my commands and guidelines.

39. If you ever sow falsehood and lies, I tell you that with pain and tears you will wash away your stain and that the more your lie spreads and the greater damage it causes, the greater will be your purification. Can those who are spreading evil among humanity be justly called "Children of the light"? No, beloved disciples.

40. How much light I have given you multitudes who come day by day to receive my lessons; think that it would not be fair for you to become lethargic and that in an instant you were surprised by some test that made you falter!

41. Your heart tells me with pain: "Master, do you think we are capable of disloyalty, betrayal or weakness?" And I answer you, Yes, people, I do believe you capable of failing in your promises. Was there not among those twelve disciples of the Second Time, one who gave himself to the justice of the world, when he became convinced that the Kingdom that I was offering was not of this world? Did not Peter deliver a deadly blow on the centurion at the moment of apprehending me, the disciple wanting to defend his Master in this way and retain him for longer than it was written? Didn't Thomas dare to doubt my spiritual presence, when I promised him so many times to always be close to them? Why should I not doubt you now? Certainly not everyone will ignore my words in

Love one another!

times of trials, because even now, as at that time, there will be faithful, there will be jealous, there will be obedient and strong.

42. I only say to you at this hour, disciples: Watch and pray that you do not fall into temptation.

43. Israel: When I contemplate your hearts with coldness, my Spirit sobs and when I contemplate the purpose of regeneration and obedience, it is filled with joy. I know that after 1950 you will be surprised by the whirlwinds. But you are the chosen people whom by the light of my word I have made safe from all vicissitudes. Many words of falsehood will reach your ears even from among yourselves and I do not want confusion to exist in my chosen ones; but in the face of these events my truth will know how to put away the lie and with the light of my Holy Spirit you will be the strong ones, you will know how to defend my Work and you will be able to put away the confusion of others, because you are the children of light.

44. Just as I am the light of the world, so must you be among humanity. Men suffer and weep because they have been deaf to my inspiration. But you are the ones who must lead you; you will be the hearer of the wayfarer and with meekness you will give him my peace.

45. If you do not prepare yourselves, I will show that the last one will be first and he will carry my Law in his heart even if he has not heard my word.

46. Truly I tell you, Israel, you will be the counselors who will give light and peace to others. You will defend my Work at the right moment and with meekness you will speak to the most reluctant heart and then you will see that they become meek lambs. Do not fall back into the mistakes you were in, because that only left a backlog in your spirit; unite to bring the light and the teaching.

47. Make your children recognize the consequences of good and evil, make them aware of the examples that I have given you, prepare them because they are the ones who will serve me tomorrow. I want to find you serene and calm meditating only on the good, so that you may be guided by the light of the Holy Spirit.

48. Every moment I am saving you from all stumbles; in the same way you should also pray for others. Contemplate the pain everywhere, the abandoned childhood, the youth penetrating the mud, the infidelity in the wife; but when you find the sinful woman and criticized by humanity, teach her the true way and remove the bitterness and confusion that surrounds her so that she begins to regenerate.

Love one another!

49. Have charity of the World, Israel, and just as I spoke to him in the Second Time, so you must go and give him my word.

50. I will leave to humanity the Third Testament in which there is a wealth of wisdom, which comes to you because I make you worthy to receive it without contemplating your stain, because I am love and perfection; but Elijah is cleansing your spirit.

51. You have separated yourselves from the world to come and listen to me, I am among the humble to make a sanctuary in their hearts. In the Second Time I spoke to you to give you my Doctrine of love, charity, forgiveness, but the world was forming different creeds according to its understanding and as a Father I was enlightening all my children. Many of you say to me, "Father, are my brothers wrong? Why then don't you show them the way? And truly I tell you, blessed people, the light that has illuminated you, the teaching that I have given you, I have given to all equally, but foolish men have walked at their own free will and have not wanted to receive me. I do not come to force my children, each one has to come to me way by his own volition by his own effort, because I am enlightening all of humanity. Some have listened to me, and it is you, the blessed people of Israel. To the others by intuition I am pointing the way and by revelations they are also perceiving the light of the third Time.

52. In all times I have preached love to you, because love is a bulwark, in which I have placed all my power. Blessed is the one who lives with love in his heart, because he will overcome all the problems of his life; blessed is the one who, carrying love in his life, will manifest it on his way because those works will be for the blessing of him and others.

53. My children, recognize Me as Father and as Spirit so that you will no longer seek me in idolatry. You always have me as the light of the Holy Spirit in your spirit.

54. When you are going to practice charity, I am in that charity and if you rise up to fulfill all my commands, blessed are you, blessed people, because my blessing will endure eternally in you.

55. You will no longer hear My word through these instruments, but this time has been a time of preparation for your spirit and the struggle will begin after 1950. I will not depart from you, but it is necessary that you become spiritualized, because through those who have prepared, I will continue to communicate from Spirit to spirit. The seers will continue to contemplate me and to those who become spiritualized, I will speak by intuition and in them I would be the inspiration.

Love one another!

56. Blessed people: In the Second Time I said to my disciples, "All authority has been given to me in Heaven and on earth and truly I say to you, Go everywhere and give up my word, give up my love and my teaching."

57. So I say now to you, blessed people. You are the prepared disciples, you are the ones who have to walk on all the roads of the earth, giving my word and my love. He will rise again to the one who, with doubt in his heart, says that what you have received was only a lie. It will be necessary for them to touch the wound on my side again to believe.

58. I behold him who, having listened to me for a long time, will deny me like my disciple Judas Iscariot, and will sell my Work. But I will draw near to those hearts and with my righteousness I will turn away falsehood from them. Because my Work is clean and white and has no stain, it will resurface with all its purity in all hearts and spirits, because this is my will.

59. Come to the Father, come to the banquet prepared for you; on this table is the bread of eternal life for the spirit for your spirit. I come to prepare my disciples so that tomorrow you can testify that you were close to the Father and that he is dwelling in your heart. because you have prepared it as a sanctuary.

60. It is you who have received from my arcanum the power to give life to the dead, so that you may be in imitation of your Master.

61. .If you know how to prepare as I have taught you, my spiritual pleasures will be with you and in the spirituality that you achieve, your brothers will contemplate that you are children of the light that even wearing my greatness you show yourself as the most humble.

62. Climb, beloved people, do not hold back the progress of your spirit. Take advantage of the teaching that your Master has given you, engrave it in your heart, because the moments in which you will hear me through the human understanding are short.

63. Prepare the third testament for the generations to come, great multitudes will come and if you are prepared, you will speak to them under the inspiration of my Holy Spirit.

PARABLE

64. A gentleman, owner of large tracts of land, came to a stout tree. Near him was a fountain of crystalline agus. In this place he made the call to the walkers who passed by there to invite them to rest under the shade of that tree and to quench their thirst in the waters of that source.

Love one another!

65. From among those walkers, that Lord took out seven men and said to them: “You have requested my charity and I am going to entrust to each one of you a large extension of these lands, so that in them you may fight and work like good farmers sowing this seed or cultivating it, so that you may gather an abundant harvest because the multitudes are great and they are hungry and thirsty.” Then that Lord entrusted the seed and the farming tools to them and told everyone to watch over the tree and the fountain, so that they too would receive the multitudes, after that Lord had left, and added: “You will prepare the lands and deposit this golden seed in them, you will water the lands with the water from this fountain so that you will gather an abundant harvest and you will take care of the stout tree so that its fruits will always carry the good taste; you will work unified and when the hungry, thirsty and tired multitudes arrive, you will offer them the shade of the tree and the sweetness of its fruits; you will give them bread and water so that they will feel strengthened and carry my peace.” That Lord said to the men, “I am about to depart, but you will feel my presence deep within your hearts, my gaze will contemplate you, and my ear will listen to you.”

66. Verily I say unto you, In the third time I called my husbandmen to give them their inheritance. That you, in imitation of your Father, may prepare the banquet and receive those who hunger and thirst for my word. They will receive through you the spiritual riches that I have entrusted to you.

67. You are my sheep who are being led into the spiritual fold. The Shepherd who leads you at this time is the spirit of Elijah. No one looks at that shepherd, but everyone feels him; some realizing it, others ignoring it.

68. Elijah has opened the book of life in the Sixth chapter, once the Sixth Seal was untied by M, that I have the power to do so.

69. What has the Sixth Seal revealed to you? What message did the book keep in its bosom, to show it to the world at this time? Spiritual life, self-knowledge, the revelation of all your attributes, how to develop spiritual gifts, spiritual communication through the mind and spirit-to-Spirit communication.

70. Your spirit is filled with joy, because it feels enlightened and sees angels. Be faithful to your Pastor and every day you will feel this blessed peace that floods you now, and you will not have to flee to hide when he manifests my justice before this pagan, idolatrous and materialistic world. Yes Elijah is among you and he will again test the priests of a false god and will teach them again who the true one is and how he should be worshiped. But Elijah is not coming to become a man; the human body is not

Love one another!

indispensable to be able to manifest a spirit on Earth, least of all that of Elijah, who holds the key that opens the doors for communication between one world and another.

71. The spiritual valley will approach n3 even more, it will come to men, to give them testimony of its existence and of its presence, Through all the canons signs, tests, revelations and messages will arise that will insistently speak that a new time has opened.

72. There will be struggle, there will be commotion in the peoples because religions will sow fear in those who give credence to those messages, and science will deny the truth to those facts. Then the humble will rise up, putting on courage, to testify to the truth of the trials they have received, those will rise up who, having been evicted by science, spiritually recovered their health and will testify to miraculous cases revealing more infinite power and more absolute wisdom; the humble and the ignored will arise from among them, men and women whose word full of truth surprises theologians, philosophers and scientists and, when the struggle is greater, and the poor are humiliated and their testimonies are denied by the proud, then it will be the moment when Elijah calls the wise, the lords and the princes to put them to the test and Woe to the false and the hypocrites in that hour, because perfect justice will descend to them! It will be time for justice but from there many spirits will rise to true life, many hearts will arise to faith and many eyes will be opened to the light.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 351

1. I am light, love, charity and forgiveness. Come and take from Me what you need, for your benefit and that of humanity.
2. Beloved disciples, who are gathered around the Master, you come to receive my wisdom to guide your life and fulfill the mission that I have entrusted to you.
3. If your Teacher told you everything that exists in nú wisdom, you would never understand it and besides, what merits would you do to discover what in my arcanum I have in store for you? It is the spiritual elevation that makes you worthy to receive my divine inspiration.
4. You have evolved and in this time I have revealed to you what you can already understand, but it is not I who puts a limit to your understanding, it is you who have to rise in order to receive more from me.
5. What I have taught you is sufficient for you to understand what your mission is and how you should build in yourselves the temple of which I have spoken to you; so that you may unify the ideas of humanity and know how to unite this teaching with the Doctrine of Jesus in the Second Time and what was said by the prophets and enlightened in the First Time.
6. My coming at this time has not been in the way that many expected me and it will be you who will make humanity understand my teachings of the Second and Third Times.
7. My people: The time to finalize my communication in this form is near and you still have to prepare more.
8. There are great temptations in the world, but as you come to understand my Work better, as you exercise mastery over matter, you will come closer to perfection.
9. Spiritualize yourselves so that your spirit reaches the degree of elevation it needs, to continue its upward march towards eternal perfection, which is the goal where it must reach.
10. Remember our words from the Second Half. "Give to Caesar what is Caesar's and to God what is God's," and now I say to you, "Give to your matter what belongs to it and to your spirit, the elevation and advancement that corresponds to it"
11. Now my word has not come to incarnate; he descends to you on the cloud, spiritually, to reveal to you what you have not been able to understand.

Love one another!

12. Over the years, temptation has manifested itself on your path, it has fought diligently to lead you away from the true path, to confuse and disorient you, leaving uncertainty in your heart.

13. By revelation and intuition I have delivered messages to this world and I have sent prepared men, chosen spirits to speak through them to humanity, and when your heart has been prepared, you have given birth to my Spirit. I have manifested myself in your life in teaching, in Mercy and peace, but I have not contemplated whether or not you have believed in my manifestation, because my desire as a Teacher and as a Father is that you may recognize the voice of the one who is speaking to you is through consciousness, of your peace and of your elevation.

14. I have not come to save your matter, but your spirit. Therefore I have spoken to you with love so that you may rise up and be in imitation of the patriarchs, of the first Time and to be my disciples of the Third Time.

15. In each stage of evolution your spirit has remained materialized and for that reason you have distanced yourselves from my love, you became confused and you have given different interpretations to my word.

16. You are approaching the end of the time when you will hear for the last time my Divine Word transmitted by the human understanding, but I feel pain in my Father's heart, because you manifest incomprehension and familiarity with my word, low spiritual elevation, and perhaps because of your lack of preparation I will continue to communicate by the human brain? No, beloved people, because you have heard that I am perfection and my will is unique. Could the Father be variable in his will just like the human being? It would not be perfect, it could not have been your Creator or your God. I would sooner cease to illuminate the star until my word and my will were not fulfilled.

17. From the first time the prophets announced this stage of grace and at this time I come to prepare your spirit with the light of my Holy Spirit so that you may rise more and more.

18. You will contemplate that those who have never heard my word through the speaker, nor were present before the manifestation of my Universal Ray, will rise so that I prepare their heart and they will receive my divine message and my orders by intuition. They will love me in imitation of the apostles of the Second Time. In them my word will be fulfilled: the last will be first.

Love one another!

19. Fulfill your mission, tribes of Israel, recognize your responsibility to humanity, remember that you are bearers of my Law, that you are the emissaries of the Spiritualist Doctrine that I have entrusted to you.

20. Israel, united and anxious, arise with one heart, with one will, obeying my Law and my divine will. You well know that I am your salvation.

21. I have engraved my teaching in your heart and my divine effluvium has been in your spirit like sap that strengthens and quickens you so that you may rise up to fulfill your mission, so that you may be before Christianity like the elder brothers, that you may know how to lead it on my way, with obedience and meekness. You will be the teachers of tomorrow.

22. Last of all: do not see my people as strangers, because in time I have sent these spirits to reincarnate so that humanity may reach charity for them.

23. How much confusion there is in the world, how much deception, because the human brain, instead of conforming to my Law, has fallen into materialism, paganism and idolatry and unprepared men have dared to name themselves representatives of my Divinity, spokesmen of my divine voice, of my love and of my light. I find feeding egoism, darkness, fanaticism, falsehood and division. But I am the perfection that comes to show you the way of spirituality and love so that you may be forgiven.

24. Materialism and idolatry reign in the world, therefore humanity has fallen into temptation.

25. Who will the Teacher use to tell humanity about my truth? Of my chosen people of Israel.

26. Gather yourselves spiritually around the Master. You are my disciples to whom I have come to give you my teaching like an open book, giving you in it the clarity of the light of the Holy Spirit, so that understanding my word you practice it and carry it engraved with indelible letters in your heart. you are the children of light who must set a good example to humanity, showing spirituality, love and faith in your works.

27. The Master has come spiritually among you in this Third Time, to deliver his word to you through the human understanding and this teaching is like a ray of light that has arrived to awaken your spirit and make it understand that this is the voice of your God and Lord, the voice of the Father who calls his son, the voice of the Master who as a Verb pours out in teachings, in examples, in sublime maxims, so that your spirit is contemplated clothed with the virtues of my Divine Spirit.

Love one another!

28. Beloved people: I want you to imitate me, I want you to be in my own image and likeness, that is why I have come among you to communicate through the understanding of my spokespersons. These are the ones I have refined, prepared and purified, so that you may receive my word through their spiritual gifts. They were the hardened rocks from which I have caused to spring the crystal clear and pure waters for your spirit.

29. I have come at this time to make the blind contemplate my light and show them the light of a new day. I have come among you to give you a testimony of my witness, to give you my love and my truth so that doubt will not be among you. I want that when you hear my word, you recognize its essence and rise up full of faith and love for your Father.

30. I want you to present to me the deepest repentance for having defiled yourselves and separated from your Father: that you be sensitive to the spiritual and that in your heart it is the sanctuary that you prepare to your Father so that you may carry his love, his peace, his light, eternal life.

31. Prepare yourselves, my children, so that your spirit may be free from all materiality, so that you may remove the blindfold of darkness from your eyes and contemplate me in all my splendor. The materiality of the world has prevented you from fully feeling my presence and appreciating my wisdom poured out in your own heart.

32. How perfect and pure is the teaching that I have come to give to your spirit, so that you may become worthy of my spiritual pleasures and become the heirs of this treasure with which you will rise up tomorrow 'inspired by my Divine Spirit, to give charity to suffering and needy humanity. In this way the prophecies will be fulfilled in you. I showed humanity through you the port of salvation, the saving boat. For verily I say unto you, the peoples and nations, the great multitudes that dwell on the earth are lost, they have died to the life of grace.

33. See that you are no longer the dead, for I have given you life, for everyone who comes to Me will rise again. Let this life and this strength make you be in communion with me, do not close your eyes to this light, to this greatness. See, my children, how great is the mercy of your Father.

34. You are the people in whom I have placed my trust because you will give hope and comfort to humanity and you will be the luminous torch that separates its darkness. Men in their despair seek me, some through science and others in their idolatry. When you see that women, children, young people and the elderly cry and call to me, because they do not feel the presence of the Father, of that Savior who has promised to return to give them peace. consolation and charity; when you see that this humanity is washing and purifying itself in its own pain, it will be then that you must be prepared, in harmony with me,

Love one another!

watching and praying for this humanity so that through you it will listen to me and be illuminated with the light of my Holy Spirit.

35. I will make the most hardened hearts feel the touch of my love, so that they do not remain the stones that cause pain to humanity.

36. This is the time, blessed people of Israel, in which you must be prepared to walk with a certain step in the fulfillment of your delicate mission.

37. Today I have come with my word to set you free spiritually, to take away the burden that you carried, to take away the chains that bound you to this world and that did not allow your spirit to be lifted up to ME.

38. You are the people in whom I want to contemplate the spirituality of the righteous.

39. Bear your cross with love, humility and meekness, for I will be your Cyrineus. Give a good example to humanity and be the clean mirror in which it contemplates its face; be charitable and share your strength with your brothers. I want you to show the world with your smile the love that the Father has given you, because I will not leave you alone before the inclemency of the elements. In this time of great dangers, in which temptation and great trials will come in your path, you will feel me very close, because I will be in you, so that you do not carry the fear that the world has before the manifestation of my divine justice.

40. Do not disobey the Law, do not depart from my love, do not defile yourselves with the wickedness of the world. Bear only the fear of turning away from your Father because that fear is the beginning of wisdom, by which you will attain supreme happiness.

41. He who remains prepared and knows how to watch over the Work that I have entrusted to his hands, will constantly receive from my arcanum the charity of the kingdom of Heaven, a blessing, and will be the one who will give faithful and true testimony before humanity.

42. I have entrusted to you weapons of light, powerful weapons so that you can defend yourselves from the lurkers that you will find in your path. Temptation is present at every moment like a bird of prey to rob your spirit of the grace and the gifts that I have entrusted to you; to take away the good seed from you and leave the chaff for you; like a hungry wolf to devour you. But you have lived the truth that I have given you, so that you may be the good disciples who show by example this way to humanity.

43. When you have not watched and prayed, temptation has come to you like a whirlwind, pouring out your sanctuary and extinguishing the light of your torch. Taking

Love one another!

away the teaching from you; then you have felt deprived of my charity, needy, and like a prisoner in my presence, you have wept and have penetrated into repentance; you cry out again to your Father for mercy and then I put the book of light in your hands again, I cleanse your mind, I prepare your heart, I give you a new garment and I say to you: Get up, watch and pray so that you do not fall into temptation.

44. Unite yourselves, beloved people, so that the Father may recreate with obedience the fulfillment of His children.

45. I want you to be like one disciple who brings the same teaching to the world.

46. Fight, my people, with the sword of light that I have entrusted to you in my word, with prayer, so that you overcome temptation; fight with the fire of my love so that you exterminate the tares and with the light of the Holy Spirit so that you separate the darkness from the confused, from the ignorant, from the idolaters, from the perverse and so that you guide the innocent who have sought me in the material sanctuaries.

47. You, who are at the head of these humble enclosures, will welcome these multitudes and with the simplicity of my word you will speak to them of my love, you will tell them that I have come in search of sinners not to sentence them but so that they may know me to wipe away their tears, to remove darkness from their spirit, to heal the blindness of their eyes and make them feel and contemplate my presence. In this way you will give life to the dead in my name. You, the chosen people, will be like a shining star before humanity.

48. You have engraved my word in your heart and from that blessed book, when you are ready, my Divine Spirit will deliver your brothers. I will multiply this bread so that the spirits may be nourished and strengthened.

49. You will carry out your mission not only in the time when you live on Earth, because in it you will begin only to take the first steps. You will make the great multitudes come out of idolatry and that they leave their weapons of war, so that they can receive in their hearts the message of my peace. But your spirit will continue to struggle and work tirelessly, even after having left its material envelope, until you contemplate them that men carry peace and goodwill, that they carry the light of the Holy Spirit, that they seek elevation and penetrate spirituality. and you will fight from generation to generation and in this way you will climb the mountain until you reach its summit where you will be rewarded with the fruit of your deeds.

50. After 1950, when you no longer listen to me in this way, do not be disoriented and say: Where will I walk? What mission do I have to carry out on this path? What is your

Love one another!

will, Lord? Truly I tell you that you will receive my inspiration, your spirit will listen to me and you will feel that I am taking you by the hand and showing you the way you should follow to seek your brothers. I will cause your eyes to behold and your ears to hear those who seek me, those who call me, and you will know that those who seek me will seek you. Then I will fill you with inspiration and deliver the light to those multitudes through you.

51. Humanity has been purified and more will be purified in their pain so that the spirits awaken and see that their fruits carry bitterness and death; they will seek their redeemer and find the way they have lost, but this message of light, and of love, I will give to the world through my chosen ones.

52. You are living a time of grace, a new day in which the divine light illuminates the path of all men. I, the Master, I receive you, I make you rest in my lap and I bless you, and just as I caress this people, I pour out blessings and benefits in the Universe.

53. You, my disciple, have prepared yourselves to hear my lesson of this time, you have come to me with faith and hope, as you came in times past, when I came to you.

54. The path that I point out to you is always that of the Law. A precise narrow path, so that you feel safe, when traveling on it. Compliance with that Law, it is the price of your salvation. Do you want to be saved and reach the end of this path to possess the gifts and power of the righteous? In you you have everything you need to achieve the goal, I have endowed you with virtues so that you carry out your ideal.

55. If you feel that the struggle to achieve the triumph of your spirit is arduous, use the strength you possess; if the vicissitudes of this world hurt you, put on patience; if human misunderstanding makes you suffer, raise your spirit and here, in my company, silence your complaints and take your world in peace, without brokenness or grudges, but loving and forgiving, like good disciples.

56. Pour out this teaching that I have brought to you, so that the world may feed on it, because the hunger and thirst they suffer are overwhelming.

57. Do not miss the moment when your brothers present their need to you; bring comfort to the spirit, to alleviate their pain, because their scarcity and their spiritual illness are more painful and pressing than that experienced by their body.

58. Your word as a disciple will have the virtue of removing the haze, sadness that envelops the hearts of your brothers.

Love one another!

59. I have called you to fulfill that blessed desire that you present to me to perfect your spirit of going beyond human knowledge and penetrating the Divine Arcane. And I, who am attentive to your requests, who long for your advancement, have overflowed my word, so that you may feel happy.

60. When this time passes and only the memory of my manifestation remains in you, you will consider yourselves blessed, and when you read my word in the books, you will water with your tears those pages written with the love and tenderness that you, as my children, inspire me.

61. The time is already near when you will stand before this humanity, as witnesses of my coming, and you must from now on make resolutions and put on strength; because this test that awaits you is great. Let nothing frighten you, beloved disciples! And just as my word has pointed out to you only one path: Love and truth, you also be the indefatigable sowers of this disease among humanity.

62. Prayer will be your staff, it will prepare you and arrange for good. In that prayer you will feel that your spirit is transported to other valleys, to higher scales, the higher, the greater your preparation; and in it you will breathe peace, you will feel inspired by the beings who inhabit them, righteous and virtuous, and they will take you to my presence; in that communion I will give you my new revelations and commands.

63. I want you to rest now from your long pilgrimage, to stop crying in this valley to elevate yourselves spiritually.

64. I announce to you that you will still see the greatest calamities present themselves on this world, which will be the consequence of human selfishness and ambition, of lack of love and charity. What will you do at that time, Israel, when you see all those forces of Nature unleashed, scourging your brothers? Will this world see the presence of great earthquakes. The waters will come out of their channel and parts of the sea will become land and other lands will be invaded by the waters. Men will leave their regions and even their countries in search of salvation. The rains will devastate like the flood of the First Time, many cities and only a few will escape these rigors.

65. How will you receive those beings who will come fleeing from so much misery and pain, looking for the saving ark in this nation? Will you know how to obey my will and share your bread and your home with them?

66. A time of great events will soon begin for the world. The earth will tremble, and the sun will cause to fall on this world, hot rays that will burn its surface. The continents,

Love one another!

from one point to the other, will be touched by pain, the four points of the Earth will suffer purification there will be no creature that does not feel the rigor and the atonement.

67. And after this great chaos, the nations will regain their calm and all the natural elements will calm down. After that stormy night in which this world lives, the iris of peace will appear and everything will return to its laws, to its order and harmony.

68. You will see the sky clean again and the fields fruitful, the waters in their stream will be pure again and the sea will be gracious; there will be fruits on the trees and flowers on the meadows and the harvests will be abundant. And the man, and he will have been purified and healed, will feel worthy again and will see his way prepared for his ascension and return to Me.

69. Everything will be clean and spotless from the beginning so that it will be worthy of possessing the new time that is approaching, because I will cement the new humanity on firm foundations.

70. There are many beings who are only waiting for the resurgence of virtue in this world to descend and fulfill the mission that I have entrusted to them. Prepare yourselves and be ready to receive them when that time comes and shorten the days of your purification with your works of charity. I will penetrate into all homes to speak to the spirit through their conscience, to the parents, to the judges and rulers, through their conscience, to the parents, to the judges and teachers and I will leave the Law imprinted on them.

72. The reign of evil, which has prevailed in the world for so long, is about to disappear, to make room for the reign of the spirit, the unleashing of the spiritual gifts and powers that are in man for which he has a very high destiny.

73. Many of you will be witnesses of these events that I announce today, some believers and others unbelievers will see these words fulfilled.

74. Watchful waiting for the fulfillment of these prophecies, always watch so that no test makes you weak and take my words with you, because each of them contains wisdom and power that will save you, if you know how to apply them in your life.

75. If you know how to keep yourself praying and practicing my teaching, you will achieve your spiritual progress and you will know how to move consciously to the new stage that you are going to live; you will feel my presence in your actions, in your meetings inspired by Me you will carry out works that correspond to your dignity as my disciples.

Love one another!

76. Live in harmony of desires and ideals with your teaching brothers, even if you are distant; may your spirit be united to theirs and may you all live in communion with me. This is my will.

77. Feel my breath when you hear my word, because it is life for everyone who knows how to understand it, so that tomorrow you will be my disciples who will fulfill my Law, so that you will not feed Sodom and Gomorrah. I come to give you my word, so that you may understand what the true riches of the spirit are, so that you may be spiritualized and worthy to inherit my Kingdom.

78. I give you the light of my Holy Spirit, so that you will not succumb to darkness. I have come to speak to you so that you may give me a dwelling place in your heart, to make it a sanctuary of my divinity.

79. What is feeding the world at this time? Pride, vanity, hatred and pleasures, vices that sicken the spirit and matter; but I want to contemplate you free of that materialism and for that reason I have left only your spirit the white garment. At the end of the day, I want to welcome you into my paternal arms and say to you: Welcome are you who knew how to live within my Law and turned away from the world to become my labourers

80. Everyone who listens to my word and puts it into practice will become worthy to receive my charity from my arcanum; he will be the one who will show himself to others as a clean mirror: In him there will be a gift of healing, a prophetic word; he will be like a source of crystalline waters for those who thirst for my word. I will put my Divine Word in him and I will entrust him with my balm so that he may be the one who delivers comfort to everyone who suffers.

81. I will make peace and joy wherever you sit, and I will entrust you with a sword to combat all idolatry.

82. Teach your children to seek me in the unknown, tell them you sat with me at my table and that you are no longer the idolaters; if they do not know me, you love them and forgive them.

83. The nations mark their borders and rise up in war sowing death and I have come in Spirit to prepare a few and those are you who are part of the new generations that tomorrow will seek me from spirit to Spirit. By that time the peoples of the earth will no longer prepare for war, they will receive me into their spirit.

84. I want you to be the first and to prepare yourselves to give the good news, to be the example before your brothers.

Love one another!

85. It is my will that you purify yourselves, because the stained does not fill ME and, your pain is very great; rise up to M to mitigate your pain I remove evil from you, so that there is well-being and joy in your spirit so that you rise to the top of the spiritual mountain.

86. Feel love for your Master and for humanity, do not withhold my charity, fight to rid your Hemians of fanaticism and in this work my Spiritual World will be with you. You are my witnesses and through you I will give the good news to the world.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 352

1. Blessed is this moment in which my Spirit appears among you. Day when the roads are illuminated with my light, so that the disciples may come to these precincts in pursuit of my word.
2. People: I receive you. You are welcome!
3. I hear your prayer and by your heartfelt request I extend my charity over humanity, so that every human creature may spiritually feel my caress.
4. With good will and faith you have prepared your heart, disposing yourselves of matter and spirit to receive the divine lesson.
5. By that preparation I make my word of love to be with you.
6. Disciples: From the earliest times I have been preparing the paths that would lead you to the point where you are at this moment; to the spiritual evolution that will allow you to conceive the spirit-to-Spirit communication with your Father.
7. By this I give you to understand that I have never let you walk at random and that your steps in the fulfillment of my Law have always obeyed a divine plan.
8. As if I were your shadow, so I have followed you through the ages, always helping you to walk towards the path of life and truth because once on it, it will not be I who follow in your footsteps, but you who follow after my footprint.
9. Here, on my way, will be where you will discover all the gifts that your spirit treasures, the only way for him to find in himself the necessary weapons to defend himself from the thousand dangers that lie in wait for him on his walk.
10. The journey has seemed hard and long to many, because they have not wanted to understand that it is they themselves, with their mistakes and weaknesses, who are making the cross of their existence heavy.
11. They have lacked an ideal and love, that is why, by surrendering to the arms of a materialistic life, they have had to become jaded, fatigued. To these jaded spirits of the world, who have transmitted to their human part their centuries-long fatigue, I have brought you at this time my encouraging word, which is like a fine chisel that little by little polishes the rock hardness of those hearts, until giving them a beautiful and harmonious shape, not only external appearance, but true life, spiritual life.

Love one another!

12. From that rock I only want its firmness to remain, which later will be the foundation of a sanctuary where only the truth will dwell, a temple where my Law will be kept and where the voice of conscience will be heard.

13. My work in this Third Time in teaching you through the human understanding, has been of divine patience, because I want that at the end of this communication, my word has been kept in the heart of each one of you. Thus, tomorrow, when you recognize that the time for your testimony has come, you will feel that the spirit is full of this essence and that your lips do not refuse to express the spiritual inspiration that it pours out in you. You will be surrounded by large crowds and despite this you will feel alone for moments; but your solitude will be external, because it will be enough for you to put yourselves in communication with me, so that you feel inwardly my sweet company, and also the presence of a world of light, invisible to your bodily gaze, but perceptible to your spiritual senses.

14. Can you feel lonely or abandoned if you know the secret of prayer that puts you in touch with the spiritual life? Will you allow yourselves to be overcome by vicissitudes, carrying in your being the strength of your Master? No, beloved disciples; you should not distrust or weaken on the way of your mission because it will be the case that you cry believing yourselves to be outcasts, without realizing that your tears will be falling on the treasure that you carry in your being and that you have not wanted to contemplate.

15. Fill your chest from now on, but knowing what you keep in it, aware of how much you possess and the application of each of your gifts.

16. I do not want you to repeat only with your lips, that you are heirs of my kingdom, I want you to know in truth why you are my heirs and what your inheritance is.

17. Only he who knows thoroughly what he carries in his spirit, will know how to make known my work; only he who is aware of what he knows and possesses, will be able to remain firm in the face of great trials.

18. I see that you have made spiritual progress in the time you have been listening to me, because if you do an examination in the light of your conscience, you will recognize that morally you have improved, that your faith is greater, that something of the virtue that emanates from my word, you have assimilated. But I also tell you not to be satisfied with what you have achieved so far, but to continue step by step on the path of perfection, without falling into stagnation.

19. Now you know the path you are treading, you know where you are directing your steps, and you have a high ideal.

Love one another!

20. How many of you arrived overcome by the struggle, without faith in your heart, without firmness in your works, without knowing where you were going, without goal or hope of salvation, and today you are emerging into a new life, full of confidence and ideals. Is this not a step forward on your spiritual path?

21. My light has shone for a long time on your path, to free you from the abyss into which spirits sink who do not have the light of faith and hope.

22. I, who know the pain that approaches men, with my teaching I come to reveal to them the way to counteract calamities, to overcome temptations and to achieve triumph over evil and adversities, thus you have had one more manifestation of my love.

23. I have come to you to gather you and begin to form the new people of Israel, according to my promise, made to humanity from the earliest times.

24. Is it true that many times, in moments of rest or meditation, you have sensed that something spiritual was approaching you? It was that my promise was written in your spirit since before you came to Earth and once the time has come, the intuition manifests itself clearly, making you feel the moment of my presence on your way.

25. Do not believe that this feeling has been only in you who have heard this word, no, it has been in every spirit, since my new people will be formed by humanity, without distinction of races, lineages, colors and languages.

26. Now that pain, like the most bitter chalice of all times, is drunk by men from all over the Earth, I have surprised many of your brothers meditating and even praying, after a trial has passed. I have seen great sinners and obstinate perverts stop in their work and listen to the voice of their conscience.

27. That was the moment in which his spirit revealed to the heart my promise and in which man asked himself inwardly: Where will this hope that vibrates within me come from?

28. I will tell you: It springs from my Divine Spirit. My rod of justice touches the rock of your heart to make it flow the crystalline water of repentance where you will wash your stains until you reach regeneration and make love sprout.

29. No matter how severe, strict and inexorable you judge my justice, in truth I tell you that within it you will always find my Father's love.

30. Notice yourselves: You are continually purifying yourselves through pain; but at the same time you have the consolation, the balm and the strength that my word pours out to you.

Love one another!

31. I come to tell you nothing new humanity, because in the Law of the first times everything was said, but your spiritual littleness and your rudeness of understanding caused your Father to come into the world, humanized in Jesus to explain to you with works the content of the Law.

32. But the human generations have not been able to look into the depths of my word and have caused me to come at this time to give a new explanation of the Law of the First Time and of my works and words of the Second Time.

33. I come looking for hearts, because in some I want to write the commandments of my Law, as if they were the stone tablets where my precepts were engraved, in the First Time, while others I want to attract them to be in the image of the tree where Jesus was crucified.

34. Yes, humanity, there is such a spiritual delay among men, that it will be necessary to remove the past so that they awaken and once awakened receive my new message, which is the clarification of everything revealed in the past times.

35. I know how to take advantage of the moment in which I surprise a man devoted to meditation, to the examination of his conscience, or to prayer, to announce to him that the hour of his resurrection to true life has arrived. It is the moment when the spirit breaks the chains that have bound him to the world and from the purest of his being he lets out the cry of freedom, like the convict, who after a long time of captivity, finally sees those bars that were his martyrdom open before his eyes; like the castaway who, after desperately fighting against the rough sea, finally sees the longed-for beach on the horizon.

36. I tell you that the trials that man has prepared for himself at this time are very great, because they are necessary for his salvation in this way.

37. Through the dearest thing of every man, eternal justice will come to take account of the work of every human creature.

38. Well, beloved people, you who had the feeling of my presence in some form accessible to your littleness, here you have me humanizing my word so that you may feel it and be able to understand it. You, who have had many moments of meditation on your past, on your present and on the eternity that awaits you, are acquiring a great spiritual responsibility towards humanity: that of being the witnesses of my new message, this word that you have heard from the skirt of the Mount of the Third Time.

39. You still have to fight a lot against the flesh and against the world so that you will no longer be his servants; you will still have to cleanse your heart a lot so that you may make it a worthy depository of my word.

Love one another!

40. That is why it is necessary that my work subjects you to a continuous struggle and that trials, like wise lessons, not be lacking in your life, so that you live alert.

41. I assure you that whoever has strengthened his faith in pain will be the one who will most firmly remain faithful to my Law throughout his journey. Because there are those who only feel encouraged by faith when they receive benefits; but when what they ask for or expect does not reach them, then they turn their backs on me, and that is not faith, that cannot be the bulwark to take refuge in the great battles of life.

42. How important it is that this humanity comes to the knowledge of what spiritual restitution means, so that, thinking that the spirit has a past that only God knows, he accepts with love, patience, respect and even joy his cup of bitterness, knowing that with it he is washing past or present stains, he is paying off debts and he is making merits before the Law.

43. There will be no elevation in pain as long as one does not suffer with love, respect for my justice and conformity to what each one has carved out for himself; but that elevation in the midst of trials, only knowledge about what the Law of spiritual restitution is, can give it to men.

44. Do not tremble before these revelations, on the contrary, enjoy thinking that this word comes to destroy the concept that you had of eternal punishment and all the interpretations that were given to you of eternal fire in the past times. Fire is the symbol of pain, remorse and repentance that will torment the spirit, purifying it as gold is purified in the crucible. In that pain is my will and in my will is my love for you.

45. If it were true that fire is the one that punishes human sins, then all the bodies of those who have sinned would have to be thrown into the fire here on Earth, in life, because dead they would no longer feel; because the bodies never rise to the spiritual space, on the contrary, once their mission is completed, they descend to the bowels of the earth, where they merge with the Nature from where they took life.

46. But if you believe that what you call eternal fire is not for the body but for the spirit, that is another grave error, because in the spiritual realm there are no material elements, nor does fire have action on the spirit. What is born of matter is matter, what is born of spirit is spirit.

47. My word does not descend to attack any belief. If anyone thought this, they are in grave error. My word comes to explain the content of everything that has not been properly interpreted and that therefore has produced confusions that have been transmitted from generation to generation among humanity.

Love one another!

48. What value would my Law and my Doctrine have if they were not able to save spirits from error and sin? And what object would my presence as a man have had in the world, if there were to be many who were to be lost forever in an endless atonement?

49. Listen to my word and you will see how much darkness it frees you from. Listen to my word and you will find all the revelations that your spirit longs for, the knowledge that you need to possess and all the explanations to your doubts.

50. .All that man must know about the spiritual life in order to prepare his journey to that valley, I come to reveal it to you in my teachings.

51. In this way you will have an idea of spiritual evolution, you will have knowledge of the stages that the spirit goes through and you will know the meaning of restitution. But if you truly wish to understand my teachings, I tell you that it is necessary for you to learn to get out of that plane of materialism in which you live, and where it is impossible for you to contemplate the light of truth.

52. The mind alone is not capable of conceiving the content of this Work. I also need spiritual sensitivity and intuition to be able to penetrate to the bottom of my spiritual Doctrine.

53. That is the reason why I have been teaching spirit-to-Spirit prayer to my disciples, because without that way of praying, men will not be able to achieve by other means the enlightenment of their understanding.

54. The times announced by the prophecies, those in which the Spirit of Truth would come to clarify everything, are precisely those in which you live; but I wanted to surprise you by communicating in this way, to test your penetration in the sense of the prophecies, where it is said that I would come to communicate spiritually by the human understanding.

55. Now that my promise has been fulfilled by communicating with men, through them, I want you not to forget that one of the greatest purposes of my communication, was that you spread throughout the world the way to pray and rise that I have taught you, so that humanity knows how to prepare, to feel my presence in their spirit, in their mind and in their heart.

56. Do you not think, beloved people, that it would be better if it were you who announced to humanity my presence in spirit in this Third Time and not the elements unleashed, the storms unleashed, the earthquakes devastating cities, the seas ravaging the earth and the earth becoming sea? Do you not think that it would be more spiritual and more humane of you to anticipate these events, with your fulfillment of love and charity?

Love one another!

57. Prepare yourselves in truth and in spirit I will take this people in imitation of the fervent Noah to entrust to you the construction of a spiritual ark, in whose bosom men will find salvation. An ark built with faith, with spirituality, with charity. May it be a true temple of peace, security and refuge from both material and spiritual calamities.

58. When the times pass, and humanity investigates and scrutinizes testimonies and signs to prove the truth of my manifestation, you will understand that everything that happened in these times was but one of many signs that announced to the world the end of my communication and the beginning of another stage.

59. How long have the prophets of the Third Time slept! They rarely open their eyes and set out to contemplate what is to come. That is why this people does not know how much it should know about the future, as in other times Israel, centuries before an event, was prepared and warned by its prophets.

60. It had to be my word that warns and awakens you, as I do this day, when I also announce to you that divine justice will touch the rulers or rulers of the Earth, because they too will purify their spirit. They will begin to be touched, because in this way I will be preparing the time of peace, of bonanza and union that will follow the time of trials.

61. After the new flood, the iris will shine as a symbol of peace and of a new covenant that humanity will spiritually make with its Lord.

62. You must expect a great fight, because you will all have to fight against the dragon of evil, whose weapons are ambition, hatred, earthly power, lust, vanity, selfishness, lies, idolatry and fanaticism; all the forces of evil, born of the human heart against which you will have to fight with great courage and faith until you overcome them.

63. When the dragon of your passions has been killed by your weapons of light, a new world will appear before men, a new world, being the same, but which will appear more beautiful, because then men will know how to take it for their well-being and progress, infiltrating into all their works an ideal of spirituality.

64. Hearts will be ennobled, minds will have light, the spirit will know how to manifest its presence. Everything that is good will prosper, everything that is high will serve as a seed for human works.

65. In the material you will also feel the transformation: The rivers will be abundant, the barren lands will be fertile, the elements will return to their course because there will be harmony between man and God, between man and the divine works, between man and the laws dictated by the Author of life.

Love one another!

66. Does my word seem a fantasy to you? It is that you cannot realize that you are at the end of a material stage and at the beginning of a spiritual era. Your passage through this world is so brief that many of you fail to observe the changes that take place in the material life or in the spiritual life, because sometimes these transitions take centuries to take place. Only the study through a mind elevated by faith, by kindness and prayer, is able to realize the passage of time on beings.

67. When you are in spirit, you who listen to me with some skepticism will be able to contemplate this truth in all its fullness, because then you will establish the comparison of your existence on Earth on the different occasions on which you have come to inhabit it, and you will be able to appreciate the evolution, the endings and the beginnings of each material stage and of each spiritual era, Then you will regret not having been able to take advantage of the experience of your spirit, to have carried out worthy works of those who have been disciples of life for so long.

68. I leave these words written on your conscience, so that when you witness their fulfillment, you will bless my word and rise to bear witness to my Doctrine and the explanation of all the events that I now prophesy to you.

69. I know that the repentance of those who did not believe or denied my word will be very great, when they are witnessing its fulfillment and the phrases will escape from their hearts, asking forgiveness for having doubted. But I also know that among them will be those who will be filled with fervor, becoming the most indefatigable sowers of my teachings.

70. Man has always needed to keep his faith as a living flame, of extraordinary deeds that make him meditate and elevate his feelings. Due to the lack of spiritual evolution, he doubts the truth when it manifests itself with simplicity and does not arrive shrouded in veils of mystery.

71. You have always sought me through pain, few are those who seek me through love and gratitude.

72. Man must know himself so that he realizes that he is not only matter but also has a noble, good part, which is the spirit.

73. Those who have risen spiritually recognize Mary as spirit, without attributing a certain form to her; but those who need to see to believe, their spiritual backwardness forces them to look for images to represent their spiritual qualities.

Love one another!

74. If you imitate the Master by bending the matter so that your spiritual gifts develop, you will be able to receive from Me everything you need to practice the good. But do not do this to magnify yourselves before others, but to imitate your Master.

75. If you seek God, seek Him in spirit, in goodness, in the wonders of Nature, but do not seek God in images.

76. Mary is the spirit fused in such a way to the Divinity, which constitutes one of its parts as are its three phases: the Father, the Word and the light of the Holy Spirit. Thus Mary is the Spirit of God who manifests herself and represents divine tenderness.

77. Mary is the one who inspires and encourages you to do merits and to receive the trials of the world in which you live with conformity and preparation, so that you may find spiritual bliss in the midst of the trial, since this contributes to your spirit reaching greater elevation.

78. The spirit will go to enjoy, to enjoy God, but first it has to evolve inhabiting different matters and then follow its evolution on high planes until it merges into eternal perfection.

79. My people: Do not concretely listen to my word only, analyze it, so that when you no longer listen to me in this way, you will feel strong and follow the example of your Master doing good to humanity; that your actions are always within my truth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 353

1. The Father's heart opens lovingly to receive you, because I contemplate your sufferings and I come to entrust you with my charity.
2. The fountain of grace is pouring out in this Third Time and if in the Second I prepared my apostles with my word, in this time I come to enlighten all humanity with the light of my Holy Spirit. Because I want to make everyone worthy of being called children of God.
3. You are the chosen people of Israel, the strong, the pampered, and you will have to go before the multitudes of all mankind, because you are all my children. At this time I am bringing out the sinner, I am offering the lost son the opportunity for the redemption of his spirit.
4. I don't want anyone to get lost, that none of you leave my lap, because my love is unique. Here is my charity and my most perfect love.
5. I do not come to betray you or to contemplate the stain on your heart. I hear your repentance when you say to me: Father, we want to walk on this path clean from every stain; then I forgive every sin. I also hear you say to me: Father, we want to follow in your footsteps and I say to you: Penetrate this path that is full of virtue is the clean path in which sin will be removed from your heart.
6. You are asking me to grant you to communicate with yours and in truth the Master tells you on this day of grace: I am going to grant you this grace for the last time, because truly and truly I tell you that after this year there will no longer be these communications through the human understanding, but those spirits by which you ask me for light, will only communicate with you, from spirit to spirit. Therefore I am preparing you, so that your spirit may be lifted up more and more so that you may receive this grace.
7. You will never be forsaken, people, because I have never turned away from you, I have always covered you with the tenderness of my mercy; it was you who for a moment turned away from Me.
8. Now I come to remind you that there is a Father for you, a most loving Father who gives you his charity to lead you on the true path.
9. Man has put the blindfold of darkness on your eyes and has led you astray from the right path, he has led you into the abyss, into darkness, but truly I tell you, blessed people: I do not want you to be lost, therefore I give you a new opportunity for your salvation.

Love one another!

10. I am writing in each of your hearts the word "love", love that is the greatest defense of the people of Israel, love, that is the most powerful weapon for all humanity. Love, which in truth will lead you all to the Kingdom of Light.

11. Yesterday you were the lost ones, who traveled like the prodigal son along the roads of the world, confused in your spirit, disillusioned in your heart, with the little care engraved in the depths of your being and you did not find a word of comfort or a hand to guide you and at times the mirage of the desert appeared before you; and when you thought you had found the right way, at the same moment you understood that you had been confused and that the light that had appeared before your eyes was only a deception.

12. In this time you have penetrated the path of light, it has not been chance that has brought you to this path, it has been my will, because in truth I tell you, beloved people, there is no leaf of the tree that moves without my will, because the destiny of every creature is found in Me.

13. The Father says to you: In the Second Time when they took the body of Jesus to the tomb, my Spirit went to give light to the spirits who were in darkness and to free them from their chains. From that moment those spirits who were condemned to eternal night, received the light.

14. My word is fulfilled, the spirits will receive by my grace and by my love the resurrection and will seek in the spiritual valley more and more the elevation, because they have recognized their Lord, their Savior who can be found before them. They will sing hosanna to the Lord and in truth one more grace I am going to grant them: that of becoming your guardian angels, so that they will guide you after 1950. By intuition you will receive their messages and their advice and in times of trial you can call them on my behalf. Their will is my will, in their love for you is my love, because they have washed themselves in the purest waters of the Lamb and have become worthy of this grace.

15. You are the chosen people to whom the Law was given, so that humanity might be governed by it. And it is the time for this humanity to rise up on the path of light and truth, fulfilling my commands.

16. I have given you my divine light in three times; I do not bring you a fruit of a different flavor; my teaching of this Third Time is the same spiritual Doctrine that I have always entrusted to you.

17. In all times the spirit has materialized, therefore humanity is disoriented and does not know how to lead itself spiritually on the path that leads it to perfection.

Love one another!

18. The Master has been among you to teach you and prepare you, to become the husbandmen who will sow my word in the hearts eager for truth. But doubt and lack of spirituality have been the reason why my Work has not yet been recognized by all humanity.

19. Short is the number of those who have listened to me in this time. My universal Ray has illuminated you and I have prepared you so that through you all my children may hear my call.

20. Prepare yourselves, O Israel, to wield with serenity and courage the sword of love with which you will fight against the darkness that stalks you even in the last days of my communication in this form.

21. My Divine Word has manifested through the human understanding to give you preparation and life with the essence of my word, for the elevation of your spirit, so that you may be the example among humanity.

22. I have placed my teaching in your spirit so that it may rise up bending to its matter, so that you may be the messengers of my word, so that men may not become the barrier that prevents the advancement of the Spiritualistic Work.

23. The world feeds paganism and idolatry. I have never given you doctrine that encourages fanaticism or denies the spirituality that exists in my Work. The elements have testified to me and the world sleeps in a deep sleep leaving the spirit to remain in the abyss and in darkness. Arise, O Israel, with obedience, with the power in your spirit to speak and awaken the world.

24. If you have not prepared yourselves, if you have not stored my teaching and have not studied it, I will not follow as a Teacher among you communicating through the spokesman. No, because my will is unique and it manifests itself by fulfilling my word in the Universe, in the visible and in the invisible. After 1950, I will continue to guide and inspire you from Spirit to spirit.

25. You will not be lost, because then I would cease to be God and everything that came out of Me will return to Me. But then the spirit has to wash itself and make merits in its struggle, to show before my discerning gaze its clean harvest.

26. Rise up with courage to face the darkness, the imposture, demonstrate the truth that at this time you have received.

Love one another!

27. Pastor Elias will go before you clarifying what you have not understood; prepare yourselves and be like meek and humble sheep who testify to the world what they have received from my Divinity.

28. Mary will cover you with her mantle and divine tenderness flows from her maternal heart, so that you may carry her in your heart and she may be your strength.

29. Prepare yourselves, people, because difficult times are going to come among you and it is my will that by unpreparedness you go to seek the guidance of the blind and needy man who will have to give you nothing. I have manifested myself at this time to give the light to the blind man and show him the way.

30. Remember that for a long time the Master has told you that you will have to fight against the imposture of false pedestals, because false farmers will arise in future times.

31. It is not my will that you should be weak or lacking in knowledge, but if you feel this way, it is not that you have lacked my teaching, but that you have not engraved it in your heart. Many of you trust that one more time will be as a Teacher among you communicated by the human understanding, and I tell you to be alert because this time comes to an end. That is why I tell you to be prepared, because from among you teachers will arise who will give my teaching to the world.

32. Humanity will seek me, it will seek my my Work, it will seek you. The man who has blasphemed the most will be the one who comes to me the fastest, and you will have to be prepared to tell him about my Doctrine.

33. Israel: Never deny my charity, nor close your lips to silence my truth, no one carries this wisdom like you and the most clumsy understanding, at the right moment, will not let any of your words go unnoticed. If you are prepared, words will flow from your lips that will amaze the world.

34. Do not miss this opportunity, O Israel, be always ready in the fulfillment and give the light to those who are in darkness. Trust in my word, because in the course of time you will contemplate that only one Doctrine will remain on the face of the Earth: that of love.

35. Great multitudes have to get up tomorrow and you have to welcome them, you have to put aside their idolatry and their fanaticism, you have to pray so that my light shines in their understandings, in their spirits, so that they look up to the infinite and contemplate my presence that will tell you: Welcome to the Father, you have prepared yourselves with faith and hope in Me, to receive my word and I receive you.

Love one another!

36. From the earliest times I have been preparing your spirit, increasing it to the path of virtue and I have poured out my inspiration on you.

37. I have shown you at every moment righteousness, love and obedience to my Law. This struggle has seemed arduous to you and it is difficult to travel this path. That is why I come every moment to polish your heart. My word is like a chisel that approaches a hard rock and that moment after moment is polishing it to give it shape, to build a sanctuary on whose altar the virtues that I have given you shine. There I want to dwell to contemplate your faith and to receive your prayer, there I want you to keep my divine word as in a chest; so that tomorrow, when you think you are alone and you are surrounded by the vicissitudes of this life, you will remember that you carry a treasure in your heart, that your spirit is the possessor of it and that you must give charity to the multitudes who are perishing with thirst and that I contemplate them hungry for the truth. Give them the bread that I have given you, which is the bread of life that sustains the spirit.

38. My word is like a ringing bell that is calling the spirits to give them courage, courage and faith.

39. You were walking disoriented, like a wayfarer who does not find the end of the road, but the Father has come to you in this time of struggle for the human being, when the vicissitudes overwhelm you and iniquity is at its third height, I have come as a splendid light dispelling the darkness.

40. I have called you because you are part of the twelve tribes of the blessed people of Israel, I did not want this time to pass without your spirit feeling my peace and you were at the banquet enjoying the best delicacies that I have given you at my table.

41. I extend my fatherly arms to welcome your spirit to engrave my word in your hearts, to show you the Law, to make you feel my divine presence as the Holy Spirit.

42. I am waiting for your elevation and spirituality to entrust you fully with my charity. The chains of sin still bind you. That is why the Father says to you: I have subjected you to a hard struggle and I have given you the necessary strength so that you can overcome obstacles.

43. Get rid of sin, get rid of hatred and evil and come to Me to prepare you with my teaching, because tomorrow you will be messengers of this truth.

44. Do not be confused, nor mistake the way that I have taught you, adding the different beliefs of the world in my Work Because I will claim you as the bad disciples who extinguished their lamp and lay down to sleep imitating the foolish virgins of my parable.

Love one another!

45. The path that I have traced out to you is like a crucible in which your spirit will be purified to reach Me.

46. The crucible to which the Father subjects you is the one that marks the right path for you and advises you to cleanse your spirit through good works, your fulfillment and spiritual restitution.

47. It is necessary that you purify yourselves so that you may feel my presence and receive the inspiration of my Divine Spirit. That is why I have also taught you to pray.

48. My peace must be in every home, your children will be like the seed of peace, you will guide them with righteousness, with love and charity, with good examples. In each home I will settle down as a pilgrim and there I will tell you about my Law that is in the conscience of the parents so that they may be governed by my will.

49. I will enter into the mansions of men and turn away their greed. I will teach you to live as brothers, to love one another so that you may live in peace.

50. Blessed people: This stage in which I am speaking and which is about to end, will mark the beginning of the end, of evil, of the third height of perversity that the world has fed in this time.

51. The light of the Holy Spirit will shine in all its splendor in the Universe, all my children will contemplate its clarity and this will serve to emerge into a new life full of peace.

52. .When will these events take place, my people? You do not know, I only leave the prophecy written in your heart; if you are prepared, it will not be difficult for you to feel my presence and hear my voice from Spirit to spirit.

53. Tomorrow you will be spiritually unified as I have asked and thus you will rise up and be in the fulfillment of your delicate mission. You will unite your thoughts, your ideals and your will so that I may do mine among you.

54. Blessed people: engrave my word in your heart, meditate, study and analyze and then you will feel the taste of this delicacy that I have left you. You will go to the roads, to your own, to different regions and you will be like emissaries of my peace, of my light and of my grace, of which I make you bearers.

55. In this piece of land in which you live, the light of my Spirit has descended to illuminate your existence, transforming you from selfish beings into true brothers of your fellow beings.

Love one another!

56. Farmers of my fields I call you on my word, because I have come to you to teach you the perfect way to cultivate love in the heart of humanity.

57. I have not yet come to ask you for the fruit of the vine, because you still have a lot to learn from Me in order to offer me a worthy fruit, but you must often think that my communication in this form will not be eternal, but temporary. and that you must learn every last one of my lessons.

58. The sonorous bell that you have heard for so long, spiritually calling you to congregation, is giving its last touches. His voice is grave and full of justice, because it is no longer the jubilant call inviting the innocent to the spiritual feast, or calling the sick to shed their heavy burden just by listening to my word of life. now it is the touch that calls the disciples who have long received the divine teachings, it is the voice that commands all those who have received proofs of my truth, gifts, positions and benefits, to gather around their Father and Teacher so that they may listen to his last lessons, his last maxims.

59. Blessed are the spirits who, realizing the transcendence of these moments, know how to escape from the temptations of the world and superfluous pleasures to be with me in spirit, because they will know how to interpret and obey my divine commands. They will be in a position to continue cultivating the vine, and at the end of the day, when they hear my call through consciousness, they will be able to offer me the pleasant fruit of their spirituality, of their love and elevation.

60. 1950 is written on the conscience of this people, because it is the year appointed by my will for the completion of this stage of communication through human understanding.

61. I have sent you my teaching so that in it you may find strength and light in the sufferings, because the time of the great trials for humanity is coming and I want my people to come out unscathed and triumphant in them.

62. I even contemplate you weak in your faith, it is enough that the elements of nature are unleashed so that your heart is filled with dread. Why? Have I not told you that the elements will have to obey and respect you if you are within the path marked by my Law?

63. Ah, people, it is that your conscience tells you at every step that you are not fulfilling as a good disciple!

64. I am not lying or exaggerating when I tell you that the elements can hear your voice and obey and respect you; the history of Israel was written as a testimony of my truth and in it you will be able to find how once and a hundred times the people of God were

Love one another!

recognized and respected by the forces and elements of Nature, why shouldn't you be? Do you think that my power or my love for humanity has changed with the passage of time? No, multitudes who listen to this word, the light of my Spirit bathes you, my power and my love are eternal and immutable.

65. Now I want this people, the new Israel, to arise among humanity full of faith, strength and spiritual light, to also bear witness to the world of the truth of my existence, of my love and my justice, as that people of the First Time bore witness to the existence and justice of the living and true God.

66. Think that you are the captive people, that the New Egypt is the world and that the Pharaoh is the reigning materialism that enslaves and tortures; but remember that you must unite in the struggle and continue united in your march to never be defeated by your enemies. Then you will see repeated, albeit now in a spiritual form, all those wonders and powerful works that the people of Israel contemplated on their way to liberation.

67. My people, beloved people: If you truly love the freedom of the spirit, if you hunger and thirst for justice, if the chains of opprobrium and misery that you drag are truly heavy, unite spiritually, pray in truth, strengthen your purpose, enlighten yourselves with the light of faith, inspiration and the ideal and arise in pursuit of the New Promised Land, whose existence is as certain as the Land of Canaan was for that Israelite people who in the First Time endured the trials and struggles of the desert until they reached the fulfillment of the divine promise.

68. It is my voice that comes to wake you up and if you ignore it, no other voice will come to wake you up tomorrow.

69. O Israel, lift up your feet tirelessly after my teaching, which I have placed in your heart and spirit. I am the Teacher who comes to you to speak to you in the intimacy of your heart and make you feel the fire of my love, to lift your spirit to the light and grace of my Divine Spirit.

70. I am tireless in giving you my charity to pull you out of the abyss. As a doctor I anoint you with my balm and as a Father I approach you, comfort you and make you recognize your imperfections.

71. Blessed Israel, I ask you: What are you going to do tomorrow when the Master is no longer communicating through the human understanding? You have not come to understand the greatness of my Work and that is why I have told you to study and analyze my word so that you do not fall into fanaticism and idolatry. I have spoken to all of you, I

Love one another!

have been at my table with all of you and I have sat everyone in the best place. I have taught you the humility of my Spirit so that you too may be humble.

72. Recognize, beloved people, that this is the time when you must be meek and humble so that you may be the true spiritualists who carry the essence, the love and the power of your Father, so that you may rise up on the paths. For I have taught you with the light of the Holy Spirit and if you are the disciples now, tomorrow you will be the teachers.

73. To you I will give everything you need to support the world. You will go to the Nations, to the towns, villages and counties and you will deliver what I have entrusted to you and through inspiration you will have an inexhaustible source of light, grace, love and teaching for your brothers.

74. I have never taught you the superfluous and evil, my Law and my Work are clean and far from materialism, that is why I have come to destroy fanaticism and idolatry and I have even set aside the material symbols that represent the spiritual. I have taught you the clean, perfect way to pray and to seek Me.

75. It is not my will, Israel, that tomorrow you turn the houses of prayer into houses of fanaticism, because I have come to teach you how you should practice Spiritual Doctrine, and if you have taken advantage of my teachings you will have direct communication from spirit to Spirit. This is how harmony and fraternity will always be in you.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 354

1. Come once more before the Master, O disciples who hasten your step to reach the foot of the mountain as soon as possible, from dende you hear the greeting and the advice that your Father sends you. From the moment you begin to hear the echo of that voice that I send you from the infito, your spirit begins to climb, to rise, until you reach the top and find me delivering my eternal lesson of love and wisdom.
2. This is how you prepare yourselves in each of my manifestations, climbing from the skirt of the mountain, to finish, when my lesson reaches its end, at the top, united and identified with my Spirit.
3. I am giving you the last lessons at this stage of my communication with man and you hear them eagerly, you drink their essence drop by drop and you strengthen yourselves in your faith; with this you give joy to my Spirit, because when my word ceases in this way, you will remain as faithful witnesses, I will leave you prepared to continue my Work in the heart of humanity.
4. If you meditate deeply, you will see that I have taken you into my care, to make you true apostles, that I have spoken to you not only through my word, but in the trials and events of your life, that in them I have been polishing and acrisolating you, because I want to leave you as preachers of the truth. Do not go to pronounce my words without your heart feeling them, without living my teaching, so that your works of this time may speak more than your words of past eras and give an example of humility, conformity and spiritual elevation. I want that when the world sees you suffer and give proofs of strength, it learns to trust and even smile in the midst of pain. If you practice my teaching, your work will leave a good seed in the hearts of your brothers.
5. You can no longer lie to humanity; it has evolved so much that it knows how to discover both truth and imposture.
6. The case will not be repeated among you when the sects of Pharisees and Sadducees rose up against the people, surprising them and deceiving them with false examples. These sects will not arise at this time in the bosom of my people. There will be no Pharisees or Sadducees among my new apostles; everyone who does not consider himself ready to preach, will close his lips, close his hands, until he has transformed himself and become my disciple; until then he will let his lips open to utter my words and overflow the treasure that his spirit keeps. That is why I have spoken to you a lot, to leave you prepared, so that the world does not surprise you with its theories or destroy the temple that you have built in your heart. That is the reason why I have had a long time to teach

Love one another!

you, so that my word would acrisolate your spirit and faith would take deep roots, and even your matter would participate in spirituality, and thus prepared as my instruments, you would manifest to the world the power and grace with which you have been clothed.

7. I have not come to use scientists, philosophers or wise men, to carry my seed of love among the humanity of this time. I have chosen the humble, the hungry and thirsty for spiritual elevation, the anxious for eternity, those who long for the peace of the Universe. These hungry and naked of the goods of the world, belong to the spiritual people of Israel. In calling these creatures to entrust them with such a great mission, I have not chosen him at random, I have chosen each spirit wisely, to make him hear my voice, and point out to him his path, his journey; give him the land and the seed and also the tool; because once prepared, O humble and poor of the Earth, I will send you into the world to show and offer this light that has filled you with joy and that will later spread throughout the world.

8. I made you wait for the fulfillment of my promises, and to this day you see them fulfilled. In your previous incarnations you sought the fulfillment of that promise of mine, to return among you and you did not find it, but your spirit, which possesses eternal life, was leaving its passing wrappings like garments that are destroyed in the struggle, and persevered in its hope and at last you see rewarded your faith and confidence that my word was to be fulfilled. Today you have seen the long path that leads to Me open up before your spirit.

9. Were not my Law and my teachings of earlier times the same path that I am pointing out to you now? I tell you, In my Doctrine which I have taught and revealed to you from the earliest times, I have prepared you for the knowledge of what I am speaking to you today. Through Moses and the prophets I made known to you the Law so that you might live justly and respectfully among yourselves, and you offered tribute to me with your judicious and orderly life. You recognized that only by doing good did you live in grace and that I rewarded your works, when they obeyed the dictates of the Law, and instead, when you ignored their voices, you felt that you had not pleased your Father and your conscience claimed your infidelity. And although you had such wise teachings in my messengers, you did not see that they led you to the knowledge of the spiritual life, humanity did not cross with its gaze the thresholds of that wonderful life that you will all possess and that is the end for which you were created.

10. The times passed, I sent Jesus to you and through Him, I spoke to the spirit and to the hearts of men, so that they felt that the one who spoke to them, taught with his life and examples so that his Doctrine was taken as a heavenly message, as an invitation to true life. And you opened your eyes, your heart and spirit and you knew whose the Word was.

Love one another!

You received His examples, his wonders and teachings and in Him you saw the beauty of the spiritual life. You knew that that humble Master did not come to reign in this world, he did not come to settle on Earth and that he would only pass through it briefly to return to the mansion from where he had come to wait there for his disciples, after consummating his redemptive work.

11. And where did that Teacher turn who had come to prove his infinite love for men? Whence came he who was the wellspring of tenderness and wisdom? And where would his disciples seek that bread of life and that wine of love? All those who loved him and felt him, when they saw him leave, would have wanted to follow him to his mansion, where he turned. It is that his spirit had awakened to life, feeling called and caressed by the voice of the Master, by that teaching that explained what human affections, material nature and also the meaning of spiritual life meant.

12. He did not make you ignorant of the world, nor did he separate from men the good delicacies, nor the healthy pleasures, or the sacred duties towards the family: he only directed humanity along the moral path of this earthly life and the spirit along the infinite path that leads to Me; with that divine teaching virtue flourished, the spirit saw the door open for the elevation, for the passage of all beings who had fulfilled his precepts, but no one foresaw that after that time he would come once again with my words to continue my Work and that he would reveal to you even more than what I told you in Jesus.

13. Before I left this world I said to my disciples, "The Comforter will come among you" the Spirit of Truth, who will reveal to you what is in his arcanum," and those of you who longed to know the secrets of the spirit's life, which never end, waited for one life after another, one and another test and each of them was the fulfillment of one of those words. You knew that the Father could not fail in His promise, because from the first times you saw that every word that comes from Him is fulfilled, and at last you have in this time the prize for your hope.

14. Here is the continuation of my Work, my coming in the Third Time as a Spirit of Consolation, surrounded by my great armies of angels as it was written. These spirit followers of mine, are part of that consolation that I had promised you, and you have already had proofs of their charity and their peace, in their healthy advice and examples of virtue. Through them, I grant you benefits, and they have been intermediaries between you and my Spirit; when you have perceived the grace and gifts with which they are clothed and their humility, you have been inspired to do works as pure as those that they have done in your life. When they have entered your home, you have felt honored with their spiritual presence.

Love one another!

15. Blessed are you if you have recognized their elevation but the Master says to you: Do you believe that they have always been virtuous beings? Do you not know that a great number have inhabited the earth and have known of weakness and great faults? And look at them now, they do not retain any stain, but they heard the voice of conscience, woke up for love and repented of their past faults, and in that crucible they have purified themselves to rise worthy and today they serve me, serving humanity. His spirit has set himself, out of love, the task of helping his fellow men to restore everything they did not do when they inhabited the Earth, and they have accepted as a Divine gift the opportunity to come to sow the seed they did not sow and to destroy every imperfect work they had done. That is why you now look with surprise at their humility, their patience and their meekness, and sometimes you have seen them suffer for their restitution; but their love and their recognition, which is greater than the obstacles that are presented to them, overcome everything and are willing to go to the sacrifice.

16. Do not increase their bitterness. Be docile, understanding and obedient to his advice. Return their caresses, they are your spiritual brothers and just as they are now you will be, tomorrow you will also inhabit that world and your love, effort and repentance, will wash the stains that have remained in you to be clean and pure like them. Your constancy and love for the good will make you send your prayer on those you leave on Earth involved in vicissitudes and evil, and you will say to the Father: Lord, allow me to return, although in an invisible and intangible way for my brothers, to carry a message of peace and health to those who suffer and I will grant you this grace. Then you will be like angels and nothing will prevent you from visiting the worlds of atonement, carrying in you all that spring of grace and goodness that I have entrusted to you as my children; and as you overflow your spirit, you will become calmer and achieve greater elevation.

17. When I ring the bell for the last time, calling my children to hear my word for the last time, the communication of those spiritual hosts will also cease, you will not have it through them again; you will no longer hear their advice in that form, but they will not be absent from you; they will remain as guardians and protectors of humanity. It will be enough for you to pray and evoke their advice, so that they will come to your aid, but do it with purity, so that you feel their influence, and do not doubt their presence because in beings of such a high degree of spirituality there is only charity for their fellow men.

18. What has the Spiritual World come to teach at this time? He has brought only the explanation and analysis of my revelations. He has not revealed to you or taught you anything that has not been said before by Me. He has not been ahead of my teachings, but he has been a prophet and a forerunner and an announcement when the time of my manifestations before men has approached.

Love one another!

19. When you have prepared to offer your understanding for the communication of these beings, you who possess this faculty have obtained from them manifestations of the purity and power with which they are clothed. How much humility in your words and how much obedience and love to my Work your spiritual brothers have shown and how they have illuminated your life with their teachings!

20. The days of my last manifestations are already approaching and if you do not prepare yourselves, spokesmen and faculties, you will not be able to receive my last revelations, my orders and directions that I have to leave you; but after this time, how much you will have to fight to obtain what my Arcanum has in store for you; you have to make merits to receive from Spirit to spirit what you should have received through your precious gift! My Spiritual World, as an obedient servant, will cease to communicate at the end of this stage and even if it is invoked in my name, it will not take over the human brain again and will only limit itself to enlightening and inspiring its healthy advice to those who call them, and it will pour out its charity on everyone. I have fixed for you that day, as I have limited each Era in each of the times or stages in which I have manifested my Spirit, and in this, in which I have come surrounded by my spiritual hosts, this is the end, the year 1950, as I have told you through my spokespersons.

21. Take advantage of this time! Be persevering, little children, be eager disciples; I still find in some of you lethargy, in others ignorance of the moments you are living and of the hour that is approaching for the people. I see in some the intention of continuing to invoke the Spiritual World and others, in the hope that my determination will be revoked, but I will not grant to some or to others what they ask of me.

22. Go back and let your spirit remember the obstacles that surrounded Moses at the end of his journey. The people saw in that man the representation of your Father. You knew that he was spiritually powerful, just and wise in the laws and orders he dictated; strong in the struggle and resigned in trials, full of faith, energy and life. While the people rested, through the heavy and long day, Moses kept watch, lifted his spirit to Me and strengthened in his prayer contemplated his people and wrapped them in his love. While the latter faltered in battles and distrust made him blaspheme, Moses raised his arms invoking Jehovah, imploring strength and courage for those who followed him and after his prayer he returned to his own to stimulate them in his strength and thus led them to victory.

23. After so many struggles, so many trials, the people began to trust their guide, they did not think that one day they would have to leave him, that like every human being he would have to abandon terrestrial life to soar up his flight. And that day, appointed by Me, finally arrived. Moses' days were numbered, and not one more of those allotted to

Love one another!

him was to pass away. And he, sensing his end, climbed a mountain from which he could contemplate the lands of Canaan to which they had not yet reached, and from that mountain he looked with his gaze at the people and said, Keep walking until you have reached the Land of Promise.

24. When the people learned that their guide, their legislator and prophet had entered the hour of agony, they raised their prayer to tell me: Lord, leave him among us because we have not reached the gates of Canaan. Let him lead us there and then take him to your bosom. And the men and women were moved, the elderly and the children wept, but the hour had come and the life of the guide did not last an instant longer and it is not that I was not moved by the pain of the people, and by the love they professed to the one in whom they saw my representation, but that the hour was marked and my designs are wise and irrevocable.

25. Moses came, and the people continued to walk after the successor. It was then that Israel tested the strength that he had imparted to him; he already knew how to know the obstacles and defend himself from the unleashed elements and thus he fought and overcame his adversaries, endured the deprivations and did not deviate from the path that led him to the Promised Land, and verified that the Lord was right to call Mosiah, because he had fulfilled his mission and could already rest in the loving bosom of his Father. The people had learned to live and observe the Law that I had given them through my chosen one.

26. The same thing happened in the Second Time, in Jesus; for three years he lived with his disciples, he was followed by great crowds who loved him deeply. There was nothing for those disciples anymore, other than to hear their Teacher preaching his divine teaching; following in his footsteps they did not experience hunger or thirst, there was no stumbling block or any obstacle, everything was peace and bliss in the environment that surrounded that group and yet, when they were more absorbed in the contemplation of their beloved Jesus, He told them: "Times will change, I will leave you and you will remain like sheep among wolves". The hour is drawing near and I must return to the place from which I came, and you will be left alone for a while to bear witness to what you have seen and heard; those who are hungry and thirsty for love and justice, work in my name and then I will take you with me to the eternal abode."

27. Those words saddened the disciples and as the hour approached, Jesus repeated that announcement with greater insistence, he spoke of his departure, but at the same time he comforted the hearts of those who heard him telling them that his Spirit would not be absent and would continue to watch over the world and if they prepared to take his word

Love one another!

as a message of comfort and hope to humanity, of that time, He would speak through His mouth and do wonders.

28. The Divine Spirit was announcing in those words at the end of that stage, and when Jesus was taken by the crowds to be judged as a disrupter of public order, the disciples were surprised and rose up against those who accused him, but the Master calmed their spirits and said to them: “Do not be afraid that the hour has not come.” Many tried to disperse the followers of Jesus and even to punish the Master, but He, knowing the moment when he had to surrender, continued in his mission of preparing that people so that they would know how to wait for the test with fortitude.

29. And when He meekly put Himself into the hands of his enemies, his disciples protested and indignantly said, “Why does he give himself up in this way and make no resistance? Why doesn't he run away from those who don't know who he is?” And one of those disciples drew his sword to wound one of those who had gone to apprehend him and the Master turned to him to say, “Sheathe your sword, do not defend me in this way! The appointed hour has come, and what is written must be fulfilled.”

30. When those men and women saw their Lord in the midst of the mob, they felt that they were going to lose him forever, that they would never hear his divine word again; that those days when the Master had made them dwell in spiritual regions, transporting them in their ecstasies to the plants of the Heavenly Father, would be left behind and only the memory of those happy days of communion and bliss would live in them.

31. Those disciples asked for mercy for their innocent Master, hoping to see him free again, preaching on the roads and villages as they had seen him in those brief years; but the tears and the requests of the crowds who loved him were not enough and the life of the Master did not extend beyond the hour that was marked, not for an instant more.

32. Until after the sacrifice was consummated and those disciples returned to daily life and their aching heart quieted down, they made a study, penetrated into deep reflections and understood that their Master had not left his Work begun, but was concluded with perfection. That he had come from an unknown Kingdom to which he was returning after having accomplished his Work. That his life as a man and as a divine envoy had been exemplary and that this constituted a stage, a precious time in which He had to leave in the hearts of His faithful, a wealth of wisdom and show them the way by which they could reach the promised Kingdom.

33. After a while, they began to have great proofs that the Master inspired them and granted wonders in the exercise of their mission as apostles and they verified that his Spirit spoke through his mouth, when they were preparing and preparing to carry his

Love one another!

message of love to those who were waiting for him. These were the first disciples, his true representatives, and imitating the one who had taught them, they repeated his great works on sinners.

34. Through this fulfillment they understood their Master much more, they felt enlightened and filled with his Spirit to carry out the mission that had been entrusted to them.

35. The Divine Word who spoke through Jesus is the same one who now returns to you to continue his Work. I have come to communicate through the men and women chosen by Me. They are human beings, simple and humble, who knew how to prepare themselves to fulfill their delicate mission and that when they reach the end of this stage, they would continue to live among you, continue their work and penetrate into a greater struggle to reach spiritual communication with me.

36. Moses climbed the mountain, symbolically, and when he reached the end of his journey, he ascended to Me, Jesus was erected on a cross and from there, he rose to meet me. And today, in the Third Time, in which I have spoken through my spokespersons, I will only collect my Universal Ray, that powerful Ray that, descending on the instruments with whom I have served, has illuminated and moved this world from one pole to another. Every creature has received his light, which is wisdom and power from my Spirit. And these spokespersons who have served me at this stage, will stay in this world for a while longer, to bear witness to Me.

37. Spokespersons: Penetrate in prayer, in vigil, and carry my word always alive in your, spirit, and when the last day of my communication has arrived, unite with Moses and think that the hour is similar to that in which the Messenger, the Legislator saw the moment approaching to present his work before Me. Identify yourselves with the Master and live his agony on the cross, so that you may pray and imitate him in that supreme hour, say: "Everything has been consummated".

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 355

1. I bless you, people of Israel, gathered at this time in the earthly valley, and I also bless the beings who belong to this people and inhabit the spiritual valley; because both of them, in the eagerness to fulfill their mission, have formed a single purpose of loving and serving their brothers. You are united by that ideal and you begin to exist in perfect harmony with each other.
2. I have sent you to inhabit different dwellings so that from them you may watch over peace and bring to the spirit of your brothers, a ray of light and justice. You have come to Earth a part of that great people who follow me, in the hour of greatest trials, as fighting soldiers in this battle of good against evil, and when facing that struggle, you have felt strong, secure and certain of your destiny.
3. Listen to me with the spirit prepared so that you may be able to understand my word! Do not even let your mind intervene, and be in this hour of communication, all sensitivity, attention and fervor, so that you take my words as a commandment and be jealous of your work.
4. You are already convinced and you are on the way to your fulfillment. You have received each of my lessons that satisfy your need to know and to penetrate into knowledge of the spiritual life.
5. Learn from Me, take the virtue you need. I am the inexhaustible source; but do not think that I tell you this with pride, because being the Creator of everything, I come to teach you humility. Ask me, therefore, whatever you need for your salvation. If you need light for your understanding, take it, if you are weak in your purposes I make you strong and I give you the will; if you do not feel love for your fellow man and you ask me for this virtue, I give it to you, but know that all these powers and attributes have been possessed by you since your beginning and are only dormant in your spirit waiting for a voice that awakens them and makes them vibrate and manifest in fullness.
6. I am preparing you so that you can teach humanity and transform the materialists into my disciples. This word given through man has only been heard by a small part of humanity, but everyone will receive your testimony and the Book written by Me as an inheritance for this and future generations.
7. I do not want to see any more ignorance or oppression in your spirit; I give you the power so that you overcome every yoke and govern your body correctly and keep spirit and matter within my laws so that the last hour of life that I grant you on Earth, you will see your work completed and the path that will lead you to the Hereafter prepared.

Love one another!

8. This stage that you live is temporary, it is an instant in the middle of eternity, so I advise you to take it as a profound lesson, because it is one of many teachings that form the book of spiritual wisdom that each of you will possess. Gather in this life all the experience and merits that is possible for you so that you shorten the path. The path that you have to travel is long and it is necessary to hasten the step.

9. Do not take root in the Earth more than your conscience dictates; take with measure the fruits that it offers you so that you can also live for spiritual advancement. This life with all its beauty, with all the richness that it presents to you, is only a weak reflection of the one that you will live in other valleys of greater perfection.

10. I have given you the Earth for a temporary habitation and when you incarnated you were part of this humanity; but so that you may be the helm of the flesh, that it directs its steps and it, like a docile boat, lets itself be guided in this great ocean, I have given you the light in your spirit, so that you may continue crossing the route that I have traced to you, always obedient to the signs that mark your destinies, until you reach the port that awaits you.

11. I have sent you as a ray of light to the bosom of congregations, of societies and I want that in that small world in which you live, you reveal your gifts, serve your fellow men, help them solve the problems of their life and guide them on their way. I have wisely placed you in the place where you can work for the good of your brothers.

12. How delicate is your mission, and how can you, in an instant of perturbation, turn your steps aside! That is why I have always advised you to pray. Watch and pray, I have told you, so that you do not fall into temptation; live attentive to the dictation of your conscience, which will always advise you righteousness and love in your actions.

13. You have come to Earth to be my collaborators in my work, because it was written that I was to be surrounded by armies that would fight with me at this time against evil, and I am confirming with deeds my word, great armies of spiritual beings some and incarnated others, have come in my company to carry out this work of purification and restitution, to return all spirits to their proper place.

14. I invite you to meditate and to enter into repentance because the grave hour has arrived, the solemn day when you will hear my word for the last time and it is necessary that you cast away all impurity from yourselves, because I want you clean and free from sin. gather your good works and present them to me, because I have offered you to multiply their fruits and send them to humanity as a message of consolation, hope and peace.

Love one another!

15. And in judging this people who are my disciple, I will also judge the nations, and I will leave in everyone my inheritance of love, the Third Testament, so that you may enjoy the gifts and graces of which I make all my children partakers.

16. Those nations, whose rulers have been severe and inflexible and have mercilessly led them into a painful abyss, have endured the yoke and despite their sufferings, their spirit has not bowed, they have not raised their eyes to Me, nor have they asked Me for liberation. They still persecute in their arrogance and their proud head has not been able to bend down to ask for mercy. He has preferred to suffer the pain of the ungodly war without feeling that I am manifesting Myself in the path of each creature to help it endure its trial.

17. That humanity hardened in hatred has not wanted to feel my presence, and it does not know that I know and feel all its pains and that I am ready to grant it the freedom and the triumph it longs for. But I will give those goods that she expects to her spirit and not to her flesh. I will give him emancipation over his body, over this world that has bound him so much. I will make him triumph over materialism to make him possessor of spiritual goods, I will make him penetrate that arcanum of wisdom that is my Spirit, so that in it, I calm his thirst for knowledge and he can possess the science of true life.

18. Exchange your ambitions of power and superiority for wholesome desires of the spirit and you will find that your work provides you with legitimate satisfactions and joys.

19. When will you recognize me and form the harmonious and obedient family that knows how to comply with my laws? The time is coming. After the trials that are to come upon you, you will return to peace and make love and respect for one another a true cult.

20. I am judging you and just as my judgment is inexorable, my love and my forgiveness are manifested in each of you. What would you do if, in spite of your deeds, I condemned you and asked you irremissibly, as the judges of this world do? See that I am your judge and your lawyer also; understand me and recognize that I am your Father and that for the same reason I want you to be saved, because I love you infinitely despite your weakness.

21. The trials that afflict humanity today and those that are to come later, will temper his spirit, and place him in his rightful place. Each creature will atone for its faults until it finds itself clean and ready to enter the era of spirituality that has already begun. And at the end of this time of purification, you will turn to Me, to thank Me, you will not regret the pain that you have rushed and you will only feel strong to fight for your elevation.

Love one another!

22. And while you are pouring out your bitter cup, do not feel humiliated or belittled by my charity, think that you have been created by my love, pure, healthy and strong, and thus you have to return to Me.

23. How prodigal and long is the life that I grant you to cultivate in it the merits necessary to the spirit! On this path that you are traveling, you have to demonstrate the virtue that is innate to the spirit, but not to Me who know you and I know what you are capable of, but to yourselves who do not yet recognize yourselves.

24. Today you are ready to understand my present manifestation, because you have lived and evolved a lot. For your study and penetration I leave you teachings that form a precious legacy of love: the Book of Life. Each of its pages reveals to you the wisdom that I have put in them, taking your reduced language and using your understanding. This knowledge will lead you to communicate perfectly with me, when your prayer no longer uses words, but takes the spiritual language, the sincere expression, the demonstration of love that the high spirit has for his God and that I know and receive with pleasure. So I want you to converse with me to reveal the future and give you commands and these prophecies and those orders that you will receive, you will make them known to your brothers. When you are thus prepared, your lips that have remained tied will open, a great gift of speech will appear and what you have kept silent today will be fully manifested.

25. Those of you who have asked for the gift of healing because you know how to feel the pain of others, will contemplate the development of this faculty and your prayer, your word or look, will bring the balm to the sick. Those who ask for concord and fraternity among men for this world, take this power and sow peace in your path and even more, send your spirit wherever peace is needed. The hour is approaching when you will all be enlightened and you will feel your gifts beating and manifesting with all clarity.

26. At this time, some of you have heard my call like the sound of a sonorous bell that has reached your spirit, but others are still sought by Elijah everywhere on the roads.

27. You have searched for Me in different creeds and in different ideas, without finding the saving boat and I say to you: I come to teach you the way again, to give you the teaching so that you may understand me.

28. Of the great multitudes that Elijah has gathered in this Third Time, some have continued to walk in their free will, but the others have made their faith and their purpose present to me to follow me and to work in my countryside.

Love one another!

29. You came needy, thirsty and hungry, but I have made you rest under the foliage of the stout tree, I have healed you, I have given you crystal clear water and the bread of eternal life.

30. Blessed are those who have risen up carrying the truth in their hearts, to rescue the shipwrecked from the raging waves of the sea.

31. People: I have manifested myself greatly through you, I have fed you with the best delicacies, I have entrusted to you a jewel of incalculable value, I have given you a garment of grace and I have put shoes on your plant so that you do not feel the thorns. You are the little child who tell me: Divine Teacher, I will carry your teaching engraved in my heart and I will give humanity from it, I will be your emissary who will bring this light to the world.

32. The Master says to you: I have prepared you and I have entrusted my Law to you so that you may imitate the disciples of the Second Time.

33. I have given you peace, the light of the Holy Spirit, so that your spirit will not remain in darkness.

34. How pleasing are the manifestations that I have granted you through the human understanding. Inspiration springs like a luminous torch from the bottom of these hearts. It is the rocks that I have been polishing to give them shape and make the purest and most crystalline waters spring from them. They are the channel through which I come to deliver my word to you.

35. Here is the fountain, the stout tree with its branches full of good fruit, offering its shadow to the wayfarer, to make you rest from passions, ambitions, vain temptations. Do not be deaf or blind who, listening to my words, do not recognize me. If you listen to me and let this light be in your spirit, you will quickly understand me and you will know how to ask me for those who have not recognized me.

36. Return to spirituality and you will see that the darkness of your thoughts will be removed and they will be illuminated with a beautiful light, you will receive the inspiration of the Father and you will feel his vibrations so that you will be like a clean mirror before humanity. Then joy and kindness for others will be drawn on your faces.

37. Blessed is he who, when doing charity, does not boast because he will be forming a treasure in the Hereafter. Do not expect any payment for what you give in my Work; let it be me who rewards you for your deeds.

Love one another!

38. Again I tell you to love one another because even though you are of different races and colors, before the Father you are one son.

39. You are the spirits that sprang from the Father to whom I come to give you my caress and as a Teacher I entrust you with the teaching to correct your mistakes and become my disciples.

40. If I made a promise to you in the past, today I come to fulfill it; I come again to free you from the pain to which you have become creditors and to remind you that you must love one another, from nation to nation, from one world to another.

41. That is why I have called you, people, to be the messenger of my peace, of my light and of my love in all nations. You are my messengers who will sound the trumpet to whose voice humanity will awaken; you will be like a spiritual bell whose call will reverberate in every spirit and in every heart. This is how I have been preparing you so that you may be the people who bring goodness to all the places of the earth.

42. Blessed is the one who loses his human life in the fulfillment of his mission, for his spirit will come to Me full of joy and triumph.

43. After 1950 I will continue to communicate with you Spirit to spirit; your mission will not end then. You will practice my teachings and you will be in imitation of your Teacher spreading my Doctrine; you will be the good disciples who teach by example and you will give the good news to humanity.

44. You will make known my teachings that have been written with golden pens, with all clarity and clarity and with all these pages you will form a book to make it known to men. It is the Third Testament dictated by the Father at this time as the Holy Spirit through the understanding of man in him I come to give you my teachings syllable after syllable, so that you analyze them and put them into practice. The time is short when I will speak in this way, but if you are prepared and your heart is a sanctuary for my divinity, I will dwell in you.

45. I come to give you my teaching so that you may be the children of light; I come to give you my wisdom so that tomorrow you may become the teachers; because you will receive those multitudes who are tired, hungry and thirsty, who have only drained the cup of bitterness. It is up to you, my disciples, to take that bitter cup from their lips, to give them sweetness and peace and guide them to the port of salvation. Rise up forming a single body and carrying the same will to love me and serve humanity.

46. Do not contemplate his stain and his sin because from the Second Time I have taught you to forgive. Remember that when the sinner prostrated herself before my feet, I said to

Love one another!

those who judged her, “He of you who is cleansed from sin, let him cast the first stone.” Then they were confused, because they heard the voice of conscience; and when that woman looked up, I said to her, Where are those who accuse you? Return to your home and sin no more. So, beloved disciples, do not judge your brothers because only I can judge your actions.

47. The spirit has to come to Me, white as a snowflake. Prepare yourselves, blessed people, so that after you no longer receive this word, you will not feel like orphans, but you will carry me in your heart and you will be able to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit.

48. Through the ages I have pointed out the way for you, I have enlightened your spirit, so that you may find yourselves united in my Divine Work.

49. Some of you have fulfilled the Law that I have come to ratify in this Third Time through human understanding. You have been the example that I have shown to the world, but the others have stood in the way.

50. You ask me: Master, what is the path that I must follow to make merits in my life? And the Master who is tireless lecturing you so that you do not carry ignorance, I have given you light, I have inspired you and I have spoken to you through your consciousness, so that you may work in my countryside.

51. I give you in abundance the fruits of the stout tree so that you may feel strengthened, so that you may continue to fight and work tirelessly.

52. I have poured out in charity on your spirit so that you need nothing, I have quenched your thirst and hunger with the essence of my word and I have entrusted my Work into your hands like a jewel of incalculable value.

53. Some of you have walked the path of light and recreated yourselves in it, the others have walked the paths of pain and fatigue has surprised you in your life.

54. I have called my chosen ones without contemplating races, colors, classes or positions in them; without seeing if they have cultivated their intelligence or are the rough and clumsy understandings; I have pulled them out of the world and I have prepared them with my light and my grace to manifest myself through them; I have called the man, the woman, the children and the elderly who are tired and disillusioned with the world. To the women who have poured out a cup of bitterness, I have cleansed them, I have comforted them and I have made them my servants; to the youth who in this Third Time is lost to the perversity of the world, I have marked a limit, I have offered him the

Love one another!

delicacies of my table and I have invited him to increase the number of my workers, of my disciples in this time.

55. You have consecrated yourselves to my service and you ask me to help you to reach the end of the day. I encourage you, I help you and I strengthen your spirit and matter so that you may come to Me.

56. I have rescued you when you were ready to fall into the abyss and fall prey to the hungry wolf. Some of you recognize my great love for you and glorify my name, but the others only make me aware of the pain that you have carved out for yourselves.

57. Some of you ask me to extend the days of your existence on Earth to be at my service, but the others present to me your tired plant and your heart lacerated by the vicissitudes of this life, and I tell you: I have sent you all to dwell on this planet so that you may do meritorious works for the quality of your spirit.

58. Verily and truly I say to you, I have come to save sinners. Some of you have the intention of practicing my teachings, but the others walk at your own free will and make your pain present to me and the father says to you: Recognize, my children, that you do not practice my teachings and therefore you are surprised by the pain, when this is not my will. See Elijah, like a tireless shepherd, who seeks you by the paths, by the heathlands, to attract you again to the fold.

59. He makes you rest in his shepherd's arms and brings you closer to my presence. Then intercede for his flock so that you may receive again my charity, my forgiveness and my blessing.

60. What do you ask of me this day, what do you need that I will not grant you? You tell me to forgive you and to encourage you in the struggle, also that you have suffered and that you need comfort. Nothing goes unnoticed for Me, I have followed your steps and penetrate like a thief in your heart to know everything that is inside. Whatever you ask of me, be with you.

61. Those of you who seek my presence in spirit do not need to worship outside, nor to witness rites and ceremonies. You come to these humble enclosures, where it has been my will to gather you to make you hear my word and there you rise to meet me.

62. I come looking for spirits of good will who imitate my apostles of the Second Time. Today I have not come to incarnate and my manifestation is subtle, therefore you must prepare and purify yourselves so that you can perceive any sign or indication from me.

Love one another!

63. Imitate Elijah, the tireless shepherd who fights and prepares the spirit of humanity. Help him in his difficult task and enjoy discovering your gifts. Open the pupils of the spirit and look from this world at the perfection of other spiritual valleys.

64. Give me the tribute of your fulfillment as do the high beings, the righteous. do not search my Work superficially, because you will not understand it, nor will you discover its perfection. Take it as the third Testament that I will leave to humanity and remember that in times past I spoke to you with the same love. Jehovah, with his voice of justice speaking to the people in the First Time, Jesus later with his redemptive word, and today the Consoling Spirit, have led the human spirit along a single path. It is the same Divine Spirit that has vibrated over you in all times.

65. Do not say that you love me only when you have received relief from your sorrows and then turn away. Look how the flowers retain their beauty and their perfume, even if the weather is inclement. So you, love me, both in the days of peace, and in the days of trial.

PARABLE

66. "There was a young man in a boat in a rough sea, but despite the strength of the waves, the boat remained calm. That young man found in the middle of that sea twelve humble men who looked like castaways; he took them to his boat and said to them: I will lead you to the port and I will give you what is needed. Those men stood before their savior and thanked Him, but in their spirit they felt unworthy to be with Him. When the young man looked at them like this, he said to them: I have come to save sinners, I have come to seek the poor to enrich them with my grace, I am looking for the sick to give them health. When those shipwrecked people heard these words, they recognized who was that boy who had saved them from perishing in the raging waves of the sea. Then they said to him, "Lord, the light of a new day is with us and with all those in need." The young man said to them, "I am going to teach you how to cross this raging sea." Then those twelve who had been saved were amazed, when they contemplated that at the passage of that boat the raging waves, they became meek and obedient to the voice of their savior. Those castaways, who had unknown a command, a Law and who had become sinners and needy, penetrated into repentance and said to him: Lord, give us your teaching again. Then the Lord showed them an open book in which a perfect teaching was written and said to them, I am going to entrust this boat to you so that you can save the shipwrecked. They received that command with joy and promised to be obedient to

Love one another!

fulfill that mission. At the passage of that boat those who perished in that sea were saved and those men marveled, convinced of the power that the Lord had entrusted to him""

67. Verily the Master says to you: I have called you in this Third Time, when the world feeds its third height of perversity, to save you in this boat, with this Doctrine that I have entrusted to you so that you may show it to humanity.

68. After this time of teaching you will be empowered to carry out your mission in the world. You will be accompanied by your guardian angels and you will carry faith and righteousness as standards. You will be inflexible in fighting ignorance, but you will also use charity and patience in your delicate task of teaching and correcting.

69. I understand your prayer, I listen to your requests and I know your desires and hopes and I tell you: Do not be afraid, you will lack nothing, you will have all the necessary elements for your spiritual fulfillment and for the conservation of your body I will give you what you need.

70. I bless you in this dawn of grace. May your sincere prayer be like a mantle that envelops the nations, as I bless them now and forever.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 356

1. You are the ones who have believed in my coming, it is already the last days of my communication and you are still in a hurry to listen to me, as if they were those days when you were beginning to be my babies.
2. Many were called at this time and few have followed me, but in all the light of my Spirit descended. If at that Second Time I said, "Blessed are those who have believed without seeing"" now I repeat to you, Blessed are those who have believed without seeing" "You have followed me and persevered!
3. Although I must tell you, no one should be surprised at my communication and my presence in this form, since it was prophesied and promised by Me from the Second Time. I did not come to surprise you, there was no such intention in Me, but if you were surprised at my arrival and if many have been surprised to learn of my manifestation, it was because you slept spiritually in a deep lethargy. It was because you weren't watching.
4. After my departure in the Second Half, my arrival was expected from generation to generation among those who kept faith in Me. The divine promise was transmitted from father to son, and my word kept alive the desire to contemplate my return. Each generation believed that it was the blessed one, hoping that the word of its Lord would be fulfilled in it.
5. Thus the times passed and the generations too, and my promise was erased from the hearts, forgetting prayer and vigil.
6. The centuries passed and when humanity did not even take into account that one day, at the least foreboding moment, I might arrive, when men were furthest from the truth, I made my spiritual presence felt in fulfillment of my word.
7. The way I chose to communicate with the men of this time has surprised many, daring even to judge it without first having meditated on my past revelations.
8. I tell you that whatever way I had chosen to communicate, I would have confused everyone who had not been prepared to receive me. On the other hand, for the one who has known how to keep himself awake and prepared, no form that I would have used for my manifestation would have surprised him, because through any form I would have felt myself.
9. All those who have believed me at this time, all those who have felt me and all those who have followed me, truly I tell you that spiritually they were waiting for me; spiritually, without realizing it, they were looking for my return and waiting for my word.

Love one another!

10. My promise at that time was not for a single people, but for all humanity, so I tell you now that my light has not only descended among these multitudes who listen to me through the understanding of the spokespersons, but in a thousand ways I present myself on the path of all men, to make them feel the arrival of a new time. I must also tell you that there have been those who, having waited for me one day after another and one life after another, seeing me arrive in the way you have me, could not believe, denied my presence and walked away, why? Because they forged in their imagination for a long time, a form that was not exactly the one I chose.

11. Understand that my determinations and my inspirations are beyond all human assumption or conception.

12. I have given you many proofs that above what man can conceive as truth and as perfection, are my works.

13. Something that has confused some men the most is my Doctrine expressed through humble human understandings. But if those who feel confused for that reason, tried to penetrate my word, I tell you the truth, they would soon find the reasons I had for choosing precisely the rude and even impure man to make my teaching heard. Then you will discover that the reasons I had for choosing this medium were my love, my justice and the eternal Law that the human spirit would come to communicate directly with his Father, a way in which the attributes of the spirit and the gifts of the body would participate at the same time.

14. It is natural that one who knows himself to be a sinner should judge himself unworthy of possessing such a grace as this; but it is only right that you also know that I see beyond your present and that I am above your imperfections.

15. If you are part of me, understand that the only thing I come to do is to help you purify and perfect yourselves so that you may live in Me.

16. It is no longer the time for others to make merits for sinners. Those times have passed and those merits are present as examples.

17. Now it will be the sinner himself who will make merits for his salvation, for this I want to be his guide, his Teacher, his savior.

18. When did the fathers on earth have loved only the good children and hated the bad ones? How many times have I seen them be more loving and caring precisely with those who offend them the most and make them suffer! How is it possible that you could do works of love and forgiveness greater than mine? Since when has it been seen that the Teacher has to learn from the disciples?

Love one another!

19. Know, therefore, that I judge no one unworthy of Me and that for this reason the Way of salvation is eternally inviting you to travel it, just as the doors of my Kingdom, which are light, peace and goodness, are perennially open in anticipation of the arrival of those who were far from the Law and the truth.

20. For all this I wanted to choose among the multitudes of sinful creatures, those of whom I would serve as instruments to make my word heard.

21. How many cases of true regeneration have there been among those I have chosen for this service! How many trials of conversion and repentance!

22. I announced that my new coming would be in Spirit and so I fulfilled it at this time, why should I choose another means other than the human one to communicate, if it is to the men whom I have come to seek? It was enough for these multitudes to become a little spiritualized, so that their sensitivity would allow them to perceive my presence and my essence, finding this form of communication just and natural.

23. I must tell you that not all of them have arrived with sufficient sensitivity that would allow them from the first moment to experience the sensation of my presence, because while some have arrived with an awakened spiritual gaze to contemplate this light and to perceive the essence of my word, others have arrived searching with their material eyes, so their judgments, their analyzes and observations have been superficial, they have always been the external phase, because instead of looking for the meaning or essence of the word, they have judged the greater or lesser correctness of the language and then scrutinized the life of the spokespersons, their behavior, their way of speaking and even their clothing.

24. And the latter have had to find imperfections in those who are only infants before this Work, and then they have denied all truth to my Doctrine; while the former, ignoring the errors, the little things and miseries of my servants, considering them human and exposed to commit errors, have gone only in search of the meaning, the essence of this word, so they have found, in that search, the presence of my Spirit.

25. Whoever does not pay due attention to my word, nor does he understand its content, will never be able to find its truth, nor will he be able to find the explanation or clarification to all his doubts.

26. I am the one who, in my own word, have been explaining everything so that there is not the slightest confusion or doubt among the disciples.

27. Remember how many times I have told you to learn to look for the essence of this word, an essence that lies beyond the human form of your language. Remember that I

Love one another!

have told you not to stop at the material form of the word, because you will not find its meaning and always keep in mind that I came to communicate through sinners, rough men, understanding without cultivation or study; so that you may not attach so much importance to the external form of the word and learn to grant to my manifestation the truth that it has, as well as to attribute to these matters what corresponds to them.

28. See how not everyone has known how to seek my light, nor have they known how to be children eager to become disciples. Now know because many have turned their backs on me and are saying that they suffered disappointments through my labors.

29. They are thirsty hearts that were by the inexhaustible fountain of truth and did not know how to incline to drink until they were full. They carry a very great emptiness and they keep looking and calling without finding what their spirit needs. But one day you will approach this path again and then your painful experience will tell you to no longer look for me in the superficial but in the deep. They, when they return, will contemplate how wisdom shines in those who fervently listened to me, in whom they knew how to stay with the Master, and for whose faith and spirituality they were rewarded, overflowing on them the light that revealed great mysteries and teachings.

30. I tested you all before you came to witness my manifestation, I sent wise tests to each of my disciples so that they would give you the opportunity to testify to my presence, but truly I tell you that while some showed themselves submissive, humble and docile to my call, others, although they have also listened to me, it has been without faith, without will and many times with pride, with disgust and even with disgust. What can the spirit receive when the mind is clouded and the heart poisoned? A man, thus predisposed, will only have to contemplate imperfections.

31. I'm testing everyone. I also test those who follow me without ceasing, in order that their whole being may be strengthened and when my word is no longer heard by this means, they may have the wisdom that is enclosed in my word and at the same time have all the strength that is needed to spread this Doctrine with true purity.

32. My disciples must be persuaded that when they no longer listen to me as they do now, then their example will be very important, because then they will be the advantaged disciples who teach others through their works. They should know that the testimony they give of my word will always be accompanied by deeds.

33. Tomorrow, when the time of testimony comes for this people, if they do not live my word, if they do not stick their works to my truth, it will be of no use to repeat my words, no matter how perfect they may be.

Love one another!

34. He who longs to make my words felt in the hearts, let him be filled with love, let him be saturated with charity, let him stock up on humility and patience, let him be quick to forgive and timely to alleviate the sorrows of his brothers, and then he will see how the hardest and most reluctant heart trembles and is moved by word made works in the hearts of my disciples.

35. If you know that the reason why many of your brothers do not persevere in listening to this word is because they have discovered your imperfections, try to exempt yourselves from violating my Law as far as possible, knowing that your example greatly influences them.

36. I want you to come to feel satisfied with yourselves, that your conscience never claims to you that some of your brothers strayed from the path because you did not know how to show him the purity and truth of my Work.

37. In the Second Half I was speaking to the crowds. My word, perfect in its essence and in its form, was heard by all. My gaze, penetrating into the hearts, discovered everything that each one kept. In some there was doubt, in others faith, in others a distressing voice spoke to me: they were the sick, to whom pain made them expect a miracle from Me. There were those who tried to hide their mockery, when they heard me say that I came from the Father to bring men the Kingdom of Heaven, and there were hearts in which I found hatred for Me and intentions to make me shut up or disappear.

38. It was the proud, the Pharisees who felt affected by my truth. Because despite the fact that my word was so clear, so full of love and so comforting, despite always being confirmed with powerful works, many men persisted in finding the truth of my presence, judging me through Jesus, searching my life. looking at the humility of my garments and my absolute poverty of material goods; and not content with judging Me, they judged my disciples, observing them carefully, already when they spoke, already when they followed me along the roads, already when they sat down at table. How the Pharisees were scandalized when they saw one day that my disciples had not washed their hands to sit at the table! Poor minds who mistook the cleanliness of the body for the purity of the spirit! They did not realize that when they took the sacred loaves in the temple, their hands were clean, but their hearts were full of rot.

39. I never said, while I was preaching in the world, that my disciples were already teachers or that they listened to them. They were the little ones who, captive of the light of my word, meekly followed me, but who still came to commit faults, because there was not enough time for them to transform themselves and then emerge as an example for

Love one another!

humanity. They were rocks that were being polished with the chisel of divine love, so that later they too would turn the stones into diamonds.

40. When I tell you that my disciples came to commit faults, remember that time when, while I was speaking to the crowd, and there were some women among them who held their little ones by the hand or in their arms, my disciples, believing that the children could bother me, made the mistake of telling the mothers to be absent with their children, believing that my word was only for the; because they did not know that my word is for the spirit, whether it is in an old man, in a mature man, in a young man or in a child, and that it is the same whether it is in a man or in a woman, since sex has nothing to do with the spirit.

41. How much pain those mothers experienced, who had approached Jesus to bless their little ones; and how they doubted, before that act of my disciples, the charity and love that I poured out in my word! That's why I had to raise my voice to tell them, "Let the children come to Me."

42. I used those mistakes to give lessons to my disciples. When I was arrested in the Garden of Olives, one of my disciples, Peter, trying to defend me, delivered a blow on the servant of the high priest, and I said to him then, "Return your sword to its place, for all who take sword to sword will die."

43. I departed from among my disciples and then they remained in my place to bear witness with their deeds and their words. My Spirit bathes you with light inspiring you all those works that served to spread my seed throughout the world and remain as an example of love, humility and elevation. They had ceased to be the fragile infants to become the fervent disciples, worthy representatives of their Master on Earth. The weaknesses, doubts and errors, had given way to the truth that they manifested in each of their works.

44. Beloved people: You too, during the time of my communication at this time, have made mistakes, have had weaknesses, have fallen into temptations and have doubted for a moment; but I will suspend my communication and give you a time to meditate, prepare yourselves and strengthen yourselves, because you will also remain on earth to bear witness to my word, a witness that will be through your works.

45. Do not think now if your mission is going to be arduous and painful; truly I tell you, when you reach spiritual preparation, nothing will seem difficult or burdensome to you.

46. Insensibly you will penetrate into a virtuous life, and it will be the most evident of the testimonies that you give of my truth to your brothers.

Love one another!

47. Look at how despite your imperfections you have already done wonders many times, because then, think that when your spirituality reaches fullness in you, your works will have to be greater.

48. I see that you still do not give the importance that your example has in others. You have not wanted to realize the strength that is in your word, as well as in your prayer and in your works.

49. I am the only one who realizes the seed that your actions are sowing in the hearts and I am the one who pour on your crops my dew of life and love, so that they do not spoil. But you must believe in the truth of your works, so that you do not abandon them because you have just begun them. Keep in mind that there will always be eyes that are aware of what you do and it will be good if those looks always discover an example of obedience to my teachings.

50. Many bands of ignorance have fallen in your path; with your word some of your brothers have turned away from the path of vice. Your example of peace has helped some households, struck by the whirlwind of discord, to regain harmony. Many sick people have felt the balm that you have poured out on them over their ailments, freeing them from suffering and also strengthening many hearts against the lurks and dangers of the world.

51. So why don't you give your works the value they have? I am not telling you to flaunt or publish them, no, I simply want to tell you to know, in each of the cases in which I pour out my charity, the transcendence that that light that passed through you may have in the lives of your brothers, because then you will no longer be able to abandon your sowings.

52. Beloved sowers! Take my peace to the world, in it there is my love, my charity, my truth and my balm! Take that balm in prayer, in thought, in the word, in the look, in a caress: in every other being and in truth I tell you that your spiritual journey on Earth will be lavish in satisfactions, but never bitter.

53. Soon I will stop communicating in this way, but I will leave you full of my strength and my light, and so you will not be afraid to stay like sheep among wolves.

54. May the absence of my word not be a cause for you to grow cold, that the disappearance of these manifestations will not cause you to distance yourselves from each other, on the contrary, that it is then that you unite the most, so that you can face the struggle and the trials.

Love one another!

55. The time is still distant when you will know how to approach each other spiritually, when materially you will find yourselves far away.

56. For now you still need to look at and hear each other; for now you need to give warmth, strength, faith and courage to each other.

57. I have expressed my will to you that for a while, after my departure, you will continue to meet, so that your preparation will make you worthy of testifying to my spiritual presence in the bosom of your meetings and once your faith is strengthened, your purposes matured and accustomed to seek me and to receive me from spirit to Spirit, then you will be in a position to spread yourselves along the different paths, as sowers of this Doctrine that comes to liberate and elevate the spirit.

58. I will always come to your meetings and in them I will pour out my inspiration on every understanding and from now on I tell you: Blessed are the hearts that in those days, when my word is no longer heard, at least continue to feel this same emotion that now overwhelms them when waiting for my Ray to descend.

59. I want peace to preside over your meetings, so that your meditation may be profound and may make you discover the depths of my word; but may discussion and violence never arise on those occasions, because then only darkness will gather.

60. I give you an invisible key that will close the door of all temptation; but at the same time it will open the doors to inspiration, for always keep in mind that it will be then that the revelation of the Third Time will be poured out in fullness on you, because this communication through my spokespersons has been only to prepare you.

61. Spirituality, recollection and the elevation of your thought will be the key that opens the door to the new revelations in whose light you will find the clarification of all the mysteries and everything that was not defined.

62. You will continue to work to attract new congregants, who will then be the new disciples, the last ones, in whom I will also pour out my Spirit. Your heart will not be closed to the pain of others, on the contrary, your charity will be greater towards the weak and those who suffer, towards those who are tired, hungry for the spirit and thirsty for love.

63. You will make your meetings have the spiritual force that attracts your brothers as in this time my word has attracted and gathered the great multitudes.

64. Your prayer will do wonders in those meetings, provided that you know how to unite your thoughts and take as if the cases of your brothers were your own. Then you will feel

Love one another!

how consolation is poured out on them, health for their body or spirit, peace for their heart, the light that lifts them to true life.

65. In the face of all those trials of my presence, your heart will not miss the departure of this time because you will have my written word to interpret it with the greatest preparation and you will feel it deeply.

66. The analyzers of my teachings will arise, the seers with a clean look and a true word: you will practice a more spiritual way to heal the sick. The balm that I have placed in you will first reach the spirit of the sick person, stimulating him to lift up his decayed body and teaching him how to overcome sufferings and passions, in order to regain the true freedom of the spirit.

67. All your work will be humble and quiet, no one will let envy or vanity germinate in their heart, because if that were the case, you will not see the miracle of spirit-to-Spirit communication take place, which is what you should begin to practice once the present stage is over.

68. Just as in these last days of my communication I have rewarded with my word full of revelations, essence and teachings, the preparation that you had to hear it, so, in the days of your communication from spirit to Spirit, I will know how to reward your elevation with inspirations and prophecies that will move the world.

69. The zeal, respect, obedience and humility of my disciples will be rewarded with spiritual benefits.

70. They will have to come from other Lands to ask you what I taught and what I announced, and then you will repeat my words, but if some or many of my teachings have been erased from your memory, you will resort to the book that my inspiration is dictating to those disciples named “Golden Feathers”.

71. That book will belong to everyone, without distinction or privileges, just as my word has belonged to everyone. So my Doctrine will not be buried in the hearts of a few and will always be giving light.

72. From now on I urge this people to be jealous of this book that they will soon come to possess, not to relegate its lessons to oblivion, that its pages do not remain closed. Think that in the days of struggle that will come, you will find in these lessons the necessary weapons for the battle, the adequate answer to the questions that humanity asks you and the solution for your trials.

Love one another!

73. This book will help the disciple with a fragile memory, it will also help the one who is clumsy in speech, and it will only be necessary that his intention be inspired by charity and love for his brothers, so that in the midst of reading, in the moments of reviewing my words, he will make those who have never listened to me through the speaker feel and savor my presence. Truly I tell you, if you prepare to receive me in that way, even the skeptical and the hard-hearted will shudder, because your testimony will have been clean.

74. From now on I leave you these recommendations that will serve you for your preparation.

75. Remain united after my departure, analyzing and meditating on my teaching and you will see the moment come when your people will be strong to face the struggle.

76. You will not have to ask anyone the time or day to get up to carry out the mission that I am entrusting to you. You will feel in your heart the moment marked by Me, like the prophets of past times, who inwardly listened to the divine call, and they, full of faith, obedient to that impulse, rose up to fulfill my will.

77. The vision of the seers will be very delicate in those days and their responsibility to guide, alert and stimulate the people will be very great. In order for the clarity of my light to always reach them, they will have to persevere in good preparation, never letting vanity imprison them, or falsehood cause them to fall into temptation.

78. There will also be events in the world that will be like signs or warnings for you to recognize the hour of your emergence.

79. What will you be able to ignore by then? What doubts will there be in your heart? What questions can they ask you that you don't know how to answer?

80. If I have explained my word and all my Work to you with simplicity, dealing with the deepest that exists in your life, then with the same simplicity you will explain my Doctrine to your brothers.

81. You will then be a bulwark for the weak and for those in need of light, who will seek your advice and ask for your prayers in times of trial.

82. Beautiful times of struggle for this people, if they know how to appreciate and take advantage of them, and a bright opportunity for your spirit, which will fully enjoy all its gifts.

83. How many cases of conversion will you witness! How many miraculous healings in the sick of the body or of the spirit! How will you enjoy watching your brothers and sisters, who until then would have walked like outcasts, also manifest the gifts that you

Love one another!

taught them to discover in their being! They who had thought themselves disinherited when contemplating your gifts, will confirm that you are all my heirs and that what I give you I never take away from you, although sometimes I manage to retain it, through my perfect laws of love.

84. Look at how my word prepares you so that you can penetrate firmly into the time of events, giving an example of spirituality and humility.

85. This is the time of your preparation, because humanity is already about to awaken.

86. I leave you watching and praying, because you will be witnesses of great events that will move all the peoples of the earth. You will see the most terrible wars that have ever taken place in your world; you will see the struggle between different religions and doctrines; you will see hunger, plague and death ravage nations and cities, all marking the end of a stage, of an Era; but then you will see the resurgence of life. You will see how those peoples who for centuries lived as enemies unite; you will witness the reconciliation of peoples and races, you will see it sealed with the love of one another. You will see the material power of the great religions disappear and you will see the fruits of spirituality emerge everywhere. Many men, recognized as wise, you will see them confused and the princes of the word you will see them confused without knowing what to say, because the light of truth will surprise them. On the other hand, those who had always been persecuted or humiliated because of their love for justice and truth, will see the sun of freedom and justice shine in the firmament.

87. That will be the propitious time for the spiritual advancement of humanity to manifest in fullness and the spiritual life that vibrates beyond men, is truly felt by them.

88. It will be the defeat of materialism, when men who have only loved the world, contemplate with the gaze of the spirit the true life, when the authors of all the evil that afflicts humanity, throw into the fire their books, in which they often denied the truth.

89. I, who cannot deny my light to anyone, will give it to everyone, opening the doors of understandings to inspiration, as an invitation to wisdom, eternity and elevation.

90. Analyze, O disciples, my Doctrine, and decide if any of its parts denotes delay, stagnation or confusion.

91. When your faith is absolute in my word, carry it indelibly engraved in your spirit, so that Spirituality may be in each of your acts.

92. My word promises you the kingdom, the one that I want to be established in your heart, so that it may illuminate your life and its light may be in homes, in parents, in

Love one another!

marriages, in children and in brothers, so that rulers may be magnanimous, teachers may be wise and judges may be just.

93. This is my Doctrine, therefore, do not allow it to be confused with those sciences through which men seek only the manifestation of spirits.

94. I have called my Doctrine Spiritualism, because it teaches the elevation of the spirit and reveals to man all the gifts he possesses for his perfection.

95. How few there are up to now who have glimpsed the true essence of this Doctrine! There are few who understand me! Most of you I still contemplate lethargic in traditions and customs that leave no benefit to your spirit.

96. How much fear I see in many hearts when it comes to renouncing those habits, traditions and acts that you have created within my Work! And how your heart is hurt when you are told about them, without you wanting to understand that by complying with those traditions, you abandon the true fulfillment of my Law.

97. Look at how the external worship of humanity has always been the cause of its spiritual stagnation, but do not fall into that error again, always bearing in mind that in order to progress spiritually and achieve perfection, it is essential that the worship of Me be interior, deep spiritual.

98. I will test my people with wisdom and justice, to get them out of ignorance or confusion, I will free them from falling into fanaticism and for this, I will also test them.

99. To love your fellow human beings, to spread peace, to make my word known, to impart charity and to pray for the peace of humanity, which is the spiritual worship that I expect from you, you do not need external acts, neither in the precincts where you meet nor in your homes.

100. Think that until you unite in a true spirituality, your prayer will not have enough strength to make itself felt over your brothers.

101. Not by these words will those who think they are clean rise up to judge their brothers, for truly I tell you, it is I alone who can judge the works of one and the other.

102. Neither will you judge your brothers, even if the time comes for you to see them betray me, because you will remember that I told you that to judge spiritual purity or impurity, only I. Do not judge, I have told you, but advise what is good; do try to prevent your brothers from falling into temptation, but if you could not do any of these, then try to persevere in the truth, and the day will come when those who have strayed from the

Love one another!

path will return to it, convinced of their error and convinced that you have known how to persevere in my commands.

103. Watch and pray that you may be united and at peace. You are already in the last days of my word and I want that when the last day comes, I will find you spiritually united.

104. I have given you many lessons so that you may know how to prevent one of your brothers from being separated from the people. Understand that those who could hear me very little may find themselves weak. Give them strength and faith. Also among those who listened to me a lot, there may be hearts lacking in firmness, so that you may give them warmth and encouragement in the journey.

105. Once unified, O people, you will gather to pray for the peace of the world, sending your spirit on the wings of thought turned into a dove of peace, over the nations.

106. Never expect the result of your prayers to be immediate. Sometimes you will have to wait a little, sometimes you will have to wait a long time and sometimes you will not even be able to see the realization of what you asked of me. But your mission was accomplished.

107. You will be sowers of peace, but I repeat to you, do not expect to reap ahead of time. You will let the seed germinate, be born, grow and bear fruit and then you will reap the harvest, letting your spirit be flooded with satisfaction.

108. Disciples: marvel that you are learning all this through a brother of yours, whom I have made my instrument, so that you could all be witnesses of the works that my power does, turning a clumsy creature into a being spiritually useful to all and transforming a sinner into a being clean of heart and understanding to transmit my word.

109. I also entrusted my spokespersons to you so that you could lead them to advancement and perfection, and now, in the last days of my communication, the congregations that knew how to lead their spokespersons to elevation, are delighting in the spiritual flavor of a ripe fruit cultivated with perseverance and with love.

110. Not all of them have been able to do this, because many of them have been neglected, abandoned, others have had their sap extracted without consideration or charity, and others have had greens cut from the tree of life. There you have the reason for that bitter taste that instead of sweetness, the multitudes have often received and from there many confusions have been born, such as taking as perfect what has been only imperfection of the spokesman or attributing to Me the impurities, materializations or imperfections of the spokespersons. After my departure, you will have to separate the

Love one another!

chaff from the wheat, that is, you will have to separate all the impurities that were mixed with my word, so that you can take my Doctrine into the world.

111. If they were to ask you why I communicated through so many spokespersons, you would tell them that to deliver my word, if I had come as at that time in Jesus, my person alone would have sufficed; but that since my communication was through simple and rude men and at the same time my message was very great, not a single human understanding could suffice, but as many as necessary.

112. From Roque Rojas, the forerunner of my communication, for whom Elías spoke and from Damiana Oviedo, for whom I gave my first word at this time, to the last spokespersons, each of them has manifested only a part of my Work, but not my entire message.

113. For example, through Roque Rojas I made it known to you that the Third Time was opening for humanity, I revealed the opening of the Sixth Seal, containing his wisdom, his judgment, his gifts and the fulfillment of many ancient prophecies, to overflow his light on every spirit and on all flesh.

114. The mystery of the “Mark” or “Sign” was made known to you through that man and I reminded you of the symbolic number of the chosen ones of the Third Time.

115. Later, through Damiana, the purpose of my coming was revealed to you, the gifts that each disciple carried with him and also the date when my communication would come to an end. From those lips came the word that my Spirit brought at this time, expressing it through simple lessons and small parables, for the first kindergartens; and the spiritual word of Mary also came out, as a message of infinite tenderness and ineffable consolation for every troubled heart.

116. In Roque and Damiana, everything was just a beginning, a promise, and over the years, the spokespersons who succeeded them were penetrating more into the secret of the spokesperson's mission, allowing my word to expand, my Work to be defined and the mysteries to be clarified.

117. How many hearts have been strengthened and comforted by listening to my word through the understanding of my chosen ones! How many spirits have been saved from darkness by hearing me through this channel!

118. To my spokespersons who have been able to prepare themselves, consecrating themselves to my service, I bless you.

Love one another!

119. But I also tell you that many of my children have turned their backs on me and denied me because of the lack of spirituality of the spokespersons. I forgive these, giving them the opportunity to wash their stains for themselves.

120. Beloved people: Watch and pray until the last moments of my communication, so that you may firmly begin the new stage of my manifestation, from Spirit to spirit.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 357

1. They appear before Me on this day, a boy and a maiden to ask me that their union, be blessed and sanctioned by my love.
2. I receive you, my children, not only in this hour because you have always been with Me and I with you.
3. You come to celebrate your union and I tell you: It has been a long time that you have been united by destiny; but it is still necessary that men celebrate an act that testifies to communion, the marriage of two beings, so that it may be recognized and respected spiritually and humanly.
4. You do not attend a ceremony, you come to receive a caress, a Father's advice and a Teacher's teaching.
5. You are two spirits, two hearts, that will unite to form one being and one will. You have been distant in different worlds and you have come to Earth first one and then the other, and in that journey you have been tested in your love, in your patience and you have been faithful to me. You have been able to fulfill your promises, overcoming with love and faith all obstacles.
6. You are in the presence of your Lord who adorns your spirit and strengthens it so that you fulfill this delicate mission that I point out to you, the most sublime that I have given to man within the human.
7. You are going to penetrate into that institution of love, of sacrifice and of life; of renunciation and of obedience to destiny in fulfillment of an ideal. And so that your step may be firm on the new path, you come after light and I pour it out in floods on you.
8. Man: The gifts that I gave to the first man on earth, I have given to you: talent, will and energy; also strength, life and seed. You symbolically carry a sword in your right hand and a shield in your left, because earthly life offers you a struggle in which men must be soldiers, guardians of peace, justice and virtue, defenders of humanity. I make you a soldier of this struggle and I place your sinister, next to your heart, a maiden. She is spiritually, morally and bodily, a flower cultivated by Me in a pleasant garden; a garden coveted by human passions, which Mary, the divine Mother, always cares for and protects, and irrigates with the crystalline and pure waters of her virginity and chastity.
9. You have asked me with humility for this flower and I am giving it to you with love. This is the greatest thing that man can possess in this life. You are not bound to your parents, because to fulfill this destiny you move away from them and stay on the path of

Love one another!

struggle. Your children too, when the time has come to go in search of their destiny, will turn away from you, will leave the paternal home and only the companion of his life will remain close to the heart of man, the woman he chose, the one who has shared his joys and sufferings, and whose union only death can separate.

10. It is my Word of love that is exalting you and giving strength to your purpose.

11. Lift up your foreheads, walk with a firm step; be to each other like a staff! be a loving mantle that washes away the crying, I tell you both; because spiritually you are both the same, there is no sex or difference in the spirit. One of the two is not before the other, but already incarnated, I have placed the man first and then the woman.

12. To be a man for a spirit is a test to which I submit him. To be a woman for a spirit, is restitution too.

13. There is strength in man and he must always use understanding. In the woman, prepared with tenderness and sensitivity, love and sacrifice nestles, and thus, both complement each other. From that union, from that communion of spirits and bodies, life springs up like an inexhaustible river. From that seed and from that fertile land, the seed that has no end arises.

14. I bless you and unite you with my Master's prayer, with my divine disciple. I leave you as an example among this people, because you arrive with spiritual preparation and with respect.

15. The people are your witnesses, and I hold them accountable for you. I want them, with their elevation at this moment, to plant your path with luck, to always enjoy looking at your smile and your peace, and to bless you in your multiplication, as I bless you. This is my will.

16. It was not the hand of a minister that sanctioned your union, but my eternal Law, my love. I am leading you on the path of fulfillment and at the end of your journey you will render accounts to your Lord; and at that moment you will hear again the echo of this word, but no longer the echo of the human voice, but the one that you have heard in the depths of your conscience and you will say: "The Father who traced the path to our spirit, today tells us that we have reached the end and we must present our work". There I am waiting for you, in my dwelling place, on the top of the mountain, so that you may contemplate your Lord. I want to receive you as at this moment, to pour out my pleasures and to bless you.

17. Today I give you the seed, one, and tomorrow you will give it to me multiplied; but if you want to know if your work is pleasing to me, you will be able to verify it, if it pleases

Love one another!

your heart and gives you satisfaction. Mary also blesses you, gives you warmth and enchantment, invites you to follow the path of virtue step by step, always with that humility and patience of which she has given you an example.

18. I bless you and I unite you.

19. Behold, people, my last manifestations through the human channel. How will we celebrate this act of marriage union in the future? you ask me, beloved disciples, and I answer you: Do it in the bosom of your congregation. Unite yourselves before those who have prepared themselves as apostles of this Doctrine, but they will not unite you, because I have not conferred this office on any man. I possess your destiny and I receive you spiritually to enter into communion with Me and your covenant will be indelibly written in the eternal Book.

20. If in that solemn moment in which two beings merge to form one and march along that path of love, self-denial and sacrifice, you want to read my teachings, those that speak of these cases, you can do it and before my word, your heart will be strengthened in its purpose and your steps will be affirmed.

21. I want you to live within this simplicity and I call blessed those who celebrate their act full of conformity and joy, because they will receive grace and blessings for their journey.

22. Your brothers of different religions will come to search you, and while some will understand the truth of this spiritual act, others will be scandalized. But you will prove by your virtuous deeds that you have been blessed by Me and your union is indissoluble.

23. I have told you on this day that the moment to celebrate this act is only the confirmation of your union, because from before you were destined to meet and there was already affinity and love between you. I allow and command you to do this act in the presence of yours and of friends and relatives, so that your marriage may be recognized and respected.

24. Still the elevation and intuition of man is not so great as to contemplate that two beings are united in a holy bond, in my name, without having been united by a representative or a minister. But that time will come and then there will be no doubt in the man or the woman when they meet, they will know the hour destined by Me and they will know how to prepare to penetrate with confidence and firmness in their marriage union, and society will not judge them badly for not having been sanctioned by a minister before an altar. That time will come, but for now, as the world rises spiritually, practice as I have taught you on this day.

Love one another!

25. In the Second Time I penetrated into the home of many married couples united by the law of Moses, and do you know how I found many of them? Quarreling, destroying the seed of peace, love and trust; I saw wars and discord in the hearts, at his table and on his bed. I also penetrated into the home of many who, without their marriage having been sanctioned by law, loved each other and lived as larks do in the nest, caressing and protecting the loved one.

26. How many there are who, living under the same roof, do not love each other and, by not loving each other, are not united, but are spiritually distant! But they do not make their separation public, for fear of divine punishment or human laws, or the judgment of society and that is not a marriage; in those beings there is no union or truth. However, they present their false union, they visit homes and temples, they go on the roads and the world does not judge them because they know how to hide their lack of love. Instead, those who love each other, have to hide, hiding their true union, and suffering misunderstandings and injustices.

27. Humanity has not risen to penetrate and judge the lives of its fellow men. Men who carry the spiritual and human laws in their hand, do not use true justice to sanction these cases. But those times of understanding and prudence that I announce to you, in which humanity will be perfected, will come and then you will see again as in patriarchal times, before Moses, in which the union of beings was done as I have done on this day with my children, spiritually; as you will also do in those times to come, in the presence of the parents of those who are going to join, of friends and relatives, in the midst of the greatest spirituality, fraternity and joy.

28. When men of peace and goodwill abound on Earth, you will see my divine institutions flourish and my laws will sweeten your life. The times of peace, harmony and well-being will return, without diminishing your civilization and your science. On the contrary, I tell you, if man has discovered a lot and has torn from Nature many of its secrets, even in the midst of his unpreparedness, due to the lack of elevation, due to his lack of love and charity, how much more will he achieve when he rises to Me to ask me to reveal the secrets and enlighten his being to do great charitable works! I will grant him to make this world a valley of light, redemption and well-being for all my children, because I want you to possess my wisdom and my peace.

29. I envelop you in the light of my universal ray that descends and penetrates your heart and there it makes its home, its temple. In him I receive your offering, the tribute of those who love me and I listen to your voice that at the same time is prayer and compliance with my will.

Love one another!

30. Despite the vicissitudes that you are going through, you show yourselves strong for your elevation and you feel happy to be my disciples. You are engaged in a great spiritual and material struggle, taking advantage of the time I have granted you and in that struggle you hope to reap the fruit in due time. Your work on Earth will give its performance day by day when you go after rest and your spiritual works will flourish fully when you have reached the end of your mission, fulfilling my laws.

31. From your spirit flows a constant prayer for the peace and relief of other peoples who suffer immensely more than you. Rumors of extermination, desolation and death reach your nation, which fill you with sorrow and fear, not for your life or that of your family, but for that of other beings distant from you, suffering and who are your fellow beings. I am pleased to attend to your requests, and to bring to those nations, your messages of peace and charity.

32. You are dwelling, beloved disciples, in the heart of this continent. It has pleased me to send your Israelite spirit to this abundant and prodigal Land, with its splendid sun, with a luminous sky, with valleys and mountains covered with greenery, beautiful and abundant rivers, and wonderful flowers, everything that can recreate and beautify your earthly life. And in the midst of this splendor and this grace, merciless war threatens the environment; woes of pain, complaints, blasphemies and offenses come to you; but I do not see in you the atmosphere of war, you have not taken up arms to defend yourself or to attack. I see in this nation only resignation to injustice and repulsion for human evil, but I ask you for something more than that. I want your trust in Me, your spiritual preparation to help your fellow men in their sorrows and trials.

33. Today, as in the past, humanity lives embroiled in wars; it has not wanted to cultivate the seed of peace, but that seed will always fall like manna in the desert, in the heart of every man hungry for peace.

34. I have sent to incarnate in the bosom of homes beings of great elevation, angels who have from childhood the mission of bending and sweetening the hearts of men of different races and beliefs. And what has mankind done of those envoys? He has questioned their message, persecuted them and put them to death.

35. I saw men from the earliest times waging fratricidal wars in ancient Phoenicia and Syria and between the Romans and the Greeks. There was no respect, love and justice neither among themselves, nor from one people to another people. Never has the strong lifted up the weak, nor has the mighty extended his hand to the needy. He who held the light of civilization did not bring it with love, with true ideal to the peoples who were in darkness. Their conquests were always by force, by hatred, ambition or injustice, and the

Love one another!

Father seeing that in one and the other there was ignorance, I sent to the bosom of distant countries for their different ideologies and customs, my prophets and forerunners to speak of the only truth and lead them to a single end. And they spoke and prepared the spirit of men for my coming in that Era that today you call the Second Time, and when the hour of my advent was arrived, I confirmed the words of those faithful prophets and everything was fulfilled as they had said.

36. My Doctrine was not only for the Jewish people, although he was the one prepared spiritually, afflicted by great trials from the earliest times to receive the Messiah into his bosom. But the will I entrusted to him was for all men of all races. From among that people came apostles, martyrs and a great number of men and women who lived exemplary lives, who knew how to sow the seed of love. And in other countries and in other lands far from Judea, my word also began to flourish, carried by my first disciples.

37. But it was necessary that in this New World inhabited by beings who loved me and sought me ardently to present their offering and sacrifices to me, the light should be made, my message of love would arrive, my Doctrine that asks you only to love one another, in Me.

38. The imperfect worship of those creatures who loved me, I received because it was innocently offered. Later, when both continents crossed the distances and the seed was brought to be scattered in this new world, and deposited in the loving hearts of its inhabitants, how much injustice and violence those who called themselves my disciples exercised on these men of simple heart and high spirit!

39. Their pure and sincere practices and customs only received the censorship and the rigor of those who, feeling superior, showed signs of greater delay. It was slowly that this people received my inheritance through the faithful disciples and understood its divine purity and origin.

40. Today I behold you again threatened, surrounded by strong peoples who covet your inheritance and disturb your spirit. You have not reached the peak of your splendor, but you will shine spiritually and materially. I warn you, so that you do not fall into lethargy, that you should pray and watch over your inheritance.

41. I have come to you at this time and I give you again my legacy of love. My seed does not die; it may be whipped by strong gales but if its ears are cut by the elements, the grains fall into the earth and germinate again to multiply without ceasing.

42. You will be a light in this world, your nation, a torch before other nations as long as you love peace and goodness in all its forms. There are already among you those who are

Love one another!

to be apostles of peace; I have prepared their spirit so that this light may flourish in their words and in their dictates; and united you, who work spiritually, to your rulers who fight for the welfare of this people, you will be able to extend your benefits to those who thirst for peace, truth and justice.

43. The light came symbolically from the East to the West and now, this message that I have brought to you will go from the West to the East and the two will merge into one, as well as the knowledge of the truth, civilizations and races. And when you are unified, you will recognize that the light has not come from men to men, but from the divine Spirit to his children.

44. Today many reject me, deny me and try to create new paths; but the straight and narrow path of the Law is everywhere where men exist. Because that Law is in the heart, in the talent, in the consciousness of every being. There is only one way by which you will come to Me, the one that always invites you to goodness, charity and prudence. You may be struck down by great trials, and fall under their weight, but if you love righteousness, you will rise again stronger than before and you will triumph because only good endures through the ages.

45. If you desire peace for a people, you need not go to them. make peace in your heart or in your home and this will be enough for you to reflect concord and unification in the spirit of that people.

46. Good, like evil, can be transmitted at a distance; that is why I have taught you to succor with the prepared spirit those who need your help, whether they are close or distant. But beware of sending thoughts that provoke war. Do not wish for the fall of one nation and the triumph of another, for that influence will come and cause upheaval. Above all, love and be forgiving of all your brothers and sisters.

47. If you are moved by the pain of the sick who have suffered the inclemencies of the war and you want to send him a little peace and comfort, look for the nearest sick person, take him as a representation of those absent and deposit your charity in him in my name, and I will be caressing and healing a multitude of sick people, in those suffering nations.

48. Make your home a temple from which light radiates to envelop those around you, and beyond those limits other beings experience well-being and share your preparation.

49. Soon you will be remembering the birth of the Messiah; the days are approaching when humanity commemorates that event. The peoples who still live in peace will celebrate it with joy, but there are many people in different nations who have entered a time of anxiety and will try to forget for a moment, the anguish, the fear, to invoke my

Love one another!

Spirit and bring to their memory the memory of that advent. Others are already suffering the consequences of a war that has plunged them into orphanhood, into misery and has led them to taste pain in all its forms.

50. I will wrap everyone in my love, I will listen to your prayer and a torrent of light will descend on this humanity.

51. It is necessary that you prepare yourselves, that you harbor in your heart all the love that I have manifested to you in my advent, so that you may love one another with perfect love, and always be intercessors and arbiters of true justice because I have chosen you to make through you, a covenant with all men.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 358

1. Blessed are all of you, not only in this place, but in all the places where you gather to be with your Father, listening to His word as one spirit.
2. The time that remains for you to receive my teaching through the mouth of my spokespersons is very short, so that you may learn how to prepare yourselves to be able to listen to me later in spiritual silence. And truly I tell you that I will never leave you, that I will always be as close to you as I am right now.
3. I am omnipresent, I am in the whole Universe and in each of my children, but not all of you feel the closeness of your Father, the presence of your God.
4. I have my sanctuary in your heart, I have given you the key so that you can open it, but this must be born of your own will, that is the duty that corresponds to you.
5. I have given you spirit that is part of Myself and a material envelope to live on Earth and in truth I tell you that if you know how to overcome the trials that you have to go through in this life, you will achieve spiritual liberation.
6. In the First Time I sent enlightened spirits to incarnate on this planet and speak as prophets to humanity. In the Second Time my Divine Word incarnated by my great mercy, so that you might better understand your God. I came in Jesus to speak to you about love and now in the Third Time, once again I have come in Spirit, to give you my teaching.
7. A long time has had to elapse for humanity to reach spiritual maturity. You have always fallen into two extremes; one has been materialism, by which you try to achieve greater worldly joys, and this, in truth, is harmful, because it separates the spirit from the fulfillment of its mission; but you must also avoid the other extreme: the mortification of matter, the complete denial of everything that belongs to this life, because I sent you to this Earth to live as men, as humans, and I have indicated the right way for you to live giving to Caesar what belongs to Caesar, and to God what corresponds to God.
8. I have created this world for you, with all its beauty and all its perfection. I have given you the human body, through which you must develop all the gifts that I have given you to achieve perfection.
9. The Father does not want you to deprive yourselves of all the good things that this world offers you, but you should not give preference to matter over spirit, because the body is temporary and the spirit belongs to eternity.

Love one another!

10. Fight, fight, to achieve spiritual perfection. I have shown you the way to reach that goal. I have entrusted prayer to you as the strongest weapon than any material weapon, to defend you from the ambushes on the way, but the best weapon you will have when you comply with my Law.

11. What does prayer consist of? Prayer is petition, intercession, adoration and contemplation. All its parts are necessary, and one springs from the other. because in truth I tell you that the request consists in the man begging me to grant his desires, satisfy his longings, what he believed to be the most important and healthy in his life, and in truth I tell you, my children, that the Father listens to the request and gives each one what he needs most, provided it is for his good. But be careful to ask for what is in opposition for the salvation of your spirit; because those who ask only for material gifts, material joys, temporal power, are asking to chain their spirit.

12. Material joys only bring suffering, not only in this world, but even after the transition to the spiritual world, because the influence of those material desires can reach there, and when he cannot get rid of them, he is still tormented by those longings, and he wants to return a thousand times to Earth to reincarnate and continue living materially. Therefore, my children, ask only for what you really need for the good of your spirit.

13. The second form of prayer, intercession, springs from love of neighbor, from the love that I taught you as a Teacher when I came into this world. Pray for your brothers near and far, those who in the nations are suffering the consequences of war, who are suffering the tyranny of the temporary governments of this world.

14. Prepare yourselves, O my children, pray for your brothers, but also in this intercession, you must know how to ask, because what matters is the spirit. If you have a brother, your parents or your sick children, pray for them, but do not insist that they stay in this life, if this is not what the spirit needs. Better ask that his spirit be free, that he purify himself in his sufferings, that pain propitiate spiritual elevation. That is why the Master has taught you from the Second Time to say, "Father, your will be done." Because it is the Father who knows better than any of his children what the spirit needs.

15. The third form of prayer, the adoration of the Divine Spirit, means the adoration of all that is perfect, because through this form of prayer you can unite with perfection, with the love that embraces the entire Universe. In adoration you can find the perfect state that each of you must reach and through adoration you will reach contemplation that, together with prayer, will lead you to unification with the Divine Spirit, to the source of eternal life, to the source that gives you strength day after day to reach the kingdom of the Father.

Love one another!

16. This is how you should pray, starting with the petition until you reach contemplation. This is what will give you strength.

17. When you are well prepared, you will fight not only for yourselves but to help your brothers to travel on this path. Because you cannot achieve salvation only for yourselves, but you must fight to achieve the salvation of humanity.

18. Men exclaim: If there is a God of mercy and love, why then do the good have to suffer for the bad, the upright for sinners? Truly I tell you, my children, every man comes to this world not only to achieve salvation for himself. He is not an isolated individual, but is part of a whole.

19. Doesn't a healthy and perfect organ in a human body suffer when the other organs are sick? This is a material comparison so that you understand the relationship that each of the men has with the others. The good must suffer for the bad, but the good are not completely innocent if they do not fight for the spiritual advancement of their brothers. But as individuals each one has his own responsibility and being part of my Spirit and similar to Him, he has the will and intelligence to help the progress of all.

20. From the first time I have spoken to you through my prophets to guide you, but not to compel you to fulfill my Law. But time has passed and the human spirit has evolved, has reached maturity and can already understand its mission as a spirit. Humanity, which is so close to the abyss, to perdition, needs your spiritual help.

21. That struggle, the last struggle, the most terrible and the most tremendous struggle between darkness and light. All the spirits in darkness are uniting and all the spirits of light have to face that power.

22. You who have listened to me, who carry the light of the Holy Spirit, wake up, no longer waste time on material pleasures, on temporal ambitions. Fight for humanity. Fight for the Father's Kingdom to come into this world. It is the mission that I give from the most humble to the most prepared. The Spiritual World is with you and above all, the Father full of love, full of mercy. The Father who with infinite pain sees the suffering that the same men are causing each other.

23. That is the struggle of light against darkness, and each one of you has to fight until victory is achieved. Pray, my children, with all sincerity; follow the path that the Father has indicated to you when he spoke to you about prayer at this dawn. This is your mission; in this way you will achieve spirituality for yourselves and salvation for those for whom you are praying.

Love one another!

24. The time is very near when for the last time you will hear my voice through human instruments, but once again the Father tells you: You will have nothing to fear after 1950 if you unite with love.

25. Do not think that I only come to look for the pure of heart, no, I come looking for the lost, the stained, who are the ones who need my charity the most. Nor do you think that I have preferences, neither for those who live in opulence nor for those who live in poverty; I look for the spirit in need of light, the sick, the sad, the hungry, and I find those needs the same in the rich as in the poor.

26. I come to all of you to bring a message of light, of comfort and hope, through a Doctrine full of loving justice. Truly I tell you, whoever comes to drink from this fountain will never be disappointed, and whoever seeks something for his good in it will find it. What I offer you is true, what I promise you is effective. In my word, there is no lie, which the world is full of at this time.

27. I grant you reason that you have become skeptical on earth, because your brothers have offered you much and have fulfilled nothing to you. That is why there are millions of men who believe nothing and expect nothing, because, after one deception, they have been made victims of another deception. But I ask you: What do you expect from a materialistic, selfish and inhuman world? What do you expect from those who, ruling the world, do not allow themselves to be governed by conscience, which is the only light that guides on the true path?

28. Return to Me, but approach Me without complaints or grudges towards your brothers. Come to Me and let my word rekindle the light of faith in your spirit, because then you will cease to be weak, bitterness will depart from you and instead of mistrust and fears before humanity, you will have strength, hope and charity.

29. When my light has penetrated into all hearts and the men who lead the peoples, those who impart teaching and all those who carry out the most important missions, let themselves be guided and inspired by that higher light that is consciousness, then you will be able to expect from each other. Then you will be able to have faith in your brothers, because my light will be in everyone, and in my light will be my presence, and my justice of love.

30. Now you are living in a time of confusion, in which you call evil good, in which you think you see light where there is darkness, in which you put the superfluous before the essential; but my charity, always present and timely, will arrive in time to save you, teaching you the luminous path of truth, the path from which you had departed.

Love one another!

31. The peoples advance growing more and more in scientific knowledge, but I ask you: What wisdom is that, that the more men penetrate into it, the more they move away from the spiritual truth, where there is the source and origin of life?

32. It is human science, it is wisdom as conceived by a world sick of selfishness and materialism.

33. So that knowledge is false and that science is bad since with it you have created a world of pain. Instead of light, it is darkness since you are pushing the peoples to destruction.

34. Science is light, light is life, it is strength, health and peace, is this the fruit of your science? No, humanity, that is why I tell you, that as long as you do not let the light of consciousness penetrate the darkness of your understanding, your works can never have a high or spiritual principle, they will never go beyond being human works.

35. The true science, the science of the good, is in Me and I am the one who inspires it to those who have offered their mind to me as a deposit for my revelations, they are those men who with sacrifice of themselves have consecrated their existence in pursuit of a discovery, of a revelation that benefits humanity. These men have indeed opened paths of light, yes they have brought to their brothers a message of peace, of health, of consolation. Some have completed complete works, others have been precursors; but some and others have taught you with deeds that goodness, love, the elevation of spirit, have been the key to their triumph.

36. Truly I tell you that with love, with the ideal of doing good and bringing peace to those in need of it, you will be able to open the most secret door of my Arcana, because there is no door that resists the call of my love. On the other hand, he who seeks wisdom, science and power, inspired by selfish and proud ends, he has to steal, he has to steal in order to possess something of what he wants to be revealed to him.

37. You will be able to deduce from all this, that if your science is aimed at the well-being and elevation of humanity, the doors of the Arcanum will be open, revealing to men the infinite mysteries of life.

38. How little you have accomplished for your good and yet how much you have stolen to do you harm!

39. Blessed people of Israel: Rise up in prayer so that you may feel my presence. Blessed are those who through prayer feel the influence of my Divine Spirit, because they will not feel orphaned when my word has ceased to manifest itself through the spokespersons.

Love one another!

40. Blessed are those who practice prayer with love, with limpidity and rise up to draw near to Me. Truly I do not judge whether your prayers are high or imperfect. I answer every prayer, but I am a Teacher and I have come to teach you how to pray. I am perfect and I come to correct you so that you do not commit any imperfection.

41. Beloved people: How many times the Father has contemplated men on earth carrying out a perfect work within the human and it has been pleasing to Me. But you do not yet present to me perfect works within the spiritual, because spiritual perfection will be achieved when you have stripped yourself of all materiality; then, people, your spirit will contemplate a higher life, he will see my face and hear my sweet voice; he will truly understand my Law and will know who he is and who has been and who will be in eternal life.

42. At this time, people of Israel, in that envelope in which I have sent you to reincarnate, you resemble the child, but do not be afraid; dream of perfection, seek it and pursue it, because your destiny is to prepare a path to humanity, a path of peace, virtue, teaching and revelations.

43. Your mission, chosen people, is to open a gap to the human spirit so that it may find its Creator in its own being.

44. In all three times you have found the path that leads to perfection, because your consciousness is like a luminous beacon, inside it has the torch lit; but you have been fragile and have not been able to perceive spiritual greatness on this path. Vanity and pride has overcome your spirit and you have made use of your gifts to form kingdoms in this world, kingdoms that do not belong to you and you have been lords and you have had wealth, you have had servants and you have granted titles, you have magnified yourselves before others and you have forgotten your Father, you have forgotten your mission; but later the world itself has risen up against you, humiliated you and subjected you to the; but within that slavery into which you have fallen, Israel, you have not forgotten me, you have taken advantage of the moment of your preparation to travel again on the path that leads you to Me and you have listened to the voice of your conscience.

45. Why has the Father allowed such falls? Why has the Father left you to taste and know all the vanities, all the miseries and the false greatness of this life? Has the Father really allowed it? Yes, my chosen people, I have also allowed the tower of perversity and human sin to rise before Me; I have admitted that within my Creation the seven great sins rise from which all the others derive; but truly I tell you: Sin was not born in Me, sin does not have its origin in Me; I have only allowed it to exist so that your spirit may gain experience, so that you may appreciate the greatness of your God, his perfection, his

Love one another!

justice, his love, his truth, so that you may appreciate the perfect and also know the imperfect.

46. But the Father says to you: Enough is enough! I find you captives, burdened with chains, misery and diseases, but in the midst of your captivity you have not forgotten Me and I say to you, Have faith in Me and in you, O Israel, I am coming to set you free.

47. Your evolution is great, your spirit is great and recognizes me. You will treasure truth, sincerity, charity and love in him and with these gifts you will be able to bring peace, harmony, light and health to the world.

48. Who can give you peace in this world and pacify the wars that engulf the nations? You have these gifts, that is your true greatness, based on humility, meekness. Blessed people. never give up the word of love or the truth, for the sake of the Earth; never exchange an act of charity for flattery, because then you will not be testifying that you are my disciples.

49. The people of Israel of this third Era will be a model of humility, meekness, spirituality. Walk the path of perfection. Now you know, blessed people, that the peace, the wisdom and the teaching that I am pouring out in your spirit, is not just for you to store it, but that this Doctrine you must spread it, deliver it, spread it among humanity: You are in charge of doing it.

50. The Master says to you: It is not enough for you not to do evil, you must do good so that you may be worthy of my glory. I have forgiven you all your mistakes, all your falls, I have washed you of all your stains with my word, with my blood and my tears. That is why I ask you to fight, to work, so that you can reach the end of the day, where I am.

51. Realize, people, the great mission that the Father has entrusted to you from the moment of your creation; you do not know if it is the last time when you will return to dwell on Earth, but if you leave your mission unfinished, I will send you back into the world, some to gather the harvest and the others so that you can complete the mission begun. But others you will not return to Earth anymore, I will give you missions, so that in spirit you can work and fight.

52. I will reveal to you great lessons from the Hereafter, because I come preparing you for the spiritual life, for the true life, for that life that has no beginning and no end. I will prepare you, I will show you the way and I will also point out the door to you, because you are the firstborn, to whom I have always taught the way that you should also teach others and just as I have pointed out the path to you in this world, in the Hereafter you

Love one another!

will recognize it and you will continue leading the spirits along the path that leads you to true peace.

53. People: The time when you must pray has come among you. Today I am not coming to tell you to prostrate yourselves on the ground, I am not coming to teach you to pray with your lips or to cry out to me with flowery words in beautiful prayers; today I am coming to tell you: Seek Me with your thoughts, lift up your spirit and I will always descend to make you feel my presence. If you do not know how to speak to your God, repentance, your pain, your love will be enough for me.

54. This is the language that I hear, the one that I understand, the language without words, the language of truth and sincerity, that is the prayer that I have come to teach you in this Third Time.

55. Whenever you have done a good deed, you have felt my peace, tranquility and hope, because the Father is very close to you.

56. In my word is the fire and with that fire I come exterminating the weed.

57. "Love one another", do not mock the false god that your brother worships; do not deny your brother's doctrine, however erroneous it may be; if you want to be respected and followed, you have to respect first. Do not be afraid of anyone because I have given you the truth and the gift of the word. Get up, speak up and convince your brothers. In the word is balm, love, strength and life. In the word is the power for you to rise up.

58. My word will be written for all time, with it you will form the book of the Third Time. The Third Testament, the last message of the father, because in the three times God has had his golden pen to leave his wisdom to humanity.

59. Moses was the first golden pen, which the Father used to engrave in indelible letters in a book the acts of the First Time. Moses was the golden pen of Jehovah.

60. Among my apostles and followers of the Second Time, Jesus had four feathers and they were: Matthew, Mark, Luke and John. These were the golden feathers of the Divine Master, but when the time came for the First Testament to be united with the Second with bonds of love, recognition and spiritual advancement, then a single book was formed.

61. Now in the Third Time, in which you have my word again, I have also appointed the golden pens so that it may be written. When the time is come, you will form a single book, and this book, that of the Third Time, will also, when the time is propitious, be joined to the book of the Second and of the First Time and then with the revelations, prophecies and words of the Three Times, the great Book of Life will be formed, for the

Love one another!

pleasure of all spirits; then you will recognize that from the first word to the last, they have been fulfilled in truth and in spirit; that all the prophecies were the anticipated history that the Father revealed to humanity. Because only God can write the events that are going to be.

62. When the prophets have spoken, it has not been they but God has done it through them.

63. I have left sufficient preparation in my new chosen ones, as Moses and the four disciples of the Second Time had, so that my word may be recorded with all clarity, with all clarity and truth, because it is for the generations of tomorrow, and if anyone would like to add or delete from that book, I will claim you.

64. Now, my dearly beloved children: Who gives importance to the Book that you are forming? No one, in truth, but the moment will come when humanity, full of anxiety, of curiosity, will ask for your Book and it will then unveil itself, search my word and argue about it; in that struggle of ideas, sides will arise, men of science, theologians and philosophers; the testimony of your word and the Book of wisdom will be taken to the nations and everyone will speak of my Doctrine. That will be the beginning of the new battle, of the war of words, of thoughts, of ideas, and in the end, when everyone has recognized, in truth and in spirit, that the great book of Life has been written by the Lord, they will draw closer with fraternity and love each other as is my will.

65. Why was the word of Jehovah not enough in the First Time to unify the world, nor was the Doctrine of Jesus able to do so in the Second? Why in this time has it not been enough that since 1866 I have been giving my word, so that the nations may love each other and live in peace?

66. It is necessary that the three books form one, so that this word enlightens the Universe. Then humanity will be around that light and the curse of Babel will be erased, because all men will read the Great Book of True Life, all will practice the same Doctrine and love each other as children of God, in spirit and in truth.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 359

1. Beloved disciples: Enjoy the last communications of your Master and after this time, come by the way of prayer to converse with me. Always pray in the days of peace, in the days of trial, so that you may feel strong and courageous to face the trials.
2. This has been a time of spiritual expansion and bliss for those who have been able to interpret my manifestations. The son has come to meet his Father and has felt so secure in his lap, so strong in his convictions, because of the teachings he has received from Him and also so loved, that he will only live to take care of his treasure and to remember the privilege with which he has been distinguished; but recognize that I love all my children with the same; you all form a family and if only a small number have come to feel my communication through man, you have all received light and inspiration from Me.
3. Every being has an appointment with Me and you will all come to Me. The roads are prepared. The simplest have been called before, then the others will come. they will arrive humble, with their spirit subdued, free of rebellion and false greatness, and at that hour, by their humility and their recognition I will absolve them and give them great mandates for the fulfillment of the great mission that awaits them.
4. In that time when I have to call everyone, the reluctant will become submissive, the hard-hearted will be tender and the proud will know how to bow down with true obedience, because my Spirit will be teaching everyone, enlightening and blessing my dearly beloved children and a prayer will rise from their spirit, a single song of love to their Father and Creator. In those days, spirits of great virtue will penetrate this planet and those who have already been converted here will go to other spiritual abodes with a great desire for perfection.
5. Truly I tell you that you who have followed my teachings, when these spokesmen shut up so as not to transmit my word anymore, you will not feel that I am absent from you, you will perceive me closer, you will have me in your inner temple and in it you will continue to hear my voice and in it my direction and my consolation.
6. Of what is to come upon this world after 1950, you know little, but I warn you by telling you that that bitter chalice that humanity is drinking, still reserves in its bottom the feces and that the pain will still grow, but later it will be removed, when his atonement has come to an end, and a new chalice of sweetness will be offered to him.
7. The Spiritual World will continue to watch over and protect humanity, as a jealous guardian of its life and its perfection, attending to the mandate that it has received from Me.

Love one another!

8. After my last lesson, you will remain studying my words, so that you will know what you should do, and when that is, you will form with me a single spirit of help and protection for humanity.

9. The Divine Mother pours out her most tender love on all her children; she is a mantle for the poor and orphans, and a solicitous care for the sick and the helpless. His Spirit that watches over all, accompanies this world in the hour of trial.

10. Travel with your thoughts through your world carrying a message of consolation and fraternity to your brothers. On the last day of my communication I will speak to all nations and my words will be indelibly written on my disciples. I leave you as the apostles to go in search of those who need you.

11. Feel calm in my lap and forget your regrets, that on the last day of my communication, I will solve the big problems that you present to me.

12. Get ready, because the test hour is already approaching! Blessed are the spokespersons who, zealous and aware of their position, have interpreted my inspiration until the last moment!

13. The seers will look as if a new sacrifice were consummated in Me, because my Spirit infinitely repeats his Passion for the love of men. Remember all these trials so that you may be saved.

14. Mary will watch over you on your long journey, she will accompany you as she did with my disciples in the Second Time. She was the sweet and tender Mother who with her tenderness gave strength to those spirits. she filled their hearts with joy and shared with them their hours of pain and when they prayed, the Mother's thoughts also rose to wait for her will from the Father.

15. At this time, Mary will cover you with her spiritual mantle so that you will not be surprised by the trials that lie ahead.

16. With your spirits and hearts, you will form the temple where the Holy Spirit will manifest Himself, so that you may leave an imprint of obedience and spirituality on the world.

17. My word, like the light of a new dawn, is illuminating and awakening the inhabitants of all nations.

18. I am the Star that guides you to the Promised Land. Here is the concert of my word, impregnated with love, encouraging your spirit on its way.

Love one another!

19. If pain has brought you closer to Me, I receive you with love, trust in Me. I want to be with you and that you be with me so that in this harmony we may be one, you and I; I want to be the companion who shows you the path of your evolution, the light that is always ahead of you.

20. I am the Master who comes to convert you and to spiritualize you, to fill your heart with tenderness so that it may sprout up in your words, in your looks and deeds.

21. Be in harmony with the love that is the power that moves the worlds in the universal concert. Come closer to Me so that you may receive the essence of my words, so that you may feel the immensity of my love, so that you too may encourage the sad and wipe away the tears of the one who weeps.

22. I come to give you comfort in your sufferings, I will heal your wounds and I will only leave in you the light of experience, so that you may meditate and make your spirit come closer to Me.

23. When you become spiritualized, your works will be like fragrant roses before Me. When you pray, I will answer you with a sweet comforting vibration, without voice, without phrases. How sweet will be the moment when you feel my caress as an answer.

24. Humanity, listen to me, I don't want any of you to get lost. Come to the call that the shepherd makes to his sheep, many have been scattered on the path of pain, but you will all reach the fold where my love awaits you to redeem you.

25. Beloved people: Unite yourselves to your brothers, that when you are in communion with me you forgive even the most serious offenses, for the love that I have inspired you; how can you not forgive someone who does not know what he is doing? And he doesn't know it because he doesn't know that this evil is doing it to himself.

26. In the Second Time the Messiah came to dwell among men to lead them with love, to alleviate their sufferings and to give them His Doctrine, so that they would love one another.

27. At that time I found the man drowsy in a deep lethargy, magnified with the riches and powers of the world. That is why when they learned that the promised Messiah had been born in a humble cradle, their confusion was very great.

28. I found my people converted into subjects of Caesar, but I gave them light, peace and comfort. It was written that He would come to incarnate the Word of the Father to speak and to teach men, to teach them to obey the Law and to save them from the abyss. It was necessary for me to pour out a cup of bitterness to teach you the way of redemption.

Love one another!

29. From my early childhood I spoke to the doctors of the Law and I was like a saving star leading the lost to the port of redemption.

30. Beloved people, the struggle of my apostles was arduous to prepare humanity with my Doctrine. After my departure, they rose up to fight without hesitation, without stopping at the wickedness of their brothers; they trusted in Me and day after day they spread my teachings of love and charity. And what did humanity do with them? To ignore them and take them to the scaffold; they were persecuted and mocked, but they fulfilled my command until the last moment of their life.

31. At this time I tell you, people: You will no longer be the martyrs, now I only ask you to prepare so that you give the bread and water to humanity, but also at this time men will stand in your way.

32. You are Israel, the mighty one of mankind, whom I have left as the staff of your brothers. For you they will obtain mercy, forgiveness, love and charity from your God.

33. In the Second time the wise men, whom you have called the wise men, offered me gold, frankincense and myrrh as proof of recognition; the humble shepherds also brought their offerings before my face. But now I receive from your spirits as an offering of love, your elevation, your prayer.

34. Beloved people, In all ages I have spoken to you and in this Third Time I have taught you a lot. Some of you have only listened to me a little, but my great teachings are engraved by the golden feathers and when you no longer listen to me through the speaker they will continue to guide and encourage you, because the delicacy that I offer you at my table, will sweeten your palate and make your spirit feel strengthened.

35. The instant you receive my word, forget your pain, get away from the temptations of this world, be with recollection at this spiritual table. Blessed are those who with that preparation are listening to my word, because it is life for your spirit.

36. Temptation strips you of the white garment and when I see sadness and deep pain in you, I cover you again with my spiritual mantle.

37. Be strong in the face of the trials of this life, solve your problems with the light that I have entrusted to you, remove from your path all the barriers that could stop you in your evolution. Remove fanaticism and hypocrisy from your heart, be the strong in the world and form a chain of love and fraternity.

Love one another!

38. You are spiritualists, you are not going to build material temples with bronze bells, you are going to build a temple in your spirit, in your heart and the Father will come to that temple and he will be with you eternally. I myself will be the light of that temple.

39. Understand that I have come at this time to awaken you from the sleep of death, to show you a new day, so that you may hear my voice and that you may contemplate me.

40. You are the children of light to whom it is entrusted to clarify the mysteries that men have found within my Work so that everyone understands me.

41. All the past customs that you have added to my Work, you will have to leave them, and with a single purpose and with a single will you will spiritualize yourselves.

42. You were oppressed by evil and chained to materialism, waiting for me under the roofs of the quarry temples that man has formed. You had not understood that this time I was coming in the Spirit to give you my teaching, and here I am manifesting myself among the humble so that they may carry to the world the message that will spiritually liberate humanity.

43. As a loving Father I come to you to offer you my love, because first of all, I am your Father who forgives you and comes to cover your spiritual nakedness with his mantle. But as a perfect judge, I give you my word and I give you the opportunity to restore to your spirit its primitive purity.

44. It is time for you to fulfill my law. Do you want me to ask you again why you have not understood me? You have to be the good and faithful disciples of the Third Time, do not sleep anymore. See that my wounds are still oozing divine blood.

45. Do not expect my justice to be felt among you. Arise, people, and present to me the multiplication of the seed that I have entrusted to you. And if you have not contemplated the conversion of the world, it has been because you have not prepared and spiritualized yourselves.

46. Israel: prepare yourselves, because you will have to travel the roads spreading my teaching so that humanity understands it and when you stop listening to my word, let there be no pain in you.

47. Chosen people: Spiritualize yourselves, move forward so that the times do not surprise you, make yourselves worthy of the reward that awaits you in the Hereafter.

48. The moment has come when the Master is no longer going to deliver his word to you through the spokespersons, but it is not my will that you return to the paths where you

Love one another!

may lose the preparation that you have achieved with the practice of my teachings. Take my strength and let the light be in your understanding.

49. I have come to illuminate your path because I am the guide of your spirit. I have been polishing you to give you a solution. I am your Father and as a Father I have come to give you my word so that you will no longer fall on your way.

50. Seek me, my children, in your heart, that is where I am dwelling. Penetrate into repentance so that you can live in the Land of Promise.

51. I am the light that pours incessantly.

52. I am the eternal Word who asks you: Until when do you return to Me?

53. Blessed are you, blessed people, my peace, my light and my love be with you.

54. My people: It is a day of remembrance in which all humanity prepares to celebrate the birth of Jesus. Men have unified spiritually to raise their prayers, asking for the peace of the world. But this prayer in some springs from the bottom of their heart and in others consists only of words. True prayer, born of spirituality, is practiced by a very small number. But the preparation of all the peoples of the earth, united with the preparation of the spiritualist people, forms a single prayer, a single prayer that comes to Me.

55. The love that I came to preach to the world as a Teacher has not been understood and for this reason man feeds fratricidal wars with his hatreds. It is your works that are bearing the fruit that you then reap. If you want to be righteous, you have every opportunity to practice goodness. I pour out my grace on you so that you fulfill your mission with all perfection, but if you want to impose your will and selfishness, disobeying my Law, then you will be responsible for the evil that you have caused yourself.

56. Spiritualist people: It is up to you to unite with the spiritual forces that vibrate in space to help the world. Unite also with those who think of a world of peace and tranquility, of love and well-being.

57. Beloved people, My Word feeds not only you. My word pours out in inspiration on all those who feel human pain, on those who yearn for goodness and charity for humanity, Blessed are those who forgive and repent of their sins, who are willing to purify and overcome themselves in order to rise spiritually and serve humanity. To them I give my grace, my inspiration, my forgiveness.

58. The only way for the nations to live in peace is obedience to the Christian principles that Jesus came to teach in the Second Time and which I come to remind you of.

Love one another!

59. It is the principles of love, understanding and charity that humanity must practice in order to live in peace. But to those who lack spiritual evolution, I also give my love and my grace without contemplating their faults. I consider you all as my flock and I love you all equally for this reason I tell you: No one is far from Me, my forgiveness encompasses the whole world, even when you rebel before my Law and feed your hatreds, I forgive you a thousand times so that you have the same opportunities to regenerate and reach eternal perfection.

60. Spiritualism is not a religion, it is the same Doctrine that in the body of Jesus I came to pour out into the world for the guidance of all men in all times. It is my doctrine of love, justice, understanding and forgiveness.

61. In this Third Time, due to your material and intellectual spiritual evolution, I have spoken to you more clearly.

62. Spiritualism must be in each and every man. I come to speak to the spirit so that he rises in union with his matter and it receives from his own spirit, revelation and inspiration that can be applied to himself and for common benefit fulfilling the universal Law of working for the good of humanity.

63. My spiritual Work has been understood in all times by all beings who have awakened and evolved towards eternal perfection. They have received from the inexhaustible source of my grace and my divine wisdom, and have prepared a better future for men, inspired by the Spiritual World. The entire scientific and beneficial development for humanity has been inspired by the high spirits who, as teachers, are continuously directing the brains that are preparing to work for a common good.

64. In this way the essence of my teaching, the inspiration of my wisdom, is received by the brain; but, according to the spiritual preparation of man, with his inclinations and with freedom of thought, he can accept these ideas for his good or for his own harm.

65. If the scientific man, by his intellectual capacity, works for the detriment and destruction of humanity, this should not be attributed to the inspiration of high beings.

66. These beings have inspired your brain to understand Nature, to search it and find its great mysteries and understand all its manifestations. But man is free to apply that inspiration, that grace in any way he wants. It comes to him as a benefit, but if his feelings lack nobility or because of his perverse instincts and lack of spirituality he wants to take advantage of that inspiration to cause evil, he can also do it.

Love one another!

67. This is the free will that I have granted to man so that he may be responsible for his actions and have merits for them or be entitled to the purification that imperfect works originate.

68. Man is made in the image and likeness of his God, in his spiritual part, because he is endowed with the same faculties of the Divine Spirit. Your body belongs to the Earth, but your spirit has sprung from Me and to Me it must return pure and perfect. That is why the path of the spirit is of long evolution.

69. A single substance is not enough for your spirit in its eternal existence, just as a single garment is not enough for your body during its life in this world. Therefore the reincarnation of the spirit is necessary for its evolution. At each stage you know wealth and poverty, health and all the diseases that afflict humanity; you know selfishness, pride, restlessness and lack of charity and also forgiveness and love, nobility and generosity.

70. You have come to this time incarnating in one and the other matter; your spirit has been purifying itself of its stains, because from the beginning it allowed itself to be overcome by the inclinations of matter, moving away from the purity and perfection that it had when it sprang from Me.

71. You have reached the Third Time and your spirit has evolved, but not enough to be able to completely master its material instincts and live in an entirely spiritual stage.

72. In this Third Time I have come to clarify my Doctrine through the human understanding, to give you a new opportunity on the path of evolution of your spirit.

73. Blessed people: Just as my disciples in the Second Time, listening to me and witnessing my great works, did not understand the greatness of my teachings until I was no longer with them, and until then they made the intention that their actions conform in every possible way to my teaching. The same thing will happen to you too, people. I leave you spiritual wisdom so that your acts may be worthy and noble of my Work, serve as a basis and inspiration and that in each of your works you may go telling the world that Christ has manifested himself spiritually by pouring out his inspiration, as an inexhaustible source of grace and wisdom, through the human understanding prepared by his infinite charity.

74. I have taught you to see God as the whole, as the limitless wonder for your mental conception, as the force that originates movement and action in the entire Universe; as the life that manifesting itself is both in the simple plant, as in those worlds that rotate by millions in space, without any of them disobeying the law that governs them.

Love one another!

75. That Law is Me, it is your God, it is the Law of continuous evolution that is marveling man, giving him wide fields of research that allow him to penetrate the secrets of Nature.

76. In this way the communication between man and God will also be verified through the knowledge of that Nature, in which the greatness and power of God is manifested.

77. God then is not a figure, not an image, not a phenomenon.

78. Everything created has been formed through a continuous evolution, I have already told you, since the beginning of life, that is, from the moment I manifested life in an atom and it was developing into molecules and molecules into elements and from these sprouted the worlds, which were populated according to that same Law of logical and natural evolution.

79. My Doctrine is the basis of all knowledge, of all action, it is light to be able to know all the wonders that man, due to his lack of spirituality, still cannot understand.

80. Man is the one who puts up barriers to his spiritual advancement. God does not punish nor is he an executioner. God is powerful, strength, light, life and love. He incarnated his word to live with you on earth, exposed to the same temptations and therefore loved you more. God being wisdom, understanding, universal peace, how can you believe that by loving you as He loves you, that by endowing man with so many graces and gifts, that by preparing him for an eternal spiritual life, he can punish him? No, humanity, it is you who are attracting all the trials of pain that come to you. You throw the dart that is going to hurt your brother, you raise the murderous hand to eliminate the one who hinders you, that is why I tell you that it is you who, in my divine justice, are making yourselves worthy of a purification. If your works are directed towards universal perfection, then you are worthy by your merits of a prize, but if your works are evil, to a purification, either in matter or in spirit.

81. The forces that constitute evil are forming a powerful nucleus to precipitate the world in its wars, so that man is unknown and destruction is everywhere.

82. This will be the last year in which with my word through human understanding, I remind you of the Christian principles of love and forgiveness.

83. Love your neighbor, live in peace with yourselves, forgive those who offend you; because Christ forgave you and your Master manifested in this Third Time as the light of the Holy Spirit, also forgives humanity.

Love one another!

84. My people, open your lips to lavish comfort, encouragement and counsel. May each of your acts be an example of love so that my teaching may be understood by your works, more than by your words.

85. In this way the world will understand that Christ passed through the Earth again, not in material form with the body that Jesus carried for 33 years, but with the light and wisdom poured out in each of his disciples.

86. Beloved people: Because of what is noble and generous in your spirit, I say to you: Practice my Doctrine, do good, judge no one. Take care that your body is not the instrument that leads you to degeneration and impurity, but that it helps you to the elevation of your spirit and even when you have temptations you can emerge triumphant from them.

87. Take your body as something delicate that has been given to the spirit for its evolution.

88. Do not judge the other doctrines as imperfect, concretize yourselves to do well.

89. I place My clean and pure Work in your hands and you will be responsible for the way Spiritualism develops.

90. I leave you no established practices, nor obligation to comply with certain rites, because it is not my will that you fall back into fanaticism, you will gather to study my word and you will make others participate in this knowledge.

91. Spirituality will make itself felt when all peoples have the same ideology, then it will be the reign of Christ.

92. The Christian principle will prevail and spirituality will serve as a guide for men to establish the just laws that govern humanity. Only in this way will there be peace in the world.

93. As many times as you gather to study my word, to communicate your problems to each other, to do a common good, to ask for spiritual help, to do mental prayer; concentrate on yourselves and anyone of you prepared in this way will speak and give advice. In it the words of the Master, which he gave through the spokespersons, will be repeated. But it will not be necessary for him to enter into ecstasy, only through inspiration will he have the opportunity to exercise charity and make my Work known and felt.

94. People: Go to humanity, speak to it as Christ spoke to you, with the same charity, with the same determination and hope.

Love one another!

95. Make them see that there are ways of elevation that give greater satisfactions than those that give material goods. Let them see that there is a faith that makes believe and hope beyond the tangible. Tell them that their spirit will live eternally and that therefore they have to prepare themselves to get to enjoy that eternal happiness.

96. In this way fulfill, go along the paths with the truth and the elevation of your works and when you come to Me, I will tell you: Blessed are you, come to be part of Myself, come to enjoy the ineffable bliss of my Divinity. Forget about matter, forget that you had sorrows in the world, and you will no longer have to feel pain or face an accumulation of temptations.

97. You will only be spirits who, by your merits, have traveled the scale of perfection: that scale of Evolution, a scale of evolution that starts from the Earth and is lost in infinity. You will have been climbing step by step and in the end it will lead you to eternal life, to the Kingdom of light.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 360

1. Beloved disciples of the Divine Master, you are coming once more and I am giving you a seat at my table. I contemplate that you have learned to sweeten your lips; even in the most bitter days, you know how to smile with hope and with faith, in the midst of the trance of pain and it is that you have been strengthened in my teaching.
2. This is how I want to contemplate you, always full of peace, strength and confidence; you have reached the time when you fully feel me inside and outside your being, close to you at any moment. You are no longer those who said, "Father, why do you forget me in the trial, why don't you listen to me?" Now you are the ones who know how to pray in the trial and after praying you know how to wait with conformity for the arrival of my peace; you know how to let the Master test you with obedience.
3. You are my disciples now. You no longer ignore the value of your merits and you know how to discover and judge your faults. Now you carry your enlightened spirit so clearly, that you know when you have pleased your Father and when you are offending him. You have moments of coldness, of decay, but after those moments, the flame of love and faith burns again in your heart, the altar of your interior worship is illuminated again, and you feel inside your sanctuary the presence of the Father, of that Father who is always in you, whether you are prepared or not.
4. I cannot abandon any of my children, because it would be to deny them their life. I have brought you life, not death.
5. O disciples! On the seventh day, the man of this time rests, raises his spirit for a moment to the Father in thanksgiving or in demand for help. But not everyone watches, not everyone prays, but for those who live awake, for those who watch over peace, for the well-being of men, I make the world reach a tatter of my mantle of peace, a drop of my divine balm, my oscar of love where my forgiveness is and the opportunities that I give to each spirit for its redemption.
6. It is a decisive time for the spirits, it is a time of strife, in truth. Everything is combat and struggle. That war is in the heart of every man, in the bosom of homes, at the root of all institutions, in all peoples, in all races. Not only in the material plane is fought, also in the spiritual valley. It is the great battle contemplated in a symbolic way by the prophets of other times, and seen through mirages by the prophets or seers of this time. But this battle that stirs, that moves everything, is not understood by humanity, even though it is an element and witness of that same battle. Humanity's pace is hasty these days, and where is it going? Where is the man walking so quickly? Is he going to find happiness

Love one another!

along this dizzying path, is he going to achieve the desired peace, the greatness that every heart selfishly longs for?

7. I tell you that what man is really going to achieve with his hasty step is total fatigue. The spirit and the heart of humanity advances towards boredom and fatigue, and this abyss has been prepared by man himself.

8. Into that abyss he will fall and into that total fatigue, into that chaos of hatreds, of pleasures, of unfulfilled ambitions, of sin and adultery, of desecration to spiritual and human laws, he will find an apparent death for the spirit, a passing death for the heart; But from that death, I will cause man to rise to life. I will make him have his resurrection and in that new life he will fight for the rebirth of all ideals, for the resurgence of all principles and all virtues, which are attributes and patrimony of the spirit, which are his principle, his alpha; for from Me the spirit gushed forth, from Me he took life, from my perfection he drank, from my grace he was saturated.

9. In this time of the great spiritual struggle, accompany men with your prayer. If you see them crying, do not join your weeping to the cause that makes them cry, but weep for them, because they are your brothers, and may your tears of love be balm and consolation. If you look at them uneasily, do not share in their uneasiness, because you are the children of peace; but watch over them and all become angels of peace; let peace fall like a dew from your spirit, which is the fruit of love, on the whole Universe.

10. If you know that they engage in discussions and deliberate by exposing reasons that oppose other analyses, you be above all this; penetrate into my Work, into my word at that moment and pour on the reasons that assist men for their struggles and their wars, the light of the Holy Spirit with your prayer, your example and your word. If you see them walking with their weapons on their shoulders and then wield them mercilessly against their own brother, wield also your weapons of love, of charity, of forgiveness, of eternal life.

11. Conquer spirits for the Kingdom of peace! Convert sinners to the life of grace and in this way, the servants of the Father will be multiplying and the reign of sin, destruction and death, will be decimated by your struggle!

12. Blessed are those who, in the midst of so much darkness, still find strength in their heart to seek me or preserve in it an atom of limpidity to turn it for a moment into a sanctuary and let their conscience tell them about Me, about them and about their fellow human beings!

Love one another!

13. I have announced to you a time when the human spirit will practice a worship that it has never practiced in times past, that it will raise up to its Father the spiritual worship, which from the earliest times through my perfect lessons, I have been teaching man. I have always made great revelations, I have always been a Teacher and also as a Father I have been able to uncork the veil of my intimacies, of my mysteries, to make human creatures know me better and in that way I can be loved with greater perfection; but man has found material existence so wonderful, the treasure that this world contains so rich, that he has always forgotten the teachings that tell them about the spiritual life. He has only had eyes to look at the sublime creation matter, the work of the Father and mirror, weak reflection of the life Beyond and opening his eyes, his mind, his senses, to look, to touch, to desire the goods of this world, he has closed the eyes of his spirit and has forgotten that above all this there is another more wonderful existence, there is another even richer life and other truly greater flows; and in this love, in this attachment of man to material goods, he has found his own materialization. But in spite of this, his spirit has not forgotten me, he retains the intuition of my existence and, moreover, he experiences the need for a food that the earth cannot provide him, and he seeks me; but he seeks me weakly and not always in the best ways.

14. Since man is materialized, he has to look for me through the material cult and since the eyes of his spirit are not open, he has to forge my image to see me. Since he has not been spiritually sensitized, he always demands wonders and material proofs from me in order to believe in my existence and he puts me in conditions to serve me, to love me, and in exchange for what I give him, he gives me something. Thus I contemplate all the churches, all the religions, all the sects that men have created on the face of the Earth, wrapped in materialism, fanaticism and idolatry, mystification, adultery and profanations.

15. What do I take from them? The intention only. What comes to me from all this? The spiritual or bodily need of my children, their need for love, their need for light. That's what comes to Me and I'm with everyone. I do not contemplate churches, nor forms, nor rites. I come to all my children equally. I receive His spirit in prayer. I bring him closer to my lap to shake them, so that he feels my warmth and that warmth is stimulus and incentive in his path of vicissitudes and trials; but not because I know how to receive the good intention of humanity, I have to let it remain eternally in darkness, wrapped in its idolatry and fanaticism.

16. I want man to awaken, for the spirit to rise up to Me and in his elevation he can contemplate the true splendor of his Father, forgetting the false splendors of the liturgies and rites; I want that by achieving his true elevation he regenerates, emancipates himself from human miseries and can dominate materiality, passions, visions; finding himself so

Love one another!

that he never tells the Father that he is the vile worm of the earth, so that he knows that the Father created him in his image and likeness.

17. This is the reason for your responsibility in this Third Time, O people of Israel.

18. I have told you that humanity is like an earth that I have been fertilizing and in that fertilization there is the awakening of its latent gifts and potencies. By intuition humanity is receiving my message, through spiritual dreams and in various forms. My Spiritual World awakens and prepares men. Events, happenings, speak clearly to the heart and the spirit and for all this, humanity has reached an atom of preparation. He knows that he is at a crossroads on the way; he feels that he has entered an era of transcendence and spiritual fulfillment; he feels that divine justice is inexorably hovering over all creatures; but the living word and the positive proof are missing before his eyes and this proof and this word you have, people. I have entrusted it to you; you are the bearers of this revelation, which is a seed of divine love that you are going to sow in the lands already fruitful by my perfect wisdom.

19. Continue to penetrate with meekness in prayer, so that I can continue to model you, so that I can soon let you become the servants and apostles of this Work that you know I have called Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist, a name that, in truth I tell you, must disappear when the world fulfills my laws. There will then be no need for a name, nor for symbols, because all of you will intimately carry it in your being as a spiritual stone, which together with those of all others, will form the true temple, the true sanctuary, where your Father and Creator dwells.

20. Is all of humanity Trinitarian? No, disciples. Not everyone carries in their spirit the legacy of the three times. There are many who do not even keep the testament of the two past times and there are those who do not even that of the First Time; but the Trinitarian seed, my law, Doctrine or Lesson, whatever you want to call it, that in three times I have entrusted to you, you will carry it as always to the hearts of all peoples and of all men. You are not going to impose my teaching with anathemas, with threats, or with pain. You are only going to expose her, to present her clean and pure as she is. You are going to offer this fountain of eternal wisdom and let the thirsty come to drink from its crystal clear waters; truly I tell you, those who feel that they have quenched their thirst will already be among you. Those who drink and have not been able to quench their thirst, those will deny, but you will leave that cause to me; and there will be others who will refuse to drink and you will wait, because the fountain is eternal. If those who refuse today, do not want to drink of these waters, tomorrow their thirst will be greater, their thirst will burn them and then they will come to the source and if they do not find it nearby, they will look for it through deserts and long roads, remembering that it was fresh

Love one another!

and inciting, until they find it, because if the water was denied to Me, I will never deny it to you.

21. Humanity is not a spiritualist yet, but the spirits are already awakening and contemplating the deafness and blindness of their idols and already realizes the futility of false sacrifices and penances and I find many fed up, tired and fed up with fanaticism, they crave a delicacy that is really sweet and pleasing to the spiritual palate, they crave a wine that really vivifies the spirit.

22. I contemplate congregations, small sects and large conglomerates of men, who seek spirituality, who penetrate the spiritual sanctuary, the abode of spirits. Some by paths close to that of spiritual intention, which is the one that comes to Me, I will reward it one day and true Spiritualism, the deep doctrine, full of teachings and revelations, of consolation and spiritual sustenance of the Holy Spirit, will become revealed to everyone, to the anxious, to the thirsty and to the cold and indifferent.

23. Is the whole of humanity Mariana? Truly I tell you, no, many do not even know Mary. I contemplate a part of humanity that does not even know her name: another great part that has fallen into great fanaticism for Her, into the greatest idolatry, desecration, profit, and another part of Humanity and religions that do not recognize her as the spiritual Mother of Humanity.

24. I have named you the Marian people, because you are going to teach humanity who Mary is.

25. I tell you, O people! that Mary is not only the woman who conceived the Redeemer in the Second Time. I say to all those parts of Humanity, which I have mentioned to you, to all sects and religions, to all races and to all beings, that Mary is the divine maternal essence that has always existed; she is the Universal feminine essence that you can discover and contemplate in all the works of Creation; she is the maternal Spirit, she is tenderness, she is intercession and the breast that suckles. Since ancient times, the existence of Mary and her material advent have been revealed to you, because in truth, from the first to the last, I have spoken to everyone as a Father, as a Judge and as a Teacher.

26. From the Very First Time, the patriarchs and prophets began to talk about the Advent, about the coming of the Messiah. But the Messiah did not come only in Spirit, he came to incarnate, he came to become a man and to take flesh from a woman. The divine maternal essence also had to incarnate, become a woman, like a flower of purity; so that from its corolla the fragrance, the perfume of the Word of God that was Jesus, would sprout.

Love one another!

27. When that woman had reached her maiden age, she was betrothed. The Father sent an angel to announce his mission. But how did the angel find her, how did he surprise the betrothed virgin? Praying, and finding her ready, he said to her, "Hail, O Mary, who have found grace before God. Do not be afraid, for your womb will conceive the One who will reign over the house of Jacob, and his reign will have no end."

28. Did Mary know that she was going to conceive a King more powerful and greater than all the kings of the earth, and was that why she was crowned queen among mankind?

29. Did Her lips proclaim in the squares, in the streets, in humble homes or in palaces, that She was going to be the Mother of the Messiah, that the Only Begotten of the Father was going to sprout from her womb? No, in truth, people, the greatest humility, meekness and grace was in Her and the promise was fulfilled, her human mother's heart was happy and from before she gave birth, at the moment and then, throughout the life of the son, she was a loving mother, who spiritually knew the destiny of Jesus, the mission he had to perform among men and for which he had come. She never opposed that fate, because She was part of the same work.

30. If she sometimes shed her cry, it was the cry of a human mother, it was flesh that felt the pain of its own flesh in the son. But was she a disciple of the Master, his Son? No, Mary had nothing to learn from Jesus. She was in the same Father and had come to incarnate only to fulfill that beautiful and delicate mission and did that distinguished Mother's heart materialize to love only her beloved Son? No, really. Through that little human heart, the maternal heart was manifested in consolation and in sublime words, in counsels and in charities, in wonders and in light, in truth. The ostentation was never in Her, the word of the Master never disturbed her, but just as it was at the foot of the manger that served as her cradle, so it was at the foot of the cross where the Son, the Master, expired, giving the last breath as a man.

31. Thus she fulfilled her destiny as a human mother, giving a sublime example to all mothers and to all men and so that She would be taken into account by humanity, so that She would also be loved and so that Her example would not be erased from the hearts of men, the Master, bleeding on the wood, dedicated one of his seven words to the Mother, saying to her: "Mother, behold your son!" and saying to the son, who at that moment was John, the apostle of the Lord: "Son, behold your Mother!"

32. With this the Master wanted to leave John, representing Humanity and create in the hearts of men a sanctuary of love and respect for the Universal Mother.

Love one another!

33. Did John, the apostle, take that motherhood only for himself? No, in truth, he came among his own, among the companions of struggle and teachings, among the other disciples and said to them: “The Master said this before he left” and then the disciples remained around Mary, until She had to rise to infinity.

34. On the day of Pentecost, that feast which the people had celebrated from the earliest times, the disciples were gathered together, and Mary was among them. And the Holy Spirit, symbolizing himself in a white dove, came and bathed them in his light and filled them with his grace.

35. The disciples felt the deepest respect and love for Mary; and if those sowers, those doctors of the spirit felt that veneration for the Mother of the Redeemer as a man, why should not the generations of the times that succeeded them feel it? I have told you that Mary is eternal and if you seek her, truly I tell you, many will find her.

36. When John, my disciple, was in his solitary retreat on the island of Patmos where he received the great revelations of the times to come, where he spiritually penetrated into the Afterlife, contemplating the great mysteries of the Lord enclosed in symbols, represented by figures, there he also contemplated the figure of Mary. In that great revelation entrusted by the Father to John for the men of the ages to come, there he, after a great sign, beheld a woman clothed with the sun and the moon under her feet and a crown formed on her temple by twelve stars. That woman was in labor pains and when that pain was more intense, John saw the evil in the form of a dragon stalking her, waiting only for the birth of the son to devour him. And the Master says to you: If that revelation, given by the Father to John, spoke of the times to come, I tell you: He saw Mary in the Third Time, about to give birth to the Marian people and the evil lurking among the Lord's people. John also contemplated that at the moment of birth a great battle of angels was being waged against the dragon that symbolized human evil, a battle that is the one you have now, because the Marian people has been born, has already arisen on the face of the Earth and today is receiving his shield and his sword of love to penetrate the great final battle.

37. That is what this revelation means, O beloved people! That is why the Father has said to you this day: Those who know Mary do not know her in her truth. They look at her only as a woman, they contemplate her only as a human mother and around Her they have created cults, rites, feasts and fanaticism. Because of this idolatrous worship, they have forgotten about fulfilling the laws of the Lord, the word of the Master and loving one another.

Love one another!

38. This is not how the Father wants the world to know Mary, nor is this how he wants them to love her. Mary is not only the woman, I have already told you: Mary is the maternal essence that exists in the divine and that manifests itself in everything created.

39. If you look for her in the solitude of the night, in the silence that nothing disturbs, there in the Cosmos, you will find her image, and if you look for her in the fragrance of flowers, you will also find her, and if you look for her in the heart of your mother, there you will have her. If you want to find her in the purity of the maiden, you will also look at her there, and just like in her, in so many and so many works, where the image of the eternal feminine that exists in God and is in all Creation is reflected.

40. When you lift up your envelope along the paths of fulfillment, of preaching, of teaching, you will stumble over hard hearts, over those who have set up a hermetic door so as not to let the essence of Mary's love or her name penetrate; for many, that essence does not exist. What are you going to do, O people? Are you going by force to tear down that wall, that door to make the Marian teaching penetrate those men and peoples? No, I have told you that you are only going to expose my Work, to present my lesson, but you will speak with so much spirit, with so much heart, with so much truth, that many of those who are reluctant will convert and say: "In truth, the essence of the Universal Mother floats in the Universe, the Doctrine is clear and understandable, it is like a fountain of life that invites you to drink, but that does not force you to take from it".

41. Truly I tell you, if that were the case, it has been a long time since I would have attracted all the spirits with my power, to wash them in those waters, to make them drink from them and to bring them to the end to which you have all been destined. But you will not have to come to Me only for Me, but also for you. That is why I have entrusted you with spirit, will, intelligence, powers and senses; that is why I have revealed my Law to you and I have entrusted time to you and left your spirit on a path of evolution, of progress and redemption of the same; I want your heart and your word to be like a fountain, like an inexhaustible spring among men and that your voice humbly invites you to drink of my word that you are going to pour out.

42. If that water is crystal clear, if it is immaculate as I have entrusted it to you, truly I tell you, there men will find their health and their salvation. They will make the cry come out of their throat, confessing that in you they have found my truth and this is the responsibility of Israel in the Third Time, this is the weight that rests on the Marian Trinitarian Spiritualist people.

43. Your meek and humble step is going to shock religions, it is going to shake foundations and principles. Your word, which will always be mine, is going to tear down

Love one another!

false shrines and not a stone will remain on top of them; it is going to tear down idols, all that idolatry that has been done around the worship of God, just as it has been done about Mary and about her name, until it has reached the greatest exaggerations. All this will have to disappear calcined by the fire of the word of the Holy Spirit, which I have put and will continue to put in you.

44. After this my word has ceased to communicate through the spokespersons, I will find you gathered as my disciples of the Second Time on the feast of Pentecost and my Holy Spirit will come in fullness communicated from Spirit to spirit with you, precursors of this Third Era, precursors of the perfect communication, between the Holy Spirit and the spirit of men.

45. What will the Father reveal to you at that moment? What I did not tell you through the human understanding; but see that you have to penetrate into true consecration and spirituality; see that to achieve that preparation you will have to strip yourself of all traces of fanaticism and materialism. How will you be able to achieve that great preparation? With the study now, with the development later, later with your true love; because my word has not concluded. My word will not end in 1950. My communication will continue. But no longer through spokespersons, not through this form of communication. because your ecstasy after 1950 will be perfected more and more. Your spiritual elevation will be greater and my communication will only be through the spirit.

46. Those who have been my spokespersons have greatly walked the path. Those who received my ray a lot will continue in this development and will continue to deliver great inspirations. Those who rarely received my divine ray and my word was less in them, then, according to their preparation, my inspiration on them will be great, very great. They will not stop their development, their passage on this path, because what they did not reach in this time of communication through human understanding, they can reach from spirit to Spirit and there will be joy and grace in their spirit.

47. But I will not only communicate with splendor for those who were consecrated spokespersons. On the faculties my Divine Spirit will vibrate with splendor also; that grace will not be less in them; it will be the same for everyone. My Spiritual World will also vibrate, its fluidic thread, translated into inspiration and thought, will be about the disciples of the Lord, so that those beings of light, continue to communicate with the beings of this planet, about the guides, fundamental stones, seers and golden feathers; about the marked and unmarked; on those who have had the symbolic act of the mark, like all those who uselessly feel that they are part of my people; on the first and the last, there will be the tongues of fire that the Holy Spirit will pour out; so that you can communicate with all your brothers tomorrow, next tomorrow, that dawn that is already

Love one another!

approaching among you and you can take my word, not only to those who speak your language, but also to those who speak the languages that you do not know today.

48. How will you be able to communicate with them? With your good will, with your effort, with your zeal and love: I will help you, the Father tells you. I will do wonders among you. I will cause from among you, from your congregations, to spring forth the precursors, the emissaries, those prepared by my will, possessing other languages to bring the good news, the Third message of God to other peoples, to other men, to other races. In this way, the tower of Babel, which has been destroyed materially by the hand of man throughout the ages, will also be destroyed spiritually and the tower of the Holy Spirit will be built on it, the true church, the true worship and the sanctuary where all hands are clasped, where all languages merge, where all races and bloods are confused in the love of the Father.

49. In this dawn of grace, in which you have received my word in a great number of precincts, but forming a single people, the Master asks you for vigilance, charity, prayer for the world; put away from your heart all division or resentment and draw closer spiritually, to form a people strong in spirit and that spiritual strength helps men. Why have you not yet been able to do great wonders in your spirit and with your thoughts? Why has the weapon of prayer that I have revealed to you not yet manifested itself with greatness in these times?

50. Because of your lack of preparation, people, because of your lack of union, you have allowed the bird of prey, the temptation that always lurks, to penetrate into you to divide and weaken you: a cunning ruse of temptation that has never allowed you to unite. While my word of love is always among you, your heart is still inclined to bad inspirations; you still allow yourselves to be seduced by the mirage and the falsity of the lights: but be alert people: alert, O Marian Trinitarian Individualist disciples, so that in these times of preparation for you, in these times of trial for humanity, which is once again drinking the cup of bitterness, you may be able to give proofs of your power, you may wield, not many weapons but a single sword of light and with it break the bonds of temptation, break chains of slavery, tear down walls, open doors to give freedom to the spirits and make them arise in the light of the Third Time.

51. You can do it, people, with thought, with prayer, but may it spring from the true love that I am inspiring you. Unite, recognize each other, forgive each other, love each other and then you will see wonders in the Universe and you will contemplate how this humanity that in a fast race walks towards the abyss that I am talking about, very soon it will find the fall and also the "up to here", which will be boredom, tiredness, the fatigue

Love one another!

of the spirit in hatred, in materialism, in carnality and in pleasures; so that you arrive with a brother's hand and touch it with love and wake it up to tell it:

52. "Behold, there are no more palaces of greatness; kings have left their throne, the greedy rich have disappeared, and the weapons of war no longer spew death from their mouths. The captains and warriors are defeated. Lift up your face and contemplate on the horizon the light of a new day, a new dawn that comes to illuminate a new life"

53. I will receive your spirit in his prayer. I want to find grace in her and that is why I am going to manifest myself once again in the world, to pour out my Spirit in various forms among humanity. Without your mediation I could do it, but for her I am going to lavish charity.

54. So I leave you in this dawn of grace, elevated with love and charity for your brothers, spiritually elevated, so that you may feel in your being the blessing of your Father.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 361

1. I find you praying and my Spirit settles close to you. I come to feed on your love, on your faith. I have tasted your fruits and they are pleasing to me, therefore I bless you and grant you peace.
2. Your spirit has been tested in different ways by Me and when you have passed the painful moment, you rise up asking me if I have abandoned you and very soon you have found me. Truly I tell you that you are not alone and that your faith has made you overcome the hardships and the great trials of this time.
3. You who have traveled the long roads in search of me, have finally found me and upon hearing my word your doubts have been dispelled and you receive the clear answer to your requests. Everywhere you have heard supplications and invocations to my Spirit and even if you had not called me, I have come to you as I promised, because I told you that I would accompany you in your tribulations in these days of pain.
4. I have given you sensitivity so that you may foresee what is to come, so that you may live alert to every spiritual manifestation and recognize the fulfillment of my words.
5. I am speaking to you with the same love and wisdom with which I have spoken to you in the past times and I come to confirm my words of the past times and to demonstrate the fulfillment of the prophecies.
6. John saw in his great revelation, how my Spirit was to manifest at this time, when the Sixth Seal was opened, the book of wisdom would enlighten the spirits. He saw the great battles between men and their tribulations. He saw the Book closed and at last opened by the slain lamb. And before you I have shown page after page of that Book, for your spirit. In him is contained the law which I have given you from the beginning of time.
7. Judge my work, analyze it from beginning to end. Bring to your memory everything that has passed and unite it to this revelation, so that everything may live in your spirit. I have dictated laws and teachings for the material life of men; I have given lessons for the moral and spiritual life. I have transported you to the regions of the spirit and you have breathed the peace and bliss of that abode, so that you may know everything and be able to penetrate into the knowledge of my laws.
8. Live for a high ideal. Let your spirit regain its strength and energy in the fulfillment of its mission. Pour out peace on your way, invite humanity to pray with that prayer that I have taught you, so that it may feel worthy of its Creator again. Cultivate his heart, which is a virgin field, fertile land for my teaching.

Love one another!

9. In the exercise of my Doctrine, working for the good of humanity, your spirit will be forged, you will also enjoy and suffer and you will know what faith and love are worth. Do not be confused in the struggle with the various beliefs; my Doctrine is above all religion and every sect. Take my word, which is my expression of love, and do not take it as a weapon to fight your brothers, because it does not hurt, it does not hurt, it is only life for the spirit.

10. Clean the glass inside and out, so that it can contain the essence that I have come to deliver to you. Your mission is great, to succeed you must work together. Be confused with all peoples, mix with all races, take my message of peace to everyone. Then I will take you to the valley where you will all be the same, where human misery and selfishness disappear, to be only spirits.

11. I know that for a while you will still make restitution for your division, but a day will come when tired of your weakness, you will seek to be strong for union and harmony.

12. I want you clean, that is why you are purifying in pain to restore the spirit to its original purity and virtue. These trials that you are now suffering, will not make you die, they will only awaken you from your deep sleep, to seek the perfection of your spirit.

13. If until now you have not dignified yourselves by your deeds, the day will come when the humility, perseverance, love and faith of this people will be worthy of praise. Many, recognizing these virtues in you, will want to give you a name or a title, or put a crown on your head, but then you will remember Jesus and humbly hide yourselves. Your kingdom, as I told you, is not in this world.

14. If you want to conquer the heart of humanity, speak with truth, with the utmost truth; be humble among the humblest, so that you may be believed in your words and deeds.

15. How much my Spirit will be recreated when I see your work emerge from the moral and spiritual rubble of humanity. Your work has already begun. Here are the sick who have been healed; the unbelievers who have been born to faith; the sinners, regenerated. Your work is still small, but I consider it good and multiply its fruits.

16. Israel: The Master stands before you full of love and charity. I have always given you proofs of my love in the path I have traced for you.

17. My Divine Word speaks to the people and this word is sent to you by the Father so that you may know the work that I have entrusted to your hands.

Love one another!

18. I show my apostles as an example for you. Therefore at this time I pour myself into your spirit so that you may bend your matter. I have touched the hardened rock to make crystal clear water flow out of it.

19. Do not think that you have already reached the end of your fulfillment, nor that I will continue to speak through the human understanding after 1950: everything that I have told you has been fulfilled and will be fulfilled beloved people.

20. In the Third Time your spirit was sent to reincarnate so that you would have a new opportunity to fulfill your mission, taking advantage of the presence of my Divine Spirit at this time.

21. I stand before you because of my great love and I give you strength, because I do not want to see you weak.

22. I am the source of grace and love, drink, give life to your heart and spirit, turn away from materialism so that you can understand the greatness of the mission that I have given you.

23. Beloved people: If your heart is full of pain, come to Me, for I will turn your suffering into joy and strengthen you in spirit and matter so that you may continue on the path full of joy and hope.

24. I receive the multitudes who in caravans seek me to make me present their pain: I listen to them in silence, they are the multitudes who come to these humble enclosures of different sects and religions to hear my word, to receive in their spirit and heart my message of peace and hope.

25. When they reach this tree, they feel the freshness of its shade that makes them rest and they delight in listening to the trills of my nightingales. Then they feel my presence and the sweetness of the fruit of this tree.

26. It is written that in this Third Time He would come in Spirit and like a ringing bell he would make the call to humanity, to give him consolation, bread and spiritual water. I have come to build my temple in the heart and in the spirit of my children. In the serenity and silence of that temple, you will feel my presence, there I will receive what you make present to me in your meditation and prayer. Inside that temple you will feel illuminated with the light of the Holy Spirit.

27. I have come to prepare at this time the twelve tribes of my chosen people, so that through him all the nations may receive the light; so that at the sound of the trumpet those

Love one another!

who sleep may awaken and lifting their gaze to Heaven they may contemplate me with the eyes of their spirit.

28. Humanity is disoriented, but I have come to lead it with the light of the Holy Spirit and to recognize my word by its essence.

29. Over time those writings left by my disciples have been altered by men and therefore there is division between religions. But I have come to clarify all my teachings in order to unify humanity in one light and in one will.

30. The year of 1950 is about to end, but I have left you a great teaching that you must make known to the new generations so that they may find peace and life for the spirit.

31. In your hands I entrust the Book of the Third Testament so that with it you may give the good news to humanity.

32. Your heart already senses the nostalgia that you are going to feel when you no longer listen to me in this way, that is why I have told you: put my teaching into practice and do not let yourselves be surprised by those who tomorrow will get up prevaricating and saying that I still communicate through their understandings.

33. You are witnesses that what I have said to you in my word has been fulfilled and you have to live alert so that there is no disobedience among my people. You will feel the pain of those who are weak and have not yet understood my teaching, but you will explain my truth to them and lead them with my word. I will manifest myself through those who are prepared and also through the last ones I will pour out in light and inspiration.

34. I will not leave humanity abandoned; I will continue to rescue the lost, calling to this table those who did not listen to my word in this way. Elijah will continue to gather the multitudes so that you may show them the book that contains my word. Through you I will awaken the lethargic spirits and turn idolatry away from them; but if you were not prepared to speak to humanity, then the stones will speak and you will see the most clumsy being my true disciple and speaking of my truth.

35. You will give the good news to humanity without adulterating my Work, you will be humble like your Teacher and you will not put on regal garments to attract the attention of your brothers.

36. Tomorrow you will not adulterate my Doctrine, teach only what I have come to entrust to you. I have given you my teaching in abundance so that you may be the guides and messengers among mankind. When you no longer hear my word through the

Love one another!

spokesman, you will help and love each other, so that you can solve the problems that come your way.

37. You are the people that I am unifying, so that humanity may recognize me through you. I am the supreme charity and I have fed you with the delicacy of delicacies. Great is the struggle that you are going to have, that is why I come to speak to you with love to remove from you the mistakes that you attributed to my Work; so that when the time comes you can be the light of the world.

38. The spiritual hosts are surrounding your spirit, they are ready to engage in the struggle, because you will not find yourselves alone in this contest of ideas, my Spiritual World will also be with you. They are inspiring you peace and harmony so that you can show yourselves to humanity.

39. Your struggle is going to be great; you are going to set an example of obedience and show in your heart the Law of your Master. You will be encouraging humanity, but my Universal Ray will no longer manifest, nor will my Spiritual World communicate through your understanding. However, the Master will give you his teaching in a higher form and as a Holy Spirit, strength, blessing and discord.

40. The end of 1950 is approaching and sleepy humanity has not felt me, but I am going to wake it up so that it can contemplate me.

41. When will these events be? That time is near. Soon is the end of my communication through human understanding. Through the spokespersons that have been prepared in these last days, I have given you great and clear teachings, loving commands so that you can fulfill them after you no longer hear my word in this way.

42. I have opened before you the Book of my Wisdom and I have taught you how you should fulfill your mission, how you should walk on my path; I have pointed out to you the dangers and I have given you the power to overcome obstacles and break down barriers.

43. Before I stop speaking in this way, I have to leave you prepared so that tomorrow you will be the teachers who will show my teaching to the new disciples.

44. If you feel lacking in this teaching, do not blame Me, for I have given you in abundance my word, the bread of eternal life for your spirit.

45. I have given you my Doctrine with perfection and if you add to it what does not belong to it, your conscience will tell you what you must set aside so that tomorrow humanity will receive only my perfect teaching.

Love one another!

46. Tell humanity that as Almighty God, I have always found myself among you, you have needed nothing, because I have filled your spirit with grace and power at every stage of evolution.

47. You have sworn to love me, people, in the presence of my divine light, but your materialism has always been the obstacle to the fulfillment of the spirit, because you do not know each other or know what your purpose and ideals are. But my charity has gathered you together in the prison, so that you may feel the fire of my love and recognize the peace of my Holy Spirit.

48. I am the giver, I have more to give to you than you have to ask of me. I know the needs of matter, I know the spirit and I know your afflictions and uncertainties.

49. Luke, Mark, John and Matthew, were chosen by my will. To each spirit I entrusted a position, a responsibility and they firmly, decisively and lovingly spread my Doctrine and formed the testament of the Second Time, and just like them, today I awaken your spirit so that it can recognize the time, feel and understand the oath it has made before my Divinity, and rise to the fulfillment of its mission.

50. Jesus testified to the divine power because they were in Him the same God who showed himself on earth so that the world would know him; he was the same Father who gave himself to the people in word, in love, in truth and in light.

51. What is written in the golden album will be effective and fulfilled; in the course of time everything will be consummated.

52. Israel: Not only at this time have I spoken to you, but your spirit has found itself chained and has wasted what I gave it in the First Time, in the Second and today in the Third. And what are you waiting for from the Lord? What is your decision and desire? I am speaking to you, pouring out my Divine Word; but I will not give you any more time to continue communicating with me through the mouthpiece and if the spirit rebels and matter stubbornly disobeys my commands, you will greatly have to answer to me; for as a judge I will call and make you understand what is written in the book of your destiny. When the spirit arrives before the supreme judge, he will recognize his lack and full of sorrow, he will ask me for one more time for his restitution, a new reincarnation.

53. I have not only spoken to your spirit, but to your matter; to it I have given life, strength and charity in addition, so that the spirit can fulfill its mission.

54. I have poured out my divine Word with love, I have given you everything that my most loving Father's Spirit and heart had arranged for you, you are the most precious thing of my Divinity.

Love one another!

55. You are at the end of my communication by the understanding of the spokesman, but when you no longer listen to my lesson, I will continue to guide you, because I would cease to be a Father if I abandoned you in the desert lacking bread and water.

56. Prepare yourselves with my teaching, study what I have been giving to your heart in my word.

57. Prepare your brain to receive the vibrations of my light. Develop your gifts so that you can stop the elements, for great catastrophes are to befall humanity.

58. My most loving Father's heart is opened, so that the last one may feel in his spirit the warmth of my divine love. I am the open book, the truth and the Law.

59. I have given to humanity my spiritual Doctrine, the Doctrine of love and harmony. It is not only at this time that I have given you my teaching. From the first moment when my Divine Spirit sent your spirit to Earth, I have spoken to him through my chosen ones and I have never led you to darkness, fanaticism, or idolatry; because these works are not pleasant in my sight, because it distances your spirit from the light, from my love and slows it down, making the time of its salvation lengthen causing it pain.

60. How can I make humanity recognize me, understand me and feel me in its heart? How can the spirit break the chain that binds him to materialism? Grant him some more time and make the appeal to the spirits of the chosen people of Israel, so that they, as good soldiers and farmers, rise up to the front of humanity to be their guide in the coming struggle.

61. The Divine Master descends to communicate through the human brain, but seek me in the depths of your heart, there I am.

62. Enter into deep meditation, people; close your eyes and try to contemplate with your spiritual gaze the multitudes that in future days will come to you in search of a testimony that tells them of my presence.

63. Think that you will have to wait for them with a heart full of charity, because they will arrive hungry and thirsty for love, as you arrived, looking for me to quench your thirst.

64. Do not go wanting to do great works without being prepared; try to achieve greater spirituality, because in this way, a word, a prayer or a work of charity, can do greater wonders than those that in your vanity you could have wished to perform.

65. Charity and more charity is what I have poured into you, charity, it is the feeling that I have fanned the most with my teaching, because charity is a reflection of love and

Love one another!

wisdom. Truly I tell you, if you prepare yourselves to receive with charity your brothers who are about to arrive, you will have received them with the best of welcomes, with the most eloquent of the testimonies that you will be able to give of my truth. Before this test, very few will resist, but if by other means you would like to make them understand my message, you will have to fight a lot, because the world is tired of words, doctrines and philosophies. The world, of what it is hungry to the point of anguish and thirsty to the point of death, is of love, that is why I repeat to you, that a work of charity, although small, but sincere, heartfelt and true, will be able to more than a thousand sermons or speeches of beautiful words, but hollow and lacking in truth, such as those that the peoples of the world hear day after day, without those words being put into practice.

66. Prepare yourselves more for what you are going to say, although your eloquence will also help you and even the writings may serve as a staff or support for your memory; but do not forget that what your spirit does, what sprouts from the depths of your being, will be the most fruitful of your seeds, those for which you bring greater benefits to your brothers and at the same time for which you obtain greater happiness, when the time comes to receive your reward.

67. Beloved people: Come to Me, unify your thoughts with your conscience so that you may feel my peace.

68. What I have come to give you in my word will be your bulwark for tomorrow, your sword and your shield, and when you have unified yourselves in spirituality, the different religions will come to you so that you may love one another.

69. I have told you in my word that the time of my communication with you through the human understanding is about to end, but the echo of my divine voice will continue to receive it in the most intimate of your being.

70. You, at the dawn of the light of this new day, have perceived the call of the sonorous bell that is heard among humanity. You were the blind ones who contemplated the radiance of this light and who feel guided by my charity towards the way.

71. You are my disciples, the forerunners of the multitudes that will come to Me tomorrow, the ones who as emissaries will carry this message of peace, of life, of love and of light, with your examples you will bear witness to the truth that you preach.

72. The trials and stumbles that you have had, let them be the light of experience among you, so that tomorrow you may walk uprightly on my path.

73. I have revealed to you the reason for every event and every trial of pain among mankind. The reason why in this time of greatest perversity, I have come to enlighten you

Love one another!

with the light of the Holy Spirit and have gathered the twelve tribes of my chosen people of Israel.

74. Just as in the First Time you arrived in the Land of Canaan, so now I want you to set out for the true Promised Land. You have already begun to take the first steps to climb the mountain on the top of which is the big city that awaits you.

75. Tomorrow you will not feel like orphans because I and my Spiritual World will be watching over you, so that you can fulfill your mission: I will make known to humanity page after page the Book of my teaching..

76. Your work does not end in 1950, but many of you are going to get out of the way, but blessed are those who stand firm because you will be pillars of my temple.

77. You ask yourselves: Will the Word of the Father go away and we will not feel that love again? Will the Master leave and we will not hear that word again that has been the joy of our spirit and its strength? No, my people, the Father is not moving away, the Master will continue in his mission of light. Today you have listened to me through one understanding and the other, but tomorrow there will be no limit to your preparation, because you will all be able to communicate with me from spirit to Spirit. And for everyone who is prepared. I will pour out my inspiration, then you will know the true ecstasy. Then the manifestation of the Master will have no limit. In the same way you will have the manifestations of the beings of the high spiritual scale.

78. You will pray in silence and I will receive your offering, and I will answer you by adorning you with my blessing.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 362

1. The Master receives you in his infinite charity so that you may listen to his word.
2. The Father says to you: Understand what I entrust to you spiritually so that you prepare to spread this message among humanity, because the time will soon come when you will no longer hear my lesson through a spokesman; I have announced it to you and my word is of a king and it must be fulfilled.
3. Since 1866 I have prepared the understanding of man to transmit my word and this manifestation is now coming to an end.
4. My Work is not new, you are already in the Third Time, in which humanity is evolved.
5. Has my word confused you, beloved people? I met you in different ways: some in fanaticism, others in idolatry, attributing the fate of men to the stars and still others denying my presence at this time, and that is why I found you weak. I have come spiritually in this Third Time to feed you with my word.
6. In three times I have taught you, and in this Third Time some of you have denied the truth of my Marian Trinitarian Spiritualist Work, and you have fallen back into idolatry and confusion, believing that you are fulfilling my will.
7. From the First Time, my Work began to manifest itself, making you recognize the one True God.
8. In this time I have prepared humble brains through which I have delivered my word to you, because I have always sought simplicity.
9. So in the First Time I prepared the understanding of Moses, a humble man full of virtues, a great spirit. Through him I delivered the Law to my people of Israel and led them through the desert for 40 years to take them to the Land of Promise.
10. In the Second Time the Word of the Lord came to incarnate as the prophets had contemplated, but Elijah came first to prepare his way.
11. Now you are in the Third Time, the time of the Holy Spirit. Since 1866 I have prepared the human understanding to serve as a pedestal for my Divine Ray and since that time I have been speaking to you through men and women.
12. It is the age in which the spirit must bend matter with love and matter must be docile to the command of the spirit.

Love one another!

13. The spirit will evolve from one plane to others of the scale and thus it will fulfill its mission, which in matter it could not bring to its end.

14. Where is the lie? Where they have turned my Work into merchandise, where they have misinterpreted my word given at all times. I have always asked you for my temple in your spirit, but your confusion has been great when instead of that, you have erected granite temples and adorned them with rich rhinestones and images made by the hand of man.

15. Humanity: I have found you turned into idolaters, seeking my Spirit in limited figures. Do you not remember that in the Second Time I led you to the riverbank of the rivers to give you my teaching? Did I teach you idolatry in those days? No, now, at this time, I come looking for the temple of your heart, the temple that will not be destroyed by the elements, because my Work that you will make known, will be white and pure as is my lesson; in that way fanaticism and idolatry will be destroyed.

16. I want to contemplate the temple of your heart always prepared for Me to dwell in it, which you will not adorn with flowers from the fields, but with the good works of your heart, with prayer. In that temple I want to contemplate a torch whose light will never be extinguished: faith. So when the elements are unleashed, you will be the boat of salvation for your brothers.

17. Come to Me, O beloved people, that the manna of my word may be in you; let its essence be life in your spirit. I have come at this time to give you again my Law, my truth and my love.

18. Contemplate humanity that is in need because of its sins; you must rise up to help it by giving them my teachings, so that it may rise up in prayer.

19. Israel: The time of the struggle is already among you and the moment is not far off when humanity will taste a very bitter cup; then you will rise up in prayer feeling the great pain of your brothers, but understand that for love of you and of all humanity I showed you the path of fulfillment, shedding every last drop of my blood and for the same reason I have come to prepare the world with my word through yourselves.

20. I am the comforter of the afflicted, I am the loving Father who comes to encourage you in your ways. The nations cry out, they have needed my word, they seek me and do not know how to find me, they are being whipped by the hurricane winds and in the seas of their wickedness they find death. And you, people, rise up like a strong soldier so that humanity may be with me in this time.

Love one another!

21. Israel: I come to prepare you with my strength, lean on my Law, repent so that the world of sin may be at your feet.

22. My word comes to give you the light of truth.

23. I do not want to contemplate this land strewn with corpses, I want him to rise from the grave like a new Lazarus. and with the power that I have given to you, help him to find eternal life.

24. People: What does it take for you to rise up to do my will? Rise up with the cross of fulfillment. Blessed is the one who fulfills because I will give him everything I have promised and when you arrive at my kingdom I will tell you: Welcome, beloved people, prepare your heart like an open book so that you may engrave my divine teaching in it.

25. I am among you because you need my light. In this Third Time you have not spiritualized your heart, but I have come to prepare it with love.

26. I come to give you the consolation and I have tested you so that you may realize if you have taken advantage of my word. Fulfill my Law and you will find true happiness, but when you have been disobedient, you have only felt pain.

27. Many have recognized me, have heard my voice and have risen close to Me. The world, too, tired of her motherliness, is looking for her Father. But you are my chosen ones whom I have fed with my word, so that you may call your brothers, so that they may receive the light that I have given to you.

28. I have been preparing you, because I want you to do works of true love in imitation of me.

29. Humanity is confused, it is rushing the cup of pain and not knowing what I have given it with so much love in my Work; they have given room in their hearts to temptation and have made bad weed bloom, this not being my will.

30. In the Third Time I have come to use men of good will, in some I have found the good intention, in others the inspiration and in others the obedience and the practice of my teachings.

31. But truly I tell you, temptation touches my people to strip them of my grace and my light. Great is the Master's struggle, but I pour out my charity on my chosen people, because I behold the white garment that I have given them torn.

32. Everything that your spirit has needed, I have granted it to you; I have given you my word so that you can spiritualize your heart.

Love one another!

33. Prepare yourselves, my people, the world needs you, look at how it feeds its wars, temptation has touched them and that is why they cannot get up; but I find myself enlightening humanity so that it receives my peace.

34. My kingdom is one of peace and love. I ask you, my people, for an atom of goodwill, a firm purpose and an infinite desire to serve humanity. I want you to feel his pain in the deepest recesses of your being, that you have charity for those who have not heard my word and who are only debating in their sufferings. Look, my children, how the woe of pain is in all the regions, how humanity shudders, how the guilty are washed away.

35. Multiply among your brothers the seed of love, use your gifts so that they may achieve their salvation, because you are the ones indicated to do so because in your hands I have entrusted the key so that you open the doors of my new revelations to humanity.

36. When you have accomplished your mission. I will receive your seed multiplied. You are the lamp that must illuminate the darkness of the peoples.

37. Understand that what I have given you is eternal because I have deposited it in your spirit. I have placed my Work in your hands so that you may work for the salvation of humanity. I have given you the law, by which the nations are to be governed, but do not be confused in the way. If you collaborate with the Father in this universal Work, do not practice rites or feed idolatry. Analyze my divine teaching, understand my divine intention, what in inspiration I come to deliver to you, since I unite myself with your spirit.

38. I have sent you into this world, you are my servants. Some are incarnate and the others are in spirit and these have communicated through the prepared brains. They have come for a restitution. In these my servants there is love because they have sprung from Me; they are illuminated because my divine light has bathed them and I have given them all. But they in their humility will be servants and not lords of mankind.

39. Elijah came into the world as a precursor of my coming in the Second Time, He was the prophet of truth whom I sent because humanity was being led by false disciples and it was necessary that everyone return to the fold, because everyone has to reach the Kingdom of Heaven.

40. In the Third Time I sent Elias again in spirit to communicate through Roque Rojas, so that the man would later receive my manifestation through the spokespersons.

41. Feel the suffering of humanity, because it has not found the saving boat, it has not been able to contemplate the light of the new dawn.

Love one another!

42. In fulfillment of the prophecies of the past times, I have come in spirit in this Third Time and have communicated through the human understanding. My Spirit illuminates humanity from the cloud.

43. I am the truth that I come to prepare hearts so that they recognize my way and realize that I have not abandoned the world.

44. I am among you as an open book. I am giving you the same teaching that your spirit has received in the previous times, but now you have evolved and that is why in the third Time my Divine Word has manifested itself through the human understanding.

45. I send my Universal Ray to enlighten, awaken and make your spirit recognize, what is its restitution and how it has to get up on the way to fulfill its mission; because times have surprised it and it has not been able to achieve the due evolution in its different reincarnations.

46. You have not been able to bend your matter to make it docile and obedient to my Law, because you have felt weak and have fallen into temptation, because you have not been strengthened by the essence of my divine word.

47. Being the judge and the almighty, I have not forsaken you or judged you, even though you have offended me and violated my Law.

48. Again I have made known to you how you will arrive at the perfect path that I have traced out to you so that you may find the life of the spirit.

49. You have all come at this time to fulfill the mission I have entrusted to you. But when I saw you sleeping, I spoke to you complaining that you did not know how to listen to the voice of your conscience.

50. I have poured out my Divine Word like crystal clear water on you. I have deposited my love and the essence of my word in your heart as a perfect and unique teaching and what has been the example that you have given to your brothers?

51. The world has not recognized by your lack of preparation the magnitude of the work that I have entrusted into your hands. Humanity has not felt the peace of my Divine Spirit in its heart, it is divided, feeding different ideals, looking for new deities and new laws to name themselves the representatives of God in this world.

52. I have spoken to you with justice so that you recognize your mistakes and be the example for others, because you are the children of the light, the flavor and the salt of the world, recognized as the Spiritual people of Israel.

Love one another!

53. I am your Teacher who I send you my light to remove all darkness from you, to become the good disciples who practice my teachings and convert your brothers.

54. I have told you about the apostles whom my charity brought out in the Second Time, I gave them a test so that they would believe in Me and follow me. Recognizing that in truth they were before the Master, the hinojos offered to follow me to become my disciples, the preachers of my Law, of my Work.

55. Their hearts were fragile just like yours; it was necessary for the Master to polish them by speaking in front of them; it was necessary for the Master to engrave in their hearts syllable after syllable of the Law to make you the good disciples, and after they received my teachings and all the proofs of love that I granted them, it was my will to send them to the roads so that they could talk about what they had heard from Me.

56. But before the Master left, it was necessary to test their hearts, for this I sent them to different paths to see their confidence, strength and conviction in my truth. But when they found themselves without the presence of the Master, they felt like children, their spirits declined, their will weakened. Scarce was still the elevation and self-confidence. Thus they were tasting the bitterness and shedding their tears, but the Master gathered them together again to give them trust and love.

57. When I came to this world, I was not inspired by any human ideal, nor did I take teachings from any religion or knowledge. I was the knowledge, the perfection, the same God who became man in this world for faithful fulfillment of the Mosaic law that they had unknown.

58. When the crowds gathered to listen to the teachings of Jesus, my apostles focused their attention and respectfully listened to my word. One sentence was enough for them to know the infinite charity of the Divine Word. One word was enough for them to forge a book of immense wisdom and knowledge of the Doctrine that I was spreading. Because I gave you a perfect teaching, so that my chosen ones could be at the forefront of humanity and guide it along the path of love, peace and understanding.

59. I have never abandoned you, I have always looked out for you, for all humanity, giving each one what he needs, so that your spirit can be strengthened and he himself can break the links that bind him to materiality.

60. I have come again in Spirit at this time as power and love over this humanity, when it is lost and men have made the call to war; when the elements have been unleashed and trials and diseases bring down the regions and in the homes they place the mourning crepe; when the heart sobs and the afflicted matter is traveling through the paths of his

Love one another!

life, without finding the guidance or the hand that with kindness gives him bread, strength and help.

61. The loving Father cannot abandon humanity in its uncertainty, in its sorrow or in its affliction. The prophecies that I have given you are being fulfilled.

62. Turn away from materiality so that you can fulfill the divine and spiritual Law that I have given you; it is perfect, pure and full of light so that you may find life, charity and know how to lead yourselves along the path of love, understanding and morality.

63. Your heart has not bowed to my love; your darkness and misunderstanding have not allowed you to find the essence of my teachings within the perfect light that I am pouring into your spirit and your ear has not listened to me. Do you want Jesus to come down to materialize so that you can feel him close to you and be able to touch his wound with your hand, touch his clothes? No, that time has passed.

64. Beloved disciples: Truly I tell you that I am pouring out my Holy Spirit among you and the essence of my word in your heart.

65. I receive as a Father everyone who is listening to my word and everyone who is willing to take his plant everywhere on the roads, according to my will.

66. I come at this time so that you may feel again the faith, the trust and the warmth of my love; so that you may live with me for all eternity. so that you can relax and read my revelations and teachings as in an open book.

67. My Divine Spirit is at this time like a shining star before your spirit. I give you my light and my love, so that you may always have confidence in your Father and Creator, because the time has come when I want to contemplate you with the preparation in your spirit. I no longer want you to say that your Father has moved away from you; no, my children, you are not alone.

68. I do not want to contemplate you on your way with confusion in your spirit, because the midday light is illuminating your heart.

69. At this time I am going to give you what I had for you in my arcanum, for that it is necessary that you know how to look for me in the depths of your heart; it is necessary that you know how to comply with my divine Law so that you do not make mistakes and do not lead your brothers into confusion, but that you know how to understand and analyze my teachings and be my true disciples who practice them. Thus blindness will never exist in your spiritual eyes and your ears will be prepared to hear my voice, so that

Love one another!

you may truly feel that the Master, the Savior of the world, is seated in your heart and manifests himself from there. In this way you will bear witness before men.

70. In order for this world to be purified, it is necessary that you spiritualize your life, that you be a living sanctuary and turn away from what does not belong to you and cleanse your spirit from leprosy and scum.

71. Without knowing what you were coming for and because the Father called you, you came closer and I have received you and with love I have prepared you. If for a moment pain has touched you, then I have given you comfort and given you life, encouraging and strengthening you with my caress, so that you may repent of evil deeds, because I really want you to appear clean and purified before Me.

72. Otherwise, you would not be seated at my table in this Third Time, you would not accept to take the waters that purify you and you would go on wrong paths; but the voice of the Father resonated in your heart and stirred your sensitivity and you could make yourselves present before your Lord.

73. I prepared and strengthened you, when your faith was about to be extinguished, I am the one who has ignited it, so that you may nourish it, because I do not want it to be lost. I want that with your preparation you get out of hand, because in truth you are the chosen ones and in turn I want you to free your brothers from darkness; for that you must recognize your God in the depths of your heart and spread the knowledge of my Doctrine throughout the world, lighting a torch in each heart. That is the worship that your God and Lord expects of you and that which humanity also expects.

74. I have come to teach you to elevate and to communicate your spirit with the Divine Spirit, I ask you and I tell you: Your Father is all love and charity and I manifest myself in the fullness of my Creation. I have taught you how you should carry my love, I have set you free and you are no longer in slavery, because I have burned everything unclean that existed in you and that fire has purified your works and your thoughts. I have broken the ties that bound you to this world.

75. You were walking on the wrong path, on paths that led you to death; that is why my word has been teaching you, like the voice that corrects and awakens you from your deep lethargy. He comes to remind you of what you have forgotten. I have ennobled you and made your heart a sanctuary.

76. This has been my struggle to save you, to take off the bandages that covered you, to teach you to contemplate me in my truth. From the outcasts that you were yesterday, I have turned you into the children of the light, into the chosen children who wear the best

Love one another!

clothes, even when they are incarnate. It has been my will that you should become aware of my presence so that you might prepare yourselves and live in my kingdom. I wanted you to be the first to see me and feel me spiritually, so that you may bear witness to your brothers and sisters. Say that the hour has come for them to prepare, for the unbelievers to have faith. Tell men that my Kingdom is present in their own spirit; you are going to touch hearts from door to door to awaken those who are asleep, because death has ruled over them.

77. Men have unleashed wars to defend their thrones and passing powers. Go and tell them that the Prince of peace has come to fight against evil, but this fight is with weapons of love and light; for I have heard the groaning and crying of widows, the cry of orphans, I have seen the restlessness and hatred of men.

78. Go and tell them that the living God has arrived, that they do not need gods made by their own hands, nor material temples; that the God of love, light and peace, is calling all his children, so that they regenerate and listen to the voice of conscience.

79. I say to you: Welcome the prodigal son. You have wept a lot, because you encountered evil and had turned away from my eternal charity; only and you contemplated the abysses, the deserts, but now contemplate the fountains of living water that quenched your thirst forever; see the tree of life that offers you its fruits and its shade under its foliage. I offer you shelter and food, and I will remove your materialism from the past times.

80. I come to entrust you with the gospel that you will preach so that humanity may recognize me and rise up seeking my love. Tell your brothers and sisters that as a Father full of love, I am waiting for you with my open arms. Tell them that it is time for their spiritual unification, to erase their borders and to abolish the distance between them, because for Me you are all my children and I love you all equally. Take these messages to them, go on my behalf and imitate me on your way, may your words be of encouragement, comfort and life.

81. Fight on your way and overcome the darkness of the world; put idolatry out of hearts, prepare the way for everyone to come to Me. Wherever you make the call, it will not be you but Me who will make my voice heard and wherever you go, I will be there.

82. The Father says to you: Prepare yourselves because I am going to dwell in your heart; when you are worthy and your spirits are strong, then it will not be you who are going to give humanity, but I with infinite love.

Love one another!

83. Understand that I am going to use you, you must prepare to bear witness to Me, showing humanity the banner of peace and the Law as a port of salvation for the shipwrecked. Talk about spirituality without fear of theories, false doctrines, tell them that the Father does not want the perdition of humanity, that He seeks the salvation of all His children.

84. Say that you also came to Me without any good, that you were deaf and blind to the truth. Say that the inveterate sinner who has lost faith will be able to be saved, that I will know how to cleanse and purify his spirit. Do not be afraid, therefore, to descend into the abysses to save your brothers, go up to the mountains and give yourselves there too; but be humble, meek in heart and virtuous. As a guide, I will leave you the light of the Holy Spirit that is poured out throughout the Universe.

85. When the wrong interpretations of your brothers get in your way, tell them that, those who are healthy, do not need a doctor, watch and pray, rise up spiritually to Me, because I will collapse the tower of Babel, I will destroy idols, I will confuse the wise, I will show my light, I will remove blindness from men and I will uproot hatred and evil wills. I will cause the dead to rise, that those who have thought themselves great may see their littleness, and I will cause the proud to bow down before Me.

86. I seek the salvation of the spirit and in this time of great struggle, you must speak to those who want to crucify me again.

87. The Father says to you, if you love me, fulfill my Law, prepare yourselves. If you feel weak or you need something, ask the Father that I will listen to you, but ask what is just and I will fill you with my grace.

88. If you prepare yourselves, I will make you my apostles so that you may manifest my love. But do not magnify yourselves or take great steps, so that you will not be confused. When the time comes, Elijah, with the light of my Holy Spirit, will prepare you.

89. The gifts that I have given you I do not take away or change them, they will be in your spirit eternally and when you reach the top of the mountain, you will contemplate the fruit of your struggle.

90. Be guided by my most perfect teaching, carry calmness and peace in your hearts, so that you may give of it to others.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Teaching 363

1. Beloved disciples, come and listen to the word that will make you strong. Have the conviction of the truth of my Work so that you may practice it and by your example show it to your brothers.
2. When man is regenerated, when my truth reigns in him and his faculties overcome his worldly passions, then he will have understood my Work.
3. Great is the work of my farmers, and the road ahead is very extensive. His work has begun and the seed is sown, but other farmers will come to gather the fruit, so that the seed will be sown again over time. It is up to you, my people, to make my Work be recognized at this time and for humanity to receive the grace of my infinite wisdom as it has never been able to feel it.
4. My light, by spreading throughout the Universe, has given rise to the search for my truth in every doctrine, that is the reason for the attitude of men in their different beliefs.
5. It is the fulfillment of what had been prophesied. Who is the one who carries the truth? Who is the one who in sheep's clothing encloses the hungry wolf inside? Who is he who with clean clothes ensures absolute purity within himself?
6. You must practice Spiritualism to find my truth, because humanity has been divided into as many beliefs and ideas as the human brain has had evolution.
7. This is how sects and religions have been forming, and it will be very difficult for you to judge about the truth that is in each of them.
8. My Doctrine illuminates the thoughts and ideas of man and little by little each one will understand the bases to perfect his works directing them on a more perfect and elevated path.
9. Spiritualism is not a new doctrine that comes to achieve the evolution of the beliefs of past eras, no, it is the same revelation of the First and Second Times. It is the basis of all religions, the one that in these moments of division I have come to remind humanity so that it does not forget its principles. The works of man, his customs and ways of impressing the senses to flatter and puff themselves up in their different religions, are against what my Work comes to show the world.
10. I, through Jesus, left you the perfect Doctrine so that there would be an understanding of love among men. His works were a blessing to the world. Now one thinks again of

Love one another!

Christian principles, but the world is so far removed from them that only the trials that humanity is experiencing will remind it of the love that the Master taught by his example.

11. My Doctrine is the Light that you must seek so that peace may always reign among humanity.

12. In every act that leads to good purposes, my Work is manifested; it is an essential part of everything that man can build for charitable purposes, with true purposes of helping humanity, of bringing peoples closer, of directing men along the path of elevation and nobility.

13. The spirituality that I have come to teach you again is the divine Work that, being so great, can be limited to manifest itself in an act of love; but do not make mistakes and remain subject to the practices of some religion, nor do you follow the ideas that other men have established as immutable.

14. I have told you that my Work does not come to divide you, that you must unify your thoughts, do good by sharing my teachings with your brothers. If they practice them, no matter what their Doctrine is, they will feel spirituality, when they pour out their love among their brothers.

15. There are many who understand the spiritual essence of my Work and practice it for the satisfaction that comes from lavishing love and charity.

16. When the time comes when my word is no longer heard through human understanding, there will be those who will try to speak by usurping my name, but I have already told you: they will be impostors.

17. I will not leave you alone, your understanding will continually receive my inspiration. I will be in your words, in your actions. You will be able to continue meeting to remember my word, for this I have allowed it to be written, so that it may be a subject of constant study for you, but it is not my will that in your meetings you have materialized practices, because what I have taught you, would degenerate into rites and traditions.

18. I have given you my Work, each of you has a way to follow, an obligation to fulfill; adjust your needs to the teachings of my Doctrine. In all your actions you will find the opportunity to love and forgive your neighbor, to forgive your brothers, not under a mystical aspect, but as a natural act, according to the moment of evolution that you live. In this way the world will gradually understand my Work.

Love one another!

19. If humanity had listened, understood and analyzed my teaching, a path of truth and love would have opened up before it on the horizon and it would not be passing the trials of pain and distress in which it finds itself.

20. Understand that no one is just or perfect, your faults are great, you struggle with yourself. That is precisely why I have given you my charity.

21. Like that group of disciples I chose, who mourned the departure of Jesus, but who later had divine inspiration and their minds were enlightened and gave their lives to defend my Work, so you too will mourn the departure of the Master in his manifestations, but your brain will open, your heart will be inflamed with love and charity towards your brothers and you will continue to love me by loving and forgiving your neighbor.

22. Then my truth will be manifested spiritually and everything will be bigger, fairer and truer.

23. If humanity is not in harmony with the universal law that governs all creation, there will come a lack of control that will manifest itself in the strength of the elements.

24. Man has broken up the atoms, his evolved brain takes advantage of this discovery to obtain greater forces and cause death.

25. If man had evolved spiritually along with his science and his intellect, he would have taken advantage of the discovery of new elements for the benefit of humanity. But his spiritual backwardness is great, therefore his selfish mind has channeled its creative force to the detriment of humanity, using elements of destruction, departing from the principles of love and charity of Jesus. Therefore, when you watch the rain of fire fall from heaven, it will not be because the sky itself opens or the fire of the sun tortures you, no, it is the work of man that will sow death and destruction.

26. I have come at this time to remind you of my Doctrine of love and tomorrow your children's children will be able to hear the echo of my voice inviting them to reconsider, to realize that there are greater forces that can destroy it.

27. I tell you just as I said to my disciples then: Watch and pray that you do not fall into temptation, for you will contemplate times of bitterness. But if your faith is great, you will see that everything is for the benefit of humanity and in the future, when men understand that they have worked only for hatred and destruction, the forces of nature will be unleashed for the benefit of humanity and they will lavish love and remain in peace. Then the Spirit will find a more propitious path for its evolution, because I, O beloved disciples, have come to give you peace and comfort, I have told you about a better life and I have revealed to you the great wonders that your spirit will be able to

Love one another!

show to the world. For you will give sight to the blind and heal the sick of the spirit with my word of love. You will make the paralytics leave their bed to follow me.

28. The time will come when by your fulfillment and spirituality you will understand me better, then you will feel united and there will be joy in your spirit, then you will all know how to watch and pray so that my blessed Work may be contemplated by the world with the purity with which I have entrusted it to you.

29. The time will come when every sect and religion will search itself to find what belongs to my Work, but to find that treasure it will be necessary to raise your spirit and listen to the voice of conscience.

30. Today the Master continues to teach you and to make men true Christians.

31. You do not know, my disciples, when you will see the end of your mission, when you will reach the triumph in your struggle, because from generation to generation you will continue working to achieve spirituality in humanity. You will cross the borders and the seas, you will go to the provinces, counties and nations to make my truth known.

32. Just as in the Second Time, when my disciples, bathed in the light of the Holy Spirit, rose up without fear to the world and without measuring the distances to deliver my Doctrine, so you will prepare yourselves and when the time has come, you will rise up to fulfill your mission.

33. In this Era I have found myself as a Teacher of Teachers, I have never given you a lie, I have always spoken to you with a humble and simple verb so that your spirit and heart could feel me and feed on the essence that strengthens, that quickens.

34. I know you and in all the times in which I have sent you to reincarnate, I have manifested myself before you. But your brain cannot remember your past reincarnations.

35. I have never turned your plant from the path of fulfillment, I have never given you the Law, nor have I led you along the paths that man has drawn. In every time humanity has transited to its free will and has shown the multitudes deities that it has forged in its brain, false words, lying prophecies have sprouted from its lips and there have been weak hearts, chained spirits that have not been able to free themselves and know that an eternal life awaits them.

36. Yes, Israel, the heart has always sought to worship material objects; the ear has been recreated with the flowery word; therefore what I gave in the Second Time as Christian Doctrine, man modified by converting it into religion. Egoism, greed and vanity have always been awakened in the human heart and they have become kings and lords to make

Love one another!

the people bow down to them and turn them into vassals, slaves, chaining them to sin and leading them to darkness, disorientation and confusion.

37. The world ignored me like Jesus, locked me on the tree and later turned the cross into an object of idolatry and prostrated before him to implore forgiveness. Today you find yourselves feeding materialism, hatred and ill will. Humanity is today living in the third height of perversity.

38. On the path of life the old man, the young man, the maiden and the child have gone astray and do not find the perfect path that I have traced with my examples of love and charity.

39. The great multitudes have forgotten how to seek their Creator, the spirits have allowed themselves to be guided by matter and today they are sobbing because they have lost the grace and power that my charity gave them at the moment of sending them to Earth.

40. What has happened to Israel? What has humanity tasted so far? What has everyone found along the way? Only thorns and thistles, the war of ideas; all humanity is wrapped in confusion and who is to break what man has broken, what he has mistaken? Who is to give what is needed to humanity so that it can be guided by this Law, by this Doctrine and by this light? I, the Comforter who descends in the Third Time in the cloud to speak to the people and to teach them, to make them know once again that they have lost everything along the way and that I, as Creator, have taken them by the hand to lead them along my path, to make them know the spiritual life.

41. Tomorrow, great events will testify what I have given you in prophecy and because of the pain that the elements cause in the regions and nations, men will rise up looking for the people of Israel.

42. The warlike feeling advances and plagues, diseases, hunger, and as a result of this man has no peace of mind in his heart, nor in his home. And peradventure I have wished it so and my Divine Spirit descends to be recreated with your pain and suffering? No, beloved people, an infinite sadness exists in my Divine Spirit.

43. Humanity has forgotten the blessed maxim that I gave to it in the Second Time: "Love one another."

44. I have prepared an era in which humanity will rise up with obedience and your children's children will contemplate the greatness that I am going to pour out on this Earth. Because my will has to be fulfilled in this world that I gave you as an earthly paradise and the time will come in which the spirits who have greatly evolved, who have

Love one another!

struggled, will come to this planet and my divine light will bathe the Earth and it will be in her the fulfillment of my Law.

45. Remember my word until the last moment of your life in matter and your consciousness will remind you of everything that in my word you heard and the mind had forgotten.

46. At that last moment your spirit will desire one more moment of life to be able to fulfill, but your destiny has to be fulfilled.

47. I have said that the time of confusion will come, of disobedience, in which the peasant will rise up saying that my communication through the human understanding will not cease, but the moment will have to come when my word will be fulfilled even if man wants to interfere with my will.

48. How many mistakes along the way have been made by many of those to whom I have entrusted an office and a grace. How much incomprehension I contemplate that is going to be unleashed in my children for after the year of 1950.

49. With man's misunderstanding and foolishness, he withholds my charity, and power and grace and finds himself outside the true path of Law, harmony, and truth.

50. I do not come to deny what I have given you years ago; since the year of 1866 by the first pedestal, I spoke to the people and prophesied that there would come a time in which my word would no longer be manifested among the people and when contemplating that the anxiety was taking over the hearts, I let them know with a simple word, that the year 1950 would be the last for the manifestation of my teaching through the understanding of the spokespersons, a word given in the same house of prayer that by name carries "Damiana Oviedo" .

51. Once again Israel will be disappointed, tribe by tribe; once again she will be torn and will want to trample the clean and pure Law that I have given into her hands; once again Israel will seek the ways of old to fall into idolatry and fanaticism; she will seek the sects and will enter into confusion, into darkness, and will be recreated with the flowery and false word that man will hand over to her.

52. How much pain the servants who have not understood my Law have caused to my heart, and how much pain are causing those who, having prepared and delivered them, today have given room to doubt, to uncertainty, have said because of their misunderstanding and egoism that I have to remain among the people for a while longer, that my Universal Ray will descend once again according to their human will and that I will continue to manifest myself for a long time. That is why I have told you when have I

Love one another!

manifested indision, uncertainty or double will in my word? Never, in truth, because I would cease to be perfect, I would cease to be your God and your Creator.

53. In Me there is the decision, the only will and that is why I speak with the light of noon, so that everyone can feel me in my presence and in my power, so that the spirit can recognize the reason and the word that I have given through the human understanding.

54. The Master tells you: man has built houses and has named temples for them, and in those places the people who penetrate make reverence, feed fanaticism and idolatry and adore what man himself has created. This is abominable in my sight, and therefore it has pleased me to take away from you, O people of Israel, all that you knew and listened to in the beginning so that you may become discouraged.

55. The houses of prayer of the Israelite people will be known to mankind, they will not be closed; because they will give shelter to the weak and the lost, the tired and the sick. And by your preparation, by obedience to my supreme will and compliance with my Law, I will make myself known in the works of the true disciples of my Divinity.

56. Do not worry that bad spokesmen, bad guides, bad laborers will arise on the way, that his blasphemous lip will speak to the peoples and say that even my Word and my Universal Ray will remain among the teaching people; I will make known who is the impostor, who is the one who is not fulfilling the Law according to my will, who is the one who only makes his free will present and I will make known the work he has forged and the law he has prepared and they will be unknown and banished; for I will withhold grace and divine power, and temptation will make you fall into their nets and therefore everyone who seeks you will not feel the grace of my Holy Spirit in his spirit.

57. The men of the religions and sects, contemplating that Israel is divided, that Israel is unknown and weakening, will look for reasons to snatch the priceless jewel, to snatch the ark of the new covenant and say tomorrow that they are the true messengers between humanity and the representatives of my Divinity.

58. You all know the meaning of the first commandment of the Law: You shall love God more than your parents and your children; more than yourself and also everything that you possess on earth. If you do so, you will feel peace, your sorrows will be mild and the elements will be merciful to you; you will pass over the trials destined to perfect your spirit, without feeling brokenness.

59. If you come to understand this precept and practice it, you will be content with your destiny, you will love humanity and you will respect its life. There will be righteousness in your deeds and you will apply your gifts for the good of yourself and your fellow men.

Love one another!

60. It is true that the path I have laid out for you is not a pleasant path, but one of renunciation and strict compliance with my commands, but it is not one of sacrifice. Love and charity do not mean pain, rather they are joy and life for the spirit and I, I offer you this delight so that you may know the true spiritual pleasure.

61. Your sorrows, you have carved them by turning away from the fulfillment of the Law. Do you want to stop the progress of the war and its consequences? Love and forgive, share your bread and you will feel more satisfied: trust in the efficiency of the divine laws, in their wisdom and justice and you will be protected by them.

62. Be spirits who watch over your works, and live in prayer and constant preparation, so that you will be strong in the face of temptations and you will overcome the reigning materialism. In the beginning your steps will be hesitant like those of a child who begins to walk but later you will get stronger, you will acquire knowledge, until you reach the development of gifts, whose value is inestimable on Earth.

63. If you embark on the path, you will become men of great virtues and you will be able to master your matter and live spiritually. In your journey, you will have conscience as a beacon, she will be your friend and your judge; she will always speak to you with truth and her dictates will be fair and accurate at the moment when you need them. That voice, is my always tender and affectionate voice that points you to the good.

64. Who can be afraid of Me, Who am the Father and Lord of your life? I formed with infinite love all that you know and even what is unknown to you, for your delight and lasting happiness. Do not doubt the one who loves you infinitely more than you can conceive and achieve with your mind. Remember the meaning of my passion, and when you have understood who you are, you will turn your pious gaze to Me, to grant me your love and submit obediently to my laws.

65. I come to give you my word, which, like a heavenly concert, comes to give you life. Some of you I find hard in your deep lethargy and as I gave life to Lazarus, so today I come to awaken your spirit to the life of grace. Take my strength and get up so that you may take the path that will lead you to the life of the spirit, which is eternal life.

66. There is little time left for the Divine Master to lift up his word, but before that I want to leave you prepared so that you fulfill the mission that I have destined for you, I want to teach you the works that are pleasing to my divine gaze.

67. I am handing over to your understanding the book that tomorrow you will have to read and analyze; in it you will find for after my departure the fire of my love, and you

Love one another!

will share with your brothers of his divine lessons that are intelligence, Knowledge and Power, summary of my Divinity.

68. In this Third Era, I have come to teach you that you are all children of one Father, that you are all brothers before my infinite charity and that I have given the same gifts to all spirits.

69. Blessed people, a new stage of fulfillment is beginning for you, in which you will have to make my teachings known, because you are my disciples, my chosen ones and you must be prepared so that, in imitation of me, you may sow the seed of love along the paths of humanity. But do not think that your brothers will believe you, because from many of them you will only receive ridicule and contempt; but the seed will be born and they will come to Me.

70. When all the elements and all creation give proofs and manifestations of my justice, do not take it as a punishment, it will only be a test that will make humanity that has not listened to my word come to recognize its error, after going through confusion and bitterness attributing to various causes the shock of the elements; but you should not be confused, you should be prepared, to emerge triumphant from that test with true faith, love and charity for your brothers, which will serve to save the multitudes.

71. Prepare yourselves, O people of Israel, I leave you my grace so that you may continue to be the strong. Make the call to humanity, I want to manifest myself in every heart, I want to make myself felt in every spirit, giving it the water and the bread that feeds and comforts it; understand that humanity is going to feel thirsty and that you should not let it suffer in the desert.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 364

1. Full of love I come to you to enlighten your mind, to sensitize your heart with my word.
2. I receive at this time the one who is listening to this teaching and the one who is outside of it, the one who has forgotten Me, as well as the one who has formed a sanctuary at the bottom of his heart.
3. The Master is overjoyed when he contemplates that you are the good farmers who have exterminated the bad weed from your crops and have separated the chaff from the seed to make me present only the ear of golden wheat.
4. Those of you who work in this way have fulfilled the promise you made to your Father the moment you came before my presence to entrust the seed and the plots to you. By your obedience you make the multiplied seed present to me.
5. The number of my husbandmen has multiplied, but blessed are those who know how to sow and cultivate their land because they will raise a great harvest.
6. My voice as a Father is making the call to all men, but those who live for worldly pleasures have formed a barrier that prevents their spirit from hearing my call; pain will be the one who awakens them and will make them hear my voice through consciousness.
7. Whoever obeys my Law will know how to fulfill the laws of men and will have no stumbling blocks, nor barriers that prevent him from working within my Work.
8. If humanity lived within my Law, it would not be a slave to its passions, nor would it hurry the cup of bitterness.
9. By his disobedience he has turned this earth into a valley of tears; everywhere the cry is heard, Alas! there is no unity of thought in sects and religions, nor is there fraternity among them.
10. I have prepared this people to manifest, with the power and wisdom of the Father, the message of peace, light and love that is to reach all nations. I have entrusted him with a sword, a shield and a banner to fight tirelessly until my will signals the end to him.
11. Beloved people, prepare yourselves and as in the First Time undertake the walk and leave this valley to lead you to the Promised Land. You trust in Me, for as at that time, the waters of the seas will be opened to make way for you, and in the desert you will not lack the new manna, nor the waters that flow from the rock.

Love one another!

12. When humanity practices my teaching, I will put the painful purification it has carved out of its way.

13. Today my word descends among you. Israel, to help you in your evolution, so that you can fulfill the delicate mission that I have entrusted to you, so that you may be an example among your own and among your brothers, because the people of Israel, in the union of hearts and spirits, will be the example, will be the mirror for all humanity and she has to contemplate her own face reflected in the spirit of Israel.

14. I come illuminating your understanding so that you can all bear witness to Me with thought, word and deeds. Because you are the little ones, you are called to be my great disciples and later the teachers among humanity, the good teachers of the Doctrine of the Holy Spirit, not the materialized ones, not the fools in the past customs.

15. That is why at this time I come to ask you for spirituality, elevation, simplicity and purity in each of your acts and practices within my Law.

16. Elijah is spiritually preparing the Universe, preparing the spirit of Israel for my next departure, so that you may be strengthened and filled with light for the struggle that awaits you; after my departure, do not fall into lethargy or go to stop or retrace the path you have walked. but humbly, worthily occupy my place as a Teacher. You, with your self-denial, preparation and spiritual elevation, with your love and charity, will rise up to sow the Marian Trinitarian Spiritualist seed, by all the roads and paths, where hearts await you, where arms are opened to receive you, where the thirsty and hungry spirits of my truth and love await the arrival of my chosen ones; because soon you will rise up to awaken the world to not let it sleep anymore, because this is my will.

17. O beloved people of Israel! Elijah has helped you to lift up your spirit; he has united your thoughts and your will into one. He has gathered all the spirits so that my blessed ray may rest on the very spirit of Israel.

18. Elijah walks before you, preparing the roads, preparing the paths. It is He who purifies you, who helps you to cleanse even the smallest stain from your heart, so that your conscience may always be calm and awake at the service of my Divinity and at the service of your brothers. He is the one who revives you on the way when he sees you sad and fainting. It is He who announces to you the dangers and enlightens you in the moments of obfuscation and darkness. It is Elijah who comforts you in moments of pain and leads you step by step to a single meeting point, a point for which all spirits are summoned, which is the Afterlife and to which you will reach through the elevation of your spirit, true prayer and true spiritual worship.

Love one another!

19. Do not be afraid of the judgment and the censure of men. At this time also they will lead me to judgment, to argument, to the scaffold, but not to death; my Work, my light, and my truth will not be overcome. The Spiritualism that is my Doctrine cannot die, it will continue to manifest itself despite misunderstanding, disobedience, ingratitude, unbelief and human vanities. My Divine Spirit and my Doctrine will continue to manifest and advance from heart to heart, from spirit to spirit, from people to people and from world to world, without stopping, because there is no force, no power, no law, there is no barrier that can stop my Spirit or my light, there is no shadow that can overshadow my universal light, therefore, I will always be light, I will always be truth, I will always be Spirit.

20. But as I have said to you: You are my children who I have made my disciples, so that you may imitate me and be in the likeness of my Divinity, so that you may fully understand your Father who is the Holy Spirit. But you will understand it through your spirituality, through this Marion Trinitarian Spiritualist Doctrine.

21. Pray for the first and work also for the new generations, for those who come after you, and if the first took the first step, you will take the second and those who come after you will take the third and thus, from generation to generation and from time to time, humanity will draw closer and closer spiritually to Me, until it reaches the true spiritual elevation and the perfect worship of my divinity. But I tell you, the peace of the Universe does not depend on one heart, nor on a few hearts, nor on the advancement of my Work, which is universal, which is spiritual. Everything depends on my will, but in my charity, in my infinite love, I grant you, Israel, to take part in my Work of spiritual perfection, of universal pacification. I wanted to give you part of my work, my children, in this work of love, in this struggle of light against darkness.

22. Think that the world is waiting for you, that the nations are waiting for my people; that that world that does not find the balm, that does not know the true worship, that world that does not find its God, finds you and that in you it finds Me, hears Me and contemplates Me, because I want you to be my image, I want to reflect my face and my love in your own spirit and in your actions.

23. Do not fall into fanaticism, because that is not what you are going to teach. Do not fall into idolatry, because that is not what you are going to give to the world. You are going to give spiritually the water that quenches thirst, the bread that satisfies the hungry, the garment that covers nakedness.

24. I have communicated in this Third Time through the human understanding and those whom I have graced as pedestals, have possessed one of the great gifts of the Holy Spirit:

Love one another!

The communication of my Divine Ray through them to deliver my word to the world, and you have contemplated very humble, ignorant and small hearts, for which I have amazed with my words of perfection, wisdom, health, grace and strength; with my word, which is always an infinite gaze that reads in your hearts your past, your present and your future, and whenever you have listened to it through the spokespersons in this Third Time, you have felt that the Master is with you and that he is watching you, listening to you and he is attending to the last of your supplications, that he is receiving your fulfillment and is judging each of your thoughts, words and deeds.

25. In this Third Time my Holy Spirit has opened the doors of the Beyond fully, to allow my spiritual world of light, full of evolution, eager for fulfillment, to come among you to communicate through human understanding, to converse with Humanity, to explain my divine word and heal spiritual and bodily diseases with the spiritual fluid. That fluid with which Jesus, your Master, in the Second Time healed the sick, fluid of love, life and spiritual health.

26. My spiritual world has been your friend, your doctor, your brother, but a perfect brother, full of love, patience and charity.

27. Blessed people of Israel, into your hands I have entrusted the ark of the New Covenant. You are my chosen ones whom I have come to turn into sources of crystalline waters so that humanity may find the life-giving water in you.

28. I have poured out my spiritual pleasures on you, you are my temple where my light and my love are. You are the ones who, full of humility, will have to go to lift up the multitudes who have fallen into fanaticism and idolatry, to show my light to those who have hidden my truth and have adulterated my Law.

29. People: You have believed in my spiritual presence because you have felt me in the depths of your heart. It is your spirit that has evolved through the ages.

30. I have spoken to you through the sinner to teach you to seek my Kingdom, but you have materialized what belongs to my Work. You have formed a scale that is not the one I have told you about. You have materialized the cross, which is a symbol of redemption. The cross where the Lamb redeemed you with his divine example, that cross, by my will disappeared from your material eyes from that Second Time so that you would not become idolaters.

31. From the First time the Father spoke to you through his prophets so that you would not fall into temptation, and into idolatry. In the Second time I came through Jesus to give

Love one another!

to all humanity my Doctrine of love and truth. I did not come to teach you any religion, because religions have been formed by men.

32. From the Second Time I said to you, He will come to you again, and I have kept my word. When fanaticism and idolatry are greatest, here again is your Master manifested spiritually. I come to cleanse your heart with my word and to lift up your spirit so that it may reach its salvation.

33. Blessed is he who, having received my love, my peace and my light, knows how to save the one who perishes and even with his prayer knows how to illuminate those beings who dwell in the spiritual valley, those dark forces who did not know how to receive the light of the Holy Spirit.

34. You are humble, chosen people, but I will make you great and wise in the spirit, so that you may give guidance and comfort to humanity. I have spoken to you through different spokespersons so that imitating me you may work for the regeneration of this humanity.

35. You are the people to whom I have taught spirituality, so that in this way you may bear faithful witness to your Father.

36. Take full understanding of my Work so that you may worship me from spirit to Spirit.

37. No longer do you want to remain in your materialism, no longer fall into the nets of confusion and darkness. In this time when I have come to remove the mire from you, from sin, recognize me for my light, for my love and for my justice.

38. I don't want you to be divided or to disobey my orders.

39. Why has a whirlwind broken out between you? For your lack of preparation and understanding of my word. When the end of my communication with you in this way comes, I want you to be united before your Master, with the satisfaction of having fulfilled my commands.

40. Prepare yourselves, my people, and do not let yourselves be surprised by the bad guides, do not let them present themselves in their law, because I contemplate that they hide my teaching and only make theirs known and they have risen profiting from my Work and show it full of mysteries and materialisms. It is my will that you make my Work known with clarity, with spirituality, because this Work has sprung from my Spirit and contains the essence of my word for the regeneration of humanity.

Love one another!

41. I want you all to rise up to a true fulfillment and turn your imperfections away from my Work. Recognize that from the beginning of my communication through human understanding, great has been my struggle to rescue you from sin.

42. I still contemplate my sheep on different paths, but Elijah as a luminous beacon is gathering you and gathering you on a single path. He is making the call with a ringing bell, to my chosen people, to reach the port of salvation.

43. In the First Time the Father rescued his people through Moses, he was the chosen one to fulfill this delicate mission. He was obedient and full of strength before you, but the misunderstanding of the people did not weaken him for an instant.

44. In the Second Time I came as the Word of the Father to humanize myself and manifest myself before humanity.

45. It was a command from the Father and it had to be fulfilled. It was necessary to live with the same men, to give them my Doctrine and my truth. My Word manifested itself in essence, presence and power to touch and open the door of hearts.

46. I have always spoken to humanity in intuition, in revelation, through prophetic looks. Today, at this Time, I have come in the Spirit in fulfillment of the prophecies, so that humanity may rise up recognizing the light of the new dawn. The signs were prophesied from the First Time and these had to be fulfilled in this Third Time, in the Age of the Holy Spirit.

47. I come to speak to you clearly so that nothing is hidden and if in the First and second Times I did not speak to you about what I am now revealing to you, it is that this was the will of the Father, because I myself have come to fulfill my word and I am testifying of my presence to you.

48. The twelve tribes of the people of Israel surround me and I give my word to all of them, so that when the time comes you will rise up bearing witness to my presence to humanity.

49. Arise in the last moments of my communication in this way, unite as a single farmer, as a single guide so that I leave with the joy in my heart for having left my people forming a single body and carrying a single will.

50. I am invincible before the sin of humanity and you will not be able to destroy my light, my love, my charity with your imperfections, because I am over everything created and there will be no force, no matter how powerful, that can overcome my wisdom and

Love one another!

my power; that is why I speak to you and I give you love so that you recognize me as a Father and so that you worship me as god.

51. Tillers of my countryside: I entrust my word to you as a good seed, so that at the end of your work you may make it present to me multiplied.

52. Fulfill your mission so that the Father will fulfill the promises made to your spirit. How do you want me to give you what you don't deserve? How do you want to reap what you have not sown? First you have to fight and work, I don't want your conscience to claim you. Blessed are you, my children, because you understand your Father and you want to earn this award based on effort and work. you have to fight for this ideal and if men sacrifice themselves and even lose their lives for a material ideal, so you conquer this spiritual ideal where you will not lose your life, because if you persevere to the end, you will achieve eternal life.

53. Make merits so that you will reach the promised Land and there you will rest from the great strife.

54. If two or three of my chosen ones gather and raise their spirits to my Divinity, I will be with them and inspire them; wherever you invoke me, I will be present, because I have told you that every sinful and non-sinful eye will see me and everyone will feel my presence.

55. You, farmers, are under the corpulent tree, because you know that I am waiting for you with open arms, you know that it is to Me that you must show your compliance, because only I will be able to judge it, because this cause belongs to Me and I am the only one who can reward or claim you. But you have confidence in your Father and you know that no matter how hard my claim is, within that claim I pour out my charity and mercy for you; because I love you and have charity for you and I give you the strength so that you can resist the touch of my claim. Each of you has a plot of land in my countryside and in it you have to sow and reap. I, as a Father, receive your struggle, your sacrifice and sufferings, I see your weeping and I strengthen you with my word so that you may move forward, always forward until eternity.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 365

1. Disciples: I have seated you at my table and on it I have offered you the rich delicacy of my teaching: my body and my blood, the word and the essence of it, so that through this sustenance you may be immortal and invincible in the great combats of life.
2. You surround me and the Master penetrates your heart and contemplates your sadness. Why, my children? I have come to prepare you for true communication, in this time that I have been among you manifesting myself through the simple and humble man, but this has not been the best, nor the most perfect of the ways that I have chosen to communicate with humanity. This has been a preparatory communication so that the eyes of your spirit can soon see me coming over the cloud and then your spirit can also be confused with the angels in their elevation.
3. The most perfect communication with the Master is the one that will come after the departure of my word. The absence of these manifestations, it is true that it will weaken many in their faith, those who did not know how to understand me or interpret my teachings; but those who analyzed my word well and who took advantage of the time in works of love, they will know that I put a limit to my manifestation at the right time, at the opportune moment, to then leave you before the infinite, before eternity, before the spiritual.
4. Watch and pray, the moment is crucial, the hour is of trial, O my people! You must watch over humanity and watch over yourselves; may your prayer be like a mantle that covers it, also like an invulnerable wall that defends it. Temptation in a thousand forms is stalking you, do not let yourselves be seduced. The Master gives you these prophecies, because you are going to drink a very bitter cup that the people themselves have prepared, a cup that I have drunk in the Hereafter and that I am going to give you to drink; because you are already strong, because I have already deposited in your spirit my wisdom and my preparation and if you are vigilant you will be able to withstand the trials and the gales.
5. What is that chalice that has left such a bitter taste on the lips of the Master? It is the unbelief of this people; it is their disobedience, their materialism, their idolatry, their fanaticism, their lack of regeneration, the scant spirituality that they have achieved and how little they have estimated and used the time of the teachings; the division and the war that has always existed between this people, from farmer to farmer, from enclosure to enclosure and all that accumulated, will form a chalice that you yourselves are going to drink, but I give you the strength to overcome the test.

Love one another!

6. To you who hear this word, I say: You have not filled that chalice, but you are going to drink something from it, because you are going to be in the struggle and you are not going to be indifferent; because you are going to feel the lack of essensibility of those who have apparently been, always watching and praying and in reality they have been sound asleep in their routine; because you are going to have to face the weak, the multiple victims of disobedience, of the desecration of many, because you are going to be soldiers of my Work among you and out of you.

7. I want you to be a bulwark for tomorrow but prepare yourselves, accumulate spiritual strength so that you do not falter for a single instant. With these words I encourage you to pray and prepare you for the struggle, so that you may reach my lap, the summit of the mountain where I am.

8. Come to Me, beloved people, and obey my command. Come to Me, O Israel, and be nourished by my word, lest hunger and thirst overtake you. Blessed is he who, when he hears my word, receives it with humility and keeps it in his heart: for the time will come when humanity will seek this bread and you will give to him what I have entrusted to you in my Work.

9. The times have passed and your spirit has evolved and you are at the time when you have achieved advancement and spirituality.

10. In your hands I have deposited my Law in three times, my Work is the same that I gave you from the First Time when I entrusted the tablets of the Law to you through Moses and he was your guide in the desert for forty years.

11. In the Second Time, Jesus came to fulfill that Law, to redeem humanity. And in the Third Time I have come again as the Holy Spirit to explain to you the very Law.

12. Then you will go to give the testimony of my truth to humanity, this humanity that expects to see me with its material eyes to believe and then deny me.

13. It is a time of confusion in the world, a time of struggle for you. Three years before the end of 1950 I spoke to you greatly so that you would prepare and unite spiritually, and at the end of 1950, many of you were confused in the midst of your materialism.

14. The struggle awaits you and as soldiers you must rise up. I have entrusted the weapons to you so that in the fight you will be invincible. Start by beating yourself.

15. For many years I have entrusted my word to you, and those who have not understood their Teacher ask that I be communicated by human understanding for a while longer, but my word is the king's and must be fulfilled.

Love one another!

16. The false disciples will follow and confuse humanity. Then she will cry out, saying, "Where are you, my God, where is your truth, what is your Work, and where are your chosen ones?"

17. After my departure, you will bear witness to my presence and be obedient to my Law, so that you may make this Work known in all its purity.

18. After my communication through the speaker has ended, the world will resurface to spirituality, to light, to peace and when the new generations come, fanaticism and idolatry will no longer exist. Then they will look for me in the temple of the Holy Spirit where I will be forever.

19. On this day of grace I gather and gather at the foot of the mountain the twelve tribes that make up my chosen people of Israel.

20. In this Third Time you have been prepared with my word, with the light of the Holy Spirit so that you may fulfill the mission that I have entrusted to you from the beginning; so that you may be the people obedient to my Law, the emissaries of my divinity before humanity.

21. On this day I come to contemplate your preparation and to receive your spirit. Show me what you have learned from Me, because I have poured out my Divine Word on you to give you teaching, life and spirituality, so that you may be spiritually in my image and likeness.

22. My Father's gaze on this day penetrates your being and searches everything. I contemplate your prepared spirits and to them I come to deliver my commands so that you may fulfill them, as it has been written from the first Time and verified also in this one through my spokespersons.

23. As a Teacher I have been tireless among you, giving you the teaching to become my disciples, I have cleansed you and I have given you life with my blood. I have led you from different paths and turned away from you fanaticism and idolatry. You are clean from all this, because I have put the truth in your heart and spirit and with it I have spiritualized you, and on this day I show you a new page of the book of wisdom, but the full light, the revelation, I will give it to you from spirit to Spirit.

24. You will prepare your hearts and elevate your spirits so that you will receive my wisdom within the perfect Spirit-to-spirit communication.

25. You will develop your gifts and you will always be prepared for my Holy Spirit to be poured out among you.

Love one another!

26. On this day, in my presence, in the presence of Mary, Elijah and the patriarchs of the First Time, I say to you: Spirits who form my chosen people of Israel, I consecrate you to take the first steps in the fulfillment of the great and sublime mission for which I have prepared you.

27. Take the caress of my love and give yourselves to your fulfillment among humanity.

28. Take your plant to all the roads, show your brothers my Work and testify about Me: and by my wisdom, by my teaching, you will give life to the dead and show men my Law.

29. Share with all the charity that I have entrusted to you, feel the responsibility in your spirit of the Work that I have given you and carry this cross to spiritualize the world. Those of you who are ready, teach humanity first and last with my teaching. Be like torches that illuminate the spirits and prepare the table with the bread of eternal life for those who are hungry and those who seek my wisdom.

30. Bear witness with your works of charity that you carry in the spirit. Fight tirelessly day after day and watch over humanity and yourselves, because I want to contemplate you united before my Divine Spirit.

31. I have in my hand a book, the Book of Life, write your names in it, O Israel, so that you may lead eternal life and receive from Me all that I have promised you since the beginning of time.

32. I leave you my presence, the presence of Elijah and the tenderness of Mary. I am preparing the spiritual armies to join you in spirit and in truth; you will be the temple of your God because this is my will.

33. Like a blessed shadow my sublime love descends to cover you in your step; because I contemplate the instant in which you find yourselves and by the trial that your spirit goes through.

34. It is with great anxiety that you prepare to listen to my word on this day. Blessed People: Eighty-four years the Master has been near you to prepare you, but I have seen that you are still babbling the first syllable and have been weak before my commands.

35. Humanity is disoriented, confused and is the prey of the hungry wolf; being so close to my departure through human understanding, you do not know the great test to which your spirit is subjected from these moments.

36. Look. Israel: Three years I entrusted to you so that you would achieve great preparation, so that you would all find yourselves gathered and gathered like sheep in the

Love one another!

fold of my love; so that you would fight and be able to raise great harvests, so that on that day you would not come down in my presence and only made the golden ear present to me.

37. But you have not fully recognized my word, nor have you understood my inspiration. You are parked, you have left the cross on the path and you are disoriented by your disobedience. Your struggle is not over. By revelation and intuition I will speak to you so that you may continue to work in my Work and be spiritually unified.

38. After my departure, the spokespeople will be divided from each other. My gaze contemplates everything, but it is my will that you all be with the same preparation. If you do, I'll keep you on your toes. I have left my word and its essence engraved in your hearts; and what the golden feathers have engraved of my teachings, will form the Third Testament.

39. The Master will never depart from you, because everyone who knows how to prepare himself in truth to seek me, I will give him from Spirit to spirit, according to his elevation and spirituality. In revelation, in intuition and in inspiration, I will manifest myself so that you can lead the multitudes and reach the top of the mountain.

40. I am going to leave you subject to great trials, because each trial invites you to fulfillment and obedience.

41. Thus I speak to you on this day to the flock that Elijah gathered in this Third time and as a Father I come to receive your fulfillment, your struggle and your preparation.

42. Through the spokespersons, I told you that on the last day of 1950, you would hear my word for the last time, and whoever invokes my Ray after this day or my Spiritual World, to communicate in this way, would fall into falsehood, into imposture. Today I come to repeat my commands to you.

43. As 1951 begins, my Holy Spirit will enlighten you for Spirit-to-spirit communication, and as a Father I will not turn my gaze and my love away from among you.

44. On this day, a tear of love from my Spirit descends to you, because you knew how to take advantage of my spiritual pleasures and feel my presence in your spirit.

45. You are going to fulfill my commands on earth because I see you prepared, full of teaching, strength, wisdom.

46. You have been obedient to my will. On the way I spiritualized you, I removed the materialism that existed among you and I made you feel my presence in the elevation of your spirit.

Love one another!

47. I open a wider door, more full of light and spiritual perfection, through which you will arrive and through it you will make your brothers pass into the kingdom of spirituality.

48. I surrender prophecy, revelation, intuition and true understanding to my divine will. You will be like bugles and trumpets making my Doctrine known, awakening humanity with it.

49. I am waiting for you on the top of the mountain and when you have fulfilled my commands, I will reward you with the laurel wreath, I will hold you in my fatherly arms and as a reward for your obedience, you will penetrate the Promised Land, and when you are before Me I will tell you:

50. The disciple is welcome before the book of perfect teaching.

51. From the moment you were marked with my divine light, you received the delicate and great mission of watching over humanity.

52. I contemplate the vicissitudes that you have gone through and truly I tell you, it was not I who put pain in your way. You have worked it that way and today you are restoring to your spirit what belongs to it. But I have come to fill you with my grace and to tell you: you will be the strong of mankind and you will give my light to him.

53. You have to be a living example of love and charity before your fellow human beings by showing them my Work, because you are the children who have known how to understand me and I see that you are willing to always listen to me and to follow in the footsteps of your Master.

54. I told you a lot that disoriented men would come to you to ask for my teachings. Today I say to you: Show them in truth that you are not the idolaters; that you are living the time of light; so that they may seek me from spirit to Spirit. So you will find the loving Father, the almighty God, the Doctor of doctors, and your best friend too.

55. When the philosophers come before you, you will explain to them what they have not been able to understand, and when the men of science come, you will give them the light of my wisdom. For the light of my Holy Spirit is with all my people.

56. Beloved disciples of the Master: In this Third Time I announced to you that at the end of the year 1950, I would cease to give you my word through human understanding, but I have left you a word of consolation and guidance so that you may improve your actions, so that you may strengthen your faith and be tomorrow in imitation of the Master.

Love one another!

57. In this time of spiritual and mental evolution in which man struggles with himself, with a diversity of ideas to find the truth, is when you must begin your work to get humanity to abandon its customs, rites and habits of the past, so that it knows and comprehends spirituality widely.

58. At this time the world is unknown: brother to brother death is given; women forget their modesty and dignity; parents do not know their children and children their parents; the value of a life is not sufficiently estimated. Men follow different ideals and there is no unification in them. The rulers of the nations do not understand each other.

59. For this I have come in the Spirit and have communicated through the understanding of man, to make the world understand that my Work is the boat of salvation and to remind it of the same Doctrine that I delivered to it in the Second Time.

60. The Master will not depart from you, but he will cease to manifest himself in this form, because you are entering a stage of spiritual evolution in which it is necessary for you to develop your gifts, because only in this way will you give proof that you have taken advantage of my teaching and that you are worthy to make my Work known.

61. Only once did the Word of the Father, with all his faculties of power and love, manifest himself in a perfectly prepared matter, that was that of Jesus. But at this time, by my charity and mercy, the pedestals were prepared so that the Spirit of Consolation, which is my very Spirit, could manifest itself. In the times to come, if you prepare yourselves, you will greatly receive my inspiration.

62. Why have my children come again? It is that man has been leaning by his own instincts, by his own passions to everything that separates him from spirituality. He has followed such different paths that trying to understand my Work, he has mistaken it. Man has parked himself spiritually, because his scientific evolution does not go according to his spiritual evolution. It is not by the practices of rites, for which humans will achieve greater elevation, nor for fear of punishment or reward for their deeds.

63. The spirit incarnated in one and the other matter, has gone through different experiences, to know the advantages of good and disdain evil. Thus, feeling the satisfaction of doing good out of love for the Creator, you will be able to achieve eternal perfection.

64. My Work is love and love is lavished without selfishness, without seeking benefits for yourselves. That is why it was necessary for me to come and remind you of my Doctrine.

65. Each one of you has been prepared with my light and you have also felt the presence of high beings who have helped you at the precise moment when you have needed them.

Love one another!

You have felt the Master close to you. I have lived with my children in the moments of their affliction and doubt. Who is he who can doubt the manifestations that the Lord has allowed in this time for the consolation of humanity?

66. I leave no limits for anyone, you will lavish my Work and make it known according to your preparation. The practice of charity will be the best experience for you and by that virtue, you will rise spiritually.

67. These manifestations that you have had from Me through a spokesman, come to an end, but you will continue to receive my inspiration, because your spirit has been enlightened and prepared by Me for spirit-to-Spirit communication.

68. My spiritual Work does not need material symbols or rites, it is the continuation of the Doctrine that Jesus left in the Second Time.

69. Spiritualism is not a religion, it is not a sect, it is not a new Doctrine, it is the Law of all times. It is the love, forgiveness and light that Jesus left to the world in the Second Time. When you understand my teaching and practice it, then you will be worthy to be called spiritualists.

70. Those who since 1950 continue to make their brothers believe that I still communicate by human understanding, they themselves will be attracting a judgment and in due time they will have the consequences and will wake up from their lethargy.

71. The Father ceases to communicate in this way, but everything that I gave to you remains written.

72. I left my word of guidance, I poured out my love, so that in him you might inspire all your works. I forgave all offenses because I am forgiveness and love. For I manifest myself in righteousness, but not in the way that you understand it, believing that I punish you by destroying you, with the elements unleashed, no, my righteousness has manifested itself in you when I have prepared you and enlightened you so that you understand me, when I have shown you your own work and made you know what you are and what you will be when I have revealed to you what the world has carved and what humanity is to receive through you.

73. You will gather to study my word that will be written and the more you understand it, the greater strength and preparation you will have.

74. I leave you united and convinced of the scope that my Work will have in the world for the future. I have already told you that you are the sowers, but you will not reap the

Love one another!

harvest in your material life. No, because what you sow at this time, is for the world of tomorrow.

75. My Work should be for you like a crystalline mirror that reflects your actions and allows you to know yourself.

76. My people: I do not leave you alone; as often as necessary I will be with you and when you speak in my name, I will be there lavishing love and charity.

77. You will be able to receive from Me according to your preparation: life, inspiration, love, knowledge, understanding, strength, healing faculty and everything you need, as long as you are in harmony with me.

78. Your purification scale must end for you to begin your elevation scale. In this way you will feel in your spirit the ineffable joy of merging in the love of your Heavenly Father.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!

Love one another!

Love one another!

Teaching 366

1. From the top of the Mount of the New Zion I send you my word, O beloved people. In essence, presence and power you have me for the last time communicated through the human understanding, means that I chose by my divine will in this Third Time to manifest myself here, to pour out the Word among men and prepare them for the perfect communication of spirit to Spirit and through this preparation receive from man the perfect worship of my divinity.
2. This has been the time of preparation in which the Father, followed by his spiritual hosts, has come to deliver the lesson to you by opening before you the Great Book of Life, the Book of Divine Wisdom, the Book of the Seven Seals, so that this people, reading page by page, listening to the divine explanation of all its lessons, could become the disciple of the Holy Spirit, in the strong apostle who leads by example, thought and word, my Work to the heart of this humanity, to this world that in this instant of delivering my last message to you, it is debated in his anxiety, in his pain and in his own blood.
3. I have come to you and I have seen you prepared. In this prayer that you raise to the Father, O beloved people, I see the building of a sanctuary that invites me to be inside it. It is your own heart, O my children. In him I receive the offering, the fragrance of yours, and at the feet of the spiritual altar I contemplate your harvest, what you have gathered, and cultivated through the ages and that you have made culminate now that you have been my husbandmen; my gaze of judge, of Father and of Teacher judges the seed of all of you. In it is your struggle, your yearnings for spiritual progress, your sufferings, the ideals that you have seen crowned and those that you have not yet seen flourish; but the humility of your spirit has brought its offering that, in truth, I receive. My Father's hand is extended to receive the fruit that you make present to me.
4. The conscience of my people is cleared and so is judged. The meoria clears and you remember in these moments that fortunate dawn for your spirit in which you stepped for the first time on the path that you are on today, in which you heard the voice that resounded in the desert and also the moment in which it was addressed to you, and since that day, through vicissitudes, obstacles and obstacles, you have come step by step in pursuit of my footprint.
5. How much you have lived, how much you have looked and felt, and at last you reach this date feared by my people! This day of judgment, of conscience and of preparation!

Love one another!

6. No one knew if the Father would grant him, in the present material life and in his present envelope, to contemplate the last of my manifestations and Here you are! You have arrived forming a single heart, a single husbandman, a single flower that raises a perfume that reaches the height of my Solitude and for this spiritual preparation I come after you, once again full of strength, light, peace and grace, to tell you, O beloved people: do not be plunged into orphanhood. Do not let sadness invade your heart, do not let weakness surprise you when you no longer hear my word through these channels, do not turn back. Always go forward, look for the incentive in the background of my Work that will take you step by step, to the goal!

7. The people have prepared themselves and beyond, above you, the Glory is also ready. As a bride she is dressed up to wait for the arrival of the husband and that universal preparation has the purity of a virgin, has the fragrance of flowers and has the light of a new dawn. Beyond you, but there, to where your spirit has risen in this moment of glory and judgment, are the great spirits that surround the Father, the spirits still unknown to you, whom you are going to contemplate and love tomorrow, as your own brothers, as your messengers, who from infinity have vibrated like luminous stars on the path of your existence, and among them are those whom you already know by name. Moses is with the Law in his spirit, with the immortal, immutable Law; there are the patriarchs, the apostles, the prophets, the martyrs, the saints, the righteous, the innocent, and the great repentants. Everything has been prepared.

8. The spiritual Valley vibrates over you and the same elements launch their voices as heralds to shake the spirit, the heart of man and tell him: "This is an hour similar to the one in which Jesus breathed his last breath on the tree". Verily, I could at this instant repeat my seven words of the Second Time, which I exclaimed on the altar of the cross; but verily, I tell you, they are already written in divine blood on the conscience of humanity.

9. I have come with new words enclosing in them the same light, the same essence and wisdom so that man does not say that at this time the Holy Spirit only came to repeat the teachings revealed in the past times.

10. If you prepare yourselves and penetrate more and more into what is vibrating over you at this moment, you will be able to contemplate, like John in his vision, the Almighty on his throne. It is he who speaks to you, the One to whom he could not look at his face, the One who only sensed that he was the King of kings and the almighty, it is the same one who at this moment, from the top of the mount of the New Zion speaks to you and allows himself to be looked at by every spiritual eye that rises and prepares, surrounded also by the elders, twelve on his right hand and twelve on his left; the patriarchs of the

Love one another!

tribes of God's Chosen People, the apostles of the Second Time followers of Jesus. They are the ones who are eternally surrounding the Father, from there, to continue vibrating among you for all eternity. The ones gave you life on this orb, the blood, the strength and the beginning of the path. The others will give you spiritual life, testifying to my Work, my passion, my word and at this moment, united to the Father, they judge his people, judge his seed, taste their own fruit and also bow down before the Divine judge.

11. But my judgment at this moment is not only for the disciple of the Third Time, nor for the twelve spiritual tribes whose beings are incarnated one and the other in a spiritual state, my judgment is universal. Every creature, every spirit, are at this moment weighed in my divine balance, and after being judged they will be set by Me once again on the right path.

12. From the beginning of my communication through the human understanding, from spokesman to spokesman, from generation to generation of farmers, I was announcing to you the day, the hour marked by my justice for the end of my manifestation. An instant in the midst of eternity has been this time for the Father, but it was a vast and sufficient time for this people, for their preparation, their spiritual transition, their resurgence among humanity and the end of this stage was marked in 1950 by my will.

13. This year I didn't just entrust it to you. It was a grace that the Father offered to humanity, making the light of the Master vibrate in every conscience, making the institutions tremble at their own bases, moving the men who hold positions of ministers in sects and religions, so that at this time, in this year, humanity penetrates into meditation, praying and watching, so that by reasoning it could achieve peace, concord and fraternity, it could take away from its lips the chalice of bitterness and turn its fratricidal weapons into tools of tilling.

14. I gave everything to this world at the beginning of 1950. Spiritually I sent my message of peace, strength and light to all my children. I blessed all the ways I gave fruitfulness to all the seeds and now, in the end, when I come to receive the harvest from the hand of man, when I come to interrogate his own conscience, what is it that he offers me? What is it that this world presents to me? Their disobedience, their materialism, their defiance of my divine justice, their lack of fear of my strength and behold, I tell you, in truth, that this people, whom I have taught, is like a mirror of all humanity, it is a reflection of the division that reigns in the world, because if you see that this world is divided into powers, in spiritual powers you have also been divided. If the great peoples, the great nations of the Earth are trying to absorb the others, unite them and enslave them, I also contemplate among this people that there are many who want to be first and unify others to themselves, and if among humanity, in those great peoples and nations you see

Love one another!

the fratricidal war, you see that men are going to death under the new weapons that they have created, I also see among this people those who are preparing with new weapons to destroy their faith, to raise one over another, to humiliate the first to the last, to be ignorant of one another; but if this world has defied me, I accept its challenge, I submit to the test and to the test I am submitted, in truth, but how will you stand before my judgment, O people?

15. After receiving your fruit, after filling you with blessings, I tell you: The spiritual cannot die. Only sin will disappear; the passions will die, the proud powers of this Humanity will also fall and not a stone on a stone will remain of them. Human science put at the service of evil and extermination, destroyed by my justice, and from among you I will also abolish your lies, your unpreparedness and disunity and I will only preserve your spirit, in which I have deposited the light of the Sixth Seal, of that chapter that has been opened at this time and in which it was written that in it you would find the great day of the divine justice of the Lord.

16. This is a great day, it is not composed of twenty-four hours, because the day of judgment you do not know how long it will last, you do not know when it will end, but surely you are already at the culmination of times and you are living under the judgment of the Lord.

17. At this time watch and pray; I have taught you. You are my seed, you are my disciples, you are my people whom I am going to send among the other peoples of the earth, whom I am going to lead through darkness because he is the light, whom I am going to make penetrate among the ranks of the sick, of lepers, of the desperate, so that there you may bring light and comfort, balm and peace. I am going to present to you orphanhood, widowhood, misery in all its forms, sin at its lowest level, so that in front of all those pictures of sadness, desolation and death, your spirit rises, your feelings arise, your heart opens like a spring of love and finally give fulfillment among men to the divine destiny that I have traced to you from the beginning.

18. When will you see the sun of justice shining on your world again? When will you see peace in the heart of humanity again? When will you, O beloved people, hear a song, a hymn of peace that rises from the spirit of man to the heart of the Father?

19. In truth, you will still have to see great events happen in this world for that time to come. The Sixth seal is still open and I have to return many pages so that the Seventh Seal may be loosed among you.

20. What signs will I give you so that you can recognize worldwide that the Seventh Seal is opening for man? When a great silence has been made in the Universe. That will be my

Love one another!

signal. And how will that great silence be, O people, with which you can testify before astonished humanity that it is the end of one stage and the beginning of another?

21. When the wars have ceased for a moment, when the elements have subsided, when the persecution of my laws and my Doctrine has stopped, then there will be like a great silence among Humanity and that silence will be the announcement that the Seventh Seal is opened to reveal its mysteries to this Humanity. It is the last part of the Book that you will have to know, that your spirit must possess so that he may know the Father and know himself.

22. Spirituality will spring up in all of humanity. Very close is the time of struggle. The signs are coming. The men themselves will give them. I am going to touch with my justice the princes of the churches, the priests, all the ministers and pastors. At this moment you feel my judgment deeply in your consciousness. There is not one who is calm at this hour. Some bow their necks, others weep; others try to silence the voice of their conscience; but all feel me, all feel me, because, truly I tell you, at this moment I am with everyone.

23. I want to find among humanity the church that Peter founded and I see that no sanctuary was built on that fundamental stone. How few came to the sacrifice following in his footsteps! I see the great churches, the great religious organizations, the pomp and wealth, the splendor and power; but I do not see spiritual pomp, I do not see finery of virtue, I do not discover power that is part of my universal power. and I contemplate in truth I tell you that those followers of Peter are sobbing in the spiritual valley contemplating those who have succeeded them, leading humanity to disaster and death; that the lips of those who call themselves apostles in this time and successors of Peter, speak of love, they speak of Christ, they speak of universal peace, but behind their words they foment fratricidal wars. Peter did not sow death. I took the sword from his hand. I taught him to give his life to give life to others. I taught him to shed his blood so that it would be as a seed of love, as a testimony of truth, as a true seal of his own works and he fulfilled it until the end of his journey.

24. Therefore, in this Third Time, when I come to judge the seed of those whom I left as an example, as emissaries among humanity, I cannot but say to men, who have built on sand like fools and who have not known how to build on the unshakable rock of Peter, on which they should have raised the true church to their Father and Lord. And I also tell you: Of all that greatness, of all that might, not one stone will remain upon another. And what will the crowds do next? What will the flocks do without a shepherd and without a herd? Where will the sheep lead their steps when the bells no longer call them to the fold?

Love one another!

25. It is then, people, when the sheep will exhale their bleating to the Beyond, when they will look for their Shepherd on the top of the mountain and then my Kingdom will come over all; I will come among clouds, according to my promise, according to the word of my prophets, and every sinful and non-sinful eye will contemplate me. Then it will be when men, moved by the spiritual, shaken by the truth, will look up and forget everything that their plant will tread, and they will no longer contemplate granite shrines or listen to their ears anymore the bronzes; it will be then that humanity, awakening from heart to heart, from people to people and from nation to nation, will rise up after the Holy Spirit who has opened his arcanum to reveal it and deposit it in all men of Good will.

26. But at this time who will be the explainers of my revelations? Who will be the ones who will clarify the mysteries of the Holy Spirit to humanity already awakened to the Father?

27. You well know that these will be you, who will be distributed by Me in the various points of the World, so that your mouths may be like bugles in the middle of the night; so that your testimonies may be powerful works that move the heart of humanity, and then you will be able to say to the world: Behold the Sixth Seal in its splendor! Behold the Sixth Seal at the culmination of his time! Behold the Holy Spirit communicating with the spirit of man, the shepherd seeking the sheep, making her hear without the mediation of anything material, his voice, his word, his concert! And many will listen to me, because you will be the ones who walk firmly: not a hesitation will be seen in you, not a single babble will be on your lips; you will bring your clear, deep and broad testimony to all those who wish to receive it and you will be looked upon as apostles, you will be heard as prophets and you will be received in the bosom of congregations, homes and institutions, as the precursors and emissaries of my Divinity!

28. Strengthen yourselves, O people! Be prepared and let my Work penetrate deeply into you! Keep it, keep it there, because you are going to study it. Truly I tell you, even though you already understand much of my Work, you still do not understand all of it. In the time of meditation that I grant you, you will come to understand many lessons that will surprise you. You are living in the Third Time and you have not yet been able to properly interpret the prophets of the First Time. You have not gone very deeply into the word that Jesus spoke to you at that Second Time, and the Work that the Holy Spirit has come to reveal to you, you have not yet embraced it with your understanding and you will have to merge within your spirit those three testaments those three revelations into one, because they all form one Law, one book, one way, one truth.

Love one another!

29. The time is approaching when the books of the First and Second Times will return to your hands, to your eyes, to your spirit and then you will be able to understand the past by the present and confirm the present with the teachings revealed in the past times.

30. I have allowed human hands of my messengers to write the history, which is your past. I have come to communicate in this Third Time through these spokespersons chosen and prepared by Me, to tell you about the new revelations. This is your present. I have also spoken to you in a prophetic tone and I have prepared prophets in this Third Time to tell you about the events that are to be, and prophecy is your future. The past, the present and the future are with you. They cover everything. It is the eternity that I grant you, in which you live, of which I want you to be masters so that you no longer possess only material time, nor are you masters only of this world.

31. Open your spiritual arms! Spread your wings! Open your eyes and embrace eternity being the spiritualists, those of you who realize and understand life, destiny, events, everything that was, what is and what will be! My light has made you understand a lot and you will understand even more if you prepare yourselves. You will stand before theologians and theosophists and they will be amazed. Let there be no cowardice in you, let there be no lack of faith in you, O Israel! for then you will tremble before those who really, really are not great before Me. Also other spiritual pupils contemplate you as equals, as farmers of this time, spirits that are now part of my spiritual choirs and that time has been among you as farmers of these lands, as precursors, envoys and spokespersons.

32. Behold, O seers! feel, O beloved people! those great legions that pulsate, that vibrate full of love, full of respect, full of joy in their spirit over and among you. There are Roque Rojas, Damiana Oviedo, all the spokespersons who have left for the Spiritual Valley; the farmers, pillars, guides and many of those who bear the spiritual sign of my mark, forming a people, forming a legion of spiritual farmers who at this moment mix among you to form the people of the Third Time, the spiritual farmer of this Third Era who prepared to receive the Holy Spirit who manifests himself among humanity, They also give me their fulfillment, show me their seed and help you in your preparation so that you are worthy to show it to the Father.

33. All of you, in this blessed hour, in this instant of judgment and love, are united forming one family, one people before the Father. In what region is your spirit vibrating at this moment? In the spiritual valley. That is why you feel this peace and this bliss. The vicissitudes of the world you have forgotten. You have let the weight of your burden be felt and the bitterness of your palate is only sweetness at this moment. Why, people? For you have risen from among men, from religious ideas and from all sects; you rise

Love one another!

secretly, humbly, because your cry still does not resonate in the realms of this world and there in the spiritual Valley you contemplate the elevation, the dematerialization of all beings to worship the Creator.

34. You feel that you are enveloped and surrounded by infinite multitudes of beings who are throbbing, because they have awakened to the voice of justice, and if you hear it resonate through the human mouthpiece, the Universe hears it in the depths of consciousness and you ask me: "Father, will the Kingdom of Heaven, your Kingdom, already be fully among us?" and the Father says to you: I willed, that the Kingdom of Heaven you already carried in your heart; but so far you have not conquered it yet, O soldiers of my cause!

35. You will still have to fight, to continue working and suffering in order to achieve your unification, and the conquest of your own unity will be what makes you feel that the kingdom of the Father is in the depths of your heart. That Kingdom is the Second Jerusalem, the white city, where I want you to dwell. Its gates are open and its inhabitants prepared and within its walls, peace, salvation, eternal life. You have to walk a little further on the path and you will have conquered that City. Today, as in the First Time, I can tell you like Moses: "Behold, on the horizon, the Promised Land."

36. Moses did not contemplate in his final hour your entry into the Land of Promise. Neither the Master, on the Eve of his death as a man, could contemplate the recognition of the people towards his Law; and the Lord having climbed a mountain as Moses also climbed in the First Time and contemplated the first Jerusalem sinning as every day, lethargic in his dream of centuries, the eyes and the heart of the Master wept over that beloved city and exclaimed: "Jerusalem, Jesrusalem, I wanted to gather you together as a lark gathers her chicks, but you are asleep and have not felt my footsteps or heard my words." I tell you the same thing at this time, at this hour, O people: "Israel, Israel, that you have had me among you for so long and have not managed to love you with the love with which I have loved you; that you have not united having so many times the Father inspired that love and that fraternity, having become the lark under whose wings all the chicks could be; but also as in the past times, the strength will remain in you so that you can continue the journey.

37. will you conquer the Promised Land?

38. Yes, beloved people. From here you can already see the lights of the big city. From here you can already perceive the perfume of their orchards. Also from here you already hear the voices of its inhabitants, of its inhabitants and that vision of reality encourages you on the way so as not to deviate from it; that beautiful heavenly panorama invites you

Love one another!

every moment to walk forward to be able to reach the doors and say at last: "I have conquered the Promised Land with my effort"

39. The faith and strength of Moses led you to the Promised Land in the First Time, a Land that was a reflection of the heavenly homeland, of the eternal mansion. The blood of the Lamb, the blood of the Master in the Second Time rescued you. That's your price. No one will be able to take from me what is mine and at this time my word given through the human understanding, the conduit through which I have come to reveal to you the great teachings of the Third Time, once again lifts you on the path. It is the light of your conscience, which does not let you get lost on the path, it is the same gap opened by the Truth. Never depart from it, because the times of the war of words and ideas, the war of criteria, of interpretations in my Work are approaching. Do not ever be ignorant of my Law, my revelations, or Doctrine; but, yes, take care of the interpretations that your brothers give to them. Submit to your judgment, to your spiritual sensibility the interpretation, the analysis that others make of my Law and if you contemplate that just interpretation, take it. If others are ahead of you in understanding, be impartial and just and give the first place to those who before you were unveiled and knew how to discover at the bottom of my Work their truth, their eternity, their light.

40. I am going to leave you once again, like sheep among wolves, but these sheep are prepared, they do not walk without a shepherd; they know the safe way and they know where the pasture is. As long as you walk within the path, you can fear nothing, for it is easier for a wolf to turn into a sheep, than a sheep into a wolf. But if you went off the path and covered yourselves with the skin of pride, disobedience, greatness or materialism, then you would become the robbing wolves, voracious wolves, but alas for you! for there will be stronger wolves and stronger justice, stumbles and abysses.

41. My path is traced in your consciousness. Soon you will have no shepherd on earth, no ministers who celebrate rites before your eyes, no precincts that symbolize the universal temple of God. You will have the Universe as your temple, before your spirit the Lord, the Teacher, your sweet Jesus, full of wisdom and love, always ready to listen to you. You will have no other altar than your heart, no other guide than your own conscience.

42. These lessons have been revealed to you and have taken shape in your spirit. You will no longer be able to get lost from the path, because you have looked at it well. When the world contemplates you walking without material gods, without rites and without shepherds, it will be amazed, it will judge you, and what it will be able to bear witness to them of my truth, that you are not going alone, will be your works, your virtue, your life; because you are not only going to extend my Work with the instrument of your lips, you must live it; because one act of your life is worth more than a thousand of your

Love one another!

words, no matter how convincing they may be. Love, meekness, humility, sacrifice, and in this way the world will recognize me in you.

43. I leave you in my place as teachers and even when you always feel like children in front of Me, before men you will be like teachers, like older brothers, who will know how to deposit in the last all that I gave you and if these for their love, for their consecration in my Work become greater than you, leave them and smile, but with a smile of love, of spiritual satisfaction; for there will truly come a new time for you when you reach them on the way to be all the same; because from the beginning you all sprouted from Me in the same way and you will also have to come to Me in the same way. You will all be great to understand me; you will all be spirits with power, with wisdom and love to feel and understand the Father and in union with Him to rule the universe, as is my will; because you are now superior beings before inferior beings and if I have entrusted this world to you so that you may rule over it, then, when I take you to my Kingdom, you will all be princes before the Father and you will govern all Creation. You will then be the owners of true greatness. Neither will feel superior to the other. Love will preside over all your works and you will always have perfect spiritual bliss, loving the Father and loving yourselves. You will not feel absence or distance for the Father or for your fellow man. One world will be in front of another world, as it is now a home next to other homes.

44. So people, so disciples, I want to bring you to perfection, so I want you to arrive at that great city that has been prepared since eternity, so that you may be the inhabitants, the eternal inhabitants in that peace and in that perfection.

45. From 1866 to 1950, all that I have revealed to you through this channel, you can find in the Book of the Seven Seals and all the events of this Humanity confirm what is written in it. I have always communicated with my children. Now you have this form that will soon disappear from among you.

46. New way of communicating will come: The perfect Spirit-to-spirit way. Spiritual communication will reach a high degree of perfection among men, but it will reach its maximum degree when you have left the world and the envelope. Through this gift I will continue to clarify many mysteries, I will make new and great revelations to you. On the path of spirituality men will penetrate, and on that path they will find the light for their undertakings, for their missions, for their offices and for their science.

47. By means of spirit-to-Spirit communication I will be questioned, sought by everyone; by that means I will speak and inspire my children. Blessed is he, I tell you this day, who seeks me through this grace with humility, with meekness and with respect, because he will find in Me a prodigal and inexhaustible source of light, of revelation, of benefit. Woe

Love one another!

to the one who seeks me in a bad way, because I will touch him to make him understand his error and if he were still a fool, then he will communicate only with the apparent light, which is darkness and is temptation!

48. Step by step you have come from the beginning of my teachings. you came before my divine plant fatigued from the road, sick and many without any good. All unbelief overcame my word and my trials of love; materialism overcame my spiritual essence; I turned hard hearts, like rocks, into sensitive ones, and I made sinners my servants; I made men and women fallen into vice go through regeneration to turn them into my labourers; many who were not able to lead their own steps, I transformed into guides to lead the consciousness of the crowds. many profane lips had afterwards to utter the divine word. Many crude and clumsy understandings, closed to the light of human science and knowledge, were meekly opened to give access to the light the Spiritual World; but in truth I tell you: I did not come to distinguish my called in classes, in castes or lineages; I did not come to reject the man of science; I did not come to ignore the man of letters, I did not close the doors for the cultured man, because many times the cultured understood me sooner and better than the rude; other times, the rude and ignorant confessed sooner that the enlightenment of their spirit had been made in them.

49. I called everyone. I put an emissary, a herald in the passage of my children and if many were obedient and submissive to the voice of my call, others were deaf and never came to Me; but of those who persevered, some in their belief, in their faith, others to destroy their unbelief until they reach triumph, others in their illness until they reach health; and others telling me: “Father, if it does not please you to heal me, I still want to follow you”.

50. From all these who loved me, I formed my body of farmers, my new apostolate, allowing the existence of numerous humble and poor enclosures, so that in the shadow of them the People would gather and there receive my divine manifestation through my spokespersons, faculties, guides, pillars, seers, golden feathers and fundamental stones; because through the seven gifts, representing the seven spirits, I have spoken to this people, I have led and I have prepared. In spite of the imperfection of my chosen ones, in spite of their rarities and misunderstanding, I have always manifested my Work, already in a word, in a look, in a test, so that it would be an incentive and stimulus for this people and those who had already believed in the truth of this revelation, they could never doubt again.

51. If many have turned their backs, many stayed on the trail and followed me to the end of the stage. Those perseverants, those laborers, those guides of multitudes are you, because you have all carried multitudes of spirits, of hearts behind you and have

Love one another!

contemplated the transformation of those same multitudes in their health, in their morals and in their worship, If you contemplated them in their first steps poor, sick, needy and ignorant, now you hear on the lips of the multitudes of Israel the light, in their acts truth, in their life, regeneration, and in their worship longing, longing for perfection.

52. I haven't kept my word to anyone. I have always been ready over this people and through all these channels I have poured out essence, truth and life. Not everyone has been able to prepare. I have not discovered spirituality in everyone. Those who have reached the most, it has been for their preparation, for their elevation and consecration in my Work, and the final day has arrived that I announced to all, because there is not one who ignores that on this date, the Father has to raise his word forever, in the form in which you have had it.

53. Is the people prepared for this event?

54. Is the disciple strong for this test?

55. Some I behold strong and some weak, and the Master says to the strong: Pray for the weak! To the awake: Watch over those who sleep! To those who have advanced the most: Feel the responsibility in front of the retarded! To those who have received the most: Be aware of it and share these teachings when the time has come!

56. But the Father asks all his people, "Why do you want to keep the Master a while longer?" Why do you want the Father to pass over His own word, thereby giving you an example of imperfection? Why have you not understood that I am immutable, that I am inexorable, that I am perfect? Do you still need my word, which I have patiently given you for so many years?

57. My word has been a perfect work that has been accomplished among you. You have the gifts, you have the Doctrine, you possess my revelations! I have prepared you, what more can you ask for? What more do you want from the Father, O people!

58. However, those who sleep, the disobedient, those who have become accustomed to desecrate, to pass over my commands rise up to say, "We can pass over the word of the Lord. He can give everything to his people. Our will can be done""

59. Ah, indeed, those do not know what they say, nor do they know what they expose themselves to, because the judgment of the Father unleashed can be found!

60. The great day of the Lord's justice is already among you and also human justice alert, pending, illuminated by my divine justice can be found to judge the works of men!

Love one another!

61. All those who have taken divine work, spiritual word, all those who have taken my Doctrine and my laws to govern men, to teach them, to restrain them in their vices and in their sins, to lead them along the path of eternity, are on trial. Among them are you, Israel, in the first place and after you all religions!

62. Here is my scale! Behold my righteousness and also my inexorable sword! Don't challenge me anymore, people! Do not imitate this humanity that in the year of meditation, in the year of forgiveness and reconciliation rose up wielding his fratricidal weapon, staining the white page of peace with the sister blood and passing, in truth I tell you, on my proposal of peace!

63. Woe to the world! He is on the verge of his abyss, and sadly, to hurry the great chalice of bitterness to the dregs will have to cry out so that you can wake up!

64. This is what the man wanted. I have proposed my peace to him, I have proposed my love to him, I have come closer to him, and yet, he does not want anything from my Kingdom, he wants his kingdom; neither does he want my power; he has put his own power before my finery, either; he wants to continue wrapping himself in pride; he does not want life in eternity; he wants only temporal power and death, which will be the one that accounts for all the acts of men.

65. I have a place destined for all those who seek my peace and who find death in the unjust wars of men, because there are many who go through the fields of destruction with a weapon in their right hand and conscience speaking to them, sobbing conscience, despair in their hearts, saying to the Father: "Forgive me, because I am sowing death, because I am offending you".

66. Those are the ones that have felt me. I will rescue them; watch over them, O people. Many will return to peace; many will return to home; those who fall, those who leave their bodies in rubble, they will rise gloriously in spirit, because my voice is calling them to this Kingdom of peace and justice to tell them: You will not find justice on earth, but my justice exists and calls you, envelops you and resurrects you.

67. You are still going to contemplate many trials of pain. The year 1951, which only awaits the passage of a few hours to make its entrance, will bring a present of trials among humanity, and if 1950, prepared with the light of the Father, was overshadowed by the tragedy of men, was bloodied with the blood of themselves, was moved by great events, 1951, even more, in truth I tell you, will move humanity.

68. You, who are part of it and who have been prepared to survive all these trials, do not stop watching, do not stop praying. Think of you as a cloak of peace. Think that you are

Love one another!

the possessors of the balm. Think that you are a comfort in this world and that is why I am not taking you with me at this hour in which you would like to be fused to my Universal Ray and to my Spiritual world, to leave this world and be able to contemplate the Kingdom of kingdoms. That time has not yet come for you. Stay still among men and be for them a blessing and forgiveness.

69. Your weapons are ready. Your strength will make you go forward to the end; but I tell you the truth, Do not think that these calamities will be felt only by you. Think that in every trial I will grant you a grace. All suffering and vicissitudes will come accompanied by a benefit and a proof of love for you.

70. I have spoken to you as a judge; I have been among you as a judge, and my justice is universal. As a Teacher you have had me throughout these years of teaching that culminated with the last three, which I consecrated in memory of those three years that I preached in the Second Time and in memory also of the Three Times. My teaching chair is my whole word. My revelation as the Holy Spirit is all that I have told you throughout this time of teachings. That book is written with the fire of the Holy Spirit in your conscience, in the very flesh of your heart where my word will become indelible, it beats to the beat of the Universe, and of everything that has been deposited in you as something that was an impenetrable mystery in the past times, clarifying itself with wonderful lights for your spirit in this Third Time.

71. I leave you as interpreters of my Work, of my word, of my commands. See how men, wanting to penetrate the word of the Lord, his Law, his prophecies and everything that John gave to humanity by my divine command, have only been confused! How can men, theologians, exegetes come to the truth? By the testimony that you bear of what the Holy Spirit spoke to you, the Holy Spirit has made light in all His lessons. He has left nothing a mystery. All the veils were removed and the arcana opened for the people. You are the depositories of this light, for you have been called disciples and children of the Holy Spirit. Then. Go to men and make them understand! You will see how much joy, how much joy in them when at last they can read the scriptures, understanding what they could not understand before, the prophecies that they have seen fulfilled and those that are about to be realized.

72. In this way you will fulfill that high destiny. O prophets and apostles of the Holy Spirit, O blessed people of Israel! This is how you have been my disciple at this time, this is how you have had me as a Teacher and I want you to finally recognize me as a Father.

73. At my table of love you are sitting once again. You are all my disciples. The bread cake I have always made twelve parts and the twelve tribes of my people have eaten

Love one another!

equally. In the holy upper room, the last time I had dinner surrounded by my apostles at that Second Time, when I took the bread I said to them: "Take and eat, this is my body". I blessed the wine and gave it to them to drink, saying to them, "Drink, this is my blood." But then I added, "Do this in memory of me"!

74. Throughout the Second Era, through that symbol, humanity has been sustained and when the Father appeared again among you, no longer in body through Jesus, but spiritually among clouds, manifesting himself by the light of his Divine Spirit through humble, human creatures, he told you: Times have changed, times have passed and today my word is the body and its essence is the blood; your communion is spiritual with the Master; and at this moment, as I give you my word for the last time in this form, I say to you: This word that was food for you, and has been essence and life, redemption and regeneration, health and hope for this people, do not forget that it contains eternal essence and that even when you stop listening to it through the spokespersons, it will always be in you as a source of life, as bread, as an exquisite delicacy, as balm and hope.

75. Keep this that I leave you and always carry it in your spirit! But when you want to enter into perfect communion with your Master, when you want to receive him fully in your heart, the preparation, the purity of thought and heart will suffice for you to let the spirit escape, who will very soon know how to find me. You will find me become food, a sustenance full of life and good taste.

76. Thus prepare yourselves, O people, so that you may always penetrate into that perfect communion! You will never lack my strength or my peace. You are sitting around me, eating this bread of life and the Master also says as in another time: Among the humble, among those who have loved me very much, among those who have followed me patiently and firmly despite the trials, there are those who tomorrow are going to surrender my Work into the hands of human justice; there are those who will continue to change my Work, my own word, my testimony, for vile currency and once again you ask yourselves: "Will the tomorrow of diligent and obedient laborer, I will become the traitor?" Who is that, Master? your conscience asks me and I tell you: You do not know it; but at this moment I prepare you, I give you strength so that you only let Me judge you.

77. If on your way you see that the traitor, the false, the ungrateful, the weak or unbelieving, the blasphemer, the profane rises, forgive him, yes, but speak to him with love, with this word of judgment with which I have spoken to you, but let it be my judgment, not yours, people, because yours is not yet perfect. As long as you are working, as long as you are fulfilling within my Work, think that there are no traitors, forget that there are profane and think that there are only obedient ones. Judge no one and only love,

Love one another!

forgive and work, that behind your fulfillment will be my justice ordering everything, restoring to everyone its light, its perfection, justifying and dignifying within my Work and my laws, which in their beginning are perfect and in their end also.

78. My last words, do you think that I can direct you from the heights of a cross? Humanity is not regenerated, lamentations come up to Me, blasphemies of men come up to Me, the dull noise of human war, crying of children, heartbreak of men and women, I see mourning and poverty; I see kingdoms in decadence and powers about to collapse, breaths of death in all humanity and in the midst of all those voices of imprecation and invocation, a voice that arises from among men and reaches Me, moves my Divine Spirit and is a word that says: "Come!" That's what this world tells me, come! because the spirit has my promise because men know that I announced my return, because men have awakened men by telling them, "The Lord announced that I would return"; because in the absence of human justice they return to Me in search of my peace and my justice, to say to me: "Lord, why don't you come? Why don't you see my pain? Why don't you contemplate my tragedy?"

79. I am contemplating you, O humanity. My Father's gaze, I see you, but my eyes are also those of a judge. You've never loved me as a father. You have not granted me kingship over you. You have not loved me as a Teacher; only as a judge and as a judge you have me present at this moment. In order not to make the weight on your conscience heavier, I do not tell you that I am on a cross. Invisible I am on a mountain, on the top of a mountain, but as on that cross, with my arms open, immensely open to embrace you and just as my side was opened at that time to pour out water and blood of love on you, today my Spirit is opened to pour out on everyone, divine water and blood of forgiveness, mercy and peace.

80. My arms are open! My whole Spirit feels your pain; but not that physical pain, not that human pain, not that pain of tormented spirits. It is divine pain, incomprehensible to limited creatures, it is pain that you cannot know, because in truth I tell you: I have thirst, people; I have thirst for humanity, for your peace, for your redemption and for your love!

81. Those who are listening through a human mouthpiece, would not dare at this moment to raise their hand to hurt their own brother, could not open their lips to utter any offense before their Lord. Those who are beyond this manifestation, if they hurt themselves, if they kill themselves, if they take away the precious treasure of life, well-being and love. It is that in truth, they do not know what they are doing and on this sublime day, a day of love and universal justice, all those who leave their bodies to assemble the spiritual spaces, listen once again to the powerful voice of Jesus, who from the top of this mountain tells them: "Truly, today you will be with me in paradise"

Love one another!

82. All those who under this divine influence are prepared, have awakened and say to me: "Lord, on the last day of this year called holy, I leave my body to rise to the unknown. Receive me!" Truly, I tell you, they will find Me in my kingdom. But those who blasphemously close their eyes from matter forever, will bring them closed in the spirit to my light and will open them after their own judgment.

83. When Christ, as a man, felt all the pain and for an instant in that pain was abandoned by the Spirit, he said as a man, as a human: "My God, my God, why have you abandoned me?"

84. Today I say to all of you who live, walk, suffer and sin before Me: When you feel the weakness of the flesh, invoke your spirit, imitating the Master. The spirit is stronger than the flesh. The flesh is and always will be fragile. But when the trials are very great for the spirit and superior to him, seek me and then it will be the only case in which I will allow him to say to your soul feeling the absence of the spirit by the very force of the trial: "My God, my God, why have you abandoned me?" and instantly a ray of light will be in your eyes, in your spirit and I will raise him up on the way giving him proof that he is not going alone, that a God never abandons, that the Father cannot leave his children, and less at the moment of great trials, when those are fully testifying to their Lord.

85. I leave you united and on you, the mantle of tenderness that has always enveloped you, whose warmth you have already known.

86. Mary, at the feet of Christ, stood without breathing out a single complaint or reproach for that humanity. That is why before the Father she was great as a woman and as a spirit, because she is the spirit of the universal fraternity that exists in God, and in this blessed hour I leave that love imprinted on my people, because you are the Marian People of the Third Time that will make present and future humanity recognize the existence of that love, of that fragrance, of that infinite tenderness, of that intercession and of that virginity misunderstood by men, and She who is in Me and who is in everything, hears this voice that tells her: Always remain as a Mother in the Universe! And to this people I say, representing all humanity of this and other times: People, son, Behold your Mother!

87. I do not want to leave pain or sadness in you, because although my Divine Spirit is sad, very sad until death, I want to leave you the memory that you were in the last Augustine, may this last hour be, O beloved people, the one that leaves its indelible memory in your heart, the kind hour, the hour of communion, of joy for being listening to the Word as you listened to it for so long. In this hour when you have eaten the rich spiritual delicacies until you have calmed your hunger and your spiritual thirst, do not think about the suffering of the world. I'm with everyone. Do not think at this moment in

Love one another!

the present. Live for a moment in the future, in that time of peace that I am preparing for you, and look at you all full of love, surrounding the Father at this same table, a table of love, of teaching, of revelations and of forgiveness.

88. Take and eat! My word is my body Take and drink! My blood is the essence that I have put in my word, where you have really discovered me in this Third Time. Not in the speaker, not in the sound of his voice, not in the outward form of the human word, but in the depths of its meaning. There is the essence that is the very blood of my word. Drink it, because you are going to be the bread and wine, body and blood among humanity tomorrow!

89. I leave you united, seated at this table that will never be a tribunal, but a bench of disciples and kindergartners who are going to deepen in the Teaching of the Master, who are going to make themselves worthy by their preparation, that He manifests Himself to them at all times. Tomorrow I will surprise you, like the walkers of Emmaus, like those apostles who needed my presence and my trials to be able to strengthen themselves and get up and so I will surprise you. May there never be falsehood among you, may your testimony always be true and then your prophetic lips will firmly guide the steps of the multitude that is this beloved people, and it will never stumble; may you be able to free it from great risks and lead it victoriously to the very gates of the Second Jerusalem, that city that I have offered you in this Third Time, so that you may offer it, as guardians of it, to humanity; doors that are open for the whole world, through which men who are truly anxious, hungry for spirituality, have to penetrate, and you, as the good guides and conductors of the peoples, will take them with a firm step to the very heart of the white city.

90. My judgment has been given, my Teaching and revelations too: my Father's peace, my caress is in everyone. Feel her! Feel that I am straining you, in truth and in spirit, against my divine heart!

91. Hey! Hear the voice of the Father that begins to resonate in the depths of your heart, that begins in these moments to seek an echo in the depths of you, because I leave you from this moment in the time of grace, in the time of communication from spirit to Spirit.

92. O beloved people, go on the roads, enter the homes and make peace everywhere! Take my testimony and defend to the end, my Trinitarian Marian Spiritualist Work, which I have come to reveal to you, which I have come to entrust to you in this Third Time in fulfillment of my word given in times past.

93. I came over the cloud; from it I sent down my universal ray and through it you have had me in Verb, in essence, presence and power, since 1866, from Roque Rojas until

Love one another!

1950, through the last spokespersons by whom I have made my universal word resonate, that if today you have known a few who form my people, members of the people of Israel, elements of the twelve tribes, tomorrow, by these witnesses and emissaries that I leave among Humanity, it will be known throughout the world, it will be proclaimed as truth and it will be an anchor of salvation, a welcoming harbor, star for all walkers and kingdom of peace for the Universe, because this is my will.

94. I leave my peace to you. Goodbye beloved people!

95. Soon you will have me in the Holy Spirit in fullness.

96. Why are you crying people?

97. This is how my word proves to you at this moment.

98. I am still speaking to you and I do not profane my mandate.

99. Come to Me, people! Cry really cry, that I receive your cry. The flesh is fragile and the spirit is strong, he knows what he has received and is obedient and in accordance with my will; but your envelope is the child who at times will feel weak in his journey and whom you yourself will strengthen.

100. Come, people, and leave your pain before my plant! Open your heart and leave me to the last of your complaints to turn it in peace. For a long time you have silenced your pain, knowing the absence of my word, but at the last moment the flesh has betrayed you, the envelope has faltered because it is the little one, I take her in my arms, I numb her in them and I tell her: Do not be afraid, because in truth if life is a bitter cup for your lips, I will know how to sweeten it through your spirit.

101. Pupils who know how to cry overflowing the sob of your pain: cry, that in this way you will cleanse yourselves to contemplate the new time with clarity!

102. Come to Me, men, women, young people, the elderly and children who have become peasants and before my divine presence vent the pain of your heart and when you have poured out in it every last drop of crying, when you have deposited in the Father the last breath of sadness and the last sigh, only joy, peace, serenity will remain, because I want you to be the people owner of the serenity that gives the conscience for the fulfilled duty and the hope for the new time prepared.

103. You are the possessors of my balm, give strength and health to your body and carry this health everywhere.

104. All that you have made present to the Father is in Him; I have truly heard it, O people, and I am attending to you.

Love one another!

105. For this prayer, take receive!

106. The universe receives my peace, my blessing if he knows how to prepare, Blessed be he! if he knows how to mourn the departure of this time, blessed is he if he rises to spirituality, regeneration and peace!

107. Take, O Universe, my peace, my blessing, my weapon so that you may overcome! My hosts accompany you, my balm too and soon, you will hear the universal voice of the Father, the voice of the Holy Spirit, and the imposing voice of the Spiritual World that on this very night will be manifested to men, in villages, in homes and on the roads, because this is my will.

MY PEACE BE WITH YOU!